FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

John Bartlett

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

Familiar Quotations

by

JOHN BARTLETT

A COLLECTION OF PASSAGES, PHRASES AND PROVERBS TRACED TO THEIR SOURCES IN ANCIENT AND MODERN LITERATURE

Thirteenth and
CENTENNIAL EDITION
Completely Revised

Little, Brown and Company · *Boston* · *Toronto*

COPYRIGHT 1882, 1891, BY JOHN BARTLETT

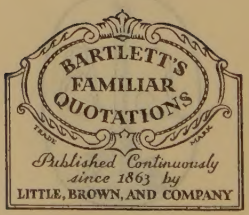
COPYRIGHT 1910, 1914, 1919, 1942, BY ANNA SPRAGUE DEWOLF
AND LOUISA BARTLETT DONALDSON

COPYRIGHT 1937, 1948, 1955, BY LITTLE, BROWN AND COMPANY

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED, INCLUDING THE RIGHT
TO REPRODUCE THIS BOOK OR PORTIONS
THEREOF IN ANY FORM

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOG CARD NO. 55-10767

Thirteenth Edition Published November 1955
Fifth Printing



PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

PREFACE TO THE THIRTEENTH AND CENTENNIAL EDITION

One hundred years ago there appeared the First Edition of FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS, a small, thin volume of 258 pages set in single column with an index which ran to a full 36 pages.

In his preface to the First Edition, John Bartlett wrote:

> The object of this work is to show, to some extent, the obligations our language owes to various authors for numerous phrases and familiar quotations which have become "household words."
>
> This Collection, originally made without any view of publication, has been considerably enlarged by additions from an English work on a similar plan, and is now sent forth with the hope that it may be found a convenient book of reference.
>
> Though perhaps imperfect in some respects, it is believed to possess the merit of accuracy, as the quotations have been taken from the original sources.
>
> Should this be favorably received, endeavors will be made to make it more worthy of the approbation of the public in a future edition.
>
> *Cambridge, May, 1855*

The first nine editions of the book were under the editorship of John Bartlett, and the Ninth Edition, published in 1891, had grown to a volume of 1158 pages, 862 of text, 296 of index. In his preface to the Ninth Edition, Bartlett commented that it was the close of the volume's tentative life, a prophecy which was upset in 1914 with publication of the Tenth Edition under the editorship of Nathan Haskell Dole. Both the Eleventh Edition of 1937 and the Twelfth of 1948 continued to grow in size and stature under the joint editorship of Christopher Morley and Louella D. Everett.

The present Centennial Edition is, then, the thirteenth since the book first appeared. Our appreciation of the contributions of all those who have

helped in the past is in no sense diminished by our belief that it is appropriate for this anniversary edition to be the responsibility of the firm's staff. We have borne in mind the original basis of selection which John Bartlett, a partner of Little, Brown, determined as "familiar or worthy of being familiar." We have learned to appreciate fully what John Bartlett said in his preface to the Fourth Edition: "It is not easy to determine in all cases the degree of familiarity that may belong to phrases and sentences which present themselves for admission; for what is familiar to one class of readers may be quite new to another."

In the laborious but stimulating task of revision the entire body of the text has been examined. Many quotations, because of the passage of time, seem to be no longer often repeated or likely to be remembered and have been dropped. Many well-known phrases which for one reason or another have never appeared in the book have been added.

The chronological sequence of authorship which has always made FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS of particular interest as a book to read as well as a book of reference has been preserved, and the debt of contemporary literature to that of other times and other tongues has been recognized by placing the ancient authors and those who wrote in foreign languages in chronological sequence. Only quotations from the Bible and those from unknown sources remain outside this pattern, which has been so useful in general reference and for showing the development of the language.

Because the body of our written and spoken expression has grown along so many avenues of knowledge, we have leaned heavily upon the advice and assistance of a large number of men and women of special scholarship and learning. Not only in this edition but through the years so many deep obligations to so many advisers have accrued that it is impossible here to make all the acknowledgments that should be made. It would be real negligence, however, not to mention the great contributions to the book made by Mr. Christopher Morley and Miss Louella D. Everett in preparation of the two preceding editions. In the Centennial Edition, which we hope will be as "favorably received" as was the First Edition, we must express our gratitude especially to Mrs. Emily Morison Beck, who has rendered highly competent and critical service in research and in processing the manuscript. Among other generous advisers, special thanks are due to Mr. Frank W. Cady, Professor Emeritus, of Middlebury College, Mr. Alston Hurd Chase of Phillips Academy at Andover, Mr. J. Frank

Dobie, Mr. Joseph Henry Jackson, Mr. W. Barton Leach of the Harvard Law School, Mr. David McCord and Mrs. Janet Payne Whitney. To the many unselfish individuals who write us almost daily with criticisms, suggestions and comments, we can only offer a blanket but appreciative word of thanks, for their interest does much toward perfecting BARTLETT.

Boston, Massachusetts
May 4, 1955

INDEX OF AUTHORS

Names preceded by the prepositional forms *d'*, *de*, *de la*, *du*, *van*, and *von* which are not British or American names are listed in the order of the name, and not the order of the prepositional form. Where custom warrants both listings, the name is so given (as with Jean de la Fontaine, who is listed under both Fontaine and La Fontaine).

The asterisk (*) preceding a name indicates that quotations from that author included as Notes are so numerous that the editors consider it impracticable to give the numbers of all the pages where they occur.

ABERCROMBIE, LASCELLES . . . 911
ABRANTÈS, ANDOCHE JUNOT, DUC D', *note* 59
ABRANTÈS, LAURE JUNOT, DUCHESSE D', *note* 50
ACTON, JOHN EMERICH EDWARD DALBERG, LORD 663
note 335
ADAMIC, LOUIS 981
ADAMS, CHARLES FOLLEN . . . 713
ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS . . . 520
ADAMS, FRANKLIN PIERCE (F.P.A.) 911
note 759
ADAMS, HENRY BROOKS 696
ADAMS, JOHN 367
note 443
ADAMS, JOHN QUINCY 398
note 306
ADAMS, SARAH FLOWER 515
ADAMSON, HAROLD 997
ADDAMS, JANE 791
ADDISON, JOSEPH 298
note 90, 91
ADE, GEORGE 828
ADY, THOMAS, *note* 262
AE (GEORGE W. RUSSELL) . . . 839
AESCHINES 26
AESCHYLUS 12
note 11
AESOP 9
"AGUECHEEK" (CHARLES B. FAIRBANKS) 637
AÏDÉ, CHARLES HAMILTON . . . 645
AIKEN, CONRAD 948
AINSWORTH, WILLIAM HARRISON . 515
AKINS, ZOË 935
ALCAEUS 8
ALCOTT, AMOS BRONSON 490
ALCOTT, LOUISA MAY 654
ALCUIN 74
ALDRICH, HENRY 288
ALDRICH, THOMAS BAILEY . . . 680
ALDUS MANUTIUS 84
ALEXANDER, CECIL FRANCES . . 591
ALFONSO THE WISE 74
ALGER, HORATIO 663
ALI IBN-ABU TALIB 73
ALIGHIERI, DANTE 75
ALLEN, ELIZABETH AKERS . . . 654
ALLEN, HERVEY 949
ALLEN, JAMES LANE 740
ALLEN, WILLIAM 500
ALLINGHAM, WILLIAM 638
note 30
ALLISON, YOUNG EWING . . . 757
ALTGELD, JOHN PETER 735
note 902
AMIEL, HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC . . . 617
ANACREON 9
ANDERSON, SHERWOOD 885
ANDREWS, ELMER FRANK . . . 953
ANGELL, SIR NORMAN 865
ANSPACHER, LOUIS KAUFMAN . . 891
ANTIN, MARY 912
APPLETON, EVERARD JACK . . . 857
APPLETON, THOMAS GOLD, *note* . . 768
AQUINAS, SAINT THOMAS . . . 75
ARBUTHNOT, JOHN, *note* . . . 327
ARCHILOCHUS 7
ARCHIMEDES 29
ARCHIPOETA 74
ARIOSTO, LODOVICO, *note* . . . 456
ARISTOPHANES 22
note 18
ARISTOTLE 26
note 48, 98, 223
"ARKWRIGHT, PELEG" (DAVID LAW PROUDFIT) 717
ARNO, PETER 992
ARNOLD, SIR EDWIN 655
ARNOLD, GEORGE 663

Arnold, Matthew 619
note 222, 485
Arrianus, *note* 32
Asaf, George (George H. Powell) 906
Athenaeus 69
Atherton, Gertrude Franklin . 771
Aubrey, John 273
note 218, 228
Auden, Wystan Hugh 993
Augustine, Saint, *note* . . 69, 72
Auslander, Joseph 976
Austen, Jane 427
Austin, Alfred 669
note 108
Austin, Henry Willard . . . 776
Austin, Mary Hunter 839
Avebury, Sir John Lubbock, Lord 664
Avonmore, Barry Yelverton, Lord, *note* 444
Aytoun, William Edmondstoune 582

*Babington, Thomas, Lord Macaulay 491
Backus, Bertha Adams . . . 888
Bacon, Lady Ann, *note* 83
*Bacon, Francis 118
Bacon, Leonard 937
Bailey, Philip James 585
note 552
Bailey, Urania Locke Stoughton ("Julia Gill") 611
Baillie, Joanna 395
Bairnsfather, Bruce 938
Baker, Karle Wilson 891
Baldwin, Faith 964
Baldwin, Stanley 832
Balfour, Arthur James . . . 737
Balzac, Honoré de 490
Bancroft, George, *note* . . . 490
Bangs, John Kendrick 798
Banville, Theodore de . . . 630
Barbauld, Anna Letitia Aikin . 372
Barber, Margaret Fairless ("Michael Fairless") 844
note 753
Barclay, Alexander, *note* . . . 832
Barère, Bertrand 384
note 345
Barham, Richard Harris . . . 451
Baring, Maurice 865
Baring-Gould, Sabine 664
Barker, George 995
Barlow, Joel 383
Barnard, Lady Anne 380
Barnard, Charlotte Alington ("Claribel") 645
Barnfield, Richard 220
Barnum, Phineas Taylor . . . 557
Barrett, Alfred, S. J. 993
Barrie, James Matthew . . . 791
note 768
Barrington, George, *note* . . . 304
Barry, Michael Joseph . . . 588
Barrymore, Ethel 899
*Bartas, Guillaume de Salluste, Seigneur du 102
Barthélemy, August Marseille, *note* 444
Baruch, Bernard Mannes . . 847
Bashford, Henry Howarth . . 906
Bassus, *note* 40
Bates, Katharine Lee 781
Baudelaire, Charles 618
Baxter, Richard 266
Bayard, Chevalier, *note* . . . 96
Bayle, Pierre, *note* 508
Bayly, Thomas Haynes . . . 484
Beaconsfield, Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of 511
note 334, 377, 843
Beard, Charles Austin . . . 865
Beard, Mary Ritter 865
Beasley, Norman, *note* 616
Beattie, James 368
Beaumarchais, Pierre de . . . 367
Beaumont, Francis 228
note 22
*Beaumont, Francis, and John Fletcher 228
Beccaria, Cesare Bonensano, *note* 324
Beck, Michael Wentworth . . 584
Becker, Carl Lotus 861
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell . . . 500
Bede, Venerable, *note* . . . 49, 454
Bee, Bernard Elliott 626
Beecher, Henry Ward 582
Beerbohm, Sir Max 857
Beers, Ethel Lynn 636
Beers, Henry Augustin . . . 735
Begbie, Harold 852
Bell, Alexander Graham . . . 735
Bell, John Joy 852
Bellamy, Edward 746
Bellamy, Francis 762
Bellinghausen, Eligius Franz Joseph, Freiherr von Münch, *note* 5
Belloc, Hilaire 848
Benchley, Robert Charles . . 949
Benedict, Saint 73
Benét, Laura 926
Benét, Stephen Vincent . . . 978
Benét, William Rose 935
Benjamin, Judah P., *note* . . . 511
Bennett, Enoch Arnold . . . 832

BENNETT, HENRY HOLCOMB . . 804
BENNETT, JOHN 810
BENNETT, WILLIAM COX . . . 612
BENSERADE, ISAAC DE 263
BENSON, ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER . 798
BENSON, STELLA 959
BENTHAM, JEREMY 324
BENTLEY, EDMUND CLERIHEW . . 878
BENTLEY, RICHARD 292
BENTON, THOMAS HART 441
BERGENGREN, RALPH 852
BERGERAC, CYRANO DE, *note* . . . 271
BERKELEY, BISHOP GEORGE . . . 306
BERLIN, IRVING 941
note 860
BERNARD, SAINT, *note* 94
BERTAUT, JEAN, *note* 86
BESTON, HENRY 941
BETHELL, RICHARD, LORD WESTBURY 495
BEVERIDGE, ALBERT JEREMIAH . . 798
BEVERIDGE, SIR WILLIAM . . . 899
BEVIN, ERNEST 926
BEYLE, HENRI (STENDHAL) . . . 447
BIANCHI, MARTHA GILBERT DICKINSON 829
BIBESCO, ELIZABETH ASQUITH, PRINCESS 976
BICKERSTAFF, ISAAC 368
BICKERSTETH, BISHOP EDWARD HENRY 632
BIDPAI (PILPAY) 28
BIERCE, AMBROSE 713
"BILLINGS, JOSH" (HENRY WHEELER SHAW) 594
BINYON, LAURENCE 843
BIRDSEYE, GEORGE 721
BIRRELL, AUGUSTINE 746
BISHOP, JOHN PEALE 959
BISHOP, MORRIS 964
BISHOP, THOMAS BRIGHAM . . . 669
BISMARCK, PRINCE OTTO VON *note* 696
BLACKER, VALENTINE 434
BLACKMORE, RICHARD DODDRIDGE . 632
BLACKSTONE, SIR WILLIAM . . . 352
BLACKWOOD, FREDERICK TEMPLE HAMILTON, LORD DUFFERIN . 635
BLAIR, ROBERT, *note* . . . 241, 279, 291
BLAKE, CHARLES DUPEE 734
BLAKE, JAMES W. 798
BLAKE, WILLIAM 384
BLANCHET, PIERRE, *note* 88
BLAND, JAMES A. 758
BLANDING, DON 968
BLISS, DANIEL 371
BLIXEN, BARONESS KAREN (ISAK DINESEN) 930
BLOSSOM, HENRY 829
BLUM, LÉON 858
BLUNT, WILFRED SCAWEN . . . 703
BOBART, JACOB, *note* 305
BOETHIUS 73
note 17, 40
BOGART, JOHN B. 731
BOHN, H. G., *note* . 7, 17, 58, 126, 232
BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX, NICHOLAS . 286
note 321, 460
BOKER, GEORGE HENRY 626
BOLINGBROKE, HENRY ST. JOHN, VISCOUNT 303
BOLITHO, WILLIAM 953
BONAPARTE, NAPOLEON 399
BOND, CARRIE JACOBS 799
BONE, DAVID DRUMMOND, *note* . . 858
BONE, SIR DAVID WILLIAM . . . 865
BONE, JAMES 858
BONER, JOHN HENRY 731
BOOTH, BARTON, *note* 239
BORROW, GEORGE 500
BOSQUET, PIERRE 558
BOSSIDY, JOHN COLLINS 793
BOSWELL, JAMES 371
note 61, 221, 334, 337
BOTTOMLEY, GORDON 865
BOULTON, HAROLD EDWIN 781
BOURDILLON, FRANCIS WILLIAM . 755
BOWEN, EDWARD ERNEST 681
BOYLE, ROGER, FIRST EARL OF ORRERY, *note* 266
BRADFORD, GAMALIEL 804
BRADFORD, JOHN 95
BRADFORD, WILLIAM 229
BRADLEY, KATHARINE, AND EDITH COOPER ("MICHAEL FIELD") . 734
BRADLEY, OMAR 964
BRADY, NICHOLAS, AND NAHUM TATE 290
note 237
BRAGG, EDWARD STUYVESANT . . 636
BRAILSFORD, HENRY NOEL . . . 862
BRAINARD, JOHN GARDINER CALKINS 472
BRAINARD, MARY GARDINER . . . 688
BRAISTED, HARRY 808
BRALEY, BERTON 915
note 655, 697
BRANCH, ANNA HEMPSTEAD . . . 866
BRANN, WILLIAM COWPER 760
BREGER, DAVE, *note* 1009
BRENNAN, GERALD 760
BRERETON, JANE 306
BRETON, NICHOLAS, *note* 112
"BRIDGES, MADELINE" (MARY AINGE DE VERE) 723
BRIDGES, ROBERT 721

Bright, John 561
Brillat-Savarin, Anthelme, *note* 108
Brine, Mary Dow 760
Brogan, Denis William . . . 985
Bromley, Isaac Hill 661
Brontë, Charlotte 586
Brontë, Emily 591
Brooke, Henry, *note* 343
Brooke, Rupert 938
Brooks, Noah 645
Brooks, Phillips 669
Brooks, Thomas, *note* 749
Brooks, Van Wyck 935
Brough, Robert Barnabas . . 638
Brougham, Henry Peter, Lord . 435
Broun, Heywood 942
note 746
Brown, Abbie Farwell . . . 878
Brown, Alice 771
Brown, Frances 586
Brown, John Mason 985
Brown, Roscoe Conkling Ensign 832
Brown, Thomas 293
Brown, Thomas Edward . . . 645
Browne, Charles Farrar ("Artemus Ward") 664
"Browne, Matthew" (William Brighty Rands) 626
*Browne, Sir Thomas 240
Browne, William 230
note 121
Brownell, Henry Howard . . 612
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett . 518
note 61
*Browning, Robert 566
Bruyère, Jean de la 288
Bryan, William Jennings . . . 793
Bryant, William Cullen . . . 470
Bryce, James 698
note 605
Buchan, John, Lord Tweedsmuir 878
Buchanan, Robert 708
Buck, Pearl S. 959
Buckingham and Normanby, John Sheffield, Duke of . . . 289
note 261
Buffon, Comte Georges Louis Leclerc de 334
note 221
Buller, Arthur Henry Reginald 866
Bungay, George W. 635
Bunn, Alfred 483
Bunner, Henry Cuyler . . . 760
Bunsen, Christian Charles Josias, Baron von, *note* . . . 86
Bunyan, John 273
note 136, 238
Burchard, Samuel Dickinson . 575
Burdette, Robert Jones . . . 722
Burgess, Gelett 829
note 858
Burke, Edmund 358
note 333
Burnet, Dana 942
Burney, Fanny, *note* 578
Burns, John 776
*Burns, Robert 390
Burr, Amelia Josephine . . . 891
Burroughs, John 688
note 607
Burton, Henry 703
Burton, Richard 795
Burton, Sir Richard Francis . . 615
note 315
*Burton, Robert 221
Busch, Wilhelm 660
Bush, Vannevar 954
Bussy-Rabutin, Roger de Rabutin, Comte de, *note* . . . 293
Butler, Ellis Parker 843
Butler, Nicholas Murray . . 799
*Butler, Samuel (b. 1600) . . 237
Butler, Samuel (b. 1835) . . . 670
Butler, William, *note* 838
Butler, William Allen . . . 632
Butterworth, Hezekiah . . . 701
Bynner, Witter 912
Byrd, William, *note* 101
Byrom, John 322
note 273
*Byron, George Noel Gordon, Lord 451

Cabell, James Branch 900
note 899
Cable, George Washington . . 722
Caecilius Statius 31
Caedmon 74
Caesar, Gaius Julius 34
note 32, 276
Caine, Hall 757
Caldwell, Erskine 991
Calhoun, Arthur Wallace . . 930
Calhoun, John C. 442
Callimachus 29
note 627
Calverley, Charles Stuart . . 651
note 645
Cambronne, Pierre Jacques Étienne, Count 402
Campbell, Lord John, *note* . . 435
Campbell, Joseph 912
Campbell, Roy 988
Campbell, Thomas 432
note 214, 291, 346
Campbell, Timothy J. 703

CAMPION, THOMAS 220
CANBY, HENRY SEIDEL 891
CANFIELD, DOROTHY 901
CANNING, GEORGE 401
ČAPEK, KAREL 954
CARDOZO, BENJAMIN NATHAN . . 849
CAREW, THOMAS 236
CAREY, HENRY 307
CARLETON, WILL 731
note 42
"CARLIN, FRANCIS" (J. F. C. MACDONNELL) 913
CARLYLE, JANE WELSH 495
CARLYLE, THOMAS 472
note 65, 75, 560
CARMAN, BLISS 795
CARNEGIE, ANDREW, *note* . . . 891
CARNEGIE, DALE 942
CARNEY, JULIA A. FLETCHER . . 626
CARPENTER, EDWARD 722
CARPENTER, JOSEPH EDWARDS . . 582
CARROLL, LEWIS (CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON) 655
note 442
CARRUTH, W. H., *note* 573
CARRYL, CHARLES EDWARD . . . 714
CARRYL, GUY WETMORE . . . 862
CARTIER, PIERRE 891
CARTWRIGHT, WILLIAM 262
CARY, ALICE 612
CARY, PHOEBE 630
CATHER, WILLA SIBERT 885
CATO, MARCUS PORCIUS, THE CENSOR 31
note 58
CATULLUS 35
CAWEIN, MADISON JULIUS . . . 810
CENTLIVRE, SUSANNAH 297
* CERVANTES, MIGUEL DE . . . 103
CHADWICK, JOHN WHITE . . . 703
note 699
CHALMERS, PATRICK REGINALD . . 858
CHAMBERLAIN, JOSEPH 681
CHAMBERLAIN, NEVILLE . . . 843
CHAMBERS, ROBERT WILLIAM . . 810
CHAMFORT, SÉBASTIEN R. N. . . 372
CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY (b. 1780) 437
CHANNING, WILLIAM ELLERY (b. 1818) 592
CHANNING, WILLIAM HENRY . . 557
CHAPMAN, ARTHUR 862
CHAPMAN, GEORGE 116
note 86, 92, 123
CHAPMAN, GEORGE, WITH BEN JONSON AND JOHN MARSTON, *note* 15, 85, 91, 92
CHAPMAN, ROBERT WILLIAM . . 913
CHARLES V 95
CHARLES, PRINCE, OF PRUSSIA, *note* 353
CHARLES, ELIZABETH RUNDLE . . 638
CHARLES, HUGHIE, AND ROSS PARKER 996
CHARRON, PIERRE, *note* 316
CHASE, SALMON PORTLAND . . . 528
CHATHAM, WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF 334
* CHAUCER, GEOFFREY 77
CHENEY, JOHN VANCE 738
CHERRY, ANDREW 395
CHESTERFIELD, PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, EARL OF . . . 323
note 356, 626
CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH . . 866
CHILD, LYDIA MARIA 498
CHILDE, GEORGE WILLIAM . . . 643
CHILO, *note* 15
CHOATE, RUFUS 490
CHRISTIE, AGATHA 958
CHRISTY, DAVID 499
CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT 73
CHURCH, EDWARD A. 722
CHURCH, FRANCIS PHARCELLUS . 701
CHURCHILL, CHARLES 362
note 100
CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON SPENCER 868
CHURCHILL, SIR WINSTON, AND FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT . . 922
CHURCHYARD, THOMAS, *note* . . 211
CIBBER, COLLEY 298
note 29, 241, 298
CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS . . . 33
note 27, 32, 331
CLAPPER, RAYMOND 959
CLARE, JOHN 469
CLARENDON, EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF, *note* 369
"CLARIBEL" (CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD) 645
CLARK, JOHN, *note* 330
CLARK, THOMAS CURTIS 888
CLARKE, JOSEPH IGNATIUS CONSTANTINE 734
CLARKE, MACDONALD 487
note 425
CLAUSEWITZ, KARL VON, *note* . . 916
CLAY, HENRY 433
note 420
CLEGHORN, SARAH NORCLIFFE . . 886
CLEMENS, SAMUEL LANGHORNE (MARK TWAIN) 674
note 736, 749
CLERK, JOHN, *note* 293
CLEVELAND, GROVER 689
note 512
CLIFFORD, JOHN 681
CLOUGH, ARTHUR HUGH 595
note 410, 552

Coates, Florence Earle . . . 846
Coatsworth, Elizabeth . . . 965
Cobb, Irvin Shrewsbury . . . 886
Cockburn, Alicia Rutherford . 343
Codrington, Christopher, *note* . 292
Coffin, Robert Peter Tristram . 959
Cohan, George Michael . . . 892
Coke, Sir Edward 110
Colby, Frank Moore 811
Cole, Samuel Valentine . . . 754
Coleridge, Hartley 483
note 405
Coleridge, Henry Nelson, *note* . 403
*Coleridge, Samuel Taylor . . 420
Colesworthy, Daniel Clement . 557
Collins, John Churton . . . 738
Collins, Mortimer 637
Collins, William 351
Colman, George, the Younger . 395
note 65
Colton, Charles Caleb . . . 437
Colum, Mary M., *note* 923
Colum, Padraic 913
Conant, Isabel Fiske 872
Conant, James Bryant . . . 965
Cone, Helen Gray 781
Congreve, William 297
note . . . 130, 530, 552
Conkling, Grace Hazard . . . 892
Conkling, Roscoe 643
Connelly, Marcus Cook . . . 954
Connolly, Cyril 991
note 822
Conrad, Joseph 772
Constable, Henry, *note* . . . 411
Constant, Henri Benjamin . . 398
Constantine the Great . . . 73
Cook, Albert Jay 911
Cook, Eliza 591
Cooke, Edmund Vance 829
Cooke, Rose Terry 637
Coolbrith, Ina Donna 714
Coolidge, Calvin 859
Coolidge, Susan (Sarah Chauncey Woolsey) 734
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, Earl of Shaftesbury, *note* . . 324, 383
Cooper, Edith, and Katharine Bradley ("Michael Field") . 734
Cooper, George 698
Cooper, James Fenimore, *note* . 484
Copeland, Charles Townsend . 793
Coppard, Alfred Edgar . . . 892
Corbet, Bishop Richard . . . 226
Corbett, Mrs. E. T., *note* . . . 778
Corneille, Pierre 243
note 52, 460
Cornelius, Nepos 36
Cornford, Frances 936
Cornuel, Madame, *note* . . . 61
"Cornwall, Barry" (Bryan Waller Procter) 451
Cory, William Johnson . . . 626
Coryat, Thomas, *note* 426
Cotton, Nathaniel 330
Coward, Noel 981
Cowley, Abraham 267
note 39, 52, 121
*Cowper, William 362
Cox, Kenyon 762
Crabbe, George 383
note 110, 271, 552
Craigie, Pearl Mary Teresa ("John Oliver Hobbes") . . 838
Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock . 635
Cranch, Christopher 583
Crane, Hart 982
Crane, Nathalia 995
Crane, Stephen 852
Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex, *note* 238
Cranstoun, Helen D'Arcy . . 397
Crapsey, Adelaide 892
Crashaw, Richard 263
Craster, Mrs. Edward 730
Crawford, Julia 491
Crawford, F. Marion, *note* . . 792
Crittenden, John Jordan, *note* . 362
Crockett, David 450
Cromwell, Oliver 237
Crosland, Thomas William Hodgson 840
Cross, Marian Evans (George Eliot) 596
Crowell, Grace Noll 888
Cuffe, William Ulick O'Connor, Lord Desart 731
Culbertson, Ely 958
Cullen, Countee 991
note 947
Cumberland, Bishop Richard . 283
Cummings, Edward Estlin . . 968
Cummings, William Thomas . . 991
Cunningham, Allan 447
Cunningham, Sir Andrew Browne 923
Cunningham-Graham, Robert Bontine 755
Cuppy, Will 926
Curran, John Philpot . . . 380
Curtis, George William . . . 630
Curtius, Quintus, *note* 111
Cushing, Harvey, *note* . . . 346
Cyrano de Bergerac, *note* . . . 271
Cyrillus, *note* 52
Dacre, Harry 828

DALADIER, ÉDOUARD 926
DALBERG, JOHN EMERICH EDWARD, LORD ACTON 663
DALY, THOMAS AUGUSTINE 852
DAMPIER-WHETHAM, WILLIAM CECIL 833
DANA, RICHARD HENRY (b. 1787) . 451
DANA, RICHARD HENRY (b. 1815) . 585
DANIEL, SAMUEL 122
note 53, 115
DANTE ALIGHIERI 75
DANTON, GEORGES JACQUES, *note* . 113
D'ARCY, HUGH ANTOINE 717
DARWIN, CHARLES ROBERT . . . 530
DARWIN, ERASMUS 366
DAUGHERTY, HARRY MICAJAH . . 793
DAVENANT, SIR WILLIAM . . . 242
DAVIDSON, JOHN 774
note 757
DAVIES, JOHN 212
DAVIES, SIR JOHN 213
note 100, 102
DAVIES, WILLIAM HENRY . . . 853
note 574
DA VINCI, LEONARDO 84
DAVIS, ELMER 954
DAVIS, JAMES (OWEN HALL) . . 941
DAVIS, JEFFERSON, *note* . . . 612
DAVIS, THOMAS OSBORNE . . . 584
DAWSON, CHRISTOPHER 949
DAY, CLARENCE 872
DAY, HOLMAN FRANCIS 811
DEBS, EUGENE VICTOR 761
DECATUR, STEPHEN, *note* . . . 362
DEFFAND, MADAME MARIE DU . . 327
DEFOE, DANIEL 291
DE GAULLE, CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH MARIE 954
DEKKER, THOMAS 214
note 53, 147
DE LA MARE, WALTER 862
DELILLE, JACQUES 371
DE MAP, WALTER 74
DEMOSTHENES 27
note 380
DENHAM, SIR JOHN 266
DENMAN, THOMAS DENMAN, LORD . 437
DENNIS, CLARENCE JAMES . . . 886
DENNIS, JOHN 291
DE QUINCEY, THOMAS 449
DESART, WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR CUFFE, LORD 731
DESCARTES, RENÉ 237
DE VERE, MARY AINGE ("MADELINE BRIDGES") 723
DE VOTO, BERNARD 976
note 589
DEWEY, GEORGE 689
DEWEY, THOMAS EDMUND . . . 988
DIBDIN, CHARLES 377
DIBDIN, THOMAS 412
*DICKENS, CHARLES 576
DICKINSON, CHARLES MONROE . . 714
DICKINSON, EMILY 645
DICKINSON, GOLDSWORTHY LOWES . 799
DICKINSON, JOHN, *note* 499
DIDACUS STELLA, *note* 221
DIGBY, SIR KENELM 240
DILLON, JOHN IRVING 849
DILLON, WENTWORTH, EARL OF ROSCOMMON 283
DINESEN, ISAK (BARONESS KAREN BLIXEN) 930
DIO CHRYSOSTOM 51
*DIOGENES LAERTIUS 69
DIONYSUS THE ELDER 23
DIONYSUS OF HALICARNASSUS *note* 304
DISRAELI, BENJAMIN, EARL OF BEACONSFIELD 511
note 334, 377, 843
D'ISRAELI, ISAAC 398
DITZEN, RUDOLF ("HANS FALLADA") 965
DIVINE, CHARLES 950
DIX, JOHN ADAMS 487
DOANE, BISHOP WILLIAM CROSWELL 655
note 528, 536
DOBIE, J. FRANK 942
DOBSON, HENRY AUSTIN 703
note 38, 119, 339
DODD, LEE WILSON 900
DODDRIDGE, PHILLIP 329
DODGE, MARY ABIGAIL ("GAIL HAMILTON") 661
DODGE, MARY MAPES 651
DODGE, SAMUEL 557
DODGSON, CHARLES LUTWIDGE (LEWIS CARROLL) 655
DODSLEY, ROBERT 329
DOLBEN, DIGBY MACKWORTH . . 738
DOLE, CHARLES FLETCHER . . . 732
DOLE, NATHAN HASKELL . . . 755
DOLLARD, JAMES B. 859
DONNE, JOHN 215
note 869
DONNELLY, IGNATIUS, *note* . . . 361
"DOOLEY, MR." (FINLEY PETER DUNNE) 833
DORR, JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY . . 632
note 615
DOS PASSOS, JOHN RODERIGO . . 974
DOSTOYEVSKY, FYODOR 617
DOUDNEY, SARAH 717

Douglas, Lord Alfred 849
note 869
Douglas, Norman 840
Dowling, Bartholomew . . . 627
Dowson, Ernest 833
Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan . . 781
note 95, 572
Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings . . 558
Drake, Joseph Rodman . . . 476
Drayton, Michael 122
Drennan, William 383
Drinkwater, John 915
Driscoll, Louise 879
Driver, William 501
Drummond, Thomas, *note* . . . 512
Drummond, William, *note* . . 122
Drummond, William Henry . . 758
*Dryden, John 275
DuBois, William Edward Burghardt 840
Dufferin, Frederick Temple Hamilton Blackwood, Lord . 635
Duffield, George 592
Dumas, Alexandre, the Elder . 496
note 131, 420
Dumas, Alexandre, the Younger 631
du Maurier, George Louis Palmella Busson 665
note . . . 92, 110, 348, 504
Dunbar, Florence French . . 997
Dunbar, Paul Laurence . . . 859
Duncombe, Lewis, *note* . . . 401
Dunkerley, William Arthur ("John Oxenham") . . . 796
Dunne, Finley Peter ("Mr. Dooley") 833
Dunsany, Edward John Moreton Drax Plunkett, Lord . . 892
Durant, Will 930
D'Urfey, Thomas 290
Dwight, John Sullivan . . . 583
Dyer, Edward 101
Dyer, John 327
Dyer, Susan Hart 762

Eaker, Ira C. 974
Eastman, Max 923
Eaton, Arthur Wentworth Hamilton 782
Eddington, Sir Arthur Stanley . 916
Eddy, Mary Baker 616
Eden, Sir Anthony 977
Edgeworth, Maria, *note* . . . 578
Edison, Thomas Alva 735
Edman, Irwin 974
Edward VIII (Duke of Windsor) 972
Edwards, Jonathan 329
Edwards, Richard, *note* . . . 31
Edwin, John 378
Einstein, Albert 900
Eisenhower, Dwight David . . 954
Eliot, Charles William . . . 666
Eliot, George (Marian Evans Cross) 596
Eliot, Thomas Stearns . . . 942
note 115
Elizabeth I, Queen of England . 97
note 111
Elizabeth, Queen Mother of England 985
Elizabeth II, Queen of England . 997
Elliot, Ebenezer 441
Elliot, Jane, *note* 992
Ellis, Havelock 782
note 95, 792
Ellis, Henry, *note* 293
*Emerson, Ralph Waldo . . . 501
Emery, Gilbert 897
Emmett, Daniel Decatur . . . 585
Engels, Friedrich, *note* . . . 593
Engle, Paul 994
English, Thomas Dunn . . . 597
Ennius, Quintus 30
Epictetus 63
note 31, 33, 46, 70
Erasmus, Desiderius 85
note 7, 50, 69, 73
Erskine, John 901
Esenwein, Joseph Berg, *note* . . 686
Estienne, Henri, *note* 234
Euclid 29
Euripedes 16
note 13, 45, 231
Euwer, Anthony 888
Evans, Marian (George Eliot) . 596
Evarts, William Maxwell . . 592
Everett, David 401
Everett, Edward 471

Fabens, Joseph Warren . . . 615
Faber, Frederick William . . 584
Fabricius, Georgius 96
Fadiman, Clifton 992
Fairbanks, Charles B. ("Agueceek") 637
"Fairless, Michael" (Margaret Fairless Barber) 844
note 753
"Fallada, Hans" (Rudolf Ditzen) 965
Fanshawe, Catherine Maria . . 397
Farley, James, *note* 1005
Farquhar, George 304
Farragut, David Glasgow . . . 495
Faulkner, William 977
Fawcett, Edgar 735

FENDERSON, MARK 863
FÉNELON, FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE 290
note 324
FICKE, ARTHUR DAVISON . . . 923
FIELD, EUGENE 746
note 411, 535, 581
"FIELD, MICHAEL" (KATHARINE BRADLEY AND EDITH COOPER) . 734
FIELD, RACHEL 969
note 430
FIELDING, HENRY 332
note . . . 61, 135, 228, 298
FIELDS, JAMES THOMAS 587
FIELDS, W. C. 901
FILICAJA, VINCENZO DA, *note* . . 454
FINCH, FRANCIS MILES 637
FIRKINS, OSCAR W. 808
FISH, WILLISTON 776
FISHBACK, MARGARET 992
FISHER, DOROTHY CANFIELD . . 901
FISHER, H. A. L. 811
FISKE, JOHN, *note* 557
FITZ-GEFFREY, CHARLES, *note* . 6, 304
FITZGERALD, EDWARD 531
note 545
FITZGERALD, SCOTT 974
FITZSIMMONS, ROBERT, *note* . . 19
FLECKER, JAMES ELROY 927
FLETCHER, GILES 110
FLETCHER, JOHN 224
note 214, 221
*FLETCHER, JOHN, AND FRANCIS BEAUMONT 228
FLETCHER, JOHN, AND PHILIP MASSINGER, *note* 226
FLETCHER, PHINEAS, *note* . . . 319
FLETCHER OF SALTOUN, ANDREW . 290
note 271
FLINT, ANNIE JOHNSON 799
FLORIO, JOHN, *note* 224
FOCH, FERDINAND 754
FONTAINE, JEAN DE LA 269
note 10, 13, 104
FOOTE, SAMUEL 350
FORBES, ESTHER 969
FORD, FORD MADOX (HUEFFER) . 863
FORD, HENRY, *note* 622
FORD, JOHN 228
FORD, LENA GUILBERT 865
FORGY, HOWELL M. 994
FORSTER, EDWARD MORGAN . . . 901
FORTESCUE, JOHN 83
FOSDICK, HARRY EMERSON . . . 893
FOSS, SAM WALTER 777
note 756
FOSTER, STEPHEN COLLINS . . . 635
FOUCHÉ, JOSEPH 396
note 496
FOURNIER, ÉDOUARD, *note* . . . 402
FOWLER, ELLEN THORNEYCROFT . 879
FOWLER, H. W. 784
FOWLER, F. G. 784
FOX, CHARLES JAMES, *note* . . . 443
FOX, GEORGE 273
FOXE, JOHN, *note* 94
F.P.A. (FRANKLIN PIERCE ADAMS) . 911
FRANCE, ANATOLE 723
note 11
FRANCIS I OF FRANCE 87
note 37
FRANCIS, JOSEPH GREEN . . . 741
FRANCK, RICHARD, *note* 24
*FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN 330
FRAZER, SIR JAMES GEORGE . . . 759
FREDERICK THE GREAT, *note* . . 353
FREEMAN, JOHN 913
FRENEAU, PHILIP 382
FRERE, JOHN HOOKHAM 400
note 270
FRICK, WILHELM 889
FROHMAN, CHARLES, *note* . . . 607
FROST, ROBERT 879
FRY, CHRISTOPHER 994
FULLER, HENRY BLAKE 774
FULLER, MARGARET 559
note 108
FULLER, RICHARD BUCKMINSTER . 972
*FULLER, THOMAS 243
FYLEMAN, ROSE 889

GAGE, FRANCES DANA 529
note 417
GALE, NORMAN 800
GALSWORTHY, JOHN 837
GALT, JOHN 435
GANNETT, WILLIAM CHANNING . 704
GARBO, GRETA 993
GARFIELD, JAMES ABRAM . . . 652
note 965
GARIBALDI, GIUSEPPE, *note* . . . 869
GARLAND, HAMLIN 793
GARNETT, RICHARD 672
GARRICK, DAVID 347
note 221
GARRISON, LLOYD MCKIM . . . 838
GARRISON, THEODOSIA 873
GARRISON, WILLIAM LLOYD . . . 517
GARTH, SIR SAMUEL 292
GASCOIGNE, GEORGE, *note* . . . 33
GASKELL, ELIZABETH CLEGHORN . 558
GAULLE, CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH MARIE DE 954
GAULTIER, JULES DE, *note* . . . 903
GAUTIER, THÉOPHILE 561

GAY, JOHN 307
note 7, 30, 299, 368
GEORGE V OF ENGLAND 812
GEORGE VI OF ENGLAND 972
GEORGE, DAVID LLOYD, *note* . . . 957
GIBBON, EDWARD 369
note . . . 23, 33, 123, 333
GIBBONS, JAMES SLOANE . . . 559
GIBBONS, THOMAS 350
GIBRAN, KAHLIL 924
GIBSON, WILFRID WILSON . . . 893
GIDE, ANDRÉ 844
GIFFORD, RICHARD 352
GILBERT, FRED 748
GILBERT, HAROLD N. 975
GILBERT, SIR HUMPHREY, *note* . . 587
GILBERT, WILLIAM SCHWENCK . . 681
note 78, 93, 177
GILDER, RICHARD WATSON . . . 723
note 632
GILFILLAN, ROBERT 487
"GILL, JULIA" (URANIA LOCKE STOUGHTON BAILEY) . . . 611
GILLILAN, STRICKLAND 844
GILLRAY, JAMES 384
GILMAN, CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON 794
GILMAN, SAMUEL 463
GINSBERG, LOUIS 975
GISSING, GEORGE 774
GLADDEN, WASHINGTON 685
GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART . . 534
GLAENZER, RICHARD BUTLER . . 887
GLASGOW, ELLEN 873
GLENCONNER, LADY PAMELA WYNDHAM 853
GOEBBELS, PAUL JOSEPH . . . 977
GOERING, HERMANN 965
note 977
GOETHE, JOHANN WOLFGANG VON . 378
note 521, 551, 564
GOGARTY, OLIVER ST. JOHN . . . 893
GOLDBERG, ISAAC 939
* GOLDSMITH, OLIVER 353
GOLDWYN, SAMUEL 916
GONCOURT, EDMOND DE, *note* . . 929
GONCOURT, JULES DE, *note* . . . 929
GOODWIN, JOHN CHEEVER . . . 748
GOOGE, BARNABE, *note* 83
GORDON, ADAM LINDSAY . . . 661
* GORDON, GEORGE NOEL, LORD BYRON 451
GORKY, MAXIM 840
GOSSE, EDMUND 741
note 109
GOSSON, STEPHEN, *note* 28
GOUDY, FREDERICK WILLIAM . . 812
GOUGH, JOHN BARTHOLOMEW . . 588
note 664
GOULD, HANNAH FLAGG 462
GOURMONT, REMY DE 778
GOWER, JOHN, *note* 92
GRAFTON, RICHARD 95
GRAHAM, HARRY 873
GRAHAM, JAMES, FIRST MARQUESS OF MONTROSE 262
GRAHAME, KENNETH 784
GRANT, ULYSSES S. 623
GRAVES, JOHN WOODCOCK . . . 472
GRAVES, ROBERT 972
GRAY, AGNES KENDRICK . . . 969
GRAY, THOMAS 347
note 81, 167, 252, 268
GREELEY, HORACE 562
GREEN, JOHN RICHARD, *note* . 327, 587
GREEN, MATTHEW 326
note 298
GREENE, ALBERT GORTON . . . 498
GREENE, ROBERT 117
note 91, 126, 223
GREGORY, HORACE 980
GRELLET, ÉTIENNE DE, *note* . . . 300
GRENVILLE, GEORGE 343
GREVILLE, FULKE, *note* 83
GREW, JOSEPH CLARK 907
GREY, SIR EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON 800
GREY, ZANE 881
GRIFFIN, BARTHOLOMEW, *note* . . 122
GRUBER, EDMUND L. 901
GUALTIER, PHILIPPE, *note* . . . 145
GUEDALLA, PHILLIP 959
GUEST, EDGAR ALBERT 913
GUINAN, TEXAS 927
GUINEY, LOUISE IMOGEN . . . 795
GUITERMAN, ARTHUR 853
note 652, 852, 867
GUITRY, SACHA, *note* 788
GUNMERE, FRANCIS BARTON, *note* . 967
GUYON, JEANNE, *note* 268

HACKETT, FRANCIS, *note* . . . 907
HADRIAN, EMPEROR 65
HAGEDORN, HERMANN 916
HAGEMAN, SAMUEL MILLER . . . 738
HAKEWELL, GEORGE, *note* . . . 118
HALDANE, J. B. S. 959
HALE, EDWARD EVERETT 624
HALE, SIR MATTHEW 262
HALE, NATHAN, *note* 299
HALE, SARAH JOSEPHA 462
HALIBURTON, THOMAS CHANDLER ("SAM SLICK") 483
note 330

HALIF, OMAR IBN-AL, *note* . . . 42
HALIFAX, GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUESS OF 286
HALL, GRANVILLE STANLEY, *note* . 565
HALL, JAMES NORMAN 939
HALL, BISHOP JOSEPH 220
HALL, OWEN (JAMES DAVIS) . . 941
HALL, ROBERT 396
HALLACK, CECILY R. 980
HALLECK, FITZ-GREENE 462
HALPINE, CHARLES GRAHAM ("MILES O'REILLY") . . . 643
HALSEY, WILLIAM FREDERICK, JR. . 916
HAMILTON, ALEXANDER, *note* . . 443
HAMILTON, ANNA E. 717
"HAMILTON, GAIL" (MARY ABIGAIL DODGE) 661
HAMILTON, ROBERT BROWNING . . 907
HAMMERSTEIN, OSCAR, 2ND, *note* 869, 958
HAMMOND, PERCY 863
HAMMURABI 3
HAND, LEARNED 860
HANNAH, JOHN, *note* 213
HARDENBERG, FRIEDRICH VON ("NOVALIS"), *note* 281
HARDY, E. J. 804
HARDY, THOMAS 704
HARINGTON, SIR JOHN 117
note 48
HARIRI, ABU MOHAMMED KASIM BEN ALI 74
HARRIGAN, EDWARD 732
HARRIMAN, FLORENCE JAFFRAY . . 850
HARRIS, JOEL CHANDLER 738
note 758
HARRIS, LEE O., AND JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, *note* 426
HARRISON, WILLIAM, *note* . . . 95
HARRISON, WILLIAM HENRY . . . 425
HART, MOSS, AND GEORGE KAUFMAN, *note* 716
HARTE, BRET (FRANCIS BRETT HARTE) 686
HASKINS, MINNIE LOUISE . . . 881
HAVERGAL, FRANCES RIDLEY . . 687
HAWKER, ROBERT 383
HAWKER, ROBERT STEPHEN . . 509
HAWKINS, ANTHONY HOPE, *note* . 681
HAWTHORNE, NATHANIEL . . . 513
HAY, JOHN 698
note 486
HAYCOX, ERNEST 982
HAYDEN, JOSEPH 808
HAYNE, PAUL HAMILTON . . . 649
HAZLITT, WILLIAM 434
note 17, 30, 44, 296
HAZZARD, JOHN EDWARD . . . 914
HEARN, LAFCADIO 748
HEATHORN, HENRIETTA A. . . . 633
note 398
HEATON, ROSE HENNIKER . . . 754
HEBER, REGINALD 445
note 365
HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH 401
HEIDEN, KONRAD, *note* 917
HEINE, HEINRICH 485
note 23
HELTON, ROY 936
HEMANS, FELICIA DOROTHEA . . 469
note 463
HEMINGWAY, ERNEST 982
HEMMINGER, GRAHAM LEE . . . 975
HENDRICK, BURTON J. 854
HENDYNG, *note* 83, 93
HENLEY, WILLIAM ERNEST . . . 741
note 35
HENRY IV OF FRANCE 115
HENRY VI OF ENGLAND 83
HENRY, MATHEW 292
note 72, 212, 214
HENRY, O. (WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER) 800
HENRY, PATRICK 368
HEPBURN, ANNA WICKHAM . . 930
HERACLITUS 12
note 627
HERBERT, SIR ALAN PATRICK . . 955
*HERBERT, GEORGE 232
HERFORD, OLIVER 804
note 828, 956
HERODOTUS 18
note 13, 16, 233
HERRICK, ROBERT 230
note 28, 52, 93, 178
HERVEY, THOMAS KIBBLE . . . 515
HESIOD 7
HEYWARD, DUBOSE 930
*HEYWOOD, JOHN 90
HEYWOOD, THOMAS 227
note 85, 161
HICKEY, DANIEL WHITEHEAD . . 988
HIGGINSON, ELLA 802
HIGGINSON, THOMAS WENTWORTH . 627
HIGLEY, BREWSTER 730
HILL, AARON 307
note 263
HILL, BENJAMIN H. 660
HILL, ROWLAND 376
HILLMAN, SIDNEY 939
HILLYER, ROBERT 972
HILTON, JAMES 985
note 971
HIPPOCRATES 21
HIROHITO, EMPEROR OF JAPAN . . 987

HITLER, ADOLF 950
note 963
"HOBBES, JOHN OLIVER" (PEARL MARY TERESA CRAIGIE) . . 838
HOBBES, THOMAS 228
HOCH, EDWARD WALLIS, *note* . . 711
HODGSON, RALPH 854
HOFFENSTEIN, SAMUEL 955
note 962
HOFFMAN, CHARLES FENNO . . 520
HOGG, JAMES 402
HOLLAND, JOSIAH GILBERT . . . 597
note 599
HOLLAND, SIR RICHARD, *note* . . 635
HOLMES, JOHN HAYNES 902
HOLMES, OLIVER WENDELL . . . 534
note 524, 564, 821
HOLMES, OLIVER WENDELL, JR. . . 708
HOMANS, GEORGE CASPAR . . . 995
HOME, JOHN 352
HOMER 3
note 777
HONEYWOOD, ST. JOHN, *note* . . 447
HOOD, THOMAS 487
note 221
HOOK, JAMES 377
HOOKER, BRIAN 907
HOOKER, JOSEPH 583
HOOKER, RICHARD 112
note 93
HOOPER, ELLEN STURGIS . . . 587
HOOTON, EARNEST A. 939
HOOVER, HERBERT CLARK . . . 873
"HOPE, LAURENCE" (ADELA FLORENCE CORY NICOLSON) . . . 812
HOPKINS, CHARLES, *note* . . . 485
HOPKINS, GERARD MANLEY . . . 724
HOPKINSON, JOSEPH 402
HOPWOOD, RONALD ARTHUR . . 840
*HORACE 38
HORNE, RICHARD HENRY HENGIST . 509
HORNEY, KAREN 930
HOUGHTON, RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, LORD 543
HOUSMAN, ALFRED EDWARD . . . 785
note 69
HOUSMAN, LAURENCE 813
HOVEY, RICHARD 808
HOWARD, ROWLAND 653
HOWE, EDGAR WATSON 758
HOWE, JULIA WARD 597
HOWE, MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE . 809
HOWELL, JAMES, *note* 89, 223, 236, 485
HOWELLS, MILDRED 860
HOWELLS, WILLIAM DEAN . . . 689
note 340, 574
HOWITT, MARY 490
HOYLE, EDMOND 302
HOYT, DANIEL WEBSTER . . . 732
HUBBARD, ELBERT 763
HUBBARD, FRANK MCKINNEY ("KIN"; "ABE MARTIN") . . 841
HUBBLE, EDWIN POWELL . . . 952
HUDSON, WILLIAM HENRY . . . 710
HUGHES, LANGSTON 988
HUGHES, RICHARD 986
HUGHES, RUPERT 860
HUGHES, THOMAS 625
HUGO, VICTOR 496
note 499
HUME, DAVID, *note* 494
HUNT, G. W. 635
HUNT, LEIGH 447
HURDIS, JAMES, *note* 112
HUTCHESON, FRANCIS 324
HUTCHINS, ROBERT MAYNARD . . 983
HUXLEY, ALDOUS LEONARD . . . 969
note 354
HUXLEY, THOMAS HENRY . . . 633
HUXLEY, HENRIETTA A. HEATHORN 633
note 398
HUYSMANS, JORIS KARL 739
HYDE, EDWARD, EARL OF CLARENDON, *note* 369

IBSEN, HENRIK 641
note 569
IBYCUS 12
ICKES, HAROLD L. 874
IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT . . . 87
IGNATIUS THEOPHORUS, SAINT, *note* 234
INGALLS, JOHN JAMES 661
INGE, WILLIAM RALPH 794
INGELOW, JEAN 612
INGERSOLL, ROBERT GREEN . . . 662
INGRAM, JOHN KELLS 627
INSULIS, ALANUS DE, *note* . . . 77
"IRON, RALPH" (OLIVE SCHREINER) 761
"IRONQUILL" (EUGENE FITCH WARE) 712
note 694
IRVING, WASHINGTON 445
note 236, 238
IRWIN, WALLACE 887
ITALICUS, SILIUS, *note* 235

JACKSON, ANDREW 399
JACKSON, HELEN HUNT 652
JACKSON, JOSEPH HENRY . . . 970
JACKSON, ROBERT H. 959
JACKSON, THOMAS JONATHAN ("STONEWALL"), *note* . . . 979
JACOBS, JOE 975
JAMES, GEORGE PAYNE RAINSFORD . 491
note 381

James, Henry 717, 804
James, William 715
Janvier, Margaret Thomson ("Margaret Vandegrift") . 732
Jarrett and Palmer 730
Jeans, Sir James Hopwood . . 889
Jebb, Sir Richard Claverhouse . 711
Jefferies, Richard 739
Jeffers, Robinson 939
Jefferson, Joseph 643
Jefferson, Thomas 373
note 251, 1002
Jefferys, Charles 520
Jeffrey, Francis, *note* 410
Jenner, Edward 380
Jenyns, Soame 330
Jerome, Saint 73
Jerome, Jerome Klapka . . . 788
Jerrold, Douglas 509
note 125
Jewett, Sarah Orne 742
Johnson, Alvin Saunders . . . 874
Johnson, Andrew 529
Johnson, George Washington . 699
Johnson, Gerald White . . . 955
note 778
Johnson, Hewlett 874
Johnson, Hugh S. 916
Johnson, James Weldon . . . 854
Johnson, Lionel 838
Johnson, Philander 830
note 913
Johnson, Robert Underwood . . 758
Johnson, Rossiter 707
*Johnson, Samuel 335
Johnston, Eric 975
Johnstone, Ernest Fenwick . . 839
Jolson, Al 936
Jones, Howard Mumford . . . 960
Jones, John Ceredigion . . . 924
Jones, John Paul 377
Jones, Rufus M. 805
Jones, Sir William 377
note 110
Jonson, Ben 218
note 41, 42, 159
Jonson, Ben, with George Chapman and John Marston, *note* 15, 85, 91, 92
Jordan, Thomas 262
Joyce, James 916
Joyce, John Alexander . . . 716
Judge, Jack, and Harry Williams 878
Julius Caesar 34
note 32, 276
Junot, Andoche, Duc d'Abrantès, *note* 59
Junot, Laure, Duchesse d'Abrantès, *note* 50
Juvenal 62
note 283

Kafka, Franz 927
Kaufman, George, and Moss Hart, *note* 716
Keats, John 476
Keble, John 464
Keith, George, Earl Marischal . 112
Keller, Helen 907
Kellogg, Elijah 583
Kemble, John Philip 389
Kemp, Harry 924
Kempis, Thomas a 83
note 27
Ken, Bishop Thomas 287
Kennan, George 732
Kennedy, Charles Rann . . . 855
Kenyon, J. B., *note* 35
Kerr, Philip Henry, Marquess of Lothian 917
Kettering, Charles Francis . . 887
Key, Francis Scott 436
note 499
Keynes, John Maynard Keynes, Lord 924
Kieran, James Michael . . . 805
Kieran, John 960
Kilmer, Aline 945
Kilmer, Joyce 936
note 671, 706
Kimbrough, Emily, and Cornelia Otis Skinner 988
"Kin" (Frank McKinney Hubbard) 841
King, Benjamin Franklin, Jr. . 775
note 733
King, Bishop Henry 231
King, Stoddard 952
note 838
King, W. L. Mackenzie . . . 874
Kinglake, A. W., *note* 613
Kingsley, Charles 598
Kinney, Coates 636
*Kipling, Rudyard 813
Kirk, Richard R. 889
Kittredge, Walter 666
Kleiser, Grenville 841
Knibbs, Henry Herbert . . . 874
Knickerbocker, Herman W. . . 841
Knott, James Proctor 649
Knowles, Frederic Lawrence . 844
Knowles, James Sheridan . . 449
Knox, E. V., *note* 470
Knox, John 95
Knox, William 462

KOTZEBUE, AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON 395
KROCK, ARTHUR 936

LABERIUS, *note* 44
LA BRUYÈRE, JEAN DE 288
LA FONTAINE, JEAN DE 269
note 10, 13, 104
LAGUARDIA, FIORELLO H. 917
LAMARTINE, ALPHONSE DE 463
LAMB, ARTHUR J. 850
LAMB, LADY CAROLINE 449
LAMB, CHARLES 428
note 171
LAMB, MARY 397
LAMB, WILLIAM, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE 436
LAMPTON, WILLIAM JAMES 788
LANDON, LETITIA ELIZABETH . . . 498
LANDOR, WALTER SAVAGE 431
note 411, 878
LANE, GEORGE MARTIN 628
LANG, ANDREW 725
note 41, 169, 417, 751
LANGHORNE, JOHN 368
LANGLAND, WILLIAM, *note* . . 78, 154
LANIER, SIDNEY 716
LANIGAN, GEORGE THOMAS, *note* . 581
LARCOM, LUCY 630
LARDNER, RING 930
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANÇOIS, DUC DE 264
note 43, 100, 622
LASKI, HAROLD JOSEPH 965
LATHBURY, MARY ARTEMISIA . . . 711
LATIMER, FREDERICK PALMER . . . 881
LATIMER, HUGH 87
LAUDER, SIR HARRY 850
LAURENCE, WILLIAM L. 945
LAVATER, JOHANN KASPAR 372
LAWRENCE, D. H. 931
LAWRENCE, JAMES 441
LAWRENCE, T. E. 946
LAZARUS, EMMA 742
LEA, FANNY HEASLIP 927
LEACOCK, STEPHEN 844
note 674
LEAR, EDWARD 580
LEARNED, WALTER 736
note 484
LEAVITT, ROBERT KEITH 973
LECKY, WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE 699
LECLERC, GEORGES LOUIS (COMTE DE BUFFON) 334
note 221
LEE, AGNES 841
LEE, CHARLES 366
LEE, HENRY 384
LEE, NATHANIEL 291
LEE-HAMILTON, EUGENE 732
LE GALLIENNE, RICHARD 830
note 781
LEGARÉ, JAMES MATTHEWS 629
LEIGH, HENRY SAMBROOKE 690
LEIGHTON, ROBERT, *note* 341
LELAND, CHARLES GODFREY 631
LENIN, NIKOLAI 850
LEO XIII, POPE (GIACCHINO PECCI) 558
LE SAGE, ALAIN RENÉ 297
note 90
L'ESTRANGE, SIR ROGER 267
LETTS, WINIFRED MARY 917
LEUTSCH AND SCHNEIDEWIN, *note* . 18
LEVERIDGE, RICHARD 298
LEWIS, CECIL DAY 992
LEWIS, CLIVE STAPLES 980
LEWIS, SINCLAIR 931
LEY, ROBERT 956
LEYBOURNE, GEORGE 700
LIBANIUS, *note* 26
LIGNE, CHARLES JOSEPH, PRINCE DE 368
LINCOLN, ABRAHAM 537
LINDBERGH, ANNE MORROW 994
LINDBERGH, CHARLES AUGUSTUS . . 989
LINDSAY, VACHEL 902
LINKLATER, ERIC 984
LINLEY, GEORGE 489
LINNAEUS, CARL 333
LINTON, WILLIAM JAMES 582
LIPPARD, GEORGE 625
LIPPMANN, WALTER 952
note 809
LITVINOV, MAXIM MAXIMOVICH . . 887
LIVY, *note* 92, 637
LLOYD, DAVID, *note* 286
LOCKE, DAVID ROSS ("PETROLEUM V. NASBY") 662
LOCKE, JOHN (b. 1632) 283
LOCKE, JOHN (b. 1847) 736
LOCKER-LAMPSON, FREDERICK . . . 616
LODGE, HENRY CABOT 748
LODGE, THOMAS 116
LOGAN, JOHN 378
LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF 352
LOGAU, FRIEDRICH VON, *note* . . 234
LOMBROSO, CESARE 688
note 48, 566
LONG, JOHN LUTHER 796
*LONGFELLOW, HENRY WADSWORTH 520
LONGINUS 72
LONGUS 73
LOOS, ANITA 965
LOTHIAN, PHILIP HENRY KERR, MARQUESS OF 917
LOUIS XIV, *note* 399

LOUNSBURY, THOMAS RAYNESFORD, *note* 382
LOVELACE, RICHARD 268
note 202
LOVEMAN, ROBERT 809
LOVER, SAMUEL 485
LOW, DAVID 958
LOWELL, ABBOTT LAWRENCE . . 763
LOWELL, AMY 874
*LOWELL, JAMES RUSSELL . . . 599
LOWELL, ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE, *note* 527
LOYOLA, SAINT IGNATIUS . . . 87
LUBBOCK, SIR JOHN, LORD AVEBURY 664
LUCAN 51
LUCAS, EDWARD VERRALL . . . 841
LUCAS, ST. JOHN 904
LUCRETIUS 34
LUDENDORFF, ERICH FRIEDRICH WILHELM 822
LUDLOW, FITZHUGH 687
LUMMIS, CHARLES FLETCHER . . 788
LUTHER, MARTIN 86
LYALL, SIR ALFRED COMYN . . . 673
LYCURGUS, *note* 18
LYDGATE, JOHN, *note* 77
*LYLY, JOHN 112
LYNDSAY, SIR DAVID 87
LYON, GEORGE WASHINGTON . . 904
LYTTELTON, GEORGE LYTTELTON, LORD 343
LYTTON, EDWARD BULWER . . . 510
note 524
LYTTON, EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF LYTTON (OWEN MEREDITH) 653
note 307

MABIE, HAMILTON WRIGHT . . . 732
MACARTHUR, DOUGLAS 907
*MACAULAY, THOMAS BABINGTON, LORD 491
MACCALL, WILLIAM, *note* . . . 528
MACCARTHY, JOSEPH P. 805
MACDONALD, GEORGE 631
MACDONNELL, J. F. C. ("FRANCIS CARLIN") 913
MACDOWELL, EDWARD 796
MACHEN, ARTHUR 805
MACHIAVELLI, NICOLO 85
note 55
MACKAY, CHARLES 584
note 368
MACKAYE, PERCY 882
MACKINTOSH, SIR JAMES . . . 397
MACKLIN, CHARLES 327
note 274
MACLEISH, ARCHIBALD 960
"MACLEOD, FIONA" (WILLIAM SHARP) 762
MACLEOD, NORMAN 582
MACMAHON, MAURICE DE . . . 529
MACNEICE, LOUIS 994
MACPHERSON, JAMES, *note* . . 937
MADDEN, SAMUEL 307
MADISON, JAMES 382
MAETERLINCK, MAURICE . . . 802
MAIMON, MOSES BEN (MAIMONIDES) 74
MALINES, JOSEPH 701
MALLOCH, DOUGLAS 889
MALLORY, GEORGE LEIGH, *note* . 815
MALONE, WALTER 830
MALTHUS, THOMAS ROBERT, *note* . 530
MANILIUS 62
MANN, HORACE 484
MANN, THOMAS 882
MANNERS, JOHN JAMES ROBERT, DUKE OF RUTLAND 592
MANSFIELD, KATHERINE 952
MANTUANUS, JOHANNES BAPTISTA, *note* 813
MANUTIUS, ALDUS 84
MAP, WALTER DE 74
MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS . 66
MARCY, WILLIAM LEARNED . . . 450
MARISCHAL, GEORGE KEITH, EARL . 112
MARITAIN, JACQUES 917
MARKHAM, EDWIN 755
note 234, 918
MARKHAM, GERVAISE, *note* . . . 98
MARLATT, EARL 961
MARLOWE, CHRISTOPHER . . . 123
MARQUAND, JOHN PHILLIPS . . 966
MARQUIS, DONALD ROBERT PERRY . 893
MARRYAT, FREDERICK 469
MARSHALL, GEORGE CATLETT . . 908
MARSHALL, THOMAS RILEY . . . 759
MARSTON, JOHN, WITH GEORGE CHAPMAN AND BEN JONSON, *note* 15, 85, 91, 92
MARSTON, PHILIP BOURKE . . . 748
MARTIAL 51
note 293, 300
"MARTIN, ABE" (FRANK MCKINNEY HUBBARD) 841
MARTIN, AIMÉ, *note* 264
MARTIN, EDWARD SANDFORD . . 763
"MARTIN, JOHN" (MORGAN SHEPARD) 822
"MARVEL, IK." (DONALD GRANT MITCHELL) 625
MARVELL, ANDREW 268
MARX, KARL 593
MARY STUART, QUEEN OF SCOTS . 101
MASEFIELD, JOHN 895
note 663

MASON, CAROLINE ATHERTON BRIGGS 625
MASON, DANIEL GREGORY . . . 863
MASON, DONALD FRANCIS . . . 996
MASON, WALT 803
MASSEY, GERALD 638
*MASSINGER, PHILIP 226
MASSINGER, PHILIP, AND JOHN FLETCHER, *note* 226
MASSON, THOMAS L. 830
MASTERS, EDGAR LEE 845
MATHERS, EDWARD POWYS . . . 961
MAUGHAM, WILLIAM SOMERSET . 875
MAULDIN, WILLIAM H. ("BILL") . 997
MAUROIS, ANDRÉ 932
note 20
MAXWELL, CAROLINE ELIZABETH SHERIDAN NORTON, LADY . . 529
M'CARTHY, JUSTIN HUNTLY . . 794
note 83
MCAULIFFE, ANTHONY CLEMENT . 981
MCCARTHY, DENIS ALOYSIUS . . 850
note 591
MCCORD, DAVID 977
MCCRAE, JOHN 860
MCCREERY, JOHN LUCKEY . . . 673
MCCUTCHEON, GEORGE BARR . . 830
MCFEE, WILLIAM 914
MCGINLEY, PHYLLIS 993
MCKIM, BISHOP JOHN, *note* . . 87
MCNALLY, LEONARD 383
MEARNS, HUGHES 883
MELBOURNE, WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT 436
MELLEN, GRENVILLE, *note* . . . 735
MELVILLE, HERMAN 603
note 474
MELVILLE, SIR JAMES, *note* . . . 40
MENANDER 27
MENCKEN, HENRY LOUIS . . . 908
MENKEN, ADAH ISAACS 673
MERCIER, LOUIS SEBASTIEN . . . 372
MEREDITH, GEORGE 638
note 529
MEREDITH, OWEN (EDWARD ROBERT BULWER LYTTON, EARL OF LYTTON) 653
note 307
MERRICK, LEONARD, *note* . . . 904
MERRITT, DIXON LANIER . . . 904
MEUN, JEAN DE, *note* 999
MEURIER, GABRIEL 97
MEYNELL, ALICE 736
MICHELANGELO 85
MICKLE, WILLIAM JULIUS . . . 368
MIDDLESEX, LIONEL CRANFIELD, EARL OF, *note* 238
*MIDDLETON, THOMAS 214
MIFFLIN, LLOYD 736
MILL, JOHN STUART 517
MILLAY, EDNA ST. VINCENT . . . 961
note 519
MILLER, ALICE DUER 876
MILLER, JOAQUIN (CINCINNATUS HEINE MILLER) 711
note 438
MILLER, THOMAS 529
MILLER, WILLIAM 559
MILMAN, HENRY HART 463
MILNE, ALAN ALEXANDER . . . 917
MILNES, RICHARD MONCKTON, LORD HOUGHTON 543
*MILTON, JOHN 244
MIMNERMUS 8
MINER, CHARLES 437
MITCHELL, DONALD GRANT ("IK. MARVEL") 625
MITCHELL, SILAS WEIR 643
MOLA, EMILIO, *note* 983
*MOLIÈRE (JEAN BAPTISTE POQUELIN) 269
MOLLE, JOHN, *note* 899
MONRO, HAROLD 904
MONROE, JAMES 389
MONSELL, JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY, *note* 263
MONTAGU, JOHN, EARL OF SANDWICH, *note* 327
MONTAGU, LADY MARY WORTLEY . 322
MONTAGUE, CHARLES EDWARD . . 839
MONTAGUE, JAMES JACKSON . . 864
*MONTAIGNE, MICHEL DE . . . 97
MONTENAEKEN, LEON, *note* . . . 666
MONTGOMERY, SIR BERNARD, VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY OF ALAMEIN 939
MONTGOMERY, JAMES 412
MONTGOMERY, ROBERT 526
note 455
MONTGOMERY, ROSELLE MERCIER . 876
MONTROSE, JAMES GRAHAM, FIRST MARQUESS OF 262
MOODY, WILLIAM VAUGHN . . . 845
MOORE, CHARLES LEONARD . . . 759
MOORE, CLEMENT CLARKE . . . 437
MOORE, EDWARD 343
note 342
MOORE, FRANK FRANKFORT . . . 761
MOORE, GEORGE 756
MOORE, JOHN TROTWOOD . . . 778
MOORE, JULIA A. 736
MOORE, MARIANNE 940
MOORE, MERRILL 991
*MOORE, THOMAS 437
MORE, HANNAH 376
MORE, PAUL ELMER 809

More, Sir Thomas 86
Morehead, John Motley, *note* . 752
Morgan, Angela 926
Morgan, Charles Langbridge . 970
Morison, Samuel Eliot . . . 940
Morley, Christopher 956
note 978
Morley, John, Viscount Morley of Blackburn 699
Morris, George Pope 498
note 98
Morris, Sir Lewis 663
Morris, William 666
Morrow, Elizabeth Cutter . . 864
Morton, David 936
Morton, Henry Vollam . . . 963
Morton, Thomas 397
Motherwell, William . . . 487
Moulton, Louise Chandler . . 673
Mowat, R. B., *note* 812
Münch-Bellinghausen, Eligius Franz Joseph, Freiherr von . 5
Münster, Ernst F. 398
Muller, Herbert J. 993
Mulligan, James Hilary . . . 725
Mulock, Dinah Maria . . . 635
Mumford, Lewis 973
Munro, Hector Hugh ("Saki") . 851
Murray, Gilbert 830
Murray, William Henry Harrison ("Adirondack") . . . 707
Musset, Alfred de 558
note 163
Mussolini, Benito 925
Myers, Frederic William Henry 720

Nadaud, Gustave 615
Nairne, Carolina Oliphant, Lady 398
Napier, Mark, *note* 262
Napoleon Bonaparte 399
note 325
"Nasby, Petroleum V." (David Ross Locke) 662
Nash, Ogden 989
note 778
Nash, Thomas 212
Nathan, Robert 970
Naylor, James Ball 794
Neale, John Mason 592
Neaves, Lord Charles, *note* . . 530
Neihardt, John Gneisenau . . 914
Nelson, Horatio 389
Nepos, Cornelius 36
Nesbit, Edith 778
Nesbit, Wilbur Dick 855
Nettleship, Richard Lewis . . 734
Nevill, Ralph, *note* 767
Nevins, Allan 957
Newbolt, Sir Henry 803
Newman, John Henry, Cardinal . 495
Newton, A. Edward 805
Newton, Byron Rufus . . . 796
Newton, Eddie, and T. Laurence Seiberg 852
Newton, Sir Isaac 288
Nicolson, Adela Florence Cory ("Laurence Hope") . . . 812
Niebuhr, Reinhold 963
*Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm 726
Nimitz, Chester William . . . 932
Nobles, Milton 737
Nock, Albert Jay 864
Noel, Roden Berkeley Wriothesley 667
Noel, Thomas 491
Norris, Frank 851
Norris, John 291
Norris, William Edward . . . 737
"North, Christopher" (John Wilson), *note* 436, 458
Northbrooke, John, *note* . . . 26
Norton, Caroline Elizabeth Sheridan, Lady Maxwell . 529
Norton, Charles Eliot . . . 637
Norton, Grace Fallow . . . 887
"Novalis" (Friedrich von Hardenberg), *note* 281
Noyes, Alfred 909

O'Brien, Fitz-James 640
O'Casey, Sean 928
Ochs, Adolph S. 778
O'Connell, Daniel, *note* . . . 511
O'Connor, Basil 963
O'Donnell, Charles Leo . . . 928
O'Hara, Theodore 612
O'Keefe, Patrick F. 860
O'Keeffe, John 377
O'Kelly, Dennis 351
Oldys, William 326
Oliphant, Carolina, Lady Nairne 398
Olson, Ted 888
O'Malley, Frank Ward . . . 883
Omar ibn-al-Halif, *note* . . . 42
Onasander 63
O'Neill, Eugene 946
O'Neill, Moira 885
Oppenheimer, J. Robert . . . 992
O'Reilly, John Boyle 729
note 519
"O'Reilly, Miles" (Charles Graham Halpine) 643
Orr, Hugh Robert, *note* . . . 433
Orrery, Roger Boyle, First Earl of, *note* 266
Orwell, George 991
Osborn, Fairfield 940

Osgood, Frances Sargent . . . 562
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur William Edgar 730
O'Sheel, Shaemas 937
Osler, Sir William 743
note 534
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller . . . 559
note 108
Ostenso, Martha 986
Otis, James 353
Otway, Thomas 289
Ousley, Clarence 806
Overbury, Sir Thomas 226
* Ovid 42
Owen, Anita, *note* 439
Owen, Wilfred 966
Owens, Vilda Sauvage 883
"Oxenham, John" (William Arthur Dunkerley) . . . 796
Oxenstiern, Axel, *note* . . . 227

Paassen, Pierre van 973
Pacelli, Eugenio (Pope Pius XII) 887
Page, Walter Hines 761
Page, William Tyler 842
Paine, Thomas 370
Palafox y Melzi, José de, *note* . 452
Paley, William 372
Palgrave, Francis Turner . . 634
Palladas, *note* 223
Palmer and Jarrett 730
Palmer, William Pitt 517
Paracelsus, *note* 103
Paramore, Edward E., Jr. . . . 973
Pareto, Vilfredo 740
Parker, Dorothy 966
Parker, Edward Hazen . . . 629
Parker, John 358
Parker, John L. 691
Parker, Martyn 214
Parker, Ross, and Hughie Charles 996
Parker, Theodore 560
Parkman, Francis 628
Parnell, Thomas 304
Parr, Samuel 378
Parsons, Thomas William . . 605
Parton, James, *note* 912
Pascal, Blaise 272
note 45, 118
Passfield, Sidney Webb, Baron, and Beatrice Webb . . . 791
Pater, Walter 701
note 41
Paterson, Andrew Barton ("Banjo") 809
Patmore, Coventry 629
Patri, Angelo 890
Patten, George Washington . . 529
Paul, Elliot 958
"Paul, John" (Charles Henry Webb) 668
Payn, James, *note* 441
Payne, John Howard 464
Peacock, Thomas Love . . . 449
Pearson, Edmund Lester . . . 910
Peary, Robert Edwin 763
Peattie, Donald Culross . . . 981
Peele, George 116
note 225, 443
Pegler, Westbrook 970
Penn, William 288
Pepys, Samuel 284
note 53, 88, 1012
Percy, Thomas, *note* 1011
Percy, William Alexander . . 932
Perry, Bliss 794
Perry, Charlotte Augusta ("Carlotta") 740
Perry, Lila Cabot, *note* . . . 627
Perry, Nora 660
Perry, Oliver Hazard 450
Pershing, John J., *note* . . . 789
Persius, *note* 24, 35, 66
Pétain, Henri Philippe . . . 763
Petrarch, *note* 42
Petronius Arbiter 51
Pettee, John Tyler 625
Phaedrus 48
note 9, 10, 35
Phelps, Edward John 625
Philips, John, *note* 358
Phillips, Charles 462
Phillips, H. I. 940
Phillips, Stephen 810
note 854
Phillips, Wendell 562
note 664
Phillpotts, Eden 804
Philostratus, *note* 219
Piatt, Sarah Morgan Bryant . . 687
Piave, F. M., *note* 37
Pierpont, John 450
note 330
Pilpay (Bidpai) 28
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth . 377
Pindar 13
"Pindar, Peter" (John Wolcot) . 371
note 219, 315
Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing . . . 761
Pinkney, Edward Coote . . . 499
Piozzi, Hester Lynch Thrale . 371
note 459
Pitt, William 377
Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham 334

PITT, WILLIAM (THE YOUNGER), *note* 45, 255
PITTER, RUTH 978
PIUS XII, POPE (EUGENIO PACELLI) 887
PLANCHÉ, JAMES ROBINSON . . . 484
PLATO 23
note 8, 48, 316
PLAUTUS 29
note 774
PLINY THE ELDER 49
note 8, 32, 43
PLINY THE YOUNGER 65
note 32
PLOMER, WILLIAM 992
PLUNKETT, EDWARD JOHN MORETON DRAX, LORD DUNSANY . 892
*PLUTARCH 53
POE, EDGAR ALLAN 543
POLLARD, JOSEPHINE 720
POLLOCK, EDWARD 630
POLLOK, ROBERT 489
note 455
POLYBIUS 31
POMFRET, JOHN 294
note 277, 293
POMPADOUR, JEANNE, MARQUISE DE 351
PONTING, HERBERT GEORGE . . . 855
POORE, BEN PERLEY, *note* . . . 499
*POPE, ALEXANDER 309
POPE, WALTER 275
PORTER, ALAN 984
PORTER, HORACE, *note* 661
PORTER, WILLIAM SYDNEY (O. HENRY) 800
PORTEUS, BEILBY 366
note 98, 349
POTTER, HENRY CODMAN 673
POUND, EZRA 932
POUND, ROSCOE 851
POWELL, GEORGE H. (GEORGE ASAF) 906
POWELL, SIR JOHN, *note* 110
PRAED, WINTHROP MACKWORTH . 499
note 108, 232
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM 353
PRESCOTT, WILLIAM HICKLING . . 484
PRESTON, KEITH 928
PRIMROSE, ARCHIBALD PHILIP, EARL OF ROSEBERY 737
PRIOR, MATTHEW 293
note 219
PROCLUS, *note* 61
PROCTER, BRYAN WALLER ("BARRY CORNWALL") 451
PROCTOR, ADELAIDE ANNE . . . 634
PROPERTIUS 42
PROUDFIT, DAVID LAW ("PELEG ARKWRIGHT") 717
PROUST, MARCEL 855
PROWSE, WILLIAM JEFFREY . . . 687
PUBLILIUS SYRUS 43
note 7, 18, 28
PULTENEY, SIR WILLIAM 306
PUTNAM, AMELIA EARHART . . . 981
PUTNAM, PHELPS 970
PYLE, ERNIE 986

QUARLES, FRANCIS 231
note 86
QUESNAY, FRANÇOIS 326
QUILLER-COUCH, SIR ARTHUR THOMAS 806
QUINCY, JOSIAH 376
QUINCY, JOSIAH, JR. 420
QUINTILIAN 52
QUINTUS CURTIUS, *note* 111
QUINTUS ENNIUS 30

*RABELAIS, FRANÇOIS 87
RACINE, JEAN 287
note 32
RADCLIFFE, ANN 397
RAINBOROUGH, THOMAS 228
RALEIGH, SIR WALTER (b. 1552) . 110
RALEIGH, SIR WALTER (b. 1861) . 796
RAMSAY, ALLAN 307
RANDALL, JAMES RYDER 702
RANDOLPH, INNES 691
RANDOLPH, JOHN 425
RANDS, WILLIAM BRIGHTY ("MATTHEW BROWNE") 626
RANSOM, JOHN CROWE 946
RASPE, RUDOLF ERICH 369
note 65
RAVENSCROFT, THOMAS 232
RAY, JAMES, *note* 69
RAY, JOHN, *note* 715, 727
RAYMOND, ROSSITER WORTHINGTON 707
READ, SIR HERBERT 967
note 724
READ, THOMAS BUCHANAN . . . 625
REALF, RICHARD 667
REED, MYRTLE, *note* 989
REESE, LIZETTE WOODWORTH . . 764
REMARQUE, ERICH MARIA . . . 978
note 868
RENOIR, PIERRE AUGUSTE . . . 712
REPPLIER, AGNES 778
REVES, EMERY 992
REXFORD, EBEN EUGENE 740
RHODES, CECIL JOHN 758
RHODES, WILLIAM BARNES . . . 419
RIBBENTROP, JOACHIM VON . . . 967
RICE, CALE YOUNG 860
RICE, GRANTLAND 910
note 778, 807

Richard, Paul 876
Richards, Edward Hersey . . . 876
Richards, Laura Elizabeth . . 748
Richardson, Robert 749
Riddell, Henry Scott 489
Riesenberg, Felix 904
Riley, James Whitcomb . . . 745
Riley, James Whitcomb, and Lee O. Harris, *note* 426
Rilke, Rainer Maria 884
Ripley, Robert Leroy 967
Rittenhouse, Jessie Belle . . 845
Robbins, Leonard H. 890
Roberts, Kenneth 933
Roberts, Theodore Goodridge . 890
Robinson, Edwin Arlington . . 845
note 39
Robinson, James Harvey . . . 806
Robinson, Joshua Davenport . 643
Roche, James Jeffrey 737
Rochefoucauld, François, Duc de La 264
note 43, 100, 622
Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of 288
Rockefeller, John Davison, Jr. . 876
Rodgers, W. R. 995
Rogers, Robert Cameron . . . 804
Rogers, Robert Emmons . . . 947
Rogers, Samuel 396
note . . . 33, 47, 120, 242
Rogers, Will 904
Roland, Madame Jeanne . . . 383
Ronsard, Pierre de 96
Rooney, John Jerome 831
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano . . 918
note 864, 963
Roosevelt, Franklin D., and Sir Winston Churchill . . . 922
Roosevelt, Theodore 778
Root, George Frederick . . . 613
Roscommon, Wentworth Dillon, Earl of 283
Rose, Alexander MacGregor . . 734
Rosebery, Archibald Philip Primrose, Earl of 737
Rosenbach, A. S. W. 888
Ross, Sir Ronald 775
Rossetti, Christina Georgina . 649
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel . . . 640
note 529
Rostand, Edmond 842
Rouget de Lisle, Joseph . . . 395
Rousseau, Jean Jacques . . . 344
Rowe, Nicholas 302
Rowley, "Red" 958
Royall, Kenneth Claiborne . . 971
Rukeyser, Muriel 996
Rumbold, Richard 271
Ruml, Beardsley 971
Ruskin, John 605
note 249, 668
Russell, Bertrand 861
note 962
Russell, George W. (AE) . . . 839
Russell, Irwin 758
Russell, Lord John, *note* . . . 63, 335, 843, 1007
Russell, Sir William Howard . 613
Rutland, John James Robert Manners, Duke of . . . 592
Ryan, Abram Joseph 667
Ryan, Richard 484

Sabatini, Rafael 884
St. John, Henry, Viscount Bolingbroke 303
Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin, *note* 903
Saintsbury, George 732
Saint-Simon, C. H., *note* . . . 39
Saki (Hector Hugh Munro) . . 851
Sallust 35
Saltonstall, Leverett . . . 963
Salvandy, Narcisse Achille, Comte de 472
Samson, Leon 974
Sandburg, Carl 898
note 1003
Sandwich, John Montagu, Earl of, *note* 327
Sandys, Sir Edwin 98
Sangster, Margaret E. . . . 971
Sangster, Margaret Elizabeth . 700
Santayana, George 806
Sappho of Lesbos 8
Sarett, Lew 947
Sargent, Epes 583
Saroyan, William 995
Sassoon, Siegfried 937
Savage, Minot Judson 712
Savage, Richard 327
Savile, George, Marquess of Halifax 286
Saxe, John Godfrey 587
Sayers, Dorothy Leigh . . . 967
Sayers, Henry J. 828
Scarron, Paul, *note* 69
Schauffler, Robert Haven . . 904
Schelling, Friedrich von, *note* . 397
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von 394
Schmolke, Benjamin 302
Schneckenburger, Max . . . 595
Schneidewin and Leutsch, *note* . 18
Schopenhauer, Arthur . . . 461

SCHREINER, OLIVE ("RALPH IRON") 761
SCHURZ, CARL 644
SCHWARTZ, DELMORE 996
SCOTT, CLEMENT WILLIAM . . . 712
note 695
SCOTT, GEOFFREY 933
SCOTT, JOHN 362
SCOTT, ROBERT FALCON 842
*SCOTT, SIR WALTER 413
SCOTT, WILLIAM, LORD STOWELL . 377
SCOTT, WINFIELD 450
SCRUGGS, ANDERSON M. 978
SEARS, EDMUND HAMILTON . . . 560
SÉBASTIANI, FRANÇOIS HORACE BASTIEN 420
SEDGWICK, ELLERY 861
note 864
SEDLEY, SIR CHARLES 287
SEEGER, ALAN 947
SEIBERG, T. LAURENCE, AND EDDIE NEWTON 852
SELDEN, JOHN 227
note 119
SELDES, GEORGE 957
SENECA 47
note 34, 48, 643
SERVICE, ROBERT WILLIAM . . . 877
note 910
SEWARD, THOMAS, *note* 227
SEWARD, WILLIAM HENRY, *note* . 562
SHAFTESBURY, ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD, *note* . . . 324, 383
*SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM . . . 124
All's Well That Ends Well . . 182
Antony and Cleopatra . . . 200
As You Like It 159
Comedy of Errors, The . . . 128
Coriolanus 202
Cymbeline 203
Hamlet 169
Julius Caesar 166
King Henry IV, Part I . . . 149
King Henry IV, Part II . . . 152
King Henry V 154
King Henry VI, Part I . . . 124
King Henry VI, Part II . . . 125
King Henry VI, Part III . . . 126
King Henry VIII 210
King John 147
King Lear 190
King Richard II 138
King Richard III 127
Love's Labour's Lost 132
Macbeth 194
Measure for Measure 183
Merchant of Venice, The . . . 143
Merry Wives of Windsor, The . 180
Midsummer-Night's Dream, A . 140
*SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM (*continued*)
Much Ado about Nothing . . 156
Othello 185
Passionate Pilgrim, The . . . 169
Pericles 203
Rape of Lucrece, The 131
Romeo and Juliet 134
Shakespeare's Epitaph . . . 212
Sonnets 204
Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music 212
Taming of the Shrew, The . . 130
Tempest, The 208
Timon of Athens 203
Titus Andronicus 129
Troilus and Cressida 181
Twelfth-Night 163
Two Gentlemen of Verona, The . 131
Venus and Adonis 131
Winter's Tale, The 207
SHAPIRO, KARL JAY 996
SHARP, WILLIAM ("FIONA MACLEOD") 762
SHARPE, R. L. 730
SHARSWOOD, GEORGE 560
SHAW, GEORGE BERNARD . . . 764
note 564, 715, 946
SHAW, HENRY WHEELER ("JOSH BILLINGS") 594
SHAW, IRWIN 996
SHEEN, BISHOP FULTON JOHN . . 973
SHEFFIELD, JOHN, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY . . 289
note 261
SHELLABARGER, SAMUEL 948
SHELLEY, MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT . 487
*SHELLEY, PERCY BYSSHE . . . 464
SHENSTONE, WILLIAM 347
note 341
SHEPARD, MORGAN ("JOHN MARTIN") 822
SHEPARD, ODELL 928
SHEPHERD, RICHARD HERNE, *note* . 117
SHERIDAN, PHILIP HENRY . . . 653
*SHERIDAN, RICHARD BRINSLEY . 380
SHERMAN, FRANK DEMPSTER . . 794
SHERMAN, SIDNEY 517
SHERMAN, STUART PRATT . . . 914
SHERMAN, WILLIAM TECUMSEH . 613
SHIRLEY, JAMES 237
SIDNEY, ALGERNON 271
note . . . 13, 52, 203, 243
SIDNEY, SIR PHILIP 115
SIENKIEWICZ, HENRYK 735
SIGISMUND, HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR, *note* 271
SIGOURNEY, LYDIA HUNTLEY . . 463
SILIUS ITALICUS, *note* 235
SILL, EDWARD ROWLAND . . . 712

Silverman, Sime 864
Simmons, Laura 890
Simonides of Ceos 9
Simplicius 12
Sims, George Robert 737
Sitwell, Edith 941
Sitwell, Sir Osbert 964
Skelton, John 84
Skinner, Cornelia Otis . . . 988
Skinner, Cornelia Otis, and Emily Kimbrough . . . 988
"Slick, Sam" (Thomas Chandler Haliburton) 483
Smart, Christopher 352
note 332
Smiley, Joseph Bert 810
Smith, Adam 352
Smith, Alexander 650
Smith, Alfred Emanuel 864
Smith, Arabella Eugenia . . . 733
Smith, Dodie 975
Smith, Edgar 775
Smith, Edmund, *note* 313
Smith, Horace 436
Smith, John, *note* 417
Smith, Langdon 780
Smith, Lewis Worthington, *note* 891
Smith, Logan Pearsall 822
Smith, May Riley 717
Smith, Nora Archibald . . . 788
Smith, Samuel Francis 529
Smith, Sydney 418
note 39, 270, 322
Smith, Walter Chalmers . . . 631
Smollett, Tobias 352
Socrates 20
Solon 8
Somerville, William 303
Sophocles 14
note 13
Soule, John Babsone Lane . . 585
South, Robert 286
Southerne, Thomas, *note* . . . 225
note 555
Southey, Robert 426
note 267
Southwell, Robert 117
note 54, 91, 101
Spellman, Francis Joseph, Cardinal 953
Spencer, Herbert 614
note 530, 609
Spencer, Theodore 991
Spencer, William Robert . . . 402
note 183
Spender, Stephen 995
Spenser, Edmund 113
note 34, 77, 92, 230
Spinoza, Benedict (Baruch) . . 281
note 46
Spofford, Harriet Prescott . . 674
Spooner, Allen C. 496
Spooner, William Archibald . . 730
Sprague, Charles 464
Spring-Rice, Sir Cecil Arthur . 788
Sproat, Nancy Dennis 398
Staël, Madame de 397
Stafford, Wendell Phillips . . 796
Stalin, Joseph 904
Stanhope, Philip Dormer, Earl of Chesterfield 323
note 356, 626
Stanley, Bessie Anderson . . 905
Stanley, Sir Henry Morton . . 712
Stanton, Charles E. 789
Stanton, Frank Lebby 775
Stark, John 358
Starrett, Vincent 937
Stedman, Edmund Clarence . . 663
Steele, Sir Richard 301
note 107, 224
Steffens, Lincoln 831
Stein, Gertrude 877
Steinbeck, John Ernst 991
Stendhal (Henri Beyle) . . . 447
Stephen, James Kenneth . . . 789
note 410
Stephen, Leslie, *note* 334
Stephens, James 922
Sterling, George 847
Stern, G. B., *note* 579
*Sterne, Laurence 345
Stesichorus 8
Stevens, Wallace 906
Stevenson, Adlai 986
Stevenson, Robert Louis . . . 749
note 288, 733, 749
Stevenson, William 97
Stewart, Helen D'Arcy Cranstoun 397
Stimson, Henry Lewis 839
Stockton, Frank Richard . . . 667
Stoddard, Richard Henry . . . 634
Stokes, Rose Pastor 906
Stone, Samuel John 703
Storey, Violet Alleyn 987
Story, Joseph 436
note 561
Story, William Wetmore . . . 606
Stoughton, William 281
Stowe, Harriet Beecher . . . 563
Stowe, Leland 984
Stowell, William Scott, Lord . 377
Strachey, Lytton 910
Strafford, Thomas Wentworth, Earl of, *note* 146

STRINGER, ARTHUR 878
STRODE, WILLIAM, *note* 221
STRUNSKY, SIMEON 906
STRUTHER, JAN 988
STUBBS, CHARLES WILLIAM 733
note 569
STUDDERT-KENNEDY, GEOFFREY ANKETELL ("WOODBINE WILLIE") 926
SUCKLING, SIR JOHN 261
note 117
SUETONIUS, *note* 305
SUMNER, CHARLES 563
note 293
SUMNER, WILLIAM GRAHAM 707
SURTEES, ROBERT SMITH 510
SUTTNER, BARONESS BERTHA VON . . 740
SWAIN, CHARLES 509
*SWIFT, JONATHAN 294
SWINBURNE, ALGERNON CHARLES . . 691
SYDENHAM, CHARLES EDWARD POULETT THOMSON, LORD, *note* . . . 334
SYMONDS, JOHN ADDINGTON 707
SYMONS, ARTHUR 823
SYNGE, JOHN MILLINGTON 856
SYRUS, PUBLILIUS 43
note 7, 18, 28

TABB, JOHN BANISTER 733
note 528
TABRAR, JOSEPH 762
*TACITUS 63
TAGGARD, GENEVIEVE 971
TAGORE, RABINDRANATH 797
TALFOURD, SIR THOMAS NOON . . . 483
TALIB, ALI IBN-ABU 73
TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD, CHARLES MAURICE DE 384
note 399
TAPPAN, EVA MARCH 759
TARKINGTON, BOOTH 847
TATE, NAHUM, AND NICHOLAS BRADY 290
note 237
TAWNEY, RICHARD HENRY 910
TAYLOR, ANN 442
TAYLOR, BAYARD 634
TAYLOR, BERT LESTON 831
TAYLOR, SIR HENRY 494
TAYLOR, JANE 442
TAYLOR, JEFFERYS, *note* 11
TAYLOR, JEREMY 264
TAYLOR, JOHN, *note* 28, 91
TAYLOR, TOM 588
TEASDALE, SARA 928
note 876
TEMPLE, SIR WILLIAM 275
TEMPLE, WILLIAM, ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY 914
TENNANT, LAURA, *note* 952
TENNIEL, SIR JOHN, *note* 957
*TENNYSON, ALFRED, LORD 546
TERENCE 31
note 15
TERHUNE, ALBERT PAYSON 861
TERTULLIAN 68
THACKERAY, WILLIAM MAKEPEACE . 563
note 104, 345, 441
THAXTER, CELIA LAIGHTON 674
THAYER, ERNEST LAWRENCE . . . 807
THAYER, LOUIS EDWIN 899
note 655
THEOBALD, LEWIS, *note* 48
THEOCRITUS 29
note 34
THEOGNIS 8
THEOPHORUS, SAINT IGNATIUS, *note* 234
THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT 75
THOMAS OF ERCILDOUN 74
THOMAS, DYLAN 996
THOMAS, EDITH MATILDA 759
THOMAS, EDWARD 899
THOMAS, LOUISA CARROLL, *note* . 792
THOMPSON, FRANCIS 789
THOMPSON, HAROLD WILLIAM . . . 959
THOMPSON, MAURICE 730
THOMPSON, WILL HENRY 740
THOMSON, CHARLES EDWARD POULETT, LORD SYDENHAM, *note* . 334
THOMSON, JAMES (b. 1700) . . . 327
note 233, 256
THOMSON, JAMES (b. 1834) . . . 667
THOREAU, HENRY DAVID 588
note 890, 919
THORNBURY, GEORGE WALTER . . . 640
THORPE, ROSE HARTWICK 753
THRALE, MRS. (HESTER LYNCH PIOZZI) 371
note 459
THUCYDIDES 19
note 55
THURBER, JAMES 971
TIBULLUS, *note* 135
TICKELL, THOMAS 307
note 98
TILLOTSON, JOHN 275
TIMROD, HENRY 644
TOBIN, JOHN 403
TOCQUEVILLE, ALEXIS DE 515
TOLSTOI, COUNT LYOF NIKOLAYEVITCH 642
note 271
TOMLINSON, H. M. 864
TOPLADY, AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE . . 372
TORRENCE, RIDGELY 884

Towne, Charles Hanson . . . 890
Townsend, Mary Ashley . . . 687
Trench, Herbert 824
Trench, Melesina, *note* . . . 417
Trench, Richard Chenevix . . 526
Trevelyan, George Macaulay . 888
Trevelyan, George Otto, *note* . 400
Trollope, Anthony 585
note 579
Trowbridge, John Townsend . . 637
Truman, Harry S. 929
Trumbull, John 380
Tucker, Blanche Roosevelt, *note* 526
Tucker, Josiah 345
Tucker, Sophie 929
Tupper, Martin Farquhar . . 561
Turgeniev, Ivan Sergeyevich . . 594
Turner, Nancy Byrd 910
Turner, W. J. 953
*Tusser, Thomas 96
Twain, Mark (Samuel Langhorne Clemens) 674
note 736, 749
Tweedsmuir, John Buchan, Lord 878
Tyler, Royall 389
Tyndall, John 613

Udall, Nicholas, *note* 832
Ufford, Edward Smith . . . 754
Underhill, Evelyn 884
Untermeyer, Louis 933
Upham, James B., *note* 762
Upson, Arthur 890
Urey, Harold Clayton 967
Urmy, Clarence 780
Urquhart, R. E., *note* 872

Valerius Maximus, *note* . . . 19
Valéry, Paul 857
Vanbrugh, Sir John 294
Van Buren, Martin, *note* . . . 333
"Vandegrift, Margaret" (Margaret Thomson Janvier) . . 732
Vanderbilt, William H. . . . 616
Vandiver, Willard Duncan . . 760
Van Doren, Carl 934
Van Doren, Mark 971
Van Dyke, Henry 756
Van Paassen, Pierre 973
Vanzetti, Bartolomeo 948
Varro, *note* 121
Vaughan, Henry 271
Vauvenargues, Luc de Clapiers, Marquis de, *note* 115
Vaux, Sir Thomas 95
Veblen, Thorstein 775
Vegetius, *note* 40
Venable, William Henry, *note* . 654
Venning, Ralph, *note* . . . 85, 212
Victoria, Queen 606
Villars, Claude Louis Hector, Duc de, *note* 401
Villon, François 83
Vinci, Leonardo da 84
Vinson, Fred M. 957
Virgil 36
note 6, 50, 778
Volney, Constantin de, *note* . . 493
Voss, Johann Heinrich . . . 382
Voltaire (François Marie Arouet) 324

Wade, Joseph Augustine . . . 484
Wagner, Charles A. 988
Walaeus, Jan, *note* 334
Walker, James J., *note* 716
Walker, Katharine Kent Child 707
Walker, William 273
Wallace, Henry Agard . . . 948
Wallace, William Ross . . . 606
Waller, Edmund 242
note 11
Waller, John 997
Walpole, Horace 350
note 493
Walpole, Hugh 930
Walpole, Sir Robert 303
note 265
Walsh, Thomas 885
Walsh, William 293
Walter, Howard Arnold . . . 926
Walton, Izaak 235
note 213, 216
Warburton, William 327
"Ward, Artemus" (Charles Farrar Browne) 664
Ward, Thomas 224
Ware, Eugene Fitch ("Ironquill") 712
note 694
Warman, Cy 762
Warner, Charles Dudley . . . 644
note 674
Warren, Robert Penn 993
Warton, Thomas 358
Washburn, Henry Stevenson . 583
Washington, Booker Taliaferro 767
Washington, George 366
note 108
Waterman, Nixon 791
Watson, John Whittaker . . . 632
Watson, William, *note* . . . 241
Watson, Sir William 780
Watterson, Henry 708
Watts, Isaac 302
note 232

Weatherly, Frederic Edward . 740
Weaver, John Van Alstyn . . 967
Webb, Beatrice, and Sidney Webb, Baron Passfield 791
Webb, Charles Henry ("John Paul") 668
Webb, Mary 915
Webb, Sidney, Baron Passfield, and Beatrice Webb . . . 791
Webster, Daniel 442
Webster, Harold Tucker . . . 934
Webster, Henry de Lafayette . 632
Webster, John 225
note . . . 82, 94, 100, 119
Wedgwood, Josiah 362
Weems, Mason Locke 395
Welch, William H., *note* . . . 530
Welles, Winifred 968
Wellesley, Arthur, Duke of Wellington 400
Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of 400
Wells, Carolyn 847
Wells, Herbert George . . . 831
Wells, Rollin John 740
Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Strafford, *note* 146
Wesley, Charles 334
Wesley, John 329
note 118
West, Mae 968
West, Rebecca, *note* 923
Westbury, Richard Bethell, Lord 495
Westcott, Edward Noyes . . . 735
Wharton, Edith 804
Whetstone, George, *note* . . . 93
Whewell, William 472
note 118
Whistler, James McNeill . . 668
White, E. B. 984
White, Gilbert 351
White, James Terry . . . 733
note 607
White, William Allen . . . 843
White, William Lindsay . . . 987
Whitefield, George, *note* . . . 334
Whitehead, Alfred North . . 797
Whitehead, William 347
Whiting, William 634
Whitman, Sarah Helen Power . 509
Whitman, Walt 607
note 875
Whitney, Adeline Dutton Train 632
Whittier, John Greenleaf . . 526
note . . . 524, 526, 552, 756
Whyte-Melville, George John . 616
Wickham, Anna 930
Widdemer, Margaret 911
Wiggam, Albert Edward . . . 857
Wiggin, Kate Douglas . . . 767
Wilberforce, Samuel 516
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler . . . 753
note 508
Wilde, Oscar Fingal O'Flahertie Wills 767
note 11, 124, 600
Wilder, Thornton Niven . . . 978
Wiley, Herbert V. 959
Wilkes, John, *note* 324
Willard, Emma 451
William III, Prince of Orange . 289
William of Wykeham 77
Williams, Harry, and Jack Judge 878
Williams, Oscar 985
Willis, Nathaniel Parker . . 520
Willkie, Wendell Lewis . . . 964
Willson, Dixie 975
Wilmot, John, Earl of Rochester 288
Wilson, Carroll A. 937
Wilson, Harry Leon 839
Wilson, John 708
Wilson, John ("Christopher North"), *note* 436, 458
Wilson, McLandburgh . . . 891
Wilson, Woodrow 770
note 666
Windsor, Duke of (King Edward VIII) 972
Winslow, Edward, *note* . . . 292
Winter, William 688
Winthrop, Robert Charles . . 557
Wister, Owen 795
Wither, George 229
note 111
Wodehouse, Pelham Grenville . 915
Wolcot, John ("Peter Pindar") . 371
note 219, 315
Wolfe, Charles 464
Wolfe, Humbert 934
Wolfe, Thomas 987
Woodberry, George Edward . . 762
"Woodbine Willie" (Geoffrey Anketell Studdert-Kennedy) 926
Woodruff, Julia Louise Matilda 663
Woodward, William E. . . . 878
note 653
Woodworth, Samuel 450
Woolf, Virginia 923
note 469
Woollcott, Alexander . . . 941
Woollcott, William W. . . . 890
note 858
Woolman, John 351
Woolsey, John M., *note* . . . 917

Woolsey, Sarah Chauncey (Susan Coolidge) 734
Wordsworth, Elizabeth . . . 708
* Wordsworth, William . . . 403
Work, Henry Clay 660
Wotton, Sir Henry 213
note 101
Wright, Ernest Vincent . . . 861
Wright, Frank Lloyd . . . 847
Wycherley, William, *note* . . 24
Wycliffe, John 83
Wykeham, William of 77
Wylie, Elinor Hoyt 934
Wynn, Ed 937

Xenophon 23

Ybarra, Thomas Russell . . . 911
Yair, Phineas ben, *note* . . . 119
Yeats, William Butler . . . 824
Yelverton, Barry, Lord Avonmore, *note* 444
Yonge, Nicholas, *note* 45
Young, Brigham 496
* Young, Edward 304
Young, George W. 828
Young, Sir John, *note* 218
Young, Roland 941
Youngdahl, Luther W. . . . 976

Zamoyski, Jan 101
Zangwill, Israel 810
Zeuxis 26
Zinsser, Hans 899
Zola, Émile 708

ANONYMOUS AND COLLECTIVE WORKS

Anonymous 999
Ballads 1011
Epitaphs 1013
Foreign Proverbs and Sayings:
French 1010
Latin 1009
Miscellaneous 1011
Junius 1001
New England Primer, The . . 1000
Nursery Rhymes 1014
Book of Common Prayer . . . 1068
Book of Common Prayer, English 1069
Charter of the United Nations . 997
Constitution of the United States 376
Egypt, Ancient 3
The Holy Bible 1021
Old Testament 1021
New Testament 1050
Apocrypha 1065
The Koran 1070

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

ANCIENT EGYPT

To resist him that is set in authority is evil.

The Instruction of Ptahhotep [1]
[Circa *2675* B. C.]

There it o'ertook me that I fell down for thirst, I was parched, my throat burned, and I said: "This is the taste of death."

The Story of Sinuke [1]
[Circa *2000* B. C.]

There is none that hath turned his shaft, there is none that hath bent his bow.

Ibid.

Then the ship perished, and of them that were in it not one survived. And I was cast on to an island by a wave of the sea.

The Story of the Shipwrecked Sailor [1] [Circa *1700* B. C.?]

Everywhere he feels his Heart because its vessels run to all his limbs.

The Beginning of the Secret Book of the Physician [2] [Circa *1550* B. C.]

Go not in and out in the court of justice, that thy name may not stink.

The Wisdom of Anii [1]
[Circa *900* B. C.]

HAMMURABI [3]
[*Floruit* 2100 B. C.]

I established law and justice in the land.

Prologue

If a man owe a debt and Adad [4] inundate his field and carry away the produce, or, through lack of water, grain have not grown in the field, in that year he shall not make any return of grain to the creditor, he shall alter his contract-tablet and he shall not pay the interest for that year.

Sect. 48

If a man destroy the eye of another man, they shall destroy his eye.

Sect. 196

HOMER [1]
[*Circa* 850 B. C.]

The wrath of Peleus' son, the direful spring
Of all the Grecian woes, O goddess, sing!

Iliad.[1] *Book I, Line 1*

The distant Trojans never injur'd me.

Ibid. Line 200

Words sweet as honey from his lips distill'd.

Ibid. Line 332

Shakes his ambrosial curls, and gives the nod, —
The stamp of fate, and sanction of the god.

Ibid. Line 684

And unextinguish'd laughter shakes the skies.[2]

Ibid. Line 771

The man who acts the least, upbraids the most.

Ibid. Book II, Line 311

Thick as autumnal leaves or driving sand.

Ibid. Line 970

The glorious gifts of the gods may not be cast aside.

Ibid.[3] *Book III, Line 65*

Chiefs, who no more in bloody fights engage,

[1] From Adolf Erman [1854–1937]: *The Literature of the Ancient Egyptians*, translated [1927] by Aylward M. Blackman.

[2] In *The Papyrus Ebers*, translated [1931] from the German version by Cyril P. Bryan.

[3] From Robert Francis Harper's *The Code of Hammurabi King of Babylon*, about 2100 B.C., second edition.

[4] The storm god.

[1] The translation is that of Alexander Pope [1715] unless otherwise noted.

[2] The same line occurs in the translation of the *Odyssey, Book VIII, L. 366.*

[3] Translated [1950] by Chase and Perry.

But, wise through time, and narrative with age,
In summer-days like grasshoppers rejoice,
A bloodless race, that send a feeble voice.

Iliad. Book III, Line 199

She moves a goddess, and she looks a queen.

Ibid. Line 208

But when he speaks, what elocution flows!
Soft as the fleeces of descending snows
The copious accents fall, with easy art;
Melting they fall, and sink into the heart.

Ibid. Line 283

Ajax the great . . .
Himself a host.

Ibid. Line 293

Wrapt in the cold embraces of the tomb.

Ibid. Line 312

Plough the watery deep.

Ibid. Line 357

And joyful nations join in leagues of peace.

Ibid. Line 401

The day shall come, the great avenging day,
Which Troy's proud glories in the dust shall lay,
When Priam's powers and Priam's self shall fall,
And one prodigious ruin swallow all.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 196

The first in banquets, but the last in fight.

Ibid. Line 401

Gods! How the son degenerates from the sire!

Ibid. Line 451

Not two strong men the enormous weight could raise, —
Such men as live in these degenerate days.[1]

Ibid. Book V, Line 371

[1] A mass enormous! which in modern days
No two of earth's degenerate sons could raise.

Book XX, L. 337

Whose little body lodg'd a mighty mind.

Iliad. Book V, Line 999

He held his seat; a friend to human race.
Fast by the road, his ever-open door
Obliged the wealthy, and reliev'd the poor.[1]

Ibid. Book VI, Line 18

Like leaves on trees the race of man is found,
Now green in youth, now withering on the ground:
Another race the following spring supplies:
They fall successive, and successive rise.

Ibid. Line 181

Inflaming wine, pernicious to mankind.

Ibid. Line 330

If yet, not lost to all the sense of shame.

Ibid. Line 350

He, from whose lips divine persuasion flows.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 143

Who dares think one thing, and another tell,
My heart detests him as the gates of Hell.[2]

Ibid. Book IX, Line 412

Short is my date, but deathless my renown.

Ibid. Line 535

Content to follow when we lead the way.

Ibid. Book X, Line 141

He serves me most, who serves his country best.

Ibid. Line 201

Praise from a friend, or censure from a foe,
Are lost on hearers that our merits know.

Ibid. Line 293

The rest were vulgar deaths, unknown to fame.

Ibid. Book XI, Line 394

Without a sign, his sword the brave man draws,

[1] See Sam Walter Foss, page 777b.
[2] See Pepys, page 284a.

And asks no omen but his country's cause.

Iliad. Book XII, Line 283

A day to fire the brave, and warm the cold,
To gain new glories, or augment the old.

Ibid. Line 321

And seem to walk on wings, and tread in air.

Ibid. Book XIII, Line 106

Not vain the weakest, if their force unite.

Ibid. Line 311

The best of things, beyond their measure, cloy.

Ibid. Line 795

Heroes as great have died, and yet shall fall.

Ibid. Book XV, Line 157

A noble mind disdains not to repent.

Ibid. Line 227

And for our country 'tis a bliss to die.[1]

Ibid. Line 583

Like strength is felt from hope, and from despair.

Ibid. Line 852

Two friends, two bodies with one soul inspir'd.[2]

Ibid. Book XVI, Line 267

Sleep and Death, two twins of winged race,
Of matchless swiftness, but of silent pace.

Ibid. Line 831

How vain, without the merit, is the name!

Ibid. Book XVII, Line 158

No season now for calm, familiar talk,
Like youths and maidens in an evening walk.

Ibid. Book XXII, Line 169

Achilles absent was Achilles still.

Ibid. Line 418

Forever honour'd, and forever mourn'd.

Iliad. Book XXII, Line 422

Unwept, unhonour'd, uninterr'd he lies! [1]

Ibid. Line 484

It is not strength, but art, obtains the prize,
And to be swift is less than to be wise.
'Tis more by art, than force of num'rous strokes.

Ibid. Book XXIII, Line 383

A green old age,[2] unconscious of decays.

Ibid. Line 929

Two urns by Jove's high throne have ever stood,
The source of evil one, and one of good.

Ibid. Book XXIV, Line 662

These things surely lie on the knees of the gods.

Odyssey.[3] *Book I, Line 267*

Soon as the early, rosy-fingered dawn appeared.

Ibid.[4] *Book II, Line 1*

Few sons are like their father, most are worse, few better than the father.

Ibid.[4] *Line 315*

A favorable wind clear-eyed Athene sent, a brisk west wind that sang along the wine-dark sea.

Ibid.[4] *Line 420*

An honest business never blush to tell.

Ibid.[5] *Book III, Line 20*

Urge him with truth to frame his fair replies;
And sure he will: for Wisdom never lies.

Ibid. Line 25

The lot of man; to suffer and to die.

Ibid. Line 117

[1] See Horace, page 39a.

[2] A friend is one soul abiding in two bodies. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *On Aristotle*

Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.

VON MÜNCH BELLINGHAUSEN [1806–1871]: *Ingomar the Barbarian, Act II*

[1] See Scott, page 414a.

Unknelled, uncoffined, and unknown. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV* [1818], *St. 179*

[2] See Dryden, page 276a.

[3] Translated [1879] by BUTCHER AND LANG.

[4] Translated [1884] by GEORGE H. PALMER.

[5] Translated [1725–1726] by ALEXANDER POPE. Pope engaged two friends, ELIJAH FENTON [1683–1730] and WILLIAM BROOME [1689–1745], to translate certain books of *The Odyssey* of Homer for him. The division of the work was: Pope — Books III, V, VII, IX, XIII, XIV, XVII, XXI, XXII, XXIV, and most of X and XV; Fenton — Books I, IV, XIX, and XX; Broome — Books II, VI, VIII, XI, XII, XVI, XVIII, XXIII.

A faultless body and a blameless mind.
Odyssey. Book III, Line 138

The long historian of my country's woes.
Ibid. Line 142

When now Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
With rosy lustre purpled o'er the lawn.
Ibid. Line 516

Wise to resolve, and patient to perform.
Ibid. Book IV (Fenton translation), Line 372

The leader, mingling with the vulgar host,
Is in the common mass of matter lost.
Ibid. Line 397

The people's parent, he protected all.
Ibid. Line 921

The big round tear stands trembling in her eye.
Ibid. Line 936

The windy satisfaction of the tongue.
Ibid. Line 1092

For a better and a higher gift than this there cannot be, when with accordant aims man and wife have a home. Great grief is it to foes and joy to friends; but they themselves best know its meaning.
Ibid.[1] *Book VI, Line 182*

No more was seen the human form divine.[2]
Ibid. Book X, Line 278

Ossa they strove to set upon Olympus, and upon Ossa leafy Pelion, that so the heavens might be scaled.
Ibid.[3] *Book XI, Line 426*

Oh woman, woman! when to ill thy mind
Is bent, all hell contains no fouler fiend.[1]
Odyssey. Book XI (Broome translation), Line 531

Rather I choose laboriously to bear
A weight of woes and breathe the vital air,
A slave to some poor hind that toils for bread,
Than reign the sceptred monarch of the dead.
Ibid. Line 597

And what so tedious as a twice-told tale.[2]
Ibid. Book XII (Broome translation), Line 538

He ceas'd; but left so pleasing on their ear
His voice, that list'ning still they seem'd to hear.
Ibid. Book XIII, Line 1

His native home deep imag'd in his soul.
Ibid. Line 38

The sex is ever to a soldier kind.
Ibid. Book XIV, Line 246

True friendship's laws are by this rule express'd,
Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest.[3]
Ibid. Book XV, Line 83

For too much rest itself becomes a pain.
Ibid. Line 429

Jove fix'd it certain that whatever day
Makes man a slave, takes half his worth away.
Ibid. Book XVII, Line 302

Unbless'd thy hand, if, in this low disguise,
Wander, perhaps, some inmate of the skies.[4]
Ibid. Line 576

---

[1] Translated [1884] by GEORGE H. PALMER.

[2] See Milton, page 254b, and Blake, page 387b.

[3] Translated by GEORGE H. PALMER.

To pile Ossa on Pelion and roll leaf-crowned Olympus on Ossa. — VIRGIL [70–19 B.C.]: *Georgics, I, L. 28*

Then the omnipotent Father with his thunder made Olympus tremble, and from Ossa hurled Pelion. — OVID [43 B.C.–A.D. 17]: *Metamorphoses, I, L. 154*

Ossa they pressed down with Pelion's weight,
And on them both impos'd Olympus' hill.

FITZ-GEFFREY: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake* [1596], *St. 99*

I would have you call to mind the strength of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 38*

[1] See Otway, page 289b, and Congreve, page 298a.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 148a.

[3] See Pope, page 319b.

[4] See *Hebrews, XIII, 2*, on page 1063b.

Impatient straight to flesh his virgin sword.

Odyssey. Book XX (Fenton translation), Line 461

So ends the bloody business of the day.

Ibid. Book XXII, Line 516

HESIOD [1]

[*Circa* 720 B. C. ?]

On the tongue of such an one they shed a honeyed dew,[2] and from his lips drop gentle words.

The Theogony. Line 82

Night, having Sleep, the brother of Death.[3]

From whose eyelids also as they gazed dropped love.

Ibid. Line 910

Both potter is jealous of potter and craftsman of craftsman; and poor man has a grudge against poor man, and poet against poet.[4]

Works and Days. Line 25

Fools! they know not how much half exceeds the whole.[5]

Ibid. Line 40

Oft hath even a whole city reaped the evil fruit of a bad man.[6]

Ibid. Line 240

For himself doth a man work evil in working evils for another.

Ibid. Line 265

Badness, look you, you may choose easily in a heap: level is the path, and right near it dwells. But before Virtue the immortal gods have put the sweat of man's brow; and long and steep is the way to it, and rugged at the first.

Works and Days. Line 287

Let it please thee to keep in order a moderate-sized farm, that so thy garners may be full of fruits in their season.

Ibid. Line 304

Invite the man that loves thee to a feast, but let alone thine enemy.

Ibid. Line 342

A bad neighbour is as great a misfortune as a good one is a great blessing.

Ibid. Line 346

Gain not base gains; base gains are the same as losses.

Ibid. Line 353

If thou shouldst lay up even a little upon a little, and shouldst do this often, soon would even this become great.

Ibid. Line 360

At the beginning of the cask and at the end take thy fill, but be saving in the middle; for at the bottom saving comes too late. Let the price fixed with a friend be sufficient, and even dealing with a brother call in witnesses, but laughingly.

Ibid. Line 366

The morn, look you, furthers a man on his road, and furthers him too in his work.

Ibid. Line 579

Observe moderation. In all, the fitting season is best.

Ibid. Line 694

Neither make thy friend equal to a brother; but if thou shalt have made him so, be not the first to do him wrong.

Ibid. Line 707

[1] Translated by J. BANKS, with a few alterations.

[2] He on honey-dew hath fed. — COLERIDGE [1772–1834]: *Kubla Khan*

[3] See Daniel, page 122a.

Death and his brother Sleep. — SHELLEY: *Queen Mab* [1813], *I*

Sleep, Death's twin-brother. — TENNYSON: *In Memoriam* [1850], *Part LXVIII*

[4] In ev'ry age and clime we see
Two of a trade can never agree.
GAY: *The Rat-catcher and Cats* [1727]

The potter envies the potter. — H. G. BOHN: *A Hand-Book of Proverbs* [1855]

[5] Pittacus said that half was more than the whole. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *Pittacus, II*

[6] One man's wickedness may easily become all men's curse. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 463*

ARCHILOCHUS

[714?–676 B. C.]

The fox knows many things, but the hedgehog knows one big thing.[1]

Fragment 103

[1] The fox has many tricks, and the hedgehog only one, but that is the best of all. — ERASMUS: *Adagia* [1500]

SOLON [1]
[638?–559 B. C.]

I grow old learning something new every day.

VALERIUS MAXIMUS: *Book VIII, Chap. 7, Sect. 14*

MIMNERMUS
[*Floruit* 630–600 B. C.]

We are all clever enough at envying a famous man while he is yet alive, and at praising him when he is dead.

Fragment 1

STESICHORUS [2]
[630–550 B. C.]

'Tis a vain and impotent thing to bewail the dead.

STOBAEUS: *Anthology*

When a man dies, all his glory among men dies also.

Ibid.

ALCAEUS [2]
[611–580 B. C.]

Not houses finely roofed or the stones of walls well-builded, nay nor canals and dockyards, make the city, but men able to use their opportunity.

ARISTIDES: *Rhodian Oration*

Painting a lion from the claw.

PLUTARCH: *On the Cessation of Oracles*

'Tis said that wrath is the last thing in a man to grow old.

Scholiast on Sophocles

One that hath wine as a chain about his wits, such an one lives no life at all.

DEMETRIUS: *On Poems* [3]

In fleeing the ashes he's fallen into the coals.

APOSTOLIUS: *Proverbs*

[1] See also Diogenes Laertius' quotations from Solon, page 69b.

[2] Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

[3] Papyrus of the first century B. C. found at Herculaneum.

SAPPHO OF LESBOS [1]
[*Circa* 610 B. C.]

Art thou the topmost apple
The gatherers could not reach,
Reddening on the bough?

To Atthis, paraphrase by BLISS CARMAN

I loved thee, Atthis, once — long, long ago;
Long, long ago — the memory still is dear.
Stand face to face, friend, and unveil thine eyes,
Look deep in mine and keep the dead past clear
Of all regret.

To Atthis, paraphrase by ANNE BUNNER

For to whomsoever I do good they harm me most.

Fragment 11 [2]

Evening, thou that bringest all, whatever the light-giving dawn scattered; thou bringest the sheep, thou bringest the goat, thou bringest the child to its mother.

Fragment 93 [2]

THEOGNIS
[570?–490? B. C.]

He who mistrusts most should be trusted least.

Sententiae. No. 223

Be not too zealous; moderation is best in all things.

Ibid. No. 335

Wine is wont to show the mind of man.[3]

Ibid. No. 500

No one goes to Hades with all his immense wealth.[4]

Ibid. No. 725

[1] Some say the Muses are nine but how carelessly! Look at the tenth, Sappho from Lesbos. — PLATO [427–347 B. C.] (Loeb Classical Library, *Greek Anthology, Vol. 3, P. 281*)

[2] Translated by MARY MILLS PATRICK.

[3] In wine there is truth. — PLINY [A. D. 23–79]: *Natural History, Book XIV, Sect. 141*

[4] For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him. — *Psalm XLIX, 17*

ANACREON [1]
[563?–478 B. C.]

War spares not the brave but the cowardly.

The Greek Anthology. Book 7, Epigram 160

Nor in those days did Persuasion shine all silver.

Scholiast on Pindar

Doorkeepers that fight are a mischief.

Etymologicum Magnum

Shining with desire and gleaming with unguents.

PLUTARCH: *Amatorius*

SIMONIDES OF CEOS
[556–469 B. C.]

In silence also there's a worth that brings no risk.

PLUTARCH: *Sayings of Emperors. Augustus Caesar*

There's no joy even in beautiful Wisdom, unless one have holy Health.

SEXTUS EMPIRICUS: *Against the Mathematicians*

Whereas gold is the kindest of all hosts when it shines in the sky, it comes an evil guest unto those that receive it in their hand.

PLUTARCH: *The Malignity of Herodotus*

He that would live completely happy must before all things belong to a country that is of fair report.

AMMIANUS MARCELLINUS: *History*

The city is the teacher of the man.

PLUTARCH: *Should Old Men Govern?*

Go tell the Spartans, thou that passeth by,
That here, obedient to their laws, we lie.

Thermopylae [2]

[1] Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

[2] Translated by WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES [1762–1850].

Ruskin said of this epitaph that it was the noblest group of words ever uttered by man. In Luderitzbucht Cemetery, South-West Africa, the lines, adapted to read:

Tell England, ye who pass this monument,
That we who rest here, die content,

mark the grave of Rex and Wilfred Wilmslow, who fell in the battle of Stetting [November, 1914]. In Southport, England, the War Memorial bears another adaptation of the epitaph:

Tell Britain, ye who mark this monument,
Faithful to her we fell, and rest content.

AESOP
[*Floruit* 550 B. C.]

Any excuse will serve a tyrant.

The Wolf and the Lamb

Beware lest you lose the substance by grasping at the shadow.

The Dog and the Shadow

You may share the labours of the great, but you will not share the spoil.

The Lion's Share

You have put your head inside a wolf's mouth and taken it out again in safety. That ought to be reward enough for you.

The Wolf and the Crane

Better beans and bacon in peace than cakes and ale in fear.

The Town Mouse and the Country Mouse

Only cowards insult dying majesty.

The Sick Lion

Little friends may prove great friends.

The Lion and the Mouse

Better no rule than cruel rule.

The Frogs Desiring a King

A huge gap appeared in the side of the mountains. At last a tiny mouse poked its little head out of the gap.[1]

The Mountains in Labour

Much outcry, little outcome.

Ibid.

There is always someone worse off than yourself.

The Hares and the Frogs

It is easy to be brave from a safe distance.

The Wolf and the Kid

[1] See Horace, page 41b.

A mountain was in labour, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was in the region the highest expectation. After all, it brought forth a mouse. — PHAEDRUS [*circa* A. D. 8]: *Book IV, Fable 22, 1*

You will only injure yourself if you take notice of despicable enemies.[1]

The Bald Man and the Fly

Outside show is a poor substitute for inner worth.

The Fox and the Mask

Borrowed plumes.

The Jay and the Peacock

It is not only fine feathers that make fine birds.

Ibid.

Self-conceit may lead to self-destruction.

The Frog and the Ox

Gratitude is the sign of noble souls.

Androcles

We often despise what is most useful to us.

The Hart and the Hunter

They found that even the Belly, in its dull quiet way, was doing necessary work for the Body, and that all must work together or the Body will go to pieces.

The Belly and the Members

I am sure the grapes are sour.[2]

The Fox and the Grapes

It is easy to despise what you cannot get.

Ibid.

Be content with your lot; one cannot be first in everything.

The Peacock and Juno

Familiarity breeds contempt.[3]

The Fox and the Lion

We can easily represent things as we wish them to be.

The Lion and the Statue

Then the Grasshopper knew it is best to prepare for the days of necessity.

The Ant and the Grasshopper

The little Reed, bending to the force of the wind, soon stood upright again when the storm had passed over.

The Tree and the Reed

Obscurity often brings safety.

Ibid.

The Lamb that belonged to the Sheep, whose skin the Wolf was wearing, began to follow the Wolf in the Sheep's clothing.

The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

Appearances are deceptive.

Ibid.

The Dog barked at the Ox and attempted to bite it when it approached the manger in the hope of getting at the straw.

The Dog in the Manger[1]

People often grudge others what they cannot enjoy themselves.

Ibid.

The boy called out "Wolf, Wolf!" and the villagers came out to help him. A few days afterward he tried the same trick, and again they came to his help. Shortly after this a Wolf actually came, but this time the villagers thought the boy was deceiving them again and nobody came to his help.

The Shepherd's Boy

A liar will not be believed, even when he speaks the truth.

Ibid.

Never soar aloft on an enemy's pinions.

The Tortoise and the Birds

Do but set the example yourself, and I will follow you. Example is the best precept.[2]

The Two Crabs

Never trust a friend who deserts you at a pinch.

The Two Fellows and the Bear

---

[1] A fly bit the bare pate of a bald man, who in endeavouring to crush it gave himself a hard slap. Then said the fly jeeringly, "You wanted to revenge the sting of a tiny insect with death; what will you do to yourself, who have added insult to injury?" — PHAEDRUS [*circa* A. D. 8]: *Book V, Fable 3, 1*

[2] The fox, when he cannot reach the grapes, says they are not ripe. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

"They are too green," he said, "and only good for fools." — LA FONTAINE: *Book III* [1668], *Fable 11, The Fox and the Grapes*

[3] This is *Maxim 640* of Publilius Syrus.

See Shakespeare, page 180a.

I find my familiarity with thee has bred contempt.—CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 6*

[1] See Robert Burton, page 222a.

[2] Example is always more efficacious than precept. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Rasselas* [1759], *Chap. XXX*

United we stand, divided we fall.[1]

The Four Oxen and the Lion

A little thing in hand is worth more than a great thing in prospect.[2]

The Fisher and the Little Fish

Little by little does the trick.

The Crow and the Pitcher

I will have nought to do with a man who can blow hot and cold with the same breath.

The Man and the Satyr

Thinking to get at once all the gold the Goose could give, he killed it and opened it only to find, — nothing.

The Goose with the Golden Eggs

Put your shoulder to the wheel.

Hercules and the Waggoner

The gods help them that help themselves.

Ibid.

Please all, and you will please none.

The Man, the Boy, and the Donkey

Who is to bell the Cat? It is easy to propose impossible remedies.

Belling the Cat

When the Hare awoke from his nap, he saw the Tortoise just near the winning post. Plodding wins the race.

The Hare and the Tortoise

We would often be sorry if our wishes were gratified.[3]

The Old Man and Death

Union gives strength.

The Bundle of Sticks

While I see many hoof-marks going in, I see none coming out. It is easier to get into the enemy's toils than out again.

The Lion, the Fox, and the Beasts

The haft of the arrow had been feathered with one of the eagle's own plumes. We often give our enemies the means of our own destruction.[1]

The Eagle and the Arrow

Nature will out.

The Cat-Maiden

Do not count your chickens before they are hatched.[2]

The Milkmaid and Her Pail

Men often applaud an imitation, and hiss the real thing.

The Buffoon and the Countryman

Never trust the advice of a man in difficulties.

The Fox and the Goat

[1] See George Pope Morris, page 499a.

[2] He is a fool who lets slip a bird in the hand for a bird in the bush. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Of Garrulity*

A bird in hand is worth two in the bush. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book IV, Chap. 4*

Better one byrde in hande than ten in the wood. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

A feather in hand is better than a bird in the air. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

[3] Granting our wish one of Fate's saddest jokes is! — J. R. LOWELL [1819–1891]: *Two Scenes from the Life of Blondel, Sc. II, St. 2*

Beware, my lord! Beware lest stern Heaven hate you enough to hear your prayers! — ANATOLE FRANCE: *The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard* [1881], *Part II, Chap. 4*

When the gods wish to punish us they answer our prayers. — WILDE: *An Ideal Husband* [1895], *Act II*

[1] So in the Libyan fable it is told
That once an eagle, stricken with a dart,
Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft,
"With our own feathers, not by others' hands,
Are we now smitten."
AESCHYLUS [525–456 B. C.]. *Fragment 135* (Plumptre's translation)

That eagle's fate and mine are one,
Which on the shaft that made him die
Espied a feather of his own,
Wherewith he wont to soar so high.
EDMUND WALLER [1605–1687]: *To a Lady Singing a Song of his Composing*

Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume
To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,
See their own feathers pluck'd to wing the dart
Which rank corruption destines for their heart.
THOMAS MOORE [1780–1852]: *Corruption*

See Byron, page 452a.

[2] Many count their chickens before they are hatched. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Chap. 55*

To swallow gudgeons ere they're catch'd,
And count their chickens ere they're hatch'd.
SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part II* [1664], *Canto III, L. 923*

Reckon not on your chickens before they are hatched. — JEFFERYS TAYLOR [1792–1853]: *The Milkmaid*

IBYCUS [1]

[*Floruit circa* 550 B. C.]

You cannot find a medicine for life when once a man is dead.

CHRYSIPPUS: *Negatives*

Every reef may be safely let out so long as the sail clears the top of the wave.

Scholiast on the Iliad

Contests allow no excuses, no more do friendships.

ZENOBIUS: *Proverbs*

The cranes of Ibycus.[2]

SIMPLICIUS

[*Floruit* 530 B. C.]

They [atoms] move in the void and catching each other up jostle together, and some recoil in any direction that may chance, and others become entangled with one another in various degrees according to the symmetry of their shapes and sizes and positions and order, and they remain together and thus the coming into being of composite things is effected.

De Caelo. 242, 15 [3]

HERACLITUS

[*Floruit* 513 B. C.]

Man's genius is a deity.

PLUTARCH: *Platonic Questions*

Character is Destiny.

MULLACH: *Fragments of Greek Philosophy*

There is nothing permanent except change.

ROGERS: *Student's History of Philosophy*

[1] Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

[2] According to legend, Ibycus was murdered at sea, and his murderers were discovered through cranes that followed the ship. Hence, the "cranes of Ibycus" became a proverb for the agency of the gods in revealing crime.

[3] Quoted by CYRIL BAILEY: *The Greek Atomists and Epicurus.*

AESCHYLUS

[525–456 B. C.]

I would far rather be ignorant than wise in the foreboding of evil.[1]

Suppliants. Line 453

"Honour thy father and thy mother" stands written among the three laws of most revered righteousness.[2]

Ibid. Line 707

Myriad laughter of the ocean waves.

Prometheus Bound. Line 89

For somehow this is tyranny's disease, to trust no friends.

Ibid. Line 226

Words are the physicians of a mind diseased.[3]

Ibid. Line 378

Time as he grows old teaches many lessons.

Ibid. Line 981

God's mouth knows not to utter falsehood, but he will perform each word.[4]

Ibid. Line 1032

By suffering comes wisdom.

Agamemnon. Line 177

Too lightly opened are a woman's ears;
Her fence downtrod by many trespassers.

Ibid. Line 486

I think the slain
Care little if they sleep or rise again;
And we, the living, wherefore should we ache
With counting all our lost ones?

Ibid. Line 595

Sweet is a grief well ended.

Ibid. Line 805

[1] See Thomas Gray, page 347b.

[2] The reference is to three great laws ascribed to Triptolemus: namely, to honor parents; to worship the gods with the fruits of the earth; to hurt no living creature. The first two laws are also ascribed to the centaur Cheiron.

Honour thy father and thy mother. — *Exodus, XX, 12*

[3] Apt words have power to suage
The tumours of a troubl'd mind.
MILTON: *Samson Agonistes* [1671], *L. 184*

[4] God is not a man that he should lie; . . . hath he said, and shall he not do it? — *Numbers, XXIII, 19*

For not many men, the proverb saith,
Can love a friend whom fortune prospereth
Unenvying.

Agamemnon. Line 832

I know how men in exile feed on dreams.

Ibid. Line 1668

Him who pitieth suffering men
Zeus pitieth, and his ways are sweet on earth.

The Eumenides. Line 91

Fortune is a god and rules men's life.[1]

The Choëphoroe. Line 59

Destiny
Waiteth alike for them that men call free,
And them by others mastered.

Ibid. Line 101

It is for the doer to suffer.

Ibid. Line 313

Pleasantest
Of all ties is the tie of host and guest.

Ibid. Line 699

For he wishes not to seem, but to be, the best.[2]

Seven Against Thebes. Line 592

God loves to help him who strives to help himself.[3]

Fragment 223

O Death the Healer, scorn thou not, I pray,
To come to me: of cureless ills thou art
The one physician. Pain lays not its touch
Upon a corpse.

Fragment 250[1]

A prosperous fool is a grievous burden.

Fragment 383

Bronze is the mirror of the form; wine, of the heart.

Fragment 384

It is not the oath that makes us believe the man, but the man the oath.

Fragment 385

PINDAR[2]

[522–442 B. C.]

The best of healers is good cheer.

Nemean Ode 4

Longer than deeds liveth the word.

Ibid.

It is the natal star that ruleth over every deed.

Nemean Ode 5

For whatsoever one hath well said goeth forth with a voice that never dieth.

Isthmian Ode 4

Refrain from peering too far.

Olympian Ode 1

We are creatures of a day. What is one, what is one not? Man is the dream of a shadow.

Pythian Ode 8

The word that is overbearing is a spur unto strife.

Fragment from Hymns

To foolish men belongeth a love for things afar.

Paean 4

Every noble deed dieth, if suppressed in silence.

Eulogy on Alexander, Son of Amyntas

Whether the race of men on earth mounteth a loftier tower by justice, or by crooked wiles, my mind is divided in telling clearly.

Fragment

[1] Fortune commands men, and not men fortune. — HERODOTUS [484–424 B. C.]: *Book VII, Polymnia, Chap. 49*

[2] Meant, and taken by the audience, as a reference to Aristides the Just.

[3] Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act. — SOPHOCLES [496–406 B. C.]: *Fragment 288* (Plumptre's translation)

Try first thyself, and after call in God;
For to the worker God himself lends aid.

EURIPIDES [484–406 B. C.]: *Hippolytus, Fragment 435*

Help thyself, and God will help thee. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Help thyself, Heaven will help thee. — LA FONTAINE: *Book VI* [1678–1679], *Fable 18*

God helps those who help themselves. — ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Sect. XXIII.* FRANKLIN [1706–1790]: *Poor Richard's Almanac*

[1] Translated by PLUMPTRE.

[2] Translated by SIR J. E. SANDYS.

SOPHOCLES
[496?–406 B. C.]

The ship of state — the gods once more,
After much rocking on a stormy surge,
Set her on even keel.

Antigone [1]

That pilot of the state
Who sets no hand to the best policy,
But remains tongue-tied through some terror, seems
Vilest of men.

Ibid.

None love the messenger who brings bad news.[2]

Ibid.

For money you would sell your soul.

Ibid.

A man of worth
In his own household will appear upright
In the state also.

Ibid.

There lives no greater fiend than Anarchy;
She ruins states, turns houses out of doors,
Breaks up in rout the embattled soldiery.

Ibid.

Do not persist, then, to retain at heart
One sole idea, that the thing is right
Which your mouth utters, and nought else beside.

Ibid.

Wonders are many, and none is more wonderful than man.[3]

Ibid.

Though a man be wise
It is no shame for him to live and learn.[4]

Ibid.

To err
From the right path is common to mankind.[1]

Antigone

A day can prostrate and upraise again
All that is human.

Ajax [2]

To behold harms of our own hands' doing,
Where none beside us wrought, causes sharp ruing.

Ibid.

A woman should be seen, not heard.

Ibid.

I would not take the fellow at a gift
Who warms himself with unsubstantial hopes;
But bravely to live on, or bravely end,[3]
Is due to gentle breeding.

Ibid.

In the ills of men
There is none sorer than Necessity.

Ibid.

Some mindfulness
A man should surely keep, of any thing
That pleased him once.

Ibid.

The happiest life consists in ignorance,
Before you learn to grieve and to rejoice.

Ibid.

Sleep, the universal vanquisher.

Ibid.

I for my own part, having learnt of late
Those hateful to us we are not to hate
As though they might not soon be friends again,
Intend to measure, now, the services
I render to my friend, as if not so
To abide for ever; for of mortals most
Find friendship an unstable anchorage.[4]

Ibid.

[1] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG [1837–1930].

[2] See Shakespeare, page 152a.

[3] Translated by JEBB.

[4] It is good to live and learn. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Chap. 32*

Live and learn,
Not first learn and then live.

BROWNING: *Parleyings with Certain People, With Christopher Smart* [1887], *IX*

[1] That men may err was never yet denied. — DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *L. 61*

See Pope, page 311b.

[2] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

[3] Where life is more terrible than death, it is then the truest valour to dare to live. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 49*

[4] Love him so, as if you were one day to hate

'Tis a long road knows no turning.

Ajax

Men of perverse opinion do not know
The excellence of what is in their hands,
Till some one dash it from them.

Ibid.

Death is not the worst; rather, in vain
To wish for death, and not to compass it.

Electra [1]

The flower
Of our young manhood.[2]

Oedipus Tyrannus [1]

Towers and ships are nothingness,
Void of our fellow men to inhabit them.

Ibid.

This dim-seen track-mark of an ancient crime.

Ibid.

The Sphinx
With her enigma.

Ibid.

I benefit myself in aiding him.

Ibid.

Now am I hail-fellow-well-met with all.

Ibid.

Pride, when puffed up, vainly, with many things
Unseasonable, unfitting, mounts the wall,
Only to hurry to that fatal fall.[3]

Ibid.

That kindred only should behold and hear
The griefs of kin, fits best with decency.

Ibid.

Of no mortal say
"That man is happy," till
Vexed by no grievous ill
He pass Life's goal.[1]

Oedipus Tyrannus. Closing lines

To know that all is well, even if late
We come to know it, is at least some gain.

Trachiniae [2]

There is occasion for the vigilant
To fear for one who prospers, lest he fall.

Ibid.

One must learn
By doing the thing; for though you think you know it
You have no certainty, until you try.

Ibid.

If any
Count on two days, or any more, to come,
He is a fool; for a man has no morrow,
Till with good luck he has got through to-day.

Ibid.

War never slays a bad man in its course,
But the good always!

Philoctetes [2]

Winds are fair always, when you fly from harm.

Ibid.

Who does not befriend himself
By doing good?

Oedipus Coloneus [2]

To the gods alone
Belongs it never to be old or die,
But all things else melt with all-powerful Time.

Ibid.

If a man to you
Refused a favour, when you begged for it,

---

him and hate him so, as you were one day to love him. — Attributed to CHILO [*fl.* 556 B. C.] in MONTAIGNE'S essay, *Of Friendship*

[1] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

[2] The very flower of youth. — TERENCE [185–159 B. C.]: *Eunuchus, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 27*

[3] See *Proverbs, XVI, 18,* on page 1039b.

Pryde goeth before, and shame cometh behynde. — *Treatise of a Gallant* [*circa* 1510]

Pryde will have a fall;
For pryde goeth before and shame cometh after.

JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. X*

Let pride go afore, shame will follow after. —CHAPMAN, JONSON, AND MARSTON: *Eastward Ho* [1605], *Act IV, Sc. 1*

[1] See Herodotus, page 18b.

'Tis an old well-known proverb of mankind,
"You cannot tell men's fortunes till they die,
In any case, if they be good or bad."

Trachiniae

'Tis never seemly to felicitate
The fortunes of a man, as prosperous,
Before his life shall have been lived by him
Completely through.

Tyndareus, Fragment 572

[2] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

And would give nothing, and then afterwards,
When you were satisfied of your desire,
And all the grace was graceless, proffered it,
Would not the pleasure so received be vain? [1]

Oedipus Coloneus

Never to have been born is much the best;
And the next best, by far,
To return thence, by the way speediest,
Where our beginnings are.

Ibid.

This is our portion at the close of life,
Strengthless — companionless.

Ibid.

It is the merit of a general
To impart good news, and to conceal the bad.

Ibid.

The very hair on my head
Stands up for dread.[2]

Ibid.

A remedy too strong for the disease.

Tereus. Fragment 514 [3]

Truly, to tell lies is not honourable;
But when the truth entails tremendous ruin,
To speak dishonourably is pardonable.

Creusa. Fragment 323

Sons are the anchors of a mother's life.

Phaedra. Fragment 612

To him who is in fear everything rustles.

Acrisius. Fragment 58

No falsehood lingers on into old age.

Ibid. Fragment 59

Lady, cheer up; most of our ills, blowing loudly
In dreams by night, grow milder when 'tis day.

Ibid. Fragment 63

No man loves life like him that's growing old.

Ibid. Fragment 64

War loves to prey upon the young.[1]

Scyrian Women. Fragment 498

Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act.[2]

Unknown Dramas. Fragment 288

A wise gamester ought to take the dice
Even as they fall, and pay down quietly,
Rather than grumble at his luck.

Ibid. Fragment 686

Truth ever has most strength of what men say.

Ibid. Fragment 691

A woman's vows I write upon the wave.

Ibid. Fragment 694

The friends of the unlucky are far away.

Ibid. Fragment 773

If I am Sophocles, I am not mad; and if I am mad, I am not Sophocles.

Vita Anonyma [3]

EURIPIDES
[484–406 B. C.]

Old men's prayers for death are lying prayers, in which they abuse old age and long extent of life. But when death draws near, not one is willing to die, and age no longer is a burden to them.

Alcestis.[4] *Line 669*

I care for riches, to make gifts
To friends, or lead a sick man back to health
With ease and plenty. Else small aid is wealth
For daily gladness; once a man be done
With hunger, rich and poor are all as one.

Electra.[5] *Line 539*

A hundred little things make likenesses
In brethren born, and show the father's blood.

Ibid. Line 642

[1] See Samuel Johnson, page 339a.

[2] The hair of all stood up for fear. — Later in same drama

[3] The fragments are from the Everyman Edition of *The Dramas of Sophocles.*

[1] In peace, children inter their parents; war violates the order of nature, and causes parents to inter their children. — HERODOTUS [484–424 B. C.]: *Book I, Clio, Chap. 87*

[2] See Euripides, page 17a.
Help thyself, and God will help thee. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]
See Franklin, page 330b.

[3] Translated by PLUMPTRE.

[4] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[5] Translated by SIR GILBERT MURRAY.

Danger gleams
Like sunshine to a brave man's eyes.

Iphigenia in Tauris.[1] *Line 115*

How oft the darkest hour of ill
Breaks brightest into dawn.[2]

Ibid. Line 723

I think that Fortune watcheth o'er our lives,
Surer than we. But well said: he who strives
Will find his gods strive for him equally.[3]

Ibid. Line 910

The night
Is the safe time for robbers, as the light
For just men.

Ibid. Line 1024

Put not thy faith in any Greek.[4]

Ibid. Line 1205

The gifts of a bad man bring no good with them.

Medea.[5] *Line 618*

Moderation, the noblest gift of Heaven.

Ibid. Line 636

I know, indeed, the evil of that I purpose; but my inclination gets the better of my judgment.[6]

Ibid. Line 1078

To the fool, he who speaks wisdom will sound foolish.

Bacchae. Line 480

Slowly but surely withal moveth the might of the gods.[7]

Ibid. Line 882

Slight not what's near through aiming at what's far.

Rhesus.[5] *Line 482*

[1] Translated by Sir Gilbert Murray.

[2] The darkest hour is that before the dawn. — Hazlitt: *English Proverbs*

[3] See Sophocles, page 16b.

[4] See Virgil, page 37a.

[5] Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.

[6] See Ovid, page 42b, and *Romans, VII, 19,* on page 1060a.

I find my growing judgment daily instruct me how to be better, but my untamed affections and confirmed vitiosity makes me daily do worse. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 47*

We naturally know what is good, but naturally pursue what is evil. — *Ibid., P. 61*

[7] See George Herbert, page 234b.

Thou didst bring me forth for all the Greeks in common, not for thyself alone.

Iphigenia in Aulis.[1] *Line 1386*

The company of just and righteous men is better than wealth and a rich estate.

Aegeus.[1] *Fragment 7*

A bad beginning makes a bad ending.

Aeolus.[1] *Fragment 32*

Time will explain it all. He is a talker, and needs no questioning before he speaks.

Ibid. Fragment 38

Waste not fresh tears over old griefs.

Alexander.[1] *Fragment 44*

The nobly born must nobly meet his fate.[2]

Alcymene.[1] *Fragment 100*

Woman is woman's natural ally.

Alope.[1] *Fragment 109*

Man's best possession is a sympathetic wife.

Antigone.[1] *Fragment 164*

Second thoughts are ever wiser.[3]

Hippolytus. Line 436

The tongue hath sworn, but the mind is unsworn.[4]

Ibid. Line 612

Toil, says the proverb, is the sire of fame.

Licymnius.[1] *Fragment 477*

Cowards do not count in battle; they are there, but not in it.

Meleager.[1] *Fragment 523*

A woman should be good for every-

[1] Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.

[2] If there be any good in nobility, I trow it to be only this, that it imposeth a necessity upon those which are noble, that they should not suffer their nobility to degenerate from the virtues of their ancestors. — Boethius [A.D. 470–525]: *De Consolatione Philosophiae, III, 6, 25*

Noblesse oblige (Nobility has its obligation). — Bohn: *Foreign Proverbs*

[3] Second thoughts, they say, are best. — Dryden: *The Spanish Friar* [1681], *Act II, Sc. 2*

Is it so true that second thoughts are best? — Tennyson: *Sea Dreams* [1864]

[4] This line was always quoted as an example of Sophist casuistry.

thing at home, but abroad good for nothing.

Meleager.[1] *Fragment 525*

Silver and gold are not the only coin; virtue too passes current all over the world.

Oedipus.[1] *Fragment 546*

Where two discourse, if the one's anger rise,
The man who lets the contest fall is wise.

Protesilaus.[1] *Fragment 656*

When good men die their goodness does not perish,
But lives though they are gone. As for the bad,
All that was theirs dies and is buried with them.[2]

Temenidae.[1] *Fragment 734*

Every man is like the company he is wont to keep.

Phoenix.[1] *Fragment 809*

Who knows but life be that which men call death,
And death what men call life? [3]

Phrixus.[1] *Fragment 830*

Whoso neglects learning in his youth, loses the past and is dead for the future.

Ibid. Fragment 927

The gods visit the sins of the fathers upon the children.[4]

Ibid. Fragment 970

In a case of dissension, never dare to judge till you've heard the other side.

Heracleidae.[1] (*Quoted by* ARISTOPHANES *in The Wasps*)

Leave no stone unturned.[5]

Ibid. 1002

[1] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 168a.

[3] See Aristophanes, page 23a.

[4] See *Exodus, XX, 5,* on page 1024b.

The sins of the father are to be laid upon the children. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act III, Sc. 5, L. 1*

[5] This may be traced to a response of the Delphic oracle given to Polycrates, as the best means of finding a treasure buried by Xerxes' general, Mardonius, on the field of Plataea. The oracle replied, "Turn every stone." — LEUTSCH AND SCHNEIDEWIN: *Corpus Paraemiographorum Graecorum, Vol. I, P. 146*

I commend the old proverb, "For we must look about under every stone, lest an orator bite us." — ARISTOPHANES [446–380 B.C.]: *The Trial of Euripides*

[1] Quos deus vult perdere, prius dementat.

In Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791] (Everyman ed.), *Vol. 2, Pp. 442–443,* this is quoted as a saying which everybody repeats, but nobody knows where to find.

Whom Fortune wishes to destroy she first makes mad. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B.C.]: *Maxim 911*

When falls on man the anger of the gods,
First from his mind they banish understanding.

LYCURGUS [*fl.* 820 B.C.]

For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for fate, and first destroys their mind.

DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *Part III, L. 1093*

Whom the Gods would destroy they first make mad. — LONGFELLOW: *The Masque of Pandora* [1875], *VI*

[2] Translated by WILLIAM BELOE [1756–1817].

[3] The ancient Goths of Germany . . . had

Those whom God wishes to destroy, he first deprives of their senses.[1]

Fragment, Greek Iambic

These men won eight victories over the Syracusans when the favor of the gods was equal for both sides.

Epitaph for the Athenians Slain in Sicily

HERODOTUS [2]
[484–424 B.C.]

A man trusts his ears less than his eyes.

Book I, Clio. Chap. 8

Call no man happy till you know the nature of his death; he is at best but fortunate.

Ibid. Chap. 32

They [the Persians] are accustomed to deliberate on matters of the highest moment when warm with wine; but whatever they in this situation may determine is again proposed to them on the morrow, in their cooler moments, by the person in whose house they had before assembled. If at this time also it meet their approbation, it is executed; otherwise it is rejected. Whatever also they discuss when sober, is always a second time examined after they have been drinking.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 133

They joined battle, and the Phocaeans won, yet it was but a Cadmean victory.[1]

Book I, Clio. Chap. 166

The art of medicine in Egypt is thus exercised: one physician is confined to the study and management of one disease; there are of course a great number who practice this art; some attend to the disorders of the eyes, others to those of the head, some take care of the teeth, others are conversant with all diseases of the bowels; whilst many attend to the cure of maladies which are less conspicuous.

Book II, Euterpe. Chap. 84

How much better it is to be envied than pitied.[2]

Book III, Thalia. Chap. 52

Envy is natural to man from the beginning.

Ibid. Chap. 80

They who mutually injure the state, mutually support each other.

Ibid. Chap. 82

You may have observed how the thunderbolt of Heaven chastises the insolence of the more enormous animals, whilst it passes over without injury the weak and insignificant: before these weapons of the gods you must have seen how the proudest palaces and the loftiest trees fall and perish.[3]

Book VII, Polymnia. Chap. 10

Every measure undertaken with temerity is liable to be perplexed with error, and punished by misfortune.

Book VII, Polymnia. Chap. 10

The Persian messengers travel with a velocity which nothing human can equal. . . . Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor darkness, are permitted to obstruct their speed.[1]

Book VIII, Urania. Chap. 98

The king's arm is very long.

Ibid. Chap. 140

Nothing in human life is more to be lamented, than that a wise man should have so little influence.

Book IX, Calliope. Chap. 16

THUCYDIDES [2]

[471–401 B. C.]

Of the events of war, I have not ventured to speak from any chance information, nor according to any notion of my own; I have described nothing but what I saw myself, or learned from others of whom I made the most careful and particular inquiry. The task was a laborious one because eyewitnesses of the same occurrence gave different accounts of them as they remembered, or were interested in the actions of one side or the other. And very likely the strictly historical character of my narrative may be disappointing to the ear. But if he who desires to have before his eyes a true picture of the events which have happened, and of the like events which may be expected to happen hereafter in the order of human things, shall pronounce what I have written to be useful, then I shall be satisfied. My history is an everlasting possession, not

---

all of them a wise custom of debating every thing of importance to their state, twice; that is, — once drunk, and once sober: — Drunk — that their councils might not want vigour; and sober — that they might not want discretion. —STERNE: *Tristram Shandy* [1760–1767], *Book V, Chap. 17*

Appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober. — VALERIUS MAXIMUS [1st century A. D.]: *Book VI, Chap. 2*

[1] A Cadmean (or a Pyrrhic) victory was one in which the victors suffered as much as their enemies. "One more such victory," said Pyrrhus, "and I am lost."

See Plutarch, page 59a.

[2] Pindar expresses the same sentiment in *Pythian Ode, I, 164.*

[3] It is the lofty pine that by the storm
Is oftener tossed; towers fall with heavier crash
Which higher soar.
HORACE [65–8 B. C.]: *Odes, Book II, X, To Licinius, L. 9*

The bigger they come, the harder they fall. — ROBERT FITZSIMMONS [1862–1917], pugilist, before his fight with James J. Jeffries, a heavier man, in San Francisco [July 25, 1902]

[1] Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor gloom of night stays these couriers from the swift completion of their appointed rounds. — *Inscription on the Main Post Office, New York City, adapted from Herodotus*

[2] Translated by JOWETT.

a prize composition which is heard and forgotten.

Peloponnesian War. Book I, 22

Mankind is tolerant of the praises of others so long as each hearer thinks he can do as well or nearly as well himself, but, when the speaker rises above him, jealousy is aroused and he begins to be incredulous.

Ibid. Book II, 35, Funeral Speech of Pericles

We are called a democracy, for the administration is in the hands of the many and not of the few. But while the law secures equal justice to all alike in their private disputes, the claim of excellence is also recognised; and when a citizen is in any way distinguished, he is preferred to the public service, not as a matter of privilege, but as the reward of merit. Neither is poverty a bar, but a man may benefit his country whatever be the obscurity of his condition. There is no exclusiveness in our public life, and in our private intercourse we are not suspicious of one another, nor angry with our neighbour if he does what he likes; we do not put on sour looks at him which, though harmless, are not pleasant. While we are thus unconstrained in our private intercourse, a spirit of reverence pervades our public acts; we are prevented from doing wrong by respect for authority and for the laws, having an especial regard to those which are ordained for the protection of the injured as well as to those unwritten laws which bring upon the transgressor of them the reprobation of the general sentiment.

Ibid. 37

We cultivate the mind. We are lovers of the beautiful, yet simple in our tastes, without loss of manliness.

Ibid. 40

Day by day fix your eyes upon the greatness of Athens, until you become filled with the love of her; and when you are impressed by the spectacle of her glory, reflect that this empire has been acquired by men who knew their duty and had the courage to do it.

Peloponnesian War. Book II, 43, Funeral Speech of Pericles

The sacrifice which they collectively made was individually repaid to them; for they received again each one for himself a praise which grows not old, and the noblest of all sepulchres — I speak not of that in which their remains are laid, but of that in which their glory survives, and is proclaimed always and on every fitting occasion both in word and deed. For the whole earth is the sepulchre of famous men; not only are they commemorated by columns and inscriptions in their own country, but in foreign lands there dwells also an unwritten memorial of them, graven not on stone but in the hearts of men.

Ibid.

Men naturally despise those who court them, but respect those who do not give way to them.

Ibid. Book III, 39

SOCRATES [1]
[470–399 B. C.]

The life which is unexamined is not worth living.

Apology. 38

Either death is a state of nothingness and utter unconsciousness, or, as men say, there is a change and migration of the soul from this world to another.[2] . . . Now if death be of such a nature, I say that to die is to gain; for eternity is then only a single night.

Ibid. 40

No evil can happen to a good man, either in life or after death.

Ibid. 41

Man is a prisoner who has no right to open the door of his prison and run away. . . . A man should wait, and

[1] Translated by JOWETT.

[2] Either the soul is immortal and we shall not die, or it perishes with the flesh, and we shall not know that we are dead. Live, then, as if you were eternal. — ANDRÉ MAUROIS [1885–] (DURANT, *On the Meaning of Life, P. 53*)

not take his own life until God summons him.

Dialogues of PLATO. *Phaedo. 62*

Must not all things at the last be swallowed up in death?

Ibid. 72

Will you not allow that I have as much of the spirit of prophecy in me as the swans? For they, when they perceive that they must die, having sung all their life long, do then sing more lustily than ever, rejoicing in the thought that they are going to the god they serve.[1]

Ibid. 85

The partisan, when he is engaged in a dispute, cares nothing about the rights of the question, but is anxious only to convince his hearers of his own assertions.

Ibid. 91

False words are not only evil in themselves, but they infect the soul with evil.

Ibid.

The soul takes nothing with her to the other world but her education and culture; and these, it is said, are of the greatest service or of the greatest injury to the dead man, at the very beginning of his journey thither.

Ibid. 107

I think that I had better bathe before I drink the poison, and not give the women the trouble of washing my dead body.

Ibid. 115

I owe a cock to Asclepius; will you remember to pay the debt?

Ibid. 118 (The last words of Socrates)

[1] The jalous swan, ayens his deth that singeth. — CHAUCER: *The Parlement of Foules* [1372–1386], *L. 342*

Makes a swan-like end,
Fading in music.

SHAKESPEARE: *The Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act III, Sc. 2, L. 44*

I will play the swan and die in music. — *Othello* [1604–1605], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 245*

See Shakespeare, page 148b.
See Byron, page 458b.

HIPPOCRATES [1]

[460–377 B. C.]

I swear by Apollo Physician, by Asclepius, by Health, by Panacea, and by all the gods and goddesses, making them my witnesses, that I will carry out, according to my ability and judgment, this oath and this indenture. To hold my teacher in this art equal to my own parents; to make him partner in my livelihood; when he is in need of money to share mine with him; to consider his family as my own brothers, and to teach them this art, if they want to learn it, without fee or indenture. I will use treatment to help the sick according to my ability and judgment, but never with a view to injury and wrongdoing. I will keep pure and holy both my life and my art. In whatsoever houses I enter, I will enter to help the sick, and I will abstain from all intentional wrongdoing and harm. And whatsoever I shall see or hear in the course of my profession in my intercourse with men, if it be what should not be published abroad, I will never divulge, holding such things to be holy secrets. Now if I carry out this oath, and break it not, may I gain forever reputation among all men for my life and for my art; but if I transgress it and forswear myself, may the opposite befall me.

The Physician's Oath

Healing is a matter of time, but it is sometimes also a matter of opportunity.

Precepts. Chap. 1

Sometimes give your services for nothing, calling to mind a previous benefaction or present satisfaction. And if there be an opportunity of serving one who is a stranger in financial straits, give full assistance to all such. For where there is love of man, there is also love of the art. For some patients, though conscious that their condition is perilous, recover their health simply through their contentment with the

[1] Translated by WILLIAM HENRY RICH JONES [1817–1885].

goodness of the physician. And it is well to superintend the sick to make them well, to care for the healthy to keep them well, also to care for one's own self, so as to observe what is seemly.

Precepts. Chap. 6

In all abundance there is lack.

Ibid. Chap. 8

If for the sake of a crowded audience you do wish to hold a lecture, your ambition is no laudable one, and at least avoid all citations from the poets, for to quote them argues feeble industry.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Life is short and the art long.[1]

Aphorisms. Sect. I, 1

Extreme remedies are very appropriate for extreme diseases.[2]

Ibid. 6

ARISTOPHANES
[446–380 B. C.]

What heaps of things have bitten me to the heart!
A small few pleased me, very few, just four;
But those that vexed were sand-dune-hundredfold.

Acharnians [3]

If a word
Our orators let fall, save what pertains
To peace, I'll raise a storm of words, and rain
A very tempest of abuse upon them!

Ibid.[4]

He works and blows the coals
And has plenty of other irons in the fire.[1]

Acharnians

Master, shall I begin with the usual jokes
That the audience always laugh at?

Frogs [2]

Lodgings, — free from bugs and fleas, if possible,
If you know any such.

Ibid.

Brekeke-kesh, koash, koash.[3]

Ibid.

The men that stood for office, noted for acknowledged worth,
And for manly deeds of honour, and for honourable birth;
Train'd in exercise and art, in sacred dances and in song,
All are ousted and supplanted by a base ignoble throng.

Ibid.

He collected audiences about him,
And flourish'd, and exhibited, and harangued.

Ibid.

A vast expenditure of human voice.

Ibid.

Exalted ideas of fancy require
To be clothed in a suitable vesture of phrase.

Ibid.

I laugh'd till I cried.

Ibid.

If we withdraw the confidence we placed
In these our present statesmen, and transfer it
To those whom we mistrusted heretofore,
This seems I think our fairest chance for safety:
If with our present counsellors we fail,

[1] Ars longa, vita brevis.

The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne. — CHAUCER: *The Parlement of Foules* [1372–1386], *Proem, L. 1*

Art's long, though time is short. — BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book* [1868–1869], *IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius*

See Longfellow, page 521a.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 177b.

For a desperate disease a desperate cure. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book II, Chap. 3*

Desperate cures must be to desperate ills applied. — DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *Part III, L. 1111*

[3] Translated by B. B. ROGERS.

[4] Translated by JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE [1769–1846].

[1] It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.
FRANCIS BEAUMONT: *The Faithful Friends* [*circa* 1608], *Act I, Sc. 2*

[2] Translated by JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE [1769–1846].

[3] Adapted in college cheer: Brekeke-kex, koax, koax.

Then with their opposites we might succeed.

Frogs

Shame is the apprehension of a vision
Reflected from the surface of opinion —
The opinion of the public.

Ibid.

Perhaps death is life, and life is death,
And victuals and drink an illusion of the senses;
For what is Death but an eternal sleep?
And does not Life consist in sleeping and eating? [1]

Ibid.

Happy is the man possessing
The superior holy blessing
Of a judgment and a taste
Accurate, refined and chaste.

Ibid.

When shall I see those halcyon days? [2]

Clouds [3]

If you strike
Upon a thought that baffles you, break off
From that entanglement and try another.
So shall your wits be fresh to start again.

Ibid.

Old age is but a second childhood.

Ibid.

Throw fear to the wind.

Wasps [4]

Rais'd and swell'd with honours great (such on bard yet never sate)
With meekness and modesty he bore him;
And while his laurels grew, he kept ever in his view
The heights yet unconquer'd before him.

Ibid.

O the days that are gone by, O the days that are no more,
When my eye was bold and fearless, and my hand was on the oar.

Wasps

Bitt'rest stroke of all we feel it, that an idle brood be fed
At our cost, who never handled oar or jav'lin, never bled,
Nor so much as rais'd a blister in their suff'ring country's stead.

Ibid.

The wise may learn many things from their foes.

Birds

DIONYSIUS THE ELDER
[430–367 B. C.]

Let thy speech be better than silence, or be silent.

Fragment 6

XENOPHON
[*Circa* 430–355 B. C.]

Apollo said that every one's true worship was that which he found in use in the place where he chanced to be.

Recollections of Socrates. I, 3, 1

The sea! The sea! [1]

Anabasis. IV, vii, 24

I knew my son was mortal.[2]

DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Xenophon. Sect. 8*

PLATO [3]
[427–347 B. C.]

He who is of a calm and happy nature will hardly feel the pressure of age, but to him who is of an opposite disposition youth and age are equally a burden.

The Republic. Book I, 329–D

No physician, in so far as he is a physician, considers his own good in what he prescribes, but the good of his patient; for the true physician is also

[1] See Euripides, page 18a.

[2] Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI, Part I* [1591], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 131*
The appellation of Halcyon-days, which was applied to a rare and bloodless week of repose. — GIBBON: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* [1776–1788], *Chap. 48*

[3] Translated by THOMAS MITCHELL [1783–1845].

[4] Translated by RICHARD CUMBERLAND [1732–1811].

[1] Thalatta! Thalatta!
Hail to thee, O Sea, ageless and eternal!
HEINRICH HEINE [1797–1856]: *Thalatta! Thalatta! St. 1*

[2] When his son was killed in battle.

[3] Translated by JOWETT.

a ruler having the human body as a subject, and is not a mere money-maker.

The Republic. Book I, 342–D

When there is an income-tax, the just man will pay more and the unjust less on the same amount of income.

Ibid. 343–D

Mankind censure injustice, fearing that they may be the victims of it and not because they shrink from committing it.

Ibid. 344–C

Necessity, who is the mother of invention.[1]

Ibid. Book II, 369–C

The beginning is the most important part of the work.

Ibid. 377–B

A fit of laughter which has been indulged to excess almost always produces a violent reaction.

Ibid. Book III, 388–E

Beauty of style and harmony and grace and good rhythm depend on simplicity.

Ibid. 400–D

Musical training is a more potent instrument than any other, because rhythm and harmony find their way into the inward places of the soul.

Ibid. 401–D

Gymnastic as well as music should begin in early years.

Ibid. 403–C

They do certainly give very strange and new-fangled names to diseases.

Ibid. 405–C

The judge should not be young; he should have learned to know evil, not from his own soul, but from late and long observation of the nature of evil in others: knowledge should be his guide, not personal experience.

The Republic. Book III, 409–B

Everything that deceives may be said to enchant.

Ibid. 413–C

Under the influence either of poverty or of wealth, workmen and their work are equally liable to degenerate.

Ibid. Book IV, 421–E

Wealth is the parent of luxury and indolence, and poverty of meanness and viciousness, and both of discontent.

Ibid. 422

The direction in which education starts a man will determine his future life.

Ibid. 425–B

What is the prime of life? May it not be defined as a period of about twenty years in a woman's life, and thirty in a man's?

Ibid. Book V, 460–E

Let there be one man who has a city obedient to his will, and he might bring into existence the ideal polity about which the world is so incredulous.

Ibid. 502–B

Behold! human beings living in an underground den . . . Like ourselves . . . they see only their own shadows, or the shadows of one another, which the fire throws on the opposite wall of the cave.

Ibid. Book VII, 515–B

Astronomy compels the soul to look upwards and leads us from this world to another.

Ibid. 529

I have hardly ever known a mathematician who was capable of reasoning.

Ibid. 531–E

Solon was under a delusion when he said that a man when he grows old may learn many things — for he can no more learn much than he can run much; youth is the time for any extraordinary toil.

Ibid. 536–D

Bodily exercise, when compulsory, does no harm to the body; but knowl-

[1] Hunger is the teacher of the arts and the bestower of invention. — PERSIUS [A. D. 34–62]: *Prologue, L. 10*

Necessity, mother of invention. — WYCHERLEY: *Love in a Wood* [1671], *Act III, Sc. 3*

Art imitates Nature, and necessity is the mother of invention. — RICHARD FRANCK: *Northern Memoirs, edited by Scott* [written in 1658, published in 1694]

Sheer necessity, — the proper parent of an art so nearly allied to invention. — SHERIDAN: *The Critic* [1779], *Act I, Sc. 2*

edge which is acquired under compulsion obtains no hold on the mind.

The Republic. Book VII, 536–E

Let early education be a sort of amusement; you will then be better able to find out the natural bent.

Ibid. 537

Oligarchy: A government resting on a valuation of property, in which the rich have power and the poor man is deprived of it.

Ibid. Book VIII, 550–C

Democracy, which is a charming form of government, full of variety and disorder, and dispensing a sort of equality to equals and unequals alike.[1]

Ibid. 558–C

The people have always some champion whom they set over them and nurse into greatness. . . . This and no other is the root from which a tyrant springs; when he first appears he is a protector.

Ibid. 565–C

In the early days of his power, he is full of smiles, and he salutes every one whom he meets.

Ibid. 566–D

When the tyrant has disposed of foreign enemies by conquest or treaty, and there is nothing to fear from them, then he is always stirring up some war or other, in order that the people may require a leader.

Ibid. 566–E

Has he not also another object which is that they may be impoverished by payment of taxes, and thus compelled to devote themselves to their daily wants and therefore less likely to conspire against him?

Ibid. 567

What a poor appearance the tales of poets make when stripped of the colours which music puts upon them, and recited in simple prose.

Ibid. Book X, 601–B

There are three arts which are concerned with all things: one which uses, another which makes, a third which imitates them.

The Republic. Book X, 601–D

No human thing is of serious importance.

Ibid.

The soul of man is immortal and imperishable.

Ibid. 608–D

These are the Fates, daughters of Necessity . . . Lachesis singing of the past, Clotho of the present, Atropos of the future.

Ibid. 617–C

Beloved Pan, and all ye other gods who haunt this place, give me beauty in the inward soul; and may the outward and inward man be at one. May I reckon the wise to be the wealthy, and may I have such a quantity of gold as none but the temperate can carry.

Phaedrus. 279

The greatest penalty of evil-doing — namely, to grow into the likeness of bad men.

Laws. 728

Of all the animals, the boy is the most unmanageable.

Ibid. 808

You are young, my son, and, as the years go by, time will change and even reverse many of your present opinions. Refrain therefore awhile from setting yourself up as a judge of the highest matters.

Ibid. 888

And this which you deem of no moment is the very highest of all: that is whether you have a right idea of the gods, whereby you may live your life well or ill.

Ibid.

Not one of them who took up in his youth with this opinion that there are no gods, ever continued until old age faithful to his conviction.

Ibid.

[1] See Aristotle, page 26b.

ZEUXIS
[*Circa* 400 B. C.]

Criticism comes easier than craftsmanship.

Quoted by PLINY *in Natural History*

AESCHINES
[389–314 B. C.]

The sinews of affairs are cut.[1]

Ctesiphon. Chap. 53

ARISTOTLE
[384–322 B. C.]

Poverty is the parent of revolution and crime.

Politics.[2] *Book II*

Even when laws have been written down, they ought not always to remain unaltered.

Ibid.

The law has no power to command obedience except that of habit, which can only be given by time, so that a readiness to change from old to new laws enfeebles the power of the law.

Ibid.

That judges of important causes should hold office for life is not a good thing, for the mind grows old as well as the body.

Ibid.

Man is by nature a political animal.[3]

Ibid. Book III

It is plain that the state is not determined merely by community of place and by the exchange of mutual protection from harm and of good offices. These things must, indeed, exist, if there is to be a city, yet the existence of all of them does not at once constitute a state; there must be, both in households and families, a sharing of the good life, in a form at once complete and self-sufficient.

Politics. Book III

If liberty and equality, as is thought by some, are chiefly to be found in democracy, they will be best attained when all persons alike share in the government to the utmost.[1]

Ibid. Book IV

The best political community is formed by citizens of the middle class. Those States are likely to be well administered in which the middle class is large, and larger if possible than both the other classes, or at any rate than either singly; for the addition of the middle class turns the scale and prevents either of the extremes from being dominant.

Ibid.

Inferiors revolt in order that they may be equal, and equals that they may be superior. Such is the state of mind which creates revolutions.

Ibid. Book V

Revolutions break out when opposite parties, the rich and the poor, are equally balanced, and there is little or nothing between them; for, if either party were manifestly superior, the other would not risk an attack upon them.

Ibid.

Democracies are most commonly corrupted by the insolence of demagogues.

Ibid.

One swallow does not make a spring.[2]

Nicomachean Ethics. I

[1] Ascribed to Demosthenes. DIOGENES LAERTIUS, in his *Life of Bion, Book IV, Chap. 7, Sect. 3,* represents Bion as saying, "Riches were the sinews of business," or, as the phrase may mean, "of the state." Referring perhaps to this maxim of the philosopher Bion, PLUTARCH says in his *Life of Cleomenes,* "He that first said that money was the sinews of affairs, seems especially in that saying to refer to war" (Modern Library Giant ed., *P. 986*). Accordingly we find money called expressly "the sinews of war" in LIBANIUS, *Oration 46,* and by the scholiast on PINDAR, *Olymp., I, 4,* and in CICERO, *Philipp., V, 2,* "nervos belli, infinitam pecuniam."

[2] Translated by JOWETT.

[3] This phrase is used elsewhere by Aristotle.

[1] See Plato, page 25a.

[2] One swallow maketh not summer. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. 5*

One swallowe prouveth not that summer is neare. — NORTHBROOKE: *Treatise against Dancing* [1577]

One swallow never makes a summer. —

Of evils we must choose the least.[1]

Nicomachean Ethics. II

All admit that in a certain sense the several kinds of character are bestowed by nature. Justice, a tendency to Temperance, Courage, and the other types of character are exhibited from the moment of birth.

Ibid. VI

Mothers are fonder of their children. For they have a more painful share in their production and they are more certain that they are their own.

Ibid. IX

In practical matters the end is not mere speculative knowledge of what is to be done, but rather the doing of it. It is not enough to know about Virtue, then, but we must endeavour to possess it, and to use it, or to take any other steps that may make us good.

Ibid. X

The generality of men are naturally apt to be swayed by fear rather than by reverence, and to refrain from evil rather because of the punishment that it brings, than because of its own foulness.

Ibid.

What makes men good is held by some to be nature, by others habit or training, by others instruction. As for the goodness that comes by nature, this is plainly not within our control, but is bestowed by some divine agency on certain people who truly deserve to be called fortunate.

Ibid.

Misfortune unites men, when the same thing is harmful to both.

Rhetoric. I

No one loves him whom he fears.

Ibid. II

God is mightiest in power, fairest in beauty, immortal in existence, supreme in virtue; therefore, being invisible to every mortal nature, he is seen through his works themselves.

De Mundo. Chap 6

DEMOSTHENES
[384–322 B. C.]

I do not purchase regret at such a price.

Reply to Laïs

Though a man escape every other danger, he can never wholly escape those who do not want such a person as he is to exist.

De Falsa Legatione.[1] *228*

Every advantage in the past is judged in the light of the final issue.

First Olynthiac.[1] *11*

Like the diet prescribed by doctors, which neither restores the strength of the patient nor allows him to succumb, so these doles that you are now distributing neither suffice to ensure your safety nor allow you to renounce them and try something else.

Third Olynthiac.[1] *33*

To remind the man of the good turns you have done him is very much like a reproach.

De Corona.[1] *269*

MENANDER [2]
[343–292 B. C.]

You knew not how to live in clover.

The Girl from Samos. Act 2, Sc. 4

The man who first invented the art of supporting beggars made many wretched.

The Fishermen. Fragment

We live, not as we wish to, but as we can.

The Lady of Andros. Fragment

In many ways the saying "Know thyself" is not well said. It were more practical to say "Know other people." [3]

Thrasyleon. Fragment

CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book II, Chap. 4*

[1] Of two evils, the least should be chosen. — CICERO [106–43 B. C.]: *De Officiis, III, 1*

Of harmes two, the lesse is for to chese. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde* [1372–1386], *Book II, L. 470*

Of two evils the less is always to be chosen. — THOMAS A KEMPIS [1380–1471]: *Imitation of Christ, Book III, Chap. 12*

[1] Translated by C. A. AND J. H. VINCE.

[2] Translated by FRANCIS G. ALLINSON.

[3] See Plutarch, page 60a.

No one gets rich quickly if he is honest.[1]

The Flatterer. Fragment

Nor is it even possible for anyone to say while life lasts: "*That* is something that will not be my lot!"

The Drafting Officer. Fragment

I call a fig a fig, a spade a spade.[2]

Unidentified minor fragment

A woman is necessarily an evil, but he that gets the most tolerable one is lucky.

Ibid.

Marriage, if one will face the truth, is an evil, but a necessary evil.[3]

Ibid.

The land that gives poor nurture bears brave men.[4]

Ibid.

Manner, not gold, is woman's best adornment.

Fragment. Quoted in The Spectator, January 3, 1712

For our mind is God.

PLUTARCH: *Platonic Questions*

BIDPAI OR PILPAY[5]

[*Circa* 326 B. C.?]

We ought to do our neighbour all the good we can. If you do good, good will be done to you; but if you do evil, the same will be measured back to you again.[1]

Chap. 1. Dabschelim and Pilpay

It has been the providence of Nature to give this creature [the cat] nine lives instead of one.[2]

Ibid. Fable 3, The Greedy and Ambitious Cat

There is no gathering the rose without being pricked by the thorns.[3]

Chap. 2. Fable 6, The Two Travellers

Wise men say that there are three sorts of persons who are wholly deprived of judgment, — they who are ambitious of preferments in the courts of princes; they who make use of poison to show their skill in curing it; and they who intrust women with their secrets. . . . . .

Ibid.

Men are used as they use others.

Ibid. Fable 9, The King Who Became Just

What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh.[4]

Ibid. Fable 14, The Two Fishermen

Guilty consciences always make people cowards.[5]

Chap. 3. Fable 3, The Prince and His Minister

Whoever . . . . prefers the service of princes before his duty to his Creator, will be sure, early or late, to repent in vain.

Ibid.

[1] No good man ever grew rich all at once. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 837*

[2] A similar saying is credited to Aristophanes by LUCIAN, *Quom. Hist. sit conscrib., 41*

Brought up like a rude Macedon, and taught to call a spade a spade. — STEPHEN GOSSON: *Ephemerides of Phialo* [1579]

I think it good plain English, without fraud,
To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.
JOHN TAYLOR, the "Water Poet" [1580–1653]

[3] Marriage is an evil that most men welcome. — *Fragment, Monost. 102.* Motto of *The Spectator,* December 29, 1711.

[4] This and the preceding quotation are translated by A. H. CHASE.

[5] Theodor Benfey [1809–1881], German Orientalist, in tracing the name Pilpay or Bidpai, found that it was an appellative applied to the chief pandit or court scholar of an Indian prince. The *Fables of Pilpay,* or *Kalilah and Dimnah,* are the Arabic translation of the Pahlavi translation of the Sanskrit original of the *Panchatantra.* The first English translation appeared in 1570.

[1] And with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. — *Matthew, VII, 2*

[2] A woman hath nine lives like a cat. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. 4*

[3] Ne'er the rose without the thorn. — HERRICK: *The Rose* [1648]

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose. — MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book IV, L. 256*

[4] It will not out of the flesh that is bred in the bone. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. 8*

[5] A guilty conscience never feels secure. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 617*

See Shakespeare, page 174b.

There are some who bear a grudge even to those that do them good.

Chap. 3. Fable 6, A Religious Doctor

He that plants thorns must never expect to gather roses.[1]

Ibid. Fable 8, The Ignorant Physician

Honest men esteem and value nothing so much in this world as a real friend. Such a one is as it were another self, to whom we impart our most secret thoughts, who partakes of our joy, and comforts us in our affliction; add to this, that his company is an everlasting pleasure to us.

Chap. 4. Choice of Friends

That possession was the strongest tenure of the law.[2]

Chap. 5. Fable 4, The Cat and the Two Birds

Wild elephants are caught by tame;
With money it is just the same.

The Panchatantra.[3] *Book I*

EUCLID
[*Circa* 300 B. C.]

Pons asinorum (the bridge of asses).[4]

Elements. Book I, Proposition 5

There is no royal road to geometry.[5]

Quoted by Proclus: *Commentaria in Euclidem. Book 2, Chap. 4*

ARCHIMEDES
[287?–212 B. C.]

I have found it![6]

Vitruvius Pollio: *De Architectura. IX, 215*

[1] Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

See Samuel Butler, page 239a.

[2] Possession is eleven points in the law. — Colley Cibber: *Woman's Wit* [1697], *Act I*

[3] Translation adapted from Arthur W. Ryder.

[4] Too difficult for asses, or stupid boys, to get over.

[5] Ptolemy I, King of Egypt, wished to study geometry, without going over the thirteen parts of Euclid's *Elements*. He said that a short cut would be agreeable, whereupon Euclid answered that there was no royal road to geometry. Often misquoted as "no royal road to learning."

[6] Eureka! Said when he found the principle of specific gravity.

Give me where to stand, and I will move the earth.[1]

Pappus: *Collectio. Book VIII, Prop. 10, Sect. XI*

THEOCRITUS[2]
[Third Century B. C.]

'Tis peace of mind, lad, we must find, and have a beldame nigh
To sit for us and spit for us and bid all ill go by.

The Harvest-Home. Line 126

O cricket is to cricket dear, and ant for ant doth long,
The hawk's the darling of his fere, and o' me the Muse and her song.

The Third Country Singing-Match. Line 31

O to be a frog, my lads, and live aloof from care.

The Reapers. Line 52

Thou 'lt cut thy finger, niggard, a splitting caraway.

Ibid. Line 55

A great love goes here with a little gift.

The Distaff. Line 24

CALLIMACHUS
[*Floruit* 260 B. C.]

A big book is a big nuisance.

Fragmenta Incerta, No. 359

This is the tomb of Callimachus that thou art passing.
He could sing well, and laugh well at the right time over the wine.

His Own Epitaph. Greek Anthology, Book VII, No. 415

PLAUTUS[3]
[254–184 B. C.]

What is yours is mine, and all mine is yours.[4]

Trinummus. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 48

Not by years but by disposition is wisdom acquired.

Ibid. Line 88

[1] Said with reference to the lever.

[2] Translated by J. M. Edmonds.

[3] Translated by Henry Thomas Riley [1816–1878].

[4] What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine. — Shakespeare: *Measure for Measure* [1604–1605], *Act V, Sc. 1, L. 529*

He whom the gods favour dies in youth.[1]

Bacchides. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 18

You are seeking a knot in a bulrush.[2]

Menaechmi. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 22

In the one hand he is carrying a stone, while he shows the bread in the other.[3]

Aulularia. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 18

It was not for nothing that the raven was just now croaking on my left hand.[4]

Ibid. Act. IV, Sc. 3, Line 1

There are occasions when it is undoubtedly better to incur loss than to make gain.

Captivi. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 77

Patience is the best remedy for every trouble.[5]

Rudens. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 71

Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an animal it is which never entrusts its life to one hole only.[6]

Truculentus. Act. IV, Sc. 4, Line 15

[1] Those that God loves do not live long. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [2nd ed., 1651]

See Wordsworth, page 410b.

Heaven gives its favourites — early death. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV* [1818], *St. 102*

"Whom the gods love die young," was said of yore. — BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto IV, St. 12*

[2] A proverbial expression implying a desire to create doubts and difficulties where there really are none. It occurs in TERENCE: *Andria, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 38;* also in ENNIUS: *Saturae, 46.*

[3] What man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? — *Matthew, VII, 9*

[4] That raven on yon left-hand oak
(Curse on his ill-betiding croak!)
Bodes me no good.
JOHN GAY: *The Farmer's Wife and the Raven* [1727]

[5] Patience is a remedy for every sorrow. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 170*

[6] I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek,
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to,
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do.
CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [*circa* 1387], *The Wife of Bath's Prologue, L. 572*

The mouse that hath but one hole is quickly taken. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole
Can never be a mouse of any soul.
POPE: *Paraphrase of the Prologue* [1714], *L. 298*

Nothing is there more friendly to a man than a friend in need.[1]

Epidicus. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 44

Things which you do not hope happen more frequently than things which you do hope.[2]

Mostellaria. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 40

To blow and swallow at the same moment is not easy.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 104

QUINTUS ENNIUS
[239–169 B. C.]

No sooner said than done — so acts your man of worth.

Annals. Book 9 (Quoted by PRISCIANUS)

I never indulge in poetics
Unless I am down with rheumatics.

Fragment of a Satire (Quoted by PRISCIANUS)

By delay he restored the state.[3]

Quoted by CICERO *in De Senectute, IV*

Let no one pay me honor with tears, nor celebrate my funeral with mourning.[4]

Quoted by CICERO, *Ibid. XX*

The ape, vilest of beasts, how like to us!

Quoted by CICERO *in De Natura Deorum, Book I, Chap. 35*

No one regards what is before his feet; we all gaze at the stars.

Iphigenia (Quoted by CICERO *in De Divinatione, Book II, Chap. 13)*

[1] A friend in need is a friend indeed. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

[2] The unexpected always happens. — *A common saying*

[3] This refers to Quintus Fabius Maximus, "Cunctator." Hence the "Fabian policy" of waiting.

[4] No funeral gloom, my dears, when I am gone,
Corpse-gazings, tears, black raiment, graveyard grimness.
WILLIAM ALLINGHAM [1828–1889]: *Diary*

The idle mind knows not what it is it wants.

Iphigenia. Chorus

Whom they fear they hate.

Thyestes (*Quoted by* CICERO *in De Officiis, II, 7*)

When Fortune's fickle, the faithful friend is found.[1]

Quoted by CICERO *in De Amicitia, XVIII, 64*

MARCUS PORCIUS CATO
[234–149 B. C.]

Carthage must be destroyed.[2]

CAECILIUS STATIUS
[220–168 B. C.]

Let him draw out his old age to dotage drop by drop.

Hymnis (*Quoted by* FESTUS)

The facts will promptly blunt his ardor.

The Changeling (*Quoted by* CHARISIUS)

He plants trees to benefit another generation.

Synephebi (*Quoted by* CICERO *in De Senectute, VII*)

POLYBIUS
[SECOND CENTURY B. C.]

For peace, with justice and honor, is the fairest and most profitable of possessions, but with disgrace and shameful cowardice it is the most infamous and harmful of all.

Histories. IV, 31

Those who know how to win are much more numerous than those who know how to make proper use of their victories.

Ibid. X, 36

There is no witness so dreadful, no accuser so terrible as the conscience that dwells in the heart of every man.

Ibid. XVIII, 43

[1] In prosperity it is very easy to find a friend; but in adversity it is the most difficult of all things. — EPICTETUS [*circa* A. D. 60]: *Fragments, No. 127*

[2] Delenda est Carthago. Said to have been the inevitable conclusion of all his speeches on any topic whatever.

TERENCE [1]
[185–159 B. C.]

Nothing in excess.[2]

Andria, Act. I, Sc. 1, Line 34

Of surpassing beauty and in the bloom of youth.

Ibid. Line 45

Hence these tears.

Ibid. Line 99

That is a true proverb which is wont to be commonly quoted, that "all had rather it were well for themselves than for another."

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 15

The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of love.[3]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 23

Look you, I am the most concerned in my own interests.[4]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 12

In fine, nothing is said now that has not been said before.[5]

Eunuchus. The Prologue, Line 41

Immortal gods! how much does one man excel another! What a difference there is between a wise person and a fool!

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 1

I have everything, yet have nothing; and although I possess nothing, still of nothing am I in want.[6]

Ibid. Line 12

There are vicissitudes in all things.

Ibid. Line 45

---

[1] Translated by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816–1878].

[2] Ne quid nimis.

[3] The anger of lovers renews the strength of love. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 24*

The fallyng out of faithful frends renuyng is of love. — RICHARD EDWARDS: *The Paradise of Dainty Devices* [1576]

Let the falling out of friends be a renewing of affection. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

The falling out of lovers is the renewing of love. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 2*

[4] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b.

[5] See *Ecclesiastes, I, 10*, on page 1042a, and Robert Burton, page 221a.

[6] See *2 Corinthians, VI, 10*, on page 1062a, and Wotton, page 213a.

I did not care one straw.[1]

Eunuchus. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Jupiter, now assuredly is the time when I could readily consent to be slain, lest life should sully this ecstasy with some disaster.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 2

This and a great deal more like it I have had to put up with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 8

Take care and say this with presence of mind.[3]

Ibid. Line 31

It behooves a prudent person to make trial of everything before arms.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 19

I know the disposition of women: when you will, they won't; when you won't, they set their hearts upon you of their own inclination.

Ibid. Line 42

I took to my heels as fast as I could.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 5

Many a time, . . . from a bad beginning great friendships have sprung up.

Ibid. Line 34

I only wish I may see your head stroked down with a slipper.[4]

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 1

I am a man, and nothing that concerns a man do I deem a matter of indifference to me.[5]

Heauton Timoroumenos. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 25

This is a wise maxim, "to take warning from others of what may be to your own advantage."

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 36

That saying which I hear commonly repeated, — that time assuages sorrow.

Heauton Timoroumenos, Act III, Sc. 1, Line 12

Really, you have seen the old age of an eagle,[1] as the saying is.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 9

Many a time a man cannot be such as he would be, if circumstances do not admit of it.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 53

Nothing is so difficult but that it may be found out by seeking.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 7

What now if the sky were to fall? [2]

Ibid. Line 41

Rigorous law is often rigorous injustice.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

There is nothing so easy but that it becomes difficult when you do it with reluctance.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

Fortune helps the brave.[4]

Phormio. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 26

It is the duty of all persons, when affairs are the most prosperous, then in especial to reflect within themselves in what way they are to endure adversity.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 11

As many men, so many minds; [5] every one his own way.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

[1] Nor do they care a straw. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 9*

[2] If it were now to die,
'Twere now to be most happy.
SHAKESPEARE: *Othello* [1604–1605], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 192*

[3] Literally, "with a present mind" — equivalent to CAESAR'S *praesentia animi* (*De Bello Gallico, V, 43, 4*).

[4] According to LUCIAN, there was a story that Omphale used to beat Hercules with her slipper or sandal.

[5] Quoted by CICERO in *De Officiis, I, 30.* In the Latin, Homo sum: humani nihil a me alienum puto.

[1] This was a proverbial expression, signifying a hale and vigorous old age.

[2] Some ambassadors from the Celtae, being asked by Alexander what in the world they dreaded most, answered, that they feared lest the sky should fall upon them. — ARRIANUS [*circa* A. D. 100–170]: *Book I, 4*

[3] Extreme law, extreme injustice, is now become a stale proverb in discourse. — CICERO [106–43 B. C.]: *De Officiis, I, 33*

Extreme justice is often injustice. — RACINE: *La Thébaïde* [1664], *Act IV, Sc. 3*

Mais l'extrême justice est une extrême injure. — VOLTAIRE: *Oedipe* [1718], *Act III, Sc. 3*

[4] PLINY THE YOUNGER says (*Book 6, Letter 16*) that PLINY THE ELDER said this during the eruption of Vesuvius: "Fortune favours the brave."

[5] Quot homines, tot sententiae.
So many heads so many wits. — JOHN

As the saying is, I have got a wolf by the ears.[1]

Phormio. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 21

I bid him look into the lives of men as though into a mirror, and from others to take an example for himself.

Adelphoe. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 61

According as the man is, so must you humour him.

Ibid. Line 77

It is a maxim of old that among themselves all things are common to friends.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 18

It is the common vice of all, in old age, to be too intent upon our interests.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 30

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO
[106–43 B. C.]

If you aspire to the highest place it is no disgrace to stop at the second, or even the third.

De Oratore. I

The freer utterances of poetic license.[4]

Ibid. 38

For as lack of adornment is said to become some women, so this subtle oration, though without embellishment, gives delight.[5]

Ibid. 78

The mind of each man is the man himself.

De Republica. VI, 26

Thus in the beginning the world was so made that certain signs come before certain events.[6]

De Divinatione. I, 118

He was never less at leisure than when at leisure.[1]

De Officiis. III, 1, quoting SCIPIO AFRICANUS

What a time! What a civilization![2]

Catiline. I, 1

For how many things, which for our own sake we should never do, do we perform for the sake of our friends.

De Amicitia.[3] *XVI*

When Fortune is fickle, the faithful friend is found.[4]

Ibid. XVII

Nothing can be more disgraceful than to be at war with him with whom you have lived on terms of friendship.

Ibid. XXI

He removes the greatest ornament of friendship, who takes away from it respect.

Ibid. XXII

There is no greater bane to friendship than adulation, fawning, and flattery.

Ibid. XXV

Laws are dumb in the midst of arms.[5]

Pro Milone. IV, 11

Who stood to gain?[6]

Ibid. XII, 32

The good of the people is the chief law.[7]

De Legibus. III, 3, 8

I am a Roman citizen.[8]

In Verrem. V, 57, 147

HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. 2* So many men so many mindes. — GASCOIGNE: *Glass of Government* [1575]

[1] A proverbial expression, which, according to SUETONIUS, was frequently in the mouth of Tiberius Caesar.

[2] All things are in common among friends. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *Diogenes, VI*

[3] CICERO quotes this in *Tusculan Disputations, Book 3.* The maxim was a favorite one with the Stoic philosophers.

[4] Poetarum licentiae liberiora.

[5] See Milton, page 256a.

[6] See Thomas Campbell, page 432b.

[1] I was never less alone than when by myself. — EDWARD GIBBON: *Memoirs* [1796] Never less alone than when alone. — SAMUEL ROGERS: *Human Life* [1819] In solitude, where we are least alone. — BYRON: *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage, Canto III* [1816], *St. 90*

[2] O tempora! O mores!

[3] Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

[4] In prosperity it is very easy to find a friend; but in adversity it is the most difficult of all things. — EPICTETUS [*circa* A. D. 60]: *Fragments, No. 127*

See Ovid, page 43a.

[5] Silent enim leges inter arma. The clatter of arms drowns the voice of the law. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book III, Chap. 1*

[6] Cui bono fuerit.

[7] Salus populi suprema est lex.

[8] Civis Romanus sum.

Let them hate, provided that they fear.[1]

Philippic. I, 14 (*Quoted from the tragedian Accius*)

Crimes are not to be measured by the issue of events, but from the bad intentions of men.

Paradox III

There is no place more delightful than home.

Epistolae. IV, 8

While the sick man has life there is hope.[2]

Ibid. IX, 10

I prefer to err with Plato.[3]

Tusculan Disputations. I, xvii, 39

For as I like a young man in whom there is something of the old, so I like an old man in whom there is something of the young; and he who follows this maxim, in body will possibly be an old man, but he will never be an old man in mind.

De Senectute.[4] *XI*

Old age is by nature rather talkative.

Ibid. XVI

Old age, especially an honored old age, has so great authority, that this is of more value than all the pleasures of youth.

Ibid. XVII

Intelligence, and reflection, and judgment, reside in old men, and if there had been none of them, no states could exist at all.

Ibid. XIX

The short period of life is long enough for living well and honourably.[5]

Ibid.

The harvest of old age is the recollection and abundance of blessings previously secured.

Ibid.

[1] Oderint, dum metuant.

[2] For the living there is hope, but for the dead there is none. — THEOCRITUS [THIRD CENTURY B. C.] *Idyl IV, 42*

See Gay, page 308a, and Goldsmith, page 353b.

[3] Errare malo cum Platone.

[4] Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

[5] Life is amply long for him who orders it properly. — SENECA [8 B. C.–A. D. 65]: *On the Shortness of Life, 1, 4*

Nor, in truth, would the honours of illustrious men continue after death, if their own spirits did not make us preserve a longer remembrance of them.

De Senectute. XXII

Old age is the consummation of life, just as of a play.

Ibid. XXIII

JULIUS CAESAR [1]

[102?–44 B. C.]

All Gaul is divided into three parts.[2]

De Bello Gallico, I, 1

LUCRETIUS

[95–55 B. C.]

To such evils could religion urge mankind.

De Rerum Natura. I, 101

Continual dropping wears away a stone.[3]

Ibid. 314

Pleasant it is, when winds disturb the surface of the vast sea, to watch from land another's mighty struggle.

Ibid. II, 1

The swift runners who hand over the lamp of life.

Ibid. 279

Why dost thou not withdraw from life like some sated banqueter and with calm spirit seek untroubled rest?

Ibid. III, 938

What is food to one man may be fierce poison to others.[4]

Ibid. IV, 637

[1] See also Plutarch, pages 56b and 59b.

[2] Gallia est omnis divisa in partes tres.

[3] For water continually dropping will wear hard rocks hollow. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Of the Training of Children*

The soft droppes of rain perce the hard marble. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

And drizling drops that often doe redound,
The firmest flint doth in continuance weare.

EDMUND SPENSER: *Amoretti* [1595], *Sonnet 18*

[4] What's one man's poison, signor,
Is another's meat or drink.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 2*

In the midst of the fountain of wit there arises something bitter, which stings in the very flowers.[1]

De Rerum Natura. IV, 1133

CATULLUS [2]
[87–54? B. C.]

Now he goes along the dark road, whence they say no one returns.

Odes. III

Let us live and love, my Lesbia, and value at a penny all the talk of crabbed old men.

Suns may set and rise again. For us, when once our brief day has set, there's the sleep of one everlasting night.[3]

Ibid. V

Over head and heels.[4]

Ibid. XX

Everybody has his own delusion assigned to him: but we do not see that part of the bag which hangs on our back.[5]

Ibid. XXII

Ah, what is more blessed than to put cares away, when the mind lays by its burden, and tired with labor of far travel we have come to our own home and rest on the couch we longed for? This it is which alone is worth all these toils.

Ibid. XXXI

For there is nothing more silly than a silly laugh.

Ibid. XXXIX

Oh, this age! how tasteless and ill-bred it is!

Ibid. XLIII

Now spring brings back balmy warmth.

Odes. XLVI

Idleness ere now has ruined both kings and wealthy cities.

Ibid. LI [A Fragment]

What is it, Catullus? why do you not make haste to die?

Ibid. LII

Henceforth let no woman believe a man's oath, let none believe that a man's speeches can be trustworthy. They, while their mind desires something and longs eagerly to gain it, nothing fear to swear, nothing spare to promise; but as soon as the lust of their greedy mind is satisfied, they fear not then their words, they heed not their perjuries.[1]

Ibid. LXIV

It is not fit that men should be compared with gods.

Ibid. LXVIII

I hate and I love. Why I do so, perhaps you ask. I do not know, but I feel it and I am in torment.

Ibid. LXXXV

For ever, brother, hail and farewell.[2]

Ibid. CI

SALLUST
[86–34 B. C.]

The soul is the captain and ruler of the life of mortals.[3]

Jugurtha. Chap. 1

Experience has shown that to be true which Appius [4] says in his verses, that every man is the architect of his own fortune; [5] and this proverb is especially

[1] See Byron, page 452b.
[2] Translated by F. W. Cornish.
[3] Translated by E. M. Beck.
[4] Per caputque pedesque.
[5] Whosoever shall call me madman, shall hear as much from me, and shall learn to look back upon the bag that hangs behind him. — Horace [65–8 B. C.]: *Satires, Book II, III*

Jupiter has loaded us with a couple of wallets: the one, filled with our own vices, he has placed at our backs; the other, heavy with those of others, he has hung before. — Phaedrus [*circa* A. D. 8]: *Book IV, Fable 10*

Not a soul is there who seeks to search into himself — not one! But the wallet of the person in front is kept carefully in view. Persius [A. D. 34–62]: *Satires, IV*

[1] What a woman says to her ardent lover should be written in wind and running water. — *Odes, LXX*
[2] In perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale.
[3] For man is man and master of his fate. — Tennyson: *Idylls of the King, Geraint and Enid* [1859], *I, L. 355*

I am the master of my fate:
I am the captain of my soul.

W. E. Henley [1849–1903]: *To R. T. Hamilton Bruce (Invictus)*

Be the proud captain still of thine own fate. — J. B. Kenyon [1858–1924]: *A Challenge*

[4] Appius Claudius Caecus, consul in 307 B. C.
[5] His own character is the arbiter of every

true of you, who have excelled others to such a degree that men are sooner wearied in singing the praises of your deeds than you in doing deeds worthy of praise.

Speech on the State, Addressed to Caesar in His Later Years. Chap. I, Sentence 2

CORNELIUS NEPOS

[*Floruit* 75 B. C.]

More brawn than brain.

Epaminondas. Chap. V, Line 21

VIRGIL

[70–19 B. C.]

Compare great things with small.[1]

Eclogues. I, Line 24

A great order of the ages is born anew. Now the virgin, now the reign of Saturn, comes again; now a new progeny descends from heaven.[2]

Ibid. IV, Line 5

We have now made you for a time out of marble.

Ibid. VII, Line 35

Age carries all things, even the mind, away.

Ibid. IX, Line 51

Love conquers all.[3]

Ibid. X, Line 69

Farthest Thule.[4]

Georgics. I, Line 30

Be favorable to bold beginnings.[1]

Georgics. I, Line 40

Practice, by taking thought, might little by little hammer out divers arts.

Ibid. Line 133

O but too happy the farmers, if they should know their own good fortune!

Ibid. Line 458

Let the fields and the gliding streams in the valleys delight me. Inglorious, let me court the rivers and forests.

Ibid. II, Line 485

Happy he who could learn the causes of things and who put beneath his feet all fears.[2]

Ibid. Line 490

Happy also he who knows the country gods — Pan and old Sylvanus and the sisterhood of the Nymphs.

Ibid. Line 493

Some trouble the dangerous seas with oars, others rush to arms.

Ibid. Line 503

Arms and the man I sing.[3]

Aeneid. Book I, Line 1

Fury ministers arms.[4]

Ibid. Line 150

God will give an end to these things too.

Ibid. Line 199

Perhaps some day it will be pleasant to remember these things.[5]

Ibid. Line 203

The leader in the deed a woman.[6]

Ibid. Line 364

She appeared a true goddess in her walk.

Ibid. Line 405

Happy they whose walls already rise.

Ibid. Line 437

---

one's fortune. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 283*

Chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own hands. — FRANCIS BACON: *Essays* [1597–1625], *Of Fortune*

The brave man carves out his fortune, and every man is the son of his own works. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Chap. 4*

[1] To compare
Great things with small.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book II, L. 921*

[2] Magnus ab integro saeculorum nascitur ordo.
Iam redit et Virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna;
Iam nova progenies caelo demittitur alto.
Interpreted by the Middle Ages as a prophecy of the birth of Christ. DANTE cites the lines in the *Purgatorio, Canto XXII, L. 70.*

[3] Omnia amor vincit.

[4] Ultima Thule.

[1] For the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States (first used on the silver dollar certificates, series of 1935) this line of Virgil has been adapted, changed from the imperative mood, *Audacibus annue coeptis,* to the indicative mood, *Annuit coeptis,* He smiles on our beginnings.

[2] Virgil's tribute to Lucretius.

[3] Arma virumque cano.

[4] Furor arma ministrat.

[5] Forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit.

[6] Dux femina facti.

There are tears for misfortune.[1]

Aeneid. Book I, Line 462

A mind conscious of virtue may bring to thee suitable rewards.[2]

Ibid. Line 604

While rivers run into the sea, while on the mountains shadows move over the slopes, while heaven feeds the stars, ever shall thy honor, thy name, and thy praises endure.

Ibid. Line 607

Not unacquainted with sorrow, I have learned to aid the unfortunate.

Ibid. Line 630

I fear the Greeks, even when bringing gifts.[3]

Ibid. Book II, Line 49

I shudder at the word.[4]

Ibid. Line 204

The gods' thought was otherwise.[5]

Ibid. Line 428

O cursed lust for gold, to what dost thou not drive the hearts of men!

Ibid. Book III, Line 56

A fickle and changeful thing is woman ever.[6]

Ibid. Book IV, Line 569

Yield not to misfortunes but press forward the more boldly in their face.

Ibid. Book VI, Line 95

Easy is the descent to Hell; night and day the gates stand open; but to reclimb the slope, and escape to the outer air, this indeed is a task.

Ibid. Line 126

Faithful Achates.[7]

Ibid. Line 158 (and elsewhere)

Fortunate isle, the abode of the blest.

Aeneid. Book VI, Line 639

Each of us suffers his own hell.

Ibid. Line 743

Others, I suppose, will more subtly mold the breathing bronze, draw forth the living features from the marble, plead causes better, mark with the rod the wanderings of the sky and foretell the rising stars: thou, Roman, be mindful to rule the peoples with imperial sway (these shall be thy arts) to impose the way of peace, to spare the conquered and put down the proud.

Ibid. Line 847

Implored the Genius of the place.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 136

Faith in the tale is old, but its fame is everlasting.

Ibid. Book IX, Line 79

It is enough to have perished once.

Ibid. Line 140

I could not bear a mother's tears.

Ibid. Line 289

Steep thyself in a bowl of summertime.

Minor Poems. Copa: Syrisca, a Dancing Girl,[1] *Line 29*

Here's Death, twitching my ear: "Live," says he, "for I'm coming."[2]

Ibid. Line 38

These lines made I, another steals my honors;
So you for others, oxen, bear the yoke;
So you for others, bees, store up your honey;
So you for others, sheep, put on your fleece;
So you for others, birds, construct your nests.[3]

Epigram (From CAIUS TIBERIUS DONATUS: *Life of Virgil)*

[1] Sunt lacrimae rerum.

[2] The mind, conscious of rectitude, laughed to scorn the falsehood of report. — OVID [43 B. C.–A. D. 18]: *Fasti, Book IV, L. 311*

[3] Timeo Danaos et dona ferentes. See Euripides, page 17a.

[4] Horresco referens.

[5] Dis aliter visum.

[6] Varium et mutabile semper femina.

Woman often changes; foolish the man who trusts her. — FRANCIS I OF FRANCE [1494–1547], written by him with his ring on a window of the château of Chambord (BRANTÔME: *Oeuvres, VII, 395*)

La donna è mobile. — PIAVE: *Libretto of* VERDI'S *Rigoletto,* Duke's song

[7] Fidus Achates. Proverbial for a trusty comrade; Achates was the faithful companion of Aeneas.

[1] Attributed to Virgil by CHARISIUS, the Grammarian, and by SUETONIUS, though modern scholars question the authenticity of all the minor poems.

[2] Quoted by Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes in a radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931].

[3] Virgil wrote a distich praising Caesar, and

HORACE
[65–8 B. C.]

But if you give me a place among the bards of the lyre,
I shall lift my head till it strikes the stars.

Odes. Book I, i, Line 35

For mortal daring nothing is too high. In our blind folly we storm heaven itself.

Ibid. iii, Line 37

Pale Death, with impartial step, knocks at the poor man's cottage and at the palaces of kings.

Ibid. iv, Line 13

The brief span of life forbids us to cherish a long hope.

Ibid. Line 15

There's no cause for despair! [1]

Ibid. vii, Line 27

Tomorrow we again embark upon the boundless sea.

Ibid. Line 32

Melt me this cold, freely the firelogs throwing
On hearth, my Thaliarchus! And from crock
Two-eared, of Sabine make, unlock
Wine, with four years a-glowing! [2]

Ibid. ix, Line 5

What next morn's sun may bring, forebear to ask;
But count each day that comes by gift of chance
So much to the good.

Ibid. Line 13

Seize now and here the hour that is, nor trust some later day! [1]

Odes. Book I, xi, Last line

Thrice happy they, and more, whom an unbroken bond unites and whom love, unsevered by bitter quarrels, shall not release until the last day of all.

Ibid. xiii, Line 20

O fairer daughter of a fair mother.[2]

Ibid. xvi, Line 1

The pure in life and free from sin.[3]

Ibid. xxii, Line 1

What shame or measure can there be to our grief for one so dear?

Ibid. xxiv, Line 1

What cannot be removed, becomes lighter through patience.

Ibid. Line 19

One night waits all; Death's road we all must go.

Ibid. xxviii, Line 16

Grant that in age I may not drift
Long years, my lyre forgot! [4]

Ibid. xxxi, Line 19

Now's the time for drinking! [5]

Ibid. xxxvii, Line 1

Cease your efforts to find where the last rose lingers.

Ibid. xxxviii, Line 3

Remember when life's path is steep to keep your mind even.

Ibid. Book II, iii, Line 1

Whoever cultivates the golden mean avoids both the poverty of a hovel and the envy of a palace.[6]

Ibid. x, Line 5

Bathyllus claimed the lines. To expose him, Virgil wrote beneath the distich the following incomplete verses, and Caesar asked Bathyllus to finish the lines. He could not, and Virgil then supplied the missing words (italicized below):

Hos ego versiculos feci, tulit alter honores;
Sic vos non vobis, *fertis aratra boves;*
Sic vos non vobis, *mellificatis apes;*
Sic vos non vobis, *vellera fertis oves;*
Sic vos non vobis, *nidificatis aves.*

[1] Nil desperandum!

[2] Dissolve frigus, ligna super foco
Large reponens, atque benignius
Deprome quadrimum Sabina,
O Thaliarche, merum diota.
Inscription over the fireplace of the Harvard Club of Boston

[1] Carpe diem, quam minimum credula postero.

[2] O matre pulchra filia pulchrior.

[3] Integer vitae, scelerisque purus.

[4] Not to be tuneless in old age! — DOBSON [1840–1921]: *Henry Wadsworth Longfellow*

[5] Nunc est bibendum!

[6] Keep the golden mean. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 1072*

He that holds fast the golden mean,
And lives contentedly between
The little and the great,
Feels not the wants that pinch the poor,
Nor plagues that haunt the rich man's door.
WILLIAM COWPER [1731–1800]: *Translation of Horace, Odes, Book II, x, St. 2*

The proper mean. — VOLTAIRE: *Letter to*

Spring's flowers, howe'er they bloom,
must fade again.

Odes. Book II, xi, Line 9

Alas, Postumus, the fleeting years slip by.

Ibid. xiv, Line 1

Death's boatman takes no bribe, nor brings
Ev'n skilled Prometheus back from Hades' shore.

Ibid. xviii, Line 35

It is sweet and honourable to die for one's country.[1]

Ibid. Book III, ii, Line 13

There is also a sure reward for faithful silence.

Ibid. Line 25

The man who is just and firm of purpose can be shaken from his stern resolve neither by the rage of the people who urge him to crime nor by the countenance of the threatening tyrant.

Ibid. iii, Line 1

Force without wisdom falls of its own weight.

Ibid. iv, Line 65

Because you bear yourself as the gods' inferior, you rule.

Ibid. vi, Line 5

Our sires' age was worse than our grandsires'. We their sons are more worthless than they: so in our turn we shall give the world a progeny yet more corrupt.[2]

Ibid. Line 46

Skilled in the works of both languages.

Ibid. viii, Line 5

With you I should love to live, with you be ready to die.

Ibid. ix, Line 24

Gloriously false . . . a maid famous to all time.

Ibid. xi, Line 35

I would not have borne this in my flaming youth while Plancus was consul.[1]

Odes. Book III, xiv, Line 27

As riches grow, care follows, and a thirst
For more and more.

Ibid. xvi, Line 17

Learn calm to face what's pressing.

Ibid. xxix, Line 33

He will through life be master of himself and a happy man who from day to day can have said, "I have lived": tomorrow the Father may fill the sky with black clouds or with cloudless sunshine.[2]

Ibid. Line 41

I have built me a monument more lasting than bronze.

Ibid. xxx, Line 1

I shall not wholly die. What's best of me
Shall 'scape the tomb.[3]

Ibid. Line 6

Ev'n though the Golden Age upon the earth
Once more may live.[4]

Ibid. Book IV, ii, Line 39

Summer treads
On heels of Spring.

Ibid. vii, Line 9

Count d'Argental [November 28, 1765]

[1] Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori. See Homer, page 5a.

[2] See Homer, page 4a.

[1] In my hot youth, when George the Third was king. — Byron: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto I, St. 212*

[2] Tomorrow let my sun his beams display,
Or in clouds hide them; I have lived my day.
Cowley: *Discourse XI, Of Myself* [1661], *St. 11*

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call today his own;
He who, secure within, can say,
Tomorrow, do thy worst, for I have liv'd today.
Dryden: *Imitation of Horace. Book III, Ode xxix* [1685], *L. 65*

Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me; I have dined today.
Sydney Smith [1771–1845]: *Recipe for Salad*

[3] I shall have more to say when I am dead.
Edwin Arlington Robinson [1869–1935]: *John Brown, last line*

[4] The golden age, which a blind tradition has hitherto placed in the past, is before us. — C. H. Saint-Simon [1760–1825], quoted by Carlyle in *Sartor Resartus, Book 3, Chap. 5*

We are dust and a shadow.

Odes. Book IV, vii, Line 16

Brave men were living before Agamemnon; but all are overwhelmed in unending night, unwept, unknown, because they lacked a sacred bard.[1]

Ibid. ix, Line 25

At the fit hour 'tis sweet to unbend.

Ibid. xii, Line 28

The laugh will then be mine.

Epodes. xv, Line 24

To bronze Jove changed Earth's golden time;
With bronze, then iron, stamped the age.

Ibid. xvi, Line 64

Another yet the same.

Saecular Hymn.[2] *Line 10*

Then, gods, to reverent youth grant purity,
Grant, gods, to quiet age a peaceful end.

Ibid. Line 45

No one lives content with his condition, whether reason gave it him, or chance threw it in his way.

Satires.[3] *Book I, i, Line 1*

We rarely find a man who can say he has lived happy, and content with his life can retire from the world like a satisfied guest.

Ibid. Line 117

It is grievous to be caught.

Ibid. ii, Line 134

This is a fault common to all singers, that among their friends they never are inclined to sing when they are asked, unasked they never desist.

Ibid. iii, Line 1

The limbs of the mangled poet.

Ibid. iv, Line 62

There are many who recite their writings in the middle of the forum; and who do it while bathing: the closeness of the place gives melody to the voice.

Satires. Book I, iv, Line 74

Ridicule often decides matters of importance more effectually, and in a better manner, than severity.

Ibid. x, Line 14

Carrying timber into a wood.[1]

Ibid. Line 34

You that intend to write what is worthy to be read more than once, blot frequently: and take no pains to make the multitude admire you, content with a few judicious readers.

Ibid. Line 72

Now learn what and how great benefits a temperate diet will bring along with it. In the first place you will enjoy good health.

Ibid. Book II, ii, Line 70

In peace, as a wise man, he should make suitable preparation for war.[2]

Ibid. Line 110

Live undaunted; and oppose gallant breasts against the strokes of adversity.[3]

Ibid. Line 135

This was in my prayers.

Ibid. vi, Line 1

O nights and banquets of the gods!

Ibid. Line 65

At Rome, you long for the country; when you are in the country, fickle, you extol the absent city to the skies.

Ibid. vii, Line 28

Get place and wealth, if possible with grace;

[1] How many, most famous while they lived, are utterly forgotten for want of writers! — BOETHIUS [A. D. 470?–525]: *De Consolatione Philosophiae, II, 7*

[2] Translated by DR. JOHN MARSHALL.

[3] Translated by CHRISTOPHER SMART [1722–1770].

[1] "Carrying coals to Newcastle." — JAMES MELVILLE: *Autobiography* [1583], *I, L. 163*
See Diogenes Laertius, page 71a.

[2] Who would desire peace should be prepared for war. — VEGETIUS [*circa* 375 B. C.]: *De Rei Militari, Book III, Prologue*
We should provide in peace what we need in war. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS [*circa* 42 B. C.]: *Maxim 709*
See Burton, page 223a, and Washington, page 367a.

[3] The company is Spartan; see how all their wounds are in front. — BASSUS: *The Greek Anthology, Book 9, Epigram 279*

If not, by any means get wealth and place.[1]

Epistles. Book I, i, Line 53

He has half the deed done, who has made a beginning.

Ibid. ii, Line 40

The covetous man is ever in want.

Ibid. Line 56

Sicilian tyrants never invented a greater torment than envy.

Ibid. Line 58

In the midst of hope and care, in the midst of fears and disquietudes, think every day that shines upon you is the last. Thus the hour, which shall not be expected, will come upon you an agreeable addition.

Ibid. iv, Line 12

When you have a mind to laugh, you shall see me, fat and sleek with good keeping, a hog of Epicurus' herd.

Ibid. Line 15

As soon as a man perceives how much the things he has discarded excel those which he pursues, let him return in time, and resume those which he relinquished.

Ibid. vii, Line 96

You may drive out nature with a fork, yet still she will return.

Ibid. x, Line 24

Whatever prosperous hour Providence bestows upon you, receive it with a thankful hand: and defer not the enjoyment of the comforts of life.

Ibid. xi, Line 22

They change their climate, not their disposition, who run beyond the sea.

Ibid. Line 27

That man is by no means poor, who has the use of everything he wants. If it is well with your belly, your back, and your feet, regal wealth can add nothing greater.

Ibid. xii, Line 4

Joys are not the property of the rich alone: nor has he lived ill, who at his birth and at his death has passed unnoticed.

Epistles. Book I, xvii, Line 9

To have been acceptable to the great is not the last of praises. It is not every man's lot to gain Corinth.[1]

Ibid. Line 35

The man who makes the experiment deservedly claims the honour and the reward.

Ibid. Line 42

A word, once sent abroad, flies irrevocably.[2]

Ibid. xviii, Line 70

And seek for truth in the groves of Academe.

Ibid. Book II, ii, Line 45

I have to submit to much in order to pacify the touchy tribe of poets.

Ibid. Line 102

Poets desire either to teach or to give pleasure.

Ibid. iii, Line 333

Men ever had, and ever will have, leave
To coin new words well suited to the age.
Words are like leaves, some wither ev'ry year,
And ev'ry year a younger race succeeds.

Ars Poetica.[3] *Line 73*

For Nature forms, and softens us within,
And writes our fortune's changes in our face.

Ibid. Line 130

The lab'ring mountain scarce brings forth a mouse.[4]

Ibid. Line 168

Old men are only walking hospitals.

Ibid. Line 202

[1] Translated by Alexander Pope.
Get money; still get money, boy,
No matter by what means.
Ben Jonson: *Every Man in His Humour* [1598], *Act II, Sc. 3*

[1] 'Tis not every one who can afford to go to Corinth. — Plutarch [A. D. 46–120]: *Parallel Lives, Aristophanes*
There is but one road that leads to Corinth. — Walter Pater: *Marius the Epicurean* [1885], *Chap. 24*
"There is but one way to Corinth," as of old. — Andrew Lang: *Letters to Dead Authors* [1886], *To Lucian of Samosata*

[2] See *Ars Poetica, L. 438*, page 42a.

[3] Translated [1680] by the Earl of Roscommon.

[4] Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus.

Five acts are the just measure of a play.

Ars Poetica. Line 226

And in one scene no more than three should speak.

Ibid. Line 229

Whatever you teach, be brief, that your readers' minds may readily comprehend and faithfully retain your words. Everything superfluous slips from the full heart.

Ibid. Line 335

He has carried every point who has mingled profit with pleasure.

Ibid. Line 343

A string may jar in the best master's hand,
And the most skilful archer miss his aim.

Ibid. Line 387

Homer himself hath been observ'd to nod.[1]

Ibid. Line 402

But words once spoke can never be recall'd.[2]

Ibid. Line 438

'Tis hard to find a man of great estate,
That can distinguish flatterers from friends.

Ibid. Line 478

True friends appear less mov'd than counterfeit;
As men that truly grieve at funerals
Are not so loud, as those that cry for hire.

Ibid. Line 484

PROPERTIUS

[54 B. C.–A. D. 2]

Never change when love has found its home.

Book I. Elegy 1, Line 36

Let each man pass his days in that wherein his skill is greatest.

Book II. Elegy 1, Line 46

Scandal has ever been the doom of beauty.

Ibid. Elegy 32, Line 26

OVID

[43 B. C.–A. D. 18]

Every lover's a soldier and Cupid has his camps.

Amores. I, ix, Line 1

They come to see; they come that they themselves may be seen.[1]

The Art of Love. I, Line 99

It is expedient that there be gods, and, as it's expedient, let us believe there are.[2]

Ibid. Line 637

To be loved, be lovable.

Ibid. II, Line 107

Nothing is stronger than custom.

Ibid. Line 345

What you desire is not mortal.

Metamorphoses. II, Line 55

You will go most safely in the middle.

Ibid. Line 137

I see and approve better things, but follow worse.[3]

Ibid. VII, Line 20

Poetry comes fine spun from a mind at peace.

Tristia. Book I, Chap. 1, Line 39

---

[1] Indignor quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus.

See Pope, page 310b.

[2] Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall back dead;
But God himself can't kill them when they're said.

WILL CARLETON [1845–1912]: *The First Settler's Story*

Four things come not back: the spoken word; the sped arrow; time past; the neglected opportunity. — OMAR IBN AL-HALIF: *Aphorism*

[1] Spectatum veniunt, veniunt spectentur ut ipsae.

And for to see, and eek for to be seye. — CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [*circa* 1387], *The Wife of Bath's Prologue, L. 552*

To see and to be seen. — BEN JONSON [1573?–1637]: *Epithalamion, St. III, L. 4*

To see, be seen, to tell, and gather tales. — POPE: *Paraphrases from Chaucer, The Wife of Bath* [1714], *L. 282*

[2] See Voltaire, page 325b.

[3] Video meliora, proboque; deteriora sequor.

I know and love the good, yet, ah! the worst pursue. — PETRARCH: *Sonnet CCXXV, Canzone XXI, To Laura in Life* [*circa* 1327]

The better I see and approve, the worse I follow. — SPINOZA's translation in *Ethics* [1677], *Part IV*

See Euripides, page 17a, and *Romans, VII, 19*, on page 1060a.

While fortune smiles you'll have a host of friends,
But they'll desert you when the storm descends.[1]

Tristia. Book I, Chap. 9, Line 5

It is annoying to be honest to no purpose.

Epistolae ex Ponto. Book II, Chap. 3, Line 14

Note too that a faithful study of the liberal arts humanizes character and permits it not to be cruel.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Line 47

Grateful must we be that the heart may go whithersoever it will.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 5, Line 48

How little you know about the age you live in if you fancy that honey is sweeter than cash in hand.

Fasti. Book I, Line 191

Janus. I bar the doors in time of peace, lest peace depart.

Ibid. Line 279

PUBLILIUS SYRUS[2]
[*Circa* 42 B. C.]

As men, we are all equal in the presence of death.

Maxim 1

To do two things at once is to do neither.

Maxim 7

We are interested in others when they are interested in us.[3]

Maxim 16

Every one excels in something in which another fails.

Maxim 17

A god could hardly love and be wise.[4]

Maxim 25

The loss which is unknown is no loss at all.[5]

Maxim 38

He sleeps well who knows not that he sleeps ill.

Maxim 77

A good reputation is more valuable than money.[1]

Maxim 108

It is well to moor your bark with two anchors.

Maxim 119

Learn to see in another's calamity the ills which you should avoid.[2]

Maxim 120

An agreeable companion on a journey is as good as a carriage.

Maxim 143

Society in shipwreck is a comfort to all.[3]

Maxim 144

Many receive advice, few profit by it.

Maxim 149

While we stop to think, we often miss our opportunity.

Maxim 185

Whatever you can lose, you should reckon of no account.

Maxim 191

Even a single hair casts its shadow.

Maxim 228

It is sometimes expedient to forget who we are.

Maxim 233

We may with advantage at times forget what we know.

Maxim 234

Crime is honest for a good cause.[4]

Maxim 244

You should hammer your iron when it is glowing hot.[5]

Maxim 262

[1] See Cicero, page 33b.

[2] Commonly called Publius, but spelled Publilius by PLINY in his *Natural History, 35, Sect. 199*. Translated by DARIUS LYMAN. The numbers are those of the translator.

[3] We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire. — LA ROCHEFOUCAULD [1613–1680]: *Maxim 294*

[4] It is impossible to love and be wise. — BACON: *Essays* [1597–1625], *Of Love*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 188b.

[1] See *Ecclesiastes, VII, 1*, on page 1042b, and Bacon, page 120a.

A good name is better than riches. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book II, Chap. 33*

[2] The best plan is, as the common proverb has it, to profit by the folly of others. — PLINY [A. D. 23–79]: *Natural History, 18, Sect. 31*

[3] See *Maxim 995*, page 46b.

[4] Honesta turpitudo est pro causa bona. (The above is not Lyman's but a literal translation.)

[5] When the iron is hot, strike. — JOHN

What is left when honour is lost?

Maxim 265

A fair exterior is a silent recommendation.

Maxim 267

Fortune is not satisfied with inflicting one calamity.

Maxim 274

When Fortune is on our side, popular favour bears her company.

Maxim 275

When Fortune flatters, she does it to betray.[1]

Maxim 277

Fortune is like glass, — the brighter the glitter, the more easily broken.

Maxim 280

It is more easy to get a favour from Fortune than to keep it.

Maxim 282

An overtaxed patience gives way to fury.[2]

Maxim 289

There are some remedies worse than the disease.[3]

Maxim 301

Powerful indeed is the empire of habit.[4]

Maxim 305

Amid a multitude of projects, no plan is devised.[5]

Maxim 319

It is easy for men to talk one thing and think another.

Maxim 322

When two do the same thing, it is not the same thing after all.

Maxim 338

A cock has great influence on his own dunghill.[1]

Maxim 357

Any one can hold the helm when the sea is calm.[2]

Maxim 358

No tears are shed when an enemy dies.

Maxim 376

The bow too tensely strung is easily broken.

Maxim 388

Treat your friend as if he might become an enemy.[3]

Maxim 402

No pleasure endures unseasoned by variety.[4]

Maxim 406

The judge is condemned when the criminal is absolved.[5]

Maxim 407

Practice is the best of all instructors.[6]

Maxim 439

He who is bent on doing evil can never want occasion.

Maxim 459

Never find your delight in another's misfortune.

Maxim 467

It is a bad plan that admits of no modification.

Maxim 469

It is better to have a little than nothing.

Maxim 484

HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. II*
Strike whilst the iron is hot. — RABELAIS: *Book II* [1534], *Chap. 31*
Nothing like striking while the iron is hot. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 71*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 148a.

[2] See Dryden, page 277b.

[3] Marius said, "I see the cure is not worth the pain." — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Lives, Caius Marius*
The remedy is worse than the disease. — BACON: *Essays* [1597–1625], *Of Seditions*
I find the medicine worse than the malady. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 2*

[4] See Plutarch, page 60a.

[5] He that hath many irons in the fire, some of them will cool. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

[1] Every cocke is proud on his owne dunghill. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 181a.

[3] Treat your friend as if he will one day be your enemy, and your enemy as if he will one day be your friend. — LABERIUS [105–43 B. C.]: *Fragment*

[4] See Cowper, page 364a.

[5] Judex damnatur cum nocens absolvitur — the motto adopted for the *Edinburgh Review*.

[6] Practice makes perfect. — *Proverb*
The saying, "Practice is everything," is Periander's. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* 200 A. D.]: *Periander, 6*

It is an unhappy lot which finds no enemies.

Maxim 499

The fear of death is more to be dreaded than death itself.[1]

Maxim 511

A rolling stone gathers no moss.[2]

Maxim 524

Never promise more than you can perform.

Maxim 528

A wise man never refuses anything to necessity.[3]

Maxim 540

No one should be judge in his own cause.[4]

Maxim 545

Necessity knows no law except to conquer.[5]

Maxim 553

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently.[6]

Maxim 557

We desire nothing so much as what we ought not to have.

Maxim 559

It is only the ignorant who despise education.

Maxim 571

Do not turn back when you are just at the goal.[7]

Maxim 580

It is not every question that deserves an answer.

Maxim 581

No man is happy who does not think himself so.[1]

Maxim 584

Never thrust your own sickle into another's corn.[2]

Maxim 593

You cannot put the same shoe on every foot.

Maxim 596

He bids fair to grow wise who has discovered that he is not so.

Maxim 598

Every day should be passed as if it were to be our last.[3]

Maxim 633

Money alone sets all the world in motion.

Maxim 656

He who has plenty of pepper will pepper his cabbage.

Maxim 673

You should go to a pear-tree for pears, not to an elm.[4]

Maxim 674

It is a very hard undertaking to seek to please everybody.

Maxim 675

Look for a tough wedge for a tough log.

Maxim 723

How happy the life unembarrassed by the cares of business!

Maxim 725

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 184b.

[2] The rolling stone never gathereth mosse. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

The stone that is rolling can gather no moss. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557]

[3] Yet do I hold that mortal foolish who strives against the stress of necessity. — EURIPIDES [480–406 B.C.]: *Mad Heracles, L. 281*

[4] It is not permitted to the most equitable of men to be a judge in his own cause. — PASCAL [1623–1662]: *Pensées, Chap. 4, 1*

[5] And with necessity,
The tyrant's plea, excus'd his devilish deeds.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book IV, L. 393*

Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves. — WILLIAM PITT: *Speech on the India Bill* [November, 1783]

[6] See Chaucer, page 82a, and Heywood, page 90b.

[7] When men are arrived at the goal, they should not turn back. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46–120]: *Of the Training of Children*

[1] No man can enjoy happiness without thinking that he enjoys it. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1709–1784]: *The Rambler*

[2] Did thrust as now in others' corn his sickle. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weekes and Workes* [1578], *Part II, Second Weeke*

Not presuming to put my sickle in another man's corn. — NICHOLAS YONGE: *Musica Transalpina, Epistle Dedicatory* [1588]

[3] Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last. — MARCUS AURELIUS [A.D. 121–180]: *Meditations, II, 5*

[4] You may as well expect pears from an elm. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 40*

Pardon one offence, and you encourage the commission of many.

Maxim 750

They who plough the sea do not carry the winds in their hands.[1]

Maxim 759

He gets through too late who goes too fast.

Maxim 767

In every enterprise consider where you would come out.[2]

Maxim 777

It takes a long time to bring excellence to maturity.

Maxim 780

The highest condition takes rise in the lowest.

Maxim 781

It matters not what you are thought to be, but what you are.

Maxim 785

No one knows what he can do till he tries.

Maxim 786

The next day is never so good as the day before.

Maxim 815

Good health and good sense are two of life's greatest blessings.

Maxim 827

It matters not how long you live, but how well.

Maxim 829

It is vain to look for a defence against lightning.

Maxim 835

Everything is worth what its purchaser will pay for it.[3]

Maxim 847

It is better to learn late than never.[1]

Maxim 864

Better be ignorant of a matter than half know it.[2]

Maxim 865

Better use medicines at the outset than at the last moment.[3]

Maxim 866

Prosperity makes friends, adversity tries them.

Maxim 872

Let a fool hold his tongue and he will pass for a sage.

Maxim 914

He knows not when to be silent who knows not when to speak.

Maxim 930

You need not hang up the ivy-branch over the wine that will sell.[4]

Maxim 968

It is a consolation to the wretched to have companions in misery.[5]

Maxim 995

Unless degree is preserved, the first place is safe for no one.[6]

Maxim 1042

Confession of our faults is the next thing to innocency.

Maxim 1060

I have often regretted my speech, never my silence.[7]

Maxim 1070

[1] The pilot cannot mitigate the billows or calm the winds. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Of the Tranquillity of the Mind*

[2] In every affair, consider what precedes and what follows, and then undertake it. — EPICTETUS [*circa* A. D. 60]: *That Everything Is to be Undertaken with Circumspection, Chap. 15*

[3] What is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto I, L. 465*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 145b.

[2] See Pope, page 310b.

[3] A stitch in time saves nine. — *Old Proverb*

[4] Good wine needs no bush. — SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It* [1598–1600], *Epilogue, L. 4*
Good wine needs neither bush nor preface
To make it welcome.
SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Peveril of the Peak* [1822], *Chap. 4*

[5] See *Maxim 144*, page 43b.
'Tis the only comfort of the miserable to have partners in their woes. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 10*
It is a comfort to the unhappy to have companions in misery. — SPINOZA: *Ethics* [1677], *Part 4, Proposition 57, Note*

[6] See Shakespeare, page 181a.

[7] Simonides said that "he never repented that he held his tongue, but often that he had spoken." — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Rules for the Preservation of Health*

Speech is a mirror of the soul: as a man speaks, so is he.

Maxim 1073

SENECA [1]

[8 B. C.–A. D. 65]

What fools these mortals be.[2]

Epistles. 1, 3

It is not the man who has too little, but the man who craves more, that is poor.

Ibid. 2, 2

Love of bustle is not industry.

Ibid. 3, 5

Live among men as if God beheld you; speak to God as if men were listening.

Ibid. 10, 5

The best ideas are common property.

Ibid. 12, 11

Men do not care how nobly they live, but only how long, although it is within the reach of every man to live nobly, but within no man's power to live long.

Ibid. 22, 17

A great pilot can sail even when his canvas is rent.

Ibid. 30, 3

Man is a reasoning animal.

Ibid. 41, 8

That most knowing of persons,—gossip.

Ibid. 43, 1

It is quality rather than quantity that matters.

Ibid. 45, 1

You can tell the character of every man when you see how he receives praise.

Ibid. 52, 12

Nothing is so certain as that the evils of idleness can be shaken off by hard work.

Ibid. 56, 9

Not lost, but gone before.[3]

Ibid. 63, 16

All art is but imitation of nature.

Epistles. 65, 3

It is a rough road that leads to the heights of greatness.

Ibid. 84, 13

The pilot . . . who has been able to say, "Neptune, you shall never sink this ship except on an even keel," has fulfilled the requirements of his art.[1]

Ibid. 85, 33

I was shipwrecked before I got aboard.

Ibid. 87, 1

It is better, of course, to know useless things than to know nothing.

Ibid. 88, 45

Do not ask for what you will wish you had not got.

Ibid. 95, 1

We are mad, not only individually, but nationally. We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples?

Ibid. 95, 30

A great step towards independence is a good-humored stomach.

Ibid. 123, 3

Fire is the test of gold; adversity, of strong men.[2]

Moral Essays. On Providence, 5, 9

Whom they have injured they also hate.[3]

Ibid. On Anger, 2, 33

I do not distinguish by the eye, but

[1] Translated by W. H. D. ROUSE.

[2] Tanta stultitia mortalium est.

See Shakespeare, page 142a.

[3] Non amittuntur, sed praemittuntur.

Not dead, but gone before.—SAMUEL ROGERS: *Human Life* [1819]

[1] The mariner of old said thus to Neptune in a great tempest, "O God! thou mayest save me if thou wilt, and if thou wilt, thou mayest destroy me; but whether or no, I will steer my rudder true."—MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book II, Chap. 16*

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 228a.

[3] It belongs to human nature to hate those you have injured.—TACITUS [A. D. 54–119]: *Agricola, 42, 15*

Chi fa ingiuria non perdona mai (He never pardons those he injures).—*Italian Proverb*

The offender never pardons.—GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Forgiveness to the injured does belong;
But they ne'er pardon who have done the wrong.

DRYDEN: *The Conquest of Granada* [1670], *Part II, Act I, Sc. 2*

by the mind, which is the proper judge of the man.

Moral Essays. On the Happy Life, 2, 2

There is no great genius without some touch of madness.[1]

Ibid. On Tranquillity of the Mind, 17, 10

A great fortune is a great slavery.

Ibid. To Polybius on Consolation, 6, 5

Wherever the Roman conquers, there he dwells.

Ibid. To Helvia on Consolation, 7, 7

He who receives a benefit with gratitude, repays the first instalment on his debt.

On Benefits. Book 2, 22, 1

You roll my log, and I will roll yours.

Apocolocyntosis. Chap. 9

Do you seek Alcides' equal? None is, except himself.[2]

Hercules Furens. 1, 1, 84

Successful and fortunate crime is called virtue.[3]

Ibid. 255

A good mind possesses a kingdom.[4]

Thyestes. 380

[1] An ancient commonplace, which Seneca says he quotes from ARISTOTLE: No excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of madness. *Problemata, 30, 1.* It is also in PLATO: *Phaedrus, 245 A.*

Good sense travels on the well-worn paths; genius, never. And that is why the crowd, not altogether without reason, is so ready to treat great men as lunatics. — CESARE LOMBROSO [1836–1909]: *The Man of Genius, Preface*

See Dryden, page 276b.

[2] None but himself can be his parallel. — LEWIS THEOBALD [1688–1744]: *The Double Falsehood*

And but herself admits no parallel. — MASSINGER [1583–1640]: *Duke of Milan, Act IV, Sc. 3*

[3] Treason doth never prosper; what's the reason?
Why, if it prosper, none dare call it treason.
SIR JOHN HARINGTON [1561–1612]: *Epigrams, Of Treason*

[4] See Dyer, page 101b.

Light griefs are loquacious, but the great are dumb.[1]

Hippolytus. II, 3, 607

PHAEDRUS [2]

[*Circa* A. D. 8]

Submit to the present evil, lest a greater one befall you.

Book I. Fable 2, 31

He who covets what belongs to another deservedly loses his own.

Ibid. Fable 4, 1

That it is unwise to be heedless ourselves while we are giving advice to others, I will show in a few lines.

Ibid. Fable 9, 1

Whoever has even once become notorious by base fraud, even if he speaks the truth, gains no belief.

Ibid. Fable 10, 1

By this story [The Fox and the Raven] it is shown how much ingenuity avails, and how wisdom is always an overmatch for strength.

Ibid. Fable 13, 13

No one returns with good-will to the place which has done him a mischief.

Ibid. Fable 18, 1

It has been related that dogs drink at the river Nile running along, that they may not be seized by the crocodiles.[3]

Ibid. Fable 25, 3

Every one is bound to bear patiently the results of his own example.

Ibid. Fable 26, 12

Come of it what may, as Sinon said.

Book III. The Prologue, 27

Things are not always what they seem.[4]

Book IV. Fable 2, 5

[1] See Montaigne, page 97b.

[2] Translated by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816–1878].

[3] PLINY, in his *Natural History, Book 8, Sect. 148,* and AELIAN, in his *Various Histories,* relate the same fact as to the dogs drinking from the Nile. "To treat a thing as the dogs do the Nile" was a common proverb with the ancients, signifying to do it superficially.

[4] Non semper ea sunt quae videntur.

See Longfellow, page 521a, and W. S. Gilbert, page 682b.

"I knew that before you were born." Let him who would instruct a wiser man consider this as said to himself.

Book V. Fable 9, 4

PLINY THE ELDER [1]
[A. D. 23–79]

In comparing various authors with one another, I have discovered that some of the gravest and latest writers have transcribed, word for word, from former works, without making acknowledgment.

Natural History. Book I, Dedication, Sect. 22

It is ridiculous to suppose that the great head of things, whatever it be, pays any regard to human affairs.

Ibid. Book II, Sect. 20

Everything is soothed by oil, and this is the reason why divers send out small quantities of it from their mouths, because it smooths every part which is rough.[2]

Ibid. Sect. 234

It is far from easy to determine whether she [Nature] has proved to him a kind parent or a merciless stepmother.[3]

Ibid. Book VII, Sect. 1

Man alone at the very moment of his birth, cast naked upon the naked earth, does she abandon to cries and lamentations.[1]

Natural History. Book VII, Sect. 2

To laugh, if but for an instant only, has never been granted to man before the fortieth day from his birth, and then it is looked upon as a miracle of precocity.[2]

Ibid.

Man is the only one that knows nothing, that can learn nothing without being taught. He can neither speak nor walk nor eat, and in short he can do nothing at the prompting of nature only, but weep.[3]

Ibid. Sect. 4

With man, most of his misfortunes are occasioned by man.[4]

Ibid. Sect. 5

Indeed, what is there that does not appear marvellous when it comes to our knowledge for the first time? [5] How many things, too, are looked upon as quite impossible until they have been actually effected?

Ibid. Sect. 6

The human features and countenance, although composed of but some ten parts or little more, are so fashioned that among so many thousands of men there are no two in existence who can-

[1] With some alterations, translated by JOHN BOSTOCK [1773–1846] and HENRY THOMAS RILEY [1816–1878].

[2] Why does pouring oil on the sea make it clear and calm? Is it for that the winds, slipping the smooth oil, have no force, nor cause any waves? — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Natural Questions, IX*

Bishop Adain [A. D. 651] gave to a company about to take a journey by sea "some holy oil, saying, 'I know that when you go abroad you will meet with a storm and contrary wind; but do you remember to cast this oil I give you into the sea, and the wind shall cease immediately.'" — BEDE [673–735]: *Ecclesiastical History, Book III, Chap. 14*

In JARED SPARKS'S edition of BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S *Works, Vol. VI, P. 354,* there are letters between Franklin, Brownrigg, and Parish on the stilling of waves by means of oil.

[3] To man the earth seems altogether
No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.
DU BARTAS [1544–1590]: *Divine Weekes and Workes, First Weeke, Third Day*

[1] He is born naked, and falls a-whining at the first. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 10*

And when I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature; and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do. — *The Wisdom of Solomon, VII, 3*

It was the custom among the ancients to place the newborn child upon the ground immediately after its birth.

[2] This term of forty days is mentioned by ARISTOTLE in his *Natural History.*

[3] See Tennyson, page 552a.

[4] See Burns, page 390a.

[5] Omne ignotum pro magnifico (Everything that is unknown is taken to be grand). — TACITUS [A.D. 54–119]: *Agricola, 30*

not be distinguished from one another.[1]

Natural History. Book VII, Sect. 8

All men possess in their bodies a poison which acts upon serpents; and the human saliva, it is said, makes them take to flight, as though they had been touched with boiling water. The same substance, it is said, destroys them the moment it enters their throat.[2]

Ibid. Sect. 15

It has been observed that the height of a man from the crown of the head to the sole of the foot is equal to the distance between the tips of the middle fingers of the two hands when extended in a straight line.

Ibid. Sect. 77

When a building is about to fall down, all the mice desert it.[3]

Ibid. Book VIII, Sect. 103

Bears when first born are shapeless masses of white flesh a little larger than mice, their claws alone being prominent. The mother then licks them gradually into proper shape.[4]

Ibid. Sect. 126

Cincinnatus was ploughing his four jugera of land upon the Vaticanian Hill, — the same that are still known as the Quintian Meadows, — when the messenger brought him the dictatorship, finding him, the tradition says, stripped to the work.

Natural History. Book XVIII, Sect. 20

The agricultural population, says Cato, produces the bravest men, the most valiant soldiers, and a class of citizens the least given of all to evil designs.

Ibid. Sect. 26

Why is it that we entertain the belief that for every purpose odd numbers are the most effectual? [1]

Ibid. Book XXVIII, Sect. 23

It was a custom with Apelles, to which he most tenaciously adhered, never to let any day pass, however busy he might be, without exercising himself by tracing some outline or other, — a practice which has now passed into a proverb.[2] It was also a practice with him, when he had completed a work, to exhibit it to the view of the passers-by in his studio, while he himself, concealed behind the picture, would listen to the criticisms. . . . Under these circumstances, they say that he was censured by a shoemaker for having represented the shoes with one latchet too few. The next day, the shoemaker, quite proud at seeing the former error corrected, thanks to his advice, began to

---

[1] It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces there should be none alike. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642], *Part II, Sect. II*

Of a thousand shavers, two do not shave so much alike as not to be distinguished. — Johnson [1777]: *Boswell's Life, Vol. II, P. 120, Everyman ed.*

See Montaigne, page 99b.

[2] Madame D'Abrantes relates that when Bonaparte was in Cairo he sent for a serpent-detector (Psylli) to remove two serpents that had been seen in his house. He, having enticed one of them from his hiding place, caught it in one hand, just below the jaw-bone, in such a manner as to oblige the mouth to open, when, spitting into it, the effect was like magic: the reptile appeared struck with instant death. — *Memoirs, Vol. I, Chap. 59*

[3] This is alluded to by Cicero in his letters to Atticus, and is mentioned by Aelian (*Animated Nature, Book VI, Chap. 41*). Compare the modern proverb, "Rats desert a sinking ship."

[4] Not unlike the bear which bringeth forth
In the end of thirty dayes a shapeless birth;
But after licking, it in shape she drawes,
And by degrees she fashions out the pawes,
The head, and neck, and finally doth bring
To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.
Du Bartas: *Divine Weekes and Workes* [1578], *First Weeke, First Day*

I had not time to lick it into form, as a bear doth her young ones. — Robert Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

See Montaigne, page 99a.

[1] The god delights in an odd number. — Virgil [70–19 B.C.]: *Eclogues, 8, 75*

See Shakespeare, page 180b, and Samuel Lover, page 485b.

[2] Nulla dies abeat, quin linea ducta supersit. — Erasmus [1465–1536]. Generally quoted, Nulla dies sine linea (No day without a line).

criticize the leg; upon which Apelles, full of indignation, popped his head out and reminded him that a shoemaker should give no opinion beyond the shoes,[1] — a piece of advice which has equally passed into a proverbial saying.

Natural History. Book XXXV, Sect. 84

LUCAN [2]

[A. D. 39–65]

The conqueror's cause found favor with the gods, the conquered's with Cato.

The Civil War. Book I, Line 128

He stands the shadow of a mighty name.

Ibid. Line 135

Poverty, the mother of manhood.

Ibid. Line 165

Delay is ever fatal to those who are prepared.

Ibid. Line 281

When the whole world is nodding to its fall, happy the man who has been able to learn already the lowly place appointed for him.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 393

Boldness is a mask for fear, however great.

Ibid. Line 702

Yonder trouble concerns the sky and sea, but not our bark; for Caesar treads the deck.[3]

Ibid. Book V, Line 584

PETRONIUS [ARBITER]

[Died *circa* A. D. 66]

Beware of the dog.[4]

Satyricon. Sect. 29

Without why or wherefore.

Ibid. Sect. 37

A man who is always ready to believe what is told him will never do well.

Ibid. Sect. 43

One good turn deserves another.

Satyricon. Sect. 45

A man must have his faults.

Ibid.

Not worth his salt.

Ibid. Sect. 57

My heart was in my mouth.

Ibid. Sect. 62

Beauty and wisdom are rarely conjoined.

Ibid. Sect. 94

The careful felicity of Horace.

Ibid. Sect. 118

DIO CHRYSOSTOM [1]

[A. D. 40–120]

Diogenes: The man I know not, for I am not acquainted with his mind.

Fourth Discourse on Kingship. Chap. 17

Idleness and lack of occupation are the best things in the world to ruin the foolish.

Tenth Discourse, On Servants. Chap. 7

Like men with sore eyes: they find the light painful, while the darkness, which permits them to see nothing, is restful and agreeable.

Eleventh, or Trojan, Discourse. Chap. 2

Most men are so completely corrupted by opinion that they would rather be notorious for the greatest calamities than suffer no ill and be unknown.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Generally speaking, men are too cowardly to be willing to undergo severe suffering, since they fear death and pain, but they highly prize being mentioned as having suffered.

Ibid. Chap. 10

MARTIAL

[A. D. 40–102]

To yield to the stronger is valor's second prize.

On the Spectacles. Epigram 32

[1] Translated by J. W. Cohoon.

[1] Ne supra crepidam sutor judicaret (Let not a shoemaker judge above his shoe), or, Let the cobbler stick to his last.

[2] Translated by J. D. Duff.

[3] See Plutarch, page 56b.

[4] Found with picture of a dog on a mosaic floor in Pompeii.

I write long epigrams, you yourself write nothing. Yours are shorter.[1]

Epigrams. Book I, 110

Nothing is more confident than a bad poet.[2]

Ibid. Book II, 63

He does not write at all whose poems no man reads.

Ibid. Book III, 9

The flaw which is hidden is deemed greater than it is.

Ibid. 52

The bee enclosed and through the amber shown
Seems buried in the juice which was his own.[3]

Ibid. Book IV, 32

They pass and are charged against us.[4]

Ibid. Book V, 20

What is the use of brevity if it constitute a book?

Ibid. Book VIII, 29

The good man prolongs his life; to be able to enjoy one's past life is to live twice.[5]

Ibid. Book X, 23

Neither fear, nor wish for, your last day.[1]

Epigrams. Book X, 47

There is no glory in outstripping donkeys.

Ibid. Book XII, 36

I can't live with you or without you.

Ibid. 47

The country in town.[2]

Ibid. 57

QUINTILIAN
[A. D. 42–118]

We give to necessity the praise of virtue.[3]

Institutiones Oratoriae. Book I, 8, 14

A liar should have a good memory.[4]

Ibid. Book IV, 2, 91

Vain hopes are often like the dreams of those who wake.

Ibid. Book VI, 2, 30

Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish.[5]

Ibid. Book X, 7, 21

[1] An epigram of two lines has every merit, and if you exceed three lines it is rhapsody. — CYRILLUS: *The Greek Anthology, Book 9, Epigram 369*

[2] Quoted by MONTAIGNE in *Of Presumption.*

[3] Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants entombed and preserved forever in amber, a more than royal tomb. — FRANCIS BACON: *Historia Vitae et Mortis* [1623], *Sylva Sylvarum, Cent. I, Exper. 100*

I saw a flie within a beade
Of amber cleanly buried.

HERRICK [1591–1674]: *On a Fly Buried in Amber*

See Pope, page 318b.

[4] Of the days and hours.

[5] Thus would I double my life's fading space;
For he that runs it well, runs twice his race.

COWLEY [1618–1667]: *Discourse XI, Of Myself, St. XI*

For he lives twice who can at once employ
The present well, and ev'n the past enjoy.

POPE [1688–1744]: *Imitation of Martial*

[1] Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st
Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.

MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book XI, L. 553*

[2] Rus in urbe.

[3] In the additions of Hadrianus Julius to the *Adages* of ERASMUS, he remarks, under the head of *Necessitatem edere*, that a very familiar proverb was current among his countrymen — "Necessitatem in virtutem commutare" (To make necessity a virtue).

Thus maketh vertue of necessitee. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde* [1372–1386], *Book IV, L. 1586*

Others made a virtue of necessity. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1552], *Chap. 23*

Make a virtue of necessity. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 3, Memb. 4, Subsect. I*

[4] He who has not a good memory should never take upon him the trade of lying. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book I, Chap. IX, Of Liars*

Il faut bonne mémoire, après qu'on a menti. — CORNEILLE: *Le Menteur* [1642], *Act IV, Sc. 5*

Liars ought to have good memories. — ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Chap. 2, Sect. XV*

[5] A wit with dunces, and a dunce with

PLUTARCH [1]
[A. D. 46–120]

As geographers, Sosius, crowd into the edges of their maps parts of the world which they do not know about, adding notes in the margin to the effect that beyond this lies nothing but sandy deserts full of wild beasts, and unapproachable bogs.[2]

Lives. Theseus, Page 3

From Theseus began the saying, "He is a second Hercules."

Ibid. Page 19

Caesar said he loved the treason, but hated the traitor.[3]

Ibid. Romulus, Page 36

The most perfect soul, says Heraclitus, is a dry light, which flies out of the body as lightning breaks from a cloud.

Ibid. Page 45

Anacharsis, coming to Athens, knocked at Solon's door, and told him that he, being a stranger, was come to be his guest, and contract a friendship with him; and Solon replying, "It is better to make friends at home," Anacharsis replied, "Then you that are at home make friendship with me."

Lives. Solon, Page 99

Themistocles said that he certainly could not make use of any stringed instrument; could only, were a small and obscure city put into his hands, make it great and glorious.

Ibid. Themistocles, Page 134

Themistocles said to Antiphates, . . . "Time, young man, has taught us both a lesson."

Ibid. Page 145

Laughing at his own son, who got his mother, and, by his mother's means, his father also, to indulge him, he told him that he had the most power of any one in Greece: "For the Athenians command the rest of Greece, I command the Athenians, your mother commands me, and you command your mother." [1]

Ibid.

Of two who made love to his daughter, he preferred the man of worth to the one who was rich, saying he desired a man without riches, rather than riches without a man.

Ibid.

Themistocles replied that a man's discourse was like to a rich Persian carpet, the beautiful figures and patterns of which can be shown only by spreading and extending it out; when it is contracted and folded up, they are obscure and lost.[2]

Ibid. Page 152

Moderation is best, and to avoid all extremes.

Ibid. Camillus, Page 159

Caesar once, seeing some wealthy strangers at Rome, carrying up and down with them in their arms and bosoms young puppy-dogs and monkeys, embracing and making much of them, took occasion not unnaturally to ask

---

wits. — POPE: *Dunciad* [1728], *Book IV, L. 90*
A fool with judges, amongst fools a judge.
— COWPER: *Conversation* [1782], *L. 298*
This man [Chesterfield], I thought, had been a lord among wits; but I find he is only a wit among lords. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791], *Vol. I, P. 159, Everyman ed.*

[1] Modern Library Giant edition.

[2] So geographers, in Afric maps,
With savage pictures fill their gaps,
And o'er unhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns.
SWIFT: *On Poetry, A Rhapsody* [1733]

[3] Princes in this case do hate the traitor, though they love the treason. — SAMUEL DANIEL: *Tragedy of Cleopatra* [1594], *Act IV, Sc. 1*
This principle is old, but true as fate,
Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate.
DEKKER: *The Honest Whore* [1604], *Part 1, Act IV, Sc. 4*
Though I love the treason, I hate the traitor.
— PEPYS: *Diary* [March 7, 1667]
T'abhor the makers, and their laws approve,
Is to hate traitors and the treason love.
DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *Part III, L. 706*

[1] The same account appears in *Of the Training of Children* and in *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles.*

[2] Also found in *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles.*

whether the women in their country were not used to bear children.

Lives. Pericles, Page 182

He who busies himself in mean occupations produces, in the very pains he takes about things of little or no use, an evidence against himself of his negligence and indisposition to what is really good.

Ibid. Page 183

So very difficult a matter is it to trace and find out the truth of anything by history.

Ibid. Page 194

Be ruled by time, the wisest counsellor of all.

Ibid. Page 198

Old women should not seek to be perfumed.

Ibid. Page 203

Trees, when they are lopped and cut, grow up again in a short time,[1] but men, being once lost, cannot easily be recovered.

Ibid. Page 207

To be turned from one's course by men's opinions, by blame, and by misrepresentation, shows a man unfit to hold an office.

Ibid. Fabius, Page 216

You know, Hannibal, how to gain a victory, but not how to use it.

Ibid. Page 224

One colour, indeed, they say the chameleon cannot assume; it cannot itself appear white; but Alcibiades, whether with good men or bad, could adapt himself to his company.

Ibid. Alcibiades, Page 249

Menenius Agrippa concluded, at length, with the celebrated fable: "It once happened that all the other members of a man mutinied against the stomach, which they accused as the only idle, uncontributing part in the whole body, while the rest were put to hardships and the expense of much labour to supply and minister to its appetites." [1]

Lives. Coriolanus, Page 266

Men are usually more stung and galled by reproachful words than hostile actions.

Ibid. Timoleon, Page 316

A Roman divorced from his wife, being highly blamed by his friends, who demanded, "Was she not chaste? Was she not fair? Was she not fruitful?" holding out his shoe, asked them whether it was not new and well made. "Yet," added he, "none of you can tell where it pinches me." [2]

Ibid. Aemilius Paulus, Page 322

Petty repeated annoyances, arising from unpleasantness or incongruity of character, have been the occasion of such estrangement as to make it impossible for man and wife to live together with any content.

Ibid.

A man without one scar to show on his skin, that is smooth and sleek with ease and home-keeping habits, will undertake to define the office and duties of a general.

Ibid. Page 340

The saying of old Antigonus, who when he was to fight at Andros, and one told him, "The enemy's ships are more than ours," replied, "For how many then wilt thou reckon me?"

Ibid. Pelopidas, Page 348

Archimedes had stated, that given the force, any given weight might be moved; and even boasted . . . that if there were another earth, by going into it he could remove this.

Ibid. Marcellus, Page 367

Asking him if Aristides had ever done him any injury, "None at all," said he, "neither know I the man; but I am tired

[1] The lopped tree in time may grow again,
Most naked plants renew both fruit and flower.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL [1561–1595]: *Times Go by Turns*

[1] See Aesop, page 10a.

[2] The wearer knows where the shoe wrings. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

I can tell where my own shoe pinches me. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book IV, Chap. 5*

of hearing him everywhere called the Just."

Lives. Aristides, Page 396

Nor are we to use living creatures like old shoes or dishes and throw them away when they are worn out or broken with service.

Ibid. Marcus Cato, Page 415

It is a difficult task, O citizens, to make speeches to the belly, which has no ears.[1]

Ibid. Page 416

Cato used to assert that wise men profited more by fools, than fools by wise men; for that wise men avoided the faults of fools, but that fools would not imitate the good examples of wise men.

Ibid. Page 417

He said that in his whole life he most repented of three things: one was that he had trusted a secret to a woman; another, that he went by water when he might have gone by land; the third, that he had remained one whole day without doing any business of moment.

Ibid. Page 418

It was hard for him who had lived with one generation of men, to plead now before another.

Ibid. Page 422

Extraordinary rains pretty generally fall after great battles.

Ibid. Caius Marius, Page 507

Marius said that the law spoke too softly to be heard in such a noise of war.

Ibid. Page 511

Lycurgus . . . . used to say that long hair made good-looking men more beautiful, and ill-looking men more terrible.

Ibid. Lysander, Page 525

Where the lion's skin will not reach, you must patch it out with the fox's.[2]

Ibid. Page 529

Moral habits, induced by public practices, are far quicker in making their way into men's private lives, than the failings and faults of individuals are in infecting the city at large.

Lives. Lysander, Page 535

As it is in the proverb, played Cretan against Cretan.[1]

Ibid. Page 537

Did you not know, then, that to-day Lucullus dines with Lucullus?

Ibid. Lucullus, Page 622

Economy, which in things inanimate is but money-making, when exercised over men becomes policy.

Ibid. Crassus, Page 651

Whoever tries for great objects must suffer something.

Ibid. Page 669

It is no great wonder if in long process of time, while fortune takes her course hither and thither, numerous coincidences should spontaneously occur. If the number and variety of subjects to be wrought upon be infinite, it is all the more easy for fortune, with such an abundance of material, to effect this similarity of results.[2]

Ibid. Sertorius, Page 678

Perseverance is more prevailing than violence; and many things which cannot be overcome when they are together, yield themselves up when taken little by little.

Ibid. Page 688

Good fortune will elevate even petty minds, and give them the appearance of a certain greatness and stateliness, as from their high place they look down upon the world; but the truly noble and resolved spirit raises itself, and becomes

[1] The belly has no ears, nor is it to be filled with fair words. — RABELAIS: *Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 67*

[2] The prince must be a lion, but he must also know how to play the fox. — NICOLÒ MACHIAVELLI: *The Prince* [1532]

[1] Cheat against cheat. The Cretans were notorious as liars.

[2] History repeats itself. — *Proverb*

What is this day supported by precedents will hereafter become a precedent. — THUCYDIDES [471–401 B.C.]: *Annals, XI, 24*

'Tis one and the same Nature that rolls on her course, and whoever has sufficiently considered the present state of things might certainly conclude as to both the future and the past. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond*

more conspicuous in times of disaster and ill fortune.

Lives. Eumenes, Page 703

Agesilaus being invited once to hear a man who admirably imitated the nightingale, he declined, saying he had heard the nightingale itself.

Ibid. Agesilaus, Page 726

If all the world were just, there would be no need of valour.

Ibid. Page 727

It is circumstance and proper measure that give an action its character, and make it either good or bad.

Ibid. Page 736

No man ever asked a favour with less offence, or conferred one with a better grace. When he gave, it was without assumption; when he received, it was with dignity and honour.

Ibid. Pompey, Page 740

Pompey bade Sylla recollect that more worshipped the rising than the setting sun.[1]

Ibid. Page 749

A dead man cannot bite.

Ibid. Page 795

Whenever Alexander heard Philip had taken any town of importance, or won any signal victory, instead of rejoicing at it altogether, he would tell his companions that his father would anticipate everything, and leave him and them no opportunities of performing great and illustrious actions.[2]

Ibid. Alexander, Page 804

When Alexander asked Diogenes whether he wanted anything, "Yes," said he, "I would have you stand from between me and the sun."

Ibid. Page 810

Alexander finding himself unable to untie the Gordian knot, the ends of which were secretly twisted round and folded up within it, cut it asunder with his sword.

Lives. Alexander, Page 813

When asked why he parted with his wife, Caesar replied, "I wished my wife to be not so much as suspected." [1]

Ibid. Caesar, Page 860

For my part, I had rather be the first man among these fellows, than the second man in Rome.[2]

Ibid. Page 861

He who reflects on another man's want of breeding, shows he wants it as much himself.

Ibid. Page 865

Using the proverb frequently in their mouths who enter upon dangerous and bold attempts, "The die is cast," he took the river.[3]

Ibid. Page 874

"And this," said Caesar, "you know, young man, is more disagreeable for me to say than to do."

Ibid. Page 876

Go on, my friend, and fear nothing; you carry Caesar and his fortune in your boat.[4]

Ibid. Page 877

[Cleopatra] was at a loss how to get in undiscovered, till she thought of putting herself into the coverlet of a bed and lying at length, whilst Apollodorus tied up the bedding and carried it on his back through the gates to Caesar's apartment.

Ibid. Page 883

Caesar's barber, a busy listening fellow.

Ibid.

Caesar said to the soothsayer, "The ides of March are come"; who answered

[1] See David Garrick, page 347a.

He [Tiberius] upbraided Macro in no obscure and indirect terms "with forsaking the setting sun and turning to the rising." — TACITUS [A.D. 54–119]: *Annals, Book IV, Chap. 47, 20*

[2] While Alexander was a boy, Philip had great success in his affairs, at which he did not rejoice, but told the children that were brought up with him, "My father will leave me nothing to do." — *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Alexander*

[1] Caesar's wife ought to be above suspicion. — *Roman Apophthegms, Caesar*

[2] I had rather be the first in this town than second in Rome. — *Ibid.*

[3] Iacta alea est. The river is the Rubicon.

[4] See Lucan, page 51a.

him calmly, "Yes, they are come, but they are not past." [1]

Lives. Caesar, Page 890

Phocion's oratory, like small coin of great value, was to be estimated, not by its bulk, but its intrinsic worth.

Ibid. Phocion, Page 898

Even a nod from a person who is esteemed is of more force than a thousand arguments or studied sentences from others.

Ibid.

Demosthenes told Phocion, "The Athenians will kill you some day when they once are in a rage." "And you," said he, "if they once are in their senses."

Ibid. Page 901

Men, steered by popular applause, though they bear the name of governors, are in reality the mere underlings of the multitude. The man who is completely wise and virtuous has no need at all of glory, except so far as it disposes and eases his way of action by the greater trust that it procures him.

Ibid. Agis, Page 960

Pytheas once, scoffing at Demosthenes, said that his arguments smelt of the lamp.

Ibid. Demosthenes, Page 1026

Demosthenes overcame and rendered more distinct his inarticulate and stammering pronunciation by speaking with pebbles in his mouth.

Ibid. Page 1028

In his house he had a large looking-glass, before which he would stand and go through his exercises.

Ibid.

Cicero called Aristotle a river of flowing gold, and said of Plato's Dialogues, that if Jupiter were to speak, it would be in language like theirs.

Ibid. Cicero, Page 1054

No beast is more savage than man when possessed with power answerable to his rage.

Ibid. Page 1068

Authority and place demonstrate and try the tempers of men, by moving every passion and discovering every frailty.

Lives. Cicero, Page 1071

Medicine, to produce health, has to examine disease, and music, to create harmony, must investigate discord.

Ibid. Demetrius, Page 1073

Once Antigonus was told his son was ill, and went to see him. At the door he met some young beauty. Going in, he sat down by the bed and took his pulse. "The fever," said Demetrius, "has just left me." "Oh, yes," replied the father, "I met it going out at the door."

Ibid. Page 1083

"It is not," said Caesar, "these well-fed, long-haired men that I fear, but the pale and the hungry-looking"; meaning Brutus and Cassius, by whose conspiracy he afterwards fell.[1]

Ibid. Antony, Page 1111

There was no man of his time like Antony for addressing a multitude, or for carrying soldiers with him by the force of words.

Ibid. Page 1127

From PLUTARCH'S *Morals* [2]

It is a true proverb, that if you live with a lame man you will learn to halt.

Of the Training of Children

Eat not thy heart; which forbids to afflict our souls, and waste them with vexatious cares.

Ibid.

The very spring and root of honesty and virtue lie in the felicity of lighting on good education.

Ibid.

It is indeed a desirable thing to be well descended, but the glory belongs to our ancestors.

Ibid.

Nothing made the horse so fat as the king's eye.

Ibid.

Democritus said, words are but the shadow of actions.

Ibid.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 166a.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 166b.

[2] By various translators, revised by WILLIAM WATSON GOODWIN [1831–1912].

It is a point of wisdom to be silent when occasion requires, and better than to speak, though never so well.[1]

Of the Training of Children

Abstain from beans; that is, keep out of public offices, for anciently the choice of the officers of state was made by beans.

Ibid.

The whole life of man is but a point of time; let us enjoy it, therefore, while it lasts, and not spend it to no purpose.

Ibid.

An old doting fool, with one foot already in the grave.

Ibid.

Xenophanes said, "I confess myself the greatest coward in the world, for I dare not do an ill thing."

Of Bashfulness

One made the observation of the people of Asia that they were all slaves to one man, merely because they could not pronounce that syllable No.[2]

Ibid.

Euripides was wont to say, "Silence is an answer to a wise man."

Ibid.

Zeno first started that doctrine that knavery is the best defence against a knave.[3]

Ibid.

Alexander wept when he heard from Anaxarchus that there was an infinite number of worlds; and his friends asking him if any accident had befallen him, he returns this answer: "Do you not think it a matter worthy of lamentation that when there is such a vast multitude of them, we have not yet conquered one?"

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

Like the man who threw a stone at a bitch, but hit his step-mother, on which he exclaimed, "Not so bad!"

Ibid.

Pittacus said, "Every one of you hath his particular plague, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only."

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

He was a man, which, as Plato saith, is a very inconstant creature.[1]

Ibid.

All men whilst they are awake are in one common world; but each of them, when he is asleep, is in a world of his own.[2]

Of Superstition

I, for my own part, had much rather people should say of me that there neither is nor ever was such a man as Plutarch, than that they should say, "Plutarch is an unsteady, fickle, froward, vindictive, and touchy fellow."

Ibid.

Scilurus on his death-bed, being about to leave four-score sons surviving, offered a bundle of darts to each of them, and bade them break them. When all refused, drawing out one by one, he easily broke them, — thus teaching them that if they held together, they would continue strong; but if they fell out and were divided, they would become weak.[3]

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Scilurus

Dionysius the Elder, being asked whether he was at leisure, he replied, "God forbid that it should ever befall me!"

Ibid. Dionysius

A prating barber asked Archelaus how he would be trimmed. He answered, "In silence."

Ibid. Archelaus

When Philip had news brought him of divers and eminent successes in one day, "O Fortune!" said he, "for all these so great kindnesses do me some small mischief."

Ibid. Philip

[1] Closed lips hurt no one, speaking may. — CATO THE CENSOR [234–149 B.C.]: *Book I, Distich 12*

[2] See Coleridge, page 424b.

[3] Set a thief to catch a thief. — BOHN: *Handbook of Proverbs*

[1] See Montaigne, page 97b.

[2] A saying attributed to HERACLITUS.

[3] AESOP'S fable, *The Bundle of Sticks* has this theme.

See Franklin, page 331b.

Philip being arbitrator betwixt two wicked persons, he commanded one to fly out of Macedonia and the other to pursue him.

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Philip

Being about to pitch his camp in a likely place, and hearing there was no hay to be had for the cattle, "What a life," said he, "is ours, since we must live according to the convenience of asses!"

Ibid.

He made one of Antipater's recommendation a judge; and perceiving afterwards that his hair and beard were dyed, he removed him, saying, "I could not think one that was faithless in his hair could be trusty in his deeds."

Ibid.

Being nimble and light-footed, his father encouraged him to run in the Olympic race. "Yes," said he, "if there were any kings there to run with me."

Ibid. Alexander

Pyrrhus said, "If I should overcome the Romans in another fight, I were undone." [1]

Ibid. Pyrrhus

Themistocles being asked whether he would rather be Achilles or Homer, said, "Which would you rather be, — a conqueror in the Olympic games, or the crier that proclaims who are conquerors?"

Ibid. Themistocles

Alcibiades had a very handsome dog, that cost him seven thousand drachmas; and he cut off his tail, "that," said he, "the Athenians may have this story to tell of me, and may concern themselves no further with me."

Ibid. Alcibiades

To Harmodius, descended from the ancient Harmodius, when he reviled Iphicrates [a shoemaker's son] for his mean birth, "My nobility," said he, "begins with me, but yours ends in you." [2]

Ibid. Iphicrates

Once when Phocion had delivered an opinion which pleased the people, . . . he turned to his friend and said, "Have I not unawares spoken some mischievous thing or other?" [1]

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Phocion

King Agis said, "The Lacedaemonians are not wont to ask how many, but where the enemy are."

Ibid. Agis

To one that promised to give him hardy cocks that would die fighting, "Prithee," said Cleomenes, "give me cocks that will kill fighting."

Ibid. Cleomenes

A soldier told Pelopidas, "We are fallen among the enemies." Said he, "How are we fallen among them more than they among us?"

Ibid. Pelopidas

Cato the Elder wondered how that city was preserved wherein a fish was sold for more than an ox.

Roman Apophthegms. Cato the Elder

Cato requested old men not to add the disgrace of wickedness to old age, which was accompanied with many other evils.

Ibid.

He said they that were serious in ridiculous matters would be ridiculous in serious affairs.

Ibid.

Cicero said loud-bawling orators were driven by their weakness to noise, as lame men to take horse.

Ibid. Cicero

After he routed Pharnaces Ponticus at the first assault, he wrote thus to his friends: "I came, I saw, I conquered." [2]

Ibid. Caesar

As Caesar was at supper the discourse was of death, — which sort was the

[1] See Herodotus, page 19a.

[2] Curtius Rufus seems to me to be descended from himself (a saying of Tiberius). — TACITUS [A. D. 54–119]: *Annals, Book XI, Chap. 21, 16*

I am my own ancestor. — JUNOT, DUC D'ABRANTES [1771–1813], when asked about his ancestry

[1] See Diogenes Laertius, page 71b.

[2] Veni, vidi, vici.

See Shakespeare, page 153b.

best. "That," said he, "which is unexpected."

Roman Apophthegms. Caesar

As Athenodorus was taking his leave of Caesar, "Remember," said he, "Caesar, whenever you are angry, to say or do nothing before you have repeated the four-and-twenty letters to yourself."

Ibid. Caesar Augustus

"Young men," said Caesar, "hear an old man to whom old men hearkened when he was young."

Ibid.

Custom is almost a second nature.[1]

Rules for the Preservation of Health. 18

Epaminondas is reported wittily to have said of a good man that died about the time of the battle of Leuctra, "How came he to have so much leisure as to die, when there was so much stirring?"

Ibid. 25

Socrates thought that if all our misfortunes were laid in one common heap, whence every one must take an equal portion, most persons would be contented to take their own and depart.[2]

Consolation to Apollonius

Diogenes the Cynic, when a little before his death he fell into a slumber, and his physician rousing him out of it asked him whether anything ailed him, wisely answered, "Nothing, sir; only one brother anticipates another, — Sleep before Death."

Ibid.

There are two sentences inscribed upon the Delphic oracle, hugely accommodated to the usages of man's life: "Know thyself," [3] and "Nothing too much"; and upon these all other precepts depend.

Consolation to Apollonius

Agesilaus was very fond of his children; and it is reported that once toying with them he got astride upon a reed as upon a horse, and rode about the room; and being seen by one of his friends, he desired him not to speak of it till he had children of his own.

Laconic Apophthegms. Of Agesilaus the Great

Lysander, when Dionysius sent him two gowns, and bade him choose which he would carry to his daughter, said, "She can choose best," and so took both away with him.

Ibid. Of Lysander

And when the physician said, "Sir, you are an old man," "That happens," replied Pausanias, "because you never were my doctor."

Ibid. Of Pausanias

When one told Plistarchus that a notorious railer spoke well of him, "I'll lay my life," said he, "somebody hath told him I am dead, for he can speak well of no man living."

Ibid. Of Plistarchus

Said Periander, "Hesiod might as well have kept his breath to cool his pottage." [1]

The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men. 14

Socrates said, "Bad men live that they may eat and drink, whereas good men eat and drink that they may live." [2]

How a Young Man Ought to Hear Poems. 4

---

[1] Habit is a second nature. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book III, Chap. 10*
See Shakespeare, page 132a.

[2] ADDISON'S paper, *The Spectator, No. 558*, June 23, 1714, is on this theme.

[3] Plutarch ascribes this saying to Plato. It is also ascribed to Pythagoras, Chilo, Thales, Cleobulus, Bias, Solon, and Socrates; also to Phemonë, a mythical Greek poetess of the ante-Homeric period. JUVENAL (*Satire XI, 27*) says that this precept descended from heaven.
Ful wys is he that can him-selven knowe. — CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales* [*circa* 1387], *The Monk's Tale, Line 3329*
Make it thy business to know thyself, which is the most difficult lesson in the world. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 42*
See Pope, page 316b.

[1] Spare your breath to cool your porridge. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1552], *Chap. 28*

[2] He used to say that other men lived to eat, but that he ate to live. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A.D. 200]: *Socrates, 14*
We should eat to live, not live to eat. —

That proverbial saying, "Ill news goes quick and far."

Of Inquisitiveness

Spintharus, speaking in commendation of Epaminondas, says he scarce ever met with any man who knew more and spoke less.

Of Hearing. 6

It is a thing of no great difficulty to raise objections against another man's oration, — nay, it is a very easy matter; but to produce a better in its place is a work extremely troublesome.

Ibid.

Antiphanes said merrily, that in a certain city the cold was so intense that words were congealed as soon as spoken, but that after some time they thawed and became audible; so that the words spoken in winter were articulated next summer.[1]

Of Man's Progress in Virtue

As those persons who despair of ever being rich make little account of small expenses, thinking that little added to a little will never make any great sum.

Ibid.

What is bigger than an elephant? But this also is become man's plaything, and a spectacle at public solemnities; and it learns to skip, dance, and kneel.

Of Fortune

No man ever wetted clay and then left it, as if there would be bricks by chance and fortune.

Ibid.

Alexander was wont to say, "Were I not Alexander, I would be Diogenes."

Of the Fortune or Virtue of Alexander the Great

When the candles are out all women are fair.[2]

Conjugal Precepts

Like watermen, who look astern while they row the boat ahead.[1]

Whether 'Twas Rightfully Said, Live Concealed

Socrates said he was not an Athenian or a Greek, but a citizen of the world.[2]

Of Banishment

The great god Pan is dead.[3]

Why the Oracles Cease to Give Answers

I am whatever was, or is, or will be; and my veil no mortal ever took up.[4]

Of Isis and Osiris

When Hermodotus in his poems described Antigonus as the son of Helios, "My valet-de-chambre," said he, "is not aware of this." [5]

Ibid.

Molière: *L'Avare* [1668], *Act III, Sc. 5*

We must eat to live and live to eat. — Fielding [1707–1754]: *The Miser, Act III, Sc. 3*

[1] Rabelais gives a somewhat similar account, referring to Antiphanes, in *Book IV, Chaps. 55* and *56*.

See Raspe (Baron Munchausen), page 369b.

[2] When all candles be out, all cats be gray. — John Heywood: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. 5*

[1] Like rowers, who advance backward. — Montaigne: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Of Profit and Honour, Book III, Chap. 1*

Like the watermen that row one way and look another. — Robert Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

[2] See Thomas Paine, page 371a, and William Lloyd Garrison, page 517a.

Diogenes, when asked from what country he came, replied, "I am a citizen of the world." — Diogenes Laertius [*circa* A. D. 200], *Diogenes, 6*

Citizen of the world, as I hold myself to be. — Boswell: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791], *Everyman Edition, Vol. I, P. 521*

[3] Great Pan is dead. — Elizabeth Barrett Browning [1806–1861]: *The Dead Pan, St. 26*

Plutarch relates (*Isis and Osiris*) that a ship well laden with passengers drove with the tide near the Isles of Paxi, when a loud voice was heard by most of the passengers calling unto one Thanus. The voice then said aloud to him, "When you are arrived at Palodes, take care to make it known that the great god Pan is dead."

[4] I am the things that are, and those that are to be, and those that have been. No one ever lifted my skirts; the fruit which I bore was the sun. — Proclus [A. D. 411?–485]: *On Plato's Timaeus* (Inscription in the temple of Neith at Sais, in Egypt)

[5] Few men have been admired by their domestics. — Montaigne: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book III, Chap. 2*

The phrase "No man is a hero to his valet" has often been attributed to Madame de Sévigné, but on the authority of Madame Aissé (*Letters*, edited by Jules Ravenal, 1853) it belongs to Madame Cornuel [1614–1694].

We are more sensible of what is done against custom than against Nature.

Of Eating of Flesh. Tract 1

When Demosthenes was asked what was the first part of oratory, he answered, "Action"; and which was the second, he replied, "Action"; and which was the third, he still answered, "Action."

Lives of the Ten Orators

Xenophon says that there is no sound more pleasing than one's own praises.

Whether an Aged Man Ought to Meddle in State Affairs

Statesmen are not only liable to give an account of what they say or do in public, but there is a busy inquiry made into their very meals, beds, marriages, and every other sportive or serious action.

Political Precepts

Leo Byzantius said, "What would you do, if you saw my wife, who scarce reaches up to my knees? . . . Yet," went he on, "as little as we are, when we fall out with each other, the city of Byzantium is not big enough to hold us."

Ibid.

Cato said, "I had rather men should ask why my statue is not set up, than why it is."

Ibid.

It was the saying of Bion, that though the boys throw stones at frogs in sport, yet the frogs do not die in sport but in earnest.

Which Are the Most Crafty, Water or Land Animals? 7

For to err in opinion, though it be not the part of wise men, is at least human.[1]

Against Colotes

Simonides calls painting silent poetry, and poetry, speaking painting.

Whether the Athenians Were More Warlike or Learned. 3

Pythagoras, when he was asked what time was, answered that it was the soul of this world.

Platonic Questions

[1] See Pope, page 311b.

MANILIUS

[First Century A. D.]

As soon as we are born we begin to die, and the end depends upon the beginning.

Astronomica. IV, Line 16

JUVENAL

[A. D. 47–138]

Honesty is praised and starves.[1]

Satire I. Line 74

If nature refuses, indignation makes the verse.

Ibid. Line 79

Whatever men do — prayer, fear, anger, pleasure, joys, comings and goings — that is the stuff of which my little book is made.

Ibid. Line 85

He pardons the ravens and visits censure on the doves.

Satire II. Line 63

No man ever became extremely wicked all at once.[2]

Ibid. Line 83

Grammarian, orator, geometrician; painter, gymnastic teacher; fortune-teller, rope-dancer, physician, conjuror, — he knew everything.[3]

Satire III. Line 76

Unhappy poverty has no worse trait than that it makes men ridiculous.[4]

Ibid. Line 152

Not easily do they rise whose powers are hindered by straitened circumstances.

Ibid. Line 164

We all live in a state of ambitious poverty.

Ibid. Line 182

[1] A favorite quotation of Linnaeus, Swedish botanist and naturalist.

[2] Nemo repente fit turpissimus. See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 228b, and Racine, page 287b.

[3] See Dryden, page 277a.

[4] Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se
Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.
See Samuel Johnson, page 335b.

A rare bird on earth and very like a black swan.[1]

Satire VI. Line 165

But who would guard the guards themselves? [2]

Ibid. Line 347

Nobility is the one only virtue.[3]

Satire VIII. Line 20

Hold it the greatest wrong to prefer life to honor and for life's sake to lose the reasons for living.

Ibid. Line 83

Two things only the people anxiously desire — bread and circuses.[4]

Satire X, Line 80

We should pray for a sane mind in a sound body.[5]

Ibid. Line 356

The greatest reverence is due a child! If you are contemplating a wicked act, despise not your child's tender years.

Satire XIV. Line 47

ONASANDER
[*Floruit* A. D. 49]

Vigor is found in the man who has not yet grown old, and discretion in the man who is not too young.

The General. Chap. 1, Sect. 10

Envy is a pain of mind that successful men cause their neighbours.

Ibid. Chap. 42, Paragraph 25

TACITUS
[A. D. 54–119]

The images of twenty of the most illustrious families — the Manlii, the Quinctii, and other names of equal splendour — were carried before it [the bier of Junia]. Those of Brutus and Cassius were not displayed; but for that very reason they shone with pre-eminent lustre.[6]

Annals. III, 76, 11

He had talents equal to business, and aspired no higher.

Annals. VI, 39, 17

Some might consider him as too fond of fame; for the desire of glory clings even to the best men longer than any other passion.[7]

History. IV, 6, 36

Whatever is unknown is magnified.

Agricola. Sect. 30

To plunder, to slaughter, to steal, these things they misname empire; and where they make a desert, they call it peace.[2]

Ibid.

It is characteristic of human nature to hate the man whom you have wronged.

Ibid. Sect. 42

EPICTETUS [3]
[*Circa* A. D. 60]

To a reasonable creature, that alone is insupportable which is unreasonable; but everything reasonable may be supported.

Discourses. Chap. 2

When you have shut your doors, and darkened your room, remember never to say that you are alone, for you are not alone; [4] but God is within, and your genius is within, — and what need have they of light to see what you are doing?

Ibid. Chap. 14

---

[1] Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cygno.

[2] Sed quis custodiet ipsos custodes?

[3] See Chapman, page 117b.

[4] Duas tantum res anxius optat,
Panem et circenses.

[5] Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano.

[6] Lord John Russell, alluding to an expression used by him ("Conspicuous by his absence") in an address to the electors of the city of London, said, "It is not an original expression of mine, but is taken from one of the greatest historians of antiquity."

[7] Said of Helvidius Priscus.
See Milton, page 249a.

[2] Calgacus, addressing the Britons at the Battle of the Grampians, referring to the Romans.

Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!
He makes a solitude, and calls it — peace!
BYRON: *The Bride of Abydos* [1813], *Canto II, L. 428*

[3] Translated [1865] by THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON.

[4] Though in a wilderness, a man is never alone. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 82*

No great thing is created suddenly, any more than a bunch of grapes or a fig. If you tell me that you desire a fig, I answer you that there must be time. Let it first blossom, then bear fruit, then ripen.

Discourses. Chap. 15

Any one thing in the creation is sufficient to demonstrate a Providence to an humble and grateful mind.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Were I a nightingale, I would act the part of a nightingale; were I a swan, the part of a swan.

Ibid.

Since it is Reason which shapes and regulates all other things, it ought not itself to be left in disorder.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Practise yourself, for heaven's sake, in little things; and thence proceed to greater.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Why, then, do you walk as if you had swallowed a ramrod?

Ibid. Chap. 21

Difficulties are things that show what men are.

Ibid. Chap. 24

The good or ill of man lies within his own will.

Ibid Chap. 25

In theory there is nothing to hinder our following what we are taught; but in life there are many things to draw us aside.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Appearances to the mind are of four kinds. Things either are what they appear to be; or they neither are, nor appear to be; or they are, and do not appear to be; or they are not, and yet appear to be. Rightly to aim in all these cases is the wise man's task.

Ibid. Chap. 27

The appearance of things to the mind is the standard of every action to man.

That We Ought Not to Be Angry with Mankind. 27

The materials of action are variable, but the use we make of them should be constant.

How Nobleness of Mind May Be Consistent with Prudence. 5

Shall I show you the muscular training of a philosopher? "What muscles are those?" — A will undisappointed; evils avoided; powers daily exercised; careful resolutions; unerring decisions.

Wherein Consists the Essence of Good. 8

What is the first business of one who studies philosophy? To part with self-conceit. For it is impossible for any one to begin to learn what he thinks that he already knows.

How to Apply General Principles to Particular Cases. 17

Every habit and faculty is preserved and increased by correspondent actions, — as the habit of walking, by walking; or running, by running.

How the Semblances of Things Are to Be Combated. 18

Whatever you would make habitual, practise it; and if you would not make a thing habitual, do not practise it, but habituate yourself to something else.

Ibid.

Reckon the days in which you have not been angry. I used to be angry every day; now every other day; then every third and fourth day; and if you miss it so long as thirty days, offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God.

Ibid.

Be not hurried away by excitement, but say, "Semblance, wait for me a little. Let me see what you are and what you represent. Let me try you."

Ibid.

There are some things which men confess with ease, and others with difficulty.

Of Inconsistency. 21

Who is there whom bright and agreeable children do not attract to play and creep and prattle with them?

Concerning a Person Whom He Treated with Disregard. 24

Two rules we should always have ready, — that there is nothing good or

evil save in the will; and that we are not to lead events, but to follow them.

In What Manner We Ought to Bear Sickness. Book III, 10

First say to yourself what you would be; and then do what you have to do.

Concerning Such as Read and Dispute Ostentatiously. 23

Let not another's disobedience to Nature become an ill to you; for you were not born to be depressed and unhappy with others, but to be happy with them. And if any is unhappy, remember that he is so for himself; for God made all men to enjoy felicity and peace.

That We Ought Not to Be Affected by Things Not in Our Own Power. 24

Remember that you ought to behave in life as you would at a banquet. As something is being passed around it comes to you; stretch out your hand, take a portion of it politely. It passes on; do not detain it. Or it has not come to you yet; do not project your desire to meet it, but wait until it comes in front of you. So act toward children, so toward a wife, so toward office, so toward wealth.

The Encheiridion. 15

Everything has two handles, — one by which it may be borne; another by which it cannot.[1]

Ibid. 43

PLINY THE YOUNGER [2]
[A. D. 61–105]

Modestus said of Regulus that he was "the biggest rascal that walks upon two legs."

Letters.[3] *Book I, Letter 5, 14*

There is nothing to write about, you say. Well, then, write and let me know just this, — that there *is* nothing to write about; or tell me in the good old style if you are well. That's right. I am quite well.[1]

Letters. Book I, Letter 11, 1

An object in possession seldom retains the same charm that it had in pursuit.[2]

Ibid. Book II, Letter 15, 1

He [Pliny the Elder] used to say that "no book was so bad but some good might be got out of it." [3]

Ibid. Book III, Letter 5, 10

This expression of ours, "Father of a family." [4]

Ibid. Book V, Letter 19, 2

That indolent but agreeable condition of doing nothing.[5]

Ibid. Book VIII, Letter 9, 3

Objects which are usually the motives of our travels by land and by sea are often overlooked and neglected if they lie under our eye. . . . We put off from time to time going and seeing what we know we have an opportunity of seeing when we please.

Ibid. Letter 20, 1

His only fault is that he has no fault.[6]

Ibid. Book IX, Letter 26, 1

EMPEROR HADRIAN
[A. D. 76–138]

Gentle little soul, hastening away, my body's guest and comrade, whither goest

[1] There is a right and wrong handle to everything. — RASPE: *Travels of Baron Munchausen* [1785], *Chap. 30*

[2] Translated [1746] by WILLIAM MELMOTH.

[3] Book VI, Letter 16, contains the description of the eruption of Vesuvius, A. D. 79, as witnessed by Pliny the Elder.

[1] This comes to inform you that I am in a perfect state of health, hoping you are in the same. Ay, that's the old beginning. — GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER: *The Heir at Law* [1797], *Act III, Sc. 2*

[2] It has been a thousand times observed, and I must observe it once more, that the hours we pass with happy prospects in view, are more pleasing than those crowned with fruition. — GOLDSMITH: *The Vicar of Wakefield* [1766], *Chap. 10*

[3] "There is no book so bad," said the bachelor, "but something good may be found in it." — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Chap. 3*

[4] Paterfamilias.

[5] Dolce far niente (Sweet doing-nothing). — *Italian proverb*

[6] The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none. — CARLYLE: *Heroes and Hero-Worship* [1841], *The Hero as Prophet*

thou now, pale, fearful, pensive, not jesting, as of old? [1]

Morientis, Ad Animam Suam

I've no mind to be a Florus,
Strolling round among the drink-shops,
Skulking round among the cook-shops,
Victim of fat-gorged mosquitoes.

Retort to Florus [2]

MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS [3]

[A. D. 121–180]

This Being of mine, whatever it really is, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the part which governs.

Meditations. II, 2

The ways of the gods are full of providence.

Ibid. 3

Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last.[4]

Ibid. 5

No state sorrier than that of the man who keeps up a continual round, and pries into "the secrets of the nether world," as saith the poet, and is curious in conjecture of what is in his neighbour's heart.

Ibid. 13

Though thou be destined to live three thousand years and as many myriads besides, yet remember that no man loseth other life than that which he liveth, nor liveth other than that which he loseth.

Ibid. 14

For a man can lose neither the past nor the future; for how can one take from him that which is not his? So remember these two points: first, that each thing is of like form from everlasting and comes round again in its cycle, and that it signifies not whether a man shall look upon the same things for a hundred years or two hundred, or for an infinity of time; second, that the longest lived and the shortest lived man, when they come to die, lose one and the same thing.

Meditations. II, 14

As for life, it is a battle and a sojourning in a strange land; but the fame that comes after is oblivion.

Ibid. 17

Waste not the remnant of thy life in those imaginations touching other folk, whereby thou contributest not to the common weal.

Ibid. III, 4

A man should *be* upright, not be *kept* upright.

Ibid. 5

Never esteem anything as of advantage to thee that shall make thee break thy word or lose thy self-respect.

Ibid. 7

By a tranquil mind I mean nothing else than a mind well ordered.

Ibid. IV, 3

Think on this doctrine, — that reasoning beings were created for one another's sake; that to be patient is a branch of justice, and that men sin without intending it.

Ibid.

The universe is change; our life is what our thoughts make it.

Ibid.

Nothing can come out of nothing,[1] any more than a thing can go back to nothing.

Ibid. 4

[1] Animula, vagula, blandula
Hospes comesque corporis,
Quae nunc abibis in loca,
Pallidula, frigida, nudula,
Nec, ut soles, dabis joca.
See Pope, page 312a.

[2] Florus, born in Africa [A. D. 74], Hadrian's friend, had addressed these lines to him (the third line has been lost):

I've no mind to be a Caesar,
Strolling round among the Britons
. . . . . .
Victim of the Scythian hoar-frosts.

[3] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN [1859–1910].

[4] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 633*, page 45b.

[1] De nihilo nihilum, in nihilum posse reverti. — PERSIUS [A. D. 34–62]: *Satires, 3, L. 84*

Nothing can be produced out of nothing. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *Diogenes of Apollonia, 2*

Death, like birth, is a secret of Nature.

Meditations. IV, 5

That which makes the man no worse than he was makes his life no worse: it has no power to harm, without or within.

Ibid. 8

Whatever happens at all happens as it should; thou wilt find this true, if thou shouldst watch narrowly.

Ibid. 10

How much time he gains who does not look to see what his neighbour says or does or thinks, but only at what he does himself, to make it just and holy.

Ibid. 18

Whatever is in any way beautiful hath its source of beauty in itself, and is complete in itself; praise forms no part of it. So it is none the worse nor the better for being praised.

Ibid. 20

All that is harmony for thee, O Universe, is in harmony with me as well. Nothing that comes at the right time for thee is too early or too late for me. Everything is fruit to me that thy seasons bring, O Nature. All things come of thee, have their being in thee, and return to thee.

Ibid. 23

"Let thine occupations be few," saith the sage,[1] "if thou wouldst lead a tranquil life."

Ibid. 24

Love the little trade which thou hast learned, and be content therewith.

Ibid. 31

Remember this, — that there is a proper dignity and proportion to be observed in the performance of every act of life.

Ibid. 32

All is ephemeral, — fame and the famous as well.

Ibid. 35

Observe always that everything is the result of a change, and get used to thinking that there is nothing Nature loves so well as to change existing forms and to make new ones like them.

Meditations. IV, 36

Search men's governing principles, and consider the wise, what they shun and what they cleave to.

Ibid. 38

Time is a sort of river of passing events, and strong is its current; no sooner is a thing brought to sight than it is swept by and another takes its place, and this too will be swept away.

Ibid. 43

All that happens is as usual and familiar as the rose in spring and the crop in summer.

Ibid. 44

Mark how fleeting and paltry is the estate of man, — yesterday in embryo, to-morrow a mummy or ashes. So for the hair's-breadth of time assigned to thee live rationally, and part with life cheerfully, as drops the ripe olive, extolling the season that bore it and the tree that matured it.

Ibid. 48

Deem not life a thing of consequence. For look at the yawning void of the future, and at that other limitless space, the past.

Ibid. 50

Always take the short cut; and that is the rational one. Therefore say and do everything according to soundest reason.

Ibid. 51

In the morning, when thou art sluggish at rousing thee, let this thought be present; "I am rising to a man's work."

Ibid. V, 1

A man makes no noise over a good deed, but passes on to another as a vine to bear grapes again in season.

Ibid. 6

Nothing happens to anybody which he is not fitted by nature to bear.

Ibid. 18

Live with the gods.

Ibid. 27

[1] Democritus apud Senecam: *De Ira, III, 6; De Animi Tranquillitate, 13*

Look beneath the surface; let not the several quality of a thing nor its worth escape thee.

Meditations. VI, 3

The controlling Intelligence understands its own nature, and what it does, and whereon it works.

Ibid. 5

Do not think that what is hard for thee to master is impossible for man; but if a thing is possible and proper to man, deem it attainable by thee.

Ibid. 19

If any man can convince me and bring home to me that I do not think or act aright, gladly will I change; for I search after truth, by which man never yet was harmed.

Ibid. 21

What is not good for the swarm is not good for the bee.

Ibid. 54

How many, once lauded in song, are given over to the forgotten; and how many who sung their praises are clean gone long ago!

Ibid. VII, 6

One Universe made up of all that is; and one God in it all, and one principle of Being, and one Law, the Reason, shared by all thinking creatures, and one Truth.

Ibid. 9

The time is close when you shall forget all things and be by all forgotten.

Ibid. 21

It is man's peculiar duty to love even those who wrong him.

Ibid. 22

The art of living is more like wrestling than dancing, in so far as it stands ready against the accidental and the unforeseen, and is not apt to fall.

Ibid. 61

Remember this, — that very little is needed to make a happy life.

Ibid. 67

Remember that to change thy mind and to follow him that sets thee right, is to be none the less the free agent that thou wast before.

Ibid. VIII, 16

Look to the essence of a thing, whether it be a point of doctrine, of practice, or of interpretation.

Meditations. VIII, 22

Be not careless in deeds, nor confused in words, nor rambling in thought.

Ibid. 51

Think not disdainfully of death, but look on it with favour; for even death is one of the things that Nature wills.

Ibid. IX, 3

A wrong-doer is often a man that has left something undone, not always he that has done something.

Ibid. 5

Blot out vain pomp; check impulse; quench appetite; keep reason under its own control.

Ibid. 7

If you can, correct the evil by instruction; if not, remember that for this was patience given you. The gods, too, are patient with the like.

Ibid. 11

All things are the same, — familiar in enterprise, momentary in endurance, coarse in substance. All things now are as they were in the day of those whom we have buried.

Ibid. 14

Everything is in a state of metamorphosis. Thou thyself art in everlasting change and in corruption to correspond; so is the whole universe.

Ibid. 19

Forward, as occasion offers. Never look round to see whether any shall note it. . . . Be satisfied with success in even the smallest matter, and think that even such a result is no trifle.

Ibid. 29

Whatever may befall thee, it was preordained for thee from everlasting.

Ibid. X, 5

TERTULLIAN
[A. D. 160–240]

See how these Christians love one another.

Apologeticus. 39

Blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church.

Apologeticus. 50

It is certain because it is impossible.[1]

De Carne Christi. 5

He who flees will fight again.[2]

De Fuga in Persecutione. 10

ATHENAEUS [3]
[*Circa* A. D. 200]

It was a saying of Demetrius Phalereus, that "Men having often abandoned what was visible for the sake of what was uncertain, have not got what they expected, and have lost what they had, — being unfortunate by an enigmatical sort of calamity."

The Deipnosophists. VI, 23

Every investigation which is guided by principles of Nature fixes its ultimate aim entirely on gratifying the stomach.[1]

Ibid. VII, 11

Dorion, ridiculing the description of a tempest in the "Nautilus" of Timotheus, said that he had seen a more formidable storm in a boiling saucepan.[2]

Ibid. VIII, 19

On one occasion some one put a very little wine into a wine-cooler, and said that it was sixteen years old. "It is very small for its age," said Gnathaena.

Ibid. XIII, 47

DIOGENES LAERTIUS [3]
[*Circa* A. D. 200]

Writers differ with respect to the apophthegms of the Seven Sages, attributing the same one to various authors.

Thales. 14

Solon used to say that speech was the image of actions; . . . that laws were like cobwebs, — for that if any trifling or powerless thing fell into them, they held it fast; while if it were something weightier, it broke through them and was off.

Solon. 10

Solon gave the following advice: "Consider your honour, as a gentleman, of more weight than an oath."

Ibid. 12

As some say, Solon was the author of the apophthegm, "Nothing in excess."

Ibid. 16

[1] Certum est, quia impossibile est. This is usually misquoted, "Credo quia impossibile" (I believe it because it is impossible). Also attributed to St. Augustine in the form "Credo quia absurdum."

[2] A corresponding Greek passage is ascribed to Menander.

That same man that runnith awaie
Maie again fight an other daie.
ERASMUS: *Apothegms* [1542], translated by Udall

Celuy qui fuit de bonne heure
Peut combattre derechef.
(He who flies in good time can fight again.)
Satyre Menippée [1594]

Qui fuit peut revenir aussi;
Qui meurt, il n'en est pas ainsi.
(He who flies can also return; it is not so with him who dies.)
PAUL SCARRON [1610–1660]

For those that fly may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain.
SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part III* [1678], *Canto III, L. 243*

He that fights and runs away
May turn and fight another day;
But he that is in battle slain
Will never rise to fight again.
JAMES RAY: *History of the Rebellion* [1752]

For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day;
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again.
GOLDSMITH: *The Art of Poetry on a New Plan* [1761]

But since the man that runs away
Lives to die another day,
And cowards' funerals, when they come,
Are not wept so well at home,
Therefore, though the best is bad,
Stand and do the best, my lad.
A. E. HOUSMAN [1859–1936]: *The Day of Battle*

[3] Translated by CHARLES DUKE YONGE [1812–1891].

[1] See Samuel Johnson, page 340a.

[2] A tempest in a teapot. — *Proverb*

[3] From *The Lives and Opinions of Eminent Philosophers,* translated by CHARLES DUKE YONGE [1812–1891].

There is scarce any Philosopher but dies twice or thrice in Laertius; nor almost any life without two or three deaths in Plutarch. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Urn Burial* [1658], *Chap. 3*

Chilo advised, "not to speak evil of the dead." [1]

Chilo. 2

Heraclitus says that Pittacus, when he had got Alcaeus into his power, released him, saying, "Forgiveness is better than revenge." [2]

Pittacus. 3

One of his sayings was, "Even the gods cannot strive against necessity." [3]

Ibid. 4

Another was, "Watch your opportunity." [4]

Ibid. 7

Bias used to say that men ought to calculate life both as if they were fated to live a long and a short time, and that they ought to love one another as if at a future time they would come to hate one another; for that most men were bad.

Bias. 5

Ignorance plays the chief part among men, and the multitude of words.[5]

Cleobulus. 4

Anarcharsis, on learning that the sides of a ship were four fingers thick, said that "the passengers were just that distance from death." [6]

Anarcharsis. 5

It was a common saying of Myson that men ought not to investigate things from words, but words from things; for that things are not made for the sake of words, but words for things.

Myson. 3

[1] De mortuis nil nisi bonum (Of the dead nothing but good).

[2] Forgiveness is better than punishment; for the one is proof of a gentle, the other of a savage nature. — Quoted by EPICTETUS [*circa* A. D. 60]: *Fragment 62*

[3] Necessity has no law. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1564], *Chap. 15*

See Shakespeare, page 169a.

[4] Observe the opportunity. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, IV, 20*

[5] In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin. — *Proverbs, X, 19*

[6] "How thick do you judge the planks of our ship to be?" "Some two good inches and upward," returned the pilot. "It seems, then, we are within two fingers' breadth of damnation." — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 23*

Epimenides was sent by his father into the field to look for a sheep, turned out of the road at mid-day and lay down in a certain cave and fell asleep, and slept there fifty-seven years; and after that, when awake, he went on looking for the sheep, thinking that he had been taking a short nap.[1]

Epimenides. 2

Anaximander used to assert that the primary cause of all things was the Infinite, — not defining exactly whether he meant air or water or anything else.

Anaximander. 2

Anaxagoras said to a man who was grieving because he was dying in a foreign land, "The descent to Hades is the same from every place."

Anaxagoras. 6

Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule in his comedies, as making the worse appear the better reason.[2]

Socrates. 5

Often when he was looking on at auctions he would say, "How many things there are which I do not need!"

Ibid. 10

Socrates said, "Those who want fewest things are nearest to the gods."

Ibid. 11

He said that there was one only good, namely, knowledge; and one only evil, namely, ignorance.

Ibid. 14

He declared that he knew nothing, except the fact of his ignorance.

Ibid. 16

Being asked whether it was better to marry or not, he replied, "Whichever you do, you will repent it."

Ibid.

Aristippus being asked what were the most necessary things for well-born boys to learn, said, "Those things which they will put in practice when they become men."

Aristippus. 4

[1] The theme of IRVING'S story of Rip Van Winkle.

[2] See Milton, page 253b.

Like sending owls to Athens, as the proverb goes.[1]

Plato. 32

Time is the image of eternity.

Ibid. 41

There is a written and an unwritten law. The one by which we regulate our constitutions in our cities is the written law; that which arises from custom is the unwritten law.

Ibid. 51

Plato was continually saying to Xenocrates, "Sacrifice to the Graces." [2]

Xenocrates. 3

Of a rich man who was niggardly he said, "That man does not own his estate, but his estate owns him."

Bion. 3

Very late in life, when he was studying geometry, some one said to Lacydes, "Is it then a time for you to be learning now?" "If it is not," he replied, "when will it be?"

Lacydes. 5

The question was put to him, what hope is; and his answer was, "The dream of a waking man."

Aristotle. 11

He used to say that personal beauty was a better introduction than any letter; but others say that it was Diogenes who gave this description of it, while Aristotle called beauty "the gift of God"; that Socrates called it "a short-lived tyranny"; Theophrastus, "a silent deceit"; Theocritus, "an ivory mischief."

Ibid.

On one occasion Aristotle was asked how much educated men were superior to those uneducated: "As much," said he, "as the living are to the dead." [3]

Ibid.

It was a saying of his that education was an ornament in prosperity and a refuge in adversity.

Aristotle. 11

Asked what he gained from philosophy, he answered, "To do without being commanded what others do from fear of the laws."

Ibid.

The question was once put to him, how we ought to behave to our friends; and the answer he gave was, "As we should wish our friends to behave to us." [1]

Ibid.

He used to define justice as "a virtue of the soul distributing that which each person deserved."

Ibid.

Another of his sayings was, that education was the best viaticum of old age.

Ibid.

It was a favourite expression of Theophrastus that time was the most valuable thing that a man could spend.[2]

Theophrastus. 10

Antisthenes used to say that envious people were devoured by their own disposition, just as iron is by rust.

Antisthenes. 4

When he was praised by some wicked men, he said, "I am sadly afraid that I must have done some wicked thing." [3]

Ibid.

When asked what learning was the most necessary, he said, "Not to unlearn what you have learned."

Ibid.

Diogenes would frequently praise those who were about to marry, and yet did not marry.

Diogenes. 4

"Bury me on my face," said Diogenes; and when he was asked why, he

[1] See Horace, page 40b.

[2] Let us sacrifice to the Muses. — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46–120]: *The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men* (A saying of Solon)

[3] This used to be quoted "with great warmth" by Dr. Johnson, according to Boswell in his *Life* of Dr. Johnson [1791].

[1] Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them. — *Matthew, VII, 12*

[2] Nothing is so dear and precious as time. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V* [1564], *Chap. 5*
Remember that time is money. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Advice to a Young Tradesman* [1748]

[3] See Plutarch, page 59b.

replied, "Because in a little while everything will be turned upside down."

Diogenes. 6

Plato having defined man to be a two-legged animal without feathers, Diogenes plucked a cock and brought it into the Academy, and said, "This is Plato's man." On which account this addition was made to the definition, — "With broad flat nails."

Ibid.

A man once asked Diogenes what was the proper time for supper, and he made answer, "If you are a rich man, whenever you please; and if you are a poor man, whenever you can." [1]

Ibid.

Diogenes lighted a candle in the daytime, and went round saying, "I am looking for a man." [2]

Ibid.

When asked what he would take to let a man give him a blow on the head, he said, "A helmet."

Ibid.

Once he saw a youth blushing, and addressed him, "Courage, my boy! that is the complexion of virtue." [3]

Ibid.

When asked what wine he liked to drink, he replied, "That which belongs to another."

Ibid.

When a man reproached him for going into unclean places, he said, "The sun too penetrates into privies, but is not polluted by them." [4]

Ibid.

[1] The rich when he is hungry, the poor when he has anything to eat. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book IV* [1548], *Chap. 64*

[2] Told also of Aesop.

[3] Blushing is the colour of virtue. — MATHEW HENRY [1662–1714]: *Commentaries, Jeremiah III*

[4] The spiritual virtue of a sacrament is like light: although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted. — ST. AUGUSTINE [A. D. 354–430]: *Tract on St. John, Chap. 5, 15*

The sun shineth upon the dunghill, and is not corrupted. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

The sun, which passeth through pollutions and itself remains as pure as before. — BACON: *Advancement of Learning* [1605], *Book II*

Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sunbeam. — MILTON: *The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce* [1643]

Diogenes said once to a person who was showing him a dial, "It is a very useful thing to save a man from being too late for supper."

Menedemus. 3

When Zeno was asked what a friend was, he replied, "Another I." [1]

Zeno. 19

They say that the first inclination which an animal has is to protect itself.

Ibid. 52

He calls drunkenness an expression identical with ruin.[2]

Pythagoras. 6

Among what he called his precepts were such as these: Do not stir the fire with a sword. Do not sit down on a bushel. Do not devour thy heart.[3]

Ibid. 17

In the time of Pythagoras that proverbial phrase "Ipse dixit" [4] was introduced into ordinary life.

Ibid. 25

It takes a wise man to discover a wise man.

Xenophanes. 3

Protagoras asserted that there were two sides to every question, exactly opposite to each other.

Protagoras. 3

Epicurus laid down the doctrine that pleasure was the chief good.

Epicurus. 6

LONGINUS

[*Circa* A. D. 210?–273]

Sublimity is the echo of a noble mind.

On the Sublime. Chap. IX

In the Odyssey one may liken Homer to the setting sun, of which the grandeur remains without the intensity.

Ibid.

[1] See Homer, page 5a.

[2] See Robert Hall, page 397b.

[3] See Plutarch, page 57b.

[4] He said it himself.

CONSTANTINE
[A. D. 288?–337]

In this sign shalt thou conquer.[1]

EUSEBIUS: *Life of Constantine. I, 28*

ST. CHRYSOSTOM
[A. D. 327–407]

No one can harm the man who does himself no wrong.[2]

Letter to Olympia

ST. JEROME [3]
[A. D. 345–420]

Avoid, as you would the plague, a clergyman who is also a man of business.

Letter 52, To Nepotian

A fat paunch never breeds fine thoughts.

Ibid.

The best almoner is he who keeps back nothing for himself.

Ibid.

It is no fault of Christianity if a hypocrite falls into sin.

Letter 125, To Rusticus

Preferring to store her money in the stomachs of the needy rather than hide it in a purse.

Letter 127, To Principia

LONGUS
[FIFTH CENTURY]

There was never any yet that wholly could escape love, and never shall there be any, never so long as beauty shall be, never so long as eyes can see.

Daphnis and Chloe.[4] *Proem, Chap. 2*

He is so poor that he could not keep a dog.

Ibid. Chap. 15

[1] In hoc signo vinces. The words of Constantine's vision before his battle with Maxentius at Saxa Rubra, near Rome, A. D. 312.

[2] No one is injured save by himself. — ERASMUS [1465–1536]: *Adages*

[3] Translated by F. A. WRIGHT.

[4] The only known Greek prose romance (pastoral).

BOETHIUS
[A. D. 470?–525]

In every adversity of fortune, to have been happy is the most unhappy kind of misfortune.[1]

De Consolatione Philosophiae. Book II, 4, 4

Who hath so entire happiness that he is not in some part offended with the condition of his estate?

Ibid. 41

Nothing is miserable but what is thought so, and contrariwise, every estate is happy if he that bears it be content.

Ibid. 64

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend, —
Path, motive, guide, original and end.[2]

Ibid. Book III, 9, 27

Who can give law to lovers? Love is a greater law to itself.

Ibid. 12, 47

ST. BENEDICT [3]
[A. D. 480–543]

We are therefore about to establish a school of the Lord's service in which we hope to introduce nothing harsh or burdensome.

Rule of St. Benedict. Prologue

ALI IBN-ABU-TALIB [4]
[602?–661]

He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,

[1] See Dante, page 75b, and Chaucer, page 78b.

This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.

TENNYSON: *Locksley Hall* [1842], *L. 75*

There is no greater sorrow
Than to be mindful of the happy time
In misery.

LONGFELLOW: *Inferno* [1867], *Canto V, L. 121*

[2] Translated by SAMUEL JOHNSON, and used as motto to *The Rambler, No. 7* [1750].

[3] Founder of Western monasticism.

[4] Ali ibn-abu-Talib, son-in-law of Mohammed, and fourth caliph, who was for his courage called "The Lion of God," was mur-

And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.[1]

CAEDMON
[*Floruit* 670]

Light was first
Through the Lord's word
Named day:
Beauteous, bright creation!
Creation.[2] *The First Day*

The fiend with all his comrades
Fell then from heaven above,
Through as long as three nights and days,
The angels from heaven into hell;
And them all the Lord transformed to devils,
Because they his deed and word
Would not revere.
Ibid. The Fall of the Rebel Angels

ALCUIN
[735–804]

The voice of the people is the voice of God.[3]
Letter to Charlemagne
[A. D. *800*]

ABU MOHAMMED KASIM BEN ALI HARIRI
[1054–1122]

We praise Thee, O God,
For whatever perspicuity of language Thou hast taught us
And whatever eloquence Thou hast inspired us with.
Makamat. Prayer

Guard us from error in narration,
And keep us from folly even in pleasantry,
So that we may be safe from the censure of sarcastic tongues.
Ibid.

dered A. D. 661. He was the author of *A Hundred Sayings.*

[1] Translated by EMERSON.

[2] From the text of BENJAMIN THORPE [1782–1870].

[3] Vox populi, vox Dei.

ARCHIPOETA
[TWELFTH CENTURY]

I have a rendezvous with death within a tavern.[1]

MOSES BEN MAIMON (MAIMONIDES)
[1135–1204]

Anticipate charity by preventing poverty; assist the reduced fellowman, either by a considerable gift, or a sum of money, or by teaching him a trade, or by putting him in the way of business, so that he may earn an honest livelihood, and not be forced to the dreadful alternative of holding out his hand for charity. This is the highest step and the summit of charity's golden ladder.
Charity's Eight Degrees

WALTER DE MAP
[1140–1210]

Die I must, but let me die drinking in an inn!
Hold the wine-cup to my lips sparkling from the bin!
So, when angels flutter down to take me from my sin,
"Ah, God have mercy on this sot," the cherubs will begin.
Quoted by J. R. GREEN, *in A Short History of the English People, Chap. 3, Sect. 1* [2]

THOMAS OF ERCILDOUN
[1220–1297]

Whate'er betide,
Haig shall be Haig of Bemersyde.
Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Thomas the Rhymer, Part 2, Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border*

ALFONSO THE WISE
[1221–1284]

Had I been present at the creation,

[1] See Alan Seeger, page 947b.

[2] There is also a translation by LEIGH HUNT: "The Jovial Priest's Confession."

I would have given some useful hints for the better ordering of the universe.[1]

ST. THOMAS AQUINAS
[*Circa* 1225–1274]

Three things are necessary for the salvation of man: to know what he ought to believe; to know what he ought to desire; and to know what he ought to do.

Two Precepts of Charity [*1273*]

DANTE ALIGHIERI
[1265–1321]

In the middle of the journey of our life I came to myself in a dark wood where the straight way was lost.[2]

Divine Comedy[3] [Circa *1300*]. *Inferno*,[4] *Canto I, Line 1*

And as he, who with panting breath has escaped from the deep sea to the shore, turns to the dangerous water and gazes.

Ibid. Line 22

Thou art my master and my author;[5] thou alone art he from whom I took the good style that hath done me honour.

Ibid. Line 85

Leave all hope, ye that enter.[6]

Ibid. Canto III, Line 9

Here must all distrust be left; all cowardice must here be dead.

Ibid. Line 14

The wretched souls of those who lived without infamy and without praise maintain this miserable mode.[7]

Ibid. Line 34

Let us not speak of them; but look, and pass on.

Divine Comedy. Inferno, Canto III, Line 51

These unfortunates, who never were alive.

Ibid. Line 64

Into the eternal darkness, into fire and into ice.

Ibid. Line 87

I came into a place void of all light, which bellows like the sea in tempest, when it is combated by warring winds.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 28

Love, which quickly lays hold on gentle heart, seized this one for the fair person that was taken from me, and the mode still hurts me.[1]

Ibid. Line 100

Love, which absolves no loved one from loving, seized me for the pleasing of him so strongly that, as thou seest, it does not even now abandon me.[1]

Ibid. Line 103

What sweet thoughts, what longing led them to the woeful pass.

Ibid. Line 113

There is no greater pain than to recall a happy time in wretchedness.[2]

Ibid. Line 121

That day we read in it no farther.[3]

Ibid. Line 138

Pride, Envy, and Avarice are the three sparks that have set the hearts of all on fire.

Ibid. Canto VI, Line 74

But when thou shalt be in the sweet world, I pray thee recall me to the memory of man.

Ibid. Line 88

O ye who have sound understandings, regard the doctrine that is hidden under the veil of the strange verses![1]

Ibid. Canto IX, Line 61

Already I had fixed my look on his;

[1] CARLYLE says, in his *History of Frederick the Great, Book II, Chap. 7*, that this saying of Alfonso about Ptolemy's astronomy, "that it seemed a crank machine; that it was pity the Creator had not taken advice," is still remembered by mankind — this and no other of his many sayings.

[2] Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita
Mi ritrovai per una selva oscura,
Che la diritta via era smarrita.

[3] Text from *The Temple Classics*, J. M. Dent & Sons [1900].

[4] Translated by JOHN AITKEN CARLYLE, *The Temple Classics*, unless otherwise noted.

[5] Virgil.

[6] Lasciate ogni speranza, voi ch'entrate!

[7] Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

[1] Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

[2] Nessun maggior dolore
Che ricordarsi del tempo felice
Nella miseria.

See Boethius, page 73b, and Chaucer, page 78b.

[3] Quel giorno più non vi leggemmo avante.

and he rose upright with breast and countenance, as if he entertained great scorn of Hell.

Divine Comedy. Inferno, Canto X, Line 34

"If thou follow thy star, thou canst not fail of glorious haven."

Ibid. Canto XV, Line 55

So conscience chide me not, I am prepared for Fortune as she wills.

Ibid. Line 91

He listens well who notes it.

Ibid. Line 99

A fit request should be followed with the work in silence.

Ibid. Canto XXIV, Line 77

Consider your origin; ye were not formed to live like brutes, but to follow virtue and knowledge.

Ibid. Canto XXVI, Line 119

And thence we issued out, again to see the stars.[1]

Ibid. Canto XXXIV, Line 139

To run over better waters the little vessel of my genius now hoists her sails, as she leaves behind her a sea so cruel.

Ibid. Purgatorio,[2] Canto I, Line 1

He goes seeking liberty, which is so dear, as he knows who for it renounces life.

Ibid. Line 71

O conscience, upright and stainless, how bitter a sting to thee is a little fault!

Ibid. Canto III, Line 8

For to lose time is most displeasing to him who knows most.

Ibid. Line 78

The Infinite Goodness has such wide arms that it takes whatever turns to it.

Ibid. Line 121

Unless, before then, the prayer assist me which rises from a heart that lives in grace: what avails the other, which is not heard in heaven?

Ibid. Canto IV, Line 133

Stand like a firm tower that never shakes its top for blowing of the winds.

Divine Comedy. Purgatorio, Canto V, Line 14

[Beatrice] who shall be a light between truth and intellect.

Ibid. Canto VI, Line 45

It was now the hour that turns back desire in those that sail the sea, and softens their hearts, the day when they have said to their sweet friends farewell, and which pierces the new pilgrim with love, if he hear from afar a bell that seems to deplore the dying day.

Ibid. Canto VIII, Line 1

Give us this day the daily manna, without which, in this rough desert, he backward goes, who toils most to go on.

Ibid. Canto XI, Line 13

Worldly renown is naught but a breath of wind, which now comes this way and now comes that, and changes name because it changes quarter.

Ibid. Line 100

O human race, born to fly upward, wherefore at a little wind dost thou so fall.

Ibid. Canto XII, Line 95

To a greater force, and to a better nature, ye, free, are subject, and that creates the mind in you, which the heavens have not in their charge. Therefore if the present world go astray, the cause is in you, in you it is to be sought.

Ibid. Canto XVI, Line 79

Every one confusedly conceives of a good in which the mind may be at rest, and desires it; wherefore every one strives to attain to it.

Ibid. Canto XVII, Line 127

Love kindled by virtue always kindles another, provided that its flame appear outwardly.

Ibid. Canto XXII, Line 10

Less than a drop of blood remains in me that does not tremble; I recognize the signals of the ancient flame.[1]

Ibid. Canto XXX, Line 46

But so much the more malign and wild does the ground become with bad

[1] E quindi uscimmo a riveder le stelle.

[2] Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

[1] Men che dramma
Di sangue m'è rimaso, che no tremi;
Conosco i segni dell' antica fiamma.

seed and untilled, as it has the more of good earthly vigor.

Divine Comedy. Purgatorio, Canto XXX, Line 118

Pure and disposed to mount unto the stars.[1]

Ibid. Canto XXXIII, Line 145

The glory of Him who moves everything penetrates through the universe, and is resplendent in one part more and in another less.

Ibid. Paradiso,[2] *Canto I, Line 1*

Great flame follows a tiny spark.

Ibid. Line 34

And his will is our peace.[3]

Ibid. Canto III, Line 85

The greatest gift which God in His bounty bestowed in creating, and the most conformed to His own goodness, and that which He prizes the most, was the freedom of the will, with which the creatures that have intelligence, they all and they alone, were and are endowed.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 19

Thou shalt make proof how the bread of others savors of salt, and how hard a path is the descending and the mounting of another's stairs.

Ibid. Canto XVII, Line 58

Vanquishing me with the light of a smile, she said to me: "Turn thee, and listen, for not only in my eyes is Paradise."

Ibid. Canto XVIII, Line 19

The night which hides things from us.

Ibid. Canto XXIII, Line 3

The Love which moves the sun and the other stars.[4]

Ibid. Canto XXXIII, Line 145

WILLIAM OF WYKEHAM
[1324–1404]

Manners makyth man.

Motto of his two foundations, Winchester College and New College, Oxford

[1] Puro e disposto a salire alle stelle.

[2] Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902].

[3] E la sua volontate è nostra pace.

[4] L'amor che move il sole e l'altre stelle.

GEOFFREY CHAUCER [1]
[?1343–1400]

Hard is the herte that loveth nought
In May.

The Romaunt of the Rose [Circa *1369*]. *Line 85*

The tyme, that may not sojourne,
But goth, and may never retourne,
As watir that doun renneth ay,
But never drope retourne may.

Ibid. Line 381

As round as appil was his face.

Ibid. Line 819

So that the more she yaf awey,
The more, ywis, she hadde alwey.

Ibid. Line 1159

A ful gret fool is he, ywis,
That bothe riche and nygard is.

Ibid. Line 1171

To rede, and drive the nyght away.

The Book of the Duchesse [*1369*]. *Line 49*

Morpheus,
Thou knowest hym wel, the god of slep.

Ibid. Line 136

I was waked
With smale foules a gret hepe,
That had affrayed me out of slepe.

Ibid. Line 294

"Hyt is not al gold that glareth." [2]

The House of Fame [*1374–1385*]. *Book I, Line 272*

[1] From the text of F. N. Robinson, *The Complete Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, Houghton Mifflin Company [1933].

[2] Tyrwhitt says this is taken from the *Parabolae of* ALANUS DE INSULIS, who died in 1294: Non teneas aurum totum quod splendet ut aurum (Do not hold everything as gold which shines as gold).

But al thyng which that shineth as the gold
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told.

The Canterbury Tales [*circa* 1387], *The Canon's Yeoman's Tale, L. 962*

All is not golde that outward shewith bright. — LYDGATE [1370?–1451?]: *On the Mutability of Human Affairs*

Gold all is not that doth golden seem. — SPENSER: *Faerie Queene, Book II* [1590], *Canto VIII, St. 14*

All that glisters is not gold, —
Often have you heard that told.

SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act II, Sc. 7, L. 65*

All is not gold that glisters. — CERVANTES:

Soun ys noght but eyr ybroken,
And every speche that ys spoken,
Lowd or pryvee, foul or fair,
In his substance ys but air.
The House of Fame. Book I, Line 765

Venus clerk, Ovide,
That hath ysowen wonder wide
The grete god of Loves name.
Ibid. Book III, Line 1487

The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,[1]
Th'assay so hard, so sharp the conqueryinge.
The Parliament of Fowls [1380–1386]. Line 1

For out of olde feldes, as men seyth,
Cometh al this newe corn fro yer to yere;
And out of olde bokes, in good feyth,
Cometh al this newe science that men lere.
Ibid. Line 22

Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty lorde.
Ibid. Line 379

"A fol can not be stille."
Ibid. Line 574

Now welcome, somer, with thy sonne softe,[2]
That hast this wintres weders overshake.
Ibid. Line 680

A fool may ek a wys-man ofte gide.
Troilus and Criseyde [Circa 1385]. *Book I, Line 630*

Ek som tyme it is craft to seme fle
Fro thyng whych in effect men hunte faste.
Ibid. Line 747

Til crowes feet be growen under youre yë.
Ibid. Book II, Line 403

Lord, this is an huge rayn!
This were a weder for to slepen inne!
Troilus and Criseyde. Book III, Line 656

It is nought good a slepyng hound to wake.[1]
Ibid. Line 764

Right as an aspes leef she gan to quake.
Ibid. Line 1200

For of fortunes sharpe adversitee
The worste kynde of infortune is this,
A man to han ben in prosperitee,
And it remembren, whan it passed is.[2]
Ibid. Line 1625

Oon ere it herde, at tothir out it went.[3]
Ibid. Book IV, Line 434

Ek wonder last but nyne nyght nevere in towne.[4]
Ibid. Line 588

But manly sette the world on six and sevene; [5]
And if thow deye a martyr, go to hevene!
Ibid. Line 622

For tyme ylost may nought recovered be.
Ibid. Line 1283

I am right sory for youre hevynesse.
Ibid. Book V, Line 140

For he that naught n'assaieth, naught n'acheveth.
Ibid. Line 784

Trewe as stiel.
Ibid. Line 831

Don Quixote, Part II [1615], *Book III, Chap. 33*

All is not gold that glisteneth. — MIDDLETON: *A Fair Quarrel* [1617], *Act V, Sc. 1*

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold. — DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther* [1687], *L. 215*

[1] See Hippocrates, page 22a.

[2] In a somer sesun, whan softe was the sonne. — WILLIAM LANGLAND [1330?–1400?]: *The Vision of Piers Plowman, Prologue*

[1] See Dickens, page 579b.

[2] See Boethius, page 73b, and Dante, page 75b.

[3] Went in at the tone eare and out at tother. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. IX*

[4] See Shakespeare, page 126b.

[5] All is uneven,
And everything is left at six and seven.
SHAKESPEARE: *Richard II* [1595–1596], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 120*

Let things go at sixes and sevens. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book IV, Chap. 3*

Things going on at sixes and sevens. — GOLDSMITH: *The Good-Natured Man* [1768], *Act I*

Say, why is everything
Either at sixes or at sevens?
W. S. GILBERT: *H.M.S. Pinafore* [1878], *Act II, Fair Moon*

This sodeyn Diomede.
Troilus and Criseyde. Book V, Line 1024

Ye, fare wel al the snow of ferne yere! [1]
Ibid. Line 1176

Ek gret effect men write in place lite;
Th' entente is al, and nat the lettres space.
Ibid. Line 1629

Go, litel bok, go, litel myn tragedye.
Ibid. Line 1786

And for ther is so gret diversite
In Englissh and in writyng of oure tonge,
So prey I God that non myswrite the,
Ne the mysmetre for defaute of tonge.
Ibid. Line 1793

O moral Gower, this book I directe
To the.
Ibid. Line 1856

Whan that the month of May
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge,
And that the floures gynnen for to spryngen,
Farewel my bok, and my devocioun!
The Legend of Good Women [Circa *1386*]. *Line 36*

That, of al the floures in the mede,
Thanne love I most thise floures white and rede,
Swiche as men callen daysyes in our toun.
Ibid. Line 41

Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote.
The Canterbury Tales [Circa *1387*]. *Prologue, Line 1*

And smale foweles maken melodye,
That slepen al the night with open yë,
(So priketh hem nature in hir corages);
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages.
Ibid. Line 9

He was a verray, parfit gentil knight.
Ibid. Line 72

He was as fressh as is the month of May.
Ibid. Line 92

He koude songes make, and wel endyte.
The Canterbury Tales. Prologue, Line 95

Ful wel she soong the service dyvyne,
Entuned in hir nose ful semely;
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and fetisly,
After the scole of Stratford atte Bowe,
For Frenssh of Parys was to hir unknowe.
Ibid. Line 122

His palfrey was as broun as is a berye.
Ibid. Line 207

A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a mery.
Ibid. Line 208

Somwhat he lipsed, for his wantownesse,
To make his Englissh sweete upon his tonge.
Ibid. Line 264

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also.
Ibid. Line 285

For hym was levere have at his beddes heed
Twenty bookes, clad in blak or reed,
Of Aristotle and his philosophie,
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie,
But al be that he was a philosophre,
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre.
Ibid. Line 293

And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly teche.
Ibid. Line 308

Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas,
And yet he semed bisier than he was.
Ibid. Line 321

For he was Epicurus owene sone.
Ibid. Line 336

He was a good felawe.[1]
Ibid. Line 395

His studie was but litel on the Bible.
Ibid. Line 438

For gold in phisik is a cordial,
Therfore he lovede gold in special.
Ibid. Line 443

[1] See Villon, page 83b.

[1] If he be not fellow with the best king, thou shalt find him the best king of good fellows. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 259*

She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve.
The Canterbury Tales. Prologue, Line 459

This noble ensample to his sheep he yaf,
That first he wroghte, and afterward he taughte.
Ibid. Line 496

If gold ruste, what shal iren do?
Ibid. Line 500

But Cristes loore, and his apostles twelve,
He taughte, and first he folwed it hymselve.
Ibid. Line 527

And yet he hadde a thombe of gold.[1]
Ibid. Line 563

That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face.
Ibid. Line 624

Wel loved he garleck, oynons, and eek lekes,
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood.
Ibid. Line 634

And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn,
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.
Ibid. Line 637

Whoso shal telle a tale after a man,
He moot reherce as ny as evere he kan
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,
Al speke he never so rudeliche and large,
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe,
Or feyne thing, or finde wordes new.
Ibid. Line 731

For May wol have no slogardye a-night.
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte,
And maketh him out of his sleep to sterte.
Ibid. The Knight's Tale, Line 1042

Ech man for hymself.
Ibid. Line 1182

The bisy larke, messager of day.
Ibid. Line 1491

[1] In allusion to the proverb, "Every honest miller has a golden thumb."

May, with alle thy floures and thy grene,
Welcome be thou, faire, fresshe May.
The Canterbury Tales. The Knight's Tale, Line 1510

That "feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres".[1]
Ibid. Line 1522

Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle.
Ibid. Line 1533

For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte.
Ibid. Line 1761

Cupido,
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two;
And blynd he was, as it is often seene;
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene.
Ibid. Line 1963

Up roos the sonne, and up roose Emelye.
Ibid. Line 2273

Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!
Ibid. Line 2406

And was al his chiere, as in his herte.
Ibid. Line 2683

What is this world? what asketh men to have?
Now with his love, now in his colde grave
Allone, withouten any compaignye.
Ibid. Line 2777

This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo,
And we been pilgrymes, passing to and fro.
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore.
Ibid. Line 2847

Jhesu Crist, and seiynte Benedight,
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight.
Ibid. The Miller's Tale, Line 3483

[1] Fieldes have eies and woodes have eares. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

Wode has erys, felde has sigt. — *King Edward and the Shepherd, MS.* [*circa* 1300]

Walls have ears. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Chap. 48*

Woods have tongues
As walls have ears.

TENNYSON: *Idylls of the King, Balin and Balan* [1885], *L. 522*

And broghte of myghty ale a large quart.
The Canterbury Tales. The Miller's Tale, Line 3497

Yet in our asshen olde is fyr yreke.[1]
Ibid. The Reeve's Prologue, Line 3882

The gretteste clerkes been noght the wisest men.[2]
Ibid. The Reeve's Tale, Line 4054

Thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.[3]
Ibid. Line 4066

So was hir joly whistle wel ywet.
Ibid. Line 4155

At Cristemasse merie may ye daunce.
Ibid. The Man of Law's Prologue, Line 126

She is mirour of alle curteisye.[4]
Ibid. The Man of Law's Tale, Line 166

For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede,
The deeth of every man.
Ibid. Line 194

Sathan, that evere us waiteth to bigile.
Ibid. Line 582

In his owene grece I made hym frye.[5]
Ibid. The Wife of Bath's Prologue, Line 487

What thyng we may nat lightly have,
Therafter wol we crie alday and crave.
Ibid. Line 517

Greet prees at market maketh deere ware,
And to greet cheep is holde at litel prys.
The Canterbury Tales. The Wife of Bath's Prologue, Line 522

But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.
Gat-toothed I was, and that bicam me weel.
Ibid. Line 601

"My lige lady, generally," quod he,
"Wommen desiren have sovereynetee
As well over hir housbond as hir love."
Ibid. The Wife of Bath's Tale, Line 1037

Looke who that is moost vertuous alway,
Pryvee and apert, and most entendeth ay
To do the gentil dedes that he kan;
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man.
Ibid. Line 1113

That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis.[1]
Ibid. Line 1170

The lady of the hous ay stille sat.
Ibid. The Summoner's Tale, Line 2200

For though we slepe or wake, or rome, or ryde,
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde.
Ibid. The Clerk's Tale, Line 118

Love is noght oold as whan that it is newe.
Ibid. Line 857

This flour of wyfly pacience.
Ibid. Line 919

No wedded man so hardy be t'assaille
His wyves pacience, in trust to fynde
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille!
Ibid. Line 1180

It is no childes pley
To take a wyf withoute avysement.
Ibid. The Merchant's Tale, Line 1530

Love is blynd.[2]
Ibid. Line 1598

My wit is thynne.
Ibid. Line 1682

[1] E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires. — THOMAS GRAY: *Elegy in a Country Churchyard* [1750], *St. 23*

[2] The greatest Clerkes be not the wisest men. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

[3] Through thicke and thin. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weeks and Works* [1578], *Second Week, Fourth Day*

[4] Call him bounteous Buckingham,
The mirror of all courtesy.
SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VIII* [1613], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 53*

[5] Frieth in her own grease. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*
The best way were to entertain him with hope, till the wicked fire of lust have melted him in his own grease. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor* [1601], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 60*

[1] Handsome is that handsome does. — GOLDSMITH: *The Vicar of Wakefield* [1766], *Chap. 1*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 144b.

Ther nys no werkman, whatsoevere he be,
That may bothe werke wel and hastily; [1]
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly.[2]
The Canterbury Tales. The Merchant's Tale, Line 1832

The Pegasee,
The hors that hadde winges for to flee.
Ibid. The Squire's Tale, Line 207

Therfore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon
That shal ete with a feend.[3]
Ibid. Line 602

Men loven of propre kynde new fangelnesse.
Ibid. Line 610

I am lorn with-outen remedye.
Ibid. Line 629

Fy on possessioun
But-if a man be vertuous with-al.
Ibid. Line 686

Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn.
Ibid. The Franklin's Tale, Line 773

Servant in love, and lord in mariage.
Ibid. Line 793

Taak this for fynal answere as of me.
Ibid. Line 987

It is agayns the proces of nature.
Ibid. Line 1345

Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that men may kepe.
Ibid. Line 1479

For dronkenesse is verray sepulture
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun.
Ibid. The Pardoner's Tale, Line 558

Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille.[4]
Ibid. The Prioress's Tale, Line 1776

This may wel be rym dogerel.
The Canterbury Tales. Chaucer's Tale of Sir Thopas, Line 2115

Ful wys is he that kan hymselven knowe! [1]
Ibid. The Monk's Tale, Line 3329

He was of knyghthod and of fredom flour.
Ibid. Line 3832

For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it.
Ibid. The Canon Yeoman's Prologue, Line 648

The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere,
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge.
Ibid. The Manciple's Tale, Line 332

Thing that is seyd, is seyd; and forth it gooth.
Ibid. Line 355

For the proverbe seith that "manye smale maken a greet." [2]
Ibid. The Parson's Tale, Line 361

Reule wel thyself, that other folk canst rede.
Truth [Circa *1390*]. *Line 6*

And trouthe thee shal delivere, it is no drede.
Ibid. Line 7

The wrastling for this world axeth a fal.
Ibid. Line 16

---

[1] See John Heywood, page 90b, and Publilius Syrus, page 45a.

[2] Ease and speed in doing a thing do not give the work lasting solidity or exactness of beauty. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Life of Pericles*

[3] Hee must have a long spoon, shall eat with the devill. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

He must have a long spoon that must eat with the devil. — SHAKESPEARE: *Comedy of Errors* [1592–1593], *Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 64*

[4] Also in *The Nun's Priest's Tale, Lines 4242* and *4247*.

How easily murder is discovered! — SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus* [1593–1594], *Act II, Sc. 3, L. 28*

Truth will come to light; murder cannot be hid long. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 86*

Murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600–1601], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 630*

Murder will out. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 8*

Carcasses bleed at the sight of the murderer. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part I, Sect. 1, Memb. 2, Subsect. 5*

Other sins only speak; murder shrieks out. — JOHN WEBSTER: *Duchess of Malfi* [1623], *Act IV, Sc. 2*

[1] See Plutarch, page 60a.

[2] Many small make a great. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

JOHN WYCLIFFE
[? –1384]

I believe that in the end the truth will conquer.

To the Duke of Lancaster [*1381*] (*Quoted by* J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People. Chap. 5*)

THOMAS À KEMPIS
[1380–1471]

Be not angry that you cannot make others as you wish them to be, since you cannot make yourself as you wish to be.

Imitation of Christ [Circa *1420*]. *Book I, Chap. 16*

Man proposes, but God disposes.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 19

What canst thou see elsewhere which thou canst not see here? Behold the heaven and the earth and all the elements; for of these are all things created.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It is easier not to speak a word at all than to speak more words than we should.

Ibid.

No man ruleth safely but he that is willingly ruled.

Ibid.

And when he is out of sight, quickly also is he out of mind.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 23

[1] This expression appears earlier in the *Chronicle of Battel Abbey, P. 27* (Lower's translation), and in *The Vision of Piers Plowman, L. 13994,* ed. 1550.

Man appoints, and God disappoints. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 55*

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps. — *Proverbs, XVI, 9*

[2] Out of syght, out of mynd. — GOOGE: *Eglogs* [1563]

And out of mind as soon as out of sight. — FULKE GREVILLE [1554–1628]: *Sonnet LVI*

Fer from eze, fer from herte,
Quoth Hendyng.

HENDYNG: *Proverbs, MS.* [*circa* 1320]

I do perceive that the old proverbis be not alwaies trew, for I do finde that the absence of my Nath. doth breede in me the more continuall remembrance of him. — LADY ANN BACON, *Letter to Lady Jane Cornwallis* [1613]

Love is swift, sincere, pious, pleasant, gentle, strong, patient, faithful, prudent, long-suffering, manly and never seeking her own; for wheresoever a man seeketh his own, there he falleth from love.

Imitation of Christ. Book III, Chap. 5

JOHN FORTESCUE
[*Circa* 1395–1476]

Moche Crye and no Wull.[1]

De Laudibus Legum Angliae [*1471*]. *Chap. 10*

Comparisons are odious.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 19

HENRY VI
[1421–1471]

Kingdoms are but cares,
State is devoid of stay;
Riches are ready snares,
And hasten to decay.

From SIR JOHN HARINGTON'S *Nugae Antiquae* [*Published 1769*]

FRANÇOIS VILLON
[1430–1484]

Where are the snows of yester-year? [3]

The Greater Testament.[4] *Ballad of Old-Time Ladies*

All must come to the self-same bay;
Sons and servants, their days are told:
The wind carries their like away.

Ibid. Ballad of Old-Time Lords, No. 2

[1] A great cry, but little wool. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book III, Chap. 13*

All cry and no wool. — SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto I, L. 852*

[2] This was a well-known phrase in the 14th century, and has been repeated by many, including Lydgate, Shakespeare, and Swift.

[3] Où sont les neiges d'antan?
Alas for lovers! Pair by pair
The Wind has blown them all away;
The young and yare, the fond and fair;
Where are the Snows of Yesterday?

JUSTIN H. MCCARTHY [1861–1936]: *A Ballad of Dead Ladies: After Villon, Envoy*

[4] Translated by DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI [1828–1882].

Blonde or brunette, this rhyme applies,
Happy is he who knows them not.
The Greater Testament. Double Ballad to the Like Purport

O Virgin clean,
To whom all sinners lift their hands on high,
Made whole in faith through Thee their go-between.
In this belief I will to live and die.
Ibid. Ballad of Homage to Our Lady

There's no right speech out of Paris town.
Ibid. Ballad of the Women of Paris

If you have money, it doth not stay,
But this way and that it wastes amain:
What does it profit you, anyway?
Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain.
Ibid. Seemly Lesson to the Good-for-Noughts

I know all save myself alone.
Ballad of Things Known and Unknown

For he deserves not any fortune fair
Who would wish ill unto the realm of France.
Ballad Against Those Who Missay of France

These traitorous thieves, accursèd and unfair,
The vintners that put water in our wine.
A Merry Ballad of Vintners

In the amorous war
The wealthy gallant always gains the day.
Ballad of Ladies' Love, No. 1

ALDUS (MANUTIUS)
[1450–1515]

Talk of nothing but business, and despatch that business quickly.
Placard on the door of the Aldine Press, Venice, established about 1490 [1]

[1] Quoted by THOMAS FROGNALL DIBDIN [1776–1847] in *Introduction to the Knowledge of Rare and Valuable Editions of the Greek and Latin Classics* [1802], *Vol. I, P. 436.*

LEONARDO DA VINCI
[1452–1519]

Whoever in discussion adduces authority uses not intellect but memory.
Note-Books [1]

No counsel is more trustworthy than that which is given upon ships that are in peril.
Ibid.

Intellectual passion drives out sensuality.
Ibid.

Let the street be as wide as the height of the houses.
Ibid.

No member needs so great a number of muscles as the tongue; this exceeds all the rest in the number of its movements.
Ibid.

It is of no small benefit on finding oneself in bed in the dark to go over again in the imagination the main outlines of the forms previously studied, or of other noteworthy things conceived by ingenious speculation.
Ibid.

As a well-spent day brings happy sleep, so life well used brings happy death.
Ibid.

JOHN SKELTON
[*Circa* 1460–1529]

I saye, thou madde March hare.[2]
Replycation Against Certayne Yong Scolers

There is nothynge that more dyspleaseth God,
Than from theyr children to spare the rod.[3]
Magnyfycence. Line 1954
[Circa *1525*]

[1] Translated by EDWARD MCCURDY.

[2] Mad as a March hare. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

[3] He that spareth his rod hateth his son. — *Proverbs, XIII, 24*

Spare the rod and spoil the child. — *English proverb, borrowed from the Latin and traced to* circa A. D. *1000*

They spare the rod and spoyl the child. —

He ruleth all the roste.[1]

Why Come Ye Not to Courte.
Line 198

By hoke ne by croke.[2]

Colyn Cloute [Circa *1519*].
Line 1240

The wolfe from the dore.

Ibid. Line 1531

Old proverbe says,
That byrd ys not honest
That fyleth hys owne nest.[3]

Poems against Garnesche

Maide, wydowe, or wyffe.

Philip Sparrow

DESIDERIUS ERASMUS
[1465–1536]

I know how busy you are in your library, which is your Paradise.[4]

Letter to Bishop Fisher [*1524*]

NICOLÒ MACHIAVELLI[5]
[1469–1527]

There is nothing more difficult to take in hand, more perilous to conduct, or more uncertain in its success, than to take the lead in the introduction of a new order of things.

The Prince.[1] *Chap. 6*

The chief foundations of all states, new as well as old or composite, are good laws and good arms; and as there cannot be good laws where the state is not well armed, it follows that where they are well armed they have good laws.

Ibid. Chap. 12

A prince should therefore have no other aim or thought, nor take up any other thing for his study, but war and its organisation and discipline, for that is the only art that is necessary to one who commands.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Among other evils which being unarmed brings you, it causes you to be despised.

Ibid.

When neither their property nor their honour is touched, the majority of men live content.

Ibid. Chap. 19

There are three classes of intellects: one which comprehends by itself; another which appreciates what others comprehend; and a third which neither comprehends by itself nor by the showing of others; the first is the most excellent, the second is good, the third is useless.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Where the willingness is great, the difficulties cannot be great.

Ibid. Chap. 26

God is not willing to do everything, and thus take away our free will and that share of glory which belongs to us.

Ibid.

MICHELANGELO
[1474–1564]

The more the marble wastes, the more the statue grows.

Sonnet

If it be true that any beautiful thing

RALPH VENNING: *Mysteries and Revelations* [1649]

[1] Rule the rost. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. V*

Her that ruled the rost. — THOMAS HEYWOOD: *History of Women* [ed. 1624]

Rules the roast. — JONSON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON: *Eastward Ho* [1605], *Act II, Sc. 1*

[2] By hooke or crooke. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

The phrase has been said to derive from the custom of some manors where tenants were authorized to take firebote *by hook or by crook;* that is, so much of the underwood as may be cut with a crook, and so much of the loose timber as may be collected from the boughs by means of a hook. One of the earliest citations of this proverb occurs in John Wycliffe's *Controversial Tracts* [*circa* 1370].

[3] It is a foule byrd that fyleth his owne nest. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. V*

[4] Nec me fugit quam assiduus sis in bibliotheca, quae tibi Paradisi loco est. — P. S. ALLEN: *Selections from Erasmus, P. 128*

[5] Every Country hath its Machiavel. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 24*

[1] Translated by W. K. MARRIOTT.

raises the pure and just desire of man from earth to God, the eternal fount of all, such I believe my love.

Sonnet

The power of one fair face makes my love sublime, for it has weaned my heart from low desires.

Sonnet

I live and love in God's peculiar light.

Ibid.

SIR THOMAS MORE [1]
[1478–1535]

They wonder much to hear that gold, which in itself is so useless a thing, should be everywhere so much esteemed, that even men for whom it was made, and by whom it has its value, should yet be thought of less value than it is.

Utopia [1516]. Of Jewels and Wealth

They have no lawyers among them, for they consider them as a sort of people whose profession it is to disguise matters.

Ibid. Of Law and Magistrates

Plato by a goodly similitude declareth, why wise men refrain to meddle in the commonwealth. For when they see the people swarm into the streets, and daily wet to the skin with rain, and yet can not persuade them to go out of the rain, they do keep themselves within their houses, seeing they cannot remedy the folly of the people.[2]

Ibid. Concerning the Best State of a Commonwealth

For men use, if they have an evil turn, to write it in marble: and whoso doth us a good turn we write it in dust.[3]

Richard III and his Miserable End [1543]

Assist me up, and in coming down I will shift for myself.

Said at the scaffold, on the way to execution

Wait till I put aside my beard, for that never committed treason.

To the headsman on the scaffold

MARTIN LUTHER
[1483–1546]

A mighty fortress is our God,
A bulwark never failing;
Our helper He amid the flood
Of mortal ills prevailing.[1]

Psalm, Ein' Feste Burg [2]

Tell your master that if there were as many devils at Worms as tiles on its roofs, I would enter.[3]

On approaching Worms

It is neither safe nor prudent to do aught against conscience. Here I stand —I cannot do otherwise. God help me. Amen.

Speech at the Diet of Worms

For where God built a church, there the Devil would also build a chapel.[4]

Table Talk. 67

---

[1] Canonized by Pope Pius XI [1935].

[2] In the modern phrase, "not sense enough to come in out of the rain."

[3] Words writ in waters. — GEORGE CHAPMAN [1559?–1634?]: *Revenge for Honour, Act V, Sc. 2*

See Shakespeare, page 212a.

L'injure se grave en métal; et le bienfait s'escrit en l'onde. (An injury is engraved in metal, but a benefit is written in water.) — JEAN BERTAUT [*circa* 1611]

All your better deeds shall be in water writ, but this in marble. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Philaster* [1620], *Act V, Sc. 3*

Here lies one whose name was writ in water. — *Keats's own Epitaph* [1821]

[1] Great God! there is no safety here below;
Thou art my fortress, thou that seem'st my foe.

FRANCIS QUARLES [1592–1644]: *Divine Poems*

[2] Translated by FREDERIC H. HEDGE.

[3] On the 16th of April, 1521, Luther entered the imperial city [of Worms]. . . . On his approach . . . the Elector's chancellor entreated him, in the name of his master, not to enter a town where his death was decided. The answer which Luther returned was simply this. — BARON VON BUNSEN [1791–1860]: *Life of Luther*

[4] Where God hath a temple, the Devil will have a chapel. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 4, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1*

No sooner is a temple built to God but the Devil builds a chapel hard by. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

A faithful and good servant is a real godsend; but truly 'tis a rare bird in the land.

Table Talk. 156

It makes a difference whose ox is gored.[1]

Works [1854 edition]. Vol. 62, Page 449

HUGH LATIMER
[1485–1555]

Play the man, Master Ridley; we shall this day light such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as I trust shall never be put out.[2]

Addressed to Nicholas Ridley [1500–1555] as they were being burned alive at Oxford, for heresy, October 16, 1555.[3] *(Quoted by* J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People, Chap. 7)*

SIR DAVID LYNDSAY
[1490–1555]

They gave me first ane thing they call *citandum;*
Within aucht days I gat but *libellandum;*
Within ane month I gat *ad opponendum;*
In ane half year I gat *inter loquendum;*
An syne I gat — how call ye it? — *ad replicandum;*
But, I could never ane word yet understand him.

The Exactions and Delay of the Law

But or they came half gate to *concludendum,*
The fient a plack was left for to defend him.

The Exactions and Delay of the Law

Thus they postponed me twa year, with their train,
Syne, *hodie ad octo,* bade me come again.

Ibid.

Of *pronunciandum* they made me wonder fain;
But I gat ne'er my gude grey meir again.

Ibid.

ST. IGNATIUS LOYOLA[1]
[1491–1556]

Teach us, good Lord, to serve Thee as Thou deservest:
To give and not to count the cost;
To fight and not to heed the wounds;
To toil and not to seek for rest;
To labour and not ask for any reward
Save that of knowing that we do Thy will.

Prayer for Generosity [1548]

FRANCIS I OF FRANCE
[1494–1547]

All is lost save honour.[2]

Letter to his Mother [1525]

FRANÇOIS RABELAIS
[1495–1553]

I am going to seek a great perhaps.[3]

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX: *Life of Rabelais*

Let down the curtain: the farce is done.

Ibid.

[1] This is the moral of the fable of the lawyer, the farmer, and the farmer's ox, which was included in NOAH WEBSTER'S *American Spelling Book* [1802], entitled *The Partial Judge.*

[2] I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out. — *2 Esdras, XIV, 25*

[3] See Latimer and Ridley in the might
Of Faith stand coupled for a common flight!
WORDSWORTH [1770–1850]: *Ecclesiastical Sonnets, Part II, XXXIV, Latimer and Ridley*

[1] Founder of the Society of Jesus.

[2] Tout est perdu fors l'honneur. The actual words written after his defeat at Pavia, 1525, were "De toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que l'honneur et la vie qui est saulvé." The letter is in DULAURE, *Histoire Civile, Physique et Morale de Paris* [1821–1825].

All gone but faith in God. — BISHOP JOHN MCKIM [1852–1936]: Cabled message to the New York headquarters of the Episcopal Church after the destruction of the mission by the Japanese earthquake [1923].

[3] Je m'en vay chercher un grand Peut-estre. This and the next utterance are attributed to Rabelais on his deathbed.

He left a paper sealed up, wherein were found three articles as his last will: "I owe much; I have nothing; I give the rest to the poor."

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX: *Life of Rabelais*

One inch of joy surmounts of grief a span,
Because to laugh is proper to the man.

Works. To the Readers

To return to our wethers.[1]

Ibid. Book I [1532], Chap. 1

One falls to the ground in trying to sit on two stools.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 2

I drink no more than a sponge.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Appetite comes with eating, says Angeston.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 5

Thought the moon was made of green cheese.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 11

He always looked a given horse in the mouth.[5]

Ibid.

By robbing Peter he paid Paul,[1] . . . and hoped to catch larks if ever the heavens should fall.[2]

Works. Book I, Chap. 11

You do not speak gospel.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 13

He laid him squat as a flounder.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Send them home as merry as crickets.

Ibid. Chap. 29

War begun without good provision of money beforehand for going through with it is but as a breathing of strength and blast that will quickly pass away. Coin is the sinews of war.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 46

How shall I be able to rule over others, that have not full power and command of myself? [5]

Ibid. Chap. 52

Subject to a kind of disease, which at that time they called lack of money.[6]

Ibid. Book II [1534], Chap. 16

He did not care a button for it.

Ibid.

How well I feathered my nest.[7]

Ibid. Chap. 17

[1] Revenons à nos moutons. — A proverb taken from the farce *L'Avocat Pierre Pâtelin*, by BLANCHET [1459–1519]

[2] Between two stools one sits on the ground. — *Les Proverbes del Vilain*, MS. Bodleian [*circa* 1303]

While betweene two stooles my taile goe to the ground. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546] *Part I, Chap. II*

[3] My appetite comes to me while eating. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays* [1580–1595], *Book III, Chap. 9, Of Vanity*

[4] The moone is made of a greene cheese. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. VII*

[5] No man ought to looke a given horse in the mouth. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. 5*

A gift-horse should not be looked in the mouth. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book IV, Chap. 62*

He ne'er consider'd it, as loth
To look a gift-horse in the mouth.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I*, [1663], *Canto I, L. 489*

This proverb occurs in *Vulgaria Stambrigi* [*circa* 1510]. Archbishop Trench says the proverb is certainly as old as Jerome of the fourth century, who, when some found fault with certain writings of his, replied that they were free-will offerings, and that it did not behove to look a gift horse in the mouth.

[1] To robbe Peter and pay Poule. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. XI*

Rob Peter, and pay Paul. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

Give not Saint Peter so much, to leave Saint Paul nothing. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

To rob Peter and pay Paul is said to have had its origin when, in the reign of Edward VI, the lands of St. Peter at Westminster were appropriated to raise money for the repair of St. Paul's in London. Also found in Wycliffe's *Works, Vol. III, P. 174.*

[2] When the skie falth we shall have Larkes. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part I, Chap. IV*

[3] All is not Gospell that thou doest speake. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. II*

[4] See Aeschines, page 26a.

[5] See Thomas à Kempis, page 83a.

[6] See Shakespeare, page 152b.

Or that eternal want of pence,
Which vexes public men.

TENNYSON: *Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue* [1842], *St. 6*

[7] Mr. Coventry had already feathered his nest. — PEPYS: *Diary*, June 7, 1662

So much is a man worth as he esteems himself.

Works. Book II, Chap. 29

A good crier of green sauce.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Then I began to think that it is very true which is commonly said, that the one half of the world knoweth not how the other half liveth.

Ibid. Chap. 32

This flea which I have in mine ear.

Ibid. Book III [1545], Chap. 31

You have there hit the nail on the head.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 34

Above the pitch, out of tune, and off the hinges.

Ibid. Book IV [1548], Chap. 19

I'll go his halves.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The Devil was sick, — the Devil a monk would be;
The Devil was well, — the Devil a monk was he.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Do not believe what I tell you here any more than if it were some tale of a tub.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 38

Which was performed to a T.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 41

He that has patience may compass anything.

Ibid. Chap. 48

We will take the good will for the deed.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 49

You are Christians of the best edition, all picked and culled.

Works. Book IV, Chap. 50

Would you damn your precious soul?

Ibid. Chap. 54

I perfectly feel even at my finger's end.

Ibid.

Let us fly and save our bacon.

Ibid. Chap. 55

Needs must when the Devil drives.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 57

Scampering as if the Devil drove them.

Ibid. Chap. 62

He freshly and cheerfully asked him how a man should kill time.

Ibid.

Whose cockloft is unfurnished.[2]

Ibid. Book V [1552], Author's Prologue

Speak the truth and shame the Devil.[3]

Ibid.

---

[1] This hitteth the naile on the hed. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. XI*

[2] The title of JONATHAN SWIFT's satire.

[3] We could manage this matter to a T. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book II* [1760], *Chap. 5*

You see they'd have fitted him to a T. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791]

You will find it shall echo my speech to a T. — THOMAS MOORE [1779–1852]: *Occasional Address for the Opening of the New Theatre of St. Stephen*

[4] The will for deed I doe accept. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weeks and Works* [1578], *Second Week, Third Day, Part 2*

You must take the will for the deed. — SWIFT: *Polite Conversation* [1738], *Dialogue II*

[1] He must needes goe whom the devill doth drive. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes* [1546], *Part II, Chap. VII*

[2] Tall men are like houses of four stories, wherein commonly the uppermost room is worst furnished. — JAMES HOWELL (quoted): *Letter I, Book I, Sect. II* [1621]

Nature did never put her precious jewels into a garret four stories high, and therefore exceeding tall men had ever very empty heads. — FRANCIS BACON: *Apothegms* [1624], *No. 17*

Often the cockloft is empty in those whom Nature hath built many stories high. — THOMAS FULLER [1608–1661]: *Andronicus, Sect. VI, Par. 18, 1*

Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished.

SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto I, L. 161*

[3] While you live, tell truth and shame the devil! — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part I* [1597–1598], *Act III, Sc. 1, Line 58*

I'd tell the truth, and shame the devil. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life* [1791] (Everyman Edition), *Vol. I, P. 460*

Truth being truth,
Tell it and shame the devil.

BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book* [1868–1869], *III, The Other Half-Rome*

Plain as a nose in a man's face.[1]
Works. Book V, Author's Prologue

Like hearts of oak.[2]
Ibid.

You shall never want rope enough.
Ibid.

Looking as like . . . as one pea does like another.[3]
Ibid. Chap. 2

And thereby hangs a tale.
Ibid. Chap. 4

It is meat, drink, and cloth to us.
Ibid. Chap. 7

And so on to the end of the chapter.
Ibid. Chap. 10

What is got over the Devil's back is spent under the belly.[4]
Ibid. Chap. 11

We have here other fish to fry.[5]
Ibid. Chap. 12

What cannot be cured must be endured.
Ibid. Chap. 15

Thought I to myself, we shall never come off scot-free.
Ibid.

It is enough to fright you out of your seven senses.[6]
Ibid.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 132a.
As clear and as manifest as the nose in a man's face. — Robert Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 3, Memb. 4, Subsect. 1*

[2] See Garrick, page 347a.

[3] As lyke as one pease is to another. — Lyly: *Euphues* [1579]
They say we are
Almost as like as eggs.
Shakespeare: *The Winter's Tale* [1608–1611], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 130*
As one egg is like another. — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Book III, Chap. 14*

[4] Isocrates was in the right to insinuate that what is got over the Devil's back is spent under his belly. — Le Sage: *Gil Blas* [1715–1735], *Book 8, Chap. 9*

[5] This is no time for me to mind niceties, and spelling of letters. I have other fish to fry. — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II* [1615], *Chap. 35*

[6] Huzza'd out of my seven senses. — Addison: *The Spectator*, November 5, 1714
Scared out of his seven senses. — Sir Walter Scott: *Rob Roy* [1817], *Chap. 34*

Panurge had no sooner heard this, but he was upon the high-rope.
Works. Book V, Chap. 18

We saw a knot of others, about a baker's dozen.
Ibid. Chap. 23

I believe he would make three bites of a cherry.
Ibid.

JOHN HEYWOOD [1]
[1497–1580]

The loss of wealth is loss of dirt,
As sages in all times assert;
The happy man's without a shirt.[2]
Be Merry Friends

Let the world slide,[3] let the world go;
A fig for care, and a fig for woe!
If I can't pay, why I can owe,
And death makes equal the high and low.
Ibid.

Haste maketh waste.
Proverbes [*1546*]. *Part I, Chap. II*

Good to be merie and wise.
Ibid.

Beaten with his owne rod.
Ibid.

[1] The *Proverbes of* John Heywood is the earliest collection of English colloquial sayings. It was first printed in 1546. The title of the edition of 1562 is *John Heywoodes Woorkes. A Dialogue conteyning the number in effect of all the proverbes in the English tounge, compact in a matter concernynge two maner of Maryages*, etc. The selection here given is from the edition of 1874 (a reprint of 1598), edited by Julian Sharman. See also the *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs* compiled by W. G. Smith [1935].

[2] This line is the theme of many poems, e. g. Sir Walter Scott: *The Search after Happiness; or, The Quest of Sultaun Solimaun.* John Hay: *The Enchanted Shirt.* Edwin Markham: *The Shoes of Happiness.* Edgar A. Guest: *Envy*

[3] Let the world slide. — *Towneley Mysteries* [1420].
Let the world slip: we shall ne'er be younger. — Shakespeare: *Taming of the Shrew* [1593–1594], *Induction, Sc. 2, L. 147*

Look ere ye leape.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. II

He that will not when he may,
When he would he shall have nay.[2]

Ibid.

The fat is in the fire.

Ibid.

When the sunne shineth, make hay.

Ibid.

The tide tarrieth no man.[3]

Ibid.

Than catch and hold while I may, fast binde, fast finde.[4]

Ibid.

And while I at length debate and beate the bush,
There shall steppe in other men and catch the burdes.[5]

Ibid.

Wedding is destiny,
And hanging likewise.[6]

Ibid.

Happy man, happy dole.[7]

Ibid.

God never sends th' mouth but he sendeth meat.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. IV

Like will to like.

Ibid.

A hard beginning maketh a good ending.

Ibid.

More frayd then hurt.

Ibid.

Feare may force a man to cast beyond the moone.[2]

Ibid.

Nothing is impossible to a willing hart.

Ibid.

The wise man sayth, store is no sore.

Ibid. Chap. V

Let the world wagge, and take mine ease in myne Inne.[3]

Ibid.

Hold their noses to grinstone.[4]

Ibid.

Better to give then to take.[5]

Ibid.

A sleveless errand.[6]

Ibid. Chap. VII

---

[1] Thou shouldst have looked before thou hadst leapt. — JONSON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON: *Eastward Ho* [1605], *Act V, Sc. 1*

See Samuel Butler, page 239a.

[2] He that will not when he may,
When he will he shall have nay.

ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5*

[3] See Chaucer, page 81b.

Time nor tide tarrieth no man. — ROBERT GREENE: *Disputations* [1592]

Hoist up saile while gale doth last,
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL: *St. Peter's Complaint* [1595]

Nae man can tether time or tide. — BURNS: *Tam O'Shanter* [1787]

[4] Fast bind, fast find;
A proverb never stale in thrifty mind.

SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice* [1596–1597], *Act II, Sc. 5, L. 54*

[5] It is this proverb which Henry V is reported to have uttered at the siege of Orleans: "Shall I beat the bush and another take the bird?"

[6] Hanging and wiving go by destiny. — *The Schole-hous for Women* [1541]

See Shakespeare, page 145a.

Marriage and hanging go by destiny; matches are made in heaven. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5*

[7] Happy man be his dole. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives* [1600–1601], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 68; Winter's Tale* [1609–1611], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 163*

[1] God sendeth and giveth both mouth and the meat. — THOMAS TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557]

God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks. — JOHN TAYLOR: *Works* [1630], *Vol. II, P. 85*

The holy prophet Zoroaster said,
The Lord who made thy teeth shall give thee bread.

Persian couplet

[2] To "cast beyond the moon" is a phrase in frequent use by the old writers. LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]. THOMAS HEYWOOD: *A Woman Killed with Kindness* [1607].

[3] Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry IV* [1597–1598], *Part I, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 91*

[4] And hold one another's noses to the grindstone hard. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 1, Memb. 3*

[5] It is more blessed to give than to receive. — *Acts, XX, 35*

[6] Sending every one of her children upon some sleeveless errand, as she terms it. — JOSEPH ADDISON: *The Spectator, No. 47* [April 24, 1711] (referring to April Fool errands)

Reckeners without their host must recken twice.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. VIII

Cut my cote after my cloth.[2]

Ibid.

The neer to the church, the further from God.[3]

Ibid. Chap. IX

Now for good lucke, cast an old shooe after me.

Ibid.

Better is to bow then breake.[4]

Ibid.

It hurteth not the toung to give faire words.[5]

Ibid.

Two heads are better then one.

Ibid.

A short horse is soone currid.

Ibid. Chap. X

To tell tales out of schoole.

Ibid.

To hold with the hare and run with the hound.

Ibid.

She is nether fish nor flesh, nor good red herring.[6]

Ibid.

All is well that endes well.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. X

Of a good beginning cometh a good end.[2]

Ibid.

Better late than never.[3]

Ibid.

When the steede is stolne, shut the stable durre.[4]

Ibid.

She looketh as butter would not melt in her mouth.

Ibid.

The still sowe eats up all the draffe.

Ibid.

Ill weede growth fast.[5]

Ibid.

It is a deere collop
That is cut out of th' owne flesh.[6]

Ibid.

Beggars should be no choosers.

Ibid.

A man may well bring a horse to the water,
But he cannot make him drinke without he will.[7]

Ibid.

[1] He reckoneth without his Hostesse. Love knoweth no lawes. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

[2] A relic of the Sumptuary Laws. One of the earliest instances occurs, 1530, in the interlude of *Godly Queene Hester*.

[3] Qui est près de l'église est souvent loin de Dieu (He who is near the Church is often far from God). — *Les Proverbes Communs* [*circa* 1500]

To Kerke the narre, from God more farre,
Has bene an old sayd sawe.
And he that strives to touch the starre,
Oft stombles at a strawe.

SPENSER: *The Shepheardes Calender* [1579], *July, L. 97*

[4] Rather to bowe than breke is profitable;
Humylite is a thing commendable.

The Morale Proverbs of Cristyne, translated from the French [1390] by Earl Rivers, and printed by Caxton in 1478

[5] Fair words never hurt the tongue. — JONSON, CHAPMAN, MARSTON: *Eastward Ho* [1605], *Act IV, Sc. 1*

[6] Meat so dressed and sauced and seasoned that you didn't know whether it was beef or mutton — flesh, fowl, or good red herring. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Trilby* [1894]

[1] Si finis bonus est, totum bonum erit (If the end is good, all will be good). — *Gesta Romanorum* [1472], *Tale LXVII*

SHAKESPEARE: *All's Well That Ends Well* [1601–1603]

[2] Who that well his warke beginneth,
The rather a good ende he winneth.

GOWER: *Confessio Amantis* [*circa* 1386–1390]

[3] Potius sero quam nunquam. — LIVY [59 B. C.–A. D. 17]: *History, Book IV, Sect. 23*

[4] Quant le cheval est emblé dounke ferme fols l'estable (When the horse has been stolen, the fool shuts the stable). — *Les Proverbes del Vilain*

[5] Ewyl weed ys sone y-growe. — *MS. Harleian* [*circa* 1490]

An ill weed grows apace. — GEORGE CHAPMAN: *An Humorous Day's Mirth* [1599]

Great weeds do grow apace. — SHAKESPEARE: *Richard III* [1592–1593], *Act II, Sc. 4, L. 13*

[6] God knows thou art a collop of my flesh. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591], *Part I, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 18*

[7] You may bring a horse to the river, but he will drink when and what he pleaseth. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

Men say, kinde will creepe where it may not goe.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. X

The cat would eate fish, and would not wet her feete.[2]

Ibid.

While the grasse groweth the horse starveth.[3]

Ibid.

Rome was not built in one day.

Ibid. Chap. XI

Yee have many strings to your bowe.[4]

Ibid.

Children learne to creepe ere they can learne to goe.

Ibid.

Better is halfe a lofe than no bread.

Ibid.

Nought venter nought have.[5]

Ibid.

Children and fooles cannot lye.[6]

Ibid.

All is fish that comth to net.[7]

Ibid.

Who is worse shod than the shoemaker's wife? [8]

Ibid.

[1] You know that love
Will creep in service when it cannot go.
SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona* [1594–1595], *Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 19*

[2] Shakespeare alludes to this proverb in *Macbeth, Act I, Sc. 7, L. 44:*
Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"
Like the poor cat i' the adage.
Cat lufat visch, ac he nele his feth wete. — *MS. Trinity College, Cambridge* [*circa* 1250]

[3] Whylst grass doth grow, oft sterves the seely steede. — WHETSTONE: *Promos and Cassandra* [1578]
While the grass grows —
The proverb is something musty.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600–1601], *Act III, Sc. 2, L. 365*

[4] Two strings to his bow. — RICHARD HOOKER: *Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity, Book V* [1597], *Chap. LXXX*

[5] Nothing venture, nothing win. — W. S. GILBERT: *Iolanthe* [1882], *Act II*

[6] 'Tis an old saw, Children and fooles speake true. — LYLY: *Endymion* [1591]

[7] All's fish they get that cometh to net. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], *February Abstract*

[8] Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Democritus to the Reader*

One good turne asketh another.

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. XI

Who waite for dead men shall goe long barefoote.

Ibid.

I pray thee let me and my fellow have
A haire of the dog that bit us last night.[1]

Ibid.

But in deede,
A friend is never knowne till a man have neede.

Ibid.

New brome swepth cleene.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. I

All thing is the woorse for the wearing.

Ibid.

Burnt child fire dredth.[2]

Ibid. Chap. II

Love me litle, love me long.[3]

Ibid.

A fooles bolt is soone shot.[4]

Ibid. Chap. III

A woman hath nine lives like a cat.[5]

Ibid. Chap. IV

A peny for your thought.

Ibid.

You stand in your owne light.

Ibid.

Though chaunge be no robbry.

Ibid.

Might have gone further and have fared worse.

Ibid.

The grey mare is the better horse.

Ibid.

Three may keepe counsayle, if two be away.[6]

Ibid. Chap. V

[1] In old receipt books we find it invariably advised that an inebriate should drink sparingly in the morning some of the same liquor which he had drunk to excess overnight.

[2] Brend child fur dredth,
Quoth Hendyng.
Proverbs of Hendyng, MS. [*circa* 1320]

[3] Pray love me little, so you love me long. — HERRICK: *Love Me Little, Love Me Long* [1648]

[4] Sottes bolt is sone shote. — *Proverbs of Hendyng, MS.* [*circa* 1320]

[5] See Bidpai, page 28b.

[6] Two may keep counsel when the third's

Small pitchers have wyde eares.[1]

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. V

Many hands make light worke.

Ibid.

Out of Gods blessing into the warme Sunne.[2]

Ibid.

There is no fire without some smoke.[3]

Ibid.

A cat may looke on a King.

Ibid.

Have yee him on the hip.[4]

Ibid.

It had need to bee
A wylie mouse that should breed in the cats eare.[5]

Ibid.

Leape out of the frying pan into the fyre.

Ibid.

Time trieth troth in every doubt.[6]

Ibid.

Much water goeth by the mill
That the miller knoweth not of.[7]

Ibid.

---

away. — SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus* [1593–1594], *Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 145*

Three can hold their peace if two be away. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

[1] Pitchers have ears. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Taming of the Shrew* [1593–1594], *Act IV, Sc. 4, L. 52; Richard III* [1592–1593], *Act II, Sc. 4, L. 37*

Little pitchers have wide ears. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

[2] Thou shalt come out of a warme sunne into Gods blessing. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

Lest we leap out of the frying-pan into the fire; or, out of God's blessing into the warm sun. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 4*

Thou out of Heaven's benediction comest
To the warm sun.

SHAKESPEARE: *King Lear* [1605–1606], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 168*

[3] There can no great smoke arise, but there must be some fire. — LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

[4] See Shakespeare, page 144a.

[5] A hardy mouse that is bold to breede
In cattis eeris.

Order of Foles [MS. *circa* 1450]

[6] Time tries the troth in everything. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], *Author's Epistle, Chap. I*

[7] More water glideth by the mill
Than wots the miller of.

SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus* [1593–1594], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 85*

The moe the merrier.

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. VII

To th' end of a shot and beginning of a fray.[1]

Ibid.

It is better to be
An old man's derling than a yong man's werling.

Ibid.

Be the day never so long,
Evermore at last they ring to evensong.[2]

Ibid.

I know on which side my bread is buttred.

Ibid.

Who is so deafe or so blinde as is hee
That wilfully will neither heare nor see? [3]

Ibid. Chap. IX

The wrong sow by th' eare.

Ibid.

Love me, love my dog.[4]

Ibid.

An ill winde that bloweth no man to good.[5]

Ibid.

For when I gave you an inch, you tooke an ell.[6]

Ibid.

The miller sees not all the water that goes by his mill. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 3, Memb. 4, Subsect. 1*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 151b.

[2] Be the day short or never so long,
At length it ringeth to even song.

Quoted at the stake by George Tankerfield [1555] (FOXE: *Book of Martyrs* [1563], *Chap. VII*)

[3] See Mathew Henry, page 292b.

[4] Qui me amat, amet et canem meum (Who loves me, let him love my dog also). — ST. BERNARD [*circa* 1150]: *Sermo Primus*

[5] See Tusser, page 96a.

Ill blows the wind that profits nobody. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI* [1591], *Part III, Act 2, Sc. 5, L. 55*

Falstaff. What wind blew you hither, Pistol?

Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.

SHAKESPEARE: *Henry IV* [1597–1598], *Part II, Act V, Sc. 3, L. 87*

[6] Give an inch, he'll take an ell. — JOHN WEBSTER [1580–1625]: *Sir Thomas Wyatt*

Would yee both eat your cake and have your cake? [1]

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. IX

Every man for himselfe and God for us all.[2]

Ibid.

Though he love not to buy the pig in the poke.[3]

Ibid.

Enough is as good as a feast.

Ibid.

CHARLES V
[1500–1558]

To think that I attempted to force the reason and conscience of thousands of men into one mould and I cannot make two clocks agree! [4]

Quoted by HAVELOCK ELLIS: *The Task of Social Hygiene, Chap. 9*

Fortune hath somewhat the nature of a woman; if she be too much wooed, she is the farther off.

Quoted by FRANCIS BACON: *Advancement of Learning, Book II*

Myself and the lucky moment.

Quoted by PRESCOTT: *Philip II, Book I, Chap. 9*

Iron hand in a velvet glove.

Attributed to Charles V by CARLYLE: *Latter-Day Pamphlets, 11*

[1] Wouldst thou both eat thy cake and have it? — GEORGE HERBERT: *The Size* [1633]

[2] Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melanchaly* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. I, Memb. III*

[3] For buying or selling of pig in a poke. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], *September Abstract*

[4] "When Charles V retired in weariness from the greatest throne in the world to the solitude of the monastery at Yuste, he occupied his leisure for some weeks in trying to regulate two clocks. It proved very difficult. One day, it is recorded, he turned to his assistant and said [the sentence quoted above]." — HAVELOCK ELLIS

JOHN KNOX
[1505–1572]

A man with God is always in the majority.[1]

Inscription on Reformation Monument, Geneva, Switzerland

JOHN BRADFORD
[1510–1555]

The familiar story, that, on seeing evil-doers taken to the place of execution, he was wont to exclaim: "But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford," is a universal tradition, which has overcome the lapse of time.[2]

Biographical Notice, Parker Society edition, The Writings of John Bradford [1853], Page xliii

SIR THOMAS VAUX
[1510–1556]

Companion none is like
Unto the mind alone;
For many have been harmed by speech,
Through thinking, few or none.

Of a Contented Mind [1557]

RICHARD GRAFTON
[?–1572]

Thirty dayes hath Nouember,
Aprill, June, and September,
February hath xxviii alone,
And all the rest have xxxi.[3]

Chronicles of England [1562]

[1] Un homme avec Dieu est toujours dans la majorité.

[2] I never hear of such a case as this that I do not think of Baxter's words, and say, "There, but for the grace of God, goes Sherlock Holmes." — SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE [1859–1930]: *The Boscombe Valley Mystery* (The reference is to RICHARD BAXTER [1615–1691], author of *The Saint's Everlasting Rest* and *The Call to the Unconverted.*)

[3] Junius, Aprilis, Septémq; Nouemq; tricenos,
Vnum plus reliqui, Februs tenet octo vicenos,
At si bissextus fuerit superadditur vnus.

WILLIAM HARRISON: *Description of Britain, prefixed to* HOLINSHED'S *Chronicle* [1577]

Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November,

GEORGIUS FABRICIUS
[1516–1571]

He doth raise his country's fame with his own
And in the mouths of nations yet unborn
His praises shall be sung; Death comes to all
But great achievements raise a monument
Which shall endure until the sun grows cold.

In Praise of Georgius Agricola [1494–1555]. Quoted by HERBERT CLARK HOOVER and LOU HENRY HOOVER *in their translation of* AGRICOLA'S *De Re Metallica, Page xxiv*

THOMAS TUSSER
[1524–1580]

Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.[1]

A Description of the Properties of Wind

At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.

The Farmer's Daily Diet

Such mistress, such Nan,
Such master, such man.[1]

Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry [1557]. April's Abstract

Who goeth a borrowing
Goeth a sorrowing.

Ibid. June's Abstract

'T is merry in hall
Where beards wag all.[2]

Ibid. August's Abstract

Dry sun, dry wind;
Safe bind, safe find.[3]

Washing

Hast thou a friend, as heart may wish at will?
Then use him so, to have his friendship still.
Wouldst have a friend, wouldst know what friend is best?
Have God thy friend, who passeth all the rest.

Posies for a Parlour

To Death we must stoop, be we high, be we low,
But how, and how suddenly, few be that know;
What carry we then but a sheet to the grave,
To cover this carcass, of all that we have?

Tenants of God's Farmstead

PIERRE DE RONSARD
[1524–1585]

When you are old, and in the candle light
Sit spinning by the fire at close of day,
You'll sing my songs in praise of you, and say:
"Thus Ronsard sang, whilst still my eyes were bright." [4]

Sonnet XLIII.[5] *To Helen* [6]

February has twenty-eight alone,
All the rest have thirty-one;
Excepting leap year, — that's the time
When February's days are twenty-nine.
The Return from Parnassus [1606]

Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Excepting February alone,
Which hath but twenty-eight, in fine,
Till leap year gives it twenty-nine.
Common in the New England states

Fourth, eleventh, ninth, and sixth,
Thirty days to each affix;
Every other thirty-one
Except the second month alone.
Common in Chester County, Pennsylvania, among the Friends

Compare the old Latin-class mnemonic:

In March, July, October, May,
The Ides are on the fifteenth day,
The Nones the seventh; all other months besides
Have two days less for Nones and Ides.

[1] See Heywood, page 94b.

[1] Tel maître, tel valet. Attributed to CHEVALIER BAYARD by Cimber.

[2] Merry swithe it is in halle,
When the beards waveth alle.
Life of Alexander [1312]

[3] See Heywood, page 91a.

[4] "Ronsard me célébroit du temps que j'étois belle."

Compare YEATS's adaptation: "When you are old and gray and full of sleep," page 824a.

[5] Translated by WILLIAM A. DRAKE.

[6] Madame de Surgères.

WILLIAM STEVENSON
[1530?–1575]

I cannot eat but little meat,
My stomach is not good;
But sure I think that I can drink
With him that wears a hood.

Gammer Gurton's Needle [*1575*].
Drinking Song, Act II

Back and side go bare, go bare,
Both foot and hand go cold;
But, belly, God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old.

Ibid. Refrain

GABRIEL MEURIER
[1530–1601]

He who excuses himself accuses himself.[1]

Trésor des Sentences

ELIZABETH, QUEEN OF ENGLAND
[1533–1603]

The use of the sea and air is common to all; neither can a title to the ocean belong to any people or private persons, forasmuch as neither nature nor public use and custom permit any possession thereof.

To the Spanish Ambassador [*1580*]

My care is like my shadow in the sun — Follows me flying — flies when I pursue it.

On the Departure of Alençon [*1582*]

I know I have the body of a weak and feeble woman, but I have the heart and stomach of a king, and of a king of England too; and think foul scorn that Parma or Spain, or any prince of Europe should dare to invade the borders of my realm.

Speech to the Troops at Tilbury on the Approach of the Armada, 1588

Though God hath raised me high, yet this I count the glory of my crown: that I have reigned with your loves.

The Golden Speech, 1601

Semper eadem (Ever the same).

Motto

I am no lover of pompous title, but only desire that my name may be recorded in a line or two, which shall briefly express my name, my virginity, the years of my reign, the reformation of religion under it, and my preservation of peace.

To her ladies, discussing her epitaph

'Twas God the word that spake it,
He took the Bread and brake it;
And what the word did make it,
That I believe, and take it.[1]

S. Clarke, *Marrow of Ecclesiastical History* [*ed. 1675*]. *Part II, Life of Queen Elizabeth*

MICHEL DE MONTAIGNE[2]
[1533–1592]

Man in sooth is a marvellous vain, fickle, and unstable subject.[3]

Essays.[4] *Book I* [*1580*], *Chap. 1, That Men by Various Ways Arrive at the Same End*

All passions that suffer themselves to be relished and digested are but moderate.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Sorrow

The thing of which I have most fear is fear.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 17, Of Fear

He who should teach men to die

[1] Answer on being asked her opinion of Christ's presence in the Sacrament.

[2] Translated by Charles Cotton [1630–1687], revised by Hazlitt and Wight.

[3] See Plutarch, page 58b.

[4] This book of Montaigne the world has indorsed by translating it into all tongues. — Emerson: *Representative Men* [1850], *Montaigne*

[5] See Seneca, page 48b, and Raleigh, page 111a.

[6] C'est de quoy j'ay le plus de peur que la peur.

See Thoreau, page 589a, and Roosevelt, page 918b.

[1] Qui s'excuse, s'accuse.
See Shakespeare, page 148b.

would at the same time teach them to live.[1]

Essays. Book I, Chap. 19, That to Study Philosophy Is to Learn to Die

The laws of conscience, which we pretend to be derived from nature, proceed from custom.

Ibid. Chap. 22, Of Custom

Accustom him to everything, that he may not be a Sir Paris, a carpet-knight,[2] but a sinewy, hardy, and vigorous young man.

Ibid. Chap. 25, On the Education of Children

It can be of no importance to me of what religion my physician or my lawyer is; this consideration has nothing in common with the offices of friendship which they owe me.

Ibid. Chap. 27, Of Friendship

There are some defeats more triumphant than victories.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 30, Of Cannibals

Nothing is so firmly believed as what we least know.

Essays. Book I, Chap. 31, Of Divine Ordinances

A wise man never loses anything if he have himself.

Ibid. Chap. 38, Of Solitude

Even opinion is of force enough to make itself to be espoused at the expense of life.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Of Good and Evil

To which we may add this other Aristotelian consideration, that he who confers a benefit on any one loves him better than he is beloved by him again.[1]

Ibid. Book II [1580], Chap. 8, Of the Affection of Fathers

The middle sort of historians (of which the most part are) spoil all; they will chew our meat for us.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Of Books

The only good histories are those that have been written by the persons themselves who commanded in the affairs whereof they write.

Ibid.

She [virtue] requires a rough and stormy passage; she will have either outward difficulties to wrestle with, or internal difficulties.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cruelty

There is, nevertheless, a certain respect, and a general duty of humanity, that ties us, not only to beasts that have life and sense, but even to trees and plants.

Ibid.

Some impose upon the world that they believe that which they do not; others, more in number, make themselves believe that they believe, not being able to penetrate into what it is to believe.

Ibid. Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond[3]

[1] I have taught you, my dear flock, for above thirty years how to live, and I will show you in a very short time how to die. — Sir Edwin Sandys [1561–1629]: *Anglorum Speculum*

There taught us how to live; and (oh, too high
The price for knowledge!) taught us how to die.

Thomas Tickell: *On the Death of Mr. Addison* [1719], *L. 81*

Teach him how to live,
And, oh still harder lesson! how to die.

Beilby Porteus [1731–1808]: *Death, L. 316*

In teaching me the way to live
It taught me how to die.

George Pope Morris [1802–1864]: *My Mother's Bible, St. 4*

[2] One of those carpet-knights that abandon themselves to sleep and lazy ease. — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book III, Chap. 6*

See Robert Burton, page 222a.

Carpet knights are men who are by the prince's grace and favour made knights at home. . . . They are called carpet knights because they receive their honours in the court and upon carpets. — Gervase Markham: *Booke of Honour* [1625]

[3] See Plutarch, page 59a.

[1] Benefactors appear to love in a greater degree those whom they benefit than those who are benefited love their benefactors. — Aristotle [384–322 B.C.]: *Nicomachean Ethics, Book IX, Chap. 1*

[2] See Milton, page 250b–251a.

[3] Raimond Sebond, Spaniard, died in 1436,

When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?

Essays. Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond

The souls of emperors and cobblers are cast in the same mould. . . . The same reason that makes us wrangle with a neighbour causes a war betwixt princes.

Ibid.

Man is certainly stark mad; he cannot make a worm, and yet he will be making gods by dozens.

Ibid.

Why may not a goose say thus: "All the parts of the universe I have an interest in: the earth serves me to walk upon, the sun to light me; [1] the stars have their influence upon me; I have such an advantage by the winds and such by the waters, there is nothing that yon heavenly roof looks upon so favourably as me. I am the darling of Nature! Is it not man that keeps, lodges, and serves me?"

Ibid.

Arts and sciences are not cast in a mould, but are formed and perfected by degrees, by often handling and polishing, as bears leisurely lick their cubs into form.

Ibid.

He that I am reading seems always to have the most force.

Ibid.

How many worthy men have we known to survive their own reputation! [2]

Ibid. Chap. 16, Of Glory

There is another sort of glory, which is the having too good an opinion of our own worth.

Ibid. Chap. 17, Of Presumption

One may be humble out of pride.

Ibid.

Nature has presented us with a large faculty of entertaining ourselves alone; and often calls us to it, to teach us that we owe ourselves partly to society, but chiefly and mostly to ourselves.

Essays. Book II, Chap. 18, On Giving the Lie

I find that the best virtue I have has in it some tincture of vice.

Ibid. Chap. 20, That We Taste Nothing Pure

Saying is one thing, and doing is another.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Of Anger

Is it not a noble farce, wherein kings, republics, and emperors have for so many ages played their parts, and to which the whole vast universe serves for a theatre? [1]

Ibid. Chap. 36, Of the Most Excellent Men

Nature forms us for ourselves, not for others; to be, not to seem.

Ibid. Chap. 37, Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Brothers

There never was in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity.[2]

Ibid. Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Fathers

The public weal requires that men should betray, and lie, and massacre.

Ibid. Book III [1595], Chap. 1, Of Profit and Honesty

I will follow the right side even to the fire, but excluding the fire if I can.

Ibid.

Does not he to whom you betray another, to whom you were as welcome as to himself, know that you will at another time do as much for him?

Ibid.

I speak truth, not so much as I would, but as much as I dare; and I dare a little the more, as I grow older.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Repentance

Few men have been admired by their own domestics.[3]

Ibid.

at Toulouse, where he had lived as professor of medicine and theology.

[1] See Pope, page 316a.

[2] See Bentley, page 292b.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 161a.

[2] See Pliny, page 49b.

[3] See Plutarch, page 61b.

It [marriage] happens as with cages: the birds without despair to get in, and those within despair of getting out.[1]

Essays. Book III, Chap. 5, Upon Some Verses of Virgil

And to bring in a new word by the head and shoulders, they leave out the old one.

Ibid.

All the world knows me in my book, and my book in me.

Ibid.

'Tis so much to be a king, that he only is so by being so. The strange lustre that surrounds him conceals and shrouds him from us; our sight is there broken and dissipated, being stopped and filled by the prevailing light.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 7, Of the Inconvenience of Greatness

We are born to inquire after truth; it belongs to a greater power to possess it. It is not, as Democritus said, hid in the bottom of the deeps, but rather elevated to an infinite height in the divine knowledge.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Of the Art of Conversation

I moreover affirm that our wisdom itself, and wisest consultations, for the most part commit themselves to the conduct of chance.[3]

Ibid.

What if he has borrowed the matter and spoiled the form, as it oft falls out? [1]

Essays. Book III, Chap. 8, Of the Art of Conversation

The oldest and best known evil was ever more supportable than one that was new and untried.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Of Vanity

Not because Socrates said so,[2] but because it is in truth my own disposition — and perchance to some excess — I look upon all men as my compatriots, and embrace a Pole as a Frenchman, making less account of the national than of the universal and common bond.

Ibid.

There is no man so good, who, were he to submit all his thoughts and actions to the laws, would not deserve hanging ten times in his life.

Ibid.

Saturninus said, "Comrades, you have lost a good captain to make him an ill general."

Ibid.

A little folly is desirable in him that will not be guilty of stupidity.[3]

Ibid.

We seek and offer ourselves to be gulled.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cripples

I have never seen a greater monster or miracle in the world than myself.

Ibid.

Men are most apt to believe what they least understand.

Ibid.

I have here only made a nosegay of culled flowers, and have brought noth-

---

[1] I myself have loved a lady and pursued her with a great deal of under-age protestation, whom some three or four gallants that have enjoyed would with all their hearts have been glad to have been rid of. 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the birds that are without despair to get in, and the birds that are within despair and are in a consumption for fear they shall never get out. — JOHN WEBSTER: *The White Devil* [1612], *Act I, Sc. 2*

Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public rout, —
Where they that are without would fain go in,
And they that are within would fain go out.

SIR JOHN DAVIES [1569–1626]: *Contention Betwixt a Wife, etc.*

[2] See Tennyson, page 554a.

[3] Although men flatter themselves with their great actions, they are not so often the result of great design as of chance. — LA ROCHEFOUCAULD [1613–1680]: *Maxim 57*

[1] Defacing first, then claiming for his own. CHARLES CHURCHILL [1731–1764]: *The Apology, L. 233*

[2] See Plutarch, page 61b.

[3] Mix a little folly with your wisdom; a little nonsense is pleasant now and then. — HORACE [65–8 B.C.]: *Odes, IV*

See Horace Walpole, page 350a.

ing of my own but the thread that ties them together.[1]

Essays. Book III, Chap. 12, Of Physiognomy

I am further of opinion that it would be better for us to have [no laws] at all than to have them in so prodigious numbers as we have.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Of Experience

There is more ado to interpret interpretations than to interpret the things, and more books upon books than upon all other subjects; we do nothing but comment upon one another.

Ibid.

What can we do with those people who will not believe anything unless it is in print? . . . I would as soon quote one of my friends as I would Aulus Gellius or Macrobius.

Ibid.

For truth itself has not the privilege to be spoken at all times and in all sorts.

Ibid.

Sits he on never so high a throne, a man still sits on his bottom.

Ibid.

The diversity of physical arguments and opinions embraces all sorts of methods.

Ibid.

Let us a little permit Nature to take her own way; she better understands her own affairs than we.

Ibid.

I have ever loved to repose myself, whether sitting or lying, with my heels as high or higher than my head.

Ibid.

I, who have so much and so universally adored this "excellent mediocrity" of ancient times, and who have concluded the most moderate measure the most perfect, shall I pretend to an unreasonable and prodigious old age?

Ibid.

Que scais-je (What do I know)?

Motto on his seal

[1] I am but a gatherer and disposer of other men's stuff, at my best value. — Sir Henry Wotton: *Preface to the Elements of Architecture* [1624]

I do not understand; I pause; I examine.

Inscription for his library

EDWARD DYER
[*Circa* 1540–1607]

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such present joys therein I find,
That it excels all other bliss
That earth affords or grows by kind:
Though much I want which most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

Rawlinson Poetry MS. 85, P. 17 [1]

Some have too much, yet still do crave;
I little have, and seek no more:
They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store:
They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;
They lack, I have; they pine, I live.

Ibid.

JAN ZAMOYSKI
[1541–1605]

The king reigns, but does not govern.[2]

Speech in the Polish Parliament [1605], referring to King Sigismund III

MARY STUART, QUEEN OF SCOTS
[1542–1587]

In my end is my beginning.

Motto

[1] This poem became popular as a song, altered thus:

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such perfect joy therein I find,
As far exceeds all earthly bliss
That God and Nature hath assigned.
Though much I want that most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

Byrd: *Psalmes, Sonnets, etc.* [1588]

My mind to me an empire is,
While grace affordeth health.

Robert Southwell [1561–1595]: *Content and Rich*

See Seneca, page 48a.

[2] Thiers adopted the epigram as the motto for his journal, the *Nationale*, which he established with Mignet and Carrel in 1830.

GUILLAUME DE SALLUSTE, SEIGNEUR DU BARTAS
[1544–1590]

The world's a stage,[1] where God's omnipotence,
His justice, knowledge, love, and providence
Do act the parts.
Divine Weekes and Workes[2] [*1578*]. *First Week, First Day*

And reads, though running,[3] all these needful motions.
Ibid.

Mercy and justice, marching cheek by joule.
Ibid.

What is well done is done soon enough.
Ibid.

And swans seem whiter if swart crowes be by.
Ibid.

Night's black mantle covers all alike.[4]
Ibid.

Hot and cold, and moist and dry.[5]
Ibid. Second Day

Much like the French (or like ourselves, their apes),
Who with strange habit do disguise their shapes;
Who loving novels, full of affectation,
Receive the manners of each other nation.[6]
Ibid.

With tooth and nail.
Ibid.

From the foure corners of the worlde doe haste.[7]
Ibid.

Oft seen in forehead of the frowning skies.[1]
Divine Weekes and Workes. First Week, Second Day

Bright-flaming, heat-full fire,
The source of motion.
Ibid.

For where's the state beneath the firmament
That doth excel the bees for government? [2]
Ibid. Fifth Day, Part 1

These lovely lamps, these windows of the soul.[3]
Ibid. Sixth Day

Or almost like a spider, who, confin'd
In her web's centre, shakt with every winde,
Moves in an instant if the buzzing flie
Stir but a string of her lawn canapie.[4]
Ibid.

Which serves for cynosure
To all that sail upon the sea obscure.
Ibid. Seventh Day

Living from hand to mouth.
Ibid. Second Week, First Day, Part 4

[1] See Shakespeare, page 161a, and Du Bartas, page 103a.

[2] Translated [1606] by J. Sylvester [1563–1618].

[3] See *Habakkuk, II, 2,* on page 1049b, and Cowper, page 365b.

[4] Night . . . with thy black mantle. — Shakespeare: *Romeo and Juliet* [1594–1595], *Act III, Sc. 2, L. 10 and 15*

[5] See Milton, page 254b.

[6] See Shakespeare, page 138b.

[7] See Shakespeare, page 149a and Donne, page 217b.

[1] See Milton, page 249b.

[2] So work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in Nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.
Shakespeare: *King Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 187*

[3] The windows of mine eyes. — Shakespeare: *King Richard III* [1592–1593], *Act V, Sc. 3, L. 117*

[4] Much like a subtle spider which doth sit
In middle of her web, which spreadeth wide;
If aught do touch the utmost thread of it
She feels it instantly on every side.
Sir John Davies: *The Immortality of the Soul* [1599]

Our souls sit close and silently within,
And their own webs from their own entrails spin;
And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such
That, spider-like, we feel the tenderest touch.
Dryden: *Marriage à la Mode* [1673], *Act II, Sc. 1*

The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine!
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.
Pope: *An Essay on Man* [1733–1734], *Epistle I, L. 217*

In the jaws of death.[1]

Divine Weekes and Workes. Second Week, First Day, Part 4

Will change the pebbles of our puddly thought
To orient pearls.

Ibid. Third Day, Part 1

Only that he may conform
To tyrant custom.

Ibid. Part 2

Who breaks his faith, no faith is held with him.

Ibid. Fourth Day, Book 2

Who well lives, long lives; for this age of ours
Should not be numbered by years, daies, and hours.

Ibid.

My lovely living boy,
My hope, my hap, my love, my life, my joy.[2]

Ibid.

Out of the book of Natur's learned brest.[3]

Ibid.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.

Ibid.

Weakened and wasted to skin and bone.

Ibid. Book 4

I take the world to be but as a stage,
Where net-maskt men do play their personage.[4]

Dialogue Between Heraclitus and Democritus

Made no more bones.

The Maiden Blush

[1] Out of the jaws of death. — SHAKESPEARE: *Twelfth Night* [1598–1600], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 396*

See Tennyson, page 553b.

[2] My fair son!
My life, my joy, my food, my all the world.
SHAKESPEARE: *King John* [1596–1597], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103*

[3] The book of Nature is that which the physician must read; and to do so he must walk over the leaves. — PARACELSUS [1493–1541]. Quoted in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (11th ed.), *Vol. 20, P. 749*

[4] See Shakespeare, page 161a, and Du Bartas, page 102a.

MIGUEL DE CERVANTES
[1547–1616]

You are a King by your own Fireside, as much as any Monarch in his Throne.

Don Quixote[1] [*1605–1615*]. *The Author's Preface, Page xix*

I was so free with him as not to mince the matter.[2]

Ibid. Page xx

They can expect nothing but their labour for their pains.[3]

Ibid. Page xxiii

Time out of mind.[4]

Ibid. Part I [*1605*], *Book I, Chap. 1, Page 4*

Which I have earned with the sweat of my brows.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 22

By a small sample we may judge of the whole piece.

Ibid. Page 25

Put you in this pickle.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 30

Can we ever have too much of a good thing?

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 37

Fortune may have yet a better success in reserve for you, and they who lose to-day may win to-morrow.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 39

The charging of his enemy was but the work of a moment.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 50

I don't know that ever I saw one in my born days.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2, Page 57

Those two fatal words, Mine and Thine.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 63

[1] Translated in 1700–1703 by PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX [1660–1718]. The page numbers are those of the Modern Library Giant edition.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 187b.
You mince matters. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], *Act I, Sc. 1*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 181a.

[4] Time out o' mind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet* [1594–1595], *Act I, Sc. 4, L. 70*

[5] See Boileau, page 287a.

The eyes those silent tongues of Love.

Don Quixote. Part I, Book II, Chap. 3, Page 65

As good-natured a soul as e'er trod on shoe of leather.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 69

And had a face like a blessing.[1]

Ibid.

He's a good man, I'll say that for him, and a true Christian every inch of him.

Ibid. Page 70

There's not the least thing can be said or done, but people will talk and find fault.[2]

Ibid.

Without a wink of sleep.[3]

Ibid. Page 72

Everything disturbs an absent lover.

Ibid. Page 84

It is a true saying, that a man must eat a peck of salt with his friend, before he knows him.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1, Page 92

Fortune leaves always some door open to come at a remedy.

Ibid. Page 94

Thank you for nothing.

Ibid.

Fair and softly goes far.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 97

May Old Nick [4] rock my cradle.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 103

No limits but the sky.[5]

Ibid. Page 110

[1] He had a face like a benediction. — JARVIS's translation

[2] See Samuel Dodge, page 557b.

Take wife, or cowl; ride you, or walk:
Doubt not but tongues will have their talk.
LA FONTAINE: *The Miller, His Son, and the Donkey* [1694]

Do you think you could keep people from talking? — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], *Act I, Sc. 1*

[3] I have not slept one wink. — SHAKESPEARE: *Cymbeline* [1609–1610], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103*

[4] Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part III* [1678], *Canto 1, L. 1313*

[5] Modern saying: The sky's the limit.

To give the devil his due.

Don Quixote. Part I, Book III, Chap. 3, Page 111

A peck of troubles.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 112

You're leaping over the hedge before you come to the stile.

Ibid. Page 117

Paid him in his own coin.

Ibid. Page 119

Bell, book, and candle.[1]

Ibid. Page 120

Every tooth in a man's head is more valuable than a diamond.

Ibid. Page 121

The famous Don Quixote de la Mancha, otherwise called The Knight of the Woeful Figure.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 126

Let the worst come to the worst.

Ibid. Page 127

You are come off now with a whole skin.

Ibid.

Fear is sharp-sighted, and can see things under ground, and much more in the skies.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 131

A finger in every pie.[3]

Ibid. Page 133

No better than she should be.

Ibid.

Every dog has his day.

Ibid.

That's the nature of women, . . . not to love when we love them, and to love when we love them not.[4]

Ibid.

You may go whistle for the rest.

Ibid. Page 134

Ill-luck, you know, seldom comes alone.[5]

Ibid. Page 135

[1] See Shakespeare, page 148a.

[2] El Caballero de la Triste Figura. More accurately translated by Smollett as The Knight of the Sorrowful Countenance.

[3] No pie was baked at Castlewood but her little finger was in it. — THACKERAY: *The Virginians* [1857–1859], *Chap. 5*

[4] See Bernard Shaw, page 764b.

[5] See Shakespeare, page 178a.

Why do you lead me a wild-goose chase?

Don Quixote. Part I, Book III, Chap. 6, Page 136

Experience, the universal Mother of Sciences.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 140

I give up the ghost.

Ibid. Page 143

Give me but that, and let the world rub, there I'll stick.

Ibid. Page 148

Ne'er cringe nor creep, for what you by force may reap.

Ibid. Page 149

'Tis an office of more trust to shave a man's beard than to saddle a horse.

Ibid. Page 151

Sing away sorrow, cast away care.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 153

After meat comes mustard; or, like money to a starving man at sea, when there are no victuals to be bought with it.

Ibid.

Of good natural parts, and of a liberal education.

Ibid. Page 154

A medley of kindred, that 'twould puzzle a convocation of casuists to resolve their degrees of consanguinity.

Ibid. Page 155

Let every man mind his own business.

Ibid. Page 157

Those who'll play with cats must expect to be scratched.

Ibid. Page 159

Raise a hue and cry.

Ibid.

Return to our flesh-pots of Egypt.

Ibid. Page 160

'Tis the part of a wise man to keep himself to-day for to-morrow, and not venture all his eggs in one basket.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 162

The ease of my burdens, the staff of my life.

Ibid. Page 163

Within a stone's throw of it.

Ibid. Page 170

The very remembrance of my former misfortune proves a new one to me.

Don Quixote. Part I, Book III, Chap. 10, Page 174

Absence, that common cure of love.

Ibid. Page 177

Lovers are commonly industrious to make themselves uneasy.

Ibid. Page 179

From pro's and con's they fell to a warmer way of disputing.

Ibid. Page 181

Naked came I into the world, and naked must I go out.

Ibid.

Little said is soon amended.

Ibid. Page 184

A close mouth catches no flies.

Ibid.

She may guess what I should perform in the wet, if I do so much in the dry.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 186

Mere flim-flam stories, and nothing but shams and lies.

Ibid. Page 187

Thou hast seen nothing yet.

Ibid. Page 190

Between jest and earnest.

Ibid.

Cutting the air as swift as a witch upon a broomstick.

Ibid. Page 191

My love and hers have always been purely Platonic.

Ibid. Page 192

There's no need to make an enquiry about a woman's pedigree, as there is of us men, when some badge of honour is bestowed on us.

Ibid. Page 194

There are but two things that chiefly excite us to love a woman, an attractive beauty, and unspotted fame.

Ibid. Page 195

'Tis ill talking of halters in the house of a man that was hanged.

Ibid.

[1] An allusion to *Luke, XXIII, 31:* For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

My memory is so bad, that many times I forget my own name!

Don Quixote. Part I, Book III, Chap. 11, Page 195

You're a devil at everything; and there's no kind of thing in the versal world but what you can turn your hand to.

Ibid. Page 196

'Twill grieve me so to the heart, that I shall cry my eyes out.

Ibid. Page 197

Ready to split his sides with laughing.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 208

As much a fool as he was, he loved money, and knew how to keep it when he had it, and was wise enough to keep his own counsel.

Ibid.

What man has assurance enough to pretend to know thoroughly the riddle of a woman's mind, and who could ever hope to fix her mutable nature? [1]

Ibid. Page 216

Demonstrations of love are never altogether displeasing to women, and the most disdainful, in spite of all their coyness, reserve a little complaisance in their hearts for their admirers.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 1, Page 226

My honour is dearer to me than my life.

Ibid. Page 228

On the word of a gentleman, and a Christian.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 236

Delay always breeds danger.[2]

Ibid. Page 240

Think before thou speakest.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 252

Let us forget and forgive injuries.

Ibid. Page 254

I must speak the truth, and nothing but the truth.

Ibid. Page 255

More knave than fool.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 261

A fig for your great captain.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 267

He that gives quickly gives twice.[1]

Don Quixote. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 7, Page 291

Required in every good lover . . . the whole alphabet . . . Agreeable, Bountiful, Constant, Dutiful, Easy, Faithful, Gallant, Honourable, Ingenious, Kind, Loyal, Mild, Noble, Officious, Prudent, Quiet, Rich, Secret, True, Valiant, Wise . . . Young and Zealous.

Ibid. Page 292

Harp so on the same string.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 305

Virtue is the truest nobility.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 314

Here's the devil-and-all to pay.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 319

I begin to smell a rat.

Ibid.

I'll take my corporal oath on 't.

Ibid. Page 321

The proof of the pudding is in the eating.

Ibid. Page 322

Let none presume to tell me that the pen is preferable to the sword.[2]

Ibid. Page 325

It is past all controversy, that what costs dearest, is, and ought most to be valued.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 328

It seldom happens that any felicity comes so pure as not to be tempered and allayed by some mixture of sorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 359

There's no striving against the stream; and the weakest still goes to the wall.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 404

The bow cannot always stand bent, nor can human frailty subsist without some lawful recreation.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 412

Faith without good works is dead.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 423

[1] See Virgil, page 37a.
[2] See Shakespeare, page 124b.

[1] Bis dat qui cito dat. — *Latin proverb*
[2] See Edward Bulwer Lytton, page 510b. Scholars' pens carry farther, and give a louder report than thunder. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 70*
[3] See James, page 1064a.

I would have nobody to control me, I would be absolute; and who but I? Now, he that is absolute can do what he likes; he that can do what he likes, can take his pleasure; he that can take his pleasure, can be content; and he that can be content, has no more to desire. So the matter's over; and come what will come, I am satisfied.

Don Quixote. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 23, Page 423

Even a worm when trod upon, will turn again.

Ibid. Part II [1615], Book III, Author's Preface, Page 440

It is not the hand, but the understanding of a man, that may be said to write.[1]

Ibid. Page 441

How blind must he be that can't see through a sieve.

Ibid. Chap. 1, Page 450

When the head aches, all the members partake of the pains.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 455

Youngsters read it, grown men understand it, and old people applaud it.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 464

The most artful part in a play is the fool's.

Ibid. Page 465

There are men that will make you books, and turn 'em loose into the world, with as much dispatch as they would do a dish of fritters.

Ibid.

He that publishes a book runs a very great hazard, since nothing can be more impossible than to compose one that may secure the approbation of every reader.

Ibid. Page 466

[1] Cervantes's left hand was maimed for life by gunshot wounds in the battle of Lepanto.

[2] For let our finger ache, and it indues
Our other healthful members even to that sense
Of pain.
SHAKESPEARE: *Othello* [1604–1605], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 145*

Every man is as Heaven made him, and sometimes a great deal worse.

Don Quixote. Part II, Book III, Chap. 4, Page 468

There's no sauce in the world like hunger.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 473

Birds of a feather flock together.

Ibid. Page 474

He casts a sheep's eye at the wench.

Ibid.

I ever loved to see everything upon the square.

Ibid. Page 475

Neither will I make myself anybody's laughing-stock.

Ibid.

Journey over all the universe in a map, without the expense and fatigue of travelling, without suffering the inconveniences of heat, cold, hunger, and thirst.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 479

Presume to put in her oar.

Ibid. Page 480

The fair sex.[1]

Ibid.

A little in one's own pocket is better than much in another man's purse. 'Tis good to keep a nest-egg. Every little makes a mickle.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 486

Remember the old saying, "Faint heart ne'er won fair lady."

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 501

Fore-warned fore-armed.

Ibid. Page 502

As well look for a needle in a bottle of hay.

Ibid.

Are we to mark this day with a white or a black stone?

Ibid. Page 503

The very pink of courtesy.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 521

I'll turn over a new leaf.

Ibid. Page 524

[1] That sex which is therefore called fair. — STEELE: *The Spectator, No. 302*, February 15, 1712

The pen is the tongue of the mind.
Don Quixote. Part II, Book III, Chap. 16, Page 543

Modesty is a virtue not often found among poets, for almost every one of them thinks himself the greatest in the world.
Ibid. Chap. 18, Page 555

Marriage is a noose.
Ibid. Chap. 19, Page 564

There were but two families in the world, Have-much and Have-little.
Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 574

He preaches well that lives well, quoth Sancho, that's all the divinity I understand.
Ibid. Page 575

Love and War are the same thing, and stratagems and policy are as allowable in the one as in the other.
Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 580

A private sin is not so prejudicial in this world as a public indecency.
Ibid. Chap. 22, Page 582

There is no love lost, sir.[1]
Ibid.

Come back sound, wind and limb.
Ibid. Page 587

Patience, and shuffle the cards.[2]
Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 592

Tell me thy company, and I'll tell thee what thou art.[3]
Ibid. Page 594

To-morrow will be a new day.
Don Quixote. Part II, Book III, Chap. 26, Page 618

You can see farther into a millstone than he.
Ibid. Chap. 28, Page 628

I can see with half an eye.
Ibid. Chap. 29, Page 632

Scum of the world.[1]
Ibid. Page 635

Old . . . . that's an affront no woman can well bear.
Ibid. Chap. 31, Page 644

One of the most considerable advantages the great have over their inferiors, is to have servants as good as themselves.
Ibid. Page 645

Made 'em pay dear for their frolic.
Ibid. Chap. 32, Page 655

Great persons are able to do great kindnesses.
Ibid. Page 662

Honesty's the best policy.[2]
Ibid. Chap. 33, Page 666

An honest man's word is as good as his bond.
Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 34, Page 674

Heaven's help is better than early rising.
Ibid.

He would not budge an inch.
Ibid. Page 677

A blot in thy scutcheon to all futurity.
Ibid. Chap. 35, Page 681

There's a time for some things, and a time for all things; a time for great things, and a time for small things.[3]
Ibid. Page 682

With a grain of salt.
Ibid. Chap. 37, Page 690

---

[1] There is no hate lost between us. — MIDDLETON [1570–1627]: *The Witch, Act IV, Sc. 3*

[2] But patience, cousin, and shuffle the cards, till our hand is a stronger one. — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Quentin Durward* [1823], *Chap. 8*

Cut the fiercest quarrels short
With "Patience, gentlemen, and shuffle."
W. M. PRAED [1802–1839]: *Quince, St. 5*

Men disappoint me so, I disappoint myself so, yet courage, patience, shuffle the cards. — MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI [1810–1850]: *Letter to the Reverend W. H. Channing*

[3] Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are. — ANTHELME BRILLAT-SAVARIN [1755–1826]: *Physiologie du Goût, Aphorism 4*

Show me your garden and I shall tell you what you are. — ALFRED AUSTIN: *The Garden That I Love* [1905]

[1] See R. H. Schauffler, page 904b.

[2] I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that honesty is always the best policy. — GEORGE WASHINGTON: *Farewell Address* [1796]

[3] See *Ecclesiastes, III, 1*, on page 1042b.

There's a time for all things. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Comedy of Errors* [1592–1593], *Act II, Sc. 2, L. 67*

They had best not stir the rice, though it sticks to the pot.

Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV, Chap. 37, Page 691

They cover a dunghill with a piece of tapestry when a procession goes by.

Ibid.

Good wits jump; [1] a word to the wise is enough.

Ibid. Page 692

My understanding has forsook me, and is gone a wool-gathering.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 38, Page 692

Diligence is the mother of good fortune.

Ibid. Page 724

What a man has, so much he's sure of.

Ibid. Page 725

When a man says, "Get out of my house! what would you have with my wife?" there's no answer to be made.

Ibid. Page 726

The pot calls the kettle black.

Ibid. Page 727

Mum's the word.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 44, Page 729

When thou art at Rome, do as they do at Rome.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 54, Page 806

He that proclaims the kindnesses he has received, shows his disposition to repay 'em if he could.

Ibid. Chap. 58, Page 835

He that errs in so considerable a passage, may well be suspected to have committed many gross errors through the whole history.

Ibid. Chap. 59, Page 843

[1] Great wits jump. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Vol. III* [1761–1762], *Chap. 9*

[2] My thoughts ran a wool-gathering; and I did like the countryman, who looked for his ass while he was mounted on his back. — *Don Quixote, P. 827*

Have you summoned your wits from wool-gathering? — MIDDLETON: *The Family of Love* [1608], *Act V, Sc. 5*

[3] Cry "mum." — SHAKESPEARE: *The Merry Wives of Windsor* [1600–1601], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 6*

[4] When they are at Rome, they do there as they see done. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Memb. 2, Subsect. I*

I shall be as secret as the grave.

Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV, Chap. 62, Page 862

Now blessings light on him that first invented this same sleep! It covers a man all over, thoughts and all, like a cloak; 'tis meat for the hungry, drink for the thirsty, heat for the cold, and cold for the hot. 'Tis the current coin that purchases all the pleasures of the world cheap; and the balance that sets the king and the shepherd, the fool and the wise man even.

Ibid. Chap. 68, Page 898

The ass will carry his load, but not a double load; ride not a free horse to death.

Ibid. Chap. 71, Page 917

I thought it working for a dead horse, because I am paid beforehand.[1]

Ibid.

He . . . got the better of himself, and that's the best kind of victory one can wish for.

Ibid. Chap. 72, Page 924

Every man was not born with a silver spoon in his mouth.

Ibid. Chap. 73, Page 926

Die merely of the mulligrubs.

Ibid. Chap. 74, Page 932

Ne'er look for birds of this year in the nests of the last.[2]

Ibid. Page 933

There is a strange charm in the thoughts of a good legacy, or the hopes of an estate, which wondrously alleviates the sorrow that men would otherwise feel for the death of friends.

Ibid. Page 934

[1] It is a heart-rending delusion and a cruel snare to be paid for your work before you accomplish it. As soon as once your work is finished you ought to be promptly paid; but to receive your lucre one minute before it is due, is to tempt Providence to make a Micawber of you. — EDMUND GOSSE: *Gossip in a Library* [1891], *Beau Nash*

[2] For Time will teach thee soon the truth,
There are no birds in last year's nest!
LONGFELLOW [1807–1882]: *It Is Not Always May, St. 6*

For if he like a madman lived,
At least he like a wise one died.

Don Quixote. Part II, Book IV, Chap. 74, Page 935 (Don Quixote's Epitaph)

Don't put too fine a point to your wit for fear it should get blunted.

The Little Gypsy (La Gitanilla)

My heart is wax moulded as she pleases, but enduring as marble to retain.[1]

Ibid.

GILES FLETCHER
[1549?–1611]

He is a path, if any be misled;
He is a robe, if any naked be;
If any chance to hunger, he is bread;
If any be a bondman, he is free;
If any be but weak, how strong is he!
To dead men life is he, to sick men, health;
To blind men, sight, and to the needy, wealth;
A pleasure without loss, a treasure without stealth.

Excellency of Christ
[Circa *1593*]

A fool's paradise.[2]

The Sorcerer of Vain Delights [1593], Stanza 3

SIR EDWARD COKE
[1552–1634]

The gladsome light of jurisprudence.

First Institute [1628]

Reason is the life of the law; nay, the common law itself is nothing else but reason. . . . The law, which is perfection of reason.[1]

First Institute

For a man's house is his castle, *et domus sua cuique tutissimum refugium.*[2]

Third Institute [1644]

The house of every one is to him as his castle and fortress, as well for his defence against injury and violence as for his repose.

Semayne's Case. 5 Rep. 91

They [corporations] cannot commit treason, nor be outlawed nor excommunicate, for they have no souls.

Case of Sutton's Hospital. 10 Rep. 32

Magna Charta is such a fellow that he will have no sovereign.

Debate in the Commons [May 17, 1628]

Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study six,
Four spend in prayer, the rest on Nature fix.[3]

Translation of lines quoted by COKE

SIR WALTER RALEIGH
[1552–1618]

If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love.

The Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd[4] *(Printed in England's Helicon [1600]). Stanza 1*

[1] Wax to receive, and marble to retain. — BYRON: *Beppo* [1818], *St. 34*

[2] The earliest instance of this expression is found in the *Paston Letters* [1462], *No. 457.*

The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown. — MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book III, L. 496*

Hence the fool's paradise. — ALEXANDER POPE: *The Dunciad* [1728], *Book III, L. 9*

In this fool's paradise he drank delight. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson* [1891] *XII, Players*

What matter if it be a fool's paradise? Paradise is paradise, for whoever owns it! — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson* [1891]

[1] Let us consider the reason of the case. For nothing is law that is not reason. — SIR JOHN POWELL: *Coggs* vs. *Bernard, 2 Ld. Raym. Rep. P. 911*

[2] One's home is the safest refuge to everyone. — *Pandects* [6th Century A. D.], *Lib. II, Tit. IV, De in Jus vocando*

I in mine own house am an emperor
And will defend what's mine.

MASSINGER: *The Roman Actor* [1629], *Act I, Sc. 2*

[3] Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven;
Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.

SIR WILLIAM JONES [1746–1794]

[4] An answer to MARLOWE's poem, *The Passionate Shepherd to His Love.* See page 123a.

Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.
Written on a Windowpane [1]

Fain would I, but I dare not; I dare,
and yet I may not;
I may, although I care not, for pleasure
when I play not.
Fain Would I

Passions are likened best to floods and
streams:
The shallow murmur, but the deep are
dumb.[2]
The Silent Lover. Prelude

Silence in love bewrays more woe
Than words, though ne'er so witty:
A beggar that is dumb, you know,
May challenge double pity.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Go, Soul, the body's guest,
Upon a thankless arrant:
Fear not to touch the best,
The truth shall be thy warrant:
Go, since I needs must die,
And give the world the lie.
The Lie. Stanza 1 [3] (*Printed in* FRANCIS DAVISON'S *Poetical Rhapsody* [*1608*]; *manuscript copy traced to 1593*)

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage,
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.
His Pilgrimage [*1604*]

[1] Under this Queen Elizabeth wrote, "If thy heart fails thee, climb not at all." — THOMAS FULLER: *Worthies of England* [1662]

[2] Altissima quaeque flumina minimo sono labi (The deepest rivers flow with the least sound). — QUINTUS CURTIUS [1st Century A. D.], *VII, 4, 13*

Where the streame runneth smoothest, the water is deepest. — LYLY: *Euphues and his England* [1580]

Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591], *Part II, Act III, Sc. I, L. 53*

Take heed of still waters, the quick pass away. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

[3] This poem was probably written by Raleigh during his imprisonment in 1592. It has also been attributed to Sir John Davies, Joshua Sylvester, Lord Pembroke, and Richard Edwards.

Methought I saw the grave where
Laura lay.
Verses to Edmund Spenser

Shall I, like a hermit, dwell
On a rock or in a cell?
Poem

If she undervalue me,
What care I how fair she be? [1]
Ibid.

If she seem not chaste to me,
What care I how chaste she be?
Ibid.

[History] hath triumphed over time, which besides it nothing but eternity hath triumphed over.
Historie of the World [*1614*]. *Preface*

O eloquent, just, and mightie Death! whom none could advise, thou hast perswaded; what none hath dared, thou hast done; and whom all the world hath flattered, thou only hast cast out of the world and despised. Thou hast drawne together all the farre stretched greatnesse, all the pride, crueltie, and ambition of man, and covered it all over with these two narrow words, *Hic jacet!*
Ibid. Book V, Part I, Chap. 6, Conclusion

Cowards [may] fear to die; but courage stout,
Rather than live in snuff, will be put out.
Remains [*ed. 1661*], *Page 258. On the snuff of a candle the night before he died*

Even such is time, that takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, our all we have,
And pays us but with age and dust;
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days.
But from this earth, this grave, this
dust,

[1] If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?
GEORGE WITHER [1588–1667]: *The Shepherd's Resolution*

My God shall raise me up, I trust!

Written the night before his death; found in his Bible in the Gate-house at Westminster

RICHARD HOOKER
[1553–1600]

Of Law there can be no less acknowledged than that her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the harmony of the world. All things in heaven and earth do her homage, — the very least as feeling her care, and the greatest as not exempted from her power.

Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity [*1594*]. *Book I*

That to live by one man's will became the cause of all men's misery.

Ibid.

GEORGE KEITH, FIFTH EARL MARISCHAL
[1553–1623]

Thai half said. Quhat say thai? Let thame say.[1]

Family motto, Mitchell Tower, Marischal College, Aberdeen, Scotland, founded in 1593

JOHN LYLY
[*Circa* 1553–1606]

Be valyaunt, but not too venturous. Let thy attyre bee comely, but not costly.[2]

Euphues [*1579*] (*Arber's reprint*). *Page 39*

The finest edge is made with the blunt whetstone.

Ibid. Page 47

It seems to me (said she) that you are in some brown study.[3]

Ibid. Page 80

Many strokes overthrow the tallest oaks.[1]

Euphues. Page 81

Lette me stande to the maine chance.

Ibid. Page 104

It is a world to see.

Ibid. Page 116

A clere conscience is a sure carde.

Ibid. Page 207

Goe to bed with the Lambe, and rise with the Larke.[2]

Euphues and his England [*1580*]. *Page 229*

A comely olde man as busie as a bee.

Ibid. Page 252

Maydens, be they never so foolyshe, yet beeing fayre they are commonly fortunate.

Ibid. Page 279

Your eyes are so sharpe that you cannot onely looke through a Milstone, but cleane through the minde.

Ibid. Page 289

I am glad that my Adonis hath a sweete tooth in his head.

Ibid. Page 308

A Rose is sweeter in the budde than full blowne.[3]

Ibid. Page 314

Cupid and my Campaspe play'd
At cards for kisses: Cupid paid.

Alexander and Campaspe [*1584*]. *Act III, Sc. 5*

How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,
The morne not waking til she sings.[4]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

[1] They say. What say they? Let them say. — *Motto over the fireplace in George Bernard Shaw's home*

[2] Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not gaudy.

SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet* [1600–1601], *Act I, Sc. 3, L. 70*

[3] A brown study. — SWIFT: *Polite Conversation* [*circa* 1738]

[1] Many strokes, though with a little axe,
Hew down and fell the hardest-timber'd oak.

SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI* [1591]. *Part III, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 54*

[2] To rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb. — BRETON: *Court and Country* [1618]

Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed. — JAMES HURDIS [1763–1801]: *The Village Curate*

[3] The rose is fairest when 'tis budding new. — SCOTT: *Lady of the Lake* [1810], *Canto III, St. 1*

[4] See Shakespeare, page 204a.

EDMUND SPENSER
[1553?–1599]

But of all burdens, that a man can beare,
Moste is, a fooles talke to beare and to heare.

The Shepheardes Calender [1579]. Maye, Line 140

Fierce warres and faithfull loves shall moralize my song.[1]

The Faerie Queene [1590]. Introduction, Stanza 1

A Gentle Knight was pricking on the plaine.

Ibid. Book I, Canto 1, Stanza 1

A bold bad man.

Ibid. Stanza 37

Her angels face
As the great eye of heaven shyned bright,
And made a sunshine in the shadie place.

Ibid. Canto 3, Stanza 4

Ay me, how many perils doe enfold
The righteous man, to make him daily fall.[2]

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 1

Is not short paine well borne, that brings long ease,
And layes the soule to sleepe in quiet grave?
Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas,
Ease after warre, death after life does greatly please.[3]

Ibid. Canto 9, Stanza 40

All for love, and nothing for reward.

Ibid. Book II, Canto 8, Stanza 2

Her berth was of the wombe of Morning dew,[4]
And her conception of the joyous Prime.

The Faerie Queene. Book III, Canto 6, Stanza 3

Roses red and violets blew,
And all the sweetest flowres, that in the forrest grew.

Ibid. Stanza 6

All that in this delightfull Gardin growes,
Should happie be, and have immortall blis.

Ibid. Stanza 41

That Squire of Dames.

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 44

How over that same dore was likewise writ,
Be bold, be bold, and every where *Be bold.*[1]

Ibid. Canto 11, Stanza 54

Another yron dore, on which was writ,
Be not too bold.

Ibid.

Dan Chaucer, well of English undefyled,
On Fames eternall beadroll worthie to be fyled.

Ibid. Book IV [1596], Canto 2, Stanza 32

For all that nature by her mother wit
Could frame in earth.

Ibid. Canto 10, Stanza 21

Me seemes the world is runne quite out of square,
From the first point of his appointed sourse,
And being once amisse growes daily wourse and wourse.

Ibid. Book V, Introduction, Stanza 1

Ill can he rule the great, that cannot reach the small.

Ibid. Canto 2, Stanza 43

[1] And moralized his song. — POPE: *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot* [1735], *L. 340*

[2] Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron!
SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto III, L. 1*

[3] The last two lines are cut on Joseph Conrad's gravestone at Canterbury.

[4] The dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalter, Psalm CX, 3*

[1] De l'audace, encore de l'audace, et toujours de l'audace (Boldness, again boldness, and always boldness). — DANTON: *Speech in the Legislative Assembly* [1792]

Write on your doors the saying wise and old,
"Be bold! be bold!" and everywhere — "Be bold;
Be not too bold!"
LONGFELLOW: *Morituri Salutamus* [1875]

Who will not mercie unto others shew,
How can he mercy ever hope to have? [1]
The Faerie Queene. Book VI, Canto 1, Stanza 42

The gentle minde by gentle deeds is knowne.
For a man by nothing is so well bewrayed,
As by his manners.
Ibid. Canto 3, Stanza 1

That here on earth is no sure happiness.
Ibid. Canto 11, Stanza 1

The ever-whirling wheele
Of *Change*, the which all mortall things doth sway.
Ibid. Book VII, Canto 6, Stanza 1

Warres and allarums unto Nations wide.
Ibid. Stanza 3

But Times do change and move continually.
Ibid. Stanza 47

For deeds doe die, how ever noblie donne,
And thoughts of men do as themselves decay,
But wise wordes taught in numbers for to runne,
Recorded by the Muses, live for ay.
The Ruines of Time [*1591*]. *Line 400*

Full little knowest thou that hast not tride,
What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To loose good dayes, that might be better spent;
To wast long nights in pensive discontent;
To speed to-day, to be put back to-morrow;
To feed on hope, to pine with feare and sorrow.
Mother Hubberds Tale [*1591*]. *Line 895*

To fret thy soule with crosses and with cares;
To eate thy heart through comfortlesse dispaires; [2]

[1] Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy. — *Matthew, V, 7*

[2] See Plutarch, page 57b.

To fawne, to crowche, to waite, to ride, to ronne,
To spend, to give, to want, to be undonne.
Unhappie wight, born to desastrous end,
That doth his life in so long tendance spend.
Mother Hubberds Tale. Line 903

What more felicitie can fall to creature,
Than to enjoy delight with libertie.
Muiopotmos: or The Fate of the Butterflie [*1591*]. *Line 209*

I hate the day, because it lendeth light
To see all things, and not my love to see.
Daphnaida [*1591*]. *Line 407*

Death slue not him, but he made death his ladder to the skies.
An Epitaph upon Sir Philip Sidney [*1591*]. *Line 20*

A sweet attractive kinde of grace,
A full assurance given by lookes,
Continuall comfort in a face,
The lineaments of Gospell bookes,
I trowe that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eie.
An Elegie, or Friends Passion, for his Astrophill (Sir Philip Sidney). *Line 103* [1]

Was never eie, did see that face,
Was never eare, did heare that tong,
Was never minde, did minde his grace,
That ever thought the travell long,
But eies, and eares, and ev'ry thought,
Were with his sweete perfections caught.
Ibid. Line 109

Though last not least.[2]
Colin Clouts Come Home Again [*1595*]. *Line 144*

Tell her the joyous time wil not be staid

[1] This elegy was printed anonymously in a miscellany, *The Phoenix' Nest* [1593]. It has been erroneously ascribed to Mathew Roydon [1580–1622].

[2] See Shakespeare, page 167b and page 190b.

The last, not least in honour or applause.
— Pope: *The Dunciad* [1728], *Book IV, L. 577*

Unlesse she doe him by the forelock take.[1]

Amoretti [*1595*]. *Sonnet 70*

The woods shall to me answer, and my Eccho ring.

Epithalamion [*1595*]. *Line 18*

Behold whiles she before the altar stands
Hearing the holy priest that to her speakes
And blesseth her with his two happy hands.

Ibid. Line 223

Ah! when will this long weary day have end,
And lende me leave to come unto my love?

Ibid. Line 278

For of the soule the bodie forme doth take:
For soule is forme, and doth the bodie make.

An Hymne in Honour of Beautie [*1596*]. *Line 132*

For all that faire is, is by nature good; [2]
That is a signe to know the gentle blood.

Ibid. Line 139

Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song.[3]

Prothalamion [*1596*]. *Refrain*

I was promised on a time
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,
I received nor rhyme nor reason.

Lines on his Promised Pension (*Quoted by* THOMAS FULLER *in Worthies of England* [*1662*])

HENRY IV OF FRANCE
[1553–1610]

If God grants me the usual length of life, I hope to make France so prosperous that every peasant will have a chicken in his pot on Sunday [1]

Said when he was crowned king, 1589

Paris is well worth a mass.[2]

Caquets de l'Accouchée [*1622*]

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY
[1554–1586]

High-erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.[3]

Arcadia [*1590*]. *Book I*

They are never alone that are accompanied with noble thoughts.[4]

Ibid.

Many-headed multitude.[5]

Ibid. Book II

My dear, my better half.

Ibid. Book III

"Fool!" said my muse to me, "look in thy heart, and write." [6]

Astrophel and Stella [*1591*]

With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies!

Ibid.

Have I caught my heav'nly jewel.[7]

Ibid. Second Song

My true-love hath my heart, and I have his,
By just exchange one for the other given:

[1] Take Time by the forelock. — THALES of Miletus [636–546 B.C.]

[2] See Shakespeare, page 185a.

[3] Sweet Thames, run softly till I end my song,
Sweet Thames, run softly, for I speak not loud or long.
T. S. ELIOT: *The Waste Land* [1922], *Part III*

[1] See Alexander Smith, page 650b.

[2] Paris vaut bien une messe. — *Attributed either to* HENRY IV *or to his minister* SULLY *in conversation with the king*

[3] Great thoughts come from the heart. — VAUVENARGUES [1715–1747]: *Maxim CXXVII*

[4] He never is alone that is accompanied with noble thoughts. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Love's Cure* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 3*

[5] This many-headed monster, Multitude. — DANIEL: *History of the Civil Wars* [1595], *Book II, St. 13*

See Shakespeare, page 202a.

This many-headed monster. — MASSINGER: *The Roman Actor* [1629], *Act III, Sc. 2*

There still remains, to mortify a wit,
The many-headed monster of the pit.
ALEXANDER POPE: *Epistle I, Book II* [1734], *L. 304*

[6] Look, then, into thine heart and write. — LONGFELLOW: *Voices of the Night* [1839], *Prelude*

[7] Quoted by SHAKESPEARE in *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 45*

I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,
There never was a better bargain driven.

The Bargain [*1591*]. *Stanza 1*

Sweet food of sweetly uttered knowledge.

Defence of Poesy [*1595*]

He cometh unto you with a tale which holdeth children from play, and old men from the chimney-corner.

Ibid.

I never heard the old song of Percy and Douglas that I found not my heart moved more than with a trumpet.

Ibid.

THOMAS LODGE
[1558?–1625]

Love in my bosom like a bee
Doth suck his sweet.

Rosalind [*1590*]

Her paps are centres of delight,
Her breasts are orbs of heavenly frame.

Ibid.

GEORGE PEELE
[1558–1597]

His golden locks time hath to silver turned;
O time too swift! O swiftness never ceasing!
His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurned,
But spurned in vain; youth waneth by encreasing.

Polyhymnia [*1590*]. *The Aged Man-at-Arms, Stanza 1*

His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,
And lovers' songs be turned to holy psalms;
A man-at-arms must now serve on his knees,
And feed on prayers, which are old age's alms.

Ibid. Stanza 2

My merry, merry, merry roundelay
Concludes with Cupid's curse:
They that do change old love for new,
Pray gods, they change for worse!

Cupid's Curse

GEORGE CHAPMAN
[1559–1634]

Promise is most given when the least is said.

Hero and Leander [*1598*]

Black is a pearl in a woman's eye.[1]

An Humorous Day's Mirth [*1599*]

Exceeding fair she was not; and yet fair
In that she never studied to be fairer
Than Nature made her.

All Fools [*1605*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I tell thee Love is Nature's second sun,
Causing a spring of virtues where he shines.

Ibid.

Cornelia. What flowers are these?
Gazetta. The pansy this.
Cornelia. Oh, that's for lovers' thoughts.[2]

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Fortune, the great commandress of the world,
Hath divers ways to advance her followers:
To some she gives honour without deserving,
To other some, deserving without honour.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Young men think old men are fools; but old men know young men are fools.

Ibid.

Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee. Light gains make heavy purses.[3]

Eastward Ho[4] [*1605*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Make ducks and drakes with shillings.

Ibid.

Only a few industrious Scots perhaps, who indeed are dispersed over the face of the whole earth. But as for them,

[1] Black men are pearls in beauteous ladies' eyes. — SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona* [1594–1595], *Act V, Sc. 2, L. 12*
[2] See Shakespeare, page 178a.
[3] See Franklin, page 331a.
[4] By Chapman, Jonson, and Marston.

there are no greater friends to Englishmen and England, when they are out on't, in the world, than they are. And for my own part, I would a hundred thousand of them were there [Virginia]; for we are all one countrymen now, ye know, and we should find ten times more comfort of them there than we do here.[1]

Eastward Ho. Act III, Sc. 2

I will neither yield to the song of the siren nor the voice of the hyena, the tears of the crocodile [2] nor the howling of the wolf.

Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 1

For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.[3]

Monsieur D'Olive [1606]. *Act V, Sc. 1*

To put a girdle round about the world.[4]

Bussy D'Ambois [1607]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

So our lives
In acts exemplary, not only win
Ourselves good names, but doth to others give
Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.

Ibid.

Who to himself is law no law doth need,
Offends no law, and is a king indeed.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t' have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,
Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel plows air.

Conspiracy of Charles, Duke of Byron [1608]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

They're only truly great who are truly good.[1]

Revenge for Honour [1654]. *Act V, Sc. 2*

ROBERT GREENE
[1560–1592]

Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;
The quiet mind is richer than a crown. . . .
A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

Farewell to Folly

SIR JOHN HARINGTON
[1561–1612]

Fortune, men say, doth give too much to many,
But yet she never gave enough to any.

Epigrams. Of Fortune

The readers and the hearers like my books,
But yet some writers cannot them digest;
But what care I? for when I make a feast
I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.

Ibid. Of Writers Who Carp at Other Men's Books

ROBERT SOUTHWELL
[1561–1595]

What thought can think, another thought can mend.

Look Home

Let this suffice, by this conceive the rest,

[1] This is the famous passage that gave offence to James I, and caused the imprisonment of the authors. The leaves containing it were cancelled and reprinted, and it only occurs in a few of the original copies. — Richard Herne Shepherd

[2] These crocodile tears. — Robert Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 4*

She's false, false as the tears of crocodiles. — Sir John Suckling [1609–1642]: *The Sad One, Act IV, Sc. 5*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 134b.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 141b.

[1] See Juvenal, page 63a.

'Tis only noble to be good. — Tennyson: *Lady Clara Vere de Vere* [1833], *St. 7*

He should, he could, he would, he did the best.

Look Home

Time goes by turns, and chances change by course,
From foul to fair, from better hap to worse.

Times Go by Turns

No joy so great but runneth to an end,
No hap so hard but may in time amend.

Ibid.

When sun is set the little stars will shine.

Scorn Not the Least

He that high growth on cedars did bestow,
Gave also lowly mushrumps leave to grow.

Ibid.

May never was the month of love,
For May is full of flowers;
But rather April, wet by kind,
For love is full of showers.

Love's Servile Lot

When Fortune smiles, I smile to think
How quickly she will frown.

I Envy Not Their Hap

As I in hoary winter night stood shivering in the snow,
Surprised was I with sudden heat which made my heart to glow;
And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near
A pretty Babe all burning bright did in the air appear.

The Burning Babe. (*A Christmas poem praised by* BEN JONSON)

FRANCIS BACON
[1561–1626]

The monuments of wit survive the monuments of power.

Essex's Device [*1595*]

Knowledge is power. — Nam et ipsa scientia potestas est.[1]

Meditationes Sacrae [*1597*]. *De Haeresibus*

"Antiquitas saeculi juventus mundi." These times are the ancient times, when the world is ancient, and not those which we account ancient *ordine retrogrado,* by a computation backward from ourselves.[1]

Advancement of Learning [*1605*]. *Book I*

For the glory of the Creator and the relief of man's estate.

Ibid.

It [Poesy] was ever thought to have some participation of divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind by submitting the shews of things to the desires of the mind.

Ibid. Book II

Sacred and inspired divinity, the sabaoth and port of all men's labours and peregrinations.

Ibid.

Cleanness of body was ever deemed to proceed from a due reverence to God.[2]

Ibid.

---

[1] A wise man is strong, yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength. — *Proverbs, XXIV, 5.*

Knowledge is more than equivalent to force. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Rasselas* [1759], *Chap. XIII*

[1] As in the little, so in the great world, reason will tell you that old age or antiquity is to be accounted by the farther distance from the beginning and the nearer approach to the end, — the times wherein we now live being in propriety of speech the most ancient since the world's creation. — GEORGE HAKEWILL: *An Apologie or Declaration of the Power and Providence of God in the Government of the World* [1627]

For as old age is that period of life most remote from infancy, who does not see that old age in this universal man ought not to be sought in the times nearest his birth, but in those most remote from it? — PASCAL [1623–1662]: *Preface to the Treatise on Vacuum*

It is worthy of remark that a thought which is often quoted from Francis Bacon occurs in [Giordano] Bruno's "Cena di Cenere," published in 1584: I mean the notion that the later times are more aged than the earlier. — WHEWELL: *Philosophy of the Inductive Sciences* [1847], *Vol. II, P. 198*

We are Ancients of the earth,
And in the morning of the times.

TENNYSON: *The Day Dream* [1842], *L'Envoi*

[2] "Cleanliness is indeed next to godliness." — JOHN WESLEY [1703–1791] (quoted): *Sermon XCII, On Dress*

According to Rabbi A. S. Bettelheim,

States as great engines move slowly.

Advancement of Learning. Book II

I do plainly and ingenuously confess that I am guilty of corruption, and do renounce all defense. I beseech your Lordships to be merciful to a broken reed.[1]

On being charged by Parliament with corruption in the exercise of his office [*1621*]

Like the strawberry wives, that laid two or three great strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the rest were little ones.

Apothegms [*1624*]. *No. 54*

Sir Henry Wotton used to say that critics are like brushers of noblemen's clothes.

Ibid. No. 64

Sir Amice Pawlet, when he saw too much haste made in any matter, was wont to say, "Stay a while, that we may make an end the sooner."

Ibid. No. 76

Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appears to be best in four things, — old wood best to burn, old wine to drink, old friends to trust, and old authors to read.[2]

Ibid. No. 97

Cosmus, Duke of Florence, was wont to say of perfidious friends, that "We read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends."

Apothegms. No. 206

Cato said the best way to keep good acts in memory was to refresh them with new.

Ibid. No. 247

Come home to men's business and bosoms.

Dedication to the Essays [*Edition 1625*]

No pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the vantage-ground of truth.

Of Truth

Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark; and as that natural fear in children is increased with tales, so is the other.

Of Death

Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out.

Of Revenge

It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics), that "The good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired."

Of Adversity

It is yet a higher speech of his than the other, "It is true greatness to have in one the frailty of a man and the security of a god."

Ibid.

Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament; adversity is the blessing of the New.

Ibid.

Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes.

Ibid.

Virtue is like precious odours, —

---

this is found in the Hebrew fathers. He cites Phinehas ben Yair, as follows: "The doctrines of religion are resolved into carefulness; carefulness into vigorousness; vigorousness into guiltlessness; guiltlessness into abstemiousness; abstemiousness into cleanliness; cleanliness into godliness" — literally, next to godliness.

[1] Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed. — *Isaiah, XXXVI, 6*

[2] Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest, old wood burns brightest, old linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweetheart, are surest, and old lovers are soundest. — John Webster: *Westward Hoe* [1607], *Act II, Sc. 2*

Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet. — Selden: *Table Talk* [1689], *Friends*

I love everything that's old, — old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wine . . . and old friends are best! — Goldsmith: *She Stoops to Conquer* [1773], *Act I*

Old books, old wine, old Nankin blue. — Austin Dobson [1840–1921]: *Rondeau, To Richard Watson Gilder*

most fragrant when they are incensed or crushed.[1]

Of Adversity

He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to fortune; for they are impediments to great enterprises, either of virtue or mischief.

Of Marriage and Single Life

Wives are young men's mistresses, companions for middle age, and old men's nurses.

Ibid.

A good name is like a precious ointment; it filleth all around about, and will not easily away; for the odors of ointments are more durable than those of flowers.[2]

Of Praise

Men in great place are thrice servants, — servants of the sovereign or state, servants of fame, and servants of business.

Of Great Place

Mahomet made the people believe that he would call a hill to him, and from the top of it offer up his prayers for the observers of his law. The people assembled. Mahomet called the hill to come to him, again and again; and when the hill stood still he was never a whit abashed, but said, "If the hill will not come to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill."

Of Boldness

The desire of power in excess caused the angels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess caused man to fall.[3]

Of Goodness

I had rather believe all the fables in the legends and the Talmud and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind.

Of Atheism

A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism, but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion.[1]

Ibid.

Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of education; in the elder, a part of experience. He that travelleth into a country before he hath some entrance into the language, goeth to school, and not to travel.

Of Travel

Princes are like to heavenly bodies, which cause good or evil times, and which have much veneration but no rest.[2]

Of Empire

Fortune is like the market, where many times, if you can stay a little, the price will fall.

Of Delays

In things that a man would not be seen in himself, it is a point of cunning to borrow the name of the world; as to say, "The world says," or "There is a speech abroad."

Of Cunning

There is a cunning which we in England call "the turning of the cat in the pan"; which is, when that which a man says to another, he lays it as if another had said it to him.

Ibid.

It is a good point of cunning for a man to shape the answer he would have in his own words and propositions, for it makes the other party stick the less.

Ibid.

---

[1] As aromatic plants bestow
No spicy fragrance while they grow;
But crushed or trodden to the ground,
Diffuse their balmy sweets around.
GOLDSMITH: *The Captivity* [1764], *Act I*
The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.
SAMUEL ROGERS: *Jacqueline* [1814], *Stanza 3*

[2] See *Ecclesiastes, VII, 1,* on page 1042b, and Publilius Syrus, page 43b.

[3] Pride still is aiming at the blest abodes;
Men would be angels, angels would be gods.
Aspiring to be gods if angels fell,
Aspiring to be angels men rebel.
ALEXANDER POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle I* [1733], *L. 125*

[1] A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery; but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion. — THOMAS FULLER: *The Holy State* [1642], *The True Church Antiquary*

[2] See Shelley, page 467a.

It hath been an opinion that the French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are; but howsoever it be between nations, certainly it is so between man and man.

Of Seeming Wise

There is a wisdom in this beyond the rules of physic. A man's own observation, what he finds good of and what he finds hurt of, is the best physic to preserve health.

Of Regimen of Health

Discretion of speech is more than eloquence; and to speak agreeably to him with whom we deal is more than to speak in good words or in good order.

Of Discourse

If a man look sharply and attentively, he shall see Fortune; for though she is blind, she is not invisible.[1]

Of Fortune

Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.

Of Youth and Age

Virtue is like a rich stone, — best plain set.

Of Beauty

There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion.

Ibid.

God Almighty first planted a garden.[2]

Of Gardens

[1] Fortune is painted blind, with a muffler afore her eyes, to signify to you that Fortune is blind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act III, Sc. 6, L. 31*

[2] See *Genesis, II, 8,* on page 1021b.

Divina natura dedit agros, ars humana aedificavit urbes (Divine Nature gave the fields, human art built the cities). — VARRO [116–27 B.C.]: *De Re Rustica, III, 1*

Gardens were before gardeners, and but some hours after the earth. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *The Garden of Cyrus* [1658], *Chap. I*

God the first garden made, and the first city Cain. — COWLEY: *The Garden* [1664], *Essay V*

God made the country, and man made the town. — COWPER: *The Task* [1785], *Book I, L. 749*

See Shakespeare, page 178a.

And because the breath of flowers is far sweeter in the air (where it comes and goes, like the warbling of music) than in the hand, therefore nothing is more fit for that delight than to know what be the flowers and plants that do best perfume the air.

Of Gardens

It is generally better to deal by speech than by letter.

Of Negotiating

Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested.

Of Studies

Reading maketh a full man, conference a ready man, and writing an exact man.

Ibid.

Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtile; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.

Ibid.

The greatest vicissitude of things amongst men is the vicissitude of sects and religions.

Of Vicissitude of Things

I bequeath my soul to God. . . . My body to be buried obscurely. For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next age.

From his Will [*1626*]

The world's a bubble, and the life of man
Less than a span.[1]

The World [*1629*]

Who then to frail mortality shall trust
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

Ibid.

What then remains but that we still should cry

[1] Whose life is a bubble, and in length a span. — WILLIAM BROWNE: *Britannia's Pastorals* [1613], *Book I, Song*

See Sir John Davies, page 213b, and *The New England Primer,* page 1000b.

For being born, and, being born, to die? [1]

The World

I hold every man a debtor to his profession; from the which as men of course do seek to receive countenance and profit, so ought they of duty to endeavour themselves by way of amends to be a help and ornament thereunto.

Maxims of the Law [*1630*]. *Preface*

Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books.

Proposition touching Amendment of Laws

SAMUEL DANIEL
[1562–1619]

Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness born.[2]

Sonnet: To Delia [*1592*]

Make me to say when all my griefs are gone,
Happy the heart that sighed for such a one!

Sonnet: I Must Not Grieve [*1592*]

And for the few that only lend their ear,
That few is all the world.

Musophilus [*1599*]. *Stanza 97*

This is the thing that I was born to do.

Ibid. Stanza 100

Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man!

To the Countess of Cumberland [Circa *1600*]. *Stanza 12*

Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing.

Hymen's Triumph [*1615*]

MICHAEL DRAYTON
[1563–1631]

Fair stood the wind for France.

The Ballad of Agincourt [*1605*]. *Stanza 1*

O, when shall Englishmen
With such acts fill a pen,
Or England breed again
Such a King Harry?

Ibid. Stanza 15

Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part.
Nay, I have done: you get no more of me,
And I am glad, yea glad with all my heart,
That thus so clearly, I myself can free.
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
And when we meet at any time again,
Be it not seen in either of our brows,
That we one jot of former love retain;
Now at the last gasp of love's latest breath,
When his pulse failing, passion speechless lies,
When faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
And innocence is closing up his eyes,
Now if thou wouldst, when all have given him over,
From death to life thou might'st him yet recover.

Sonnet [*1619*]

The coast was clear.

Nymphidia [*1627*]

Had in him those brave translunary things
That the first poets had.

(*Said of* MARLOWE) *To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy* [*1627*]

For that fine madness still he did retain
Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.

Ibid.

[1] This line frequently occurs in almost exactly the same shape among the minor poems of the time: "Not to be born, or, being born, to die."—WILLIAM DRUMMOND: *Poems* [1656]

[2] Care-charmer sleep, sweet ease in restless misery,
The captive's liberty, and his freedom's song,
Balm of the bruised heart, man's chief felicity,
Brother of quiet death, when life is too, too long!

BARTHOLOMEW GRIFFIN: *Fidessa More Chaste Than Kind* [1596]

See Hesiod, page 7a.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE
[1564–1593]

My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawn,
Shall with their goat feet dance the antic hay.
Edward II [*1594*]. *Act 1, Sc. 1*

I'm armed with more than complete steel, —
The justice of my quarrel.[1]
Lust's Dominion.[2] *Act III, Sc. 4*

Who ever loved that loved not at first sight? [3]
Hero and Leander [*1598*]

Come live with me, and be my love;
And we will all the pleasures prove
That hills and valleys, dales and fields,
Woods or steepy mountain yields.[4]
The Passionate Shepherd to his Love [*1599*]

By shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals.[5]
Ibid.

And I will make thee beds of roses
And a thousand fragrant posies.[5]
Ibid.

Hell hath no limits, nor is circumscribed
In one self-place; for where we are is Hell,
And where Hell is, there must we ever be.
Doctor Faustus [*1604*]. *Sc. 5*

When all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that are not heaven.
Ibid.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 125a.
[2] Attributed to Marlowe.
[3] Quoted in SHAKESPEARE'S *As You Like It, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 82*
None ever loved but at first sight they loved. — GEORGE CHAPMAN: *The Blind Beggar of Alexandria* [1598]
I saw and loved. — GIBBON: *Memoirs* [1796]
[4] See Donne, page 216a.
[5] To shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals;
There will we make our peds of roses,
And a thousand fragrant posies.
SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor* [1600–1601], *Act III, Sc. 1, L. 17* (Sung by Evans)

Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,
And burnt the topless towers of Ilium? [1]
Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!
Her lips suck forth my soul: [2] see, where it flies!
Doctor Faustus. Sc. 14

O, thou art fairer than the evening air
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars.
Ibid.

Now hast thou but one bare hour to live,
And then thou must be damned perpetually;
Stand still, you ever moving spheres of heaven,
That time may cease, and midnight never come.
Ibid. Sc. 16

O lente, lente currite noctis equi: [3]
The stars move still, time runs, the clock will strike,
The devil will come, and Faustus must be damn'd.
O I'll leap up to my God: who pulls me down?
See see where Christ's blood streams in the firmament.
One drop would save my soul, half a drop, ah my Christ.
Ibid.

Cut is the branch that might have grown full straight,
And burnèd is Apollo's laurel bough,[4]
That sometime grew within this learnèd man.
Ibid.

I count religion but a childish toy,

[1] Was this fair face the cause, quoth she,
Why the Grecians sacked Troy?
SHAKESPEARE: *All's Well that Ends Well* [1601–1603], *Act I, Sc. 3, L. 75*
[2] Once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul through My lips.
TENNYSON: *Fatima* [1833] *St. 3*
[3] At si, quem malis, Cephalum complexa teneres,
Clamares "lente currite noctis equi."
OVID [43 B. C.–A. D. 18]: *Amores, i., 13*
[4] See Shakespeare, page 201b.

And hold there is no sin but ignorance.[1]
The Jew of Malta [*Published 1633*]. *Act I*

Infinite riches in a little room.
Ibid.

Excess of wealth is cause of covetousness.
Ibid.

Now will I show myself to have more of the serpent than the dove; [2] that is, more knave than fool.
Ibid. Act II

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE [3] [1564–1616]

Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to night!
King Henry VI [*1591*]. *Part I, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1*

Fight till the last gasp.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 127

Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days.
Ibid. Line 131

Glory is like a circle in the water,
Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself,
Till by broad spreading it disperse to nought.
Ibid. Line 133

The sun with one eye vieweth all the world.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 84

Unbidden guests
Are often welcomest when they are gone.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 55

Between two hawks, which flies the higher pitch;
Between two dogs, which hath the deeper mouth;
Between two blades, which bears the better temper;
Between two horses, which doth bear him best;
Between two girls, which hath the merriest eye;
I have, perhaps, some shallow spirit of judgment;
But in these nice sharp quillets of the law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw.
King Henry VI. Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, Line 12

I'll note you in my book of memory.
Ibid. Line 101

Just death, kind umpire of men's miseries.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 29

Fair be all thy hopes,
And prosperous be thy life in peace and war!
Ibid. Line 113

Chok'd with ambition of the meaner sort.
Ibid. Line 123

Friendly counsel cuts off many foes.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 184

Delays have dangerous ends.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 33

Care is no cure, but rather corrosive,
For things that are not to be remedied.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Of all base passions, fear is most accurs'd.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 18

She's beautiful and therefore to be wooed,
She is a woman, therefore to be won.[2]
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

For what is wedlock forced, but a hell,
An age of discord and continual strife?
Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,
And is a pattern of celestial peace.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 62

O Lord! that lends me life,
Lend me a heart replete with thankfulness!
Ibid. Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 19

[1] There is no sin except stupidity. — OSCAR WILDE [1856–1900]: *The Critic as Artist, Part II*

[2] Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. — *Matthew, X, 16*

[3] From the text of W. J. Craig, Oxford University Press. The dates and order, about which there is much conjecture, are those which Sir Edmund Chambers (*William Shakespeare* [1930]) thinks most probable.

[1] See Cervantes, page 106a.
All delays are dangerous in war. — DRYDEN: *Tyrannic Love* [1669], *Act I, Sc. 1*

[2] See *Titus Andronicus*, page 129b.

Whose large style
Agrees not with the leanness of his purse.

King Henry VI. Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 112

'Tis not my speeches that you do mislike,
But 'tis my presence that doth trouble ye.
Rancour will out.

Ibid. Line 141

Could I come near your beauty with my nails
I'd set my ten commandments in your face.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 144

Blessed are the peacemakers on earth.[1]

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 34

God be prais'd, that to believing souls
Gives light in darkness, comfort in despair! [2]

Ibid. Line 66

God defend the right!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 55

Sometimes hath the brightest day a cloud;
And after summer evermore succeeds
Barren winter, with his wrathful nipping cold:
So cares and joys abound, as seasons fleet.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

Now 'tis the spring, and weeds are shallow-rooted;
Suffer them now and they'll o'ergrow the garden.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 31

In thy face I see
The map of honour, truth, and loyalty.

Ibid. Line 202

What stronger breastplate than a heart untainted!
Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though locked up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.[1]

King Henry VI. Part II, Act III, Sc. 2, Line 232

For wheresoe'er thou art in this world's globe,
I'll have an Iris that shall find thee out.

Ibid. Line 406

He dies, and makes no sign.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 29

Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.[2]
Close up his eyes and draw the curtain close;
And let us all to meditation.

Ibid. Line 31

The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea.

Ibid. Act. IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Small things make base men proud.

Ibid. Line 106

True nobility is exempt from fear.

Ibid. Line 129

I will make it felony to drink small beer.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 75

The first thing we do, let's kill all the lawyers.

Ibid. Line 86

Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an innocent lamb should be made parchment? that parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a man?

Ibid. Line 88

Sir, he made a chimney in my father's house, and the bricks are alive at this day to testify it.

Ibid. Line 160

Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth of the realm in erect-

[1] Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. — *Matthew, V, 9*

[2] Though hopeless love finds comfort in despair,
It never can endure a rival's bliss!
RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *The Critic* [1779], *Act III, Sc. 1*

[1] See Marlowe, page 123a.

[2] Judge not, that ye be not judged. — *Matthew, VII, 1*

[3] Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small beer? — *King Henry IV* [1597–1598], *Part II, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 7*

See *Othello*, page 187a.

That questionable superfluity — small beer. — DOUGLAS JERROLD [1803–1857]: *The Tragedy of the Till*

ing a grammar-school; and whereas, before, our forefathers had no other books but the score and the tally, thou hast caused printing to be used; and, contrary to the king, his crown, and dignity, thou hast built a paper-mill.

King Henry VI. Part II, Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 35

Beggars mounted run their horse to death.[1]

Ibid. Part III, Act I, Sc. 4, Line 127

O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's hide! [2]

Ibid. Line 137

And many strokes, though with a little axe,
Hew down and fell the hardest-timbered oak.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 54

To weep is to make less the depth of grief.

Ibid. Line 85

Didst thou never hear
That things ill got had ever bad success?
And happy always was it for that son
Whose father for his hoarding went to hell?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

Our hap is loss, our hope but sad despair.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 9

Thou setter up and plucker down of kings.[4]

Ibid. Line 37

And what makes robbers bold but too much lenity?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 22

My crown is in my heart, not on my head;
Not deck'd with diamonds and Indian stones,
Nor to be seen: my crown is call'd content;
A crown it is that seldom kings enjoy.

King Henry VI. Part III, Act III, Sc. 1, Line 62

'Tis a happy thing
To be the father unto many sons.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 104

Gloucester. That would be ten days' wonder at the least.

Clarence. That's a day longer than a wonder lasts.[1]

Ibid. Line 113

Like one that stands upon a promontory,
And spies a far-off shore where he would tread,
Wishing his foot were equal with his eye.

Ibid. Line 135

Yield not thy neck
To fortune's yoke, but let thy dauntless mind
Still ride in triumph over all mischance.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 16

For how can tyrants safely govern home,
Unless abroad they purchase great alliance?

Ibid. Line 69

Having nothing, nothing can he lose.

Ibid. Line 152

Hasty marriage seldom proveth well.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 18

Let us be back'd with God and with the seas
Which he hath given for fence impregnable,
And with their helps only defend ourselves:
In them and in ourselves our safety lies.

Ibid. Line 43

What fates impose, that men must needs abide;
It boots not to resist both wind and tide.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 57

[1] Set a beggar on horseback and he will ride a gallop. — ROBERT BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], *Part II, Sect. 2, Memb. 2*

Set a beggar on horseback, and he'll outride the Devil. — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs, German* [1855]

[2] ROBERT GREENE in *A Groats-Worth of Wit* [1592] burlesques this line: "Tyger's hart wrapt in a Player's hide."

[3] Thus repuls'd, our final hope
Is flat despair.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book II, L. 142*

[4] Proud setter up and puller down of kings. — *Act III, Sc. 3, L. 156*

[1] See Chaucer, page 78b.

Now join your hands, and with your hands your hearts.

King Henry VI. Part III, Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 39

For many men that stumble at the threshold
Are well foretold that danger lurks within.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 11

A little fire is quickly trodden out;
Which, being suffered, rivers cannot quench.

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 7

When the lion fawns upon the lamb,
The lamb will never cease to follow him.

Ibid. Line 49

What is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and dust?
And, live we how we can, yet die we must.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 27

Every cloud engenders not a storm.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 13

We are advertis'd by our loving friends.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 18

What though the mast be now blown over-board,
The cable broke, the holding anchor lost,
And half our sailors swallow'd in the flood?
Yet lives our pilot still.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 3

So part we sadly in this troublous world
To meet with joy in sweet Jerusalem.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 7

Men ne'er spend their fury on a child.

Ibid. Line 57

He's sudden if a thing comes in his head.

Ibid. Line 86

Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind;
The thief doth fear each bush an officer.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 11

This word "love," which greybeards call divine.

Ibid. Line 81

Now is the winter of our discontent
Made glorious summer by this sun of York.

King Richard III [1592–1593]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Grim-visaged war hath smoothed his wrinkled front.

Ibid. Line 9

To leave this keen encounter of our wits.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 116

His better doth not breathe upon the earth.

Ibid. Line 141

Look, how my ring encompasseth thy finger,
Even so thy breast encloseth my poor heart;
Wear both of them, for both of them are thine.

Ibid. Line 204

Was ever woman in this humour wooed?
Was ever woman in this humour won?

Ibid. Line 229

Framed in the prodigality of nature.

Ibid. Line 245

The world is grown so bad,
That wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 70

They that stand high have many blasts to shake them.

Ibid. Line 259

And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stol'n forth of holy writ,
And seem a saint when most I play the devil.

Ibid. Line 336

Talkers are no good doers.

Ibid. Line 351

O, I have passed a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 2

Lord, Lord! methought, what pain it was to drown:

[1] See Alexander Pope, page 312a.

What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!
What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!
King Richard III. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 21

I pass'd, methought, the melancholy flood,
With that grim ferryman which poets write of,
Unto the kingdom of perpetual night.
Ibid. Line 45

Sorrow breaks seasons and reposing hours,
Makes the night morning, and the noontide night.
Ibid. Line 76

Thou art a widow; yet thou art a mother,
And hast the comfort of thy children left thee.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 55

A parlous boy.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

So wise so young, they say, do never live long.[1]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 79

Off with his head!
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 75

Lives like a drunken sailor on a mast,
Ready with every nod to tumble down.
Ibid. Line 98

Even in the afternoon of her best days.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 185

Thou troublest me: I am not in the vein.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 117

The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.[2]
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 38

A grievous burthen was thy birth to me;
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 168

An honest tale speeds best being plainly told.
Ibid. Line 359

Harp not on that string.
Ibid. Line 365

Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we marched on without impediment.
King Richard III. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 3

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.
Ibid. Line 23

The king's name is a tower of strength.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!
Ibid. Line 178

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!
Ibid. Line 180

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain.
Ibid. Line 194

The early village cock
Hath twice done salutation to the morn.
Ibid. Line 210

By the apostle Paul, shadows to-night
Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard
Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.
Ibid. Line 217

Conscience is but a word that cowards use,
Devis'd at first to keep the strong in awe.
Ibid. Line 310

A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die:
I think there be six Richmonds in the field.
Ibid. Line 9

The pleasing punishment that women bear.
The Comedy of Errors [1592–1593]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 46

[1] A little too wise, they say, do ne'er live long. — MIDDLETON [1570–1627]: *The Phoenix, Act I, Sc. 1*

[2] The beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. — *Luke, XVI, 22*

We may pity, though not pardon thee.
The Comedy of Errors. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 97

To tell sad stories of my own mishaps.
Ibid. Line 120

Why, headstrong liberty is lash'd with woe.

There's nothing situate under heaven's eye
But hath his bound, in earth, in sea, in sky.
Ibid. Act. II, Sc. 1, Line 15

A wretched soul, bruised with adversity.
Ibid. Line 34

Every why hath a wherefore.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

There's no time for a man to recover his hair that grows bald by nature.
Ibid. Line 74

What he hath scanted men in hair, he hath given them in wit.
Ibid. Line 83

Time himself is bald, and therefore to the world's end will have bald followers.
Ibid. Line 109

Small cheer and great welcome makes a merry feast.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

There is something in the wind.
Ibid. Line 69

We'll pluck a crow together.
Ibid. Line 83

For slander lives upon succession,
For ever housed where it gets possession.
Ibid. Line 105

Be not thy tongue thy own shame's orator.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

Ill deeds are doubled with an evil word.
Ibid. Line 20

O! train me not, sweet mermaid, with thy note,
To drown me in thy sister flood of tears.
Ibid. Line 45

[1] See *King Henry V*, page 156b.
For every why he had a wherefore. — Samuel Butler: *Hudibras, Part I* [1663], *Canto I, L. 132*

A back-friend, a shoulder-clapper.
The Comedy of Errors. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 37

Give me your hand and let me feel your pulse.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 54

The venom clamours of a jealous woman
Poison more deadly than a mad dog's tooth.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 69

Unquiet meals make ill digestions.
Ibid. Line 74

One Pinch, a hungry lean-faced villain,
A mere anatomy.
Ibid. Line 238

A needy, hollow-eyed, sharp-looking wretch,
A living-dead man.
Ibid. Line 241

I hope I shall have leisure to make good.
Ibid. Line 378

Sleep in peace, slain in your country's wars!
Titus Andronicus [*1593–1594*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 91*

Sweet mercy is nobility's true badge.
Ibid. Line 119

In peace and honour rest you here, my sons;
Rome's readiest champions, repose you here in rest,
Secure from worldly chances and mishaps!
Ibid. Line 150

These words are razors to my wounded heart.
Ibid. Line 314

He lives in fame that died in virtue's cause.
Ibid. Line 390

These dreary dumps.[1]
Ibid. Line 391

She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore may be won.[2]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 82

What you cannot as you would achieve,

[1] And doleful dumps the mind oppress. — *Romeo and Juliet, Act IV, Sc. 5, L. 130*
[2] See *King Henry VI*, page 124b.

You must perforce accomplish as you may.
Titus Andronicus. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 106

Poor harmless fly.
Ibid. Act. III, Sc. 2, Line 63

The eagle suffers little birds to sing.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 82

And if the boy have not a woman's gift
To rain a shower of commanded tears,
An onion will do well for such a shift.
The Taming of the Shrew [1593–1594]. Induction, Sc. 1, Line 124

No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en;
In brief, sir, study what you most affect.
Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 39

There's small choice in rotten apples.
Ibid. Line 137

Whom should I knock?
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 6

To seek their fortunes further than at home,
Where small experience grows.
Ibid. Line 51

As curst and shrewd
As Socrates' Xanthippe.
Ibid. Line 70

Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.
Ibid. Line 82

Tush, tush! fear boys with bugs.
Ibid. Line 214

And do as adversaries do in law,
Strive mightily, but eat and drink as friends.
Ibid. Line 281

I must dance barefoot on her wedding day,
And, for your love to her, lead apes in hell.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 32

Old fashions please me best.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 81

Who wooed in haste and means to wed at leisure.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

A little pot and soon hot.[1]
The Taming of the Shrew. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 6

It was the friar of orders grey,
As he forth walked on his way.[2]
Ibid. Line 148

Sits as one new-risen from a dream.
Ibid. Line 189

This is a way to kill a wife with kindness.
Ibid. Line 211

Kindness in women, not their beauteous looks,
Shall win my love.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

Our purses shall be proud, our garments poor:
For 'tis the mind that makes the body rich.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 173

And as the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,
So honour peereth in the meanest habit.
Ibid. Line 175

Forward, I pray, since we have come so far,
And be it moon, or sun, or what you please:
An if you please to call it a rush-candle,
Henceforth I vow it shall be so for me.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 12

So bedazzled with the sun
That everything I look on seemeth green.
Ibid. Line 46

My cake is dough.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 146

He that is giddy thinks the world turns round.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20

A woman moved is like a fountain troubled,
Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty.
Ibid. Line 143

[1] Married in haste, we may repent at leisure. — CONGREVE: *The Old Bachelor* [1693], *Act V, Sc. 1*

[1] He is a little chimney, and heated hot in a moment. — LONGFELLOW: *The Courtship of Miles Standish* [1858]

[2] THOMAS PERCY [1728–1811] composed *The Friar of Orders Grey* of various fragments of ancient ballads found in Shakespeare's plays. See page 1011b.

Such duty as the subject owes the prince,
Even such a woman oweth to her husband.
The Taming of the Shrew. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 156

Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear.
Venus and Adonis [1593]. Line 145

Love is a spirit all compact of fire.
Ibid. Line 149

A red morn, that ever yet betoken'd
Wrack to the seaman, tempest to the field.
Ibid. Line 453

The owl, night's herald.
Ibid. Line 531

The path is smooth that leadeth on to danger.
Ibid. Line 788

Love comforteth like sunshine after rain.
Ibid. Line 799

The text is old, the orator too green.
Ibid. Line 806

Lo! here the gentle lark, weary of rest,
From his moist cabinet mounts up on high,
And wakes the morning.
Ibid. Line 853

For he being dead, with him is beauty slain,
And, beauty dead, black chaos comes again.[1]
Ibid. Line 1019

The grass stoops not, she treads on it so light.
Ibid. Line 1028

Beauty itself doth of itself persuade
The eyes of men without an orator.
The Rape of Lucrece [1594]. Line 29

Those that much covet are with gain so fond,
For what they have not, that which they possess
They scatter and unloose it from their bond,
And so, by hoping more, they have but less.
Ibid. Line 134

[1] See *Othello*, page 188a.

One for all, or all for one we gage.[1]
The Rape of Lucrece. Line 144

Or sells eternity to get a toy.
Ibid. Line 214

Time's glory is to calm contending kings,
To unmask falsehood, and bring truth to light.
Ibid. Line 939

For greatest scandal waits on greatest state.
Ibid. Line 1006

For men have marble, women waxen minds.
Ibid. Line 1240

To see sad sights moves more than hear them told.
Ibid. Line 1324

Cloud-kissing Ilion.
Ibid. Line 1370

Lucrece swears he did her wrong.[2]
Ibid. Line 1462

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
The Two Gentlemen of Verona [1594–1595]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 2

I have no other but a woman's reason:
I think him so, because I think him so.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

They do not love that do not show their love.
Ibid. Line 31

O! they love least that let men know their love.
Ibid. Line 32

Since maids, in modesty, say "No" to that
Which they would have the profferer construe "Ay."
Ibid. Line 53

What is't that you took up so gingerly?
Ibid. Line 68

O! how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day!
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 84

[1] All for one, one for all, that is our device. — Alexandre Dumas [1802–1870]: *The Three Musketeers, Chap. 9*

[2] Some villain hath done me wrong. — *King Lear* [1605–1606], *Act I, Sc. 2, L. 186*

O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible,
As a nose on a man's face,[1] or a weathercock on a steeple.
The Two Gentlemen of Verona. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 145

He makes sweet music.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28

That man that hath a tongue, I say, is no man,
If with his tongue he cannot win a woman.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 104

My thoughts do harbour with my Sylvia nightly;
And slaves they are to me that send them flying.
Ibid. Line 140

Who is Sylvia? what is she?
That all our swains commend her?
Holy, fair, and wise is she;
The heaven such grace did lend her.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 40

Alas, how love can trifle with itself!
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 185

How use doth breed a habit in a man! [2]
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4, Line 1

Make us heirs of all eternity.
Love's Labour's Lost [*1594–1595*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 7*

The huge army of the world's desires.
Ibid. Line 10

Or, having sworn too hard-a-keeping oath,
Study to break it, and not break my troth.
Ibid. Line 65

Why, all delights are vain; but that most vain,
Which, with pain purchas'd, doth inherit pain.
Ibid. Line 72

Light seeking light doth light of light beguile.
Ibid. Line 77

Study is like the heaven's glorious sun,
That will not be deep-search'd with saucy looks;
Small have continual plodders ever won,
Save base authority from others' books.

These earthly godfathers of heaven's lights
That give a name to every fixed star,
Have no more profit of their shining nights
Than those that walk and wot not what they are.
Love's Labour's Lost. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 84

At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-fangled mirth;
But like of each thing that in season grows.
Ibid. Line 105

A man in all the world's new fashion planted,
That hath a mint of phrases in his brain.
Ibid. Line 163

And men sit down to that nourishment which is called supper.
Ibid. Line 237

That unlettered small-knowing soul.
Ibid. Line 251

A child of our grandmother Eve, a female; or, for thy more sweet understanding, a woman.
Ibid. Line 263

Affliction may one day smile again; and till then, sit thee down, sorrow!
Ibid. Line 312

Devise, wit; write, pen; for I am for whole volumes in folio.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 194

Beauty is bought by judgment of the eye,
Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's tongues.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 15

A man of sovereign parts he is esteem'd;
Well fitted in arts, glorious in arms:
Nothing becomes him ill that he would well.
Ibid. Line 44

A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal.
Ibid. Line 66

Delivers in such apt and gracious words
That aged ears play truant at his tales,

[1] See Rabelais, page 90a.
[2] See Plutarch, page 60a.

And younger hearings are quite ravished;
So sweet and voluble is his discourse.
Love's Labour's Lost. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 73

Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast, 'twill tire.
Ibid. Line 119

Warble, child; make passionate my sense of hearing.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 1

Remuneration! O! that's the Latin word for three farthings.
Ibid. Line 143

A very beadle to a humorous sigh.
Ibid. Line 185

This wimpled, whining, purblind, wayward boy,
This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love-rhymes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liege of all loiterers and malcontents.
Ibid. Line 189

He hath not fed of the dainties that are bred in a book; he hath not eat paper, as it were; he hath not drunk ink.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 25

Many can brook the weather that love not the wind.
Ibid. Line 34

You two are book-men.
Ibid. Line 35

These are begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the mellowing of occasion.
Ibid. Line 70

By heaven, I do love, and it hath taught me to rhyme, and to be melancholy.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 13

The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye.
Ibid. Line 60

As upright as the cedar.
Ibid. Line 89

Sweet lords, sweet lovers, O! let us embrace.
As true we are as flesh and blood can be:
The sea will ebb and flow, heaven show his face;
Young blood doth not obey an old decree:
We cannot cross the cause why we were born.
Love's Labour's Lost. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 214

For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?
Learning is but an adjunct to ourself.
Ibid. Line 312

But love, first learned in a lady's eyes,
Lives not alone immured in the brain.
Ibid. Line 327

It adds a precious seeing to the eye.
Ibid. Line 333

As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair;
And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods
Makes heaven drowsy with the harmony.
Ibid. Line 342

From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They sparkle still the right Promethean fire;
They are the books, the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world.
Ibid. Line 350

He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than the staple of his argument.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 18

Moth. They have been at a great feast of languages, and stolen the scraps.

Costard. O! they have lived long on the alms-basket of words. I marvel thy master hath not eaten thee for a word; for thou art not so long by the head as *honorificabilitudinitatibus;* thou art easier swallowed than a flap-dragon.
Ibid. Line 39

In the posteriors of this day, which the rude multitude call the afternoon.
Ibid. Line 96

Let me take you a button-hole lower.
Love's Labour's Lost. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 705

The naked truth of it is, I have no shirt.
Ibid. Line 715

A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it.
Ibid. Line 869

When daisies pied and violets blue,
And lady-smocks all silver-white,
And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,
The cuckoo then, on every tree,
Mocks married men; for thus sings he,
Cuckoo;
Cuckoo, cuckoo: O word of fear,
Unpleasing to a married ear.
Ibid. Line 902

When icicles hang by the wall,
And Dick, the shepherd, blows his nail,
And Tom bears logs into the hall,
And milk comes frozen home in pail,
When blood is nipp'd and ways be foul,
Then nightly sings the staring owl,
Tu-who;
Tu-whit, tu-who — a merry note,
While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.
When all aloud the wind doth blow,
And coughing drowns the parson's saw;
And birds sit brooding in the snow,
And Marion's nose looks red and raw,
When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl.
Ibid. Line 920

The words of Mercury are harsh after the songs of Apollo.
Ibid. Line 938

A pair of star-cross'd lovers.
Romeo and Juliet [*1594–1595*]. *Act I, Prologue, Line 6*

An hour before the worshipp'd sun
Peered forth the golden window of the east.
Ibid. Sc. 1, Line 124

As is the bud bit with an envious worm,
Ere he can spread his sweet leaves to the air,
Or dedicate his beauty to the sun.
Ibid. Line 156

Alas! that love, so gentle in his view,
Should be so tyrannous and rough in proof.
Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 174

Saint-seducing gold.
Ibid. Line 220

He that is strucken blind cannot forget
The precious treasure of his eyesight lost.
Ibid. Line 238

One fire burns out another's burning,[1]
One pain is lessen'd by another's anguish.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 47

I will make thee think thy swan a crow.
Ibid. Line 92

One fairer than my love! the all-seeing sun
Ne'er saw her match since first the world begun.
Ibid. Line 97

That book in many eyes doth share the glory
That in gold clasps locks in the golden story.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 91

For I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 37

We burn daylight.
Ibid. Line 43

Benvolio. O! then, I see Queen Mab hath been with you! . . .
Mercutio. She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone
On the fore-finger of an alderman,
Drawn with a team of little atomies
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep.
Ibid. Line 53

True, I talk of dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy.
Ibid. Line 97

Toes
Unplagu'd with corns.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

[1] See Chapman, page 117a.

For you and I are past our dancing days.[1]

Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 35

It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear;
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear.

Ibid. Line 49

My only love sprung from my only hate!
Too early seen unknown, and known too late!

Ibid. Line 142

He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.
But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 1

She speaks, yet she says nothing.

Ibid. Line 12

See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand.
O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek.

Ibid. Line 23

O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo? [2]
Deny thy father, and refuse thy name;
Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,
And I'll no longer be a Capulet.

Ibid. Line 33

What's in a name? That which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet.

Ibid. Line 43

For stony limits cannot hold love out.

Ibid. Line 67

Alack! there lies more peril in thine eye
Than twenty of their swords.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 71

At lovers' perjuries,
They say, Jove laughs.[1]

Ibid. Line 92

In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond.

Ibid. Line 98

Romeo. Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear,
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops, —
Juliet. O! swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

Ibid. Line 107

Do not swear at all;
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,
Which is the god of my idolatry.

Ibid. Line 112

Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be
Ere one can say it lightens.

Ibid. Line 119

This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.

Ibid. Line 121

A thousand times good-night!

Ibid. Line 154

Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their books;
But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.

Ibid. Line 156

How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,
Like softest music to attending ears!

Ibid. Line 165

[1] My dancing days are done. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Scornful Lady* [1616], *Act V, Sc. 3*

[2] HENRY FIELDING burlesqued this in *Life and Death of Tom Thumb the Great* [1730] as follows:

Huncamunca. O Tom Thumb! Tom Thumb! wherefore art thou Tom Thumb? — *Act II, Sc. 3*

[1] Perjuria ridet amantium Jupiter (Jupiter laughs at the perjuries of lovers.) — TIBULLUS [54?–18? B. C.]: *III, 6, 49*

And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury. — DRYDEN: *Palamon and Arcite* [1680], *Book II, L. 758*

Dryden repeats this proverb in *Amphitryon* [1690], *Act I, Sc. 2.*

Good night, good night! parting is such sweet sorrow,
That I shall say good night till it be morrow.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 184

O! mickle is the powerful grace that lies
In herbs, plants, stones, and their true qualities:
For nought so vile that on the earth doth live
But to the earth some special good doth give,
Nor aught so good but strain'd from that fair use
Revolts from true birth, stumbling on abuse,
Virtue itself turns vice, being misapplied;
And vice sometime's by action dignified.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,
And where care lodges, sleep will never lie.

Ibid. Line 35

Wisely and slow; they stumble that run fast.

Ibid. Line 94

Stabbed with a white wench's black eye.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

The courageous captain of compliments.

Ibid. Line 21

One, two, and the third in your bosom.

Ibid. Line 24

O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!

Ibid. Line 41

If thy wits run the wild-goose chase, I have done.

Ibid. Line 77

A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear himself talk, and will speak more in a minute than he will stand to in a month.

Ibid. Line 155

Love's heralds should be thoughts,
Which ten times faster glide than the sun's beams.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4

I would thou hadst my bones, and I thy news.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 27

The excuse that thou dost make in this delay
Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.

Ibid. Line 33

These violent delights have violent ends.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Therefore love moderately; long love doth so;
Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.

Ibid. Line 14

Here comes the lady: O! so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint.

Ibid. Line 16

Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of meat.[1]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 23

A word and a blow.[2]

Ibid. Line 44

A plague o' both your houses!

Ibid. Line 96

Romeo. Courage, man; the hurt cannot be much.

Mercutio. No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church-door; but 'tis enough, 'twill serve.

Ibid. Line 100

O! I am Fortune's fool.

Ibid. Line 142

Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds,
Towards Phoebus' lodging.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 1

When he shall die,
Take him and cut him out in little stars,
And he will make the face of heaven so fine
That all the world will be in love with night,
And pay no worship to the garish sun.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 21

Was ever book containing such vile matter

[1] It's as full of good-nature as an egg's full of meat. — RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *A Trip to Scarborough* [1777], *Act III, Sc. 4*

[2] Word and a blow. — BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress* [1678], *Part I*

So fairly bound? O! that deceit should dwell
In such a gorgeous palace.
Romeo and Juliet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 83

He was not born to shame:
Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit.
Ibid. Line 91

Romeo, come forth; come forth, thou fearful man:
Affliction is enamour'd of thy parts,
And thou art wedded to calamity.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.
Ibid. Line 54

Hang up philosophy!
Unless philosophy can make a Juliet.
Ibid. Line 56

The lark, the herald of the morn.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 6

Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.
Ibid. Line 9

I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye,
'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow;
Nor that is not the lark, whose notes do beat
The vaulty heaven so high above our heads:
I have more care to stay than will to go:
Come, death, and welcome: Juliet wills it so.
How is't, my soul? let's talk; it is not day.
Ibid. Line 19

Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.
Ibid. Line 28

All these woes shall serve
For sweet discourses in our time to come.
Ibid. Line 52

Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds.
Ibid. Line 153

Is there no pity sitting in the clouds,
That sees into the bottom of my grief?
Ibid. Line 198

Past hope, past cure, past help!
Romeo and Juliet. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 45

Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 28

My dismal scene I needs must act alone.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

Ah me! how sweet is love itself possess'd,
When but love's shadows are so rich in joy.
Ibid. Line 10

Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee to-night.
Ibid. Line 34

Meagre were his looks,
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.
Ibid. Line 40

A beggarly account of empty boxes.
Ibid. Line 45

Famine is in thy cheeks.
Ibid. Line 69

The world is not thy friend nor the world's law.
Ibid. Line 72

Apothecary. My poverty, but not my will, consents.
Romeo. I pay thy poverty, and not thy will.
Ibid. Line 75

The strength
Of twenty men.
Ibid. Line 78

The time and my intents are savage-wild,
More fierce and more inexorable far
Than empty tigers or the roaring sea.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 37

One writ with me in sour misfortune's book.
Ibid. Line 82

Her beauty makes
This vault a feasting presence full of light.
Ibid. Line 85

How oft when men are at the point of death
Have they been merry!
Romeo and Juliet. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 88

Beauty's ensign yet
Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.
Ibid. Line 94

Eyes, look your last!
Arms, take your last embrace!
Ibid. Line 112

O true apothecary!
Thy drugs are quick.
Ibid. Line 119

What's here? a cup, clos'd in my true love's hand?
Ibid. Line 160

Pitiful sight! here lies the county slain,
And Juliet bleeding, warm, and newly dead,
Who here hath lain these two days buried.
Ibid. Line 174

The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation.
King Richard II [*1595–1596*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 177*

Mine honour is my life; both grow in one;
Take honour from me, and my life is done.
Ibid. Line 182

The daintiest last, to make the end most sweet.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 68

Truth hath a quiet breast.
Ibid. Line 96

How long a time lies in one little word!
Ibid. Line 213

Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour.
Ibid. Line 236

All places that the eye of heaven visits
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.
Ibid. Line 275

Suppose the singing birds musicians,
The grass whereon thou tread'st the presence strew'd,
The flowers fair ladies, and thy steps no more
Than a delightful measure or a dance;
For gnarling sorrow hath less power to bite
The man that mocks at it and sets it light.
King Richard II. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 288

O, who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite
By bare imagination of a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?
O, no! the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse.
Ibid. Line 294

Where'er I wander, boast of this I can,
Though banish'd, yet a true-born Englishman.[1]
Ibid. Line 308

The tongues of dying men
Enforce attention like deep harmony.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 5

The setting sun, and music at the close,
As the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last,
Writ in remembrance, more than things long past.
Ibid. Line 12

Report of fashions in proud Italy,
Whose manners still our tardy apish nation
Limps after in base imitation.[2]
Ibid. Line 21

Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short.
Ibid. Line 35

This royal throne of kings, this sceptred isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,

[1] A stern, *a true-born Englishman.* — SAMUEL JOHNSON (BOSWELL: *Life* [1791])
[2] See Du Bartas, page 102a.

This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England,
This nurse, this teeming womb of royal kings,
Fear'd by their breed and famous by their birth.

King Richard II. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 40

England, bound in with the triumphant sea,
Whose rocky shore beats back the envious siege
Of watery Neptune.

Ibid. Line 61

The ripest fruit first falls.

Ibid. Line 154

Your fair discourse hath been as sugar,
Making the hard way sweet and delectable.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends.

Ibid. Line 46

Evermore thanks, the exchequer of the poor.

Ibid. Line 65

Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle.

Ibid. Line 87

The caterpillars of the commonwealth,
Which I have sworn to weed and pluck away.

Ibid. Line 166

Things past redress are now with me past care.

Ibid. Line 171

I see thy glory like a shooting star
Fall to the base earth from the firmament.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 19

Eating the bitter bread of banishment.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Fires the proud tops of the eastern pines.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 42

Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm off from an anointed king.

King Richard II. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 55

O, call back yesterday, bid time return!

Ibid. Line 69

The worst is death, and death will have his day.

Ibid. Line 103

Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs.

Ibid. Line 145

Let's choose executors and talk of wills.

Ibid. Line 148

And nothing can we call our own but death;
And that small model of the barren earth,
Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.
For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground,
And tell sad stories of the death of kings:
How some have been deposed, some slain in war,
Some haunted by the ghosts they have depos'd,
Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping kill'd;
All murder'd: for within the hollow crown
That rounds the mortal temples of a king
Keeps Death his court.

Ibid. Line 152

Comes at the last, and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

Ibid. Line 169

Men judge by the complexion of the sky
The state and inclination of the day.

Ibid. Line 194

He is come to open
The purple testament of bleeding war.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 93

O! that I were as great
As is my grief, or lesser than my name,

Or that I could forget what I have been,
Or not remember what I must be now.
King Richard II. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 136

And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave.
Ibid. Line 153

The noisome weeds, that without profit suck
The soil's fertility from wholesome flowers.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 38

Superfluous branches
We lop away that bearing boughs may live.
Ibid. Line 63

Gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colours he had fought so long.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 97

So Judas did to Christ: but he, in twelve,
Found truth in all but one; I, in twelve thousand, none.
Ibid. Line 170

Now is this golden crown like a deep well
That owes two buckets filling one another;
The emptier ever dancing in the air,
The other down, unseen and full of water:
That bucket down and full of tears am I,
Drinking my griefs, whilst you mount up on high.
Ibid. Line 184

You may my glories and my state depose,
But not my griefs; still am I king of those.
Ibid. Line 192

Some of you with Pilate wash your hands
Showing an outward pity.[1]
Ibid. Line 239

A mockery king of snow.
King Richard II. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 260

As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-graced actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 23

No word like "pardon."
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 118

It is as hard to come as for a camel
To thread the postern of a small needle's eye.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 16

How sour sweet music is
When time is broke and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives.
Ibid. Line 42

I wasted time, and now doth time waste me;
For now hath time made me his numbering clock;
My thoughts are minutes.
Ibid. Line 49

The moon, like to a silver bow
New-bent in heaven.
A Midsummer-Night's Dream [1595–1596]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 9

To live a barren sister all your life,
Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruitless moon.
Ibid. Line 72

But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd
Than that which withering on the virgin thorn[2]
Grows, lives, and dies in single blessedness.
Ibid. Line 76

For aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,

---

[1] Pilate . . . took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person. — *Matthew, XXVII, 24*

[1] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. — *Matthew, XIX, 24*

[2] Maidens withering on the stalk. — WORDSWORTH: *Personal Talk* [1806], *St. 1*

The course of true love never did run smooth.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 132

Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,
That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say, "Behold!"
The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.

Ibid. Line 144

Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind,
And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind.[1]

Ibid. Line 234

Masters, spread yourselves.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 16

This is Ercles' vein.

Ibid. Line 43

I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

Ibid. Line 55

I am slow of study.

Ibid. Line 70

That would hang us, every mother's son.

Ibid. Line 81

I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove; I will roar you, as 'twere any nightingale.

Ibid. Line 85

A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day.

Ibid. Line 89

I must go seek some dew-drops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 14

I am that merry wanderer of the night.
I jest to Oberon, and make him smile
When I a fat and bean-fed horse beguile,
Neighing in likeness of a filly foal:
And sometimes lurk I in a gossip's bowl,
In very likeness of a roasted crab.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 43

The human mortals.

Ibid. Line 101

The rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres
To hear the sea-maid's music.

Ibid. Line 152

And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.
Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,
And maidens call it Love-in-idleness.

Ibid. Line 163

I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes.[1]

Ibid. Line 175

It is not night when I do see your face.

Ibid. Line 221

For you in my respect are all the world:
Then how can it be said I am alone?

Ibid. Line 224

We cannot fight for love, as men may do;
We should be woo'd and were not made to woo.

Ibid. Line 241

I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows,
Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk-roses, and with eglantine.

Ibid. Line 249

Some to kill cankers in the musk-rose buds,
Some war with rere-mice for their leathern wings,
To make my small elves coats.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

The clamorous owl, that nightly hoots, and wonders

[1] See Chaucer, page 81b.

I have heard of reasons manifold
Why Love must needs be blind,
But this the best of all I hold,—
His eyes are in his mind.

COLERIDGE: *Reason for Love's Blindness* [1828]

[1] See Chapman, page 117a.

At our quaint spirits.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 6

You spotted snakes with double tongue,
Thorny hedge-hogs, be not seen;
Newts, and blind-worms, do no wrong;
Come not near our fairy queen.

Ibid. Line 9

As a surfeit of the sweetest things
The deepest loathing to the stomach brings.[1]

Ibid. Line 137

A lion among ladies is a most dreadful thing.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 32

A calendar, a calendar! look in the almanack; find out moonshine.

Ibid. Line 55

Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art translated.

Ibid. Line 124

Lord, what fools these mortals be! [2]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 115

So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet an union in partition —
Two lovely berries moulded on one stem.

Ibid. Line 208

Though she be but little, she is fierce.

Ibid. Line 325

I have a reasonable good ear in music: let us have the tongs and the bones.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 32

Truly, a peck of provender; I could munch your good dry oats. Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of hay: good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow.

Ibid. Line 36

I have an exposition of sleep come upon me.

Ibid. Line 44

My Oberon! what visions have I seen!
Methought I was enamour'd of an ass.

Ibid. Line 82

I never heard
So musical a discord, such sweet thunder.

Ibid. Line 118

I have had a dream, past the wit of man to say what dream it was.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 211

The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man hath not seen,[1] man's hand is not able to taste, his tongue to conceive, nor his heart to report, what my dream was.

Ibid. Line 218

A paramour is, God bless us! a thing of naught.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Eat no onions nor garlic, for we are to utter sweet breath.

Ibid. Line 44

The lunatic, the lover, and the poet
Are of imagination all compact:
One sees more devils than vast hell can hold,
That is, the madman: the lover, all as frantic,
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to heaven;
And as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That if it would but apprehend some joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 7

The true beginning of our end.[2]

Ibid. Line 111

The best in this kind are but shadows.

Ibid. Line 215

A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience.

Ibid. Line 232

[1] See *King Henry IV*, page 151a.
[2] See Seneca, page 47a.

[1] Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard. — *1 Corinthians, II, 9*
[2] I see the beginning of my end. — MASSINGER: *The Virgin Martyr* [1622], *Act III, Sc. 3*

This passion, and the death of a dear friend, would go near to make a man look sad.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 295

With the help of a surgeon, he might yet recover and prove an ass.

Ibid. Line 318

The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve.

Ibid. Line 372

My ventures are not in one bottom trusted,
Nor to one place.

The Merchant of Venice [1596–1597]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 42

Now, by two-headed Janus,
Nature hath framed strange fellows in her time.

Ibid. Line 50

You have too much respect upon the world:
They lose it that do buy it with much care.

Ibid. Line 74

I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano, —
A stage, where every man must play a part;
And mine a sad one.

Ibid. Line 77

Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?

Ibid. Line 83

There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond.

Ibid. Line 88

I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips, let no dog bark!

Ibid. Line 93

I do know of these
That therefore only are reputed wise
For saying nothing.

Ibid. Line 95

Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion.

Ibid. Line 101

Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing, more than any man in all Venice. His reasons are as two grains of wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them, and when you have them, they are not worth the search.

The Merchant of Venice. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 114

In my school-days, when I had lost one shaft,
I shot his fellow of the selfsame flight
The selfsame way, with more advised watch,
To find the other forth; and by adventuring both,
I oft found both.

Ibid. Line 141

They are as sick that surfeit with too much, as they that starve with nothing.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5

Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but competency lives longer.

Ibid. Line 9

If to do were as easy as to know what were good to do, chapels had been churches, and poor men's cottages princes' palaces.

Ibid. Line 13

The brain may devise laws for the blood, but a hot temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

Ibid. Line 19

He doth nothing but talk of his horse.

Ibid. Line 43

God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man.

Ibid. Line 59

When he is best, he is a little worse than a man; and when he is worst, he is little better than a beast.

Ibid. Line 93

I dote on his very absence.

Ibid. Line 118

My meaning in saying he is a good man, is to have you understand me that he is sufficient.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Ships are but boards, sailors but men: there be land-rats and water-rats, water-thieves and land-thieves.

Ibid. Line 22

I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so

following; but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you. What news on the Rialto?

The Merchant of Venice. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 36

If I can catch him once upon the hip, I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.

Ibid. Line 47

The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.

Ibid. Line 99

A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

Ibid. Line 102

For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe.

Ibid. Line 110

You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,
And spet upon my Jewish gaberdine.

Ibid. Line 111

Shall I bend low, and in a bondman's key,
With bated breath and whispering humbleness,
Say this?

Ibid. Line 124

O father Abram! what these Christians are,
Whose own hard dealings teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others!

Ibid. Line 161

I like not fair terms and a villain's mind.

Ibid. Line 180

Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow'd livery of the burnish'd sun.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 1

An honest, exceeding poor man.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 54

The young gentleman, according to Fates and Destinies and such odd sayings, the Sisters Three and such branches of learning, is indeed deceased; or, as you would say in plain terms, gone to heaven.

Ibid. Line 66

The very staff of my age, my very prop.

The Merchant of Venice. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 71

It is a wise father that knows his own child.

Ibid. Line 83

Go to; here's a simple line of life; here's a small trifle of wives; alas! fifteen wives is nothing: eleven widows and nine maids is a simple coming-in for one man; and then to 'scape drowning thrice, and to be in peril of my life with the edge of a feather-bed, — here are simple 'scapes. Well, if Fortune be a woman, she's a good wench for this gear.

Ibid. Line 158

And the vile squealing of the wry-necked fife.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 30

Who riseth from a feast
With that keen appetite that he sits down?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 8

All things that are,
Are with more spirit chased than enjoy'd.

Ibid. Line 12

But love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit.

Ibid. Line 36

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

Ibid. Line 41

A golden mind stoops not to show of dross.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

Young in limbs, in judgment old.

Ibid. Line 71

My daughter! O my ducats! O my daughter:
Fled with a Christian! O my Christian ducats!
Justice! the law! my ducats, and my daughter!
A sealed bag, two sealed bags of ducats,
Of double ducats, stol'n from me by my daughter!

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 15

The fool multitude, that choose by show.

The Merchant of Venice. Act II, Sc. 9, Line 26

Let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity.
O! that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not deriv'd corruptly, and that clear honour
Were purchased by the merit of the wearer!

Ibid. Line 39

The ancient saying is no heresy:
"Hanging and wiving goes by destiny." [1]

Ibid. Line 83

Let him look to his bond.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 49

I am a Jew. Hath not a Jew eyes? Hath not a Jew hands, organs, dimensions, senses, affections, passions?

Ibid. Line 62

If you prick us, do we not bleed? if you tickle us, do we not laugh? if you poison us, do we not die? and if you wrong us, shall we not revenge?

Ibid. Line 65

The villany you teach me I will execute, and it shall go hard, but I will better the instruction.

Ibid. Line 76

I would not have given it for a wilderness of monkeys.

Ibid. Line 130

There's something tells me — but it is not love —
I would not lose you; and you know yourself,
Hate counsels not in such a quality.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

Makes a swan-like end,
Fading in music.[2]

Ibid. Line 44

Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?
Reply, reply.

Ibid. Line 63

In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt
But being season'd with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil?

The Merchant of Venice. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 75

There is no vice so simple but assumes
Some mark of virtue on his outward parts.

Ibid. Line 81

Thus ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea.

Ibid. Line 97

The seeming truth which cunning times put on
To entrap the wisest.

Ibid. Line 100

How all the other passions fleet to air,
As doubtful thoughts, and rash-embrac'd despair
And shuddering fear, and green-ey'd jealousy.
O love! be moderate; allay thy ecstasy;
In measure rain thy joy; scant this excess;
I feel too much thy blessing: make it less,
For fear I surfeit!

Ibid. Line 109

An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractis'd;
Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn.

Ibid. Line 160

Here are a few of the unpleasant'st words
That ever blotted paper!

Ibid. Line 252

Thus when I shun Scylla, your father, I fall into Charybdis, your mother.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 17

A harmless necessary cat.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 55

What! wouldst thou have a serpent sting thee twice?

Ibid. Line 69

The weakest kind of fruit
Drops earliest to the ground.

Ibid. Line 115

[1] See Heywood, page 91a.
[2] See Socrates, page 21a.

[1] Incidis in Scyllam cupiens vitare Charybdim (You fall into Scylla in seeking to avoid Charybdis). — PHILIPPE GUALTIER: *Alexandreis* [*circa* 1300], *Book V, L. 301*

To hold opinion with Pythagoras
That souls of animals infuse themselves
Into the trunks of men.[1]
The Merchant of Venice.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 131

I never knew so young a body with so old a head.[2]
Ibid. Line 163

The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath. It is twice bless'd:
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes.
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His sceptre shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;
But mercy is above this sceptred sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself;
And earthly power doth then show likest God's,
When mercy seasons justice. Therefore, Jew,
Though justice be thy plea, consider this,
That in the course of justice, none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy;
And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy.
Ibid. Line 184

To do a great right, do a little wrong.
Ibid. Line 216

A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a Daniel!
The Merchant of Venice.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 223

How much more elder art thou than thy looks.
Ibid. Line 251

Is it so nominated in the bond?
Ibid. Line 260

'Tis not in the bond.
Ibid. Line 263

For herein Fortune shows herself more kind
Than is her custom: it is still her use
To let the wretched man outlive his wealth,
To view with hollow eye and wrinkled brow
An age of poverty.
Ibid. Line 268

Speak me fair in death.
Ibid. Line 276

An upright judge, a learned judge!
Ibid. Line 324

A Daniel, still say I, a second Daniel! —
I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.
Ibid. Line 341

You take my house, when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life,
When you do take the means whereby I live.
Ibid. Line 376

He is well paid that is well satisfied.
Ibid. Line 416

Lorenzo. In such a night
Troilus methinks mounted the Troyan walls,
And sigh'd his soul toward the Grecian tents,
Where Cressid lay that night.
Jessica. In such a night
Did Thisbe fearfully o'ertrip the dew,
And saw the lion's shadow ere himself,
And ran dismay'd away.
Lorenzo. In such a night
Stood Dido with a willow in her hand

[1] *Clown.* What is the opinion of Pythagoras concerning wild fowl?
Malvolio. That the soul of our grandam might haply inhabit a bird.
Twelfth-Night [1598–1600], *Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 55*

[2] He is young, but, take it from me, a very staid head. — THOMAS WENTWORTH, EARL OF STRAFFORD [1593–1641]: Letter, commending the Earl of Ormond to Charles I for appointment as Councillor

Upon the wild sea-banks, and waft her love
To come again to Carthage.
Jessica. In such a night
Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs
That did renew old Aeson.
The Merchant of Venice. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!
Here we will sit and let the sounds of music
Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the night
Become the touches of sweet harmony.
Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of heaven
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold:
There's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st
But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins.
Such harmony is in immortal souls;
But whilst this muddy vesture of decay
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.
Ibid. Line 54

I am never merry when I hear sweet music.
Ibid. Line 69

The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not mov'd with concord of sweet sounds,
Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;
The motions of his spirit are dull as night,
And his affections dark as Erebus.
Let no such man be trusted.
Ibid. Line 83

How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.
Ibid. Line 90

How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!
Ibid. Line 107

This night, methinks, is but the daylight sick.
The Merchant of Venice. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 124

A light wife doth make a heavy husband.
Ibid. Line 130

These blessed candles of the night.
Ibid. Line 220

And if his name be George, I'll call him Peter;
For new-made honour doth forget men's names.
King John [1596–1597]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 186

Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth.
Ibid. Line 213

Heaven lay not my transgression to my charge.
Ibid. Line 256

A hazard of new fortunes.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 71

For courage mounteth with occasion.
Ibid. Line 82

Saint George, that swing'd the dragon, and e'er since
Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door.
Ibid. Line 288

He is the half part of a blessed man,
Left to be finished by such a she;
And she a fair divided excellence,
Whose fulness of perfection lies in him.
Ibid. Line 437

Talks as familiarly of roaring lions
As maids of thirteen do of puppy-dogs!
Ibid. Line 459

Zounds! I was never so bethump'd with words,
Since I first call'd my brother's father dad.[1]
Ibid. Line 466

I will instruct my sorrows to be proud;
For grief is proud, and makes his owner stoop.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 68

What hath this day deserv'd? what hath it done

[1] I was ne'er so thrummed since I was a gentleman. — THOMAS DEKKER: *The Honest Whore, Part I* [1604], *Act IV, Sc. 2*

That it in golden letters should be set
Among the high tides in the calendar?
King John. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 84

Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs.
Ibid. Line 128

Bell, book and candle shall not drive me back,
When gold and silver becks me to come on.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

I had a thing to say,
But I will fit it with some better time.
Ibid. Line 25

O, amiable lovely death! [2]
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 25

Grief fills the room up of my absent child,
Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me,
Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,
Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form.
Ibid. Line 93

Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.
Ibid. Line 108

When Fortune means to men most good,
She looks upon them with a threatening eye.[3]
Ibid. Line 119

And he that stands upon a slippery place
Makes nice of no vile hold to stay him up.
Ibid. Line 137

To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light
To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,
Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 11

And oftentimes excusing of a fault
Doth make the fault the worse by the excuse.[1]
King John. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 30

We cannot hold mortality's strong hand.
Ibid. Line 82

There is no sure foundation set on blood,
No certain life achiev'd by others' death.
Ibid. Line 104

But if you be afeard to hear the worst,
Then let the worst unheard fall on your head.
Ibid. Line 134

Make haste; the better foot before.[2]
Ibid. Line 170

Another lean unwash'd artificer.
Ibid. Line 201

How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Makes ill deeds done!
Ibid. Line 219

Heaven take my soul, and England keep my bones.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 10

I am amaz'd, methinks, and lose my way
Among the thorns and dangers of this world.
Ibid. Line 140

Mocking the air with colours idly spread.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 72

The day shall not be up so soon as I,
To try the fair adventure of to-morrow.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

'Tis strange that death should sing.
I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,
Who chants a doleful hymn to his own death,[3]
And from the organ-pipe of frailty sings
His soul and body to their lasting rest.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

Now my soul hath elbow-room.
Ibid. Line 28

[1] See Cervantes, page 104b.
[2] See Walt Whitman, page 609b.
[3] See Publilius Syrus, page 44a.

[1] See Meurier, page 97a.
[2] Put forward your best foot! — Browning: *Respectability* [1855], *St. 3*
[3] See Socrates, page 21a.

This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror.
King John. Act V, Sc. 7, Line 112

Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them. Nought shall make us rue,
If England to itself do rest but true.
Ibid. Line 116

So shaken as we are, so wan with care.
King Henry IV [1597–1598]. Part I, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

In those holy fields
Over whose acres walk'd those blessed feet
Which fourteen hundred years ago were nail'd
For our advantage on the bitter cross.
Ibid. Line 24

Here is a dear and true industrious friend.
Ibid. Line 62

The blessed sun himself a fair hot wench in flame-colour'd taffeta, — I see no reason why thou shouldst be so superfluous to demand the time of the day.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade, minions of the moon.
Ibid. Line 29

So far as my coin would stretch; and where it would not, I have used my credit.
Ibid. Line 61

Old father antic the law.
Ibid. Line 69

I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity of good names were to be bought.
Ibid. Line 92

Thou hast damnable iteration, and art indeed able to corrupt a saint.
Ibid. Line 101

'Tis my vocation, Hal; 'tis no sin for a man to labour in his vocation.
Ibid. Line 116

There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellowship in thee.
Ibid. Line 154

If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work.
King Henry IV. Part I, Act I, Sc. 2, Line 226

You tread upon my patience.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 4

That title of respect
Which the proud soul ne'er pays but to the proud.
Ibid. Line 8

Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin new reap'd,
Showed like a stubble-land at harvest-home;
He was perfumed like a milliner,
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took 't away again.
Ibid. Line 34

And as the soldiers bore dead bodies by,
He call'd them untaught knaves, unmannerly,
To bring a slovenly unhandsome corpse
Betwixt the wind and his nobility.
Ibid. Line 42

So pester'd with a popinjay.
Ibid. Line 50

God save the mark.
Ibid. Line 56

And but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier.
Ibid. Line 63

The blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare!
Ibid. Line 197

By heaven, methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honour from the pale-faced moon,
Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,
And pluck up drowned honour by the locks.
Ibid. Line 201

Why, what a candy deal of courtesy
This fawning greyhound then did proffer me!
Ibid. Line 251

I know a trick worth two of that.

King Henry IV. Part I, Act II, Sc. 1, Line 40

If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hanged.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20

It would be argument for a week, laughter for a month, and a good jest for ever.

Ibid. Line 104

Falstaff sweats to death,
And lards the lean earth as he walks along.

Ibid. Line 119

Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower, safety.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 11

I could brain him with his lady's fan.

Ibid. Line 26

Constant you are,
But yet a woman; and for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not know;
And so far will I trust thee, gentle Kate.

Ibid. Line 113

A Corinthian, a lad of mettle, a good boy.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 13

A plague of all cowards, I say.

Ibid. Line 129

There live not three good men unhanged in England, and one of them is fat and grows old.

Ibid. Line 146

You care not who sees your back: call you that backing of your friends? A plague upon such backing!

Ibid. Line 168

I have peppered two of them. . . . I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a lie, spit in my face; call me horse.

Ibid. Line 216

Give you a reason on compulsion! If reasons were as plentiful as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion, I.

Ibid. Line 267

Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.

Ibid. Line 285

No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

King Henry IV. Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, Line 316

What doth gravity out of his bed at midnight?

Ibid. Line 328

A plague of sighing and grief! It blows a man up like a bladder.

Ibid. Line 370

You may buy land now as cheap as stinking mackerel.

Ibid. Line 399

That reverend vice, that grey iniquity, that father ruffian, that vanity in years.

Ibid. Line 505

If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked! if to be old and merry be a sin, then many an old host that I know is damn'd: if to be fat be to be hated, then Pharaoh's lean kine are to be loved.

Ibid. Line 524

Banish plump Jack, and banish all the world.

Ibid. Line 534

Play out the play.

Ibid. Line 539

O, monstrous! but one half-penny-worth of bread to this intolerable deal of sack!

Ibid. Line 597

Diseased Nature oftentimes breaks forth
In strange eruptions.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27

I am not in the roll of common men.

Ibid. Line 43

Glendower. I can call spirits from the vasty deep.

Hotspur. Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for them?

Ibid. Line 53

I had rather be a kitten and cry mew,
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers.

Ibid. Line 128

But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.
King Henry IV. Part I, Act III, Sc. 1, Line 138

A deal of skimble-skamble stuff.
Ibid. Line 153

Those musicians that shall play to you
Hang in the air a thousand leagues from hence.
Ibid. Line 226

A good mouth-filling oath.
Ibid. Line 258

A fellow of no mark nor likelihood.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

And then I stole all courtesy from heaven,
And drest myself in such humility
That I did pluck allegiance from men's hearts.
Ibid. Line 52

To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a little
More than a little is by much too much.[1]
Ibid. Line 72

The end of life cancels all bands.
Ibid. Line 157

An I have not forgotten what the inside of a church is made of, I am a pepper-corn.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 8

Company, villanous company, hath been the spoil of me.
Ibid. Line 10

Rob me the exchequer.
Ibid. Line 204

How has he the leisure to be sick
In such a justling time?
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 17

This sickness doth infect
The very life-blood of our enterprise.
Ibid. Line 28

That daffed the world aside,
And bid it pass.
Ibid. Line 96

Baited like eagles having lately bathed. . . .
As full of spirit as the month of May,
And gorgeous as the sun at midsummer.
Ibid. Line 99

[1] See *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, page 142a.

The cankers of a calm world and a long peace.
King Henry IV. Part I, Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 32

Food for powder, food for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better.
Ibid. Line 72

To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a feast
Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest.[1]
Ibid. Line 86

I could be well content
To entertain the lag-end of my life
With quiet hours.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 23

I would 't were bedtime, Hal, and all well.
Ibid. Line 126

Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour prick me off when I come on, — how then? Can honour set to a leg? no: or an arm? no: or take away the grief of a wound? no. Honour hath no skill in surgery, then? no. What is honour? a word. What is in that word honour; what is that honour? air. A trim reckoning! Who hath it? he that died o' Wednesday. Doth he feel it? no. Doth he hear it? no. It is insensible, then? yea, to the dead. But will it not live with the living? no. Why? detraction will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it. Honour is a mere scutcheon. And so ends my catechism.
Ibid. Line 131

Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full of eyes;
For treason is but trusted like the fox.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 8

Let me tell the world.[2]
Ibid. Line 65

The time of life is short;
To spend that shortness basely were too long.
Ibid. Line 81

[1] See John Heywood, page 94b.

[2] I'll tell the world. — SHAKESPEARE: *Measure for Measure* [1604–1605], *Act II, Sc. 4, L. 154*

Ay, tell the world! — BROWNING: *Paracelsus* [1835], *Part II*

Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.

King Henry IV. Part I, Act V, Sc. 4, Line 65

This earth, that bears thee dead,
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.

Ibid. Line 92

Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph!

Ibid. Line 100

I could have better spared a better man.

Ibid. Line 104

The better part of valour is discretion.[1]

Ibid. Line 120

Full bravely hast thou fleshed
Thy maiden sword.

Ibid. Line 132

Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying! I grant you I was down and out of breath; and so was he. But we rose both at an instant, and fought a long hour by Shrewsbury clock.

Ibid. Line 148

I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly.

Ibid. Line 168

Rumour is a pipe
Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjectures,
And of so easy and so plain a stop
That the blunt monster with uncounted heads,
The still-discordant wavering multitude,[2]
Can play upon it.

Ibid. Part II, Induction, Line 15

Even such a man, so faint, so spiritless,
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone,
Drew Priam's curtain in the dead of night,
And would have told him half his Troy was burnt.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 70

Yet the first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,
Remember'd knolling a departing friend.[1]

King Henry IV. Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 100

I am not only witty in myself, but the cause that wit is in other men.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

A rascally yea-forsooth knave.

Ibid. Line 40

You lie in your throat if you say I am any other than an honest man.

Ibid. Line 97

Some smack of age in you, some relish of the saltness of time.

Ibid. Line 112

It is the disease of not listening, the malady of not marking, that I am troubled withal.

Ibid. Line 139

We that are in the vaward of our youth.

Ibid. Line 201

Have you not a moist eye, a dry hand, a yellow cheek, a white beard, a decreasing leg, an increasing belly?

Ibid. Line 206

Every part about you blasted with antiquity.

Ibid. Line 210

For my voice, I have lost it with hollaing and singing of anthems.

Ibid. Line 215

Pray that our armies join not in a hot day; for, by the Lord, I take but two shirts out with me, and I mean not to sweat extraordinarily.

Ibid. Line 237

It was always yet the trick of our English nation, if they have a good thing, to make it too common.

Ibid. Line 244

I were better to be eaten to death with rust than to be scoured to nothing with perpetual motion.

Ibid. Line 249

I can get no remedy against this consumption of the purse: borrowing only lingers and lingers it out, but the disease is incurable.

Ibid. Line 267

[1] It show'd discretion the best part of valour. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *A King and No King* [1619], *Act II, Sc. 3*

[2] See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

[1] See Sophocles, page 14a.

[2] See Samuel Johnson, page 343a.

Who lined himself with hope,
Eating the air on promise of supply.
King Henry IV. Part II, Act I, Sc. 3, Line 27

When we mean to build,
We first survey the plot, then draw the model;
And when we see the figure of the house,
Then must we rate the cost of the erection.[1]
Ibid. Line 41

A habitation giddy and unsure
Hath he that buildeth on the vulgar heart.
Ibid. Line 89

Past and to come seem best; things present worst.
Ibid. Line 108

A poor lone woman.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 37

I'll tickle your catastrophe.
Ibid. Line 68

He hath eaten me out of house and home.
Ibid. Line 82

Let the end try the man.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 52

Thus we play the fools with the time, and the spirits of the wise sit in the clouds and mock us.
Ibid. Line 155

He was indeed the glass
Wherein the noble youth did dress themselves.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 21

A good heart's worth gold.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

Aggravate your choler.
Ibid. Line 174

And let the welkin roar.
Ibid. Line 180

Is it not strange that desire should so many years outlive performance?
Ibid. Line 283

Now comes in the sweetest morsel of the night, and we must hence and leave it unpicked.
Ibid. Line 401

[1] Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it? — *Luke, XIV, 28*

O sleep, O gentle sleep,[1]
Nature's soft nurse! how have I frighted thee,
That thou no more wilt weigh my eyelids down
And steep my senses in forgetfulness?
King Henry IV. Part II, Act III, Sc. 1, Line 5

With all appliances and means to boot.
Ibid. Line 29

Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown.
Ibid. Line 31

There is a history in all men's lives.
Ibid. Line 80

How many of mine old acquaintance are dead!
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

Death, as the Psalmist saith, is certain to all; all shall die.
Ibid. Line 41

Accommodated; that is, when a man is, as they say, accommodated; or when a man is, being, whereby a' may be thought to be accommodated, — which is an excellent thing.
Ibid. Line 86

Most forcible Feeble.
Ibid. Line 181

We have heard the chimes at midnight.
Ibid. Line 231

A man can die but once: we owe God a death.
Ibid. Line 253

We ready are to try our fortunes
To the last man.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 43

I may justly say, with the hook-nosed fellow of Rome, "I came, saw, and overcame." [2]
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 44

If I had a thousand sons, the first human principle I would teach them should be, to forswear thin potations and to addict themselves to sack.
Ibid. Line 133

Will Fortune never come with both hands full

[1] Sleep, most gentle sleep. — Ovid [43 B. C.–A. D. 18]: *Metamorphoses, Book II, L. 624*

[2] See Plutarch, page 59b.

But write her fair words still in foulest letters?

King Henry IV. Part II, Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 103

Golden care!
That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night!

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 22

Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.[1]

Ibid. Line 91

Commit
The oldest sins the newest kind of ways.

Ibid. Line 124

His cares are now all ended.

Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 2, Line 3

I hope to see London once ere I die.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 61

Falstaff. What! is the old king dead?
Pistol. As nail in door.[2]

Ibid. Line 123

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 53

O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention!

King Henry V [1598–1600]. Prologue, Line 1

Consideration like an angel came,
And whipped the offending Adam out of him.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 28

Hear him debate of commonwealth affairs,
You would say it hath been all in all his study.

Ibid. Line 41

Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,
Familiar as his garter: that when he speaks,
The air, a chartered libertine, is still.

Ibid. Line 45

Therefore doth heaven divide
The state of man in divers functions,
Setting endeavour in continual motion;
To which is fixed, as an aim or butt,
Obedience; for so work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.

King Henry V. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 183

The singing masons building roofs of gold.

Ibid. Line 198

Many things, having full reference
To one consent, may work contrariously;
As many arrows, loosed several ways,
Fly to one mark;
As many several ways meet in one town;
As many fresh streams meet in one salt sea;
As many lines close in the dial's centre;
So may a thousand actions, once afoot,
End in one purpose, and be all well borne
Without defeat.

Ibid. Line 205

'Tis ever common
That men are merriest when they are from home.

Ibid. Line 271

Now all the youth of England are on fire,
And silken dalliance in the wardrobe lies.

Ibid. Act II, Prologue, Line 1

O England! model to thy inward greatness,
Like little body with a mighty heart,
What mightst thou do, that honour would thee do,
Were all thy children kind and natural!

Ibid. Line 16

A' made a finer end and went away an it had been any christom child; a' parted even just between twelve and one, even at the turning o' the tide: for after I saw him fumble with the sheets and play with flowers and smile upon his fingers' ends, I knew there was but one way; for his nose was as sharp

[1] Men's thoughts are much according to their inclination, their discourse and speeches according to their learning and infused opinions. — FRANCIS BACON: *Essays* [1597–1625], *Of Custom and Education*

[2] As dead as a door nail. — WILLIAM LANGLAND: *The Vision of Piers Plowman* [?1360–1399], *Part 2, L. 183*

as a pen, and a' babbled of green fields.
King Henry V. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 11

As cold as any stone.
Ibid. Line 26

Self-love, my liege, is not so vile a sin
As self-neglecting.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 74

Once more unto the breach, dear friends, once more;
Or close the wall up with our English dead!
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility;
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger:
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood,
Disguise fair nature with hard-favour'd rage;
Then lend the eye a terrible aspect.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 1

And sheathed their swords for lack of argument.
Ibid. Line 21

I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,
Straining upon the start. The game's afoot:
Follow your spirit; and, upon this charge
Cry "God for Harry! England and Saint George!"
Ibid. Line 31

I would give all my fame for a pot of ale and safety.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Men of few words are the best men.
Ibid. Line 40

He will maintain his argument as well as any military man in the world.
Ibid. Line 89

I know the disciplines of wars.
Ibid. Line 156

What is it then to me if impious war,
Array'd in flames like to the prince of fiends,
Do, with his smirch'd complexion, all fell feats
Enlink'd to waste and desolation?
King Henry V. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 15

A man that I love and honour with my soul, and my heart, and my duty, and my life, and my living, and my uttermost power.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 7

Giddy Fortune's furious fickle wheel,
That goddess blind,
That stands upon the rolling restless stone.
Ibid. Line 28

I thought upon one pair of English legs
Did march three Frenchmen.
Ibid. Line 161

We are in God's hand.
Ibid. Line 181

That island of England breeds very valiant creatures: their mastiffs are of unmatchable courage.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 155

You may as well say that's a valiant flea that dare eat his breakfast on the lip of a lion.
Ibid. Line 160

The hum of either army stilly sounds,
That the fixed sentinels almost receive
The secret whispers of each other's watch;
Fire answers fire, and through their paly flames
Each battle sees the other's umbered face;
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful neighs
Piercing the night's dull ear; and from the tents
The armourers, accomplishing the knights,
With busy hammers closing rivets up,
Give dreadful note of preparation.
Ibid. Act IV, Prologue, Line 5

There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 4

When blood is their argument.
Ibid. Line 151

Every subject's duty is the king's; but every subject's soul is his own.
Ibid. Line 189

What infinite heart's ease
Must kings neglect that private men enjoy!
And what have kings that privates have not too,
Save ceremony, save general ceremony?
And what art thou, thou idol ceremony?
What kind of god art thou, that suffer'st more
Of mortal griefs than do thy worshippers?
What are thy rents? what are thy comings-in?
O ceremony! show me but thy worth.
King Henry V. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 256

'Tis not the balm, the sceptre and the ball,
The sword, the mace, the crown imperial,
The intertissued robe of gold and pearl,
The farced title running 'fore the king,
The throne he sits on, nor the tide of pomp
That beats upon the high shore of this world,
No, not all these, thrice-gorgeous ceremony,
Not all these, laid in bed majestical,
Can sleep so soundly as the wretched slave,
Who with a body filled and vacant mind
Gets him to rest, crammed with distressful bread.
Ibid. Line 280

Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep.
Ibid. Line 299

O God of battles, steel my soldiers' hearts;
Possess them not with fear; take from them now
The sense of reckoning, if the opposed numbers
Pluck their hearts from them.
Ibid. Line 309

He is as full of valour as of kindness;
Princely in both.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

But if it be a sin to covet honour,
I am the most offending soul alive.
Ibid. Line 28

This day is called the feast of Crispian:
He that outlives this day, and comes safe home,
Will stand a tip-toe when this day is named.
King Henry V. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 40

We few, we happy few, we band of brothers.
Ibid. Line 60

Those that leave their valiant bones in France,
Dying like men, though buried in your dunghills,
They shall be fam'd; for there the sun shall greet them,
And draw their honours reeking up to heaven.
Ibid. Line 98

The saying is true, "The empty vessel makes the greatest sound."
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 72

There is a river in Macedon, and there is also moreover a river at Monmouth; . . . and there is salmons in both.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28

There is occasions and causes why and wherefore [1] in all things.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

By this leek, I will most horribly revenge. I eat and eat, I swear.
Ibid. Line 49

All hell shall stir for this.
Ibid. Line 72

A fellow of plain and uncoined constancy.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 160

My comfort is, that old age, that ill layer-up of beauty, can do no more spoil upon my face.
Ibid. Line 246

O Kate! nice customs curtsy to great kings. Dear Kate, you and I cannot be confined within the weak list of a country's fashion.
Ibid. Line 271

He hath indeed better bettered expectation.
Much Ado about Nothing [*1598–1600*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 16*

[1] See *The Comedy of Errors*, page 129a.

How much better is it to weep at joy than to joy at weeping.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 28

A very valiant trencher-man.

Ibid. Line 52

There's a skirmish of wit between them.

Ibid. Line 64

He wears his faith but as the fashion of his hat.

Ibid. Line 76

The gentleman is not in your books.

Ibid. Line 79

What! my dear Lady Disdain! are you yet living?

Ibid. Line 123

I would my horse had the speed of your tongue, and so good a continuer.

Ibid. Line 151

Shall I never see a bachelor of three-score again?

Ibid. Line 209

Benedick the married man.

Ibid. Line 278

He is of a very melancholy disposition.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

I could not endure a husband with a beard on his face: I had rather lie in the woollen.

Ibid. Line 31

He that hath a beard is more than a youth, and he that hath no beard is less than a man.

Ibid. Line 38

As merry as the day is long.

Ibid. Line 52

Would it not grieve a woman to be over-mastered with a piece of valiant dust? to make an account of her life to a clod of wayward marl?

Ibid. Line 62

I have a good eye, uncle; I can see a church by daylight.

Ibid. Line 86

Speak low, if you speak love.

Ibid. Line 104

Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love:
Therefore, all hearts in love use their own tongues;
Let every eye negotiate for itself,
And trust no agent.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 184

She speaks poniards, and every word stabs: if her breath were as terrible as her terminations, there were no living near her; she would infect to the north star.

Ibid. Line 257

Silence is the perfectest herald of joy: I were but little happy, if I could say how much.

Ibid. Line 319

It keeps on the windy side of care.[1]

Ibid. Line 328

There was a star danced, and under that was I born.

Ibid. Line 351

I will tell you my drift.[2]

Ibid. Line 406

He was wont to speak plain and to the purpose.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

Her hair shall be of what colour it please God.

Ibid. Line 36

Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever;
One foot in sea and one on shore;
To one thing constant never.

Ibid. Line 65

Sits the wind in that corner?

Ibid. Line 108

Bait the hook well: this fish will bite.

Ibid. Line 121

Happy are they that hear their detractions, and can put them to mending.

Ibid. Line 248

Shall quips and sentences and these paper bullets of the brain awe a man from the career of his humour? No; the world must be peopled. When I said I would die a bachelor, I did not think I should live till I were married.

Ibid. Line 260

The pleasant'st angling is to see the fish

[1] The windy side of the law. — *Twelfth-Night* [1598–1600], *Act III, Sc. 4, L. 183*

[2] We know your drift. — *Coriolanus* [1607–1608], *Act III, Sc. 3, L. 114*

Cut with her golden oars the silver stream,
And greedily devour the treacherous bait.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot, he is all mirth.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 9

He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is the clapper; for what his heart thinks his tongue speaks.

Ibid. Line 12

Every one can master a grief but he that has it.

Ibid. Line 28

Are you good men and true?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune; but to write and read comes by nature.

Ibid. Line 14

If they make you not then the better answer, you may say they are not the men you took them for.

Ibid. Line 49

They that touch pitch will be defiled.[1]

Ibid. Line 61

The fashion wears out more apparel than the man.

Ibid. Line 147

I thank God, I am as honest as any man living, that is an old man and no honester than I.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

A good old man, sir; he will be talking: as they say, When the age is in, the wit is out.

Ibid. Line 36

Well, God's a good man; an two men ride of a horse, one must ride behind.

Ibid. Line 39

O! what men dare do! what men may do! what men daily do, not knowing what they do!

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 19

O! what authority and show of truth
Can cunning sin cover itself withal!

Much Ado about Nothing. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 35

I have mark'd
A thousand blushing apparitions
To start into her face; a thousand innocent shames
In angel whiteness beat away those blushes.

Ibid. Line 160

For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value; then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours.

Ibid. Line 219

The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate, and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.

Ibid. Line 226

Masters, it is proved already that you are little better than false knaves; and it will go near to be thought so shortly.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

Flat burglary as ever was committed.

Ibid. Line 54

Condemned into everlasting redemption.

Ibid. Line 60

O that he were here to write me down an ass!

Ibid. Line 80

A fellow that hath had losses, and one that hath two gowns, and every thing handsome about him.

Ibid. Line 90

Patch griefs with proverbs.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 17

Men
Can counsel and speak comfort to that grief

[1] He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, XIII, 1*

This pitch, as ancient writers do report, doth defile; so doth the company thou keepest. — *King Henry IV* [1597–1598], *Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 460*

Which they themselves not feel.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 20

Charm ache with air, and agony with words.

Ibid. Line 26

'Tis all men's office to speak patience
To those that wring under the load of sorrow;
But no man's virtue nor sufficiency
To be so moral when he shall endure
The like himself.

Ibid. Line 27

For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.

Ibid. Line 35

Some of us will smart for it.

Ibid. Line 108

What though care killed a cat,[1] thou hast mettle enough in thee to kill care.

Ibid. Line 135

I was not born under a rhyming planet.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 40

Done to death by slanderous tongues.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Fleet the time carelessly, as they did in the golden world.

As You Like It [*1598–1600*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 126*

Always the dulness of the fool is the whetstone of the wits.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 59

The little foolery that wise men have makes a great show.

Ibid. Line 97

Well said: that was laid on with a trowel.

Ibid. Line 113

In the world I fill up a place, which may be better supplied when I have made it empty.

Ibid. Line 206

Your heart's desires be with you!

Ibid. Line 214

[1] Let care kill a cat,
We'll laugh and grow fat.
Shirburn Ballads [1585], *91*
Hang sorrow, care'll kill a cat. — JONSON: *Every Man in His Humour* [1598], *Act I, Sc. 1*

One out of suits with fortune.

As You Like It. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 263

My pride fell with my fortunes.

Ibid. Line 269

Hereafter, in a better world than this, I shall desire more love and knowledge of you.

Ibid. Line 301

Celia. Not a word?

Rosalind. Not one to throw at a dog.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

O, how full of briers is this working-day world!

Ibid. Line 12

Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than gold.

Ibid. Line 113

We'll have a swashing and a martial outside,
As many other mannish cowards have.

Ibid. Line 123

Hath not old custom made this life more sweet
Than that of painted pomp? Are not these woods
More free from peril than the envious court?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 2

Sweet are the uses of adversity;
Which, like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;
And this our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,
Sermons in stones, and good in every thing.

Ibid. Line 12

The big round tears
Coursed one another down his innocent nose
In piteous chase.

Ibid. Line 38

"Poor deer," quoth he, "thou mak'st a testament
As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more
To that which had too much."

Ibid. Line 47

Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens.
As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 55

And He that doth the ravens feed,
Yea, providently caters for the sparrow,
Be comfort to my age!
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 43

Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty;
For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood.
Ibid. Line 47

Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.
Ibid. Line 52

Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion.
Ibid. Line 59

Ay, now am I in Arden: the more fool I. When I was at home I was in a better place; but travellers must be content.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 16

If you remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd.
Ibid. Line 34

We that are true lovers run into strange capers.
Ibid. Line 53

Thou speakest wiser than thou art ware of.
Ibid. Line 57

I shall ne'er be 'ware of mine own wit, till I break my shins against it.
Ibid. Line 59

Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:
Here shall he see
No enemy
But winter and rough weather.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

I can suck melancholy out of a song as a weasel sucks eggs.
Ibid. Line 12

Who doth ambition shun
And loves to live i' the sun,
Seeking the food he eats,
And pleas'd with what he gets.
As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 38

Amiens. What's that "ducdame"?
Jaques. 'Tis a Greek invocation to call fools into a circle.[1]
Ibid. Line 58

I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 12

And rail'd on Lady Fortune in good terms,
In good set terms.
Ibid. Line 16

And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And looking on it with lack-lustre eye,
Says, very wisely, "It is ten o'clock:
Thus we may see," quoth he, "how the world wags."[2]
Ibid. Line 20

And so from hour to hour we ripe and ripe,
And then from hour to hour we rot and rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.[3]
Ibid. Line 26

My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,
That fools should be so deep-contemplative;
And I did laugh sans intermission
An hour by his dial.
Ibid. Line 30

Motley's the only wear.
Ibid. Line 34

If ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it.
Ibid. Line 37

I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please.
Ibid. Line 47

The "why" is plain as way to parish church.
Ibid. Line 52

[1] Your name, even in life, was, alas! a kind of *ducdame* to bring people of no very great sense into your circle. — ANDREW LANG: *Letters to Dead Authors* [1886], *To Percy Bysshe Shelley*

[2] So wags the world. — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Ivanhoe* [1819], *Chap. 37*

[3] See Rabelais, page 90a.

Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time;
If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast.

As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 111

True is it that we have seen better days.

Ibid. Line 120

And wiped our eyes
Of drops that sacred pity hath engender'd.

Ibid. Line 122

Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger.

Ibid. Line 132

The wide and universal theatre.

Ibid. Line 137

All the world 's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players.[1]
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining school-boy, with his satchel
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard;
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lined,
With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side;
His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again toward childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness, and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 139

Blow, blow, thou winter wind!
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude.

Ibid. Line 174

These trees shall be my books.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 5

The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she.

Ibid. Line 10

It goes much against my stomach. Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd?

Ibid. Line 21

He that wants money, means, and content is without three good friends.

Ibid. Line 25

I am a true labourer: I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate, envy no man's happiness, glad of other men's good.

Ibid. Line 78

[1] See Du Bartas, pages 102a and 103a, and Montaigne, page 99b

The world's a theatre. the earth a stage,
Which God and Nature do with actors fill.

THOMAS HEYWOOD: *Apology for Actors* [1612]

The world's a stage on which all the parts are played. — MIDDLETON: *A Game of Chess* [1624], *Act V, Sc. 1*

From the east to western Ind,
No jewel is like Rosalind.
As You Like It. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 94

This is the very false gallop of verses.
Ibid. Line 120

Let us make an honourable retreat.
Ibid. Line 170

With bag and baggage.
Ibid. Line 171

O, wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful wonderful! and yet again wonderful, and after that out of all whooping.
Ibid. Line 202

Answer me in one word.
Ibid. Line 238

It is as easy to count atomies as to resolve the propositions of a lover.
Ibid. Line 246

Do you not know I am a woman? when I think, I must speak.
Ibid. Line 265

I do desire we may be better strangers.
Ibid. Line 276

Jaques. What stature is she of?
Orlando. Just as high as my heart.
Ibid. Line 286

Time travels in divers paces with divers persons. I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who he stands still withal.
Ibid. Line 328

Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow fault came to match it.
Ibid. Line 377

Everything about you demonstrating a careless desolation.
Ibid. Line 405

I would the gods had made thee poetical.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 16

The common executioner,
Whose heart the accustom'd sight of death makes hard,
Falls not the axe upon the humbled neck
But first begs pardon.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 3

The wounds invisible
That love's keen arrows make.
As You Like It. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 30

Down on your knees,
And thank Heaven, fasting, for a good man's love.
Ibid. Line 57

I am falser than vows made in wine.
Ibid. Line 73

It is a melancholy of mine own, compounded of many simples, extracted from many objects, and indeed the sundry contemplation of my travels, which, by often rumination, wraps me in a most humorous sadness.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 16

I had rather have a fool to make me merry than experience to make me sad.
Ibid. Line 28

Farewell, Monsieur Traveller: look you lisp and wear strange suits, disable all the benefits of your own country, be out of love with your nativity, and almost chide God for making you that countenance you are, or I will scarce think you have swam in a gondola.
Ibid. Line 35

I'll warrant him heart-whole.
Ibid. Line 51

Very good orators, when they are out, they will spit; and for lovers, lacking (God warn us!) matter, the cleanliest shift is to kiss.
Ibid. Line 77

Men have died from time to time, and worms have eaten them, but not for love.
Ibid. Line 110

For ever and a day.
Ibid. Line 151

Men are April when they woo, December when they wed: maids are May when they are maids, but the sky changes when they are wives.
Ibid. Line 153

My affection hath an unknown bottom, like the bay of Portugal.
Ibid. Line 219

The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 17

Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy.

As You Like It. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 103

"So so" is good, very good, very excellent good; and yet it is not; it is but so so.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 30

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man knows himself to be a fool.

Ibid. Line 35

No sooner met but they looked; no sooner looked but they loved; no sooner loved but they sighed; no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason; no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

How bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man's eyes!

Ibid. Line 48

It was a lover and his lass,
With a hey, and a ho, and hey nonino,
That o'er the green cornfield did pass,
In the spring time, the only pretty ring time,
When birds do sing, hey ding a ding, ding;
Sweet lovers love the spring.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 18

Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.[1]

Ibid. Line 60

Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house; as your pearl in your foul oyster.

Ibid. Line 62

The Retort Courteous; . . . the Quip Modest; . . . the Reply Churlish; . . . the Reproof Valiant; . . . the Countercheck Quarrelsome; . . . the Lie Circumstantial; . . . the Lie Direct.

Ibid. Line 75

[1] My glass is not large, but I drink out of my own. — ALFRED DE MUSSET [1810–1857]

Your "If" is the only peacemaker; much virtue in "If."

As You Like It. Act V, Sc. 4, Line 108

What a case am I in.

Ibid. Epilogue, Line 7

If music be the food of love,[1] play on;
Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,
The appetite may sicken, and so die.
That strain again! it had a dying fall:
O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour!

Twelfth-Night [*1598–1600*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1*

O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art thou,
That notwithstanding thy capacity
Receiveth as the sea, nought enters there,
Of what validity and pitch soe'er,
But falls into abatement and low price,
Even in a minute: so full of shapes is fancy,
That it alone is high fantastical.

Ibid. Line 9

When my tongue blabs, then let mine eyes not see.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 61

I am sure care's an enemy to life.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

Let them hang themselves in their own straps.

Ibid. Line 13

I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit.

Ibid. Line 92

Wherefore are these things hid?

Ibid. Line 135

Is it a world to hide virtues in?

Ibid. Line 142

God give them wisdom that have it; and those that are fools, let them use their talents.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

One draught above heat makes him a fool, the second mads him, and a third drowns him.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 139

[1] Is not music the food of love? — RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN: *The Rivals* [1775], *Act II, Sc. 1*

We will draw the curtain and show you the picture.

Twelfth-Night. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 252

'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on:
Lady, you are the cruell'st she alive
If you will lead these graces to the grave
And leave the world no copy.

Ibid. Line 259

Make me a willow-cabin at your gate,
And call upon my soul within the house.

Ibid. Line 289

Holla your name to the reverberate hills,
And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out.

Ibid. Line 293

O mistress mine, where are you roaming?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 42

Journeys end in lovers meeting,
Every wise man's son doth know.

Ibid. Line 46

What is love? 'tis not hereafter;
Present mirth hath present laughter.

Ibid. Line 50

Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure.

Ibid. Line 54

He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural.

Ibid. Line 91

Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time in you?

Ibid. Line 100

Sir Toby. Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?

Clown. Yes, by Saint Anne, and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too.

Ibid. Line 124

My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that colour.

Ibid. Line 184

These most brisk and giddy-paced times.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 6

If ever thou shalt love,
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;
For such as I am all true lovers are,
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else,
Save in the constant image of the creature
That is beloved.

Twelfth-Night. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 15

Let still the woman take
An elder than herself: so wears she to him,
So sways she level in her husband's heart:
For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn,
Than women's are.

Ibid. Line 29

Then let thy love be younger than thyself,
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent.
For women are as roses, whose fair flower
Being once display'd, doth fall that very hour.

Ibid. Line 36

The spinsters and the knitters in the sun
And the free maids that weave their thread with bones,
Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,
And dallies with the innocence of love,
Like the old age.

Ibid. Line 47

Duke. And what's her history?

Viola. A blank, my lord. She never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek: she pined in thought,
And with a green and yellow melancholy
She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief.

Ibid. Line 112

I am all the daughters of my father's house,
And all the brothers too.

Ibid. Line 122

Here comes the trout that must be caught with tickling.

Twelfth-Night. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 25

I know my place, as I would they should do theirs.

Ibid. Line 61

I may command where I adore.

Ibid. Line 116

Some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some have greatness thrust upon them.

Ibid. Line 159

He will come to her in yellow stockings, and 'tis a colour she abhors, and cross-garter'd, a fashion she detests.

Ibid. Line 220

Foolery, sir, does walk about the orb like the sun; it shines everywhere.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 44

This fellow's wise enough to play the fool,
And to do that well craves a kind of wit.

Ibid. Line 68

Music from the spheres.[1]

Ibid. Line 122

How apt the poor are to be proud.

Ibid. Line 141

Then westward-ho!

Ibid. Line 148

Oh, what a deal of scorn looks beautiful
In the contempt and anger of his lip!

Ibid. Line 159

Love sought is good, but given unsought, is better.

Ibid. Line 170

You will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman's beard.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 30

Let there be gall enough in thy ink.

Ibid. Line 54

Laugh yourselves into stitches.

Ibid. Line 75

I can no other answer make but thanks,
And thanks, and ever thanks.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 14

Haply your eye shall light upon some toy
You have desire to purchase.

Twelfth-Night. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 44

This is very midsummer madness.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 62

Put thyself into the trick of singularity.

Ibid. Line 80

What, man! defy the Devil: consider, he's an enemy to mankind.

Ibid. Line 109

If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction.

Ibid. Line 142

More matter for a May morning.

Ibid. Line 158

Still you keep o' the windy side of the law.[1]

Ibid. Line 183

My remembrance is very free and clear from any image of offence done to any man.

Ibid. Line 251

Hob, nob, is his word: give 't or take 't.

Ibid. Line 265

I have heard of some kind of men that put quarrels purposely on others to taste their valour.

Ibid. Line 269

He's a very devil.

Ibid. Line 304

An I thought he had been valiant, and so cunning in fence, I'd have seen him damned ere I'd have challenged him.

Ibid. Line 314

Out of my lean and low ability
I'll lend you something.

Ibid. Line 380

I hate ingratitude more in a man
Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness,
Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption
Inhabits our frail blood.

Ibid. Line 390

As the old hermit of Prague, that

[1] The music of the spheres. — *Pericles* [1608–1609], *Act V, Sc. 1, L. 231*
See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b.

[1] The windy side of care. — *Much Ado about Nothing* [1598–1600], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 328*

never saw pen and ink, very wittily said to a niece of King Gorboduc, "That that is, is."

Twelfth-Night. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 14

Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 388

When that I was and a little tiny boy,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain,
A foolish thing was but a toy,
For the rain it raineth every day.[1]

Ibid. Line 404

A surgeon to old shoes.

Julius Caesar [*1598–1600*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 26*

As proper men as ever trod upon neat's leather.

Ibid. Line 27

Have you not made a universal shout,
That Tiber trembled underneath her banks,
To hear the replication of your sounds
Made in her concave shores?

Ibid. Line 48

Beware the ides of March.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 18

Set honour in one eye and death i' the other,
And I will look on both indifferently.

Ibid. Line 86

Well, honour is the subject of my story.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life; but, for my single self,
I had as lief not be as live to be
In awe of such a thing as I myself.

Ibid. Line 92

Stemming it with hearts of controversy.

Ibid. Line 109

Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world
Like a Colossus; and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves.
Men at some time are masters of their fates:

[1] Parodied by the Fool in *King Lear;* see page 191b.

[2] See Plutarch, page 56b.

The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings.

Julius Caesar. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 134

Upon what meat doth this our Caesar feed,
That he is grown so great? Age, thou art shamed!
Rome, thou hast lost the breed of noble bloods!

Ibid. Line 148

There was a Brutus once that would have brook'd
The eternal devil to keep his state in Rome
As easily as a king.

Ibid. Line 158

Let me have men about me that are fat;
Sleek-headed men, and such as sleep o' nights.
Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look; [1]
He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.

Ibid. Line 191

He reads much;
He is a great observer, and he looks
Quite through the deeds of men.

Ibid. Line 200

Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort
As if he mock'd himself, and scorn'd his spirit
That could be moved to smile at anything.

Ibid. Line 204

But, for my own part, it was Greek to me.

Ibid. Line 288

Yesterday the bird of night did sit,
Even at noon-day, upon the market-place,
Hooting and shrieking.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 26

O! he sits high in all the people's hearts:
And that which would appear offence in us,
His countenance, like richest alchemy,
Will change to virtue and to worthiness.

Ibid. Line 157

[1] See Plutarch, page 57b.

'Tis a common proof,
That lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees
By which he did ascend.
Julius Caesar. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 21

Therefore think him as a serpent's egg
Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind, grow mischievous,
And kill him in the shell.
Ibid. Line 32

Between the acting of a dreadful thing
And the first motion, all the interim is
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:
The Genius and the mortal instruments
Are then in council; and the state of man,
Like to a little kingdom, suffers then
The nature of an insurrection.
Ibid. Line 63

O conspiracy!
Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous brow by night,
When evils are most free?
Ibid. Line 77

Let's carve him as a dish fit for the gods.
Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds.
Ibid. Line 173

But when I tell him he hates flatterers,
He says he does, being then most flattered.
Ibid. Line 207

Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber.
Ibid. Line 230

You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart.[1]
Ibid. Line 288

Think you I am no stronger than my sex,
Being so father'd and so husbanded?
Julius Caesar. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 296

When beggars die, there are no comets seen;
The heavens themselves blaze forth the death of princes.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 30

Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.
Of all the wonders that I yet have heard,
It seems to me most strange that men should fear;
Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come.
Ibid. Line 32

See! Antony, that revels long o' nights,
Is notwithstanding up.
Ibid. Line 116

How hard it is for women to keep counsel.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 9

But I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 60

Et tu, Brute!
Ibid. Line 77

How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty scene be acted o'er,
In states unborn and accents yet unknown!
Ibid. Line 111

O mighty Caesar! dost thou lie so low?
Are all thy conquests, glories, triumphs, spoils,
Shrunk to this little measure?
Ibid. Line 148

The choice and master spirits of this age.
Ibid. Line 163

Though last, not least in love.[1]
Ibid. Line 189

O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of earth,
That I am meek and gentle with these butchers!

[1] Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart. — THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757], *I, 3, L. 12*

[1] See Spenser, page 114b.

Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times.
Julius Caesar. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 254

Cry "Havoc!" and let slip the dogs of war.
Ibid. Line 273

Romans, countrymen, and lovers! hear me for my cause; and be silent, that you may hear.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 13

Not that I loved Caesar less, but that I loved Rome more.
Ibid. Line 22

As he was valiant I honour him: but, as he was ambitious, I slew him.
Ibid. Line 27

If any, speak; for him have I offended. I pause for a reply.
Ibid. Line 36

Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;
I come to bury Caesar, not to praise him.
The evil that men do lives after them,
The good is oft interred with their bones.[1]
Ibid. Line 79

For Brutus is an honourable man;
So are they all, all honourable men.
Ibid. Line 88

When that the poor have cried, Caesar hath wept;
Ambition should be made of sterner stuff.
Ibid. Line 97

O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,
And men have lost their reason.
Ibid. Line 110

But yesterday the word of Caesar might
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,
And none so poor to do him reverence.
Ibid. Line 124

If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.
Ibid. Line 174

See what a rent the envious Casca made.
Ibid. Line 180

This was the most unkindest cut of all.
Julius Caesar. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 188

Great Caesar fell.
O! what a fall was there, my countrymen;
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourish'd over us.
Ibid. Line 194

What private griefs they have, alas! I know not.
Ibid. Line 217

I come not, friends, to steal away your hearts:
I am no orator, as Brutus is;
But, as you know me all, a plain blunt man.
Ibid. Line 220

For I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,
Action, nor utterance, nor the power of speech,
To stir men's blood: I only speak right on.
Ibid. Line 225

Put a tongue
In every wound of Caesar, that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny.
Ibid. Line 232

When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.
There are no tricks in plain and simple faith.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 20

You yourself
Are much condemn'd to have an itching palm.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 9

The foremost man of all this world.
Ibid. Line 22

I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman.
Ibid. Line 27

I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish.
Ibid. Line 49

There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;

[1] See Euripides, page 18a.

For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Which I respect not.
Julius Caesar. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 66

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.
Ibid. Line 85

All his faults observed,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by rote.
Ibid. Line 96

There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;
Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.
Ibid. Line 217

We must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures.
Ibid. Line 222

The deep of night is crept upon our talk,
And nature must obey necessity.[1]
Ibid. Line 225

But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 34

Forever, and forever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile;
If not, why then, this parting was well made.
Ibid. Line 117

O, that a man might know
The end of this day's business, ere it come.
Ibid. Line 123

O Julius Caesar! thou art mighty yet!
Thy spirit walks abroad, and turns our swords
In our own proper entrails.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 94

The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!
Ibid. Line 99

This was the noblest Roman of them all.
Julius Caesar. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 68

His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up
And say to all the world, "This was a man!"
Ibid. Line 73

When my love swears that she is made of truth,
I do believe her, though I know she lies.
The Passionate Pilgrim [*1599*].[1] *I*

Love's best habit is a soothing tongue.
Ibid.

Bad in the best, though excellent in neither.
Ibid. VII

Crabbed age and youth cannot live together.
Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care.
Ibid. XII

For this relief much thanks; 'tis bitter cold,
And I am sick at heart.
Hamlet [*1600–1601*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 8*

Not a mouse stirring.[2]
Ibid. Line 10

But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state.
Ibid. Line 68

Whose sore task
Does not divide the Sunday from the week.
Ibid. Line 75

This sweaty haste
Doth make the night joint-labourer with the day.
Ibid. Line 77

In the most high and palmy state of Rome,
A little ere the mightiest Julius fell,
The graves stood tenantless and the sheeted dead

[1] See Diogenes Laertius, page 70a.

[1] The bulk of this volume is by others.
[2] See Clement Clarke Moore, page 437a.

Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 113

And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.

Ibid. Line 148

The cock, that is the trumpet of the morn.

Ibid. Line 150

Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine.

Ibid. Line 153

It faded on the crowing of the cock.
Some say that ever 'gainst that season comes
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long:
And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad;
The nights are wholesome; then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm,
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time.

Ibid. Line 157

So have I heard, and do in part believe it.
But, look, the morn in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill.

Ibid. Line 165

The memory be green.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

With one auspicious and one dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,
In equal scale weighing delight and dole.

Ibid. Line 11

A little more than kin, and less than kind.

Ibid. Line 65

Thou know'st 'tis common; all that live must die,
Passing through nature to eternity.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 72

Seems, madam! Nay, it is; I know not "seems."
'Tis not alone my inky cloak, good mother,
Nor customary suits of solemn black.

Ibid. Line 76

But I have that within which passeth show;
These but the trappings and the suits of woe.

Ibid. Line 85

O! that this too too solid flesh would melt,
Thaw and resolve itself into a dew;
Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd
His canon 'gainst self-slaughter! O God! O God!
How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable
Seem to me all the uses of this world.

Ibid. Line 129

Things rank and gross in nature
Possess it merely. That it should come to this!

Ibid. Line 136

Hyperion to a satyr; so loving to my mother
That he might not beteem the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly.

Ibid. Line 140

Why, she would hang on him,
As if increase of appetite had grown
By what it fed on.

Ibid. Line 143

Frailty, thy name is woman!

Ibid. Line 146

Like Niobe, all tears.

Ibid. Line 149

A beast, that wants discourse of reason.

Ibid. Line 150

It is not nor it cannot come to good.

Ibid. Line 158

A truant disposition.

Ibid. Line 169

Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral baked meats
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.

[1] See Thomas Moore, page 438a.

Would I had met my dearest foe [1] in heaven
Ere I had seen that day.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 180

In my mind's eye, Horatio.
Ibid. Line 185

He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again.
Ibid. Line 187

Season your admiration for a while.
Ibid. Line 192

In the dead vast and middle of the night.
Ibid. Line 198

Arm'd at points exactly, cap-a-pe.
Ibid. Line 200

Distill'd
Almost to jelly with the act of fear.
Ibid. Line 204

A countenance more in sorrow than in anger.
Ibid. Line 231

While one with moderate haste might tell a hundred.
Ibid. Line 237

Hamlet. His beard was grizzled, no?
Horatio. It was, as I have seen it in his life,
A sable silver'd.
Ibid. Line 239

Give it an understanding, but no tongue.
Ibid. Line 249

All is not well;
I doubt some foul play.
Ibid. Line 254

Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them, to men's eyes.
Ibid. Line 256

The chariest maid is prodigal enough
If she unmask her beauty to the moon:
Virtue itself 'scapes not calumnious strokes;
The canker galls the infants of the spring
Too oft before their buttons be disclosed,
And in the morn and liquid dew of youth
Contagious blastments are most imminent.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 36

Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,
Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven,
Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless libertine,
Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads,[1]
And recks not his own rede.[2]
Ibid. Line 47

Give thy thoughts no tongue.
Ibid. Line 59

Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar;
Those friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel.
Ibid. Line 61

Beware
Of entrance to a quarrel, but, being in,
Bear 't that the opposed may beware of thee.
Give every man thy ear, but few thy voice;
Take each man's censure, but reserve thy judgment.
Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not gaudy; [3]
For the apparel oft proclaims the man.
Ibid. Line 65

Neither a borrower, nor a lender be;
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.
This above all: to thine own self be true,

[1] And dearest enemy. — THOMAS MIDDLETON [1570?–1627]: *Anything for a Quiet Life, Act V, Sc. 1*

[1] See *Macbeth*, page 196b.

[2] Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive,
By his clennesse, how that his sheep shold live.
CHAUCER: *Canterbury Tales* [*circa* 1387], *Prologue, L. 504*

And may you better reck the rede,
Than ever did the adviser.
ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *Epistle to a Young Friend*

[3] Neat, not gaudy. — CHARLES LAMB: *Letter to Wordsworth* [1806]

And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 75

Springes to catch woodcocks.
Ibid. Line 115

When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows.
Ibid. Line 116

Be somewhat scanter of your maiden presence.
Ibid. Line 121

The air bites shrewdly.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

But to my mind, though I am native here
And to the manner born, — it is a custom
More honoured in the breach than the observance.
Ibid. Line 14

Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Ibid. Line 39

Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou comest in such a questionable shape
That I will speak to thee.
Ibid. Line 42

What may this mean,
That thou, dead corse, again in complete steel
Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
Making night hideous,[1] and we fools of nature
So horridly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?
Ibid. Line 51

I do not set my life at a pin's fee.
Ibid. Line 65

My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve.
Ibid. Line 81

Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him that lets me!
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 84

Something is rotten in the state of Denmark.
Ibid. Line 90

I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,
And each particular hair to stand an end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

And duller shouldst thou be than the fat weed
That rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf.
Ibid. Line 32

O my prophetic soul!
My uncle!
Ibid. Line 40

O Hamlet, what a falling-off was there!
Ibid. Line 47

But, soft! methinks I scent the morning air;
Brief let me be. Sleeping within my orchard,
My custom always of the afternoon.
Ibid. Line 58

In the porches of mine ears.
Ibid. Line 63

Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unaneled,
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head.
Ibid. Line 76

Leave her to heaven
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her.
Ibid. Line 86

The glow-worm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire.
Ibid. Line 89

[1] And makes night hideous. — ALEXANDER POPE: *The Dunciad, Book III* [1728], *L. 166*

While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table of my memory
I'll wipe away all trivial fond records.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 96

Within the book and volume of my brain.
Ibid. Line 103

O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
My tables, — meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain;
At least I'm sure it may be so in Denmark.
Ibid. Line 106

There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.
Ibid. Line 166

To put an antic disposition on.
Ibid. Line 172

Rest, rest, perturbed spirit!
Ibid. Line 182

The time is out of joint; O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right!
Ibid. Line 188

Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth:
And thus do we of wisdom and of reach,
With windlasses and with assays of bias,
By indirections find directions out.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 63

Ungarter'd, and down-gyved to his ankle.
Ibid. Line 80

This is the very ecstasy of love;
Whose violent property fordoes itself,
And leads the will to desperate undertakings,
As oft as any passion under heaven
That does afflict our natures.
Ibid. Line 102

Brevity is the soul of wit.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 90

More matter, with less art.
Ibid. Line 95

That he is mad, 'tis true; 'tis true 'tis pity;
And pity 'tis 'tis true.
Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 97

Find out the cause of this effect,
Or rather say, the cause of this defect,
For this effect defective comes by cause.
Ibid. Line 101

Doubt thou the stars are fire;
Doubt that the sun doth move;
Doubt truth to be a liar;
But never doubt I love.
Ibid. Line 115

To be honest, as this world goes, is to be one man picked out of ten thousand.
Ibid. Line 179

Still harping on my daughter.
Ibid. Line 190

Polonius. What do you read, my lord?
Hamlet. Words, words, words.
Ibid. Line 195

They have a plentiful lack of wit.
Ibid. Line 204

Though this be madness, yet there is method in 't.
Ibid. Line 211

These tedious old fools!
Ibid. Line 227

There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so.
Ibid. Line 259

O God! I could be bounded in a nutshell, and count myself a king of infinite space, were it not that I have bad dreams.
Ibid. Line 263

This goodly frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory; this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament, this majestical roof fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other thing to me than a foul and pestilent congregation of vapours. What a piece of work is a man! how noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form and moving how express and admirable! in action how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god!
Ibid. Line 317

Man delights not me; no, nor woman neither.

Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 330

There is something in this more than natural, if philosophy could find it out.

Ibid. Line 392

I am but mad north-north-west; when the wind is southerly, I know a hawk from a handsaw.

Ibid. Line 405

They say an old man is twice a child.

Ibid. Line 413

O Jephthah, judge of Israel, what a treasure hadst thou!

Ibid. Line 431

One fair daughter and no more,
The which he loved passing well.

Ibid. Line 435

Come, give us a taste of your quality.

Ibid. Line 460

The play, I remember, pleased not the million; 'twas caviare to the general.

Ibid. Line 465

They are the abstracts and brief chronicles of the time: after your death you were better have a bad epitaph than their ill report while you live.

Ibid. Line 555

Use every man after his desert, and who should 'scape whipping?

Ibid. Line 561

O, what a rogue and peasant slave am I!

Ibid. Line 584

What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba,
That he should weep for her?

Ibid. Line 593

But I am pigeon-livered, and lack gall
To make oppression bitter.

Ibid. Line 613

The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.

Ibid. Line 641

With devotion's visage
And pious action we do sugar o'er
The devil himself.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 47

To be, or not to be: that is the question:
Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer
The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And by opposing end them? To die: to sleep:
No more; and by a sleep to say we end
The heartache and the thousand natural shocks
That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep;
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub:
For in that sleep of death what dreams may come,
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause. There's the respect
That makes calamity of so long life;
For who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of dispriz'd love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin? who would fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscover'd country from whose bourn
No traveller returns, puzzles the will
And makes us rather bear those ills we have
Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience does make cowards of us all; [1]
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,

[1] See Bidpai, page 28b.

And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 56

Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember'd.
Ibid. Line 89

For, to the noble mind
Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.
Ibid. Line 100

What should such fellows as I do crawling between earth and heaven? We are arrant knaves, all.
Ibid. Line 128

Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt not escape calumny. Get thee to a nunnery, go.
Ibid. Line 142

I have heard of your paintings too, well enough; God has given you one face, and you make yourselves another.
Ibid. Line 150

O! what a noble mind is here o'erthrown:
The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's eye, tongue, sword.
Ibid. Line 159

The glass of fashion and the mould of form,
The observed of all observers!
Ibid. Line 162

Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,
Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.
Ibid. Line 166

O, woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!
Ibid. Line 169

Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus; but use all gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and as I may say the whirlwind of passion, you must acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it smoothness. Oh, it offends me to the soul to hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the groundlings, who for the most part are capable of nothing but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise. I would have such a fellow whipped for o'erdoing Termagant; it out-herods Herod.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 1

Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o'erstep not the modesty of nature.
Ibid. Line 20

To hold, as 'twere, the mirror up to nature; to show virtue her own feature, scorn her own image, and the very age and body of the time his form and pressure.
Ibid. Line 25

Though it make the unskilful laugh, cannot but make the judicious grieve.
Ibid. Line 29

Not to speak it profanely.
Ibid. Line 35

I have thought some of Nature's journeymen had made men and not made them well, they imitated humanity so abominably.
Ibid. Line 38

No; let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp,
And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee
Where thrift may follow fawning.
Ibid. Line 65

A man that fortune's buffets and rewards
Hast ta'en with equal thanks.
Ibid. Line 72

They are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,
As I do thee. Something too much of this.
Ibid. Line 75

And my imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 88

Nay, then, let the devil wear black, for I'll have a suit of sables.
Ibid. Line 138

There's hope a great man's memory may outlive his life half a year.
Ibid. Line 141

This is miching mallecho; it means mischief.
Ibid. Line 149

Where love is great, the littlest doubts are fear;
When little fears grow great, great love grows there.
Ibid. Line 183

What to ourselves in passion we propose,
The passion ending, doth the purpose lose.
Ibid. Line 206

The lady doth protest too much, methinks.
Ibid. Line 242

Let the galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.
Ibid. Line 256

Why, let the stricken deer go weep,[1]
The hart ungalled play;
For some must watch, while some must sleep:
So runs the world away.
Ibid. Line 287

You would pluck out the heart of my mystery.
Ibid. Line 389

Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe?
Ibid. Line 393

Hamlet. Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a camel?

Polonius. By the mass, and 'tis like a camel, indeed.

Hamlet. Methinks it is like a weasel.

Polonius. It is backed like a weasel.

Hamlet. Or like a whale?

Polonius. Very like a whale.
Ibid. Line 400

[1] I was a stricken deer. — WILLIAM COWPER: *The Task* [1785], *Book III*

They fool me to the top of my bent.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 408

By and by is easily said.
Ibid. Line 411

'Tis now the very witching time of night,
When churchyards yawn and hell itself breathes out
Contagion to this world.
Ibid. Line 413

I will speak daggers to her, but use none.
Ibid. Line 421

O! my offence is rank, it smells to heaven;
It hath the primal eldest curse upon 't,
A brother's murder.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 36

Now might I do it pat, now he is praying;
And now I'll do't: — and so he goes to heaven;
And so I am revenged.
Ibid. Line 73

With all his crimes broad blown, as flush as May.
Ibid. Line 81

My words fly up, my thoughts remain below:
Words without thoughts never to heaven go.
Ibid. Line 97

Dead, for a ducat, dead!
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 23

And let me wring your heart; for so I shall,
If it be made of penetrable stuff.
Ibid. Line 35

False as dicers' oaths.
Ibid. Line 45

A rhapsody of words.
Ibid. Line 48

See, what a grace was seated on this brow;
Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove himself;
An eye like Mars, to threaten and command,
A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill,
A combination and a form indeed,

Where every god did seem to set his seal,
To give the world assurance of a man.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 55

At your age
The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's humble.
Ibid. Line 68

O shame! where is thy blush? Rebellious hell,
If thou canst mutine in a matron's bones,
To flaming youth let virtue be as wax,
And melt in her own fire: proclaim no shame
When the compulsive ardour gives the charge,
Since frost itself as actively doth burn,
And reason panders will.
Ibid. Line 82

A king of shreds and patches.[1]
Ibid. Line 102

How is 't with you,
That you do bend your eye on vacancy?
Ibid. Line 115

Lay not that flattering unction to your soul.
Ibid. Line 145

Confess yourself to heaven;
Repent what's past; avoid what is to come.
Ibid. Line 149

For in the fatness of these pursy times
Virtue itself of vice must pardon beg.
Ibid. Line 153

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.
Ibid. Line 160

Refrain to-night,
And that shall lend a kind of easiness
To the next abstinence: the next more easy;
For use almost can change the stamp of nature.
Ibid. Line 165

I must be cruel, only to be kind.
Ibid. Line 178

[1] A wandering minstrel I —
A thing of shreds and patches.
W. S. GILBERT: *The Mikado* [1885], *Act I*

For 'tis the sport to have the enginer
Hoist with his own petar.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 206

Diseases desperate grown
By desperate appliance are relieved,
Or not at all.[1]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 9

A man may fish with the worm that hath eat of a king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of that worm.
Ibid. Line 29

We go to gain a little patch of ground,
That hath in it no profit but the name.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 18

How all occasions do inform against me,
And spur my dull revenge! What is a man,
If his chief good and market of his time
Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more.[2]
Sure, he that made us with such large discourse,
Looking before and after, gave us not
That capability and godlike reason
To fust in us unused.
Ibid. Line 32

Some craven scruple
Of thinking too precisely on th' event.
Ibid. Line 36

Rightly to be great
Is not to stir without great argument
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honour's at the stake.
Ibid. Line 53

So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 19

How should I your true love know
From another one?
By his cockle hat and staff,
And his sandal shoon.
Ibid. Line 23

He is dead and gone, lady,
He is dead and gone;
At his head a grass-green turf,
At his heels a stone.
Ibid. Line 29

[1] See Hippocrates, page 22a.

[2] The unmotived herd that only sleep and feed. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL [1819–1891]: *Under the Old Elm, Part VII, St. 3*

We know what we are, but know not what we may be.

Hamlet. Act IV, Sc. 5, Line 43

Come, my coach! Good night, sweet ladies; good night.

Ibid. Line 72

When sorrows come, they come not single spies,
But in battalions.

Ibid. Line 78

There's such divinity doth hedge a king,
That treason can but peep to what it would.

Ibid. Line 123

There's rosemary, that's for remembrance; . . . and there is pansies, that's for thoughts.[1]

Ibid. Line 174

You must wear your rue with a difference. There's a daisy; I would give you some violets, but they withered all when my father died.

Ibid. Line 181

A very riband in the cap of youth.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 77

One woe doth tread upon another's heel,
So fast they follow.[2]

Ibid. Line 164

Nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.

Ibid. Line 188

There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners, ditchers, and grave-makers; they hold up Adam's profession.[3]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 32

Cudgel thy brains no more about it.

Ibid. Line 61

Has this fellow no feeling of his business, that he sings at grave-making?

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 71

Custom hath made it in him a property of easiness.

Ibid. Line 73

But age, with his stealing steps,
Hath claw'd me in his clutch.

Ibid. Line 77

A politician, . . . one that would circumvent God.

Ibid. Line 84

Why may not that be the skull of a lawyer? Where be his quiddities now, his quillets, his cases, his tenures, and his tricks?

Ibid. Line 104

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest her soul, she's dead.

Ibid. Line 145

How absolute the knave is! we must speak by the card, or equivocation will undo us.

Ibid. Line 147

The age is grown so picked that the toe of the peasant comes so near the heel of the courtier, he galls his kibe.

Ibid. Line 150

Alas, poor Yorick! I knew him, Horatio: a fellow of infinite jest, of most excellent fancy; he hath borne me on his back a thousand times; and now, how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge rises at it. Here hung those lips that I have kissed I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now? your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merriment, that were wont to set the table on a roar? Not one now, to mock your own grinning? quite chap-fallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this favour she must come; make her laugh at that.

Ibid. Line 201

To what base uses we may return, Horatio! Why may not imagination trace the noble dust of Alexander, till he find it stopping a bung-hole?

Ibid. Line 222

[1] See Chapman, page 116b.

[2] Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a wave. — HERRICK: *Sorrows Succeed* [1648]

Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
They love a train, they tread each other's heel.

EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night III, L. 63*

[3] See Francis Bacon, page 121a.

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him sees
That half a proper gardener's work is done upon his knees.

RUDYARD KIPLING [1865–1936]: *The Glory of the Garden, St. 8*

'Twere to consider too curiously, to consider so.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 226

Imperious Caesar, dead and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away.

Ibid. Line 235

Lay her i' the earth;
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring! [1]

Ibid. Line 260

A ministering angel shall my sister be.[2]

Ibid. Line 263

Sweets to the sweet: farewell!

Ibid. Line 265

I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd, sweet maid,
And not have strew'd thy grave.

Ibid. Line 267

Though I am not splenetive and rash,
Yet have I in me something dangerous.

Ibid. Line 283

Forty thousand brothers
Could not, with all their quantity of love,
Make up my sum.

Ibid. Line 291

Nay, an thou'lt mouth,
I'll rant as well as thou.

Ibid. Line 305

Let Hercules himself do what he may,
The cat will mew and dog will have his day.

Ibid. Line 313

There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

I once did hold it, as our statists do,
A baseness to write fair.

Ibid. Line 33

It did me yeoman's service.

Ibid. Line 36

Popp'd in between the election and my hopes.

Ibid. Line 65

The bravery of his grief did put me
Into a towering passion.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 79

'Tis the breathing time of day with me.

Ibid. Line 181

The most fond and winnowed opinions.

Ibid. Line 201

There's a special providence in the fall of a sparrow.[1] If it be now, 'tis not to come; if it be not to come, it will be now; if it be not now, yet it will come: the readiness is all. Since no man has aught of what he leaves, what is 't to leave betimes?

Ibid. Line 232

A hit, a very palpable hit.

Ibid. Line 295

This fell sergeant, death,
Is strict in his arrest.

Ibid. Line 350

Report me and my cause aright.

Ibid. Line 353

I am more an antique Roman than a Dane.

Ibid. Line 355

Horatio, what a wounded name,
Things standing thus unknown, shall live behind me.
If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,
Absent thee from felicity awhile,
And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain,
To tell my story.

Ibid. Line 358

The rest is silence.

Ibid. Line 372

Now cracks a noble heart. Good-night, sweet prince,
And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest!

Ibid. Line 373

O proud death! [2]
What feast is toward in thine eternal cell?

Ibid. Line 378

[1] And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.
TENNYSON: *In Memoriam* [1850], *XVIII*

See *Rubaiyat*, page 531b.

[2] See Sir Walter Scott, page 414b.

[1] See Alexander Pope, page 316a.

[2] See Donne, page 217b.

I will make a Star-chamber matter of it.

The Merry Wives of Windsor [*1600–1601*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 2*

All his successors gone before him have done 't; and all his ancestors that come after him may.

Ibid. Line 14

Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is goot gifts.

Ibid. Line 65

I had rather than forty shillings I had my Book of Songs and Sonnets here.

Ibid. Line 205

If there be no great love in the beginning, yet heaven may decrease it upon better acquaintance, when we are married and have more occasion to know one another: I hope, upon familiarity will grow more contempt.[1]

Ibid. Line 255

"Convey," the wise it call. "Steal!" foh! a fico for the phrase!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 30

I am almost out at heels.

Ibid. Line 32

Thou art the Mars of malcontents.

Ibid. Line 111

Here will be an old abusing of God's patience and the king's English.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 5

Dispense with trifles.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 47

There's the humour of it.

Ibid. Line 139

Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head now.

Ibid. Line 158

Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

This is the short and the long of it.

Ibid. Line 62

Unless experience be a jewel.

Ibid. Line 216

Like a fair house built on another man's ground.

Ibid. Line 229

[1] See Aesop, page 10a.

Better three hours too soon than a minute too late.

The Merry Wives of Windsor. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 332

We have some salt of our youth in us; we are the sons of women.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 50

I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 20

He capers, he dances, he has eyes of youth, he writes verses, he speaks holiday, he smells April and May.

Ibid. Line 71

O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 32

A woman would run through fire and water for such a kind heart.

Ibid. Line 106

If I be served such another trick, I'll have my brains ta'en out, and buttered, and give them to a dog for a new year's gift.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 7

I have a kind of alacrity in sinking.

Ibid. Line 13

As good luck would have it.[1]

Ibid. Line 86

The rankest compound of villanous smell that ever offended nostril.

Ibid. Line 95

A man of my kidney.

Ibid. Line 119

So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 24

Wives may be merry, and yet honest too.

Ibid. Line 110

This is the third time; I hope good luck lies in odd numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd numbers, either in nativity, chance, or death.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 2

Life is a shuttle.

Ibid. Line 25

[1] As ill luck would have it. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I* [1605], *Book I, Chap. II*

[2] See Pliny, page 50b.

Better a little chiding than a great deal of heartbreak.

The Merry Wives of Windsor. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 10

I have had my labour for my travail.[1]

Troilus and Cressida [1601–1603]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 73

Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 313

The sea being smooth
How many shallow bauble boats dare sail
Upon her patient breast.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 34

The heavens themselves, the planets, and this centre,
Observe degree, priority, and place,
Insisture, course, proportion, season, form,
Office, and custom, in all line of order.

Ibid. Line 85

O! when degree is shak'd,
Which is the ladder to all high designs,
The enterprise is sick.[3]

Ibid. Line 101

Take but degree away, untune that string,
And, hark! what discord follows; each thing meets
In mere oppugnancy: the bounded waters
Should lift their bosoms higher than the shores
And make a sop of all this solid globe.

Ibid. Line 109

Then everything includes itself in power,
Power into will, will into appetite;
And appetite, an universal wolf,
So doubly seconded with will and power,
Must make perforce a universal prey,
And last eat up himself.

Ibid. Line 119

Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think it rich
To hear the wooden dialogue and sound
'Twixt his stretch'd footing and the scaffoldage.

Troilus and Cressida. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 153

And in such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come.

Ibid. Line 343

Mongrel beef-witted lord.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 14

Who wears his wit in his belly, and his guts in his head.

Ibid. Line 78

Modest doubt is call'd
The beacon of the wise, the tent that searches
To the bottom of the worst.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

'Tis mad idolatry
To make the service greater than the god.

Ibid. Line 56

The remainder viands
We do not throw in unrespective sink
Because we now are full.

Ibid. Line 70

The elephant hath joints, but none for courtesy: his legs are legs for necessity, not for flexure.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 114

He that is proud eats up himself; pride is his own glass, his own trumpet, his own chronicle.

Ibid. Line 165

Light boats sail swift, though greater hulks draw deep.

Ibid. Line 280

I am giddy, expectation whirls me round.
The imaginary relish is so sweet
That it enchants my sense.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 17

Words pay no debts.

Ibid. Line 56

To fear the worst oft cures the worse.

Ibid. Line 77

All lovers swear more performance than they are able, and yet reserve an ability that they never perform; vow-

[1] See Cervantes, page 103b.
[2] See Publilius Syrus, page 44b.
[3] See Publilius Syrus, page 46b.

ing more than the perfection of ten, and discharging less than the tenth part of one.

Troilus and Cressida. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 89

For to be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might; that dwells with gods above.

Ibid. Line 163

Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts alms for oblivion.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 145

Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honour bright: to have done, is to hang
Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.

Ibid. Line 150

For honour travels in a strait so narrow
Where one but goes abreast.

Ibid. Line 154

Time is like a fashionable host
That slightly shakes his parting guest by the hand,
And with his arms outstretch'd, as he would fly
Grasps in the comer: welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.

Ibid. Line 168

Beauty, wit,
High birth, vigour of bone, desert in service,
Love, friendship, charity, are subjects all
To envious and calumniating time.
One touch of nature makes the whole world kin.

Ibid. Line 171

And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted.

Ibid. Line 178

And, like a dew-drop from the lion's mane,
Be shook to air.

Ibid. Line 225

My mind is troubled, like a fountain stirr'd;
And I myself see not the bottom of it.

Ibid. Line 314

Be moderate, be moderate.

Troilus and Cressida. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 1

As many farewells as be stars in heaven.

Ibid. Line 44

Sometimes we are devils to ourselves
When we will tempt the frailty of our powers,
Presuming on their changeful potency.

Ibid. Line 95

The kiss you take is better than you give.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 38

Fie, fie upon her!
There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip,
Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits look out
At every joint and motive of her body.

Ibid. Line 54

Daughters of the game.

Ibid. Line 63

What's past, and what's to come, is strew'd with husks
And formless ruin of oblivion.

Ibid. Line 165

The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it.

Ibid. Line 223

He has not so much brain as ear-wax.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 58

Words, words, mere words, no matter from the heart.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 109

O world! world! world! thus is the poor agent despised.

Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 36

Love all, trust a few,
Do wrong to none: be able for thine enemy
Rather in power than use, and keep thy friend
Under thine own life's key: be check'd for silence,
But never tax'd for speech.

All's Well that Ends Well [1601–1603]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 74

It were all one
That I should love a bright particular star

And think to wed it.

All's Well that Ends Well. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 97

The hind that would be mated by the lion
Must die for love.

Ibid. Line 103

Our remedies oft in ourselves do lie,
Which we ascribe to Heaven.

Ibid. Line 235

Service is no heritage.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 25

My friends were poor, but honest.

Ibid. Line 203

Great floods have flown
From simple sources.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 142

Oft expectation fails, and most oft there
Where most it promises.

Ibid Line 145

I will show myself highly fed and lowly taught.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

They say miracles are past.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

From lowest place when virtuous things proceed,
The place is dignified by the doer's deed.

Ibid. Line 132

A young man married is a man that's marr'd.

Ibid. Line 315

Make the coming hour o'erflow with joy,
And pleasure drown the brim.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

No legacy is so rich as honesty.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 13

The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill together.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 83

I am a man whom Fortune hath cruelly scratched.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 28

Whose words all ears took captive.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 17

Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear.

Ibid. Line 19

The inaudible and noiseless foot of Time.[1]

All's Well that Ends Well. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 41

Love that comes too late,
Like a remorseful pardon slowly carried.

Ibid. Line 57

All impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy.

Ibid. Line 216

The bitter past, more welcome is the sweet.

Ibid. Line 339

Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues.

Measure for Measure [*1604–1605*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 35*

He was ever precise in promise-keeping.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 80

Good counsellors lack no clients.

Ibid. Line 115

And liberty plucks justice by the nose.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 29

Who may, in the ambush of my name, strike home.

Ibid. Line 41

I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense.

Ibid. Line 57

He arrests him on it;
And follows close the rigour of the statute,
To make him an example.

Ibid. Line 66

Our doubts are traitors,
And make us lose the good we oft might win
By fearing to attempt.

Ibid. Line 78

We must not make a scarecrow of the law,
Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,

[1] How noiseless falls the foot of time!—W. R. Spencer [1769–1834]: *Lines to Lady A. Hamilton*

And let it keep one shape, till custom make it
Their perch, and not their terror.
Measure for Measure. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 1

The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try.
Ibid. Line 19

Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall.
Ibid. Line 38

Great with child, and longing for stewed prunes.
Ibid. Line 94

They are not China dishes, but very good dishes.
Ibid. Line 100

This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there.
Ibid. Line 144

His face is the worst thing about him.
Ibid. Line 167

Condemn the fault, and not the actor of it?
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does.[1]
Ibid. Line 59

Why, all the souls that were, were forfeit once;
And He that might the vantage best have took
Found out the remedy. How would you be,
If He, which is the top of judgment, should
But judge you as you are?
Ibid. Line 73

The law hath not been dead, though it hath slept.
Ibid. Line 90

[1] See *Merchant of Venice*, page 146a.

O, it is excellent
To have a giant's strength; but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant.
Measure for Measure. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 107

But man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assured,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven
As make the angels weep.
Ibid. Line 117

That in the captain's but a choleric word
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy.
Ibid. Line 130

It oft falls out,
To have what we would have, we speak not what we mean.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 118

The miserable have no other medicine,
But only hope.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 2

A breath thou art,
Servile to all the skyey influences.
Ibid. Line 8

Thou hast nor youth nor age;
But, as it were, an after-dinner's sleep,
Dreaming on both; for all thy blessed youth
Becomes as aged, and doth beg the alms
Of palsied eld; and when thou art old and rich,
Thou hast neither heat, affection, limb, nor beauty,
To make thy riches pleasant. What's yet in this
That bears the name of life? Yet in this life
Lie hid moe thousand deaths; yet death we fear,
That makes these odds all even.
Ibid. Line 32

The sense of death is most in apprehension; [1]
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,

[1] See Publilius Syrus, page 45a.

In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies.
Measure for Measure. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 76

The cunning livery of hell.
Ibid. Line 93

Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice;
To be imprison'd in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendent world.
Ibid. Line 116

The weariest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death.
Ibid. Line 127

I have no superfluous leisure.
Ibid. Line 156

The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good.[1]
Ibid. Line 182

Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful.
Ibid. Line 214

There, at the moated grange, resides this dejected Mariana.[2]
Ibid. Line 279

Pygmalion's images, newly made woman.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 48

This news is old enough, yet it is every day's news.
Ibid. Line 249

He who the sword of heaven will bear
Should be as holy as severe.
Ibid. Line 283

O, what may man within him hide,
Though angel on the outward side!
Measure for Measure. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 293

Take, O take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:
But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but sealed in vain, sealed in vain.[1]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Every true man's apparel fits your thief.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 46

Death's a great disguiser.
Ibid. Line 185

We would, and we would not.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 37

A forted residence 'gainst the tooth of time
And razure of oblivion.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 12

Truth is truth
To the end of reckoning.
Ibid. Line 45

Neither maid, widow, nor wife.
Ibid. Line 173

They say best men are moulded out of faults,
And, for the most, become much more the better
For being a little bad.
Ibid. Line 440

What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine.[2]
Ibid. Line 539

The bookish theoric.
Othello [*1604–1605*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 24*

We cannot all be masters.
Ibid. Line 43

[1] See Spenser, page 115a.

[2] "Mariana in the moated grange." — The motto used by TENNYSON for the poem *Mariana* [1830].

[1] This song occurs in *Act V, Sc. 2* of FLETCHER'S *Bloody Brother* [*circa* 1616], with the following additional stanza:

Hide, O hide those hills of snow,
Which thy frozen bosom bears,
On whose tops the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!
But first set my poor heart free,
Bound in those icy chains by thee.

[2] See Plautus, page 29b.

I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at.
Othello. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 64

Trust not your daughters' minds
By what you see them act.
Ibid. Line 171

Keep up your bright swords, for the dew will rust them.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 58

The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.
Ibid. Line 68

Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors,
My very noble and approv'd good masters.
That I have ta'en away this old man's daughter,
It is most true; true, I have married her:
The very head and front of my offending
Hath this extent, no more. Rude am I in my speech,
And little bless'd with the soft phrase of peace.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

Little shall I grace my cause
In speaking for myself. Yet, by your gracious patience,
I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver
Of my whole course of love.
Ibid. Line 88

A maiden never bold;
Of spirit so still and quiet, that her motion
Blush'd at herself.
Ibid. Line 94

Still question'd me the story of my life
From year to year, the battles, sieges, fortunes
That I have passed.
Ibid. Line 129

Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
Of moving accidents by flood and field,
Of hair-breadth 'scapes i' the imminent deadly breach.
Ibid. Line 134

Hills whose heads touch heaven.
Ibid. Line 141

And of the Cannibals that each other eat,
The Anthropophagi, and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders.
Othello. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 143

My story being done,
She gave me for my pains a world of sighs:
She swore, in faith, 'twas strange, 'twas passing strange,
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful:
She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd
That Heaven had made her such a man; she thank'd me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that loved her,
I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her. Upon this hint I spake:
She loved me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I loved her that she did pity them.
This only is the witchcraft I have used.
Ibid. Line 158

I do perceive here a divided duty.
Ibid. Line 181

To mourn a mischief that is past and gone
Is the next way to draw new mischief on.
Ibid. Line 204

The robb'd that smiles, steals something from the thief.
Ibid. Line 208

But words are words; I never yet did hear
That the bruis'd heart was pierced through the ear.
Ibid. Line 218

Our bodies are our gardens, to the which our wills are gardeners; . . . either to have it sterile with idleness or manured with industry.
Ibid. Line 324

Put money in thy purse.
Ibid. Line 345

The food that to him now is as lus-

cious as locusts, shall be to him shortly as bitter as coloquintida.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 354

Framed to make women false.

Ibid. Line 404

One that excels the quirks of blazoning pens.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 63

You are pictures out of doors,
Bells in your parlours, wild-cats in your kitchens,
Saints in your injuries, devils being offended,
Players in your housewifery, and housewives in your beds.

Ibid. Line 109

For I am nothing if not critical.

Ibid. Line 119

I am not merry; but I do beguile
The thing I am, by seeming otherwise.

Ibid. Line 122

She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud.

Ibid. Line 148

Iago. She that could think and ne'er disclose her mind,
See suitors following and not look behind,
She was a wight, if ever such wight were, —

Desdemona. To do what?

Iago. To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.[1]

Desdemona. O most lame and impotent conclusion!

Ibid. Line 158

You may relish him more in the soldier than in the scholar.

Ibid. Line 165

If it were now to die,
'Twere now to be most happy.

Ibid. Line 192

Base men being in love have then a nobility in their natures more than is native to them.

Ibid. Line 218

Egregiously an ass.

Ibid. Line 321

[1] See *King Henry VI*, page 125b.

I have very poor and unhappy brains for drinking.

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 34

Potations pottle-deep.

Ibid. Line 57

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown;
He held them sixpence all too dear,
With that he called the tailor lown.[1]

Ibid. Line 93

'Tis pride that pulls the country down.

Ibid. Line 99

Well, God's above all; and there be souls must be saved, and there be souls must not be saved.

Ibid. Line 106

Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the isle
From her propriety.

Ibid. Line 177

Your name is great
In mouths of wisest censure.

Ibid. Line 194

But men are men; the best sometimes forget.

Ibid. Line 243

Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.[2]

Ibid. Line 249

Reputation, reputation, reputation! Oh! I have lost my reputation. I have lost the immortal part of myself, and what remains is bestial.

Ibid. Line 264

Reputation is an idle and most false imposition; oft got without merit, and lost without deserving.

Ibid. Line 270

O thou invisible spirit of wine! if thou hast no name to be known by, let us call thee devil!

Ibid. Line 285

O God! that men should put an enemy in their mouths to steal away their brains; that we should with joy,

[1] These lines are from an old ballad, *Take Thy Old Cloak About Thee.* See page 1011b.

[2] Mince the matter. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote* [1605], *Author's Preface*
You mince matters. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1664], *Act I, Sc. 1*

pleasance, revel, and applause, transform ourselves into beasts.

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 293

Good wine is a good familiar creature if it be well used.

Ibid. Line 315

How poor are they that have not patience!

Ibid. Line 379

Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul,
But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
Chaos is come again.[1]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 90

Men should be what they seem.

Ibid. Line 126

Speak to me as to thy thinkings,
As thou dost ruminate, and give thy worst of thoughts
The worst of words.

Ibid. Line 131

Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,
Is the immediate jewel of their souls:
Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;
'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;
But he that filches from me my good name
Robs me of that which not enriches him,
And makes me poor indeed.

Ibid. Line 155

O! beware, my lord, of jealousy;
It is the green-eyed monster which doth mock
The meat it feeds on: that cuckold lives in bliss
Who, certain of his fate, loves not his wronger;
But, O! what damned minutes tells he o'er
Who dotes, yet doubts; suspects, yet soundly loves!

Ibid. Line 165

Poor and content is rich, and rich enough.

Ibid. Line 172

Think'st thou I'd make a life of jealousy,
To follow still the changes of the moon
With fresh suspicions? No; to be once in doubt
Is once to be resolved.

Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 177

I humbly do beseech you of your pardon
For too much loving you.

Ibid. Line 212

If I do prove her haggard,
Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,
I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
To prey at fortune.

Ibid. Line 260

I am declined
Into the vale of years.

Ibid. Line 265

O curse of marriage!
That we can call these delicate creatures ours,
And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,
And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses.

Ibid. Line 268

Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ.

Ibid. Line 323

Not poppy, nor mandragora,[1]
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
Which thou ow'dst yesterday.

Ibid. Line 331

I swear 'tis better to be much abused
Than but to know 't a little.

Ibid. Line 337

He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stolen,
Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all.[2]

Ibid. Line 343

O! now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind; farewell content!

[1] See *Venus and Adonis*, page 131a.

[1] See *Antony and Cleopatra*, page 200a.
[2] See Publilius Syrus, page 43a.

Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone!
Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 348

Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof.
Ibid. Line 361

No hinge nor loop
To hang a doubt on.
Ibid. Line 366

On horror's head horrors accumulate.
Ibid. Line 371

Take note, take note, O world!
To be direct and honest is not safe.
Ibid. Line 378

But this denoted a foregone conclusion.
Ibid. Line 429

Swell, bosom, with thy fraught,
For 'tis of aspics' tongues!
Ibid. Line 450

Like to the Pontick sea,
Whose icy current and compulsive course
Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,
Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,
Till that a capable and wide revenge
Swallow them up.
Ibid. Line 454

Our new heraldry is hands, not hearts.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

'Tis the strumpet's plague
To beguile many, and be beguil'd by one.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 97

They laugh that win.
Othello. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 123

My heart is turn'd to stone; I strike it, and it hurts my hand. — O, the world hath not a sweeter creature: she might lie by an emperor's side, and command him tasks.
Ibid. Line 190

O, she will sing the savageness out of a bear!
Ibid. Line 198

But yet the pity of it, Iago! O! Iago, the pity of it, Iago!
Ibid. Line 205

Is this the nature
Whom passion could not shake? whose solid virtue
The shot of accident, nor dart of chance,
Could neither graze nor pierce?
Ibid. Line 277

I understand a fury in your words,
But not the words.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 31

Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips.
Ibid. Line 49

But, alas! to make me
A fixed figure for the time of scorn
To point his slow and moving finger at!
Ibid. Line 52

Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin.
Ibid. Line 62

O thou weed!
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er been born.
Ibid. Line 66

O Heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
And put in every honest hand a whip
To lash the rascals naked through the world.
Ibid. Line 141

Unkindness may do much:
And his unkindness may defeat my life,
But never taint my love.
Ibid. Line 159

The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
Sing all a green willow;

Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee
Sing willow, willow, willow.
Othello. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 41
It makes us, or it mars us.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 4
Every way makes my gain.
Ibid. Line 14
He hath a daily beauty in his life.
Ibid. Line 19
This is the night
That either makes me or fordoes me quite.
Ibid. Line 128
And smooth as monumental alabaster.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5
Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore
Should I repent me; but once put out thy light,
Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Promethean heat
That can thy light relume.
Ibid. Line 7
It is the very error of the moon;
She comes more near the earth than she was wont,
And makes men mad.
Ibid. Line 107
Curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation.
Ibid. Line 206
Here is my journey's end, here is my butt,
And very sea-mark of my utmost sail.
Ibid. Line 268
An honourable murderer, if you will;
For naught I did in hate, but all in honour.
Ibid. Line 295
I have done the state some service, and they know 't;
No more of that. I pray you, in your letters,
When you shall these unlucky deeds relate,
Speak of me as I am; nothing extenuate,
Nor set down aught in malice: then, must you speak
Of one that loved not wisely but too well;
Of one not easily jealous, but, being wrought,
Perplex'd in the extreme; of one whose hand,
Like the base Indian, threw a pearl away
Richer than all his tribe; of one whose subdued eyes
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their med'cinable gum.
Othello. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 338
I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him thus.
Ibid. Line 354
My love's
More richer than my tongue.
King Lear [1605–1606]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 79
Now, our joy,
Although our last, not least.
Ibid. Line 84
Nothing will come of nothing.
Ibid. Line 92
Mend your speech a little,
Lest you may mar your fortunes.
Ibid. Line 96
I want that glib and oily art,
To speak and purpose not.
Ibid. Line 227
A still-soliciting eye, and such a tongue
That I am glad I have not.
Ibid. Line 234
Who in the lusty stealth of nature take
More composition and fierce quality
Than doth, within a dull, stale, tired bed,
Go to the creating a whole tribe of fops.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11
We have seen the best of our time: machinations, hollowness, treachery, and all ruinous disorders, follow us disquietly to our graves.
Ibid. Line 125
This is the excellent foppery of the world, that, when we are sick in fortune, — often the surfeit of our own

behaviour, — we make guilty of our disasters the sun, the moon, and the stars: as if we were villains by necessity; fools by heavenly compulsion.

King Lear. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 129

That which ordinary men are fit for, I am qualified in; and the best of me is diligence.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

Truth's a dog must to kennel; he must be whipt out, when Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stink.

Ibid. Line 125

Have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest,
Lend less than thou owest.

Ibid. Line 133

Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend!
More hideous, when thou show'st thee in a child,
Than the sea-monster.

Ibid. Line 283

How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!

Ibid. Line 312

Striving to better, oft we mar what's well.

Ibid. Line 371

The son and heir of a mongrel bitch.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 23

I have seen better faces in my time
Than stands on any shoulder that I see
Before me at this instant.

Ibid. Line 99

A good man's fortune may grow out at heels.

Ibid. Line 158

Fortune, good night, smile once more; turn thy wheel.

Ibid. Line 180

Hysterica passio! down, thou climbing sorrow!
Thy element's below.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 57

That sir which serves and seeks for gain,
And follows but for form,
Will pack when it begins to rain,
And leave thee in the storm.

Ibid. Line 79

Nature in you stands on the very verge
Of her confine.

King Lear. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 149

Necessity's sharp pinch!

Ibid. Line 214

Our basest beggars
Are in the poorest thing superfluous:
Allow not nature more than nature needs,
Man's life is cheap as beast's.

Ibid. Line 276

Let not women's weapons, waterdrops,
Stain my man's cheeks!

Ibid. Line 280

I have full cause of weeping; but this heart
Shall break into a hundred thousand flaws,
Or e'er I'll weep. — O fool, I shall go mad!

Ibid. Line 287

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 1

I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness.

Ibid. Line 16

A poor, infirm, weak, and despised old man.

Ibid. Line 20

There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths in a glass.

Ibid. Line 35

I will be the pattern of all patience.

Ibid. Line 37

I am a man
More sinn'd against than sinning.

Ibid. Line 59

The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious.

Ibid. Line 72

He that has and a little tiny wit, —
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain, —
Must make content with his fortunes fit,
Though the rain it raineth every day.[1]

Ibid. Line 76

Oh! that way madness lies; let me shun that.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 21

[1] See *Twelfth-Night*, page 166a.

Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you
are,
That bide the pelting of this pitiless
storm,
How shall your houseless heads and un-
fed sides,
Your looped and windowed raggedness,
defend you
From seasons such as these?
King Lear. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 28

Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches
feel,
That thou mayst shake the superflux
to them,
And show the heavens more just.
Ibid. Line 33

Out-paramoured the Turk.
Ibid. Line 91

Is man no more than this? Consider him well. Thou owest the worm no silk, the beast no hide, the sheep no wool, the cat no perfume. — Ha! here's three on's are sophisticated! — Thou art the thing itself: unaccommodated man is no more but such a poor, bare forkt animal as thou art. — Off, off, you lendings! — Come, unbutton here.
Ibid. Line 105

'Tis a naughty night to swim in.
Ibid. Line 113

The green mantle of the standing pool.
Ibid. Line 137

But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom's food for seven long
year.
Ibid. Line 142

The prince of darkness is a gentleman.[1]
Ibid. Line 147

Poor Tom's a-cold.
Ibid. Line 151

Child Rowland to the dark tower came.[2]

[1] The Devil is a gentleman. — SHELLEY: *Peter Bell the Third* [1819], *Part II, St. 2*

[2] Child Roland to the dark tower came. — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *The Bridal of Triermain* [1813]

Dauntless the slug-horn to my lips I set,
And blew. *"Childe Roland to the Dark Tower came."*

BROWNING: *Childe Roland to the Dark Tower Came* [1855], *St. 34*

His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man.
King Lear. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 185

He's mad that trusts in the tameness of a wolf, a horse's health, a boy's love, or a whore's oath.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 18

The little dogs and all,
Tray, Blanch, and Sweetheart, see, they
bark at me.
Ibid. Line 65

Is there any cause in nature that makes these hard hearts?
Ibid. Line 80

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 54

Out, vile jelly!
Ibid. Line 83

The lowest and most dejected thing of fortune.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 3

The worst is not
So long as we can say, "This is the
worst."
Ibid. Line 27

As flies to wanton boys, are we to the gods;
They kill us for their sport.
Ibid. Line 36

Sunshine and rain at once; her smiles and tears.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 20

It is the stars,
The stars above us, govern our conditions.
Ibid. Line 34

Our foster-nurse of nature is repose.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

In nothing am I chang'd
But in my garments.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Come on, sir; here's the place: — stand still. —
How fearful
And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low!
The crows and choughs that wing the midway air
Show scarce so gross as beetles: half way down
Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade!

Methinks he seems no bigger than his head:
The fishermen that walk upon the beach
Appear like mice.
King Lear. Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 11
Nature's above art in that respect.
Ibid. Line 87
Ay, every inch a king.
Ibid. Line 110
The wren goes to't, and the small gilded fly
Does lecher in my sight.
Ibid. Line 115
Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary, to sweeten my imagination.
Ibid. Line 133
A man may see how this world goes with no eyes. Look with thine ears: see how yond justice rails upon yon simple thief. Hark, in thine ear: change places; and, handy-dandy, which is the justice, which is the thief?
Ibid. Line 154
Through tatter'd clothes small vices do appear;
Robes and furr'd gowns hide all. Plate sin with gold,
And the strong lance of justice hurtless breaks;
Arm it in rags, a pigmy's straw does pierce it.
Ibid. Line 169
When we are born, we cry that we are come
To this great stage of fools. — This' a good block: —
It were a delicate stratagem to shoe
A troop of horse with felt: I'll put't in proof;
And when I have stol'n upon these sons-in-law,
Then, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill!
Ibid. Line 187
Mine enemy's dog,
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night
Against my fire.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 36
I am a very foolish, fond old man,
Fourscore and upward, not an hour more or less;
And, to deal plainly,
I fear I am not in my perfect mind.
King Lear. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 60
Pray you now, forget and forgive.
Ibid. Line 84
Men must endure
Their going hence, even as their coming hither.
Ripeness is all.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 9
Come, let's away to prison;
We two alone will sing like birds i' the cage:
When thou dost ask me blessing, I'll kneel down,
And ask of thee forgiveness: and we'll live,
And pray, and sing, and tell old tales and laugh
At gilded butterflies, and hear poor rogues
Talk of court news; and we'll talk with them too,
Who loses, and who wins; who's in, who's out;
And take upon's the mystery of things,
As if we were God's spies; and we'll wear out,
In a wall'd prison, packs and sets of great ones
That ebb and flow by the moon.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 8
Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense.
Ibid. Line 20
The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices
Make instruments to plague us.
Ibid. Line 172
The wheel is come full circle.
Ibid. Line 176
His flaw'd heart, —
Alack! too weak the conflict to support;
'Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and grief,
Burst smilingly.
Ibid. Line 198
Her voice was ever soft,
Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.
Ibid. Line 274
And my poor fool is hang'd! No, no, no life!

Why should a dog, a horse, a rat, have life,
And thou no breath at all? Thou'lt come no more,
Never, never, never, never, never!
Pray you, undo this button.
King Lear. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 307

Vex not his ghost: O! let him pass! he hates him
That would upon the rack of this tough world
Stretch him out longer.
Ibid. Line 315

The weight of this sad time we must obey;
Speak what we feel, not what we ought to say.
The oldest hath borne most: we that are young
Shall never see so much, nor live so long.
Ibid. Line 325

First Witch. When shall we three meet again
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?
Second Witch. When the hurlyburly's done,
When the battle's lost and won.
Macbeth [*1605–1606*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1*

Fair is foul, and foul is fair:
Hover through the fog and filthy air.
Ibid. Line 12

Banners flout the sky.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 50

A sailor's wife had chestnuts in her lap,
And munch'd, and munch'd, and munch'd: "Give me," quoth I:
"Aroint thee, witch!" the rump-fed ronyon cries.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 4

Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid.
Ibid. Line 19

Dwindle, peak, and pine.
Ibid. Line 23

If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will not.
Ibid. Line 58

Stands not within the prospect of belief.
Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 74

The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,
And these are of them.
Ibid. Line 79

The insane root
That takes the reason prisoner.
Ibid. Line 84

And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths,
Win us with honest trifles, to betray 's
In deepest consequence.
Ibid. Line 123

I am Thane of Cawdor:
If good, why do I yield to that suggestion
Whose horrid image doth unfix my hair
And make my seated heart knock at my ribs,
Against the use of nature? Present fears
Are less than horrible imaginings.
Ibid. Line 134

Come what come may,
Time and the hour runs through the roughest day.
Ibid. Line 146

Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he owed,
As 'twere a careless trifle.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

There's no art
To find the mind's construction in the face:
He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust.
Ibid. Line 11

More is thy due than more than all can pay.
Ibid. Line 21

Glamis thou art, and Cawdor; and shalt be
What thou art promis'd. Yet do I fear thy nature;

It is too full o' the milk of human kindness [1]
To catch the nearest way.
Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 16

The raven himself is hoarse
That croaks the fatal entrance of Duncan
Under my battlements. Come, you spirits
That tend on mortal thoughts! unsex me here,
And fill me from the crown to the toe top full
Of direst cruelty; make thick my blood,
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose.
Ibid. Line 38

Nor heaven peep through the blanket of the dark,
To cry "Hold, hold!"
Ibid. Line 53

Your face, my thane, is as a book where men
May read strange matters. To beguile the time,
Look like the time; bear welcome in your eye,
Your hand, your tongue: look like the innocent flower,
But be the serpent under 't.
Ibid. Line 63

Duncan. This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.
Banquo. This guest of summer,
The temple-haunting martlet, does approve
By his lov'd mansionry that the heaven's breath
Smells wooingly here: no jutty, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage, but this bird
Hath made his pendent bed and procreant cradle:
Where they most breed and haunt, I have observed
The air is delicate.
Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 6, Line 1

If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well
It were done quickly; if the assassination
Could trammel up the consequence, and catch
With his surcease success; that but this blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,
We'd jump the life to come. But in these cases
We still have judgment here; that we but teach
Bloody instructions, which, being taught, return
To plague the inventor; this even-handed justice
Commends the ingredients of our poison'd chalice
To our own lips.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 1

Besides, this Duncan
Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been
So clear in his great office, that his virtues
Will plead like angels, trumpet-tongued against
The deep damnation of his taking-off;
And pity, like a naked new-born babe,
Striding the blast, or heaven's cherubim, horsed
Upon the sightless couriers of the air,
Shall blow the horrid deed in every eye,
That tears shall drown the wind. I have no spur
To prick the sides of my intent, but only
Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself
And falls on the other.
Ibid. Line 16

I have bought
Golden opinions from all sorts of people.
Ibid. Line 32

[1] The thunder of your words has soured the milk of human kindness in my heart. — Richard Brinsley Sheridan: *The Rivals* [1775], *Act III, Sc. 4*

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"
Like the poor cat i' the adage.[1]
Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 7, Line 44

I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none.
Ibid. Line 46

Nor time nor place
Did then adhere.
Ibid. Line 51

Macbeth. If we should fail, —
Lady Macbeth. We fail!
But screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail.
Ibid. Line 59

Memory, the warder of the brain.
Ibid. Line 65

There's husbandry in heaven;
Their candles are all out.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 4

Shut up
In measureless content.
Ibid. Line 16

Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch thee:
I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain?
Ibid. Line 33

Now o'er the one half-world
Nature seems dead.
Ibid. Line 49

Thou sure and firm-set earth,
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for fear
Thy very stones prate of my whereabout.
Ibid. Line 56

The bell invites me.
Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.
Ibid. Line 62

It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal bellman,
Which gives the stern'st good-night.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

[1] See John Heywood, page 93a.

The attempt and not the deed
Confounds us.
Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 12

Had he not resembled
My father as he slept I had done 't.
Ibid. Line 14

I had most need of blessing, and "Amen"
Stuck in my throat.
Ibid. Line 33

Methought I heard a voice cry, "Sleep no more!
Macbeth does murder sleep!" the innocent sleep,
Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleave of care,
The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,
Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,
Chief nourisher in life's feast.
Ibid. Line 36

"Glamis hath murder'd sleep, and therefore Cawdor
Shall sleep no more, Macbeth shall sleep no more!"
Ibid. Line 43

Infirm of purpose!
Give me the daggers. The sleeping and the dead
Are but as pictures; 'tis the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil.
Ibid. Line 52

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red.
Ibid. Line 61

Go the primrose way to the everlasting bonfire.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

It [drink] provokes the desire, but it takes away the performance.
Ibid. Line 34

The labour we delight in physics pain.
Ibid. Line 56

Tongue nor heart
Cannot conceive nor name thee!
Ibid. Line 70

Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o' the building!
Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 72

Downy sleep, death's counterfeit.
Ibid. Line 83

Had I but died an hour before this chance,
I had liv'd a blessed time; for, from this instant,
There's nothing serious in mortality,
All is but toys; renown and grace is dead.
The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of.
Ibid. Line 98

Who can be wise, amazed, temperate and furious,
Loyal and neutral, in a moment?
Ibid. Line 115

In the great hand of God I stand, and thence
Against the undivulg'd pretence I fight
Of treasonous malice.
Ibid. Line 137

To show an unfelt sorrow is an office
Which the false man does easy.
Ibid. Line 143

A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

I must become a borrower of the night
For a dark hour or twain.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27

Let every man be master of his time
Till seven at night.
Ibid. Line 41

Murderer. We are men, my liege.
Macbeth. Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men.
Ibid. Line 91

I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incensed that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.
Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 108

So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it or be rid on 't.
Ibid. Line 112

Things without all remedy
Should be without regard; what's done is done.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

We have scotch'd the snake, not kill'd it.
Ibid. Line 13

Duncan is in his grave;
After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing
Can touch him further.
Ibid. Line 22

Come, seeling night,
Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day,
And with thy bloody and invisible hand,
Cancel and tear to pieces that great bond
Which keeps me pale! Light thickens, and the crow
Makes wing to the rooky wood.
Ibid. Line 45

Now spurs the lated traveller apace
To gain the timely inn.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confined, bound in
To saucy doubts and fears.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 24

Now, good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both!
Ibid. Line 38

Thou canst not say I did it; never shake
Thy gory locks at me.
Ibid. Line 50

The air-drawn dagger.
Ibid. Line 62

I drink to the general joy of the whole table.
Ibid. Line 89

Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
Which thou dost glare with!
Ibid. Line 95

A thing of custom: 'tis no other;
Only it spoils the pleasure of the time.
Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 97

What man dare, I dare:
Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
The arm'd rhinoceros, or the Hyrcan tiger,
Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
Shall never tremble.
Ibid. Line 99

Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence!
Ibid. Line 106

Stand not upon the order of your going,
But go at once.
Ibid. Line 119

Macbeth. What is the night?
Lady Macbeth. Almost at odds with morning, which is which.
Ibid. Line 126

I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far, that, should I wade no more,
Returning were as tedious as go o'er.
Ibid. Line 136

My little spirit, see,
Sits in a foggy cloud, and stays for me.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 35

Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn and cauldron bubble.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 10

Eye of newt, and toe of frog,
Wool of bat, and tongue of dog.
Ibid. Line 14

Finger of birth-strangled babe,
Ditch-deliver'd by a drab.
Ibid. Line 30

By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.
Open, locks,
Whoever knocks!
Ibid. Line 44

How now, you secret, black, and midnight hags!
Ibid. Line 48

A deed without a name.
Ibid. Line 49

Be bloody, bold, and resolute; laugh to scorn
The power of man, for none of woman born
Shall harm Macbeth.
Macbeth. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 79

I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate.
Ibid. Line 83

Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be until
Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane hill
Shall come against him.[1]
Ibid. Line 92

Show his eyes, and grieve his heart;
Come like shadows, so depart!
Ibid. Line 110

What! will the line stretch out to the crack of doom?
Ibid. Line 117

The weird sisters.
Ibid. Line 136

When our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

Things at the worst will cease, or else climb upward
To what they were before.
Ibid. Line 24

Angels are bright still, though the brightest fell.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

Pour the sweet milk of concord into hell,
Uproar the universal peace, confound
All unity on earth.
Ibid. Line 98

Give sorrow words; the grief that does not speak
Whispers the o'er-fraught heart and bids it break.
Ibid. Line 209

What! all my pretty chickens and their dam
At one fell swoop?
Ibid. Line 218

O! I could play the woman with mine eyes
And braggart with my tongue.
Ibid. Line 229

[1] Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane,
I cannot taint with fear.
Act V, Sc. 3, L. 2

Out, damned spot! out, I say!
Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 38

Fie, my lord, fie! a soldier, and afeard?
Ibid. Line 40

Yet who would have thought the old man to have had so much blood in him?
Ibid. Line 42

The Thane of Fife had a wife: where is she now?
Ibid. Line 46

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand.
Ibid. Line 56

Those he commands move only in command,
Nothing in love; now does he feel his title
Hang loose about him, like a giant's robe
Upon a dwarfish thief.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 19

The devil damn thee black, thou cream-faced loon!
Where gott'st thou that goose look?
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 11

My way of life
Is fall'n into the sere, the yellow leaf;
And that which should accompany old age,
As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have; but in their stead,
Curses, not loud but deep; mouth-honour, breath,
Which the poor heart would fain deny, and dare not.
Ibid. Line 22

Doctor. Not so sick, my lord,
As she is troubled with thick-coming fancies,
That keep her from her rest.
Macbeth. Cure her of that:
Canst thou not minister to a mind diseas'd,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that perilous stuff
Which weighs upon the heart?
Doctor. Therein the patient
Must minister to himself.
Macbeth. Throw physic to the dogs: I'll none of it.
Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 37

I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again.
Ibid. Line 53

Hang out our banners on the outward walls;
The cry is still, "They come"; our castle's strength
Will laugh a siege to scorn.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

My fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir
As life were in 't. I have supp'd full with horrors.
Ibid. Line 11

Tomorrow, and tomorrow, and tomorrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day,
To the last syllable of recorded time;
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!
Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage
And then is heard no more: it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.
Ibid. Line 19

I 'gin to be aweary of the sun.
Ibid. Line 49

Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back.
Ibid. Line 51

I bear a charmed life.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 41

And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense;

That keep the word of promise to our ear
And break it to our hope.
Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 7, Line 48
Live to be the show and gaze o' the time.
Ibid. Line 53
Lay on, Macduff,
And damn'd be him that first cries, "Hold, enough!"
Ibid. Line 62
You shall see in him
The triple pillar of the world transform'd
Into a strumpet's fool.
Antony and Cleopatra [1606–1607]. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 12
There's beggary in the love that can be reckon'd.
Ibid. Line 15
Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide arch
Of the rang'd empire fall! Here is my space.
Ibid. Line 33
In nature's infinite book of secrecy
A little I can read.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11
On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him.
Ibid. Line 90
Eternity was in our lips and eyes,
Bliss in our brows bent.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 35
O! my oblivion is a very Antony,
And I am all forgotten.
Ibid. Line 90
Give me to drink mandragora.[1] . . .
That I might sleep out this great gap of time
My Antony is away.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4
The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men.
Ibid. Line 23
"Where's my serpent of old Nile?"
Ibid. Line 25
A morsel for a monarch.
Ibid. Line 31
My salad days,
When I was green in judgment.
Ibid. Line 73

[1] See *Othello*, page 188b.

We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers
Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers.
Antony and Cleopatra. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 5
Epicurean cooks
Sharpen with cloyless sauce his appetite.
Ibid. Line 24
You patch'd up your excuses.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 60
The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold,
Purple the sails, and so perfumed that
The winds were love-sick with them; the oars were silver,
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
It beggar'd all description.
Ibid. Line 199
Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety; other women cloy
The appetites they feed, but she makes hungry
Where most she satisfies; for vilest things
Become themselves in her, that the holy priests
Bless her when she is riggish.
Ibid. Line 243
I have not kept my square; but that to come
Shall all be done by the rule.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6
'Twas merry when
You wager'd on your angling; when your diver
Did hang a salt-fish on his hook, which he
With fervency drew up.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15
Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news.
Ibid. Line 85

Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne!
Antony and Cleopatra. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 120

Who does i' the wars more than his captain can
Becomes his captain's captain.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Celerity is never more admir'd
Than by the negligent.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 7

We have kiss'd away
Kingdoms and provinces.
Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 7

He wears the rose
Of youth upon him.
Ibid. Sc. 13, Line 20

Men's judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike.
Ibid. Line 31

Let's have one other gaudy night.
Ibid. Line 182

To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to 't with delight.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 20

This morning, like the spirit of a youth
That means to be of note, begins betimes.
Ibid. Line 26

O infinite virtue! com'st thou smiling from
The world's great snare uncaught?
Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 17

The shirt of Nessus is upon me.
Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 56

Sometimes we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon 't.
Ibid. Sc. 12, Line 2

That which is now a horse, even with a thought
The rack dislimns, and makes it indistinct,
As water is in water.
Ibid. Line 9

Unarm, Eros; the long day's task is done,
And we must sleep.
Antony and Cleopatra. Act IV, Sc. 12, Line 35

But I will be
A bridegroom in my death, and run into 't
As to a lover's bed.
Ibid. Line 99

I am dying, Egypt, dying; only
I here importune death awhile, until
Of many thousand kisses the poor last
I lay upon thy lips.
Ibid. Sc. 13, Line 18

O! wither'd is the garland of the war,
The soldier's pole is fall'n; young boys and girls
Are level now with men; the odds is gone,
And there is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon.
Ibid. Line 64

Let's do it after the high Roman fashion.
Ibid. Line 87

And it is great
To do that thing that ends all other deeds,
Which shackles accidents, and bolts up change.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 4

For his bounty,
There was no winter in 't; an autumn 'twas
That grew the more by reaping.
Ibid. Line 86

If there be, or ever were, one such,
It's past the size of dreaming.
Ibid. Line 96

The bright day is done,
And we are for the dark.
Ibid. Line 192

Mechanic slaves
With greasy aprons, rules, and hammers.
Ibid. Line 208

A woman is a dish for the gods if the devil dress her not.
Ibid. Line 274

I have
Immortal longings in me.
Antony and Cleopatra. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 282

If thou and nature can so gently part,
The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd.
Ibid. Line 296

Dost thou not see my baby at my breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep?
Ibid. Line 311

As she would catch another Antony
In her strong toil of grace.
Ibid. Line 348

The gods sent not
Corn for the rich men only.
Coriolanus [*1607–1608*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 213*

Had I a dozen sons, each in my love alike and none less dear than thine and my good Marcius, I had rather eleven die nobly for their country than one voluptuously surfeit out of action.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

All the yarn she spun in Ulysses' absence did but fill Ithaca full of moths.
Ibid. Line 93

Nature teaches beasts to know their friends.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of allaying Tiber in't.[1]
Ibid Line 52

Bid them wash their faces,
And keep their teeth clean.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

I thank you for your voices: thank you,
Your most sweet voices.
Ibid. Line 179

The mutable, rank-scented many.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 65

Hear you this Triton of the minnows? Mark you
His absolute "shall"?
Ibid. Line 88

[1] When flowing cups pass swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.
RICHARD LOVELACE: *To Althea from Prison* [1649], *St. 2*

Enough, with over-measure.
Coriolanus. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 139

What is the city but the people?
Ibid. Line 198

His nature is too noble for the world:
He would not flatter Neptune for his trident,
Or Jove for 's power to thunder. His heart's his mouth:
What his breast forges, that his tongue must vent;
And, being angry, does forget that ever
He heard the name of death.
Ibid. Line 254

That it shall hold companionship in peace
With honour, as in war.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I do love
My country's good with a respect more tender,
More holy, more profound, than mine own life.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 109

Pride
Which out of daily fortune ever taints
The happy man.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 37

So our virtues
Lie in the interpretation of the time.
Ibid. Line 49

You know the very road into his kindness,
And cannot lose your way.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 60

Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest snow
And hangs on Dian's temple.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

Is't possible that so short a time can alter the condition of a man?
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 10

They'll give him death by inches.
Ibid. Line 43

Splitting the air with noise.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 52

If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I

Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli:
Alone I did it.
Coriolanus. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 114

Thou hast done a deed whereat valour will weep.
Ibid. Line 135

He shall have a noble memory.
Ibid. Line 155

'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after.
Timon of Athens [*1607–1608*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 108*

I call the gods to witness.
Ibid. Line 138

Satiety of commendations.
Ibid. Line 167

Ceremony was but devis'd at first
To set a gloss on faint deeds, hollow welcomes,
Recanting goodness, sorry ere 'tis shown;
But where there is true friendship, there needs none.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

Here's that which is too weak to be a sinner,
Honest water, which ne'er left man i' the mire.[1]
Ibid. Line 60

Immortal gods, I crave no pelf;
I pray for no man but myself:
Grant I may never prove so fond,
To trust man on his oath or bond.
Ibid. Line 64

Men shut their doors against a setting sun.
Ibid. Line 152

Every room
Hath blazed with lights and bray'd with minstrelsy
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 170

Every man has his fault, and honesty is his.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 30

Policy sits above conscience.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 95

Nothing emboldens sin so much as mercy.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 3

[1] Inscribed on the drinking fountain in the market-square of Stratford-on-Avon.

You fools of fortune, trencher-friends, time's flies.
Timon of Athens. Act III, Sc. 6, Line 107

We have seen better days.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 27

O! the fierce wretchedness that glory brings us.
Ibid. Line 30

I am Misanthropos, and hate mankind.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 53

I'll example you with thievery:
The sun's a thief, and with his great attraction
Robs the vast sea; the moon's an arrant thief,
And her pale fire she snatches from the sun;
The sea's a thief, whose liquid surge resolves
The moon into salt tears; the earth's a thief,
That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen
From general excrement: each thing's a thief.
Ibid. Line 441

Life's uncertain voyage.
Ibid. Act. V, Sc. 1, Line 207

As an arrow shot
From a well-experienc'd archer hits the mark
His eye doth level at.
Pericles [*1608–1609*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 163*

The sad companion, dull-eyed melancholy.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

Third Fisherman. Master, I marvel how the fishes live in the sea.

First Fisherman. Why, as men do aland; the great ones eat up the little ones.[1]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 29

Lest the bargain should catch cold and starve.
Cymbeline [*1609–1610*]. *Act I, Sc. 4, Line 186*

[1] Men lived like fishes; the great ones devoured the small. — ALGERNON SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Chap. 2, Sect. XVIII*

Hath his bellyful of fighting.
Cymbeline. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 24

How bravely thou becomest thy bed!
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

The most patient man in loss, the most coldest that ever turned up ace.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phoebus 'gins arise,[1]
His steeds to water at those springs
On chaliced flowers that lies;
And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes:
With everything that pretty is,
My lady sweet, arise.
Ibid. Line 22

As chaste as unsunn'd snow.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 13

Some griefs are med'cinable.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 33

Prouder than rustling in unpaid-for silk.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

So slippery that
The fear's as bad as falling.
Ibid. Line 48

The game is up.
Ibid. Line 107

Slander,
Whose edge is sharper than the sword, whose tongue
Outvenoms all the worms of Nile, whose breath
Rides on the posting winds and doth belie
All corners of the world.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

Against self-slaughter
There is a prohibition so divine
That cravens my weak hand.
Ibid. Line 78

It is no act of common passage, but
A strain of rareness.
Ibid. Line 94

Weariness
Can snore upon the flint when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 33

An angel! or, if not,
An earthly paragon!
Cymbeline. Act III, Sc. 6, Line 42

Society is no comfort
To one not sociable.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 12

I wear not
My dagger in my mouth.
Ibid. Line 78

And put
My clouted brogues from off my feet.
Ibid. Line 213

Fear no more the heat o' the sun,
Nor the furious winter's rages;
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone, and ta'en thy wages.
Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.
Ibid. Line 258

Fortune brings in some boats that are not steer'd.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 46

By medicine life may be prolong'd, yet death
Will seize the doctor too.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 29

To the onlie begetter.
Sonnets [Published 1609]. Dedication

When forty winters shall besiege my brow,
And dig deep trenches in thy beauty's field.
Sonnet 2

Thou art thy mother's glass, and she in thee
Calls back the lovely April of her prime.
Sonnet 3

Music to hear, why hear'st thou music sadly?
Sweets with sweet war not, joy delights in joy.
Sonnet 8

Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?
Thou art more lovely and more temperate:
Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,
And summer's lease hath all too short a date.
Sonnet 18

[1] See Lyly, page 112b.

But thy eternal summer shall not fade.
Sonnet 18

The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories, once foil'd,
Is from the books of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd.
Sonnet 25

When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes
I all alone beweep my outcast state.
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries.
Sonnet 29

Desiring this man's art, and that man's scope,
With what I most enjoy contented least;
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising.
Ibid.

For thy sweet love remember'd such wealth brings
That then I scorn to change my state with kings.
Ibid.

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear times' waste.
Sonnet 30

But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,
All losses are restor'd and sorrows end.
Ibid.

Full many a glorious morning have I seen.
Sonnet 33

Roses have thorns, and silver fountains mud;
Clouds and eclipses stain both moon and sun,
And loathsome canker lives in sweetest bud.
All men make faults.
Sonnet 35

For nimble thought can jump both sea and land.
Sonnet 44

Against that time when thou shalt strangely pass,
And scarcely greet me with that sun, thine eye,
When love, converted from the thing it was,
Shall reasons find of settled gravity.
Sonnet 49

My grief lies onward, and my joy behind.
Sonnet 50

Like stones of worth they thinly placed are,
Or captain jewels in the carcanet.
Sonnet 52

O! how much more doth beauty beauteous seem
By that sweet ornament which truth doth give!
Sonnet 54

Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rhyme.
Sonnet 55

Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,
So do our minutes hasten to their end.
Sonnet 60

Ruin hath taught me thus to ruminate, —
That Time will come and take my love away.
Sonnet 64

Tir'd with all these, for restful death I cry.
Sonnet 66

And art made tongue-tied by authority.
Ibid.

And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill.
Ibid.

No longer mourn for me when I am dead
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
Give warning to the world that I am fled
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell.
Sonnet 71

That time of year thou may'st in me behold

When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,
Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.
Sonnet 73

Clean starved for a look.
Sonnet 75

Your monument shall be my gentle verse,
Which eyes not yet created shall o'er-read;
And tongues to be your being shall rehearse,
When all the breathers of this world are dead;
You still shall live — such virtue hath my pen —
Where breath most breathes, — even in the mouths of men.
Sonnet 81

Who is it that says most? which can say more
Than this rich praise, — that you alone are you?
Sonnet 84

Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing,
And like enough thou know'st thy estimate.
Sonnet 87

Do not, when my heart hath 'scap'd this sorrow,
Come in the rearward of a conquer'd woe;
Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purpos'd overthrow.
Sonnet 90

The summer's flower is to the summer sweet,
Though to itself it only live and die.
Sonnet 94

Lilies that fester smell far worse than weeds.
Ibid.

The hardest knife ill-used doth lose his edge.
Sonnet 95

From you I have been absent in the spring,
When proud-pied April, dress'd in all his trim,
Hath put a spirit of youth in everything.
Sonnet 98

Sweets grown common lose their dear delight.
Sonnet 102

To me, fair friend, you never can be old,
For as you were when first your eye I ey'd
Such seems your beauty still.
Sonnet 104

Still constant is a wondrous excellence.
Sonnet 105

When in the chronicle of wasted time
I see descriptions of the fairest wights,
And beauty making beautiful old rime
In praise of ladies dead and lovely knights,
Then, in the blazon of sweet beauty's best,
Of hand, of foot, of lip, of eye, of brow,
I see their antique pen would have exprest
Even such a beauty as you master now.
Sonnet 106

Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul
Of the wide world dreaming on things to come
Can yet the lease of my true love control,
Suppos'd as forfeit to a confin'd doom.
The mortal moon hath her eclipse endur'd,
And the sad augurs mock their own presage.
Incertainties now crown themselves assured,
And peace proclaims olives of endless age.
Sonnet 107

That is my home of love; if I have ranged,
Like him that travels, I return again.
Sonnet 109

Alas, 'tis true I have gone here and there,
And made myself a motley to the view,
Gor'd mine own thoughts, sold cheap what is most dear,

Made old offences of affections new.
Sonnet 110

My nature is subdu'd
To what it works in, like the dyer's hand.
Sonnet 111

Let me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds.
Sonnet 116

O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark,
That looks on tempests and is never shaken;
It is the star to every wandering bark.
Ibid.

If this be error, and upon me prov'd,
I never writ, nor no man ever lov'd.
Ibid.

And ruin'd love, when it is built anew,
Grows fairer than at first, more strong, far greater.
Sonnet 119

'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of being;
And the just pleasure lost, which is so deem'd,
Not by our feeling, but by others' seeing.
Sonnet 121

No, I am that I am, and they that level
At my abuses reckon up their own.
Ibid.

To kiss the tender inward of thy hand.
Sonnet 128

The expense of spirit in a waste of shame
Is lust in action; and till action, lust
Is perjur'd, murd'rous, bloody, full of blame,
Savage, extreme, rude, cruel, not to trust.
Enjoyed no sooner but despised straight;
Past reason hunted; and no sooner had,
Past reason hated, as a swallow'd bait,
On purpose laid to make the taker mad:
Mad in pursuit, and in possession so;
Had, having, and in quest to have, extreme;
A bliss in proof, — and prov'd, a very woe;
Before, a joy propos'd; behind, a dream.
All this the world well knows; yet none knows well
To shun the heaven that leads men to this hell.
Sonnet 129

My mistress' eyes are nothing like the sun;
Coral is far more red than her lips' red:
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun;
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head.
Sonnet 130

That full star that ushers in the even.
Sonnet 132

When my love swears that she is made of truth,
I do believe her, though I know she lies.
Sonnet 138

Two loves I have of comfort and despair,
Which like two spirits do suggest me still.
Sonnet 144

For I have sworn thee fair, and thought thee bright,
Who art as black as hell, as dark as night.
Sonnet 147

You pay a great deal too dear for what's given freely.
The Winter's Tale [*1610–1611*].
Act I, Sc. 1, Line 18

We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk i' the sun,
And bleat the one at the other: what we changed
Was innocence for innocence.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 67

One good deed, dying tongueless,
Slaughters a thousand waiting upon that.
Ibid. Line 92

Paddling palms and pinching fingers.
Ibid. Line 116

Affection! thy intention stabs the centre:
Thou dost make possible things not so held,

Communicatest with dreams.
The Winter's Tale. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 139

He makes a July's day short as December.
Ibid. Line 169

Black brows, they say,
Become some women best, so that there be not
Too much hair there, but in a semicircle,
Or a half-moon made with a pen.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 8

A sad tale's best for winter.
Ibid. Line 24

There's some ill planet reigns:
I must be patient till the heavens look
With an aspect more favourable.
Ibid. Line 104

The silence often of pure innocence
Persuades when speaking fails.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

It is a heretic that makes the fire,
Not she which burns in 't.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 116

I am a feather for each wind that blows.
Ibid. Line 153

What's gone and what's past help
Should be past grief.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 223

This is fairy gold.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 127

Then comes in the sweet o' the year.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 3

A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.
Ibid. Line 26

A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a.
Ibid. Line 135

There's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savour all the winter long.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 74

Daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares, and take
The winds of March with beauty.
Ibid. Line 118

What you do
Still betters what is done.
Ibid. Line 135

When you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do
Nothing but that.
The Winter's Tale. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 140

I love a ballad in print, a-life, for then we are sure they are true.
Ibid. Line 262

The self-same sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage, but
Looks on alike.
Ibid. Line 457

To unpathed waters, undreamed shores.
Ibid. Line 580

Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose heart together
Affliction alters.
Ibid. Line 586

Let me have no lying; it becomes none but tradesmen.
Ibid. Line 747

To purge melancholy.
Ibid. Line 792

Stars, stars!
And all eyes else dead coals.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 67

I was no gentleman born.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 146

What fine chisel
Could ever yet cut breath?
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

There's time enough for that.
Ibid. Line 128

He hath no drowning mark upon him; his complexion is perfect gallows.
The Tempest [*1611–1612*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 33*

Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground.
Ibid. Line 70

I would fain die a dry death.
Ibid. Line 73

What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of time?
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I, thus neglecting worldly ends, all dedicated

To closeness and the bettering of my mind.

The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 89

By telling of it,
Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie.

Ibid. Line 99

My library
Was dukedom large enough.

Ibid. Line 109

The very rats
Instinctively have quit it.

Ibid. Line 147

Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd me
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom.

Ibid. Line 166

From the still-vexed Bermoothes.

Ibid. Line 229

I will be correspondent to command,
And do my spiriting gently.

Ibid. Line 297

Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands:
Curtsied when you have, and kiss'd
The wild waves whist.
Foot it featly here and there.

Ibid. Line 375

This music crept by me upon the waters,
Allaying both their fury, and my passion,
With its sweet air.

Ibid. Line 389

Full fathom five thy father lies;
Of his bones are coral made;
Those are pearls that were his eyes:
Nothing of him that doth fade
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.[1]

Ibid. Line 394

The fringed curtains of thine eye advance.

Ibid. Line 405

Less too light winning
Make the prize light.

Ibid. Line 448

There's nothing ill can dwell in such a temple:
If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't.

The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 454

He receives comfort like cold porridge.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 10

Gonzalo. Here is everything advantageous to life.

Antonio. True; save means to live.

Ibid. Line 52

What is past is prologue.[1]

Ibid. Line 261

A very ancient and fish-like smell.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 27

Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows.

Ibid. Line 42

I shall laugh myself to death.

Ibid. Line 167

'Ban, 'Ban, Ca-Caliban,
Has a new master — Get a new man.

Ibid. Line 197

Ferdinand. Here's my hand.
Miranda. And mine, with my heart in't.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 89

Moon-calf.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 25

Keep a good tongue in your head.

Ibid. Line 41

He that dies pays all debts.

Ibid. Line 143

The isle is full of noises,
Sounds and sweet airs, that give delight, and hurt not.
Sometimes a thousand twangling instruments
Will hum about mine ears; and sometimes voices,
That, if I then had wak'd after long sleep,
Will make me sleep again.

Ibid. Line 146

A kind
Of excellent dumb discourse.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 38

Do not give dalliance
Too much rein.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 51

[1] The last three lines are inscribed on Shelley's gravestone.

[1] Inscription on pedestal under "Female Figure," East, National Archives Building, Washington, D.C.

Our revels now are ended. These our actors,
As I foretold you, were all spirits, and
Are melted into air, into thin air;
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous palaces,
The solemn temples, the great globe itself,
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve;
And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,
Leave not a rack behind. We are such stuff
As dreams are made on, and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep.
The Tempest. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 148

With foreheads villanous low.
Ibid. Line 252

I'll break my staff,
Bury it certain fathoms in the earth,
And, deeper than did ever plummet sound
I'll drown my book.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 54

Where the bee sucks, there suck I;
In a cowslip's bell I lie.
There I couch when owls do cry.
On the bat's back I do fly
After summer merrily:
Merrily, merrily shall I live now,
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough.
Ibid. Line 88

O brave new world,
That has such people in't!
Ibid. Line 183

Let us not burden our remembrances
With a heaviness that's gone.
Ibid. Line 199

My ending is despair.
Ibid. Epilogue, Line 15

Order gave each thing view.
King Henry VIII [*1613*]. *Act I, Sc. 1, Line 44*

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.
Ibid. Line 52

The force of his own merit makes his way.
King Henry VIII. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 64

Anger is like
A full-hot horse, who being allow'd his way,
Self-mettle tires him.
Ibid. Line 132

Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself.
Ibid. Line 140

New customs,
Though they be never so ridiculous,
Nay, let 'em be unmanly, yet are follow'd.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

The mirror of all courtesy.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 53

Go with me, like good angels, to my end:
And, as the long divorce of steel falls on me,
Make of your prayers one sweet sacrifice,
And lift my soul to heaven.
Ibid. Line 75

This bold bad man.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 44

'Tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perked up in a glistering grief
And wear a golden sorrow.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

I would not be a queen
For all the world.
Ibid. Line 45

Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain-tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 3

Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge
That no king can corrupt.
Ibid. Line 99

'Tis well said again;
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say well:
And yet words are no deeds.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 153

And then to breakfast with
What appetite you have.
King Henry VIII. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 203

I have touched the highest point of all my greatness;
And from that full meridian of my glory,
I haste now to my setting: I shall fall
Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
And no man see me more.
Ibid. Line 224

Press not a falling man too far!
Ibid. Line 334

Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!
This is the state of man: to-day he puts forth
The tender leaves of hopes; to-morrow blossoms,
And bears his blushing honours thick upon him;
The third day comes a frost, a killing frost;
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do. I have ventured,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me,
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream, that must forever hide me.
Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye:
I feel my heart new opened. O! how wretched
Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours!
There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have —
And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again.
King Henry VIII. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 352

A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience.
Ibid. Line 380

A load would sink a navy.
Ibid. Line 384

And sleep in dull cold marble.
Ibid. Line 434

I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels.
Ibid. Line 441

Love thyself last: cherish those hearts that hate thee;
Corruption wins not more than honesty.
Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues: be just, and fear not:
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and truth's; then if thou fall'st, O Cromwell,
Thou fall'st a blessed martyr!
Ibid. Line 444

Had I but served my God with half the zeal [1]
I served my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.
Ibid. Line 456

An old man, broken with the storms of state,
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;
Give him a little earth for charity!
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 21

He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in peace.
Ibid. Line 29

[1] Had I served God as well in every part
As I did serve my king and master still,
My scope had not this season been so short,
Nor would have had the power to do me ill.
THOMAS CHURCHYARD: *Death of Morton* [1593]

So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him!

King Henry VIII. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 31

He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach.

Ibid. Line 33

Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues
We write in water.[1]

Ibid. Line 45

He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one;
Exceeding wise, fair-spoken, and persuading;
Lofty and sour to them that loved him not,
But to those men that sought him sweet as summer.

Ibid. Line 51

Yet in bestowing, madam,
He was most princely.

Ibid. Line 56

After my death I wish no other herald,
No other speaker of my living actions,
To keep mine honour from corruption,
But such an honest chronicler as Griffith.

Ibid. Line 69

To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasures.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 30

'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

You were ever good at sudden commendations.

Ibid. Line 122

Those about her
From her shall read the perfect ways of honour.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 37

Nor shall this peace sleep with her; but as when
The bird of wonder dies, the maiden phoenix,
Her ashes new-create another heir
As great in admiration as herself.

Ibid. Line 40

Wherever the bright sun of heaven shall shine,

[1] See Sir Thomas More, page 86a.

His honour and the greatness of his name
Shall be, and make new nations.

King Henry VIII. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 51

A most unspotted lily shall she pass
To the ground, and all the world shall mourn her.

Ibid. Line 62

Some come to take their ease
And sleep an act or two.

Ibid. Epilogue, Line 2

When as thine eye hath chose the dame. . . .
Plainly say thou lov'st her well,
And set thy person forth to sell.

Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music. IV

The strongest castle, tower, and town,
The golden bullet beats it down.

Ibid.

Have you not heard it said full oft,
A woman's nay doth stand for naught?

Ibid.

Good friend, for Jesu's sake forbear
To dig the dust enclosed here.
Blest be the man that spares these stones,
Cursed be he that moves my bones.

Shakespeare's Epitaph

JOHN DAVIES
[1565?–1618]

Beauty's but skin deep.[1]

A Select Second Husband for Sir Thomas Overburie's Wife [*1606*]. *VI*

THOMAS NASH
[1567–1601]

Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king;
Then blooms each thing, then maids dance in a ring,

[1] All the beauty of the world, 'tis but skin deep. — RALPH VENNING: *Orthodoxe Paradoxes* [3d ed., 1650], *The Triumph of Assurance, P. 41*

Many a dangerous temptation comes to us in fine gay colours that are but skin-deep. — MATHEW HENRY [1662–1714]: *Commentaries, Genesis, III*

Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing.
Cuckoo, jug-jug, pu-we, to-witta-woo!
Spring

Brightness falls from the air;
Queens have died young and fair;
Dust hath closed Helen's eye.
In Time of Pestilence

SIR HENRY WOTTON
[1568–1639]

Love lodged in a woman's breast
Is but a guest.
A Woman's Heart [*1651*]

How happy is he born and taught,
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!
The Character of a Happy Life [*1651*]. *Stanza 1*

Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book or friend.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Lord of himself, though not of lands;
And having nothing, yet hath all.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 6

You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies, —
What are you when the moon [2] shall rise?
On his Mistress, the Queen of Bohemia.[3] *Stanza 1*

He first deceased; she for a little tried
To live without him, liked it not, and died.
Upon the Death of Sir Albert Morton's Wife [*1651*]

[1] As having nothing, and yet possessing all things. — *2 Corinthians, VI, 10*
See Terence, page 31b.
[2] "Sun" in *Reliquiae Wottonianae* [eds. 1651, 1654, 1672, 1685]
[3] This was printed with music as early as 1624, in Est's "Sixth Set of Books," etc., and is found in many MSS. — JOHN HANNAH: *The Courtly Poets* [1870]

Hanging was the worst use a man could be put to.
The Disparity Between Buckingham and Essex [*1651*]

An ambassador is an honest man sent to lie abroad for the commonwealth.[1]
Reliquiae Wottonianae [*1651*]

The itch of disputing will prove the scab of churches.[2]
A Panegyric to King Charles [*1651*]

SIR JOHN DAVIES
[1569–1626]

What can we know? or what can we discern,
When error chokes the windows of the mind?
The Vanity of Human Learning [*1596*]. *Stanza 15*

We that acquaint ourselves with ev'ry zone,
And pass both tropics, and behold each pole,
When we come home are to ourselves unknown,
And unacquainted still with our own soul.
Ibid. Stanza 25

I know my soul hath power to know all things,
Yet is she blind and ignorant in all:
I know I'm one of Nature's little kings,
Yet to the least and vilest things am thrall.
Ibid. Stanza 44

I know my life's a pain, and but a span;
I know my sense is mock'd in ev'ry thing:
And to conclude, I know myself a man,

[1] In a letter to Velserus [1612] Wotton says that this "merry definition of an ambassador . . I had chanced to set down at my friend's, Mr. Christopher Fleckamore, in his Album."
[2] He directed the stone over his grave to be inscribed:
Hic jacet hujus sententiae primus auctor:
DISPUTANDI PRURITUS ECCLESIARUM SCABIES.
Nomen alias quaere
(Here lies the author of this phrase: "The itch for disputing is the sore of churches." Seek his name elsewhere.) (IZAAK WALTON: *Life of Wotton* [1651])

Which is a proud, and yet a wretched thing.

The Vanity of Human Learning. Stanza 45

MARTYN PARKER
[?–1656]

Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease,
Ah! little do you think upon
The dangers of the seas.

Song

When the stormy winds do blow.[1]

Ibid.

THOMAS MIDDLETON
[1570–1627]

Better the day, better the deed.[2]

Michaelmas Term [*1607*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

As true as I live.

The Family of Love [*1608*]. *Act V, Sc. 3*

That disease
Of which all old men sicken, — avarice.[3]

The Roaring Girl [*1611*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Beat all your feathers as flat down as pancakes.

Ibid.

As the case stands.

The Old Law [*1656*]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

On his last legs.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

As old Chaucer was wont to say, that broad famous English poet.

More Dissemblers besides Women [*1657*]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

[1] When the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.
THOMAS CAMPBELL [1777–1844]: *Ye Mariners of England*

[2] The better the day, the worse deed. — MATHEW HENRY [1662–1714]: *Commentaries, Genesis, III*
The better the day the better the deed. — DICKENS: *Edwin Drood* [1870], *Chap. 10*

[3] So for a good old-gentlemanly vice
I think I must take up with avarice.
BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto I, St. 216*

'Tis a stinger.[1]

More Dissemblers besides Women. Act III, Sc. 2

How many honest words have suffered corruption since Chaucer's days!

No Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's [*1657*]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

Anything for a Quiet Life.

Title of play [*1662*]

This was a good week's labour.

Anything for a Quiet Life. Act V, Sc. 3

Black spirits and white, red spirits and gray,
Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle may.[2]

The Witch [*published 1778*]. *Act V, Sc. 2*

Though I say it that should not say it.

Wit at Several Weapons (*probably in collaboration with William Rowley* [*1585?–1642?*]). *Act II, Sc. 2*

THOMAS DEKKER
[1570?–1641]

The reason why fond women love to buy
Adulterate complexion: here 'tis read, —
False colours last after the true be dead.

A Description of a Lady by Her Lover

This age thinks better of a gilded fool
Than of a threadbare saint in wisdom's school.

Old Fortunatus [*1600*]

Honest labour bears a lovely face.

Patient Grissell [*1603*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Cast away care, he that loves sorrow
Lengthens not a day, nor can buy to-morrow;
Money is trash, and he that will spend it,
Let him drink merrily, fortune will send it.

The Sun's Darling [*1624*] (*Revised by John Ford*)

[1] He 'as had a stinger. — FLETCHER: *Wit without Money* [1639], *Act IV, Sc. 1*

[2] These lines are introduced into *Macbeth, Act IV, Sc. 1*. According to Steevens, "the song was, in all probability, a traditional one."

The best of men
That e'er wore earth about him was a sufferer;
A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit,
The first true gentleman that ever breathed.
The Honest Whore. Part I [*1604*], *Act I, Sc. 12*

We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.
Ibid. Part II [*1630*], *Act I, Sc. 2*

JOHN DONNE [1]
[1573–1631]

I wonder by my troth, what thou, and I
Did, till we lov'd? were we not wean'd till then?
But suck'd on country pleasures, childishly?
Or snorted we in the seven sleepers' den?
The Good Morrow. Stanza 1

And now good morrow to our waking souls,
Which watch not one another out of fear;
For love, all love of other sights controls,
And makes one little room, an everywhere.
Let sea-discoverers to new worlds have gone,
Let maps to other, worlds on worlds have shown,
Let us possess one world, each hath one, and is one.
Ibid. Stanza 2

My face in thine eye, thine in mine appears,
And true plain hearts do in the faces rest,
Where can we find two better hemispheres
Without sharp North, without declining West?
The Good Morrow. Stanza 3

Go, and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root,
Tell me, where all past years are,
Or who cleft the Devil's foot.
Song. Stanza 1

And swear
No where
Lives a woman true and fair.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Though she were true, when you met her,
And last, till you write your letter,
Yet she
Will be
False, ere I come, to two, or three.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I have done one braver thing
Than all the Worthies did;
And yet a braver thence doth spring,
Which is, to keep that hid.
The Undertaking, Stanza 1

But he who loveliness within
Hath found, all outward loathes,
For he who colour loves, and skin,
Loves but their oldest clothes.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And dare love that, and say so too,
And forget the He and She.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Busy old fool, unruly Sun,
Why dost thou thus,
Through windows, and through curtains call on us?
Must to thy motions lovers' seasons run?
The Sun Rising. Stanza 1

She is all states, and all princes, I,
Nothing else is.
Ibid. Stanza 3

For God sake hold your tongue, and let me love.
The Canonization. Stanza 1

I am two fools, I know,
For loving, and for saying so
In whining poetry.
The Triple Fool. Stanza 1

Who are a little wise, the best fools be.
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] Except where otherwise stated, these quotations are from the 1633 edition. The "Songs and Sonnets" were written by Donne before the turn of the century, according to Ben Jonson "ere he was twenty-five years old," but there is no evidence to show the exact date of their composition.

Sweetest love, I do not go,
For weariness of thee,
Nor in hope the world can show
A fitter love for me;
But since that I
Must die at last, 'tis best,
To use my self in jest
Thus by feign'd deaths to die.
Song. Stanza 1

When I died last, and dear, I die
As often as from thee I go.
The Legacy. Stanza 1

Oh do not die, for I shall hate
All women so, when thou art gone.
The Fever. Stanza 1

Twice or thrice had I loved thee,
Before I knew thy face or name;
So in a voice, so in a shapeless flame,
Angels affect us oft, and worshipp'd be.
Air and Angels. Stanza 1

Just such disparity
As is 'twixt air and Angels' purity,
'Twixt women's love, and men's will ever be.
Ibid. Stanza 2

All Kings, and all their favorites,
All glory of honours, beauties, wits,
The sun itself, which makes times, as they pass,
Is elder by a year, now, than it was
When thou and I first one another saw:
All other things, to their destruction draw,
Only our love hath no decay;
This, no tomorrow hath, nor yesterday,
Running, it never runs from us away,
But truly keeps his first, last, everlasting day.
The Anniversary. Stanza 1

At their best
Sweetness and wit, they are but mummy, possess'd.
Love's Alchemy. Stanza 2

Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks.
The Bait.[1] *Stanza 1*

[1] Included by Izaak Walton in *The Compleat Angler* [1653], *Chap. 9*, as "made by Dr. Donne, and made to shew the world that he could make soft verses, when he thought them fit and worth his labour."

See Marlowe, page 123a, and C. Day Lewis, page 992b.

Dull sublunary lovers' love
(Whose soul is sense) cannot admit
Absence, because it doth remove
Those things which elemented it.
A Valediction Forbidding Mourning. Stanza 4

Our two souls therefore, which are one,
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat.
Ibid. Stanza 6

If they be two, they are two so
As stiff twin compasses are two,
Thy soul the fixt foot, makes no show
To move, but doth, if the other do
Ibid. Stanza 7

Our eyes, upon one double string;
So to'entergraft our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation.
The Extasy. Line 8

Love's mysteries in souls do grow,
But yet the body is his book.
Ibid. Line 71

I long to talk with some old lover's ghost,
Who died before the god of love was born.
Love's Deity. Stanza 1

A bracelet of bright hair about the bone.
The Relic. Stanza 1

So, so, break off this last lamenting kiss,
Which sucks two souls, and vapours both away.
The Expiration. Stanza 1

Ah cannot we
As well as cocks and lions jocund be,
After such pleasures?
Farewell to Love [*1635*]

Love built on beauty, soon as beauty dies.
Elegies. II, The Anagram

Nature's lay idiot, I taught thee to love.
Ibid. VII

She, and comparisons are odious.[1]
Ibid. VIII, The Comparison

[1] See Fortescue, page 83b.

No spring, nor summer beauty hath such grace,
As I have seen in one autumnal face.
Elegies. IX, The Autumnal

O my America! my new-found land.
Ibid. XIX, To His Mistress Going to Bed [*1669*]

Sir, more than kisses, letters mingle souls;
For, thus friends absent speak.
Verse Letter to Sir Henry Wotton. Line 1

Be thou thine own home, and in thy self dwell.
Ibid. Line 47

And seeing the snail, which everywhere doth roam,
Carrying his own house still, still is at home,
Follow (for he is easy pac'd) this snail,
Be thine own palace, or the world's thy jail.
Ibid. Line 49

And new Philosophy calls all in doubt,
The element of fire is quite put out;
The sun is lost, and the earth, and no man's wit
Can well direct him where to look for it.
And freely men confess that this world's spent,
When in the planets, and the firmament
They seek so many new; then see that this
Is crumbled out again to his atomies.
'Tis all in pieces, all coherence gone;
All just supply, and all relation:
Prince, subject, Father, Son, are things forgot.
An Anatomie of the World. The First Anniversary of the Death of Mistress Elizabeth Drury [*1611*]. *Line 205*

Her pure, and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly wrought,
That one might almost say, her body thought.
Of the Progress of the Soul. The Second Anniversary of the Death of Mistress Elizabeth Drury [*1612*]. *Line 244*

I am a little world made cunningly
Of elements, and an angelic sprite.
Holy Sonnets. V [*1635*]

At the round earth's imagin'd corners,[1] blow
Your trumpets, angels, and arise, arise
From death, you numberless infinities
Of souls.
Ibid. VII

All whom war, dearth, age, agues, tyrannies,
Despair, law, chance, hath slain.
Ibid.

Death be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for thou art not so,
For those whom thou think'st thou dost overthrow,
Die not, poor death, nor yet canst thou kill me.
Ibid. X

One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die.
Ibid.

Batter my heart, three-person'd God; for you
As yet but knock, breath, shine, and seek to mend.
Ibid. XIV

Since I am coming to that holy room,
Where, with thy quire of saints for evermore,
I shall be made thy music; as I come
I tune the instrument here at the door,
And what I must do then, think here before.
Hymn to God my God, in My Sickness [*1635*]. *Stanza 1*

Whilst my physicians by their love are grown
Cosmographers, and I their map, who lie
Flat on this bed.
Ibid. Stanza 2

I observe the physician with the same diligence as he the disease.
Devotions [*1624*]. *VI*

[1] See Du Bartas, page 102a.

The flea, though he kill none, he does all the harm he can.

Devotions. XII

No man is an island, entire of itself; every man is a piece of the continent, a part of the main; if a clod be washed away by the sea, Europe is the less, as well as if a promontory were, as well as if a manor of thy friends or of thine own were; any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in mankind; and therefore never send to know for whom the bell tolls; it tolls for thee.

Ibid. XVII

I throw myself down in my chamber, and I call in and invite God and his angels thither, and when they are there, I neglect God and his angels, for the noise of a fly, for the rattling of a coach, for the whining of a door.

Sermon LXXX, At the Funeral of Sir William Cokayne [*1626*]

BEN JONSON [1]
[1573?–1637]

It was a mighty while ago.

Every Man in his Humour [*1598*]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

As he brews, so shall he drink.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

It must be done like lightning.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 5

True happiness
Consists not in the multitude of friends,
But in the worth and choice.

Cynthia's Revels [*1600*]. *Act III, Sc. 2*

Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,
Now the sun is laid to sleep,
Seated in thy silver chair,
State in wonted manner keep:
Hesperus entreats thy light,
Goddess, excellently bright.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

That old bald cheater, Time.

The Poetaster [*1601*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

[1] O rare Ben Jonson! — Sir John Young: *Epitaph.* (Which was done at the charge of Jack Young, who, walking there when the grave was covering, gave the fellow 18 pence to cut it. — John Aubrey [1626–1697]: *Brief Lives*)

The world knows only two, — that's Rome and I.

Sejanus [*1603*]. *Act V, Sc. 1*

Calumnies are answered best with silence.

Volpone [*1607*]. *Act II, Sc. 2*

Come my Celia, let us prove,
While we can, the sports of love;
Time will not be ours forever,
He at length our good will sever.
Spend not then his gifts in vain;
Suns that set may rise again,
But if once we lose this light,
'Tis with us perpetual night.[1]

Song, To Celia [*1607*]

Still to be neat, still to be drest,
As you were going to a feast.

Epicene; Or, The Silent Woman [*1609*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace;
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free,
Such sweet neglect more taketh me
Than all the adulteries of art:
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.[2]

Ibid.

The dignity of truth is lost with much protesting.

Catiline's Conspiracy [*1611*]. *Act III, Sc. 2*

Truth is the trial of itself
And needs no other touch,
And purer than the purest gold,
Refine it ne'er so much.

On Truth [*1616*]. *Stanza 1*

Follow a shadow, it still flies you;
Seem to fly it, it will pursue:
So court a mistress, she denies you;
Let her alone, she will court you.

Follow a Shadow [*1616*]. *Stanza 1*

Preserving the sweetness of proportion and expressing itself beyond expression.

The Masque of Hymen [*1616*]

Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die;
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live.

Epitaph on Elizabeth, L. H. [*1616*]

[1] See Catullus, page 35a.
[2] See Herrick, page 230b.

Whilst that for which all virtue now is sold,
And almost every vice, — almighty gold.[1]
Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland [*1616*]

God wisheth none should wreck on a strange shelf:
To him man's dearer than to himself.
The Forest: To Sir Robert Wroth [*1616*]

Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;
Or leave a kiss but in the cup
And I'll not look for wine.[2]
The thirst that from the soul doth rise
Doth ask a drink divine;
But might I of Jove's nectar sup,
I would not change for thine.
Ibid. To Celia [*1616*]. *Stanza 1*

I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
Not so much honouring thee
As giving it a hope that there
It could not wither'd be.
But thou thereon didst only breathe,
And sent'st it back to me;
Since when it grows and smells, I swear,
Not of itself, but thee.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Reader, look,
Not at his picture, but his book.
On the Portrait of Shakespeare Prefixed to the First Folio [*1623*]

Soul of the age!
The applause, delight, the wonder of our stage!
My Shakespeare, rise! I will not lodge thee by
Chaucer or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
A little further, to make thee a room:
Thou art a monument, without a tomb,
And art alive still, while thy book doth live,
And we have wits to read, and praise to give.
To the Memory of Shakespeare [*1623*]

Marlowe's mighty line.
Ibid.

Small Latin and less Greek.
Ibid.

He was not of an age but for all time.
Ibid.

Who casts to write a living line, must sweat.
Ibid.

For a good poet's made, as well as born.
Ibid.

Sweet Swan of Avon!
Ibid.

Let those that merely talk and never think,
That live in the wild anarchy of drink.[1]
Underwoods [*1640*]. *An Epistle, answering to One that asked to be sealed of the Tribe of Ben*

In small proportions we just beauties see,
And in short measures life may perfect be.
Ibid. To the Immortal Memory of Sir Lucius Cary and Sir Henry Morison

The players have often mentioned it as an honor to Shakespeare, that in his writing, whatsoever he penned, he never blotted out line. My answer hath been, "Would he had blotted a thousand."
Timber, or Discoveries Made Upon Men and Matter [*1640*]

I loved the man [Shakespeare] and do honor his memory (on this side idolatry) as much as any.
Ibid.

Greatness of name in the father oft-times overwhelms the son; they stand too near one another. The shadow kills the growth: so much, that we see the

[1] The flattering, mighty, nay, almighty gold. — Wolcot: *To Kien Long* [1782–1785], *Ode IV*
See Irving, page 446b.

[2] Drink to me with your eyes alone. . . . And if you will, take the cup to your lips and fill it with kisses, and give it so to me. — Philostratus [*circa* A. D. 181–250]: *Letter XXIV*

[1] Who think too little, and who talk too much. — Dryden: *Absalom and Achitophel* [1680], *Part I, L. 534*
They never taste who always drink;
They always talk who never think.
Matthew Prior [1664–1721]: *Upon a Passage in the Scaligerana*

grandchild come more and oftener to be heir of the first.

Timber, or Discoveries Made Upon Men and Matter

Though the most be players, some must be spectators.

Ibid.

RICHARD BARNFIELD
[1574–1627]

The waters were his winding sheet, the sea was made for his tomb;
Yet for his fame the ocean sea, was not sufficient room.

Epitaph on Hawkins [*1595*]

As it fell upon a day
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade
Which a grove of myrtles made.

Address to the Nightingale [1]

King Pandion he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead.

Ibid.

Every one that flatters thee
Is no friend in misery.
Words are easy, like the wind;
Faithful friends are hard to find.
Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend:
But, if store of crowns be scant,
No man will supply thy want.

Ibid.

He that is thy friend indeed,
He will help thee in thy need.

Ibid.

JOSEPH HALL, BISHOP OF NORWICH
[1574–1656]

In bonds of love united, man and wife,
Long, yet too short, they spent a happy life.

Elegy on Sir Edward and Lady Lewkenor

So little in his purse, so much upon his back.

Portrait of a Poor Gallant

'Mongst all these stirs of discontented strife,
O, let me lead an academic life;
To know much, and to think for nothing, know
Nothing to have, yet think we have enow.

Discontent of Men with their Condition

Moderation is the silken string running through the pearl chain of all virtues.

Christian Moderation. Introduction

Death borders upon our birth, and our cradle stands in the grave.

Epistles. Decade III, Epistle 2

There is many a rich stone laid up in the bowels of the earth, many a fair pearl laid up in the bosom of the sea, that never was seen, nor never shall be.[1]

Contemplations. Book IV, The Veil of Moses

THOMAS CAMPION
[1575?–1620?]

Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man:
Men will sometimes jealous be,
Though but little cause they see;
And hang the head, as discontent,
And speak what straight they will repent.

Never Love [Circa *1617*]. *Stanza 1*

There is a garden in her face
Where roses and white lilies blow;
A heav'nly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do grow;
There cherries grow that none may buy,
Till Cherry-ripe themselves do cry.

Cherry-Ripe [2] [Circa *1617*]. *Stanza 1*

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,

[1] This song, attributed to Shakespeare and included in his *Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music*, is found in BARNFIELD'S *Poems in Divers Humours*, published in 1598.

[1] See Thomas Gray, page 348b.

[2] "Cherry-ripe" was a familiar street cry of the time.

See Herrick, page 230a.

They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.

Cherry-Ripe. Stanza 2

The summer hath his joys,
And winter his delights;
Though love and all his pleasures are but toys,
They shorten tedious nights.

Winter Nights [Circa *1617*]. *Stanza 2*

ROBERT BURTON
[1577–1640]

Naught so sweet as melancholy.[1]

Anatomy of Melancholy[2] [*1621–1651*]. *The Author's Abstract*

I would help others, out of a fellow-feeling.[3]

Ibid. Democritus to the Reader

They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works.[4]

Ibid.

We can say nothing but what hath been said.[5] Our poets steal from Homer. . . . Our story-dressers do as much; he that comes last is commonly best.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Democritus to the Reader

I say with Didacus Stella, a dwarf standing on the shoulders of a giant may see farther than a giant himself.[1]

Ibid.

It is most true, *stylus virum arguit*, — our style bewrays us.[2]

Ibid.

As that great captain, Ziska, would have a drum made of his skin when he was dead, because he thought the very noise of it would put his enemies to flight.

Ibid.

Smile with an intent to do mischief, or cozen him whom he salutes.

Ibid.

Penny wise, pound foolish.

Ibid.

Women wear the breeches.

Ibid.

Like Aesop's fox, when he had lost his tail, would have all his fellow foxes cut off theirs.[3]

Ibid.

Hannibal, as he had mighty virtues, so had he many vices; he had two distinct persons in him.

Ibid.

Every man hath a good and a bad angel attending on him in particular, all his life long.

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

That which Pythagoras said to his scholars of old, may be for ever applied to melancholy men, *A fabis abstinete*, eat no beans.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

[1] There's naught in this life sweet,
If man were wise to see 't, . . .
But only melancholy;
O sweetest Melancholy!
WILLIAM STRODE [1602–1645]: *A Song in Praise of Melancholy*
JOHN FLETCHER introduced this song in his play, *The Nice Valour* [1647], *Act III, Sc. 3;* and it has also been attributed to him. See Fletcher, page 225b.
There's not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy.
HOOD [1799–1845]: *Ode to Melancholy*

[2] Burton's 'Anatomy of Melancholy,' he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. — BOSWELL: *The Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]
If the reader has patience to go through his volumes, he will be more improved for literary conversation than by the perusal of any twenty other works with which I am acquainted. — BYRON [1807], in MOORE'S *Life.*

[3] A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind. — GARRICK: *Prologue on Quitting the Stage* [1776]
See Virgil, page 37a.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 150a.

[5] See Terence, page 31b.

[1] Pigmaei gigantum humeris impositi plusquam ipsi gigantes vident. — DIDACUS STELLA, in LUCAN [A. D. 39–65]: *De Bello Civili, 10, II*

[2] Le style est l'homme même (The style is the man himself). — GEORGE LOUIS, COMTE DE BUFFON: *Discours sur le Style,* on admission to the French Academy [1753]

[3] AESOP [*floruit* 550 B. C.]: *Fables, Book V, Fable 5*

Cookery is become an art, a noble science; cooks are gentlemen.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

As much valour is to be found in feasting as in fighting, and some of our city captains and carpet knights will make this good, and prove it.[1]

Ibid.

No rule is so general, which admits not some exception.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

Why doth one man's yawning make another yawn?

Ibid. Memb. 3, Subsect. 2

A nightingale dies for shame if another bird sings better.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

They do not live but linger.

Ibid. Subsect. 10

[Diseases] crucify the soul of man, attenuate our bodies, dry them, wither them, shrivel them up like old apples, make them so many anatomies.

Ibid.

[Desire] is a perpetual rack, or horsemill, according to Austin [St. Augustine], still going round as in a ring.

Ibid. Subsect. 11

[The rich] are indeed rather possessed by their money than possessors.

Ibid. Subsect. 12

Like a hog, or dog in the manger, he doth only keep it because it shall do nobody else good, hurting himself and others.[2]

Ibid.

Were it not that they are loath to lay out money on a rope, they would be hanged forthwith, and sometimes die to save charges.

Ibid.

A mere madness, to live like a wretch and die rich.

Ibid.

I may not here omit those two main plagues and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people; they go commonly together.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 13

All our geese are swans.[1]

Ibid. Subsect. 14

Though they [philosophers] write *contemptu gloriae,* yet as Hieron observes, they will put their names to their books.

Ibid.

They are proud in humility; proud in that they are not proud.[2]

Ibid.

We can make majors and officers every year, but not scholars.

Ibid. Subsect. 15

Hinc quam sic calamus saevior ense, patet. The pen worse than the sword.[3]

Ibid. Memb. 4, Subsect. 4

See one promontory (said Socrates of old), one mountain, one sea, one river, and see all.[4]

Ibid. Subsect. 7

Felix Plater notes of some young physicians, that study to cure diseases, catch them themselves, will be sick, and appropriate all symptoms they find related of others to their own persons.

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

Aristotle said melancholy men of all others are most witty.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

[1] See Montaigne, page 98a.

[2] See Aesop, page 10b.

[1] Every man thinks his own geese swans. — DICKENS: *The Cricket on the Hearth* [1845], *Chirp the Second*

Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese.

MATTHEW ARNOLD: *The Last Word* [1867], *St. 2*

[2] See Coleridge, page 422b.

[3] See Bulwer Lytton, page 510b.

Pyrrhus was used to say that Cineas had taken more towns with his words than he with his arms. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Pyrrhus*

[4] All places, all airs, make unto me one country; I am in England everywhere, and under any meridian. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642], *Part II, Sect. 1*

A blade of grass is always a blade of grass, whether in one country or another. — SAMUEL JOHNSON, in MRS. PIOZZI's *Anecdotes of Johnson* [1786]

Like him in Aesop, he whipped his horses withal, and put his shoulder to the wheel.[1]

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II, Sect. 1, Memb. 2

Seneca thinks the gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Machiavel says virtue and riches seldom settle on one man.

Ibid. Memb. 2

Almost in every kingdom the most ancient families have been at first princes' bastards; their worthiest captains, best wits, greatest scholars, bravest spirits in all our annals, have been base [born].

Ibid.

As he said in Machiavel, *omnes eodem patre nati*, Adam's sons, conceived all and born in sin, etc. "We are by nature all as one, all alike, if you see us naked; let us wear theirs and they our clothes, and what is the difference?"

Ibid.

Who cannot give good counsel? 'Tis cheap, it costs them nothing.

Ibid. Memb. 3

Many things happen between the cup and the lip.[2]

Ibid.

Everything, said Epictetus, hath two handles, — the one to be held by, the other not.

Ibid.

All places are distant from heaven alike.

Ibid. Memb. 4

The commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription: "Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war." [1]

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II, Sect. 2, Memb. 6

Every man, as the saying is, can tame a shrew but he that hath her.

Ibid.

Divers have been relieved [of melancholy] by exonerating themselves to a faithful friend.

Ibid.

Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all the panaceas, potable gold and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases.

Ibid. Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

"Let me not live," said Aretine's Antonia, "if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play."

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 1, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Birds of a feather will gather together.[2]

Ibid. Subsect. 2

No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or hold so fast, as love can do with a twined thread.[3]

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

To enlarge or illustrate this power and effect of love is to set a candle in the sun.

Ibid.

He is only fantastical that is not in fashion.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 3

[Quoting Seneca] Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from

[1] AESOP [*floruit* 550 B.C.]: *Hercules and the Waggoner*

[2] There is many a slip 'twixt the cup and the lip. — PALLADAS [*floruit* A.D. 400]: *Greek Anthology, Book X, Epigram 32.* A very ancient proverb, sometimes attributed to Homer.

Though men determine, the gods do dispose; and oft times many things fall out between the cup and the lip. — ROBERT GREENE: *Perimedes the Blacke-Smith* [1588]

[1] See Horace, page 40b, and George Washington, page 367a.

[2] Beast knows beast; birds of a feather flock together. — ARISTOTLE [384–322 B.C.]: *Rhetoric, Book I, Chap. 11, Sect. 25*

[3] One hair of a woman can draw more than a hundred pair of oxen. — JAMES HOWELL: *Letters* [1621], *Book II, IV*

She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,
Can draw you to her with a single hair.
DRYDEN: *Persius* [1693], *Satire V, L. 246*

Beauty draws us with a single hair. — POPE: *The Rape of the Lock* [1712], *Canto II, L. 27*

school, "and these," said she, "are my jewels."

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 3

Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.

Ibid. Subsect. 5

Though it rain daggers with their points downward.

Ibid. Memb. 3

Going as if he trod upon eggs.

Ibid.

I light my candle from their torches.

Ibid. Memb. 5, Subsect. 1

England is a paradise for women and hell for horses; Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the diverb goes.[1]

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

If the world will be gulled, let it be gulled.

Ibid. Sect. 4, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

For "ignorance is the mother of devotion," as all the world knows.

Ibid.

The fear of some divine and supreme powers keeps men in obedience.[2]

Ibid.

Out of too much learning become mad.[3]

Ibid.

The Devil himself, which is the author of confusion and lies.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Isocrates adviseth Demonicus, when he came to a strange city, to worship by all means the gods of the place.

Ibid. Subsect. 5

When they are at Rome, they do there as they see done.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

One religion is as true as another.

Ibid.

[1] England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses. — JOHN FLORIO: *Second Frutes* [1591]

[2] The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order.
ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *Epistle to a Young Friend*

[3] Much learning doth make thee mad. — *Acts, XXVI, 24*

They have cheveril consciences that will stretch.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III, Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 3

THOMAS WARD
[1577–1639]

Where to elect there is but one,
'Tis Hobson's choice, — take that or none.[1]

England's Reformation [*1630*]. *Chapter IV*

JOHN FLETCHER
[1579–1625]

Man is his own star; and the soul that can
Render an honest and a perfect man
Commands all light, all influence, all fate.
Nothing to him falls early, or too late.
Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

The Honest Man's Fortune [*1613*]. (*In collaboration with three other authors*) *Epilogue*

Man is his own star; and that soul that can
Be honest is the only perfect man.[2]

Ibid.

Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,
Sorrow calls no time that's gone;

[1] Thomas Hobson [1544–1631], of whom Steele wrote in *The Spectator, No. 509* [October 14, 1712]:

Mr. Tobias Hobson, from whom we have the expression, . . . was a carrier, . . . the first in this Island who let out hackney-horses. He lived in Cambridge, and observing that the scholars rid hard, his manner was to keep a large stable of horses, with boots, bridles, and whips. . . . When a man came for an horse, he was led into the stable, where there was great choice, but he obliged him to take the horse which stood next to the stable-door; so that every customer was alike well served according to his chance, and every horse ridden with the same justice. From whence it became a proverb, when what ought to be your election was forced upon you, to say Hobson's Choice.

[2] An honest man's the noblest work of God. — POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle IV* [1734], *L. 248*

Violets plucked, the sweetest rain
Makes not fresh nor grow again.[1]
The Queen of Corinth [*1617*]. (*In collaboration with Massinger and a third author*) *Act III, Sc. 2*

Drink today, and drown all sorrow;
You shall perhaps not do't tomorrow.
The Bloody Brother [*1616*]. (*In collaboration with Jonson and others*) *Act II, Sc. 2*

And he that will to bed go sober
Falls with the leaf in October.[2]
Ibid.

Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we,[3]
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

Of all the paths lead to a woman's love
Pity's the straightest.[4]
The Knight of Malta [*1618–1619*]. (*In collaboration with Massinger*) *Act I, Sc. 1*

Go to grass.
The Little French Lawyer [Circa *1619*]. (*In collaboration with Massinger*) *Act IV, Sc. 7*

There is no jesting with edge tools.
Ibid.

Let's meet, and either do or die.[5]
The Island Princess [*1621*]. *Act II, Sc. 4*

Deeds, not words shall speak me.
The Lover's Progress [*1623*]. *Act III, Sc. 4*

Whistle, and she'll come to you.[1]
Wit Without Money [*1639*]. *Act IV, Sc. 4*

O woman, perfect woman! what distraction
Was meant to mankind when thou wast made a devil!
Monsieur Thomas [*1639*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

Hence, all you vain delights,
As short as are the nights
Wherein you spend your folly!
There's naught in this life sweet
But only melancholy.
Melancholy[2] [*The Nice Valour, 1647*]

JOHN WEBSTER
[1580–1625]

I saw him now going the way of all flesh.[3]
Westward Hoe [*1607*]. (*In collaboration with Dekker*) *Act II, Sc. 2*

Call for the robin redbreast and the wren,
Since o'er shady groves they hover,
And with leaves and flowers do cover
The friendless bodies of unburied men.
The White Devil [*1612*]. *Act V, Sc. 4*

But keep the wolf far thence, that's foe to men,
For with his nails he'll dig them up again.
Ibid.

Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;

---

[1] See *The Friar of Orders Gray*, page 1011b.

[2] The following well-known catch, or glee, is formed on this song:

He who goes to bed, and goes to bed sober,
Falls as the leaves do, and dies in October;
But he who goes to bed, and goes to bed mellow,
Lives as he ought to do, and dies an honest fellow.

[3] Three merry men be we. — PEELE: *Old Wives' Tale* [1595]

[4] Pity's akin to love. — THOMAS SOUTHERNE: *Oroonoko* [1696], *Act II, Sc. 1*
For pity melts the mind to love. — DRYDEN: *Alexander's Feast* [1697], *L. 96*
Pity swells the tide of love. — EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night III, L. 107*

[5] Let us do or die! — ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *Bannockburn*
This expression is a kind of common property, being the motto, we believe, of a Scottish family. — SIR WALTER SCOTT [1771–1832]: *Review of* THOMAS CAMPBELL'S *Gertrude of Wyoming*

[1] Whistle, and I'll come to ye. — ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *Whistle, etc.*

[2] See Robert Burton, page 221b, and Milton, page 245b.

[3] Title of the novel by Samuel Butler [1903].

But seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are near.

The White Devil. Act V, Sc. 6

Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine bright,
But look'd too near have neither heat nor light.

Duchess of Malfi [*1623*]. *Act IV, Sc. 2*

I know death hath ten thousand several doors
For men to take their exit.[1]

Ibid.

Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd
As princes' palaces; they that enter there
Must go upon their knees.

Ibid.

Ferdinand. Cover her face; mine eyes dazzle; she died young.
Bosola. I think not so; her infelicity
Seem'd to have years too many.

Ibid.

Vain the ambition of kings
Who seek by trophies and dead things
To leave a living name behind,
And weave but nets to catch the wind.

The Devil's Law Case [*1623*]. *Song*

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY
[1581–1613]

Give me, next good, an understanding wife,
By nature wise, not learnèd much by art;
Some knowledge on her part will, all her life,
More scope of conversation impart.

A Wife [*1614*]

In part to blame is she,
Which hath without consent been only tried:
He comes too near that comes to be denied.

A Wife

Books are a part of man's prerogative;
In formal ink they thoughts and voices hold,
That we to them our solitude may give,
And make time present travel that of old.

Ibid.

He disdains all things above his reach, and preferreth all countries before his own.

An Affectate Traveller [*1614*]

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET
[1582–1635]

Farewell rewards and fairies,[1]
Good housewives now may say.

Farewell to the Fairies. Stanza 1

Nor too much wealth nor wit come to thee,
So much of either may undo thee.

To His Son, Vincent Corbet

I wish thee all thy mother's graces,
Thy father's fortunes and his places.

Ibid.

PHILIP MASSINGER
[1583–1640]

Be wise;
Soar not too high to fall; but stoop to rise.

Duke of Milan [*1623*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

He that would govern others, first should be
Master of himself.

The Bondman [*1624*]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

To be nobly born
Is now a crime.

The Roman Actor [*1629*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Whose wealth
Arithmetic cannot number.

Ibid. Sc. 3

Grim death.[2]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

[1] Death hath a thousand doors to let out life. — Massinger: *A Very Woman* [1655], *Act V, Sc. 4*
Death hath so many doors to let out life. — Fletcher and Massinger: *The Custom of the Country* [1647], *Act II, Sc. 2*
The thousand doors that lead to death. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642], *Part I, Sect. XLIV*

[1] *Rewards and Fairies,* title of a book by Kipling [1910].
[2] See Milton, page 254b.

A New Way to Pay Old Debts.
Title of Play [*1632*]

THOMAS HEYWOOD
[*Died* 1650?]

Pack clouds away, and welcome day,
With night we banish sorrow.
Pack Clouds Away [*1630*]. *Stanza 1*

I hold he loves me best that calls me Tom.
Hierarchie of the Blessed Angells [*1635*]

Seven cities warred for Homer being dead,
Who living had no roof to shroud his head.[1]
Ibid.

JOHN SELDEN
[1584–1654]

Equity is a roguish thing. For Law we have a measure, know what to trust to; Equity is according to the conscience of him that is Chancellor, and as that is larger or narrower, so is Equity. 'Tis all one as if they should make the standard for the measure we call a "foot" a Chancellor's foot; what an uncertain measure would this be! One Chancellor has a long foot, another a short foot, a third an indifferent foot. 'Tis the same thing in the Chancellor's conscience.
Table Talk [*1689*]. *Equity*

Humility is a virtue all preach, none practise; and yet everybody is content to hear.
Ibid. Humility

'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess.
Ibid.

[1] Seven cities strive for the learned root of Homer:
Smyrna, Chios, Colophon, Ithaca, Pylos, Argos, Athens.
UNKNOWN (*Greek Anthology, Book VI, Epigram 298*)

Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer dead,
Through which the living Homer begged his bread.
THOMAS SEWARD [1708–1790]: *On Homer*

Commonly we say a judgment falls upon a man for something in him we cannot abide.
Table Talk. Judgments

Ignorance of the law excuses no man; not that all men know the law, but because 'tis an excuse every man will plead, and no man can tell how to refute him.
Ibid. Law

No man is the wiser for his learning.
Ibid. Learning

Wit and wisdom are born with a man.
Ibid.

Few men make themselves masters of the things they write or speak.
Ibid.

Take a straw and throw it up into the air, — you may see by that which way the wind is.
Ibid. Libels

Philosophy is nothing but discretion.
Ibid. Philosophy

Marriage is a desperate thing.
Ibid. Marriage

Thou little thinkest what a little foolery governs the world.[1]
Ibid. Pope

They that govern the most make the least noise.
Ibid. Power

Syllables govern the world.
Ibid.

Never king dropped out of the clouds.
Ibid.

Never tell your resolution beforehand.
Ibid. Wisdom

Wise men say nothing in dangerous times.
Ibid.

Pleasure is nothing else but the intermission of pain.
Ibid. Pleasure

Preachers say, Do as I say, not as I do.
Ibid. Preaching

[1] Behold, my son, with how little wisdom the world is governed. — AXEL OXENSTIERN [1583–1654]

A King is a thing men have made for their own sakes, for quietness' sake. Just as in a Family one man is appointed to buy the meat.

Table Talk. Of a King

FRANCIS BEAUMONT
[1584–1616]

What things have we seen
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been
So nimble and so full of subtle flame
As if that everyone from whence they came
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And resolved to live a fool the rest
Of his dull life.

Letter to Ben Jonson [*1640*]

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER [1]

FRANCIS BEAUMONT [1584–1616] AND JOHN FLETCHER [1579–1625]

No better than you should be.[2]

The Coxcomb [*1610*]. *Act IV, Sc. 3*

The devil take the hindmost!

Philaster [*1610*]. *Act V*

As cold as cucumbers.

Cupid's Revenge [*1615*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Calamity is man's true touchstone.[3]

Four Plays in One. The Triumph of Honour, Sc. 1

Kiss till the cow comes home.

Scornful Lady [*1616*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

Beggars must be no choosers.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

[1] Of whose partnership JOHN AUBREY [1626–1697] said: "There was a wonderful consimility of fancy. They lived together not far from the playhouse, had one wench in the house between them, the same clothes and cloak, &c."

[2] She is no better than she should be. — FIELDING: *The Temple Beau* [1730], *Act IV, Sc. 3*

[3] See Seneca, page 47b.

There is a method in man's wickedness, —
It grows up by degrees.[1]

A King and No King [*1619*]. *Act V, Sc. 4*

Upon my buried body lie lightly, gentle earth.

The Maid's Tragedy [*1619*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

JOHN FORD
[1586–1639]

Diamond cut diamond.

The Lover's Melancholy [*1629*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

'Tis Pity She's a Whore.

Title of Play [*1633*]

THOMAS RAINBOROUGH
[?–1648]

The poorest he that is in England hath a life to live as the greatest he.

In the Army debates at Putney [*October 29, 1647*]

THOMAS HOBBES
[1588–1679]

Words are wise men's counters, — they do but reckon by them; but they are the money of fools.

Leviathan. Part I [*1651*], *Chap. IV*

The privilege of absurdity; to which no living creature is subject but man only.

Ibid. Chap. V

Sudden glory is the passion which maketh those grimaces called laughter.

Ibid. Chap. VI

The secret thoughts of a man run over all things, holy, profane, clean, obscene, grave, and light, without shame or blame.

Ibid. Chap. VIII

During the time men live without a common power to keep them in awe, they are in that condition which is

[1] See Juvenal, page 62b, and Racine, page 287b.

called war; and such a war as is of every man against every man.

Leviathan. Part I, Chap. XIII

As the nature of foul weather lieth not in a shower or two of rain but in an inclination thereto of many days together, so the nature of war consisteth not in actual fighting but in the known disposition thereto during all the time there is no assurance to the contrary. All other time is peace.

Ibid.

[In a state of nature] No arts, no letters, no society, and, which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death, and the life of man solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short.

Ibid.

The praise of ancient authors proceeds not from the reverence of the dead, but from the competition and mutual envy of the living.

Ibid. Review and Conclusion

Such truth as opposeth no man's profit nor pleasure is to all men welcome.

Ibid.

GEORGE WITHER
[1588–1667]

Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care,
'Cause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flowery meads in May,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?

Sonnet 4 [*1619*]. *Stanza 1*

If she love me, this believe,
I will die, ere she shall grieve.
If she slight me when I woo,
I can scorn and let her go;
For if she be not for me,
What care I for whom she be?

Ibid. Stanza 5

'Twas I that beat the bush,
The bird to others flew.

A Love Sonnet [*1622*]. *Stanza 11*

Though I am young, I scorn to flit
On the wings of borrowed wit.

The Shepherd's Hunting [*1622*]

WILLIAM BRADFORD
[1590–1657]

They knew they were pilgrims.[1]

Of Plymouth Plantation [*1620–1647*]. *Chap. 7*

So they committed themselves to the will of God and resolved to proceed.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Being thus arrived in a good harbor, and brought safe to land, they fell upon their knees and blessed the God of Heaven who had brought them over the vast and furious ocean, and delivered them from all the perils and miseries thereof, again to set their feet on the firm and stable earth, their proper element.

Ibid.

Our fathers were Englishmen which came over this great ocean, and were ready to perish in this wilderness.

Ibid.

The loss of . . . honest and industrious men's lives cannot be valued at any price.

Ibid. Chap. 12

But it pleased God to visit us then with death daily, and with so general a disease that the living were scarce able to bury the dead.

Ibid.

Cold comfort to fill their hungry bellies.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Behold, now, another providence of God. A ship comes into the harbor.

Ibid.

Thus out of small beginnings greater things have been produced by His hand that made all things of nothing, and gives being to all things that are; and, as one small candle may light a thousand, so the light here kindled hath

[1] It was owing to this passage, first printed in 1669, that the *Mayflower's* company came eventually to be called the Pilgrim Fathers.

shone unto many, yea in some sort to our whole nation.

Of Plymouth Plantation. Chap. 21

WILLIAM BROWNE
[1591–1643]

Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse:
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother.
Death, ere thou hast slain another
Fair and learn'd and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.

Epitaph on the Countess of Pembroke [*1621*]

There is no season such delight can bring,
As summer, autumn, winter, and the spring.

Variety

ROBERT HERRICK
[1591–1674]

I sing of brooks, of blossoms, birds, and bowers:
Of April, May, of June, and July-flowers.
I sing of May-poles, Hock-carts, wassails, wakes,
Of bride-grooms, brides, and of their bridal-cakes.

Hesperides [*1648*]. *Argument of his Book*

What is a kiss? Why this, as some approve:
The sure, sweet cement, glue, and lime of love.

Ibid. A Kiss

Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be,
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.

Ibid. To Anthea. Stanza 1

Cherry ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
Full and fair ones, — come and buy!
If so be you ask me where
They do grow, I answer, there,
Where my Julia's lips do smile, —
There's the land, or cherry-isle.

Ibid. Cherry Ripe [1]

[1] See Thomas Campion, page 220b.

Some asked how pearls did grow, and where?
Then spoke I to my girl
To part her lips, and showed them there
The quarelets of pearl.[1]

Hesperides. The Rock of Rubies, and the Quarrie of Pearls

A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness.

Ibid. Delight in Disorder

A winning wave, deserving note,
In the tempestuous petticoat;
A careless shoe-string, in whose tie
I see a wild civility, —
Do more bewitch me than when art
Is too precise in every part.[2]

Ibid.

You say to me-wards your affection's strong;
Pray love me little, so you love me long.[3]

Ibid. Love me Little, Love me Long

Night makes no difference 'twixt the Priest and Clerk;
Joan as my Lady is as good i' the dark.

Ibid. No Difference i' th' Dark

Give me a kiss, and to that kiss a score;
Then to that twenty, add a hundred more:
A thousand to that hundred: so kiss on,
To make that thousand up a million.
Treble that million, and when that is done,
Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun.

Ibid. To Anthea: Ah, My Anthea!

Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,
Old Time is still a-flying,
And this same flower that smiles today
Tomorrow will be dying.[4]

Ibid. To the Virgins to make much of Time

Fair daffodils, we weep to see
You haste away so soon.

To Daffodils

[1] See Thomas Campion, page 220b.
[2] See Jonson, page 218b.
[3] See John Heywood, page 93b.
[4] Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds, before they be withered. — *Wisdom of Solomon, II, 8*
Gather the rose of love, whilest yet is time. — SPENSER: *The Faerie Queene, Book II* [1590], *Canto XII, St. 75*

Her pretty feet, like snails, did creep
A little out, and then,[1]
As if they played at bo-peep,
Did soon draw in again.
Hesperides. To Mistress Susanna Southwell

Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
The shooting stars attend thee;
And the elves also,
Whose little eyes glow
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.
Ibid. The Night Piece to Julia

Thus times do shift, — each thing his turn does hold;
New things succeed, as former things grow old.
Ibid. Ceremonies for Candlemas Eve

Outdid the meat, outdid the frolic wine.
Ibid. Ode for Ben Jonson

Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;
Nothing's so hard but search will find it out.
Ibid. Seek and Find

Here a little child I stand
Heaving up my either hand.
Cold as paddocks though they be,
Here I lift them up to Thee,
For a benison to fall
On our meat, and on us all.
Ibid. A Child's Grace

Her legs were such Diana shows
When tuckt up she a-hunting goes
With buskins shortened to descry
The happy dawning of her thigh.
Ibid. The Vision

Get up, sweet Slug-a-bed, and see
The dew bespangling herb and tree.
Ibid. Corinna's Going a-Maying

Wash, dress, be brief in praying:
Few beads are best, when once we go a-Maying.
Ibid.

Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then (methinks) how sweetly flows
That liquefaction of her clothes.
Ibid. Upon Julia's Clothes

[1] See Suckling, page 261a.

HENRY KING, BISHOP OF CHICHESTER
[1592–1669]

And that tame Lover who unlocks his heart
Unto his mistress, teaching her an art
To plague himself, shows her the secret way
How she may tyrannize another day!
The Steed that Comes to Understand [*1657*]

Thou art the book, —
The library whereon I look.
Exequy on the Death of a Beloved Wife [*1657*]

Then we shall rise
And view ourselves with clearer eyes
In that calm region where no night
Can hide us from each other's sight.
Ibid.

Stay for me there; I will not fail
To meet thee in that hollow vale.
Ibid.

FRANCIS QUARLES
[1592–1644]

Death aims with fouler spite
At fairer marks.[1]
Divine Fancies [*1632*]

Sweet Phosphor, bring the day!
Light will repay
The wrongs of night.
Emblems [*1635*]. *Book I, Emblem 14*

Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.
Ibid. Book II, Emblem 2

This house is to be let for life or years;
Her rent is sorrow, and her income tears.
Cupid, 't has long stood void; her bills make known,
She must be dearly let, or let alone.
Ibid. Emblem 10, Epigram

The slender debt to Nature's quickly paid,[2]
Discharged, perchance, with greater ease than made.
Ibid. Emblem 13

[1] See Edward Young, page 306a.

[2] To die is a debt we must all of us discharge. — EURIPIDES: *Alcestis, L. 418*

The next way home's the farthest way about.[1]

Emblems. Book IV, Emblem 2, Epigram

It is the lot of man but once to die.

Ibid. Book V, Emblem 7

And what's a life? — a weary pilgrimage,
Whose glory in one day doth fill the stage
With childhood, manhood, and decrepit age.

What Is Life? Stanza 1

Let all thy joys be as the month of May,
And all thy days be as a marriage day:
Let sorrow, sickness, and a troubled mind
Be stranger to thee, let them never find
Thy heart at home.

To a Bride

The way to bliss lies not on beds of down,
And he that has no cross deserves no crown.

Esther

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT
[1592?–1635]

Nose, nose, nose, nose!
And who gave thee that jolly red nose?
Sinament and Ginger, Nutmegs and Cloves,
And that gave me my jolly red nose.

Deuteromelia [*1609*]. *Song No. 7*[2]

GEORGE HERBERT
[1593–1633]

Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky.

The Temple [*1633*]. *Virtue, Stanza 1*

Sweet spring, full of sweet days and roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie.

The Temple. Virtue, Stanza 3

Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like seasoned timber, never gives.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Love bade me welcome; yet my soul drew back,
Guilty of dust and sin.
But quick-ey'd Love, observing me grow slack
From my first entrance in,
Drew nearer to me, sweetly questioning
If I lack'd anything.

Ibid. Love, Stanza 1

"You must sit down," says Love, "and taste my meat."
So I did sit and eat.

Ibid. Stanza 3

A verse may find him who a sermon flies.[1]
And turn delight into a sacrifice.

Ibid. The Church Porch, Stanza 1

Drink not the third glass, which thou canst not tame,
When once it is within thee.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Dare to be true: nothing can need a lie;
A fault which needs it most, grows two thereby.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 13

By all means use sometimes to be alone.

Ibid. Stanza 25

By no means run in debt: take thine own measure.
Who cannot live on twenty pound a year,
Cannot on forty.

Ibid. Stanza 30

Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking

[1] The longest way round is the shortest way home. — Bohn: *Foreign Proverbs, Italian*

[2] Quoted by Beaumont and Fletcher, *The Knight of the Burning Pestle* [1613], *Act I, Sc. 3*. Ravenscroft's *Deuteromelia* was a supplement to his *Pammelia*, which was the earliest collection of rounds, catches, and canons printed in England.

[1] That many people read a song
Who will not read a sermon.
Winthrop Mackworth Praed [1802–1839]: *The Chant of the Brazenhead, St. 1*

[2] And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
Isaac Watts [1674–1748]: *Song XV*

Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer.

The Temple. The Church Porch, Stanza 41

Be useful where thou livest.

Ibid. Stanza 55

Sum up at night, what thou hast done by day.

Ibid. Stanza 76

For thirty pence he did my death devise,[1]
Who at three hundred did the ointment prize.[2]

Ibid. The Sacrifice, Stanza 5

Most things move th' under-jaw, the Crocodile not.[3]
Most things sleep lying, th' Elephant leans or stands.[4]

Ibid. Providence, Stanza 35

Pulpits and Sundays, sorrow dogging sin,
Afflictions sorted, anguish of all sizes,
Fine nets and stratagems to catch us in,
Bibles laid open, millions of surprises.

Ibid. Sin, Stanza 2

I struck the board, and cried, "No more;
I will abroad."
What, shall I ever sigh and pine?
My lines and life are free; free as the road,
Loose as the wind, as large as store.
Shall I be still in suit?
Have I no harvest but a thorn
To let me blood, and not restore
What I have lost with cordial fruit?
Sure there was wine
Before my sighs did dry it; there was corn
Before my tears did drown it;
Is the year only lost to me?
Have I no bays to crown it?

The Temple. The Collar

But as I rav'd and grew more fierce and wild
At every word,
Methought I heard one calling, "Child";
And I replied, "My Lord."

Ibid.

He would adore my gifts instead of Me,
And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature:
So both should losers be.

Ibid. The Pulley, Stanza 3

Let him be rich and weary, that at least,
If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to my breast.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Pleasing ware is half sold.

Jacula Prudentum [1640]

Love, and a cough, cannot be hid.

Ibid.

Deceive not thy physician, confessor, nor lawyer.

Ibid.

Who would do ill ne'er wants occasion.

Ibid.

A snow year, a rich year.

Ibid.

Love your neighbour, yet pull not down your hedge.[1]

Ibid.

The mill cannot grind with water that's past.

Ibid.

Good words are worth much, and cost little.

Ibid.

Hell is full of good meanings and wishings.[2]

Ibid.

Whose house is of glass, must not throw stones at another.

Ibid.

[1] See *King John and the Abbot of Canterbury*, page 1012a.

[2] Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him, Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? — *John, XII, 4–5*

[3] The crocodile does not move the lower jaw, but is the only animal that brings down its upper jaw to the under one. — HERODOTUS [484–424 B.C.], *Customs of the Egyptians*

[4] Leans the huge elephant. — JAMES THOMSON: *The Seasons, Summer* [1727], *L. 725*

[1] See Robert Frost, page 879b.

[2] Sir, Hell is paved with good intentions. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1775]: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman ed., Vol. I, P. 555*
See William James, page 715a.

By suppers more have been killed than Galen ever cured.

Jacula Prudentum

The lion is not so fierce as they paint him.[1]

Ibid.

Go not for every grief to the physician, nor for every quarrel to the lawyer, nor for every thirst to the pot.

Ibid.

The best mirror is an old friend.

Ibid.

When you are an anvil, hold you still; when you are a hammer, strike your fill.[2]

Ibid.

He that lies with the dogs, riseth with fleas.

Ibid.

He that is not handsome at twenty, nor strong at thirty, nor rich at forty, nor wise at fifty, will never be handsome, strong, rich, or wise.

Ibid.

The buyer needs a hundred eyes, the seller not one.

Ibid.

My house, my house, though thou art small, thou art to me the Escurial.

Ibid.

Trust not one night's ice.

Ibid.

For want of a nail the shoe is lost, for want of a shoe the horse is lost, for want of a horse the rider is lost.[3]

Ibid.

Pension never enriched a young man.

Ibid.

One enemy is too much.[1]

Jacula Prudentum

Thursday come, and the week is gone.

Ibid.

Time is the rider that breaks youth.

Ibid.

Show me a liar, and I will show thee a thief.

Ibid.

One father is more than a hundred school-masters.

Ibid.

Reason lies between the spur and the bridle.

Ibid.

One sword keeps another in the sheath.

Ibid.

God's mill grinds slow, but sure.[2]

Ibid.

It is a poor sport that is not worth the candle.

Ibid.

He that lends, gives.

Ibid.

Poverty is no sin.

Ibid.

Words are women, deeds are men.[3]

Ibid.

To a close shorn sheep, God gives wind by measure.[4]

Ibid.

None knows the weight of another's burthen.

Ibid.

One hour's sleep before midnight is worth three after.

Ibid.

He hath no leisure who useth it not.

Ibid.

[1] The lion is not so fierce as painted. — THOMAS FULLER [1608–1661]: *Expecting Preferment*

[2] Stand like an anvil when it is beaten upon. — ST. IGNATIUS THEOPHORUS, Bishop of Antioch [A. D. 104]

When you are the anvil, bear —
When you are the hammer, strike.

EDWIN MARKHAM [1852–1940]: *Preparedness*

[3] A little neglect may breed mischief: for want of a nail, etc. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Maxim prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac* [1757]

[1] See Ali Ibn-abu-Taleb, page 73b.

[2] See Euripides, page 17a.

Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small. — F. VON LOGAU [1604–1655]: *Retribution* (translated by LONGFELLOW)

[3] See Samuel Johnson, page 336b.

[4] Dieu mesure le froid à la brebis tondue (God regulates the cold to the shorn lamb). — HENRI ESTIENNE: *Prémices* [1594]

"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to the shorn lamb." LAURENCE STERNE: *A Sentimental Journey* [1768]

Half the world knows not how the other half lives.

Jacula Prudentum

Life is half spent before we know what it is.

Ibid.

Every mile is two in winter.

Ibid.

The eye is bigger than the belly.

Ibid.

His bark is worse than his bite.

Ibid.

He that steals an egg will steal an ox.

Ibid. [*second edition, 1651*]

Of a pig's tail you can never make a good shaft.[1]

Ibid.

There is an hour wherein a man might be happy all his life could he find it.

Ibid.

Woe be to him who reads but one book.

Ibid.

IZAAK WALTON
[1593–1683]

But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled with him, as the angel did with Jacob, and marked him; marked him for his own.[2]

Life of Donne [*1640*]

Of which, if thou be a severe, sour-complexioned man, then I here disallow thee to be a competent judge.

The Compleat Angler [*1653–1655*]. *Author's Preface*

I have laid aside business, and gone a-fishing.

Ibid.

Angling may be said to be so like the mathematics that it can never be fully learnt.

The Compleat Angler. Author's Preface

As no man is born an artist, so no man is born an angler.

Ibid.

I shall stay him no longer than to wish him a rainy evening to read this following discourse; and that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a fishing.

Ibid.

As the Italians say, Good company in a journey makes the way to seem the shorter.

Ibid. Part I, Chap. I

Doubt not but angling will prove to be so pleasant that it will prove to be, like virtue, a reward to itself.[1]

Ibid.

Sir Henry Wotton was a most dear lover and a frequent practiser of the Art of Angling; of which he would say, "'Twas an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent, a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverter of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness"; and "that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practised it."

Ibid.

You will find angling to be like the virtue of humility, which has a calmness of spirit and a world of other blessings attending upon it.[2]

Ibid.

[1] You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — JONATHAN SWIFT: *Polite Conversation* [?1738], *Dialogue II*

As certainly as you can make a velvet cap out of a sow's ear. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy* [1761–1768], *Book IV*

The proverb says you can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — DICKENS: *David Copperfield* [1849–1850], *Chap. 30*

[2] See Thomas Gray, page 349a.

[1] Ipsa quidem virtus sibimet pulcherrima merces (Virtue herself is her own fairest reward). — SILIUS ITALICUS [A. D. 25?–99]: *Punica, Lib. XIII, L. 663*

Virtue was sufficient of herself for happiness. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *Plato, XLII*

That virtue is her own reward, is but a cold principle. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* [1642], *Part I, Sect. XLVII*

Virtue is its own reward. — PRIOR [1664–1721]: *Imitations of Horace, Book III, Ode 2*

[2] There is certainly something in angling . . . that tends to produce a gentleness of

I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, "That which is everybody's business is nobody's business."

The Compleat Angler. Part I, Chap. II

An honest Ale-house where we shall find a cleanly room, Lavender in the Windows, and twenty Ballads stuck about the wall.

Ibid.

Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue.

Ibid.

An excellent angler, and now with God.

Ibid. Chap. IV

Old-fashioned poetry, but choicely good.

Ibid.

I love such mirth as does not make friends ashamed to look upon one another next morning.

Ibid. Chap. V

No man can lose what he never had.

Ibid.

We may say of angling as Dr. Boteler[1] said of strawberries: "Doubtless God could have made a better berry, but doubtless God never did"; and so, if I might be judge, God never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent recreation than angling.

Ibid.

I in these flowery meads would be;
These crystal springs should solace me,
To whose harmonious bubbling noise,
I with my angle would rejoice.

Ibid. The Angler's Wish. Stanza 1

Thus use your frog: put your hook through his mouth and out at his gills, and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg with only one stitch to the arming wire of your hook, or tie the frog's leg above the upper joint to the armed wire; and in so doing use him as though you loved him.

The Compleat Angler. Part I, Chap. VIII

This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men.

Ibid.

Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience; for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of, — a blessing that money cannot buy.

Ibid. Chap. XXI

And upon all that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in his Providence, and be quiet and go a-angling.

Ibid.

The great secretary of Nature and all learning, Sir Francis Bacon.[1]

Life of Herbert [*1670*]

THOMAS CAREW
[1595?–1639?]

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
When June is past, the fading rose;
For in your beauty's orient deep
These flowers, as in their causes sleep.

To Celia [*1640*]. *Stanza 1*

Ask me no more whither doth haste
The nightingale when May is past;
For in your sweet dividing throat
She winters and keeps warm her note.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Ask me no more if East or West
The phoenix builds her spicy nest;
For unto you at last she flies,
And in your fragrant bosom dies.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Give me more love or more disdain;
The torrid or the frozen zone:
Bring equal ease unto my pain;
The temperate affords me none.

Mediocrity in Love Rejected [*1640*]

Thou shalt confess the vain pursuit
Of human glory yields no fruit
But an untimely grave.

On the Duke of Buckingham [*1640*]

spirit, and a pure serenity of mind. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *The Sketch-Book, The Angler*

[1] William Butler [1535–1618], styled by THOMAS FULLER in his *Worthies of England* the "Aesculapius of our age." This praise of the strawberry first appeared in the second edition of *The Angler*, 1655.

[1] Plato, Aristotle, and Socrates are secretaries of Nature. — JAMES HOWELL [1594–1666]: *Letters, Books II, Letter XI*

He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip admires,
Or from star-like eyes doth seek
Fuel to maintain his fires; —
As old Time makes these decay,
So his flames must waste away.
Disdain Returned [*1640*]. *Stanza 1*

The firstling of the infant year.
The Primrose [*1640*]

Then fly betimes, for only they
Conquer Love that run away.
Conquest by Flight [*1640*]

The magic of a face.
Epitaph on the Lady S—— [*1640*]

RENÉ DESCARTES
[1596–1650]

I think, therefore I am.[1]
Le Discours de la Méthode [*1637*]

Good sense is of all things in the world the most equally distributed, for everybody thinks himself so abundantly provided with it, that even those most difficult to please in all other matters do not commonly desire more of it than they already possess.
Ibid.

The greatest minds are capable of the greatest vices as well as of the greatest virtues.
Ibid.

JAMES SHIRLEY
[1596–1666]

How little room
Do we take up in death, that, living know
No bounds!
The Wedding [*1626*]

Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.[2]
Ibid.

Death calls ye to the crowd of common men.
Cupid and Death [*1653*]

[1] Cogito, ergo sum.
Je pense donc je suis.

[2] The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.
NAHUM TATE AND NICHOLAS BRADY: *Psalm CXXXII* [1696], *6*

The glories of our blood and state
Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armour against fate;
Death lays his icy hand on kings.
Contention of Ajax and Ulysses [*1659*]. *Sc. 3*

The garlands wither on your brow;
Then boast no more your mighty deeds.
Ibid.

OLIVER CROMWELL
[1599–1658]

The State, in choosing men to serve it, takes no notice of their opinions. If they be willing faithfully to serve it, that satisfies.
Before the Battle of Marston Moor [*July 2, 1644*]

A few honest men are better than numbers. If you choose godly, honest men to be captains of horse, honest men will follow them.
Reorganization of the Army [*1645*]

I would have been glad to have lived under my woodside, and to have kept a flock of sheep, rather than to have undertaken this government.
To Parliament [*1658*]

Mr. Lely, I desire you would use all your skill to paint my picture truly like me, and not flatter me at all; but remark all these roughnesses, pimples, warts, and everything as you see me, otherwise I will never pay a farthing for it.
HORACE WALPOLE: *Anecdotes of Painting in England* [*1762–1771*]

I would be willing to live to be further serviceable to God and His people, but my work is done! Yet God will be with His people!
[*September 1, 1658, two days before his death*]

SAMUEL BUTLER
[1600–1680]

When civil fury first grew high,
And men fell out they knew not why.
Hudibras. Part I [*1663*], *Canto I, Line 1*

And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic,[1]
Was beat with fist instead of a stick.
Hudibras. Part I, Canto I, Line 11

We grant, although he had much wit,
He was very shy of using it.
Ibid. Line 45

Beside, 'tis known he could speak Greek
As naturally as pigs squeak; [2]
That Latin was no more difficile
Than to a blackbird 'tis to whistle.
Ibid. Line 51

He could distinguish and divide
A hair 'twixt south and southwest side,
On either which he would dispute,
Confute, change hands, and still confute.
Ibid. Line 67

He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay with ratiocination.
Ibid. Line 77

For rhetoric, he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope.
Ibid. Line 81

For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools.
Ibid. Line 89

A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect.
Ibid. Line 93

For he by geometric scale
Could take the size of pots of ale.
Ibid. Line 121

And wisely tell what hour o' the day
The clock does strike, by algebra.
Ibid. Line 125

Where entity and quiddity,
The ghosts of defunct bodies, fly.
Ibid. Line 145

'Twas Presbyterian true blue.
Ibid. Line 189

Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun.
Hudibras. Part I, Canto I, Line 193

And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By apostolic blows and knocks.
Ibid. Line 199

Compound for sins they are inclined to,
By damning those they have no mind to.
Ibid. Line 215

The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And ate into itself, for lack
Of somebody to hew and hack.
Ibid. Line 359

For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which, like ships, they steer their courses.
Ibid. Line 463

And force them, though it was in spite
Of Nature and their stars, to write.
Ibid. Line 647

Great actions are not always true sons
Of great and mighty resolutions.
Ibid. Line 885

I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 277

These reasons made his mouth to water.
Ibid. Line 379

I am not now in fortune's power:
He that is down can fall no lower.[1]
Ibid. Line 871

Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse
And sayings of philosophers.
Ibid. Line 1011

Cleric before, and Lay behind;
A lawless linsey-woolsey brother,
Half of one order, half another.
Ibid. Line 1226

But those that write in rhyme still make
The one verse for the other's sake;
For one for sense, and one for rhyme,
I think's sufficient at one time.
Ibid. Part II [1664], Canto I, Line 23

Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow;

[1] This is the first we hear of the "drum ecclesiastic" beating up for recruits in worldly warfare in our country. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *Knickerbocker's History of New York* [1809], *Book V, Chap. 7*

[2] He Greek and Latin speaks with greater ease
Than hogs eat acorns, and tame pigeons peas.
LIONEL CRANFIELD, EARL OF MIDDLESEX [1575–1645]: *Panegyric on Tom Coriate*

[1] He that is down needs fear no fall. — BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress* [1678], *Part II*

Some kick'd until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neat's leather.
Hudibras. Part II, Canto I, Line 221

Such great achievements cannot fail,
To cast salt on a woman's tail.
Ibid. Line 277

Quoth she, I've heard old cunning stagers
Say fools for arguments use wagers.
Ibid. Line 297

For what is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?
Ibid. Line 465

She that with poetry is won
Is but a desk to write upon.
Ibid. Line 591

Love is a boy by poets styl'd;
Then spare the rod and spoil the child.[1]
Ibid. Line 843

The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis taken out his nap,
And, like a lobster boil'd the morn
From black to red began to turn.
Ibid. Canto II, Line 29

Oaths are but words, and words but wind.
Ibid. Line 107

For truth is precious and divine, —
Too rich a pearl for carnal swine.
Ibid. Line 257

He that imposes an oath makes it,
Not he that for convenience takes it;
Then how can any man be said
To break an oath he never made?
Ibid. Line 377

As the ancients
Say wisely, have a care o' th' main chance,[2]
And look before you ere you leap; [3]
For as you sow, ye are like to reap.[4]
Ibid. Line 501

Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated as to cheat.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 1

He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no.
Hudibras. Part II, Canto III, Line 261

But Hudibras gave him a twitch
As quick as lightning in the breech,
Just in the place where honour's lodg'd,
As wise philosophers have judg'd;
Because a kick in that part more
Hurts honour than deep wounds before.
Ibid. Line 1065

As men of inward light are wont
To turn their optics in upon 't.
Ibid. Part III [1678], Canto I, Line 481

What makes all doctrines plain and clear?
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before
Prove false again? Two hundred more.
Ibid. Line 1277

Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.[1]
Ibid. Line 1313

With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes, —
The tools of working our salvation
By mere mechanic operation.
Ibid. Line 1495

The saints engage in fierce contests
About their carnal interests.
Ibid. Canto II, Introduction

True as the dial to the sun,[2]
Although it be not shin'd upon.
Ibid. Line 175

He that complies against his will
Is of his own opinion still.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 547

And poets by their sufferings grow,[3]
As if there were no more to do,

[1] See Skelton, page 84b.
[2] See Lyly, page 112b.
[3] See Heywood, page 91a.
[4] Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

[1] Out of his surname they have coined an epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian name a synonym for the Devil. — MACAULAY: *Machiavelli* [1827]

[2] True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun.
BARTON BOOTH [1681–1733]: *Song*

[3] Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.
SHELLEY: *Julian and Maddalo* [1818]

To make a poet excellent,
But only want and discontent.
Fragments

SIR KENELM DIGBY
[1603–1665]

The hot water is to remain upon it [the tea] no longer than whiles you can say the Miserere Psalm very leisurely.
The Closet Opened. Tea with Eggs

All Matter is indifferent to Form.
Of the Vegetation of Plants

SIR THOMAS BROWNE
[1605–1682]

I could never divide myself from any man upon the difference of an opinion, or be angry with his judgment for not agreeing with me in that from which perhaps within a few days I should dissent myself.
Religio Medici [*1642*]. *Part I, Sect. VI*

Many . . . have too rashly charged the troops of error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of truth.
Ibid.

A man may be in as just possession of truth as of a city, and yet be forced to surrender.
Ibid.

I love to lose myself in a mystery, to pursue my Reason to an *O altitudo!*
Ibid. Sect. IX

Rich with the spoils of Nature.[1]
Ibid. Sect. XIII

We carry with us the wonders, we seek without us: there is all Africa and her prodigies in us.
Ibid. Sect. XV

All things are artificial, for nature is the art of God.[2]
Ibid. Sect. XVI

Obstinacy in a bad cause is but constancy in a good.
Ibid. Sect. XXV

Persecution is a bad and indirect way to plant religion.
Religio Medici. Part I, Sect. XXV

This reasonable moderator, and equal piece of justice, Death.
Ibid. Sect. XXXVIII

I am not so much afraid of death, as ashamed thereof. 'Tis the very disgrace and ignominy of our natures, that in a moment can so disfigure us, that our nearest friends, wife, and children, stand afraid and start at us.
Ibid. Sect. XL

Whosoever enjoys not this life, I count him but an apparition, though he wear about him the sensible affections of flesh. In these moral acceptions, the way to be immortal is to die daily.
Ibid. Sect. XLV

How shall the dead arise, is no question of my Faith; to believe only possibilities, is not Faith, but mere philosophy.
Ibid. Sect. XLVIII

The heart of man is the place the devils dwell in: I feel sometimes a hell within myself.[1]
Ibid. Sect. LI

There is no road or ready way to virtue.
Ibid. Sect. LV

They that endeavor to abolish vice, destroy also virtue; for contraries, though they destroy one another, are yet the life of one another.
Ibid. Part II, Sect. IV

But how shall we expect charity towards others, when we are uncharitable to our selves? *Charity begins at home,* is the voice of the world; yet is every man his greatest enemy, and, as it were, his own executioner.
Ibid.

There is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instru-

[1] See Thomas Gray, page 348b.

[2] The course of Nature is the art of God. — Edward Young: *Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night IX, L. 1267*

[1] The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven.
Milton: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book I, L. 253*

Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell. — *Ibid., Book IV, L. 75*

ment; for there is a music wherever there is a harmony, order, or proportion; and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres.

Religio Medici. Part II, Sect. IX

For the world, I count it not an inn, but an hospital; and a place not to live, but to die in.

Ibid. Sect. XI

There is surely a piece of divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun.

Ibid.

Ruat coelum, fiat voluntas tua.[1]

Ibid.

Sleep is a death; oh, make me try
By sleeping, what it is to die,
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed!

Ibid. Sect. XII

When we desire to confine our words, we commonly say they are spoken under the rose.[2]

Vulgar Errors [*1645*]

An old and gray-headed error.

Ibid.

Times before you, when even living men were antiquities; when the living might exceed the dead, and to depart this world could not be properly said to go unto the greater number.[3]

Urn-Burial [*1658*]. *Dedication*

I look upon you as a gem of the old rock.[4]

Ibid.

Quietly rested under the drums and tramplings of three conquests.

Urn-Burial. Chapter 5

Time which antiquates antiquities, and hath an art to make dust of all things.

Ibid.

What song the Sirens sang, or what name Achilles assumed when he hid himself among women.

Ibid.

The iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her poppy.

Ibid.

Herostratus lives that burnt the temple of Diana; he is almost lost that built it.[1]

Ibid.

Oblivion is not to be hired: the greater part must be content to be as though they had not been, to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man.

Ibid.

The night of time far surpasseth the day, and who knows when was the equinox?

Ibid.

Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes and pompous in the grave, solemnizing nativities and deaths with equal lustre, nor omitting ceremonies of bravery in the infamy of his nature.

Ibid.

To keep our eyes open longer were but to act our antipodes. The huntsmen are up in America, and they are already past their first sleep in Persia. But who can be drowsy at that hour which freed us from everlasting sleep? or have slumbering thoughts at that time, when sleep itself must end, and, as some conjecture, all shall awake again?

The Garden of Cyrus [*1658*]

---

[1] Though the sky fall, let Thy will be done. Fiat justitia et ruant coeli (Let justice be done though the heavens fall). — WILLIAM WATSON: *Ten Quodlibeticall Questions Concerning Religion and State* [1601]

[2] Sub rosa. This phrase, meaning secretly, is of unknown origin. With the ancients the rose was emblematic of secrecy, and when a host hung a rose above his tables, his guests understood that all words spoken under it were to remain secret. Later, roses were carved as decorations on the ceilings of council chambers and confessionals, with the same significance.

[3] 'Tis long since Death had the majority. — BLAIR: *The Grave* [1743], *Part II, L. 449*

[4] Adamas de rupe veteri praestantissimus (A most excellent diamond from the old rock).

See Burke, page 360b.

[1] The aspiring youth that fired the Ephesian dome
Outlives in fame the pious fool that raised it.

CIBBER [1671–1757]: *Richard III, Act III, Sc. 1*

EDMUND WALLER
[1605–1687]

Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a muse.
Panegyric on Cromwell

Under the tropic is our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv'd our yoke.
Upon the Death of the Lord Protector [*1658*]

The yielding marble of her snowy breast.
On a Lady Passing through a Crowd of People [*1664*]

To man, that was in th' evening made,
Stars gave the first delight;
Admiring, in the gloomy shade,
Those little drops of light.
An Apology for Having Loved Before [*1664*]

That which her slender waist confin'd
Shall now my joyful temples bind;
No monarch but would give his crown
His arms might do what this has done.
On a Girdle [*1664*]. *Stanza 1*

My joy, my grief, my hope, my love,
Did all within this circle move!
Ibid. Stanza 2

A narrow compass! and yet there
Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair;
Give me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round!
Ibid. Stanza 3

Go, lovely rose!
Tell her that wastes her time and me
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.
Go, Lovely Rose [*1664*]. *Stanza 1*

How small a part of time they share
That are so wondrous sweet and fair!
Ibid. Stanza 4

For all we know
Of what the blessed do above
Is, that they sing, and that they love.
While I Listen to thy Voice

Poets that lasting marble seek
Must come in Latin or in Greek.
Of English Verse [*1668*]

And keeps the palace of the soul.[1]
Of Tea

Poets lose half the praise they should have got,
Could it be known what they discreetly blot.
Upon Roscommon's Translation of Horace, De Arte Poetica

The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd,
Lets in new light through chinks that Time has made.[2]
Stronger by weakness, wiser men become
As they draw near to their eternal home:
Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view
That stand upon the threshold of the new.
On the Divine Poems [*1686*]

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT
[1606–1668]

The lark now leaves his wat'ry nest
And, climbing, shakes his dewy wings.
Song [*1637*]. *Stanza 1*

For angling-rod he took a sturdy oak;
For line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke;
His hook was such as heads the end of pole
To pluck down house ere fire consumes it whole;
The hook was baited with a dragon's tail, —
And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.
Britannia Triumphans [*1637*]

The assembled souls of all that men held wise.
Gondibert [*1651*]. *Book II, Canto V, Stanza 37*

I shall ask leave to desist, when I am

[1] The dome of thought, the palace of the soul. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto II* [1812], *St. 6*

[2] To vanish in the chinks that Time has made. — SAMUEL ROGERS: *Italy* [1822], *Paestum*

interrupted by so great an experiment as dying.

His apology, in illness, for not having finished Gondibert

How much pleasure they lose (and even the pleasures of heroic poesy are not unprofitable) who take away the liberty of a poet, and fetter his feet in the shackles of a historian.

Prefatory Letter to Thomas Hobbes (Quoted in Biographia Literaria [1817] by S. T. Coleridge, *Chapter 22*

PIERRE CORNEILLE
[1606–1684]

Pierced to the depth of my heart by a blow unforeseen — and mortal.[1]

Le Cid [1636]. Act I, Sc. 6

He who cares naught for death cares naught for threats.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

We triumph without glory when we conquer without danger.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Brave men are brave from the very first.

Ibid. Sc. 3

And the combat ceased for want of combatants.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3

Do your duty, and leave the rest to heaven.

Horace [1639]. Act II, Sc. 8

All evils are equal when they are extreme.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

Who is all-powerful should fear everything.

Cinna [1639]. Act IV, Sc. 2

By speaking of our misfortunes we often relieve them.

Polyeucte [1640]. Act I, Sc. 3

The manner of giving is worth more than the gift.

Le Menteur [1642]. Act I, Sc. 1

A liar is always lavish of oaths.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5

A good memory is needed after one has lied.[1]

Le Menteur. Act IV, Sc. 5

The fire which seems extinguished often slumbers beneath the ashes.

Rodogune [1644]. Act III, Sc. 4

He who allows himself to be insulted deserves to be.

Héraclius [1664]. Act I, Sc. 2

A service beyond all recompense
Weighs so heavy that it almost gives offence.

Suréna [1674]. Act III, Sc. 1

THOMAS FULLER
[1608–1661]

Drawing near her death, she sent most pious thoughts as harbingers to heaven; and her soul saw a glimpse of happiness through the chinks of her sickness-broken body.

Life of Monica [1642]

He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it.[2]

Life of the Duke of Alva [1642]

She commandeth her husband, in any equal matter, by constant obeying him.

Holy and Profane State [1642]. The Good Wife

He knows little who will tell his wife all he knows.

Ibid. The Good Husband

One that will not plead that cause wherein his tongue must be confuted by his conscience.

Ibid. The Good Advocate

To smell to a turf of fresh earth is wholesome for the body; no less are thoughts of mortality cordial to the soul.

Ibid. The Virtuous Lady

Their heads sometimes so little that there is no room for wit; sometimes so

[1] Percé jusques au fond du coeur
D'une atteinte imprévue aussi bien que mortelle.

[1] Liars ought to have good memories. — Algernon Sidney: *Discourses on Government* [1698], *Chap. 2, Sect. XV*

[2] See Dryden, page 276b.

long that there is no wit for so much room.

Holy and Profane State. Of Natural Fools

Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost.

Ibid. Of Books

Deceive not thy self by overexpecting happiness in the married estate. Remember the nightingales which sing only some months in the spring, but commonly are silent when they have hatched their eggs.

Ibid. Of Marriage

They that marry ancient people, merely in expectation to bury them, hang themselves in hope that one will come and cut the halter.

Ibid.

Fame sometimes hath created something of nothing.

Ibid. Fame

Anger is one of the sinews of the soul; he that wants it hath a maimed mind.

Ibid. Of Anger

Light, God's eldest daughter, is a principal beauty in a building.

Ibid. Of Building

In Building, rather believe any man than an Artificer for matter of charges. Should they tell thee all the cost at the first, it would blast a young Builder in the budding.

Ibid.

JOHN MILTON
[1608–1674]

This is the month, and this the happy morn,
Wherein the Son of Heav'n's eternal King,
Of wedded maid and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring;
For so the holy sages once did sing,
That He our deadly forfeit should release,
And with His Father work us a perpetual peace.

On the Morning of Christ's Nativity [1629]. *Stanza 1, Line 1*

It was the winter wild
While the Heav'n-born child
All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies.

Ibid. Hymn, Stanza 1, Line 29

No war, or battle's sound
Was heard the world around.
The idle spear and shield were high up hung.

Ibid. Stanza 4, Line 53

Time will run back and fetch the Age of Gold.

Ibid. Stanza 14, Line 135

The Oracles are dumb;
No voice or hideous hum
Runs through the archèd roof in words deceiving.

Ibid. Stanza 19, Line 173

From haunted spring and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale
The parting genius is with sighing sent.

Ibid. Stanza 20, Line 184

Peor and Baalim
Forsake their temples dim.

Ibid. Stanza 22, Line 197

What needs my Shakespeare for his honour'd bones
The labour of an age in pilèd stones?
Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid
Under a star-ypointing pyramid?
Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?

On Shakespeare [1630]

And so sepúlchred in such pomp dost lie,
That kings for such a tomb would wish to die.

Ibid.

How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth,
Stol'n on his wing my three-and-twentieth year.

On His Having Arrived at the Age of Twenty-three [1631]

As ever in my great Taskmaster's eye.

Ibid.

Such sweet compulsion doth in music lie.

Arcades [*1630–1634*]. *Line 68*

Hence, loathèd Melancholy,
Of Cerberus and blackest Midnight born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and sights unholy.

L'Allegro [*1632*]. *Line 1*

So buxom, blithe, and debonair.

Ibid. Line 24

Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest, and youthful Jollity,
Quips and Cranks and wanton Wiles,
Nods and Becks and wreathèd Smiles.

Ibid. Line 25

Sport, that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter, holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it, as you go,
On the light fantastic toe.

Ibid. Line 31

The mountain nymph, sweet Liberty.

Ibid. Line 36

Mirth, admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
In unreprovèd pleasures free.

Ibid. Line 38

While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before,
Oft list'ning how the hounds and horn
Cheerly rouse the slumb'ring morn.

Ibid. Line 49

And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

Ibid. Line 67

Meadows trim, with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks, and rivers wide;
Towers and battlements it sees
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighboring eyes.

Ibid. Line 75

And the jocund rebecks sound
To many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequered shade.
And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday.

L'Allegro. Line 94

Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.

Ibid. Line 100

Then lies him down the lubber fiend,
And stretch'd out all the chimney's length,
Basks at the fire his hairy strength.

Ibid. Line 110

Tower'd cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men.

Ibid. Line 117

Ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize.

Ibid. Line 121

And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With mask, and antique pageantry,
Such sights as youthful poets dream
On summer eves by haunted stream.
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild.

Ibid. Line 127

And ever, against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse,[1]
Such as the meeting soul may pierce,
In notes with many a winding bout
Of linkèd sweetness long drawn out.

Ibid. Line 135

Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.

Ibid. Line 143

Such strains as would have won the ear
Of Pluto, to have quite set free
His half-regain'd Eurydice.
These delights, if thou canst give,
Mirth, with thee, I mean to live.

Ibid. Line 148

Hence vain deluding Joys,
The brood of Folly without father bred!

Il Penseroso [*1632*]. *Line 1*

The gay motes that people the sunbeams.

Ibid. Line 8

[1] Wisdom married to immortal verse.—WORDSWORTH: *The Excursion* [1814], *Book VII*

Come pensive Nun, devout and pure,
Sober, steadfast, and demure.
Il Penseroso. Line 31

And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes.
Ibid. Line 39

Forget thyself to marble.
Ibid. Line 42

And join with thee, calm Peace and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet.
Ibid. Line 45

And add to these retired Leisure,
That in trim gardens takes his pleasure.
Ibid. Line 49

Sweet bird, that shunn'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy!
Ibid. Line 61

I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering moon,
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
Through the heav'n's wide pathless way,
And oft, as if her head she bow'd,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud.
Ibid. Line 65

Oft, on a plat of rising ground,
I hear the far-off curfew sound
Over some wide-watered shore,
Swinging low with sullen roar.
Ibid. Line 73

Where glowing embers through the room
Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,
Far from all resort of mirth,
Save the cricket on the hearth.
Ibid. Line 79

Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy
In sceptred pall come sweeping by,
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
Or the tale of Troy divine.
Ibid. Line 97

Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
Such notes as, warbled to the string,
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.
Ibid. Line 105

Or call up him that left half told
The story of Cambuscan bold.
Il Penseroso. Line 109

Where more is meant than meets the ear.
Ibid. Line 120

When the gust hath blown his fill,
Ending on the rustling leaves,
With minute-drops from off the eaves.
Ibid. Line 128

Hide me from day's garish eye,
While the bee with honied thigh,
That at her flowery work doth sing,
And the waters murmuring
With such consort as they keep,
Entice the dewy-feather'd sleep.
Ibid. Line 141

And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.
There let the pealing organ blow,
To the full-voiced quire below,
In service high, and anthems clear
As may, with sweetness, through mine ear
Dissolve me into ecstasies,
And bring all Heaven before mine eyes.
Ibid. Line 159

Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain.
Ibid. Line 173

Before the starry threshold of Jove's Court [1]
My mansion is.
Comus [*1634*]. *Line 1*

Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot
Which men call earth.
Ibid. Line 5

Yet some there be that by due steps aspire
To lay their just hands on that golden key
That opes the palace of Eternity.
Ibid. Line 12

An old, and haughty nation proud in arms.
Ibid. Line 33

What never yet was heard in tale or song,

[1] See William Blake, page 386b.

From old or modern bard, in hall or bower.

Comus. Line 44

Bacchus, that first from out the purple grape
Crush'd the sweet poison of misusèd wine.

Ibid. Line 46

These my sky-robes, spun out of Iris' woof.

Ibid. Line 83

The star that bids the shepherd fold.

Ibid. Line 93

And the gilded car of day,
His glowing axle doth allay
In the steep Atlantic stream.

Ibid. Line 95

Midnight shout and revelry,
Tipsy dance and jollity.

Ibid. Line 103

What hath night to do with sleep?

Ibid. Line 122

Ere the blabbing eastern scout,
The nice morn, on th' Indian steep,
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.

Ibid. Line 138

When the gray-hooded Even,
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheels of Phoebus' wain.

Ibid. Line 188

A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory,
Of calling shapes, and beck'ning shadows dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's names
On sands and shores and desert wildernesses.

Ibid. Line 205

Was I deceiv'd, or did a sable cloud
Turn forth her silver lining on the night?

Ibid. Line 221

Sweet Echo, sweetest nymph, that liv'st unseen
Within thy airy shell
By slow Meander's margent green,
And in the violet-embroidered vale.

Ibid. Line 230

How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence, through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smil'd!

Comus. Line 249

Such sober certainty of waking bliss.

Ibid. Line 263

With thy long levell'd rule of streaming light.

Ibid. Line 340

Virtue could see to do what Virtue would
By her own radiant light, though sun and moon
Were in the flat sea sunk. And Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,
Where, with her best nurse Contemplation,
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings.

Ibid. Line 373

The unsunn'd heaps
Of miser's treasure.

Ibid. Line 398

'Tis Chastity, my brother, Chastity:
She that has that, is clad in complete steel.

Ibid. Line 420

Some say no evil thing that walks by night,
In fog or fire, by lake or moorish fen,
Blue meagre hag, or stubborn unlaid ghost,
That breaks his magic chains at curfew time,
No goblin, or swart faery of the mine,
Hath hurtful power o'er true virginity.

Ibid. Line 432

How charming is divine philosophy!
Not harsh and crabbed, as dull fools suppose,
But musical as is Apollo's lute,[1]
And a perpetual feast of nectar'd sweets
Where no crude surfeit reigns.

Ibid. Line 476

[1] As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute.
SHAKESPEARE: *Love's Labour's Lost* [1594–1595], *Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 342*

Fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance.
Comus. Line 550

I was all ear,
And took in strains that might create a soul
Under the ribs of Death.
Ibid. Line 560

That power
Which erring men call Chance.
Ibid. Line 587

Praising the lean and sallow abstinence.
Ibid. Line 709

Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,
But must be current, and the good thereof
Consists in mutual and partaken bliss.
Ibid. Line 739

Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown
In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,
Where most may wonder at the workmanship;
It is for homely features to keep home, —
They had their name thence; coarse complexions
And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply
The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.
What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,
Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn?
Ibid. Line 745

Enjoy your dear wit, and gay rhetoric,
That hath so well been taught her dazzling fence.
Ibid. Line 790

Sabrina fair,
Listen where thou art sitting
Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,
In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair;
Listen for dear honour's sake,
Goddess of the silver lake,
Listen and save.
Comus. Line 859

But now my task is smoothly done:
I can fly, or I can run.
Ibid. Line 1012

Love Virtue, she alone is free,
She can teach ye how to climb
Higher than the sphery chime;
Or, if Virtue feeble were,
Heav'n itself would stoop to her.
Ibid. Line 1019

I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.
Lycidas [*1637*]. *Line 3*

He knew
Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.
Ibid. Line 10

Without the meed of some melodious tear.
Ibid. Line 14

Hence with denial vain, and coy excuse.
Ibid. Line 18

Under the opening eyelids of the morn,
We drove afield; and both together heard
What time the gray-fly winds her sultry horn,
Batt'ning our flocks with the fresh dews of night.
Ibid. Line 26

But oh the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone and never must return!
Ibid. Line 37

The gadding vine.
Ibid. Line 40

As killing as the canker to the rose.
Ibid. Line 45

Alas! what boots it with incessant care
To tend the homely slighted shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse?
Were it not better done as others use,

To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Neaera's hair?

Lycidas. Line 64

Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise [1]
(That last infirmity of noble mind) [2]
To scorn delights, and live laborious days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with th' abhorred shears
And slits the thin-spun life.

Ibid. Line 70

Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil.

Ibid. Line 78

The strain I heard was of a higher mood.

Ibid. Line 87

It was that fatal and perfidious bark
Built in th' eclipse, and rigg'd with curses dark,
That sunk so low that sacred head of thine.

Ibid. Line 100

The Pilot of the Galilean lake;
Two massy keys he bore of metals twain
(The golden opes, the iron shuts amain).

Ibid. Line 109

Such as for their bellies' sake,
Creep and intrude, and climb into the fold.

Ibid. Line 114

The hungry sheep look up, and are not fed,
But, swoln with wind and the rank mist they draw,
Rot inwardly and foul contagion spread;
Besides what the grim wolf with privy paw
Daily devours apace, and nothing said.

Lycidas. Line 123

But that two-handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more.

Ibid. Line 130

Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd eyes,
That on the green turf suck the honied showers,
And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.

Ibid. Line 139

Whether beyond the stormy Hebrides,
Where thou perhaps under the whelming tide
Visit'st the bottom of the monstrous world.

Ibid. Line 156

Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with ruth.

Ibid. Line 163

For Lycidas your sorrow is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery floor;
So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new-spangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky.

Ibid. Line 166

He touch'd the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.

Ibid. Line 188

At last he rose, and twitch'd his mantle blue:
Tomorrow to fresh woods and pastures new.

Ibid. Line 192

The lazy leaden-stepping Hours,
Whose speed is but the heavy plummet's pace.

On Time [Circa *1637*]

All this earthy grossness quit,
Attired with stars we shall for ever sit,
Triumphing over Death, and Chance, and thee, O Time.

Ibid.

[1] See Tacitus, page 63b.

[2] That thirst (for applause), if the last infirmity of noble minds, is also the first infirmity of weak ones; and, on the whole, the strongest impulsive influence of average humanity. — RUSKIN: *Sesame and Lilies* [1865], *Of Kings' Treasuries, 3*

Thy liquid notes that close the eye of day.

Sonnet: To the Nightingale [Circa *1637*]

Where the bright seraphim in burning row
Their loud up-lifted angel trumpets blow.

At a Solemn Music [Circa *1637*]

A poet soaring in the high reason of his fancies, with his garland and singing robes about him.

The Reason of Church Government [*1641*]. *Book II, Introduction*

By labour and intent study (which I take to be my portion in this life), joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after times as they should not willingly let it die.

Ibid.

Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the quiet and still air of delightful studies.

Ibid.

He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to be a true poem.

Apology for Smectymnuus [*1642*]

His words, like so many nimble and airy servitors, trip about him at command.

Ibid.

Litigious terms, fat contentions, and flowing fees.

Tractate of Education [*1644*]

Enflamed with the study of learning and the admiration of virtue; stirred up with high hopes of living to be brave men and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages.

Ibid.

Ornate rhetorick taught out of the rule of Plato. . . . To which poetry would be made subsequent, or indeed rather precedent, as being less subtle and fine, but more simple, sensuous, and passionate.

Ibid.

In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is calm and pleasant, it were an injury and sullenness against Nature not to go out and see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing with heaven and earth.

Tractate of Education

Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a potency of life in them to be as active as that soul was whose progeny they are; nay they do preserve as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that living intellect that bred them.

Areopagitica [*1644*]

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but he who destroys a good book kills reason itself.

Ibid.

A good book is the precious life-blood of a master-spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life beyond life.

Ibid.

I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat.

Ibid.

Who shall silence all the airs and madrigals that whisper softness in chambers?

Ibid.

Where there is much desire to learn, there of necessity will be much arguing, much writing, many opinions; for opinion in good men is but knowledge in the making.

Ibid.

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking her invincible locks: methinks I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full midday beam.

Ibid.

Though all the winds of doctrine [1]

[1] *Winds of Doctrine*, used as title of a book by GEORGE SANTAYANA [1913].

were let loose to play upon the earth, so Truth be in the field, we do ingloriously, by licensing and prohibiting, to misdoubt her strength. Let her and Falsehood grapple: who ever knew Truth put to the worse in a free and open encounter? [1]

Areopagitica

Men of most renowned virtue have sometimes by transgressing most truly kept the law.

Tetrachordon [*1644–1645*]

That old man eloquent.

To the Lady Margaret Ley [*1644?*]

That would have made Quintilian stare and gasp.

On the Detraction which followed upon my writing certain Treatises [*1645*]

License they mean when they cry Liberty;
For who loves that must first be wise and good.

Ibid. II

In mirth that after no repenting draws.

Sonnet XI. To Cyriack Skinner [*1646–1647?*]

For other things mild Heav'n a time ordains,
And disapproves that care, though wise in show,
That with superfluous burden loads the day,
And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains.

Ibid.

For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not bettered by the borrower, among good authors is accounted Plagiarè.

Iconoclastes [*1649*]. *XXIII*

Peace hath her victories
No less renown'd than war.

To the Lord General Cromwell [*1652*]

When I consider how my light is spent,
Ere half my days, in this dark world and wide,
And that one talent which is death to hide
Lodg'd with me useless.

Sonnet XV. On His Blindness [*1652*]

"Doth God exact day-labour, light denied?"

Ibid.

Who best
Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best; his state
Is kingly; thousands at his bidding speed,
And post o'er land and ocean without rest;
They also serve who only stand and wait.

Ibid.

Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughter'd saints, whose bones
Lie scatter'd on the Alpine mountains cold;
Ev'n them who kept thy truth so pure of old
When all our fathers worshipt stocks and stones.

On the Late Massacre in Piedmont [*1655*]

Yet I argue not
Against Heav'n's hand or will, nor bate one jot
Of heart or hope; but still bear up and steer
Right onward.

Sonnet XVII. To Cyriack Skinner, Upon his Blindness [*1655?*]

Methought I saw my late espoused saint,[1]
Brought to me like Alcestis from the grave.

On his Deceased Wife [*1658?*]

But oh! as to embrace me she inclin'd,
I wak'd, she fled, and day brought back my night.

Ibid.

Of Man's first disobedience, and the fruit
Of that forbidden tree whose mortal taste

[1] See Sir Walter Raleigh, page 111b.

[1] See Montaigne, page 98b.

Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it. — JEFFERSON: *Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1801]

Brought death into the world, and all our woe.

Paradise Lost [1667]. *Book I, Line 1*

Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme.

Ibid. Line 16

What in me is dark
Illumine, what is low raise and support;
That to the height of this great argument
I may assert eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to men.[1]

Ibid. Line 22

The infernal serpent; he it was, whose guile,
Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, deceived
The mother of mankind.

Ibid. Line 34

Him the Almighty Power
Hurled headlong flaming from th' eternal sky
With hideous ruin and combustion down
To bottomless perdition, there to dwell
In adamantine chains and penal fire
Who durst defy th' Omnipotent to arms.

Ibid. Line 44

As far as angels' ken.

Ibid. Line 59

Where peace
And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all.

Ibid. Line 65

What though the field be lost?
All is not lost — th' unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield.

Ibid. Line 105

Vaunting aloud, but racked with deep despair.

Ibid. Line 126

To be weak is miserable,
Doing or suffering.

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 157

And out of good still to find means of evil.

Ibid. Line 165

The seat of desolation, void of light.

Ibid. Line 181

A mind not to be chang'd by place or time.
The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven.[1]

Ibid. Line 253

Better to reign in hell than serve in heaven.

Ibid. Line 263

His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand
He walk'd with, to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle.

Ibid. Line 292

Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa.

Ibid. Line 302

Awake, arise, or be forever fallen!

Ibid. Line 330

Spirits, when they please,
Can either sex assume, or both.

Ibid. Line 423

When night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the sons
Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine.

Ibid. Line 500

Th' imperial ensign, which, full high advanc'd,
Shone like a meteor, streaming to the wind.[2]

Ibid. Line 536

Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host up sent

[1] See *Samson Agonistes*, page 260a.

But vindicate the ways of God to man. — POPE: *Essay on Man* [1733–1734], *Epistle I, L. 16*

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b, and *Book IV, L. 73*, page 255a.

[2] Stream'd like a meteor to the troubled air. — THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757], *I, 2, L. 6*

A shout that tore hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.
Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 540

Anon they move
In perfect phalanx, to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders.
Ibid. Line 549

His form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appear'd
Less than archangel ruin'd, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd.
Ibid. Line 591

The sun . . .
In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs.
Ibid. Line 594

Thrice he assay'd, and thrice, in spite of scorn,
Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.
Ibid. Line 619

Who overcomes
By force hath overcome but half his foe.
Ibid. Line 648

Mammon, the least erected spirit that fell
From heaven; for ev'n in heaven his looks and thoughts
Were always downward bent, admiring more
The riches of heaven's pavement, trodden gold,
Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific.
Ibid. Line 679

Let none admire
That riches grow in hell: that soil may best
Deserve the precious bane.
Ibid. Line 690

From morn
To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,
A summer's day; and with the setting sun
Dropp'd from the Zenith, like a falling star.
Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 742

High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,
Satan exalted sat, by merit rais'd
To that bad eminence.
Ibid. Book II, Line 1

The strongest and the fiercest spirit
That fought in heaven, now fiercer by despair.
Ibid. Line 44

Rather than be less,
Car'd not to be at all.
Ibid. Line 47

My sentence is for open war.
Ibid. Line 51

Which, if not victory, is yet revenge.
Ibid. Line 105

But all was false and hollow; though his tongue
Dropp'd manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason,[1] to perplex and dash
Maturest counsels.
Ibid. Line 112

For who would lose,
Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallow'd up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night,
Devoid of sense and motion?
Ibid. Line 146

His red right hand.[2]
Ibid. Line 174

Unrespited, unpitied, unrepriev'd.
Ibid. Line 185

The never-ending flight
Of future days.
Ibid. Line 221

[1] See Diogenes Laertius, page 70b.
[2] Rubente dextera. — HORACE [65–8 B.C.]: *Ode I, 2, 2, To Caesar Augustus*

Thus Belial with words clothed in reason's garb
Counselled ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth,
Not peace.
Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 226

With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd
A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat, and public care;
And princely counsel in his face yet shone,
Majestic though in ruin.
Ibid. Line 300

The palpable obscure.
Ibid. Line 406

Long is the way
And hard, that out of hell leads up to light.
Ibid. Line 432

Their rising all at once was as the sound
Of thunder heard remote.
Ibid. Line 476

Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high
Of providence, foreknowledge, will, and fate,
Fix'd fate, free-will, foreknowledge absolute;
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost.
Ibid. Line 557

Arm th' obdur'd breast
With stubborn patience as with triple steel.
Ibid. Line 568

Far off from these a slow and silent stream,
Lethe the River of Oblivion.
Ibid. Line 582

At certain revolutions all the damn'd
Are brought: and feel by turns the bitter change
Of fierce extremes, — extremes by change more fierce;
From beds of raging fire to starve in ice
Their soft ethereal warmth, and there to pine
Immovable, infix'd, and frozen round,
Periods of time; thence hurried back to fire.
Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 596

Whence and what art thou, execrable shape?
Ibid. Line 681

Before mine eyes in opposition sits
Grim Death, my son and foe.
Ibid. Line 803

Hot, cold, moist, and dry, four champions fierce,
Strive here for mast'ry.
Ibid. Line 898

With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout,
Confusion worse confounded.
Ibid. Line 995

And fast by, hanging in a golden chain,
This pendent world, in bigness as a star
Of smallest magnitude close by the moon.
Ibid. Line 1051

Hail, holy light! offspring of heav'n first-born.
Ibid. Book III, Line 1

Thus with the year
Seasons return; but not to me returns
Day, or the sweet approach of even or morn,
Or sight of vernal bloom or summer's rose,
Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during dark
Surrounds me; from the cheerful ways of men
Cut off, and for the book of knowledge fair
Presented with a universal blank
Of Nature's works, to me expung'd and raz'd,
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.
Ibid. Line 40

See golden days, fruitful of golden deeds,
With joy and love triumphing.
Ibid. Line 337

Dark with excessive bright.
Ibid. Line 380

The hell within him.

Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 20

Now conscience wakes despair
That slumber'd, — wakes the bitter memory
Of what he was, what is, and what must be
Worse.

Ibid. Line 23

At whose sight all the stars
Hide their diminish'd heads.[1]

Ibid. Line 34

A grateful mind
By owing owes not, but still pays, at once
Indebted and discharg'd.

Ibid. Line 55

Which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath and infinite despair?
Which way I fly is hell; myself am hell; [2]
And in the lowest deep a lower deep,
Still threat'ning to devour me, opens wide,
To which the hell I suffer seems a heaven.

Ibid. Line 73

So farewell hope, and, with hope, farewell fear,
Farewell remorse; all good to me is lost.
Evil, be thou my good.

Ibid. Line 108

And on the Tree of Life,
The middle tree and highest there that grew,
Sat like a cormorant.

Ibid. Line 194

A heaven on earth.

Ibid. Line 208

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn the rose.[3]

Ibid. Line 256

For contemplation he and valour form'd,
For softness she and sweet attractive grace;

He for God only, she for God in him.

Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 297

Implied
Subjection, but requir'd with gentle sway,
And by her yielded, by him best receiv'd, —
Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.

Ibid. Line 307

Adam the goodliest man of men since born
His sons, the fairest of her daughters Eve.

Ibid. Line 323

And with necessity,
The tyrant's plea,[1] excus'd his devilish deeds.

Ibid. Line 393

Imparadis'd in one another's arms.

Ibid. Line 506

Live while ye may,
Yet happy pair.

Ibid. Line 533

Now came still evening on, and twilight gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad.

Ibid. Line 598

The wakeful nightingale,
She all night long her amorous descant sung;
Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the firmament
With living sapphires; Hesperus, that led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen, unveil'd her peerless light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw.

Ibid. Line 602

The timely dew of sleep.

Ibid. Line 614

With thee conversing I forget all time,
All seasons, and their change; all please alike.

[1] Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays. — POPE: *Moral Essays* [1731–1735], *Epistle III, L. 282*

[2] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240b, and *Book I, L. 253*, page 252b.

[3] See Bidpai, page 28b.

[1] Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves. — WILLIAM PITT: *Speech on the India Bill* [November, 1783]

Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising sweet,
With charm of earliest birds; pleasant the sun
When first on this delightful land he spreads
His orient beams on herb, tree, fruit, and flower,
Glist'ring with dew; fragrant the fertile earth
After soft showers; and sweet the coming on
Of grateful ev'ning mild, then silent night
With this her solemn bird, and this fair moon,
And these the gems of heaven, her starry train.
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 639

Millions of spiritual creatures walk the earth
Unseen, both when we wake, and when we sleep.
Ibid. Line 677

In naked beauty more adorn'd,
More lovely, than Pandora.[1]
Ibid. Line 713

Eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear.
Ibid. Line 739

Hail, wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring.
Ibid. Line 750

Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve.
Ibid. Line 800

Abash'd the devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely.
Ibid. Line 846

All hell broke loose.
Ibid. Line 918

Like Teneriff or Atlas unremoved.
Ibid. Line 987

[1] See Cicero, page 33a.
When unadorned, adorned the most.—THOMSON: *Autumn* [1730], *L. 204*

The starry cope
Of heaven.
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 992

His sleep
Was aery light, from pure digestion bred.
Ibid. Book V, Line 3

My latest found,
Heaven's last, best gift, my ever-new delight!
Ibid. Line 18

Good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows.
Ibid. Line 71

These are thy glorious works, Parent of good!
Ibid. Line 153

A wilderness of sweets.
Ibid. Line 294

So saying, with despatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent.
Ibid. Line 331

Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injur'd lover's hell.
Ibid. Line 449

The bright consummate flower.
Ibid. Line 481

Midnight brought on the dusky hour
Friendliest to sleep and silence.
Ibid. Line 667

Innumerable as the stars of night,
Or stars of morning, dewdrops which the sun
Impearls on every leaf and every flower.
Ibid. Line 745

Among the faithless, faithful only he.
Ibid. Line 897

Morn,
Wak'd by the circling hours, with rosy hand
Unbarr'd the gates of light.
Ibid. Book VI, Line 2

Servant of God, well done! Well hast thou fought
The better fight, who single hast maintained
Against revolted multitudes the cause

Of truth, in word mightier than they in arms.

Paradise Lost. Book VI, Line 29

He onward came; far off his coming shone.

Ibid. Line 768

Let it profit thee to have heard,
By terrible example, the reward
Of disobedience.

Ibid. Line 909

More safe I sing with mortal voice, unchang'd
To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on evil days,
On evil days though fall'n, and evil tongues,
In darkness, and with dangers compass'd round,
And solitude.

Ibid. Book VII, Line 24

Still govern thou my song,
Urania, and fit audience find, though few.

Ibid. Line 30

Out of one man a race
Of men innumerable.

Ibid. Line 155

Heaven open'd wide
Her ever-during gates, harmonious sound,
On golden hinges moving.

Ibid. Line 205

God saw the Light was good;
And light from darkness by the hemisphere
Divided: Light the Day, and Darkness Night,
He named. Thus was the first Day even and morn.

Ibid. Line 249

There Leviathan
Hugest of living creatures, on the deep
Stretch'd like a promontory sleeps or swims,
And seems a moving land, and at his gills
Draws in, and at his trunk spouts out a sea.

Ibid. Line 412

Endued
With sanctity of reason.

Ibid. Line 507

The Planets in their stations list'ning stood,
While the bright Pomp ascended jubilant.
Open, ye everlasting gates, they sung,
Open, ye heavens, your living doors; let in
The great Creator from his work return'd
Magnificent, his six days' work, a world.

Paradise Lost. Book VII, Line 563

A broad and ample road, whose dust is gold,
And pavement stars, as stars to thee appear
Seen in the galaxy, that milky way
Which nightly as a circling zone thou seest
Powder'd with stars.

Ibid. Line 577

The Angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he awhile
Thought him still speaking, still stood fix'd to hear.

Ibid. Book VIII, Line 1

To know
That which before us lies in daily life
Is the prime wisdom.

Ibid. Line 192

Liquid lapse of murmuring streams.

Ibid. Line 263

And feel that I am happier than I know.

Ibid. Line 282

Among unequals what society
Can sort, what harmony or true delight?

Ibid. Line 383

Her virtue, and the conscience of her worth,
That would be woo'd, and not unsought be won.

Ibid. Line 502

The sum of earthly bliss.

Ibid. Line 522

Accuse not Nature! she hath done her part;
Do thou but thine!

Ibid. Line 561

Oft times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and right

Well-manag'd.

Paradise Lost. Book VIII, Line 571

My unpremeditated verse.

Ibid. Book IX, Line 24

Pleas'd me, long choosing and beginning late.

Ibid. Line 26

Unless an age too late, or cold
Climate, or years, damp my intended wing.

Ibid. Line 44

Revenge, at first though sweet,[1]
Bitter ere long back on itself recoils.

Ibid. Line 171

For solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return.

Ibid. Line 249

At shut of evening flowers.

Ibid. Line 278

As one who long in populous city pent,[2]
Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air.

Ibid. Line 445

God so commanded, and left that command
Sole daughter of his voice; [3] the rest, we live
Law to ourselves, our reason is our law.

Ibid. Line 652

His words, replete with guile,
Into her heart too easy entrance won.

Ibid. Line 733

Her rash hand in evil hour
Forth reaching to the fruit, she pluck'd, she eat:
Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her seat,
Sighing through all her works, gave signs of woe
That all was lost.

Ibid. Line 780

So dear I love him that with him all deaths
I could endure, without him live no life.

Ibid. Line 832

In her face excuse
Came prologue, and apology too prompt.

Paradise Lost. Book IX, Line 853

O fairest of Creation, last and best
Of all God's works, creature in whom excelled
Whatever can to sight or thought be formed,
Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!
How art thou lost, how on a sudden lost,
Defac'd, deflower'd, and now to Death devote?

Ibid. Line 896

Yet I shall temper so
Justice with mercy, as may illustrate most
Them fully satisfy'd, and thee appease.

Ibid. Book X, Line 77

She gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

Ibid. Line 143

Pandemonium, city and proud seat
Of Lucifer.

Ibid. Line 424

A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn.

Ibid. Line 508

Death . . . on his pale horse.

Ibid. Line 588

How gladly would I meet
Mortality, my sentence, and be earth
Insensible! how glad would lay me down
As in my mother's lap!

Ibid. Line 775

Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness.

Ibid. Book XI, Line 485

And over them triumphant Death his dart
Shook, but delay'd to strike, though oft invok'd.

Ibid. Line 491

So may'st thou live, till, like ripe fruit, thou drop
Into thy mother's lap, or be with ease
Gathered, not harshly plucked, for death mature:
This is old age.

Ibid. Line 535

Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st

[1] Sweet is revenge — especially to women. — BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto 1, St. 124*

[2] See Keats, page 477a.

[3] See Wordsworth, page 409b.

Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.[1]

Paradise Lost. Book XI, Line 553

A bevy of fair women.

Ibid. Line 582

The evening star,
Love's harbinger.

Ibid. Line 588

The brazen throat of war.

Ibid. Line 713

An olive-leaf he brings, pacific sign.

Ibid. Line 860

In me is no delay; with thee to go,
Is to stay here; without thee here to stay,
Is to go hence unwilling; thou to me
Art all things under Heaven, all places thou,
Who for my willful crime art banished hence.

Ibid. Book XII, Line 615

The world was all before them, where to choose
Their place of rest, and Providence their guide.
They hand in hand, with wand'ring steps and slow,
Through Eden took their solitary way.

Ibid. Line 646

Most men admire
Virtue who follow not her lore.

Paradise Regained [*1671*]. *Book I, Line 482*

Skill'd to retire, and in retiring draw
Hearts after them tangled in amorous nets.

Ibid. Book II, Line 161

Beauty stands
In the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive.

Ibid. Line 220

Rocks whereon greatest men have oftest wreck'd.

Ibid. Line 228

Of whom to be disprais'd were no small praise.

Ibid. Book III, Line 56

Elephants indorsed with towers.

Ibid. Line 329

Dusk faces with white silken turbans wreath'd.

Paradise Regained. Book IV, Line 76

What honour that,
But tedious waste of time, to sit and hear
So many hollow compliments and lies,
Outlandish flatteries?

Ibid. Line 122

The childhood shows the man,
As morning shows the day.[1]

Ibid. Line 220

Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of arts
And eloquence.

Ibid. Line 240

The olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warbled notes the summer long.

Ibid. Line 244

Socrates . . .
Whom, well inspir'd, the oracle pronounc'd
Wisest of men.

Ibid. Line 274

The first and wisest of them all professed
To know this only, that he nothing knew.[2]

Ibid. Line 293

Deep vers'd in books, and shallow in himself.

Ibid. Line 327

Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps, in amice gray.

Ibid. Line 426

Eyeless in Gaza, at the mill with slaves.

Samson Agonistes [*1671*]. *Line 41*

O loss of sight, of thee I most complain!

Ibid. Line 68

O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day!

Ibid. Line 80

[1] See Martial, page 52b.

[1] See Wordsworth, page 406b.

[2] See Diogenes Laertius, page 70b.

The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night,
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.
Samson Agonistes. Line 86

To live a life half dead, a living death
Ibid. Line 100

Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous.
Ibid. Line 129

Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men; [1]
Unless there be who think not God at all.
Ibid. Line 293

A grain of manhood.
Ibid. Line 408

What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe?
Ibid. Line 560

God of our fathers, what is man!
That thou towards him with hand so various,
(Or might I say contrarious?)
Temper'st thy providence through his short course.
Ibid. Line 667

But who is this, what thing of sea or land, —
Female of sex it seems —
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadire,
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courted by all the winds that hold them play,
An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger?
Ibid. Line 710

Dalila. In argument with men a woman ever
Goes by the worse, whatever be her cause.

[1] See *Paradise Lost, Book I, L. 22,* page 252a.

Samson. For want of words, no doubt or lack of breath!
Samson Agonistes. Line 903

Fame, if not double-faced, is double-mouthed,
And with contrary blast proclaims most deeds;
On both his wings, one black, the other white,
Bears greatest names in his wild aery flight.
Ibid. Line 971

Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd.
Ibid. Line 1003

Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end;
Not wedlock-treachery.
Ibid. Line 1008

Boast not of what thou would'st have done, but do
What then thou would'st.
Ibid. Line 1104

He's gone, and who knows how he may report
Thy words by adding fuel to the flame?
Ibid. Line 1350

For evil news rides post, while good news baits.
Ibid. Line 1538

Suspense in news is torture.
Ibid. Line 1569

Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
Or knock the breast; no weakness, no contempt,
Dispraise, or blame; nothing but well and fair,
And what may quiet us in a death so noble.
Ibid. Line 1721

All is best, though we oft doubt
What the unsearchable dispose
Of Highest Wisdom brings about.
Ibid. Line 1745

Calm of mind, all passion spent.
Ibid. Line 1758

Such bickerings to recount, met often in these our writers, what more worth is it than to chronicle the wars of kites

or crows flocking and fighting in the air?

The History of England [*1670*]. *Book IV*

SIR JOHN SUCKLING
[1609–1642]

Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Prithee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?

Song [*1638*]. *Stanza 1*

Quit, quit, for shame, this will not move,
This cannot take her.
If of herself she will not love,
Nothing can make her.
The devil take her!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Death's no punishment: it is the sense,
The pains and fears afore, that makes a death.

Aglaura [*1638*]. *Act V, Sc. 1*

But as when an authentic watch is shown,
Each man winds up and rectifies his own,
So in our very judgments.[1]

Ibid. Epilogue

High characters (cries one), and he would see
Things that ne'er were, nor are, nor ne'er will be.[2]

The Goblins [*1639*]. *Epilogue*

Her feet beneath her petticoat
Like little mice, stole in and out,[3]
As if they feared the light;
But oh, she dances such a way!
No sun upon an Easter-day
Is half so fine a sight.

A Ballad upon a Wedding [*1641*]. *Stanza 8*

Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compared with that was next her chin,
Some bee had stung it newly.

Ibid. Stanza 11

I prithee send me back my heart,
Since I cannot have thine;
For if from yours you will not part,
Why then shouldst thou have mine?

Fragmenta Aurea [*1646*]. *Song, Stanza 1*

'Tis not the meat, but 'tis the appetite
Makes eating a delight.

Ibid. Of Thee, Kind Boy, Stanza 3

Spare diet is the cause love lasts,
For surfeits sooner kill than fasts.

Ibid. Against Absence

Out upon it, I have loved
Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
If it prove fair weather.

Ibid. A Poem with the Answer, Stanza 1

'Tis expectation makes a blessing dear,
Heaven were not heaven, if we knew what it were.

Ibid. Against Fruition, Stanza 4

Women are the baggage of life: they are
Troublesome, and hinder us in the great march,
And yet we cannot be without 'em.

The Tragedy of Brennoralt [*1646*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Success is a rare paint, hides all the ugliness.

Ibid.

Sleep is as nice as woman,
The more I court it, the more it flies me.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

She is pretty to walk with,
And witty to talk with,
And pleasant, too, to think on.

Ibid.

Her face is like the milky way i' the sky, —

[1] 'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
POPE: *An Essay on Criticism* [1711], *Part I, L. 9*

[2] Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.
POPE: *An Essay on Criticism* [1711], *Part II, L. 53*

There's no such thing in Nature, and you'll draw
A faultless monster which the world ne'er saw.
JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE [1648–1721]: *Essay on Poetry*

[3] See Herrick, page 231a.

A meeting of gentle lights without name.

The Tragedy of Brennoralt. Act III, Sc. 1

SIR MATTHEW HALE [1]
[1609–1676]

Be not too rigid in matters purely conscientious, where all the harm is diversity of judgment.

Things Necessary to be Continually Had in Remembrance

Be not biassed with compassion to the poor, or favour to the rich, in point of justice.

Ibid.

Not to be solicitous what men will say or think.

Ibid.

To abhor all private solicitations in matters depending.

Ibid.

To be short, and sparing, at meals, that I may be the fitter for business.

Ibid.

WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT
[1611–1643]

St. Francis and St. Benedight,
Bless this house from wicked wight,
From the nightmare and the Goblin
That is hight Good Fellow Robin.
Keep it from all evil spirits,
Fairies, weasels, bats, and ferrets
From curfew time to the next prime.

A House Blessing [*1651*] [2]

Love makes those young whom age doth chill,
And whom he finds young, keeps young still.

To Chloe [*1651*]

Tell me no more of minds embracing minds,
And hearts exchanged for hearts;
That spirits spirits meet, as winds do winds,
And mix their subtlest parts;
That two unbodied essences may kiss,
And then like angels, twist and feel one bliss.

No Platonic Love [*1651*]. *Stanza 1*

I was that silly thing that once was wrought
To practise this thin love;
I climbed from sex to soul, from soul to thought;
But thinking there to move,
Headlong I rolled from thought to soul, and then
From soul I lighted at the sex again.

Ibid. Stanza 2

JAMES GRAHAM, FIRST MARQUESS OF MONTROSE
[1612–1650]

He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small,
That dares not put it to the touch
To gain or lose it all.[1]

My Dear and Only Love. Stanza 2

I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 5

THOMAS JORDAN
[1612–1685]

Let us drink and be merry, dance, joke, and rejoice,
With claret and sherry, theorbo and voice!

Coronemus Nos Rosis Antequam Marcescant.[3] *Stanza 1*

Fish dinners will make a man spring like a flea.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Though now she be pleasant and sweet to the sense,

[1] Lord Chief Justice of England.

[2] Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
The bed be blest that I lye on.
THOMAS ADY: *A Candle in the Dark* [1656]

[1] That puts it not unto the touch
To win or lose it all.
MARK NAPIER [1798–1879]: *Montrose and the Covenanters*

[2] I'll make thee famous by my pen,
And glorious by my sword.
SCOTT: *Legend of Montrose* [1819], *Chap. XV*

[3] One of the songs of Sir Henry Morgan's buccaneers was an adaptation of this poem.

Will be damnable mouldy a hundred years hence.

Coronemus Nos Rosis Antequam Marcescant. Stanza 3

For health, wealth and beauty, wit, learning, and sense,
Must all come to nothing a hundred years hence.

Ibid. Stanza 4

ISAAC DE BENSERADE
[1612–1691]

In bed we laugh, in bed we cry;
And, born in bed, in bed we die.
The near approach a bed may show
Of human bliss to human woe.

A Son Lit (Translated by Dr. Samuel Johnson)

RICHARD CRASHAW
[1613–1649]

The conscious water saw its God and blushed.[1]

Epigrammata Sacra [1634]. Aquae in Vinum Versae

Two went to pray? Oh, rather say
One went to brag, the other to pray;
One stands up close and treads on high
Where the other dares not send his eye;
One nearer to God's altar trod,
The other to the altar's God.

Two Went Up to the Temple to Pray [1648]

Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she,
That shall command my heart and me.

Wishes to His Supposed Mistress [1648]

Where'er she lie,
Locked up from mortal eye,
In shady leaves of destiny.

Wishes to His Supposed Mistress

Days that need borrow
No part of their good morrow
From a fore-spent night of sorrow.

Ibid.

Life that dares send
A challenge to his end,
And when it comes, say, Welcome, friend!

Ibid.

Sydnaeian showers
Of sweet discourse, whose powers
Can crown old Winter's head with flowers.

Ibid.

I would be married, but I'd have no wife,
I would be married to a single life.

On Marriage [1648]

All is Caesar's; and what odds
So long as Caesar's self is God's?

Mark XII [1648]

All those fair and flagrant things.

The Flaming Heart Upon the Book of Saint Teresa [1652]. Line 34

Love's passives are his activ'st part.
The wounded is the wounding heart.

Ibid. Line 71

O thou undaunted daughter of desires!

Ibid. Line 93

By all the eagle in thee, all the dove.

Ibid. Line 95

Poor world, said I, what wilt thou do
To entertain this starry stranger?
Is the best thou canst bestow,
A cold and not too cleanly manger?
Contend, ye powers of heav'n and earth,
To fit a bed for this huge birth.

Hymn of the Nativity [1652]. Stanza 6

Proud world, said I, cease your contest,
And let the mighty babe alone —
The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest,
Love's architecture is his own;
The babe whose birth embraves this morn,
Made his own bed ere he was born.

Ibid. Stanza 7

[1] Nympha pudica Deum vidit et erubuit. — Quoted by Samuel Johnson [1778], *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, P. 218, Everyman ed.* A footnote states that this line has frequently been attributed to Dryden, but appeared in Crashaw's *Epigrammata Sacra* [1634].

The bashful stream hath seen its God and blushed. — Aaron Hill [1685–1750]

The water hears thy faintest word,
And blushes into wine.

John Samuel Bewley Monsell [1811–1875]: *Mysterious is Thy Presence, Lord, St. 1*

Welcome, all wonders in one sight!
Eternity shut in a span.

Hymn of the Nativity. Full Chorus

A happy soul, that all the way
To heaven hath a summer's day.

In Praise of Lessius's Rule of Health

The modest front of this small floor,
Believe me, reader, can say more
Than many a braver marble can, —
"Here lies a truly honest man!"

Epitaph upon Mr. Ashton

JEREMY TAYLOR
[1613–1667]

When Abraham sat at his tent-door, according to his custom, waiting to entertain strangers, he espied an old man stooping and leaning on his staff, weary with age and travel, coming toward him, who was an hundred years of age; he received him kindly, washed his feet, provided supper, caused him to sit down; but observing that the old man ate and prayed not, nor begged for a blessing on his meat, asked him why he did not worship the God of heaven. The old man told him that he worshiped the fire only, and acknowledged no other God: at which answer Abraham grew so zealously angry, that he thrust the old man out of his tent, and exposed him to all the evils of the night and an unguarded condition. When the old man was gone, God called to him and asked him where the stranger was; he replied, "I thrust him away because he did not worship thee"; God answered him, "I have suffered him these hundred years, although he dishonored me, and couldst thou not endure him one night, when he gave thee no trouble?" Upon this, saith the story, Abraham fetched him back again, and gave him hospitable entertainment and wise instruction. Go thou and do likewise, and thy charity will be rewarded by the God of Abraham.

The Liberty of Prophesying [*1646*]

Every man hath in his own life sins enough, in his own mind trouble enough: so that curiosity after the affairs of others cannot be without envy and an evil mind. What is it to me if my neighbour's grandfather were a Syrian, or his grandmother illegitimate, or that another is indebted five thousand pounds, or whether his wife be expensive?

Holy Living [*1650–1651*]

He that is most knowing hath a capacity to become happy, which a less knowing prince or a rich person hath not.

XXVIII Sermons [*1651*]

No man ever repented that he arose from the table sober, healthful, and with his wits about him.

XXV Sermons [*1653*]

FRANÇOIS, DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD
[1613–1680]

Our virtues are most frequently but vices disguised.[1]

Reflections, or Sentences and Moral Maxims [2]

We all have strength enough to endure the misfortunes of others.

Maxim 19

Philosophy triumphs easily over past evils and future evils; but present evils triumph over it.[3]

Maxim 22

We need greater virtues to sustain good fortune than bad.

Maxim 25

Neither the sun nor death can be looked at steadily.

Maxim 26

If we had no faults, we would not take so much pleasure in noticing them in others.

Maxim 31

[1] This epigraph, which is the key to the system of La Rochefoucauld, is found in another form as No. 179 of the Maxims of the first edition, 1665; it is omitted from the second and third, and reappears for the first time in the fourth edition at the head of the Reflections. — AIMÉ MARTIN

[2] The fifth edition [1678] is the standard one.

[3] See Goldsmith, page 355a.

Jealousy feeds upon suspicion, and it turns into fury or it ends as soon as we pass from suspicion to certainty.

Maxim 32

Self-interest speaks all sorts of tongues, and plays all sorts of roles, even that of disinterestedness.

Maxim 39

We are never so happy nor so unhappy as we imagine.

Maxim 49

To succeed in the world, we do everything we can to appear successful.

Maxim 56

There is no disguise which can for long conceal love where it exists or simulate it where it does not.

Maxim 70

There are very few people who are not ashamed of having been in love when they no longer love each other.

Maxim 71

True love is like ghosts, which everybody talks about and few have seen.

Maxim 76

The love of justice is simply, in the majority of men, the fear of suffering injustice.

Maxim 78

Silence is the best tactic for him who distrusts himself.

Maxim 79

What men call friendship is only a reciprocal conciliation of interests, an exchange of good offices; it is in short simply a form of barter from which self-love always expects to gain something.

Maxim 83

It is more ignominious to mistrust our friends than to be deceived by them.

Maxim 84

Everyone complains of his memory, and no one complains of his judgment.

Maxim 89

Old people like to give good advice, as solace for no longer being able to provide bad examples.

Maxim 93

A man who is ungrateful is sometimes less to blame for it than his benefactor.

Maxim 96

The understanding is always the dupe of the heart.

Maxim 102

Nothing is given so profusely as advice.

Maxim 110

The true way to be deceived is to think oneself more clever than others.

Maxim 127

We would rather speak ill of ourselves than not talk about ourselves at all.

Maxim 138

Usually we praise only to be praised.

Maxim 146

Our repentance is not so much regret for the ill we have done as fear of the ill that may happen to us in consequence.

Maxim 180

Most people judge men only by their success or their good fortune.

Maxim 212

Hypocrisy is the homage that vice pays to virtue.

Maxim 218

Too great haste in paying off an obligation is a kind of ingratitude.

Maxim 226

There is great skill in knowing how to conceal one's skill.

Maxim 245

The pleasure of love is in loving. We are happier in the passion we feel than in that we arouse.[1]

Maxim 259

We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire.

Maxim 294

The gratitude of most men is merely a secret desire to receive greater benefits.[2]

Maxim 298

[1] See Shelley, page 465b.

[2] Sir Robert Walpole's [1676–1745] definition of the gratitude of place-expectants, "That it is a lively sense of *future* favours." — William Hazlitt: *English Comic Writers* [1819], *Wit and Humour*

Lovers never get tired of each other, because they are always talking about themselves.

Maxim 312

We pardon to the extent that we love.

Maxim 330

We rarely find that people have good sense unless they agree with us.[1]

Maxim 347

Jealousy is always born together with love, but it does not always die when love dies.

Maxim 361

Mediocre minds usually dismiss anything which reaches beyond their own understanding.

Maxim 375

The greatest fault of a penetrating wit is to go beyond the mark.

Maxim 377

We may give advice, but we do not inspire conduct.

Maxim 378

The veracity which increases with old age is not far from folly.

Maxim 416

Nothing prevents our being natural so much as the desire to appear so.

Maxim 431

In their first passion women love their lovers, in the others they love love.[2]

Maxim 471

Quarrels would not last long if the fault were only on one side.

Maxim 496

In the misfortune of our best friends we find something that is not exactly displeasing.[3]

Maxim 583

[1] "That was excellently observed," say I when I read a passage in another where his opinion agrees with mine. When we differ, then I pronounce him to be mistaken.— SWIFT [1667–1745]: *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

[2] See Byron, page 458a.

[3] In all distresses of our friends
We first consult our private ends;
While Nature, kindly bent to ease us,
Points out some circumstance to please us.
SWIFT [1667–1745]: *A Paraphrase of Rochefoucauld's Maxim*

Maxim 583 is one of the "Maximes supprimées" discarded before the 1678 edition.

To win that wonder of the world,
A smile from her bright eyes,
I fought my King, and would have hurled
The gods out of their skies.
To Madame de Longueville

RICHARD BAXTER
[1615–1691]

I preached as never sure to preach again,
And as a dying man to dying men.
Love Breathing Thanks and Praise

SIR JOHN DENHAM
[1615–1669]

Oh, could I flow like thee,[1] and make thy stream
My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep, yet clear, though gentle yet not dull;
Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.
Cooper's Hill [*1642*]. *Line 189*

I can no more believe old Homer blind,
Than those who say the sun hath never shined:
The age wherein he lived was dark, but he
Could not want sight who taught the world to see.
Progress of Learning [*1668*]

But whither am I strayed? I need not raise
Trophies to thee from other men's dispraise;
Nor is thy fame on lesser ruins built;
Nor needs thy juster title the foul guilt
Of Eastern kings, who, to secure their reign,
Must have their brothers, sons, and kindred slain.[2]
On Mr. John Fletcher's Works [*1668*]

[1] The River Thames.

[2] Poets are sultans, if they had their will;
For every author would his brother kill.
ROGER BOYLE, FIRST EARL OF ORRERY [1621–1679]
See Pope, page 318b.

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE
[1616–1704]

Though this may be play to you,
'Tis death to us.
Fables from Several Authors. Fable 398

ABRAHAM COWLEY
[1618–1667]

What shall I do to be forever known,
And make the age to come my own?
The Motto

This only grant me, that my means may lie
Too low for envy, for contempt too high.
The Vote [*1636*]

Well then! I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree;
The very honey of all earthly joy
Does of all meats the soonest cloy,
And they, methinks, deserve my pity,
Who for it can endure the stings,
The crowd, and buzz and murmurings,
Of this great hive, the city.
The Wish [*1647*]

Ah yet, ere I descend to the grave
May I a small house and large garden have;
And a few friends, and many books, both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!
Ibid.

A mistress moderately fair.
Ibid.

The world's a scene of changes, and to be
Constant, in Nature were inconstancy.
Inconstancy [*1647*]

Th' adorning thee with so much art
Is but a barb'rous skill;
'Tis like the pois'ning of a dart,
Too apt before to kill.
The Waiting Maid [*1647*]

The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair.
From Anacreon [*1656*]. *II, Drinking*

Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I?
Why, man of morals, tell me why?
From Anacreon. II, Drinking

A mighty pain to love it is,
And 'tis a pain that pain to miss;
But of all pains, the greatest pain
It is to love, but love in vain.
Ibid. VII, Gold

His time is forever, everywhere his place.
Friendship in Absence

Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal now does always last.[1]
Davideis [*1656*]. *Book I, Line 25*

Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cambridge, say,
Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Was there not a tree about which did not know
The love betwixt us two?
On the Death of Mr. William Harvey

Life is an incurable disease.
To Dr. Scarborough [*1656*]

Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost.
Of Solitude. VII

The fairest garden in her looks,
And in her mind the wisest books.
The Garden. I

Hence, ye profane! I hate ye all,
Both the great vulgar and the small.[2]
Horace. Book III, Ode 1

Charm'd with the foolish whistling of a name.[3]
Virgil, Georgics. Book II, Line 72

[1] One of our poets (which is it?) speaks of an everlasting now. — ROBERT SOUTHEY: *The Doctor* [1834–1847], *Chap. XXV*

[2] Odi profanum vulgus.

[3] Ravish'd with the whistling of a name. — POPE: *Essay on Man* [1732–1734], *Epistle IV, L. 283*

Words that weep and tears that speak.[1]
The Prophet

Poet and Saint! to thee alone are given
The two most sacred names of earth and Heaven.
On the Death of Mr. Crashaw [*1668*]

His *faith,* perhaps, in some nice tenets might
Be wrong; his *life,* I'm sure, was in the right.[2]
Ibid.

RICHARD LOVELACE
[1618–1658]

Oh, could you view the melody
Of every grace
And music of her face,[3]
You'd drop a tear;
Seeing more harmony
In her bright eye
Than now you hear.
Orpheus to Beasts [*1649*]

Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind,
That from the nunnery
Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind,
To war and arms I fly.
To Lucasta: Going to the Wars [*1649*]. *Stanza 1*

I could not love thee, dear, so much,
Lov'd I not honour more.
Ibid. Stanza 3

When I lie tangled in her hair,
And fettered to her eye,
The gods that wanton in the air
Know no such liberty.
To Althea: From Prison [*1649*]. *Stanza 1*

Fishes that tipple in the deep,
Know no such liberty.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Stone walls do not a prison make,[4]
Nor iron bars a cage;
Minds innocent and quiet take
That for an hermitage;
If I have freedom in my love,
And in my soul am free,
Angels alone that soar above
Enjoy such liberty.[1]
To Althea: From Prison. Stanza 4

If to be absent were to be
Away from thee;
Or that when I am gone,
You and I were alone;
Then, my Lucasta, might I crave
Pity from blust'ring wind, or swallowing wave.
To Lucasta: Going Beyond the Seas [*1649*]. *Stanza 1*

ANDREW MARVELL
[1620–1678]

The inglorious arts of peace.
Upon Cromwell's return from Ireland [*1650*]

He[2] nothing common did, or mean,
Upon that memorable scene,
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try.
Ibid.

But bowed his comely head
Down as upon a bed.
Ibid.

So much one man can do,
That does both act and know.
Ibid.

Had we but world enough, and time,
This coyness, lady, were no crime.
To His Coy Mistress [*1650–1652*]

I would
Love you ten years before the Flood:
And you should, if you please, refuse
Till the conversion of the Jews.
My vegetable love should grow
Vaster than empires, and more slow.
Ibid.

[1] Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn. — THOMAS GRAY: *Progress of Poesy* [1754], *III, 3, 4*

[2] See Pope, page 317b.

[3] The mind, the music breathing from her face. — BYRON: *Bride of Abydos* [1813], *Canto I, St. 6*

[4] Stone walls a prisoner make, but not a slave. — WORDSWORTH [1770–1850]: *Humanity*

[1] But though my wing is closely bound,
My heart's at liberty;
My prison walls cannot control
The flight, the freedom of the soul.
JEANNE GUYON [1648–1717]: *A Prisoner's Song, Castle of Vincennes, France, St. 4*

[2] King Charles I.

But at my back I always hear
Time's wingèd chariot hurrying near;
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.
To His Coy Mistress

Then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity,
And your quaint honour turn to dust,
And into ashes all my lust.
The grave's a fine and private place,
But none, I think, do there embrace.
Ibid.

Though we cannot make our sun
Stand still, yet we will make him run.
Ibid.

Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade.
The Garden [*1650–1652*]

Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide.
Ibid.

The world in all doth but two nations bear, —
The good, the bad; and these mixed everywhere.
The Loyal Scot [*1650–1652*]

My love is of a birth as rare
As 'tis for object strange and high;
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility.
The Definition of Love [*1650–1652*]. *Stanza 1*

As lines, so loves oblique, may well
Themselves in every angle greet;
But ours, so truly parallel,
Though infinite, can never meet.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Where the remote Bermudas ride,
In th' ocean's bosom unespied.
Bermudas [*1657*]

Orange bright,
Like golden lamps in a green light.
Ibid.

And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.[1]
Ibid.

[1] Faintly as tolls the evening chime
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.
THOMAS MOORE [1780–1852]: *A Canadian Boat Song, St. 1*

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE
[1621–1695]

We believe no evil till the evil's done.
Fables. Book I [*1668*], *Fable 8*

We heed no instincts but our own.
Ibid.

The opinion of the strongest is always the best.
Ibid. Fable 10

By the work one knows the workman.
Ibid. Fable 21

It is a double pleasure to deceive the deceiver.
Ibid. Book II [*1668*], *Fable 15*

It is impossible to please all the world and one's father.
Ibid. Book III [*1668*], *Fable 1*

In everything one must consider the end.[1]
Ibid. Fable 5

Beware, as long as you live, of judging people by appearances.
Ibid. Book VI [*1668*], *Fable 5*

The sign brings customers.
Ibid. Book VII [*1678–1679*], *Fable 15*

Let ignorance talk as it will, learning has its value.
Ibid. Book VIII [*1678–1679*], *Fable 19*

People who make no noise are dangerous.
Ibid. Fable 23

He knows the universe, and himself he does not know.
Ibid. Fable 26

No path of flowers leads to glory.
Ibid. Book X [*1678–1679*], *Fable 14*

JEAN BAPTISTE MOLIÈRE
[1622–1673]

I always make the first verse well, but I have trouble making the others.
Les Précieuses Ridicules [*1659*]. *Sc. 11*

[1] Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss. — *Apocrypha, Ecclesiasticus, III, 36*

The world, dear Agnes, is a strange affair.

L'École des Femmes [*1662*]. *Act II, Sc. 6*

There are fagots and fagots.

Le Médecin Malgré Lui [*1666*]. *Act I, Sc. 6*

We have changed all that.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 6

He's a wonderful talker, who has the art of telling you nothing in a great harangue.

Le Misanthrope [*1666*]. *Act II, Sc. 5*

He makes his cook his merit, and the world visits his dinners and not him.

Ibid.

You see him laboring to produce *bons mots*.

Ibid.

The more we love our friends, the less we flatter them; it is by excusing nothing that pure love shows itself.

Ibid.

Doubts are more cruel than the worst of truths.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 7

Anyone may be an honourable man, and yet write verse badly.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

If everyone were clothed with integrity, if every heart were just, frank, kindly, the other virtues would be well-nigh useless, since their chief purpose is to make us bear with patience the injustice of our fellows.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

It is a wonderful seasoning of all enjoyments to think of those we love.

Ibid. Sc. 4

There is no rampart that will hold out against malice.

Tartuffe [*1667*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Those whose conduct gives room for talk are always the first to attack their neighbours.

Ibid.

She is laughing up her sleeve at you.

Ibid. Sc. 6

A woman always has her revenge ready.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A heart that forgets us puts us on our mettle to forget just as quickly, and, if we don't succeed, at least we make believe we have succeeded.

Tartuffe. Act II, Sc. 4

Although I am a pious man, I am not the less a man.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

I prefer an accommodating vice to an obstinate virtue.

Amphitryon [*1668*]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

One must eat to live, and not live to eat.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

The true Amphitryon is the Amphitryon who gives dinners.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 5

You wanted it so, Georges Dandin, you wanted it so! [2] This suits you very nicely, and you are served right; you have precisely what you deserve.

Georges Dandin [*1668*]. *Act I, Sc. 9*

The beautiful eyes of my money-box! He speaks of it as a lover of his mistress!

L'Avare [*1668*]. *Act V, Sc. 3*

You are speaking before a man to whom all Naples is known.

Ibid. Sc. 5

Good Heavens! For more than forty years I have been speaking prose without knowing it.

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme [*1670*]. *Act II, Sc. 4*

All that is not prose is verse; and all that is not verse is prose.

Ibid.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship.[3]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

[1] Le véritable Amphitryon est l'Amphitryon où l'on dine.

[2] Vous l'avez voulu, Georges Dandin, vous l'avez voulu.

[3] A sudden thought strikes me — let us swear an eternal friendship. — FRERE: *The Rovers* [1798]

Madam, I have been looking for a person who disliked gravy all my life; let us swear eternal friendship. — SYDNEY SMITH [1771–1845]: *Lady Holland's Memoir, Vol. I, Chap. 9*

I will maintain it before the whole world.

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme. Act IV, Sc. 5

What the devil was he doing in that galley? [1]

Les Fourberies de Scapin [1671]. Act II, Sc. 11

Grammar, which knows how to control even kings.[2]

Les Femmes Savantes [1672]. Act II, Sc. 6

It is seasoned throughout with Attic salt.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Ah, there are no longer any children!

Le Malade Imaginaire [1673]. Act II, Sc. 11

Nearly all men die of their remedies, and not of their illnesses.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

RICHARD RUMBOLD
[1622–1685]

I never could believe that Providence had sent a few men into the world, ready booted and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled and bridled to be ridden.

On the scaffold [1685] (MACAULAY'S *History of England, Chap. 1*)

[1] Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galère? What the deuce did he want on board a Turk's galley? — CYRANO DE BERGERAC: *Le Pédant Joué* [1654], *Act II, Sc. 4*

The saying of Molière came into his head: "But what the devil was he doing in that galley?" and he laughed at himself. — TOLSTOI: *War and Peace* [1865–1872], *Part IV, Chap. 6*

Often misquoted, "in that gallery," as in DICKENS'S *A Tale of Two Cities* [1859], *Book I, Chap. 5:* "What the devil do you do in that gallery there!"

[2] Sigismund [1361–1437], Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, at the Council of Constance [1414], said to a prelate who had objected to his Majesty's grammar: "Ego sum rex Romanus, et supra grammaticam" (I am the Roman king, and am above grammar).

ALGERNON SIDNEY
[1622–1683]

This hand, unfriendly to tyrants,
Seeks with the sword placid repose
under liberty.[1]

Life and Memoirs of Algernon Sidney

It is not necessary to light a candle in the sun.[2]

Discourses on Government [1698]. Sect. XXIII

HENRY VAUGHAN
[1622–1695]

Dear Night! this world's defeat;
The stop to busy fools; care's check
and curb;
The day of spirits; my soul's calm retreat
Which none disturb!
Christ's progress, and His prayer-time;
The hours to which high Heaven doth
chime.

Silex Scintillans [1655]. The Night, Line 25

My soul, there is a country
Far beyond the stars
Where stands a wingèd sentry
All skilful in the wars:
There, above noise and danger,
Sweet Peace is crown'd with smiles,
And One born in a manger
Commands the beauteous files.

Ibid. Peace, Stanza 1

I saw Eternity the other night
Like a great ring of pure and endless
light.
All calm, as it was bright;
And round beneath it, Time in hours,
days, years,

[1] Manus haec, inimica tyrannis,
Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem.
The second line is the motto of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

[2] Like his that lights a candle to the sun. — ANDREW FLETCHER [1655–1716]: *Letter to Sir Walter Aston*

And hold their farthing candle to the sun. — EDWARD YOUNG: *Satire VII* [1725–1728], *L. 56*

And hold their glimmering tapers to the sun. — GEORGE CRABBE: *The Parish Register* [1807], *Part I, Introduction*

Driv'n by the spheres
Like a vast shadow mov'd; in which the world
And all her train were hurled.
Silex Scintillans. The World

Happy those early days, when I
Shin'd in my angel-infancy.
Before I understood this place
Appointed for my second race.
Ibid. The Retreat

But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.
Ibid.

They are all gone into the world of light,
And I alone sit lingering here;
Their very memory is fair and bright,
And my sad thoughts doth clear.
Ibid. They Are All Gone, Stanza 1

I see them walking in an air of glory
Whose light doth trample on my days,—
My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,
Mere glimmering and decays.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Dear, beauteous death, the jewel of the just!
Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!
Ibid. Stanza 5

BLAISE PASCAL
[1623–1662]

Things are always at their best in their beginning.
Lettres Provinciales [*1656–1657*]. *No. 4*

Too much and too little education hinder the mind.
Pensées [*1670*]. *Sect. II, No. 72*

I lay it down as a fact that, if all men knew what others say of them, there would not be four friends in the world.
Ibid. No. 101

The state of man: inconstancy, boredom, anxiety.[1]
Pensées. Sect. II, No. 127

Cleopatra's nose, had it been shorter, the whole aspect of the world would have been changed.
Ibid. No. 162

The eternal silence of these infinite spaces terrifies me.
Ibid. Sect. III, No. 206

We shall die alone.[2]
Ibid. No. 211

Between us and hell or heaven there is nothing but life, which of all things is the frailest.
Ibid. No. 213

The heart has its reasons which reason knows nothing of.[3]
Ibid. Sect. IV, No. 277

We know the truth, not only by the reason, but by the heart.
Ibid. No. 282

Man is but a reed, the weakest in nature, but he is a thinking reed.[4]
Ibid. Sect. VI, No. 347

Man is neither angel nor brute; and the misfortune is that he who would act the angel acts the brute.[5]
Ibid. No. 358

Evil is easy, and has infinite forms.
Ibid. No. 408

To ridicule philosophy is really to philosophize.[6]
Ibid. Sect. VII, No. 430

What a chimera then is man! What a novelty! What a monster, what a chaos, what a contradiction, what a prodigy! Judge of all things, feeble worm of the earth, depository of truth, a sink of

[1] Condition de l'homme: inconstance, ennui, inquiétude.
[2] On mourra seul.
[3] Le coeur a ses raisons que la raison ne connaît point.
[4] L'homme n'est qu'un roseau, le plus faible de la nature, mais c'est un roseau pensant.
[5] L'homme n'est ni ange, ni bête; et le malheur veut que qui veut faire l'ange fait la bête.
[6] Se moquer de la philosophie, c'est vraiment philosopher.

uncertainty and error, the glory and the shame of the universe.[1]

Pensées. Sect. VII, No. 434

Self is hateful.[2]

Ibid. No. 455

Men never do evil so completely and cheerfully as when they do it from religious conviction.

Ibid. Sect. XIV, No. 894

WILLIAM WALKER
[1623–1684]

Learn to read slow: all other graces
Will follow in their proper places.[3]

The Art of Reading

GEORGE FOX[4]
[1624–1691]

The Lord showed me, so that I did see clearly, that he did not dwell in these temples which men had commanded and set up, but in people's hearts . . . his people were his temple, and he dwelt in them.

Journal [1694]

I used in my dealings the word *verily*, and it was a common saying among people that knew me, if George says *verily* there is no altering him.

Ibid.

The Lord opened unto me that being bred at Oxford or Cambridge was not enough to fit and qualify men to be ministers of Christ.

Ibid.

My relations were much troubled at me that I would not go with them to hear the priest; for I would get into the orchard or the fields with my Bible by myself.

Ibid.

I was glad that I was commanded to turn people to that inward light, spirit and grace, by which all might know their salvation, and their way to God.

Journal

When the Lord sent me forth into the world, He forbade me to put off my hat to any, high or low.

Ibid.

Justice Bennet of Derby, was the first that called us Quakers, because I bid them tremble at the word of the Lord. This was in the year 1650.

Ibid.

He [Oliver Cromwell] said: "I see there is a people risen, that I cannot win either with gifts, honours, offices or places; but all other sects and people I can."

Ibid.

JOHN AUBREY
[1626–1697]

He [Hobbes] had read much, but his contemplation was much more than his reading. He was wont to say that if he had read as much as other men, he should have known no more than other men.

Brief Lives [Edition 1898]. I, 349

[William Oughtred, mathematician] His wife was a penurious woman, and would not allow him to burne candle after supper, by which means many a good notion is lost.

Ibid. II, 110

Mr. William Shakespear was borne at Stratford upon Avon in the county of Warwick. His father was a butcher, and I have been told heretofore by some of the neighbours, that when he was a boy he exercised his father's trade, but when he killed a calfe he would doe it in a high style and make a speech.

Ben Johnson and he did gather humours of men dayly where ever they came.

Ibid. II, 225

JOHN BUNYAN
[1628–1688]

And so I penned
It down, until at last it came to be,

[1] See Pope, pages 316b–317a.
[2] Le moi est haïssable.
[3] Take time enough; all other graces
Will soon fill up their proper places.
JOHN BYROM [1692–1763]: *Advice to Preach Slow*
[4] The founder of the Society of Friends (Quakers).

For length and breadth, the bigness which you see.

Pilgrim's Progress [*1678*].

Apology for His Book

Some said, "John, print it"; others said, "Not so."
Some said, "It might do good"; others said, "No."

Ibid.

As I walk'd through the wilderness of this world.

Ibid. Part I

The name of the slough was Despond.

Ibid.

Every fat [vat] must stand upon his bottom.[1]

Ibid.

The name of the one was Obstinate and the name of the other was Pliable.

Ibid.

The gentleman's name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man.

Ibid.

He came to the house of the Interpreter.

Ibid.

The palace Beautiful.

Ibid.

The valley of Humiliation.

Ibid.

A foul Fiend coming over the field to meet him; his name is Apollyon.

Ibid.

The pilgrim they laid in a large upper chamber, whose window opened toward the sun-rising; the name of the chamber was Peace.

Ibid.

I will talk of things heavenly, or things earthly; things moral, or things evangelical; things sacred, or things profane; things past, or things to come; things foreign, or things at home; things more essential, or things circumstantial.

Ibid.

It beareth the name of Vanity Fair, because the town where 'tis kept is lighter than vanity.

Pilgrim's Progress. Part I

Hanging is too good for him, said Mr. Cruelty.

Ibid.

A castle called Doubting Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair.

Ibid.

They came to the Delectable Mountains.

Ibid.

A great horror and darkness fell upon Christian.

Ibid.

So I awoke, and behold it was a dream.

Ibid.

Some things are of that nature as to make
One's fancy chuckle, while his heart doth ache.

Ibid. The Author's Way of Sending Forth His Second Part of the Pilgrim

A man that could look no way but downwards with a muckrake in his hand.

Ibid. Part II

The first string that the musician usually touches is the bass, when he intends to put all in tune. God also plays upon this string first, when he sets the soul in tune for himself.

Ibid.

My sword I give to him that shall succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to him that can get it. My marks and scars I carry with me, to be a witness for me, that I have fought his battles who now will be my rewarder.

Ibid.

So he passed over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on the other side.

Ibid.

The captain of all these men of death that came against him to take him away, was the Consumption, for it was

[1] Every tub must stand upon its bottom. — CHARLES MACKLIN: *The Man of the World* [1781], *Act I, Sc. 2*

that that brought him down to the grave.

The Life and Death of Mr. Badman

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE
[1628–1699]

Books, like proverbs, receive their chief value from the stamp and esteem of ages through which they have passed.

Miscellanea, Part II [*1690*]. *Ancient and Modern Learning*

When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and the best, but like a froward child, that must be played with and humoured a little to keep it quiet till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.

Ibid. Of Poetry

No clap of thunder in a fair frosty day could more astonish the world than our declaration of war against Holland in 1672.

Memoirs [*1692*]. *Vol. II*

JOHN TILLOTSON
[1630–1694]

If God were not a necessary Being of Himself, He might almost seem to be made for the use and benefit of men.[1]

Sermon

They who are in highest places, and have the most power, have the least liberty, because they are most observed.

Reflections

WALTER POPE
[1630?–1714]

May I govern my passions with absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better, as strength wears away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.

The Old Man's Wish [*1685*]

[1] If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him. — VOLTAIRE [1694–1778]: *A l'Auteur du Livre des trois Imposteurs, Epître CXL*

JOHN DRYDEN
[1631–1700]

And threat'ning France, plac'd like a painted Jove,
Kept idle thunder in his lifted hand.

Annus Mirabilis [*1667*]. *Stanza 39*

I am resolved to grow fat, and look young till forty.[1]

Secret Love, or The Maiden Queen [*1667*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

He [Shakespeare] was the man who of all modern, and perhaps ancient poets, had the largest and most comprehensive soul.

Essay of Dramatic Poesy [*1668*]

He was naturally learn'd; he needed not the spectacles of books to read Nature; he looked inwards, and found her there.

Ibid.

Pains of love be sweeter far
Than all other pleasures are.

Tyrannic Love [*1669*]. *Act IV, Sc. 1*

I am as free as Nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

The Conquest of Granada [*1669–1670*]. *Part I, Act I, Sc. 1*

Fame then was cheap, and the first comer sped;
And they have kept it since by being dead.

Ibid. Epilogue

But Shakespeare's magic could not copied be;
Within that circle none durst walk but he.

The Tempest [*1670*]. *Prologue*

Death in itself is nothing; but we fear
To be we know not what, we know not where.

Aureng-Zebe [*1676*]. *Act IV, Sc. 1*

When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat.
Yet fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;

[1] See Sir Walter Scott, page 417b.

Trust on, and think tomorrow will repay.
Tomorrow's falser than the former day;
Lies worse, and while it says we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possest.
Strange cozenage! None would live past years again,
Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;
And from the dregs of life think to receive
What the first sprightly running could not give.
Aureng-Zebe. Act IV, Sc. 1

'Tis not for nothing that we life pursue;
It pays our hopes with something still that's new.
Ibid.

Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;
He who would search for pearls must dive below.
All for Love [*1678*]. *Prologue*

Men are but children of a larger growth.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

With how much ease believe we what we wish! [1]

Whatever is, is in its causes just.[2]
Oedipus [*1679*] (*With* NATHANIEL LEE). *Act III, Sc. 1*

His hair just grizzled,
As in a green old age.[3]
Ibid.

Of no distemper, of no blast he died,
But fell like autumn fruit that mellow'd long, —
Even wonder'd at, because he dropp'd no sooner.
Fate seem'd to wind him up for fourscore years,
Yet freshly ran he on ten winters more;
Till like a clock worn out with eating time,
The wheels of weary life at last stood still.
Oedipus (*With* NATHANIEL LEE). *Act IV, Sc. 1*

Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, 'twas natural to please.
Absalom and Achitophel. Part I [*1680*], *Line 27*

Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst.
For close designs and crooked counsels fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless, unfixed in principles and place,
In power unpleas'd, impatient of disgrace;
A fiery soul, which, working out its way,
Fretted the pygmy-body to decay:
And o'er-inform'd the tenement of clay.[1]
A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleas'd with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storms; but for a calm unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.
Great wits are sure to madness near allied,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide.[2]
Ibid. Line 150

Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease.
Ibid. Line 168

And all to leave what with his toil he won
To that unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, a son.
Ibid. Line 169

In friendship false, implacable in hate,
Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state.
Ibid. Line 173

[1] Men freely believe that which they desire. — CAESAR [102?–44 B.C.]: *De Bello Gallico, Book III, Sect. 18*

[2] See Pope, page 316b.

[3] See Homer, page 5b.

[1] See Thomas Fuller, page 243b.

[2] Remembrance and reflection how allied!
What thin partitions sense from thought divide!
POPE: *Essay on Man* [1733–1734], *Epistle I, L. 225*

See Seneca, page 48a.

And heaven had wanted one immortal song.

Absalom and Achitophel. Part I, Line 197

The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision, and the old men's dream! [1]

Ibid. Line 238

Behold him setting in his western skies,
The shadows lengthening as the vapours rise.

Ibid. Line 268

Than a successive title long and dark,
Drawn from the mouldy rolls of Noah's ark.

Ibid. Line 301

His courage foes, his friends his truth proclaim.

Ibid. Line 357

Let him give on till he can give no more.

Ibid. Line 389

All empire is no more than power in trust.

Ibid. Line 411

Better one suffer, than a nation grieve.

Ibid. Line 416

Who think too little, and who talk too much.[2]

Ibid. Line 534

A man so various, that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome;
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong,
Was everything by starts, and nothing long;
But, in the course of one revolving moon
Was chymist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon.[3]

Ibid. Line 545

So over violent, or over civil,
That every man with him was God or Devil.

Ibid. Line 557

His tribe were God Almighty's gentlemen.

Ibid. Line 645

Large was his wealth, but larger was his heart.

Absalom and Achitophel. Part I, Line 826

Him of the western dome, whose weighty sense
Flows in fit words and heavenly eloquence.

Ibid. Line 868

Of ancient race by birth, but nobler yet
In his own worth.

Ibid. Line 900

Beware the fury of a patient man.[1]

Ibid. Line 1005

Made still a blund'ring kind of melody;
Spurr'd boldly on, and dashed through thick and thin,
Through sense and nonsense, never out nor in.

Ibid. Part II [1682], Line 413

For every inch that is not fool is rogue.

Ibid. Line 463

There is a pleasure sure
In being mad which none but madmen know.[2]

The Spanish Friar [1681]. Act II, Sc. 1

And, dying, bless the hand that gave the blow.[3]

Ibid.

He's a sure card.

Ibid.

They say everything in the world is good for something.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

All human things are subject to decay,
And, when fate summons, monarchs must obey.

Mac Flecknoe [1682]. Line 1

The rest to some faint meaning make pretence,
But Shadwell never deviates into sense.
Some beams of wit on other souls may fall,

[1] See Publilius Syrus, page 44a.

[2] There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know.

COWPER [1731–1800]: *The Timepiece, L. 285*

[3] Adore the hand that gives the blow. — POMFRET [1667–1702]: *Verses to His Friend*

[1] Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. — *Joel, II, 28*

[2] See Jonson, page 219b.

[3] See Juvenal, page 62b.

Strike through and make a lucid interval;
But Shadwell's genuine night admits no ray,
His rising fogs prevail upon the day.
Mac Flecknoe. Line 19

And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.
Ibid. Line 208

Wit will shine
Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.
To the Memory of Mr. Oldham [1684]. Line 15

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call today his own;
He who, secure within, can say,
Tomorrow, do thy worst, for I have liv'd today.[1]
Imitation of Horace. Book III, Ode 29 [1685], Line 65

Not heaven itself upon the past has power;
But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour.
Ibid. Line 71

I can enjoy her[2] while she's kind;
But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings and will not stay,
I puff the prostitute away.
Ibid. Line 81

And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm.
Ibid. Line 87

Ill news is wing'd with fate, and flies apace.
Threnodia Augustalis [1685]. Line 49

Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;
Friends to congratulate their friends made haste,
And long inveterate foes saluted as they pass'd.
Ibid. Line 124

Since heaven's eternal year is thine.
To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Killegrew [1686]. Line 15

[1] See Horace, page 39b.
[2] Fortune.

O gracious God! how far have we
Profan'd thy heavenly gift of poesy!
To the Pious Memory of Mrs. Anne Killegrew. Line 56

Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.[1]
Ibid. Line 70

Art she had none, yet wanted none,
For nature did that want supply:
So rich in treasures of her own,
She might our boasted stores defy.
Ibid. Line 71

From harmony, from heavenly harmony,
This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony
Through all the compass of the notes it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man.
A Song for St. Cecilia's Day [1687]. Stanza 1

What passion cannot Music raise and quell?
Ibid. Stanza 2

The trumpet's loud clangour
Excites us to arms,
With shrill notes of anger,
And mortal alarms.
The double double double beat
Of the thundering drum
Cries Hark! the foes come.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The soft complaining flute,
In dying notes, discovers
The woes of hopeless lovers.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The trumpet shall be heard on high
The dead shall live, the living die,
And Music shall untune the sky!
Ibid. Grand Chorus

She fear'd no danger, for she knew no sin.
The Hind and the Panther [1687]. Part I, Line 4

And doom'd to death, though fated not to die.
Ibid. Line 8

For truth has such a face and such a mien,

[1] Of manners gentle, of affections mild,
In wit a man; simplicity a child.
POPE: *Epitaph on Gay* [1730]

As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.[1]
The Hind and the Panther. Part I, Line 33

Of all the tyrannies on human kind
The worst is that which persecutes the mind.
Ibid. Line 239

And kind as kings upon their coronation day.
Ibid. Line 271

Too black for heaven, and yet too white for hell.
Ibid. Line 343

And leaves the private conscience for the guide.
Ibid. Line 478

Eternal house, not built with mortal hands!
Ibid. Line 494

Who can believe what varies every day,
Nor ever was, nor will be at a stay?
Ibid. Part II, Line 36

All have not the gift of martyrdom.
Ibid. Line 59

When the cause goes hard, the guilty man
Excepts, and thins his jury all he can.
Ibid. Line 242

Reason to rule, mercy to forgive:
The first is law, the last prerogative.
Ibid. Line 261

War seldom enters but where wealth allures.
Ibid. Line 706

Much malice mingled with a little wit.
Ibid. Part III, Line 1

Jealousy, the jaundice of the soul.
Ibid. Line 73

For present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good.
Ibid. Line 364

T'abhor the makers, and their laws approve,
Is to hate traitors and the treason love.[2]
Ibid. Line 706

Secret guilt by silence is betrayed.
Ibid. Line 763

Possess your soul with patience.[1]
The Hind and the Panther. Part III, Line 839

Our vows are heard betimes! and Heaven takes care
To grant, before we can conclude the prayer:
Preventing angels met it half the way,
And sent us back to praise, who came to pray.[2]
Britannia Rediviva [*1688*]. *Line 1*

Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd;
The next, in majesty; in both the last.
The force of Nature could no further go.
To make a third, she join'd the former two.
Under Mr. Milton's Picture [*1688*]

This is the porcelain clay of humankind.[3]
Don Sebastian [*1690*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I have a soul that like an ample shield
Can take in all, and verge enough for more.[4]
Ibid.

A knock-down argument: 'tis but a word and a blow.
Amphitryon [*1690*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Whistling to keep myself from being afraid.[5]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

So softly death succeeded life in her,
She did but dream of heaven, and she was there.
Eleonora [*1692*]. *Line 315*

Theirs was the giant race, before the flood
Epistle to Congreve [*1693*]. *Line 5*

[1] See Pope, page 317a.
[2] He loved treachery but hated a traitor. — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *Lives, Romulus, Chap. 17, Sect. 3*

[1] In your patience possess ye your souls. — *Luke, XXI, 19*
[2] See Goldsmith, page 356a.
[3] The precious porcelain of human clay. — BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto IV, St. 11*
[4] Give ample room and verge enough. — THOMAS GRAY: *The Bard* [1757], *II, 1*
[5] Whistling aloud to bear his courage up. — BLAIR: *The Grave* [1743], *L. 58*

Genius must be born, and never can be taught.

Epistle to Congreve. Line 60

Be kind to my remains; and oh defend,
Against your judgment, your departed friend!

Ibid. Line 72

Look round the habitable world: how few
Know their own good, or knowing it, pursue.

Juvenal. Satire X [*1693*]

None but the brave deserves the fair.

Alexander's Feast [*1697*]. *Line 15*

With ravish'd ears
The monarch hears;
Assumes the god,
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.

Ibid. Line 37

Bacchus, ever fair and ever young.

Ibid. Line 54

Rich the treasure,
Sweet the pleasure, —
Sweet is pleasure after pain.

Ibid. Line 58

Sooth'd with the sound, the king grew vain;
Fought all his battles o'er again;
And thrice he routed all his foes, and thrice he slew the slain.

Ibid. Line 66

Fallen from his high estate,
And welt'ring in his blood;
Deserted, at his utmost need,
By those his former bounty fed,
On the bare earth expos'd he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes.

Ibid. Line 78

Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth'd his soul to pleasures.
War, he sung, is toil and trouble;
Honour but an empty bubble;
Never ending, still beginning,
Fighting still, and still destroying.
If all the world be worth thy winning,
Think, oh think it worth enjoying:
Lovely Thais sits beside thee,
Take the good the gods provide thee.

Ibid. Line 97

Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again.

Ibid. Line 120

And, like another Helen, fir'd another Troy.

Alexander's Feast. Line 154

Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle soft desire.

Ibid. Line 160

He rais'd a mortal to the skies,
She drew an angel down.

Ibid. Line 169

Words, once my stock, are wanting to commend
So great a poet and so good a friend.

Epistle to Peter Antony Motteux [*1698*]. *Line 54*

Better to hunt in fields, for health unbought,
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.
The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;
God never made his work for man to mend.

Epistle to John Dryden of Chesterton [*1700*]. *Line 92*

A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.

The Secular Masque [*1700*]. *Line 38*

The sword within the scabbard keep,
And let mankind agree.

Ibid. Line 61

All, all of a piece throughout:
Thy chase had a beast in view;
Thy wars brought nothing about;
Thy lovers were all untrue.
'Tis well an old age is out,
And time to begin a new.

Ibid. Line 86

And new-laid eggs, which Baucis' busy care
Turn'd by a gentle fire and roasted rare.

Ovid, Metamorphoses [*1700*]. *Book VIII, Baucis and Philemon, Line 97*

Ill habits gather by unseen degrees, —
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to seas.

Ibid. Book XV, The Worship of Aesculapius, Line 155

Here is God's plenty. [Of Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales*]

Fables [*1700*]. *Preface*

For Art may err, but Nature cannot miss.

Ibid. The Cock and the Fox. Line 452

Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet.

Ibid. Cymon and Iphigenia. Line 1

He trudg'd along unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought.

Ibid. Line 84

Love taught him shame; and shame, with love at strife,
Soon taught the sweet civilities of life.

Ibid. Line 133

She hugg'd the offender, and forgave the offence:
Sex to the last.[1]

Ibid. Line 367

And raw in fields the rude militia swarms,
Mouths without hands; maintain'd at vast expense,
In peace a charge, in war a weak defence.

Ibid. Line 400

Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk, — the business of the day.

Ibid. Line 407

He was exhal'd; his great Creator drew
His spirit, as the sun the morning dew.[2]

On the Death of a Very Young Gentleman [*1704*]

[1] And love the offender, yet detest the offence. — POPE: *Eloisa to Abelard* [1717], *L. 192*

[2] Early, bright, transient, chaste as morning dew,
She sparkl'd, was exhal'd, and went to heaven.
EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night V, L. 600*

WILLIAM STOUGHTON
[1631–1701]

God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into this wilderness.[1]

Election Sermon at Boston [*April 29, 1669*]

BENEDICT (BARUCH) SPINOZA [2]
[1632–1677]

Nature abhors a vacuum.

Ethics [*1677*].[3] *Part I, Prop. XV, Note*

God and all the attributes of God are eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XIX

Nothing exists from whose nature some effect does not follow.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVI

He who would distinguish the true from the false must have an adequate idea of what is true and false.

Ibid. Part II, Prop. XLII, Proof

Will and Intellect are one and the same thing.

Ibid. Prop. XLIX, Corollary

He that can carp in the most eloquent or acute manner at the weakness of the human mind is held by his fellows as almost divine.

Ibid. Part III, Preface

Surely human affairs would be far happier if the power in men to be silent were the same as that to speak. But ex-

[1] God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting. — LONGFELLOW: *Courtship of Miles Standish* [1858], *IV*

[2] Ein Gottbetrunkener Mensch (A God-intoxicated man). — NOVALIS (FRIEDRICH VON HARDENBERG) [1772–1801]

The Lord blot out his name under heaven. The Lord set him apart for destruction from all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of the firmament which are written in the Book of the Law. . . . There shall no man speak to him, no man write to him, no man show him any kindness, no man stay under the same roof with him, no man come nigh him. — Amsterdam Synagogue's curse on Spinoza [1656]

[3] Everyman edition, translated by ANDREW BOYLE.

perience more than sufficiently teaches that men govern nothing with more difficulty than their tongues.

Ethics. Part III, Prop. II, Note

Pride is therefore pleasure arising from a man's thinking too highly of himself.

Ibid. Prop. XXVI, Note

It may easily come to pass that a vain man may become proud and imagine himself pleasing to all when he is in reality a universal nuisance.

Ibid. Prop. XXX, Note

Sadness diminishes or hinders a man's power of action.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVII, Proof

Self-complacency is pleasure accompanied by the idea of oneself as cause.

Ibid. Prop. LI, Note

It therefore comes to pass that every one is fond of relating his own exploits and displaying the strength both of his body and his mind, and that men are on this account a nuisance one to the other.

Ibid. Prop. LIV, Note

I refer those actions which work out the good of the agent to courage, and those which work out the good of others to nobility. Therefore temperance, sobriety, and presence of mind in danger, etc., are species of courage; but modesty, clemency, etc., are species of nobility.

Ibid. Prop. LIX, Note

Fear cannot be without hope nor hope without fear.

Ibid. Definition XIII, Explanation

So long as a man imagines that he cannot do this or that, so long is he determined not to do it: and consequently, so long it is impossible to him that he should do it.

Ibid. Definition XXVIII, Explanation

Those who are believed to be most abject and humble are usually most ambitious and envious.

Ibid. Definition XXIX, Explanation

One and the same thing can at the same time be good, bad, and indifferent, e.g., music is good to the melancholy, bad to those who mourn, and neither good nor bad to the deaf.

Ethics. Part IV, Preface

Man is a social animal.

Ibid. Prop. XXXV, Note

Men will find that they can prepare with mutual aid far more easily what they need, and avoid far more easily the perils which beset them on all sides, by united forces.

Ibid.

Avarice, ambition, lust, etc., are nothing but species of madness, although not enumerated among diseases.[1]

Ibid. Prop. XLIV, Note

It is the part of a wise man to feed himself with moderate pleasant food and drink, and to take pleasure with perfumes, with the beauty of growing plants, dress, music, sports, and theatres, and others places of this kind which man may use without any hurt to his fellows.

Ibid. Prop. XLV, Note 2

He whose honour depends on the opinion of the mob must day by day strive with the greatest anxiety, act and scheme in order to retain his reputation. For the mob is varied and inconstant, and therefore if a reputation is not carefully preserved it dies quickly.

Ibid. Prop. LVIII, Note

In refusing benefits caution must be used lest we seem to despise or to refuse them for fear of having to repay them in kind.

Ibid. Prop. LXX, Note

To give aid to every poor man is far beyond the reach and power of every man. . . . Care of the poor is incumbent on society as a whole.

Ibid. Appendix, XVII

None are more taken in by flattery than the proud, who wish to be the first and are not.

Ibid. XXI

[1] To me, avarice seems not so much a vice, as a deplorable piece of madness. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642]

Those are most desirous of honour and glory who cry out the loudest of its abuse and the vanity of the world.

Ethics. Part V, Prop. X, Note

We feel and know that we are eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XXIII, Note

All excellent things are as difficult as they are rare.

Ibid. Prop. XLII, Note

The things which . . . are esteemed as the greatest good of all, . . . can be reduced to these three headings: to wit, Riches, Fame, and Pleasure. With these three the mind is so engrossed that it cannot scarcely think of any other good.

Tractatus de Intellectus Emendatione [*1677*]. *I, 3*

Fame has also this great drawback, that if we pursue it we must direct our lives in such a way as to please the fancy of men, avoiding what they dislike and seeking what is pleasing to them.

Ibid. 5

The more intelligible a thing is, the more easily it is retained in the memory, and contrariwise, the less intelligible it is, the more easily we forget it.

Ibid. XI, 81

JOHN LOCKE
[1632–1704]

New opinions are always suspected, and usually opposed, without any other reason but because they are not already common.

Essay on Human Understanding [*1690*]. *Dedicatory Epistle*

No man's knowledge here can go beyond his experience.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1, Sect. 19

It is one thing to show a man that he is in error, and another to put him in possession of truth.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 7, Sect. 11

All men are liable to error; and most men are, in many points, by passion or interest, under temptation to it.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Sect. 17

A sound mind in a sound body,[1] is a short but full description of a happy state in this world.

Some Thoughts on Education [*1693*]. *Sect. 1*

Virtue is harder to be got than knowledge of the world; and, if lost in a young man, is seldom recovered.

Ibid. Sect. 64

He that will have his son have a respect for him and his orders, must himself have a great reverence for his son.

Ibid. Sect. 65

The only fence against the world is a thorough knowledge of it.

Ibid. Sect. 88

BISHOP RICHARD CUMBERLAND
[1632–1718]

It is better to wear out than to rust out.

Quoted by Bishop George Horne [*1730–1792*]: *Sermon on the Duty of Contending for the Truth*

WENTWORTH DILLON, EARL OF ROSCOMMON
[1633–1685]

Remember Milo's end,
Wedged in that timber which he strove to rend.

Essay on Translated Verse [*1684*]. *Line 87*

And choose an author as you choose a friend.

Ibid. Line 96

Immodest words admit of no defence,
For want of decency is want of sense.

Ibid. Line 113

The multitude is always in the wrong.

Ibid. Line 184

My God, my Father, and my Friend,
Do not forsake me in my end.

Translation of Dies Irae

[1] Mens sana in corpore sano. — Juvenal [A.D. 40–125]: *Satire X, L. 356*

SAMUEL PEPYS
[1633–1703]

I pray God to keep me from being proud.

Diary. March 22, 1660

This morning came home my fine camlet cloak, with gold buttons, and a silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray God to make me able to pay for it.

Ibid. July 1, 1660

And so to bed.

Ibid. July 22, 1660; December 7, 1660; May 19, 1662; etc.

I am unwilling to mix my fortune with him that is going down the wind.

Ibid. September 6, 1660

I did give ten shillings and no more, though I believe most of the rest did give more, and did believe that I did so too.

Ibid. November 5, 1660

One, by his own confession to me, that can put on two several faces, and look his enemies in the face with as much love as his friends. But, good God! what an age is this, and what a world is this! that a man cannot live without playing the knave and dissimulation.

Ibid. September 1, 1661

Though he be a fool, yet he keeps much company, and will tell all he sees or hears, so a man may understand what the common talk of the town is.

Ibid. September 2, 1661

Besides us and my uncle Fenner's family, there was none of any quality, but poor and rascally people.

Ibid. September 15, 1661

My wife, poor wretch.

Ibid. September 18, 1661; December 19, 1662; etc.

Thanks be to God, since my leaving drinking of wine, I do find myself much better, and do mind my business better, and do spend less money, and less time lost in idle company.

Ibid. January 26, 1662

As happy a man as any in the world, for the whole world seems to smile upon me.

Diary. October 31, 1662

Great talk among people how some of the Fanatiques do say that the end of the world is at hand, and that next Tuesday is to be the day. Against which, whenever it shall be, good God fit us all!

Ibid. November 25, 1662

Bought Hudibras again, it being certainly some ill humour to be so against that which all the world cries up to be the example of wit; for which I am resolved once more to read him, and see whether I can find it or no.[1]

Ibid. February 6, 1663

Got my father, brother Tom, and myself together, and I advised my father to good husbandry, and to be living within the compass of £50 a year, and all in such kind words, as not only made both them but myself to weep.

Ibid. May 1, 1663

Troubled to see my wife forced to sit in the back of the coach, though pleased to see her company none but women and one parson.

Ibid. June 15, 1663

Find myself £43 worse than I was the last month . . . chiefly arisen from my layings-out in clothes for myself and wife; viz., for her about £12, and for myself £55.

Ibid. October 31, 1663

Home, and dined, where I found an excellent mastiffe — his name Towser — sent me by a surgeon.

Ibid. February 17, 1664

To the Trinity House, where a very good dinner among the old soakers.

Ibid. February 15, 1665

I am at a loss to know whether it be my hare's foot which is my preservative, or my taking of a pill of turpentine every morning.

Ibid. March 26, 1665

[1] Pepys had bought *Hudibras,* December 26, 1662, but thought it "so silly an abuse of the Presbyter Knight going to the wars" that he sold it the same day.

Thus I ended this month with the greatest joy that ever I did any in my life, because I have spent the greatest part of it with abundance of joy, and honour, and pleasant journeys, and brave entertainments, and without cost of money.

Diary. July 31, 1665

But Lord! how everybody's looks, and discourse in the street, is of death, and nothing else; and few people going up and down, that the town is like a place distressed and forsaken.[1]

Ibid. August 30, 1665

Saw a wedding in the church; and strange to see what delight we married people have to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.

Ibid. December 25, 1665

Musick and women I cannot but give way to, whatever my business is.

Ibid. March 9, 1666

The truth is, I do indulge myself a little the more in pleasure, knowing that this is the proper age of my life to do it; and, out of my observation that most men that do thrive in the world do forget to take pleasure during the time that they are getting their estate, but reserve that till they have got one, and then it is too late for them to enjoy it.

Ibid. March 10, 1666

Home, and, being washing-day, dined upon cold meat.

Ibid. April 4, 1666

Anon comes home my wife from Brampton, not looked for till Saturday, which will hinder me of a little pleasure, but I am glad of her coming.

Ibid. April 19, 1666

Musick is the thing of the world that I love most.

Ibid. July 30, 1666

Thus ends this year of publick wonder and mischief to this nation, and, therefore, generally wished by all people to have an end.

Ibid. December 31, 1666

Busy till night, pleasing myself mightily to see what a deal of business goes off a man's hands when he stays by it.

Diary. January 14, 1667

Did satisfy myself mighty fair in the truth of the saying that the world do not grow old at all, but is in as good condition in all respects as ever it was.

Ibid. February 3, 1667

This day I am, by the blessing of God, 34 years old, in very good health and mind's content, and in condition of estate much beyond whatever my friends could expect of a child of their's, this day 34 years. The Lord's name be praised! and may I be thankful for it.

Ibid. February 23, 1667

To church; and with my mourning, very handsome, and new periwigg, make a great show.

Ibid. March 31, 1667

But to think of the clatter they make with his coach, and their own fine cloathes, and yet how meanly they live within doors, and nastily, and borrowing everything of neighbours.

Ibid. April 1, 1667

I have had it much in my thoughts lately that it is not too much for me now, in degree or cost, to keep a coach, but contrarily, that I am almost ashamed to be seen in a hackney.

Ibid. April 21, 1667

Whose red nose makes me ashamed to be seen with him.

Ibid. May 3, 1667

I staid talking below, while my wife dressed herself, which vexed me that she was so long about it.[1]

Ibid. July 14, 1667

Gives me some kind of content to remember how painful it is sometimes to keep money, as well as to get it.

Ibid. October 11, 1667

And there all my Fellow-Officers, and all the world that was within hearing, did congratulate me, and cry my speech as the best thing they ever heard.

Ibid. March 5, 1668

[1] The time of the Great Plague.

[1] In fairness to Mrs. Pepys, it should be added that they were rising at 4 A.M. that warm morning, for a picnic in the country.

Not to make any more speech, which, while my fame is good, I will avoid, for fear of losing it.

Diary. March 13, 1668

I find my wife hath something in her gizzard, that only waits an opportunity of being provoked to bring up; but I will not, for my content-sake, give it.

Ibid. June 17, 1668

I by little words find that she hath heard of my going to plays, and carrying people abroad every day, in her absence; and that I cannot but help the storm will break out in a little time.

Ibid. June 18, 1668

In appearance, at least, he being on all occasions glad to be at friendship with me, though we hate one another, and know it on both sides.

Ibid. September 22, 1668

I do hate to be unquiet at home.

Ibid. January 22, 1669

And so I betake myself to that course, which is almost as much as to see myself go into my grave; for which, and all the discomforts that will accompany my being blind, the good God prepare me!

Ibid. May 31, 1669 (final entry)

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUESS OF HALIFAX
[1633–1695]

Children and fools want everything, because they want wit to distinguish; there is no stronger evidence of a crazy understanding than the making too large a catalogue of things necessary.

Advice to a Daughter [*1688*]

Popularity is a crime from the moment it is sought; it is only a virtue where men have it whether they will or no.

Moral Thoughts and Reflections [*1750*]

Misspending a man's time is a kind of self-homicide.

Ibid.

ROBERT SOUTH
[1634–1716]

Speech was given to the ordinary sort of men whereby to communicate their mind; but to wise men, whereby to conceal it.[1]

Sermon [*1676*]

NICHOLAS BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX
[1636–1711]

Happy who in his verse can gently steer
From grave to light, from pleasant to severe.[2]

The Art of Poetry [*1674*].[3]
Canto I, Line 75

Whate'er is well-conceived is clearly said,
And the words to say it flow with ease.

Ibid. Line 153

Every age has its pleasures, its style of wit, and its own ways.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 374

The wisest man is he who does not fancy that he is so at all.

Satire 1. Line 46

He [Molière] pleases all the world, but cannot please himself.

Ibid. Line 94

In spite of every sage whom Greece can show,
Unerring wisdom never dwelt below;

[1] Speech was made to open man to man, and not to hide him; to promote commerce, and not betray it. — David Lloyd [1635–1692]: *The Statesmen and Favourites of England since the Reformation* [1665, edited by Whitworth], *Vol. I, P. 503*

Men talk only to conceal the mind. — Edward Young: *Love of Fame* [1725–1728], *Satire II, L. 208*

The true use of speech is not so much to express our wants as to conceal them. — Goldsmith: *The Bee, No. 3* [October 20, 1759]

Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et n'emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées (Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and employ speech only to conceal their thoughts). — Voltaire: *Dialogue XIV, Le Chapon et la Poularde* [1766]

[2] See Pope, page 318a.

[3] Translated by Dryden.

Folly in all of every age we see,
The only difference lies in the degree.
Satire 4. Line 37

Greatest fools are oft most satisfied.
Ibid. Line 128

If your descent is from heroic sires,
Show in your life a remnant of their fires.
Satire 5. Line 43

Of all the creatures that creep, swim, or fly,
Peopling the earth, the waters, and the sky,
From Rome to Iceland, Paris to Japan,
I really think the greatest fool is man.
Satire 8. Line 1

Follows his wife like fringe upon her gown.
Ibid. Line 47

A hero may be dragged in a romance
Through ten long volumes by the laws of France.
Hence every year our books in torrents run,
And Paris counts an author in each son.
Satire 9. Line 103

But satire, ever moral, ever new,
Delights the reader and instructs him, too.
She, if good sense refine her sterling page,
Oft shakes some rooted folly of the age.
Ibid. Line 257

Honor is like an island, rugged and without a beach; once we have left it, we can never return.
Satire 10. Line 167

Now two punctilious envoys, Thine and Mine,
Embroil the earth about a fancied line;
And, dwelling much on right and much on wrong,
Prove how the right is chiefly with the strong.
Satire 11. Line 141

All Europe by conflicting Faiths was rent,
And e'en the Orthodox on carnage bent;
The blind avengers of Religion's cause
Forgot each precept of her peaceful laws.
Satire 12. Line 169

The terrible burden of having nothing to do.
Epistle XI

BISHOP THOMAS KEN
[1637–1711]

Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.
Morning and Evening Hymn. Stanza 3

Praise God, from whom all blessings flow!
Praise Him, all creatures here below!
Praise Him above, ye heavenly host!
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost!
Ibid. Stanza 10

JEAN RACINE
[1639–1699]

It is no longer a passion hidden in my veins: it is the goddess Venus herself fastened on her prey.[1]
Phèdre [1677]. Act I, Sc. 3

Innocence has nothing to dread.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 6

Crime like virtue has its degrees; and timid innocence was never known to blossom suddenly into extreme license.[2]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

According to ancient, sacred custom.
Athalie [1691]. Act I, Sc. 1

To repair the irreparable ravages of time.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY
[1639?–1701]

When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true.
Reasons for Constancy. Stanza 4

Phyllis is my only joy,
Faithless as the winds or seas;

[1] Ce n'est plus une ardeur dans mes veines cachée:
C'est Vénus toute entière à sa proie attachée.

[2] See Juvenal, page 62b.

Sometimes coming, sometimes coy,
Yet she never fails to please.

Song [*1702*]. *Stanza 1*

SIR ISAAC NEWTON
[1642–1727]

I do not know what I may appear to the world; but to myself I seem to have been only like a boy playing on the sea-shore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.

BREWSTER'S *Memoirs of Newton* [*1855*]. *Vol. II, Chap. XXVII*

O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!

Said to a pet dog who knocked over a candle and set fire to his papers

WILLIAM PENN
[1644–1718]

The receipts of cookery are swelled to a volume; but a good stomach excels them all.

Fruits of Solitude[1] [*1693*]

Truth often suffers more by the heat of its defenders, than from the arguments of its opposers.

Ibid.

Men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children.

Ibid.

It were endless to dispute upon everything that is disputable.

Ibid.

Have a care where there is more sail than ballast.

Ibid.

Passion is a sort of fever in the mind, which ever leaves us weaker than it found us.

Fruits of Solitude

The public must and will be served.

Ibid.

Much reading is an oppression of the mind, and extinguishes the natural candle, which is the reason of so many senseless scholars in the world.

Advice to His Children [*1699*]

JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE
[1645–1696]

Liberality consists less in giving a great deal than in gifts well timed.

Les Caractères [*1688–1697*]. *Du Coeur*

To laugh at men of sense is the privilege of fools.

Ibid. De la Société

Most men make use of the first part of their life to render the other part wretched.

Ibid. De l'Homme

If women were by nature what they makes themselves by artifice, if their faces suddenly became as bright or as leaden as they make them with paint and powder, they would be inconsolable.

Ibid. Des Femmes

HENRY ALDRICH
[1647–1710]

If all be true that I do think,
There are five reasons we should drink:
Good wine — a friend — or being dry —
Or lest we should be by and by —
Or any other reason why.

Five Reasons for Drinking

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER
[1647–1680]

Here lies our sovereign lord the king,
Whose word no man relies on;

[1] A copy of this little book, wrote ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON, "I carried in my pocket all about the San Francisco streets, read in street-cars and ferry-boats when I was sick unto death, and found in all times and places a peaceful and sweet companion."

He never says a foolish thing,
Nor ever does a wise one.
Written on the Bedchamber Door of Charles II [1]

For pointed satire I would Buckhurst choose,
The best good man with the worst-natured muse.[2]
An Allusion to Horace. Satire X, Book I

A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.
A Satire on King Charles II

The world appears like a great family,
Whose lord, oppressed with pride and poverty,
(That to the few great bounty he may show)
Is fain to starve the numerous train below.
Like a Great Family

There's not a thing on earth that I can name,
So foolish, and so false, as common fame.
Did E'er This Saucy World

Reason, which fifty times to one does err,
Reason, an *ignis fatuus* of the mind.
A Satire Against Mankind [*1675*]. *Line 11*

Books bear him up a while, and make him try
To swim with bladders of philosophy.
Ibid. Line 20

Then Old Age and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to death, and make him understand,
After a search so painful and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.
Ibid. Line 25

Dead, we become the lumber of the world.
After Death

[1] Charles II's reply to Lord Rochester's epigram was: "That is very true: for my words are my own, and my actions are my ministers'."

[2] Thou best-humour'd man with the worst-humour'd muse! — GOLDSMITH: *Retaliation* [1774], *Postscript*

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE
[1648–1721]

Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well.
Essay on Poetry [*1682*]

Read Homer once, and you can read no more;
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose; but still persist to read,
And Homer will be all the books you need.
Ibid.

And when I feigned an angry look,
Alas! I loved you best.
The Reconcilement [*1701*]

WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE
[1650–1702]

There is one certain means by which I can be sure never to see my country's ruin: I will die in the last ditch.
HUME: *History of England* [*1754–1757*]. *Chap. 65*

THOMAS OTWAY
[1651–1685]

What mighty ills have not been done by woman!
Who was 't betrayed the Capitol? — A woman!
Who lost Mark Antony the world? — A woman!
Who was the cause of a long ten years' war,
And laid at last old Troy in ashes? — Woman!
Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!
The Orphan [*1680*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

Let us embrace, and from this very moment vow an eternal misery together.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

O woman! lovely woman! Nature made thee

To temper man: we had been brutes without you.

Venice Preserved [*1682*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE FÉNELON
[1651–1715]

That weary listlessness, which renders life unsupportable to the voluptuous and the indolent, is unknown to those who can employ themselves by reading.

Télémaque [*1699*]. *Book II*

There were some who said that a man at the point of death was more free than all others, because death breaks every bond, and over the dead the united world has no power.

Ibid. Book V

Love is conquered only by flight. Against such an enemy, true courage consists in fear and retreat, in retreat without deliberation, and without looking back.

Ibid. Book VI

By labor Wisdom gives poignancy to pleasure, and by pleasure she restores vigor to labor.

Ibid. Book VII

Do not men die fast enough without being destroyed by each other? Can any man be insensible of the brevity of life? and can he who knows it, think life too long!

Ibid.

They that defy the tempest to gratify avarice and luxury, deserve shipwreck.

Ibid.

Courage is a virtue only in proportion as it is directed by prudence.

Ibid. Book X

No distinction so little excites envy as that which is derived from ancestors by a long descent.

Ibid.

To be always ready for war, said Mentor, is the surest way to avoid it.[1]

Ibid.

[1] See Horace, page 40b, and Washington, page 367a.

Some of the most dreadful mischiefs that afflict mankind proceed from wine; it is the cause of disease, quarrels, sedition, idleness, aversion to labour, and every species of domestic disorder.

Télémaque. Book X

The blood of a nation ought never to be shed except for its own preservation in the utmost extremity.

Ibid. Book XIII

Mankind, by the perverse depravity of their nature, esteem that which they have most desired as of no value the moment it is possessed, and torment themselves with fruitless wishes for that which is beyond their reach.

Ibid. Book XVIII

NAHUM TATE
[1652–1715]
AND
NICHOLAS BRADY
[1659–1726]

And though he promise to his loss,
He makes his promise good.

Psalms [*1696*]. *XV, 5*

The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

Ibid. CXII, 6

Permit the transports of a British Muse,
And pardon raptures that yourselves infuse.

TATE, *as Poet Laureate, to the Parliament* [*1701*]

THOMAS D'URFEY
[1653–1723]

O'er the hills and far away.[1]

Pills to Purge Melancholy

ANDREW FLETCHER OF SALTOUN
[1655–1716]

Give me the making of the songs of a nation, and I care not who makes its laws.

Conversation Concerning a Right Regulation of Government for the Common Good of Mankind [*1703*]

[1] See Gay, page 308b.

NATHANIEL LEE
[1655–1692]

Then he will talk — good gods! how he will talk!

The Rival Queens, or, The Death of Alexander the Great [*1677*]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

Vows with so much passion, swears with so much grace,
That 'tis a kind of heaven to be deluded by him.

Ibid.

When Greeks joined Greeks, then was the tug of war.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

'Tis beauty calls, and glory shows the way.[1]

Ibid.

Man, false man, smiling, destructive man!

Theodosius [*1680*]. *Act III, Sc. 2*

JOHN DENNIS
[1657–1734]

A man who could make so vile a pun would not scruple to pick a pocket.

The Gentleman's Magazine. Vol. LI [*1781*], *Page 324*

They will not let my play run; and yet they steal my thunder.[2]

[1] "Leads the way" in the stage editions, which contain various interpolations, among them

See the conquering hero comes!
Sound the trumpet, beat the drums!

which was first used by Handel in *Joshua,* and afterwards transferred to *Judas Maccabaeus.* The text of both oratorios was written by Dr. Thomas Morell [1703–1784], a clergyman.

[2] For his play *Appius and Virginia* [1709], Dennis had invented a new species of thunder. "The tragedy however was coldly received, notwithstanding such assistance, and was acted but a short time. Some nights after, Mr. Dennis, being in the pit at the representation of *Macbeth,* heard his own thunder made use of; upon which he rose in a violent passion, and exclaimed, with an oath, that it was his thunder. 'See,' said he, 'how the rascals use me! They will not let my play run, and yet they steal my thunder!'" — *Biographia Britannica, Vol. V, P. 103*

JOHN NORRIS
[1657–1711]

How fading are the joys we dote upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone.
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong, —
Like angels' visits, short and bright; [1]
Mortality's too weak to bear them long.

The Parting

When after some delays, some dying strife,
The soul stands shivering on the ridge of life;
With what a dreadful curiosity
Does she launch out into the sea of vast eternity.

The Meditation

DANIEL DEFOE
[1661–1731]

Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there; [2]
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.

The True-Born Englishman [*1701*]. *Part I, Line 1*

From this amphibious ill-born mob began
That vain, ill-natur'd thing, an Englishman.

Ibid. Line 132

Great families of yesterday we show,
And Lords whose parents were the Lord knows who.

Ibid. Line 372

In their religion they are so uneven,
That each man goes his own By-way to heaven.

Ibid. Part II, Line 104

And of all plagues with which mankind are curst,
Ecclesiastic tyranny's the worst.

Ibid. Line 299

[1] Like those of angels, short and far between. — ROBERT BLAIR: *The Grave* [1743], *L. 588*

Like angel visits, few and far between. — THOMAS CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope* [1799], *Part II, L. 378*

[2] See Luther, page 86b.

When kings the sword of justice first lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess the crown.
Titles are shadows, crowns are empty things,
The good of subjects is the end of kings.

The True-Born Englishman. Part II, Line 313

He bade me observe it, and I should always find, that the calamities of life were shared among the upper and lower part of mankind; but that the middle station had the fewest disasters.

Robinson Crusoe [*1719*]

One day, about noon, going towards my boat, I was exceedingly surprised with the print of a man's naked foot on the shore, which was very plain to be seen on the sand.

Ibid.

I let him know his name should be Friday, which was the day I saved his life.

Ibid.

I took my man Friday with me.

Ibid.

SIR SAMUEL GARTH
[1661–1719]

A barren superfluity of words.

The Dispensary[1] [*1699*]. *Canto II, Line 95*

To die is landing on some silent shore
Where billows never break, nor tempests roar;
Ere well we feel the friendly stroke, 'tis o'er.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 225

Hard was their lodging, homely was their food;
For all their luxury was doing good.[2]

Claremont. Line 148

[1] Thou hast no faults, or I no faults can spy;
Thou art all beauty, or all blindness I.
CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON [1668–1710]: *Lines Addressed to Garth on His Dispensary*

[2] And learn the luxury of doing good. — GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller* [1764], *L. 22*

RICHARD BENTLEY
[1662–1742]

It is a maxim with me that no man was ever written out of reputation but by himself.[1]

MONK'S *Life of Bentley*

The fortuitous or casual concourse of atoms.

Works [*1692*]. *Vol. III, Sermon VII, Page 147*

MATHEW HENRY
[1662–1714]

He rolls it under his tongue as a sweet morsel.

Commentaries [*1708–1710*]. *Psalm XXXVI*

Our creature comforts.

Ibid. Psalm XXXVII

They that die by famine die by inches.

Ibid. Psalm LIX

To fish in troubled waters.

Ibid. Psalm LX

Here is bread, which strengthens man's heart, and therefore called the staff of life.[2]

Ibid. Psalm CIV

Hearkners, we say, seldom hear good of themselves.

Ibid. Ecclesiastes, VII

It was a common saying among the Puritans, "Brown bread and the Gospel is good fare."

Ibid. Isaiah, XXX

None so blind as those that will not see.[3]

Ibid. Jeremiah, XX

[1] See Montaigne, page 99a.

[2] For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water. — *Isaiah, III, 1*
Bread is the staff of life. — SWIFT: *Tale of a Tub* [1704]
Corn, which is the staff of life. — EDWARD WINSLOW: *Good News from New England* [1624]

[3] O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes and see not; which have ears, and hear not. — *Jeremiah, V, 21*

Judas had given them the slip.
Commentaries. Matthew, XXII

After a storm comes a calm.
Ibid. Acts, IX

It is good news, worthy of all acceptation! and yet not too good to be true.
Ibid. Timothy, I

It is not fit the public trusts should be lodged in the hands of any, till they are first proved and found fit for the business they are to be entrusted with.[1]
Ibid. Timothy, III

THOMAS (TOM) BROWN
[1663–1704]

I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.
The reason why I cannot tell;
But this alone I know full well,
I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.[2]
Written while a student at Christ Church, Oxford

To treat a poor wretch with a bottle of Burgundy, and fill his snuff-box, is like giving a pair of laced ruffles to a man that has never a shirt on his back.[3]
Laconics [*1707*]

WILLIAM WALSH
[1663–1708]

Of all the plagues a lover bears,
Sure rivals are the worst.
Song. Stanza 1

I can endure my own despair,
But not another's hope.
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] See Burke, page 361b, Thomas Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, Calhoun, page 442a, and Cleveland, page 689a.

The phrase, "public office is a public trust," has of late become common property. — CHARLES SUMNER [1872]

[2] Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere quare;
Hoc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.
(I do not love thee, Sabidius, nor can I say why; but this much I can say, I do not love thee). — MARTIAL [A. D. 40–102]: *Epigram I, 33*

Je ne vous aime pas, Hylas;
Je n'en saurois dire la cause,
Je sais seulement une chose;
C'est que je ne vous aime pas.
COMTE DE BUSSY-RABUTIN [1618–1693]

[3] See Goldsmith, page 358a.

MATTHEW PRIOR
[1664–1721]

All jargon of the schools.[1]
I Am That I Am, An Ode [*1688*]

Our hopes, like towering falcons, aim
At objects in an airy height;
The little pleasure of the game
Is from afar to view the flight.
To the Hon. Charles Montague

Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song?
A Better Answer

Be to her virtues very kind;
Be to her faults a little blind.
Let all her ways be unconfin'd;
And clap your padlock — on her mind!
An English Padlock [*1707*]

That if weak women went astray,
Their stars were more in fault than they.
Hans Carvel

The end must justify the means.
Ibid.

And thought the nation ne'er would thrive
Till all the whores were burnt alive.
Paulo Purganti

And often took leave, but was loth to depart.[2]
The Thief and the Cordelier

Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;
The son of Adam and of Eve:
Can Bourbon or Nassau claim higher? [3]
Epitaph. Extempore

[1] Noisy jargon of the schools. — POMFRET [1667–1702]: *Reason*

The sounding jargon of the schools. — COWPER: *Truth* [1782], *L. 367*

[2] As men that be lothe to departe do often take their leff [JOHN CLERK TO WOLSEY]. — HENRY ELLIS [1777–1869]: *Letters, Third Series, Vol. I, P. 262*

"A loth to depart" was the common term for a song, or a tune played, on taking leave of friends.

[3] The following epitaph was written long before the time of Prior:

Johnnie Carnegie lais heer.
Descendit of Adam and Eve.
Gif ony con gang hieher,
Ise willing give him leve.

Lays the rough paths of peevish Nature even,
And opens in each heart a little heaven.
Charity

His noble negligences teach
What others' toils despair to reach.
Alma. Canto II, Line 7

Till their own dreams at length deceive 'em,
And oft repeating, they believe 'em.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 13

Abra was ready ere I called her name;
And though I called another, Abra came.
Solomon on the Vanity of the World [*1718*]. *Book II, Line 364*

Who breathes must suffer, and who thinks must mourn;
And he alone is bless'd who ne'er was born.
Ibid. Book III, Line 240

To John I ow'd great obligation;
But John, unhappily, thought fit
To publish it to all the nation:
Sure John and I are more than quit.
Epigram [*1718*]

In public employments industrious and grave,
And alone with his friends, Lord! how merry was he!
For My Own Monument

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH
[1664–1726]

No man worth having is true to his wife, or can be true to his wife, or ever was, or ever will be so.
The Relapse [*1697*]. *Act III, Sc. 2*

Belinda. Ay, but you know we must return good for evil.

Lady Brute. That may be a mistake in the translation.
The Provoked Wife [*1698*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Much of a muchness.
The Provoked Husband [*1728*]. *Act I, Sc. 1 (Completed by Cibber).*

JOHN POMFRET
[1667–1702]

Heaven is not always angry when he strikes,
But most chastises those whom most he likes.[1]
Verses to His Friend under Affliction

JONATHAN SWIFT
[1667–1745]

Seamen have a custom, when they meet a whale, to fling him out an empty tub by way of amusement, to divert him from laying violent hands upon the ship.
Tale of a Tub [*1704*]. *Preface*

Books, the children of the brain.
Ibid. Sect. I

As boys do sparrows, with flinging salt upon their tails.
Ibid. Sect. VII

When a man's fancy gets astride on his reason; when imagination is at cuffs with the senses; and common understanding, as well as common sense, is kicked out of doors; the first proselyte he makes is himself.
Ibid. Sect. IX

This is the sublime and refined point of felicity, called the possession of being well-deceived: the serene, peaceful state of being a fool among knaves.
Ibid.

Satire is a sort of glass, wherein beholders do generally discover everybody's face but their own.
Battle of the Books [*1704*]. *Preface*

The two noblest things, which are sweetness and light.[2]
Ibid.

Laws are like cobwebs, which may catch small flies, but let wasps and hornets break through.
A Tritical Essay upon the Faculties of the Mind [*1707*]

[1] Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. — *Hebrews, XII, 6*
[2] See Matthew Arnold, page 623a.

There is nothing in this world constant, but inconstancy.

A Tritical Essay upon the Faculties of the Mind

'Tis very warm weather when one's in bed.

Journal to Stella. November 8, 1710

With my own fair hands.

Ibid. January 4, 1711

We are so fond of one another, because our ailments are the same.

Ibid. February 1, 1711

I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company.

Ibid. May 17, 1711

We were to do more business after dinner; but after dinner is after dinner — an old saying and a true, "much drinking, little thinking."

Ibid. February 26, 1712

We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love one another.

Thoughts on Various Subjects [1711]

Censure is the tax a man pays to the public for being eminent.

Ibid.

Every man desires to live long, but no man would be old.

Ibid.

'Tis an old maxim in the schools,
That flattery's the food of fools;
Yet now and then your men of wit
Will condescend to take a bit.

Cadenus and Vanessa[1] [1713]

If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valuable thing, it would not have given them to such a scoundrel.

Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh [*August 12, 1720*]

He [the Emperor] is taller by almost the breadth of my nail, than any of his court, which alone is enough to strike an awe into the beholders.

Gulliver's Travels [1727]. *Part I, Chap. II, Voyage to Lilliput*

Big-endians and small-endians.[1]

Ibid. Chap. IV

It is computed, that eleven thousand persons have, at several times, suffered death, rather than submit to break their eggs at the smaller end.

Ibid.

I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. VII, Voyage to Brobdingnag

And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together.[2]

Ibid.

He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to be put in phials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. V, Voyage to Laputa

A set of phrases learn't by rote;
A passion for a scarlet coat;
When at a play to laugh, or cry,
Yet cannot tell the reason why:
Never to hold her tongue a minute;
While all she prates has nothing in it.

The Furniture of a Woman's Mind [1727]

[1] When the poem of "Cadenus and Vanessa" was the general topic of conversation, some one said, "Surely that Vanessa must be an extraordinary woman that could inspire the Dean to write so finely upon her." Mrs. Johnson smiled, and answered that "she thought that point not quite so clear; for it was well known the Dean could write finely upon a broomstick." — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Lives of the Poets* [1779–1781], *Life of Swift*

[1] As the political parties of Whig and Tory are pointed out by the high and low heels of the Lilliputians (Frameckson and Hamecksan), those of Papist and Protestant are designated under the Big-endians and Small-endians.

[2] He who makes two blades of grass grow in place of one renders a service to the State. — VOLTAIRE: *Letter to M. Moreau* [1765]

For conversation well endu'd;
She calls it witty to be rude;
And, placing raillery in railing,
Will tell aloud your greatest failing.
The Furniture of a Woman's Mind

In party, furious to her pow'r;
A bitter Whig, or Tory sour;
Her arguments directly tend
Against the side she would defend.
Ibid.

Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.
Letter to Bolingbroke [March 21, 1729]

Yet malice never was his aim;
He lash'd the vice but spar'd the name.
No individual could resent,
Where thousands equally were meant.
His satire points at no defect
But what all mortals may correct;
For he abhorr'd that senseless tribe
Who call it humor when they gibe.
Verses on the Death of Dean Swift [1731]. Line 459

Hobbes clearly proves that every creature
Lives in a state of war by nature.[1]
On Poetry, A Rhapsody [1733].

So, naturalists observe, a flea
Hath smaller fleas that on him prey;
And these have smaller still to bite 'em;
And so proceed *ad infinitum.*
Thus every poet, in his kind,
Is bit by him that comes behind.
Ibid.

Conversation is but carving!
Give no more to every guest
Than he's able to digest.
Give him always of the prime,
And but little at a time.
Carve to all but just enough,
Let them neither starve nor stuff,
And that you may have your due,
Let your neighbour carve for you.
Conversation

Under this window in stormy weather
I marry this man and woman together;
Let none but Him who rules the thunder
Put this man and woman asunder.
Marriage Service from His Chamber Window

The sight of you is good for sore eyes.[1]
Polite Conversation [1738?]. Dialogue I

'Tis as cheap sitting as standing.
Ibid.

I hate nobody: I am in charity with the world.
Ibid.

I won't quarrel with my bread and butter.
Ibid.

She's no chicken; she's on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day.
Ibid.

She wears her clothes as if they were thrown on with a pitchfork.
Ibid.

He was a bold man that first eat an oyster.
Ibid. Dialogue II

That is as well said as if I had said it myself.
Ibid.

Fingers were made before forks, and hands before knives.
Ibid.

She has more goodness in her little finger than he has in his whole body.
Ibid.

Lord! I wonder what fool it was that first invented kissing.
Ibid.

The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman.[2]
Ibid.

[1] See Hobbes, pages 228b–229a.

[1] What a sight for sore eyes that would be! —William Hazlitt [1778–1830]: *Of Persons One Would Have Seen*

[2] Use three physicians
First, Dr. Quiet;
Next, Dr. Merryman,
And Dr. Dyet.
Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum [1607]

I'll give you leave to call me anything, if you don't call me "spade."

Polite Conversation. Dialogue II

May you live all the days of your life.

Ibid.

I always like to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the Church to preserve all that travel by land or by water.

Ibid.

I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs.

Ibid.

I thought you and he were hand-in-glove.

Ibid.

She watches him as a cat would watch a mouse.

Ibid. Dialogue III

There was all the world and his wife.

Ibid.

Hail, fellow, well met,
All dirty and wet:
Find out if you can,
Who's master, who's man.

My Lady's Lamentation [*1765*]. *Line 171*

I shall be like that tree, — I shall die at the top.

SIR WALTER SCOTT'S *Life of Swift* [*1814*]

Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit.[1]

Epitaph: Inscribed on Swift's grave, St. Patrick's, Dublin

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE
[1667?–1723]

The real Simon Pure.

A Bold Stroke for a Wife [*1718*]. *Act V, Sc. 1*

ALAIN RENÉ LE SAGE
[1668–1747]

It may be said that his wit shines at the expense of his memory.[2]

Gil Blas [*1715–1735*]. *Book III, Chap. 11*

A flatterer can risk everything with great personages.

Gil Blas. Book IV, Chap. 7

Pride and conceit were the original sin of man.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 3

I wish you all sorts of prosperity with a little more taste.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The pleasure of talking is the inextinguishable passion of a woman, coeval with the act of breathing.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Glory is the true and honorable recompense of gallant actions.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Facts are stubborn things.[1]

Ibid. Book X, Chap. 1

Plain as a pike-staff.

Ibid. Book XII, Chap. 8

WILLIAM CONGREVE
[1670–1729]

Eternity was in that moment.

The Old Bachelor [*1693*]. *Act IV, Sc. 7*

It is the business of a comic poet to paint the vices and follies of human kind.

The Double Dealer [*1694*]. *Epistle Dedicatory*

Retired to their tea and scandal, according to their ancient custom.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1

Tho' marriage makes man and wife one flesh, it leaves 'em still two fools.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3

No mask like open truth to cover lies,
As to go naked is the best disguise.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4

Thou liar of the first magnitude.

Love for Love [*1695*]. *Act II, Sc. 2*

I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought I was to pay the piper.

Ibid.

[1] Where savage indignation can no longer tear the heart.

[2] See Sheridan, page 382b.

[1] Facts are contrary 'z mules. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *Biglow Papers, Series II* [1862], *No. 4*

Women are like tricks by sleight of hand,
Which, to admire, we should not understand.
Love for Love. Act IV, Sc. 3

Music hath charms to soothe the savage breast,[1]
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.
The Mourning Bride [*1697*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

By magic numbers and persuasive sound.
Ibid.

Heaven has no rage like love to hatred turned,
Nor hell a fury like a woman scorned.[2]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 8

Love's but a frailty of the mind,
When 'tis not with ambition joined:
A sickly flame, which, if not fed, expires,
And feeding, wastes in self-consuming fires.
The Way of the World [*1700*]. *Act III, Sc. 12*

Thou art a retailer of phrases, and dost deal in remnants of remnants.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 9

If there's delight in love, 'tis when I see
That heart which others bleed for, bleed for me.
Ibid.

Defer not till tomorrow to be wise,
Tomorrow's sun to thee may never rise.[3]
Letter to Cobham

RICHARD LEVERIDGE
[1670–1758]

When mighty roast beef was the Englishman's food,
It ennobled our hearts, and enriched our blood,
Our soldiers were brave and our courtiers were good.
Oh! the roast beef of old England![1]
The Roast Beef of Old England. Stanza 1

COLLEY CIBBER
[1671–1757]

As good be out of the world as out of the fashion.
Love's Last Shift [*1696*]. *Act II*

Words are but empty thanks.
Woman's Wit [*1697*]. *Act V*

Perish that thought!
Richard III (altered) [*1700*]. *Act V, Sc. 5*

This business will never hold water.
She Wou'd and She Wou'd Not [*1703*]. *Act IV*

Old houses mended,
Cost little less than new before they're ended.
The Double Gallant [*1707*]. *Prologue*

Oh, how many torments lie in the small circle of a wedding-ring!
Ibid. Act I, Sc. 2

Stolen sweets are best.
The Rival Fools [*1709*]. *Act I*

JOSEPH ADDISON
[1672–1719]

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravish'd eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospects rise,
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic ground.
A Letter from Italy [*1703*]

And, pleased the Almighty's orders to perform,

[1] Music hath charms, we all may find,
Ingratiate deeply with the mind.
MATTHEW GREEN [1696–1737]: *The Spleen, L. 141*

[2] We shall find no fiend in hell can match the fury of a disappointed woman. — COLLEY CIBBER: *Love's Last Shift* [1696], *Act IV*

[3] Be wise today; 'tis madness to defer. — EDWARD YOUNG: *Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night I, L. 390*

[1] Oh, the roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef!
FIELDING [1707–1754]: *The Grub Street Opera, Act III, Sc. 2*

Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.[1]

The Campaign [*1704*]. *Line 91*

Reading is to the mind what exercise is to the body.

The Tatler [*1709–1711*]. *No. 147*

The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky,
And spangled heavens, a shining frame,
Their great Original proclaim.

Ode [*in The Spectator, No. 465, August 23, 1712*]

Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly to the listening earth
Repeats the story of her birth;
While all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole.

Ibid.

For ever singing as they shine,
"The hand that made us is divine."

Ibid.

Should the whole frame of Nature round him break,
In ruin and confusion hurled,
He, unconcerned, would hear the mighty crack,
And stand secure amidst a falling world.

Horace. Ode III, Book III

Thy steady temper, Portius,
Can look on guilt, rebellion, fraud, and Caesar,
In the calm lights of mild philosophy.

Cato[2] [*1713*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius, — we'll deserve it.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Blesses his stars and thinks it luxury.

Ibid. Sc. 4

'Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;
I think the Romans call it stoicism.

Cato. Act I, Sc. 4

Were you with these, my prince, you'd soon forget
The pale, unripened beauties of the north.

Ibid.

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover,
Fades in his eye, and palls upon the sense.
The virtuous Marcia towers above her sex.

Ibid.

My voice is still for war.
Gods! can a Roman senate long debate
Which of the two to choose, slavery or death?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

The woman that deliberates is lost.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Curse on his virtues! they've undone his country.

Ibid. Sc. 4

What pity is it
That we can die but once to save our country! [1]

Ibid.

When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station.[2]

Ibid.

It must be so, — Plato, thou reasonest well!
Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?
Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror
Of falling into naught? Why shrinks the soul

[1] This line is frequently ascribed to Pope, as it is repeated in his *Dunciad, Book III* [1728], *L. 264*.

[2] The *Massachusetts Spy* used the following lines from *Cato* as its motto from November 22, 1771 to April 6, 1775:

Do thou Great Liberty inspire our Souls —
And make our Lives in thy Possession happy —
Or, our Deaths glorious in thy just Defence.

[1] I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country. — NATHAN HALE [before his execution, September 22, 1776]

[2] Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation!
Title and profit I resign;
The post of honour shall be mine.

GAY: *Fables, Part II* [1738], *The Vulture, The Sparrow, and Other Birds*

Back on herself, and startles at destruction?
'Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
'Tis Heaven itself that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!

Cato. Act V, Sc. 1

Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man.

Ibid. Sc. 4

From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.

Ibid.

Round-heads and wooden-shoes are standing jokes.

The Drummer. Prologue, Line 8

If I can any way contribute to the diversion or improvement of the country in which I live, I shall leave it, when I am summoned out of it, with the secret satisfaction of thinking that I have not lived in vain.[1]

The Spectator. No. 1, March 1, 1711

I shall endeavour to enliven morality with wit, and to temper wit with morality.

Ibid. No. 10, March 11, 1711

True happiness is of a retired nature, and an enemy to pomp and noise; it arises, in the first place, from the enjoyment of one's self; and, in the next, from the friendship and conversation of a few select companions.

Ibid. No. 15, March 17, 1711

In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow;
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,
There is no living with thee, nor without thee.[1]

The Spectator. No. 68, May 18, 1711

There is not a more unhappy being than a superannuated idol.

Ibid. No. 73, May 24, 1711

A man that has a taste of music, painting, or architecture, is like one that has another sense, when compared with such as have no relish of those arts.

Ibid. No. 93, June 16, 1711

There is not so variable thing in nature as a lady's head-dress.

Ibid. No. 98, June 21, 1711

There is no defence against reproach but obscurity.

Ibid. No. 101, June 26, 1711

Much may be said on both sides.

Ibid. No. 122, July 20, 1711

Authors have established it as a kind of rule, that a man ought to be dull sometimes; as the most severe reader makes allowances for many rests and nodding-places in a voluminous writer.

Ibid. No. 124, July 23, 1711

Books are the legacies that a great genius leaves to mankind, which are delivered down from generation to generation, as presents to the posterity of those who are yet unborn.

Ibid. No. 166, September 10, 1711

Good-nature is more agreeable in conversation than wit, and gives a certain air to the countenance which is more amiable than beauty.

Ibid. No. 169, September 13, 1711

Were I to prescribe a rule for drinking, it should be formed upon a saying quoted by Sir William Temple: the first glass for myself, the second for my friends, the third for good humour, and the fourth for mine enemies.

Ibid. No. 195, October 13, 1711

A true critic ought to dwell rather upon excellencies than imperfections, to discover the concealed beauties of a writer, and communicate to the world

[1] I shall pass through this world but once. If, therefore, there be any kindness I can show, or any good thing I can do, let me do it now; let me not defer it or neglect it, for I shall not pass this way again.— *Attributed to* ETIENNE DE GRELLET [1773–1855]

[1] A translation of MARTIAL [A. D. 40–102], *XII, 47*, who imitated OVID [43 B. C.–A. D. 18], *Amores, III, 11, 39.*

such things as are worth their observation.

The Spectator. No. 291, February 2, 1712

Death only closes a man's reputation, and determines it as good or bad.

Ibid. No. 349, April 10, 1712

Mirth is like a flash of lightning, that breaks through a gloom of clouds, and glitters for a moment; cheerfulness keeps up a kind of daylight in the mind, and fills it with a steady and perpetual serenity.

Ibid. No. 381, May 17, 1712

Sir Roger made several reflections on the greatness of the British Nation; as, that one Englishman could beat three Frenchmen; that we could never be in danger of Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that the Thames was the noblest river in Europe . . . with many other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to the heart of a true Englishman.

Ibid. No. 383, May 20, 1712

The fraternity of the henpecked.[1]

Ibid. No. 482, September 12, 1712

A man should always consider how much he has more than he wants, and how much more unhappy he might be than he really is.

Ibid. No. 574, July 30, 1714

We are always doing something for Posterity, but I would fain see Posterity do something for us.

Ibid. No. 587, August 20, 1714

See in what peace a Christian can die.

Dying words [1719], in YOUNG, *Conjectures on Original Composition [1759]*

SIR RICHARD STEELE
[1672–1729]

I am come to a tavern alone to eat a steak, after which I shall return to the office.

Letters to His Wife. October 28, 1707

I have partly succeeded in my business today, and enclose two guineas.

[1] See Byron, page 457a.

Dear Prue, I can't come home to dinner.

Letters to His Wife. January 3, 1708

I was going home two hours ago, but was met by Mr. Griffith, who has kept me ever since. I will come within a pint of wine.

Ibid. Eleven at Night, January 5, 1708

A little in drink, but at all times your faithful husband.

Ibid. September 27, 1708

If you do not hear of me before three tomorrow afternoon, believe I am too fuddled to take care to observe your orders.

Ibid. October 25, 1708

The finest woman in nature should not detain me an hour from you; but you must sometimes suffer the rivalship of the wisest men.

Ibid. September 17, 1712

Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behaviour; to love her was a liberal education.[1]

Tatler [1709]. No. 49

When you fall into a man's conversation, the first thing you should consider is, whether he has a greater inclination to hear you, or that you should hear him.

The Spectator. No. 49, April 26, 1711

Of all the affections which attend human life, the love of glory is the most ardent.

Ibid. No. 139, August 9, 1711

An old gentleman t'other day in discourse with a friend of his, (reflecting upon some adventures they had in youth together) cry'd out, Oh Jack, those were happy days!

Ibid. No. 153, August 25, 1711

Age in a virtuous person, of either sex, carries in it an authority which makes it preferable to all the pleasures of youth.

Ibid. No. 153, August 25, 1711

[1] Lady Elizabeth Hastings [1682–1739].

Among all the diseases of the mind there is not one more epidemical or more pernicious than the love of flattery.

The Spectator. No. 238, December 3, 1711

Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous.

Ibid. No. 266, January 4, 1712

A favour well bestowed is almost as great an honour to him who confers it as to him who receives it.

Ibid. No. 497, September 30, 1712

BENJAMIN SCHMOLKE
[1672–1737]

If wind and sky were always fair
The sailor would not watch the star,
And David's Psalms had ne'er been sung
If grief his heart had never wrung.

Bearing the Burden. Stanza 4

EDMOND HOYLE [1]
[1672–1769]

When in doubt, win the trick.

Twenty-four Rules for Learners. Rule 12

NICHOLAS ROWE
[1673–1718]

As if Misfortune made the throne her seat,
And none could be unhappy but the great.[2]

The Fair Penitent [1703]. Prologue

At length the morn and cold indifference came.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1

Is this that haughty gallant, gay Lothario?

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

[1] Hoyle published [1742] a *Short Treatise on Whist*, which in subsequent editions added rules for playing piquet, backgammon, chess, and other games. His *Laws* [1760] ruled whist playing until 1864, hence the saying, "according to Hoyle."

[2] None think the great unhappy, but the great. — EDWARD YOUNG: *The Love of Fame* [1725–1728], *Satire 1, L. 238*

ISAAC WATTS
[1674–1748]

Were I so tall to reach the pole,
Or grasp the ocean with my span,
I must be measured by my soul:
The mind's the standard of the man.

Horae Lyricae [1706]. Book II, False Greatness

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so;
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature too.

Divine Songs [1715]. XVI

But, children, you should never let
Such angry passions rise;
Your little hands were never made
To tear each other's eyes.

Ibid.

Birds in their little nests agree;
And 'tis a shameful sight
When children of one family
Fall out, and chide, and fight.

Ibid. XVII

How doth the little busy bee
Improve each shining hour,[1]
And gather honey all the day
From every opening flower!

Ibid. XX

For Satan finds some mischief still
For idle hands to do.

Ibid.

Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber!
Holy angels guard thy bed!
Heavenly blessings without number
Gently falling on thy head.

A Cradle Hymn

'Tis the voice of the sluggard; I heard him complain,
"You have wak'd me too soon, I must slumber again." [2]

The Sluggard. Stanza 1

Let me be dress'd fine as I will,
Flies, worms, and flowers, exceed me still.

Against Pride in Clothes. Stanza 4

Lord, in the morning thou shalt hear
My voice ascending high.

Psalm V [1719]

[1] See Lewis Carroll, page 656a.

[2] See Lewis Carroll, page 657b.

O God, our help in ages past,
Our hope for years to come,
Our shelter from the stormy blast,
And our eternal home.
Psalm XC [*1719*]. *Stanza 1*

A thousand ages in Thy sight
Are like an evening gone;
Short as the watch that ends the night
Before the rising sun.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Time, like an ever-rolling stream,
Bears all its sons away;
They fly forgotten, as a dream
Dies at the opening day.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Joy to the world! the Lord is come;
Let earth receive her King.
Let ev'ry heart prepare Him room,
And heav'n and nature sing.
Psalm XCVIII [*1719*]. *Stanza 1*

And while the lamp holds out to burn,
The vilest sinner may return.
Hymns and Spiritual Songs. Book I, Hymn 88

Strange that a harp of thousand strings
Should keep in tune so long!
Ibid. Book II, Hymn 19

Hark! from the tombs a doleful sound.
Ibid. Hymn 63

The tall, the wise, the reverend head
Must lie as low as ours.
Ibid.

When I can read my title clear
To mansions in the skies,
I'll bid farewell to every fear,
And wipe my weeping eyes.
Ibid. Hymn 65

There is a land of pure delight,
Where saints immortal reign;
Infinite day excludes the night,
And pleasures banish pain.
Ibid. Hymn 66

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE [1]
[1675–1742]

How humble, and how complaisant
Is the proud man reduced to want!

With what a silly, hanging face
He bears his unforeseen disgrace!
Ready Money [*1727*]

Let all the learned say what they can,
'Tis ready money makes the man.
Ibid.

There is something in a face,
An air, and a peculiar grace,
Which boldest painters cannot trace.
The Lucky Hit [*1727*]

So in each action 'tis success
That gives it all its comeliness.
Ibid.

For what is virtue, courage, wit,
In all men, but a lucky hit?
Ibid.

So, safe on shore the pensioned sailor lies,
And all the malice of the storm defies;
With ease of body blest and peace of mind
Pities the restless crew he left behind;
Whilst, in his cell, he meditates alone
On his great voyage to the world unknown.
The Author, an Old Man, to His Arm-chair [*1750*]

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE
[1676–1745]

The balance of power.
Speech [*1741*]

Flowery oratory he despised. He ascribed to the interested views of themselves or their relatives the declarations of pretended patriots, of whom he said, "All those men have their price."
WILLIAM COXE: *Memoirs of Walpole* [*1798*], *Vol. IV, P. 369*

Anything but history, for history must be false.
Walpoliana. No. 141

HENRY ST. JOHN, VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE
[1678–1751]

Truth lies within a little and certain compass, but error is immense.
Reflections Upon Exile [*1716*]

I have read somewhere or other, — in Dionysius of Halicarnassus, I think,

[1] Of whom DR. JOHNSON, in his *Lives of the Poets,* made the famous remark, "He writes very well for a gentleman."

— that history is philosophy teaching by examples.[1]

On the Study and Use of History [*1752*]. *Letter 2*

Nations, like men, have their infancy.

Ibid. Letter 4

They [Thucydides and Xenophon] maintained the dignity of history.

Ibid. Letter 5

It is the modest, not the presumptuous, inquirer who makes a real and safe progress in the discovery of divine truths. One follows Nature and Nature's God; that is, he follows God in his works and in his word.[2]

Letter to Mr. Pope

GEORGE FARQUHAR
[1678–1707]

Like hungry guests, a sitting audience looks.

The Inconstant [*1702*]. *Prologue*

The prologue is the grace,
Each act, a course, each scene, a different dish.

Ibid.

Cos. Pray now, what may be that same bed of honour?

Kite. Oh, a mighty large bed! bigger by half than the great bed at Ware: ten thousand people may lie in it together, and never feel one another.

The Recruiting Officer [*1706*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I believe they talked of me, for they laughed consumedly.

The Beaux' Stratagem [*1707*]. *Act III, Sc. 1*

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.[1]

The Beaux' Stratagem. Act III, Sc. 2

THOMAS PARNELL
[1679–1718]

My days have been so wondrous free
The little birds that fly
With careless ease from tree to tree,
Were but as bless'd as I.

Song[2] [*1714*]. *Stanza 1*

Still an angel appear to each lover beside,
But still be a woman to you.

When Thy Beauty Appears [*1722*]. *Stanza 3*

We call it only pretty Fanny's way.

An Elegy to an Old Beauty [*1722*]. *Stanza 4*

Let those love now who never loved before;
Let those who always loved, now love the more.

Translation of the Pervigilium Veneris[3]

EDWARD YOUNG
[1683–1765]

The love of praise, howe'er conceal'd by art,

[1] The contact with manners then is education; and this Thucydides appears to assert when he says history is philosophy learned from examples. — DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS [54?–7? B. C.]: *Ars Rhet. XI, 2*

[2] Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.

POPE: *Essay on Man* [1732–1734], *Epistle IV, L. 331*

[1] Leaving his country for his country's sake. — CHARLES FITZ-GEFFREY: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake* [1596], *St. 213*

True patriots all; for, be it understood,
We left our country for our country's good.

GEORGE BARRINGTON: *Prologue Written for the Opening of the Playhouse at New South Wales, January 16, 1796*

(According to the *Oxford Companion to English Literature*, "Barrington" was the adopted name of a notorious pickpocket who was transported to the penal settlement at Botany Bay.)

[2] Set to music by Francis Hopkinson; one of the earliest American songs.

[3] Written *circa* A. D. 350:

Cras amet qui nunquam amavit, quique amavit cras amet.

(Let him love tomorrow who never loved before; and he who has loved, let him love tomorrow.)

Reigns more or less, and glows in ev'ry heart.

Love of Fame [*1725–1728*]. *Satire I, Line 51*

Some for renown, on scraps of learning dote,
And think they grow immortal as they quote.

Ibid. Line 89

They that on glorious ancestors enlarge,
Produce their debt instead of their discharge.

Ibid. Line 147

Be wise with speed;
A fool at forty is a fool indeed.

Ibid. Satire II, Line 282

For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,
Nor take her tea without a stratagem.

Ibid. Satire VI, Line 190

Think naught a trifle, though it small appear;
Small sands the mountain, moments make the year.

Ibid. Line 208

One to destroy is murder by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;
To murder thousands takes a specious name,
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.[1]

Ibid. Satire VII, Line 55

The man that makes a character makes foes.

To Mr. Pope. Epistle I, Line 28

Their feet through faithless leather met the dirt,
And oftener chang'd their principles than shirt.

Ibid. Line 277

In records that defy the tooth of time.

The Statesman's Creed

Tired nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!

Night Thoughts [*1742–1745*]. *Night I, Line 1*

Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne,
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumbering world.

Night Thoughts. Night I, Line 18

Creation sleeps! 'Tis as the general pulse
Of life stood still, and Nature made a pause, —
An awful pause! prophetic of her end.

Ibid. Line 23

Procrastination is the thief of time.

Ibid. Line 393

At thirty, man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves, and re-resolves; then dies the same.

Ibid. Line 417

All men think all men mortal but themselves.

Ibid. Line 424

Thy purpose firm is equal to the deed:
Who does the best his circumstance allows
Does well, acts nobly; angels could no more.

Ibid. Night II, Line 90

"I've lost a day!" — the prince who nobly cried,
Had been an emperor without his crown.[1]

Ibid. Line 99

Ah, how unjust to Nature and himself
Is thoughtless, thankless, inconsistent man!

Ibid. Line 112

Whose yesterdays look backwards with a smile.

Ibid. Line 334

[1] See Porteus, page 366a–366b.

[1] Once at supper, reflecting that he [Emperor Titus] had done nothing for any that day, he broke out into that memorable and justly admired saying, "My friends, I have lost a day!" — SUETONIUS [A. D. 70?–140?]: *Lives of the Twelve Caesars*

Think that day lost whose descending sun
Views from thy hand no noble action done.

J. BOBART: *Virtus sui Gloria* [1697]

Thoughts shut up want air,
And spoil, like bales unopen'd to the sun.

Night Thoughts. Night II, Line 466

How blessings brighten as they take their flight!

Ibid. Line 602

Man wants but little, nor that little long.[1]

Ibid. Night IV, Line 118

A Christian is the highest style of man.

Ibid. Line 788

By night an atheist half believes a God.[2]

Ibid. Night V, Line 177

We see time's furrows on another's brow,
And death intrench'd, preparing his assault;
How few themselves in that just mirror see!

Ibid. Line 627

Like our shadows,
Our wishes lengthen as our sun declines.

Ibid. Line 661

Death loves a shining mark, a signal blow.[3]

Ibid. Line 1011

The man that blushes is not quite a brute.

Ibid. Night VII, Line 496

Too low they build, who build beneath the stars.[4]

Ibid. Night VIII, Line 215

Final Ruin fiercely drives
Her ploughshare o'er creation.[5]

Ibid. Night IX, Line 167

An undevout astronomer is mad.

Ibid. Line 771

SIR WILLIAM PULTENEY[6]
[1684–1764]

For twelve honest men have decided the cause,
Who are judges alike of the facts and the laws.

The Honest Jury

GEORGE BERKELEY, BISHOP OF CLOYNE
[1685–1753]

[Tar water] is of a nature so mild and benign and proportioned to the human constitution, as to warm without heating, to cheer but not inebriate.[1]

Siris [1744]. Paragraph 217

He who says there is no such thing as an honest man, you may be sure is himself a knave.

Maxims Concerning Patriotism

Ferments of the worst kind succeed to perfect inaction.

Ibid.

Westward the course of empire takes its way;[2]
The four first acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the day:
Time's noblest offspring is the last.

On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America [1752]. Stanza 6

Our youth we can have but today,
We may always find time to grow old.

Can Love Be Controlled by Advice?[3]

JANE BRERETON
[1685–1740]

The picture placed the busts between
Adds to the thought much strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly's at full length.

On Beau Nash's Picture at Full Length between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and Mr. Pope[4]

[1] See Goldsmith, page 354b.
[2] See W. T. Cummings, page 991b.
[3] See Quarles, page 231b.
[4] Inscription on a wall of the Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.
[5] See Burns, page 391a.
[6] One of "the three grand allies," the others being Stanhope and Walpole. Walpole said that he feared Pulteney's tongue more than another man's sword.

[1] See Cowper, page 364b.
[2] Westward the star of empire takes its way. — JOHN QUINCY ADAMS: *Oration at Plymouth* [1802]
[3] In AIKEN: *Vocal Poetry* [1810]
[4] In ALEXANDER DYCE [1798–1869]: *Specimens of British Poetesses* (This epigram is generally ascribed to Chesterfield.)

AARON HILL
[1685–1750]

First, then, a woman will or won't, depend on 't;
If she will do 't she will; and there's an end on 't.
But if she won't, since safe and sound your trust is,
Fear is affront, and jealousy injustice.
Zara. Epilogue

Tender-handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains;
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains.[1]

'Tis the same with common natures:
Use 'em kindly, they rebel;
But be rough as nutmeg-graters,
And the rogues obey you well.
Verses Written on a Window in Scotland

SAMUEL MADDEN
[1686–1765]

In an orchard there should be enough to eat, enough to lay up, enough to be stolen, and enough to rot upon the ground.
Quoted by SAMUEL JOHNSON [*1783*] (BOSWELL'S *Life, Vol. II, Page 457, Everyman edition*)

ALLAN RAMSAY
[1686–1758]

Farewell to Lochaber, farewell to my Jean,
Where heartsome wi' thee I hae mony days been;
For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no more,
We'll maybe return to Lochaber no more.
Lochaber No More [*1724*]. *Stanza 1*

My Peggy is a young thing,
Just entered in her teens.
Peggy [*1734?*]

[1] The world's a nettle; disturb it, it stings: Grasp it firmly, it stings not.
E. R. BULWER-LYTTON: *Lucile* [1860], *Part I, Canto 3, II*

THOMAS TICKELL
[1686–1740]

Just men, by whom impartial laws were given;
And saints who taught and led the way to heaven.
On the Death of Mr. Addison [*1719*]. *Line 41*

The sweetest garland to the sweetest maid.
To a Lady with a Present of Flowers [*1729*]

HENRY CAREY
[1687?–1743]

Namby Pamby's little rhymes,
Little jingle, little chimes.
Namby Pamby [1]

Aldiborontiphoscophornio!
Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?
Chrononhotonthologos. Act I, Sc. 1

His cogitative faculties immersed
In cogibundity of cogitation.
Ibid.

Of all the girls that are so smart,
There's none like pretty Sally.
She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley.
Sally in Our Alley [*1729*]. *Stanza 1*

Of all the days that's in the week
I dearly love but one day,
And that's the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday.
Ibid. Stanza 4

God save our gracious king!
Long live our noble king!
God save the king!
God Save the King [*1740?*]

JOHN GAY
[1688–1732]

'Twas when the sea was roaring
With hollow blasts of wind,

[1] Ambrose Phillips . . . who had the honour of bringing into fashion a species of composition which has been called, after his name, Namby Pamby. — MACAULAY: *Review of Aikin's Life of Addison* [1843]

A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclin'd.
The What d'ye Call It [*1715*]. *Act II, Sc. 8*

All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd.
Sweet William's Farewell to Black-eyed Susan [*1720*]

Adieu, she cried, and waved her lily hand.
Ibid.

My lodging is on the cold ground,
And hard, very hard, is my fare,
But that which grieves me more
Is the coldness of my dear.
My Lodging is on the Cold Ground [*1720*]. *Stanza 1*

Remote from cities liv'd a swain,
Unvex'd with all the cares of gain;
His head was silver'd o'er with age,
And long experience made him sage.
Fables, Part I [*1727*]. *The Shepherd and the Philosopher*

Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?
Ibid.

Where yet was ever found a mother
Who'd give her booby for another?
Ibid. The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy

When we risk no contradiction,
It prompts the tongue to deal in fiction.
Ibid. The Elephant and the Bookseller

Lest men suspect your tale untrue,
Keep probability in view.
Ibid. The Painter who Pleased Nobody and Everybody

Is there no hope? the sick man said;
The silent doctor shook his head.
Ibid. The Sick Man and the Angel

While there is life there's hope, he cried.[1]
Ibid.

Those who in quarrels interpose
Must often wipe a bloody nose.
Ibid. The Mastiffs

I hate the man who builds his name
On ruins of another's fame.
Ibid. The Poet and the Rose

[1] See Cicero, page 34a.

The child whom many fathers share
Hath seldom known a father's care.
Fables, Part I. The Hare and Many Friends

And when a lady's in the case,
You know all other things give place.
Ibid.

From wine what sudden friendship springs!
Ibid. Part II [*1738*]. *The Squire and His Cur*

O Polly, you might have toy'd and kiss'd,
By keeping men off, you keep them on.
The Beggar's Opera [*1728*]. *Act I, Sc. 4, Air IX*

If with me you'd fondly stray.
Over the hills and far away.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 13, Air XVI

Fill ev'ry glass, for wine inspires us,
And fires us
With courage, love and joy.
Women and wine should life employ.
Is there ought else on earth desirous?
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Air XIX

If the heart of a man is depress'd with cares,
The mist is dispell'd when a woman appears.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Air XXI

Youth's the season made for joys,
Love is then our duty.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Air XXII

Man may escape from rope and gun;
Nay, some have outliv'd the doctor's pill:
Who takes a woman must be undone,
That basilisk is sure to kill.
The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets,
So he that tastes woman, woman, woman,
He that tastes woman, ruin meets.
Ibid. Sc. 8, Air XXVI

How happy could I be with either,
Were t'other dear charmer away!
Ibid. Sc. 13, Air XXXV

The charge is prepar'd; the lawyers are met;

[1] See D'Urfey, page 290b.

The judges all ranged, — a terrible show!

The Beggar's Opera. Act III, Sc. 11, Air LVII

Life is a jest, and all things show it;
I thought so once, but now I know it.[1]

My Own Epitaph

ALEXANDER POPE[2]
[1688–1744]

Happy the man whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air
In his own ground.

Ode on Solitude [Circa *1700*]. *Stanza 1*

Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
Thus unlamented let me die;
Steal from the world, and not a stone
Tell where I lie.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Not chaos-like together crush'd and bruis'd,
But, as the world, harmoniously confus'd:
Where order in variety we see,
And where, though all things differ, all agree.

Windsor Forest [*1704*]. *Line 13*

Oft, as in airy rings they skim the heath,
The clam'rous lapwings feel the leaden death;
Oft, as the mounting larks their notes prepare,
They fall, and leave their little lives in air.

Ibid. Line 131

To dear-bought wisdom give the credit due,
And think for once a woman tells you true.

Paraphrases from Chaucer. The Wife of Bath, Her Prologue [Circa *1709*], *Line 3*

Curtain lectures made a restless night.

Ibid. Line 165

Let all mankind this certain maxim hold;
Marry who will, our sex is to be sold.
With empty hands no tassels you can lure,
But fulsome love for gain we can endure;
For gold we love the impotent and old,
And heave, and pant, and kiss, and cling, for gold.
Yet with embraces curses oft I mixt,
Then kiss'd again, and chid, and rail'd betwixt.

Ibid. Line 170

How quaint an appetite in women reigns!
Free gifts we scorn, and love what costs us pains.
Let men avoid us, and on them we leap;
A glutted market makes provision cheap.

Ibid. Line 259

The wasting moth ne'er spoil'd my best array;
The cause was this, I wore it every day

Ibid. Line 288

Whoe'er it be
That tells my faults, I hate him mortally!

Ibid. Line 351

Love seldom haunts the breast where learning lies,
And Venus sets ere Mercury can rise.

Ibid. Line 369

How vain that second life in others' breath,[1]
Th' estate which wits inherit after death!
Ease, health, and life for this they must resign,
(Unsure the tenure, but how vast the fine!)

[1] See *Essay on Man*, page 317b.

[1] Life is an empty dream. — BROWNING: *Paracelsus, II* [1835]

Life seems a jest of Fate's contriving. — J. R. LOWELL: *Harvard Commemoration Ode* [1865], *IV*

[2] A thousand years may elapse before there shall appear another man with a power of versification equal to that of Pope. — DR. JOHNSON [1781]: BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson*

The great man's curse, without the gains, endure,
Be envied, wretched; and be flatter'd, poor;
All luckless wits their enemies profest,
And all successful, jealous friends at best.
Nor Fame I slight, nor for her favours call;
She comes unlook'd for, if she comes at all.

The Temple of Fame [*1711*]. *Line 505*

Unblemish'd let me live or die unknown;
Oh, grant an honest fame, or grant me none!

Ibid. Line 523

How vast a memory has Love!

Sappho to Phaon [*1712*]. *Line 52*

'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.[1]

Essay on Criticism [*1711*]. *Part I, Line 9*

Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well.

Ibid. Line 15

Some are bewilder'd in the maze of schools,
And some made coxcombs Nature meant but fools.

Ibid. Line 26

One science only will one genius fit;
So vast is art, so narrow human wit.

Ibid. Line 60

First follow Nature, and your judgment frame
By her just standard, which is still the same;
Unerring Nature, still divinely bright,
One clear, unchanged, and universal light,
Life, force, and beauty must to all impart,
At once the source, and end, and test of Art.

Ibid. Line 68

Music resembles poetry; in each
Are nameless graces which no methods teach,
And which a master-hand alone can reach.

Essay on Criticism. Part I, Line 143

Those oft are stratagems which errors seem,
Nor is it Homer nods, but we that dream.[1]

Ibid. Line 177

O may some spark of your celestial fire
The last, the meanest of your sons inspire,
(That on weak wings, from far, pursues your flights,
Glows while he reads, but trembles as he writes)
To teach vain Wits a science little known,
T'admire superior sense, and doubt their own.

Ibid. Line 195

Of all the causes which conspire to blind
Man's erring judgment, and misguide the mind,
What the weak head with strongest bias rules,
Is pride, the never-failing vice of fools.

Ibid. Part II, Line 1

A little learning is a dangerous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring:
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again.

Ibid. Line 15

Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!

Ibid. Line 32

'T is not a lip or eye we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all.

Ibid. Line 45

Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.[2]

Ibid. Line 53

True wit is Nature to advantage dress'd,

[1] See Suckling, page 261a.

[1] See Horace, page 42a.
[2] See Suckling, page 261a.

What oft was thought, but ne'er so well express'd.

Essay on Criticism. Part II, Line 97

Words are like leaves; and where they most abound,
Much fruit of sense beneath is rarely found.

Ibid. Line 109

Such labour'd nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze th' unlearn'd, and make the learned smile.

Ibid. Line 126

In words, as fashions, the same rule will hold,
Alike fantastic if too new or old:
Be not the first by whom the new are tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.

Ibid. Line 133

Some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.
These equal syllables alone require,
Though oft the ear the open vowels tire;
While expletives their feeble aid do join,
And ten low words oft creep in one dull line.

Ibid. Line 142

A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length along.

Ibid. Line 156

True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learn'd to dance.[1]
'Tis not enough no harshness gives offence;
The sound must seem an echo to the sense.

Ibid. Line 162

At ev'ry trifle scorn to take offence.

Ibid. Line 186

Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;
For fools admire, but men of sense approve.

Essay on Criticism. Part II, Line 190

Some judge of authors' names, not works, and then
Nor praise nor blame the writings, but the men.

Ibid. Line 212

What woeful stuff this madrigal would be
In some starv'd hackney sonneteer or me!
But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style refines!

Ibid. Line 218

Some praise at morning what they blame at night,
But always think the last opinion right.

Ibid. Line 230

Envy will merit as its shade pursue,
But like a shadow proves the substance true.

Ibid. Line 266

To err is human, to forgive divine.[1]

Ibid. Line 325

All seems infected that th' infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundic'd eye.

Ibid. Line 358

Be silent always when you doubt your sense.

Ibid. Part III, Line 6

Men must be taught as if you taught them not,
And things unknown proposed as things forgot.

Ibid. Line 15

The bookful blockhead ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head,
With his own tongue still edifies his ears,
And always list'ning to himself appears.

[1] Also in *Epistle II, Book II of Horace* [1737], *L. 178.*

[1] See Sophocles, page 14b.

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Though they may gang a kennin' wrang,
To step aside is human.

ROBERT BURNS: *Address to the Unco Guid* [1787]

All books he reads, and all he reads assails.

Essay on Criticism. Part III, Line 53

For fools rush in where angels fear to tread.

Ibid. Line 66

But where's the man who counsel can bestow,
Still pleas'd to teach, and yet not proud to know? [1]

Ibid. Line 72

Careless of censure, nor too fond of fame,
Still pleas'd to praise, yet not afraid to blame,
Averse alike to flatter or offend,
Not free from faults, nor yet too vain to mend.

Ibid. Line 182

Vital spark of heav'nly flame,
Quit, oh quit, this mortal frame!
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh, the pain, the bliss of dying! [2]
Cease, fond Nature, cease thy strife,
And let me languish into life!

The Dying Christian to His Soul [1712]. *Stanza 1*

What dire offence from amorous causes springs!
What mighty contests rise from trivial things!

The Rape of the Lock [1712]. *Canto I, Line 1*

On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore.

Ibid. Canto II, Line 7

If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all.

Ibid. Line 17

Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair.[3]

Ibid. Line 27

[1] See Chaucer, page 79b.
[2] See Hadrian, page 65b.
[3] See Robert Burton, page 223b.

Here thou, great Anna! whom three realms obey,
Dost sometimes counsel take — and sometimes tea.

The Rape of the Lock. Canto III, Line 7

At every word a reputation dies.

Ibid. Line 16

The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine.

Ibid. Line 21

Coffee, which makes the politician wise.

Ibid. Line 117

But when to mischief mortals bend their will,
How soon they find fit instruments of ill!

Ibid. Line 125

The meeting points the sacred hair dissever
From the fair head, forever, and forever!
Then flash'd the living lightning from her eyes,
And screams of horror rend th' affrighted skies.

Ibid. Line 153

Steel could the labour of the gods destroy,
And strike to dust th' imperial towers of Troy;
Steel could the works of mortal pride confound
And hew triumphal arches to the ground.

Ibid. Line 173

Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 34

To wake the soul by tender strokes of art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the heart;
To make mankind, in conscious virtue bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they behold:

For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.

Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato [*1713*]. *Line 1*

A brave man struggling in the storms of fate,
And greatly falling with a falling state.

Ibid. Line 21

Ignobly vain, and impotently great.

Ibid. Line 29

Dear, damn'd, distracting town, farewell!
Thy fools no more I'll tease:
This year in peace, ye critics, dwell,
Ye harlots, sleep at ease!

A Farewell to London [*1715*]. *Stanza 1*

Luxurious lobster-nights, farewell,
For sober, studious days!

Ibid. Stanza 12

Oh name for ever sad! for ever dear!
Still breath'd in sighs, still usher'd with a tear.

Eloisa to Abelard [*1717*]. *Line 31*

Now warm in love, now with'ring in my bloom,
Lost in a convent's solitary gloom!

Ibid. Line 37

Speed the soft intercourse from soul to soul,
And waft a sigh from Indus to the Pole.

Ibid. Line 57

Curse on all laws but those which love has made!
Love, free as air at sight of human ties,
Spreads his light wings, and in a moment flies.

Ibid. Line 74

No, make me mistress to the man I love;
If there be yet another name more free,
More fond than mistress, make me that to thee!

Ibid. Line 88

And if I lose thy love, I lose my all.

Ibid. Line 118

How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!
The world forgetting, by the world forgot.

Ibid. Line 207

One thought of thee puts all the pomp to flight,
Priests, tapers, temples, swim before my sight.[1]

Eloisa to Abelard. Line 273

He best can paint them who shall feel them most.

Ibid. Line 366

What beck'ning ghost along the moonlight shade
Invites my steps, and points to yonder glade?

Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady [*1717*]. *Line 1*

Is it, in Heav'n, a crime to love too well?
To bear too tender or too firm a heart,
To act a lover's or a Roman's part?
Is there no bright reversion in the sky
For those who greatly think, or bravely die?

Ibid. Line 6

Ambition first sprung from your blest abodes,
The glorious fault of Angels and of Gods.

Ibid. Line 13

By foreign hands thy dying eyes were clos'd,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs compos'd,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorn'd,
By strangers honour'd, and by strangers mourn'd!

Ibid. Line 51

How lov'd, how honour'd once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee:
'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be!

Ibid. Line 71

It is certain no literal translation can be just to an excellent original in a superior language: but it is a great mistake to imagine (as many have done)

[1] Priests, altars, victims, swam before my sight. — EDMUND SMITH: *Phaedra and Hippolytus, adapted from Racine* [1707], *Act I, Sc. 1*

that a rash paraphrase can make amends for this general defect: which is no less in danger to lose the spirit of an ancient, by deviating into the modern manners of expression. If there be sometimes a darkness, there is often a light in antiquity, which nothing better preserves than a version almost literal.

Preface to the Iliad [*1717*]

Simplicity is the mean between ostentation and rusticity.

Ibid.

The fate of all extremes is such:
Men may be read, as well as books, too much.

Moral Essays [*1720–1735*].
Epistle I [*1733*], *Line 9*

To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial for th' observer's sake.

Ibid. Line 11

Like following life through creatures you dissect,
You lose it in the moment you detect.

Ibid. Line 29

Not always actions show the man; we find
Who does a kindness is not therefore kind.

Ibid. Line 109

Who combats bravely is not therefore brave,
He dreads a death-bed like the meanest slave.
Who reasons wisely is not therefore wise;
His pride in reasoning, not in acting, lies.

Ibid. Line 115

'Tis education forms the common mind:
Just as the twig is bent the tree's inclined.

Ibid. Line 149

Manners with fortunes, humours turn with climes,
Tenets with books, and principles with times.

Ibid. Line 172

Give this cheek a little red.

Ibid. Line 251

And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath
Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.

Moral Essays. Epistle I, Line 262

Most women have no characters at all.

Ibid. Epistle II [*1735*], *Line 2*

Whether the charmer sinner it or saint it,
If folly grow romantic, I must paint it.

Ibid. Line 15

Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it
Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.

Ibid. Line 19

Fine by defect, and delicately weak.

Ibid. Line 43

Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,
A teeming mistress, but a barren bride.

Ibid. Line 71

Wise wretch! with pleasures too refin'd to please;
With too much spirit to be e'er at ease;
With too much quickness ever to be taught;
With too much thinking to have common thought.

Ibid. Line 95

"With ev'ry pleasing, ev'ry prudent part,
Say, what can Chloe want?" — She wants a heart,
She speaks, behaves, and acts just as she ought,
But never, never reach'd one gen'rous thought.

Ibid. Line 159

In men, we various ruling passions find;
In women, two almost divide the kind;
Those, only fixed, they first or last obey,
The love of pleasure, and the love of sway.

Ibid. Line 207

Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;
But every woman is at heart a rake.

Ibid. Line 215

She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,

Or if she rules him, never shows she rules;
Charms by accepting, by submitting, sways,
Yet has her humour most, when she obeys.
Moral Essays. Epistle II, Line 261

And mistress of herself though china fall.
Ibid. Line 268

Woman's at best a contradiction still.
Ibid. Line 270

Who shall decide when doctors disagree? [1]
Ibid. Epistle III [*1732*], *Line 1*

Blest paper-credit! last and best supply!
That lends corruption lighter wings to fly!
Ibid. Line 39

But thousands die without or this or that,
Die, and endow a college or a cat.
Ibid. Line 95

The ruling passion, be it what it will,
The ruling passion conquers reason still.
Ibid. Line 153

Who builds a church to God, and not to fame,
Will never mark the marble with his name.
Ibid. Line 285

Satan now is wiser than of yore,
And tempts by making rich, not making poor.
Ibid. Line 351

Good sense, which only is the gift of Heaven,
And though no science, fairly worth the seven.
Ibid. Epistle IV [*1731*], *Line 43*

Statesman, yet friend to truth; of soul sincere,
In action faithful, and in honour clear;
Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend;
Ennobled by himself, by all approv'd
And prais'd, unenvied by the Muse he lov'd.
Moral Essays. Epistle V [*1720*], *Line 67*

Blessed is he who expects nothing, for he shall never be disappointed.[1]
Letter to Gay [*October 6, 1727*]

You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come:
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.[2]
Epigram: An Empty House [*1727*]

Ye Gods! annihilate but space and time,
And make two lovers happy.
Martinus Scriblerus on the Art of Sinking in Poetry [*1728*]. *Chap. XI*

Of manners gentle, of affections mild;
In wit a man, simplicity a child.
Epitaph on Gay [*1732*]

Awake, my St. John! leave all meaner things
To low ambition and the pride of kings.
Let us, since life can little more supply
Than just to look about us, and to die,
Expatiate free o'er all this scene of man;
A mighty maze! but not without a plan.
Essay on Man [*1733–1734*]. *Epistle I, Line 1*

Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise;
Laugh where we must, be candid where we can,
But vindicate the ways of God to man.[3]
Ibid. Line 13

[1] When doctors differ who decides amid the milliard-headed throng? — Sir Richard Francis Burton [1821–1890]: *The Kasidah of Haji Abdu El-Yazdi, VIII, 29*

[1] Pope calls this the eighth beatitude (Roscoe's edition of Pope, *Vol. X, P. 184*).

Blessed are those that nought expect,
For they shall not be disappointed.
John Wolcot ("Peter Pindar") [1738–1819]: *Ode to Pitt*

[2] His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock, it never is at home.
Cowper: *Conversation* [1782], *L. 303*

[3] See Milton, page 252a.

Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we know?

Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 17

Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery food,
And licks the hand just raised to shed his blood.

Ibid. Line 83

Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurl'd,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world.

Ibid. Line 87

Hope springs eternal in the human breast:
Man never is, but always to be, blest.

Ibid. Line 95

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutor'd mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud Science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an humbler heav'n.

Ibid. Line 99

But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company.

Ibid. Line 111

In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error lies;
All quit their sphere, and rush into the skies!
Pride still is aiming at the bless'd abodes,
Men would be Angels, Angels would be Gods.
Aspiring to be Gods if Angels fell,
Aspiring to be Angels men rebel.

Ibid. Line 123

Seas roll to waft me, suns to light me rise;
My footstool earth, my canopy the skies.[1]

Ibid. Line 139

All are but parts of one stupendous whole,
Whose body Nature is, and God the soul.

Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 267

As full, as perfect, in vile man that mourns
As the rapt seraph that adores and burns.
To Him no high, no low, no great, no small; [1]
He fills, he bounds, connects, and equals all!

Ibid. Line 277

All nature is but art, unknown to thee;
All chance, direction, which thou canst not see;
All discord, harmony not understood;
All partial evil, universal good;
And spite of pride, in erring reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right.[2]

Ibid. Line 289

Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind is man.[3]
Placed on this isthmus of a middle state,
A being darkly wise and rudely great:
With too much knowledge for the Sceptic side,
With too much weakness for the Stoic's pride,
He hangs between, in doubt to act or rest;
In doubt to deem himself a God or Beast;
In doubt his mind or body to prefer;
Born but to die, and reas'ning but to err;

[1] There is no great and no small
To the Soul that maketh all.
EMERSON [1803–1882]: *Epigraph to History*

[2] See Dryden, page 276a.

[3] See Plutarch, page 60a.

La vraie science et la vraie étude de l'homme, c'est l'homme (The true science and the true study of man is man). — PIERRE CHARRON: *Traité de la Sagesse* [1601], *Book I, Preface*

Trees and fields tell me nothing: men are my teachers. — PLATO [427–347 B.C.]: *Phaedrus*

Alike in ignorance, his reason such,
Whether he thinks too little or too much;
Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;
Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled;
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world.
Essay on Man. Epistle II, Line 1

Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot.
Ibid. Line 63

On life's vast ocean diversely we sail,
Reason the card, but passion is the gale.
Ibid. Line 107

And hence one master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest.[1]
Ibid. Line 131

The young disease, that must subdue at length,
Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his strength.
Ibid. Line 135

Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen;
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.
Ibid. Line 217

The learn'd is happy Nature to explore,
The fool is happy that he knows no more;
The rich is happy in the plenty giv'n,
The poor contents him with the care of Heav'n.
Ibid. Line 263

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly law,
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw:
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and prayer-books are the toys of age.
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before,
Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
Essay on Man. Epistle II, Line 274

Learn of the little nautilus to sail,
Spread the thin oar, and catch the driving gale.
Ibid. Epistle III, Line 177

For forms of government let fools contest;
Whate'er is best administer'd is best:
For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
His can't be wrong whose life is in the right.[1]
In faith and hope the world will disagree,
But all mankind's concern is charity.
Ibid. Line 303

O happiness! our being's end and aim!
Good, pleasure, ease, content! whate'er thy name:
That something still which prompts the eternal sigh,
For which we bear to live, or dare to die.
Ibid. Epistle IV, Line 1

Reason's whole pleasure, all the joys of sense,
Lie in three words — health, peace, and competence.
Ibid. Line 79

Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow;
The rest is all but leather or prunella.
Ibid. Line 203

What's Fame? a fancy'd life in others' breath,
A thing beyond us, ev'n before our death.
Ibid. Line 237

A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;

[1] For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. — *Exodus, VII, 12*

[1] See Cowley, page 268a.

An honest man's the noblest work of God.[1]

Essay on Man. Epistle IV, Line 247

One self-approving hour whole years outweighs
Of stupid starers and of loud huzzas:
And more true joy Marcellus exil'd feels
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels.

Ibid. Line 255

If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shin'd,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind!
Or ravish'd with the whistling of a name,[2]
See Cromwell, damn'd to everlasting fame!

Ibid. Line 281

Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.[3]

Ibid. Line 331

Form'd by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe.[4]

Ibid. Line 379

Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph and partake the gale?

Ibid. Line 385

Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend.[5]

Ibid. Line 390

"Shut, shut the door, good John!" fatigued, I said;
"Tie up the knocker! say I'm sick, I'm dead."

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot [*1735*]. *Prologue to the Satires, Line 1*

Fire in each eye, and papers in each hand,
They rave, recite, and madden round the land.

Ibid. Line 5

Is there a parson much bemused in beer,
A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk foredoom'd his father's soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza when he should engross?

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue to the Satires, Line 15

Fired that the house[1] reject him, "'Sdeath, I'll print it,
And shame the fools."

Ibid. Line 61

No creature smarts so little as a fool.

Ibid. Line 84

Destroy his fib, or sophistry — in vain!
The creature's at his dirty work again.

Ibid. Line 91

As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisp'd in numbers, for the numbers came.

Ibid. Line 127

This long disease, my life.

Ibid. Line 132

Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms.[2]
The things, we know, are neither rich nor rare,
But wonder how the devil they got there.

Ibid. Line 169

Means not, but blunders round about a meaning;
And he whose fustian's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad.

Ibid. Line 186

Were there one whose fires
True Genius kindles, and fair Fame inspires,
Bless'd with each talent and each art to please,
And born to write, converse, and live with ease;
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne; [3]

[1] See Burns, page 390b.
[2] See Cowley, page 267b.
[3] See Bolingbroke, page 304a.
[4] See Boileau, page 286b.
[5] Is this my guide, philosopher, and friend? — *Epistle I, Book I of Horace* [1733–1738], *L. 177*

[1] The theater.
[2] See Martial, page 52a.
[3] See Denham, page 266b.

View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
And hate for arts that caus'd himself to rise;
Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And without sneering teach the rest to sneer; [1]
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike;
Alike reserv'd to blame or to commend,
A tim'rous foe, and a suspicious friend;
Dreading ev'n fools; by flatterers besieged,
And so obliging that he ne'er obliged;
Like Cato, give his little Senate laws,[2]
And sit attentive to his own applause.
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue to the Satires, Line 193

Oh let me live my own, and die so too
(To live and die is all I have to do)!
Maintain a poet's dignity and ease,
And see what friends, and read what books I please.
Ibid. Line 261

Curst be the verse, how well soe'er it flow,
That tends to make one worthy man my foe.
Ibid. Line 283

Let Sporus tremble — What? that thing of silk,
Sporus, that mere white curd of ass's milk?
Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?
Ibid. Line 305

Yet let me flap this bug with gilded wings,
This painted child of dirt, that stinks and stings;
Whose buzz the witty and the fair annoys,
Yet wit ne'er tastes, and beauty ne'er enjoys.
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot. Prologue to the Satires, Line 309

Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the way.
Ibid. Line 315

Wit that can creep, and pride that licks the dust.
Ibid. Line 333

Unlearn'd, he knew no schoolman's subtle art,
No language but the language of the heart.
Ibid. Line 398

Me, let the tender office long engage
To rock the cradle of reposing age;
With lenient arts extend a mother's breath,
Make languor smile, and smooth the bed of death;
Explore the thought, explain the asking eye,
And keep awhile one parent from the sky.
Ibid. Line 408

I cannot sleep a wink.
Satires, Epistles, and Odes of Horace [1733–1738]. Satire I, Book II, Line 12

Satire's my weapon, but I'm too discreet
To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.
Ibid. Line 69

But touch me, and no minister so sore.
Ibid. Line 76

There St. John mingles with my friendly bowl,
The feast of reason and the flow of soul.
Ibid. Line 127

For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the best,
Welcome the coming, speed the going guest.[1]
Ibid. Satire II, Book II, Line 159

[1] When needs he must, yet faintly then he praises;
Somewhat the deed, much more the means he raises:
So marreth what he makes, and praising most, dispraises.
PHINEAS FLETCHER: *The Purple Island* [1633], *Canto VII*

[2] While Cato gives his little senate laws. — *Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato* [1713], *L. 23*

[1] This line is repeated in the translation of the *Odyssey, Book XV, L. 83,* with "parting" instead of "going." See Homer, page 6b.

I've often wish'd that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a year;
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden's end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land set out to plant a wood.
Satires, Epistles, and Odes of Horace. Satire VI, Book II, Line 1

Give me again my hollow tree,
A crust of bread, and liberty.
Ibid. Line 220

A patriot is a fool in ev'ry age.
Epilogue to the Satires. Dialogue I, Line 41

Laugh then at any but at fools or foes;
These you but anger, and you mend not those.
Laugh at your friends, and if your friends are sore,
So much the better, you may laugh the more.
Ibid. Line 53

Let humble Allen, with an awkward shame,
Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame.
Virtue may choose the high or low degree.
Ibid. Line 135

Never gallop Pegasus to death.
Epistle I. Book I, Line 14

When the brisk minor pants for twenty-one.
Ibid. Line 38

Not to go back is somewhat to advance,
And men must walk, at least, before they dance.
Ibid. Line 53

He's armed without that's innocent within.
Ibid. Line 94

Get place and wealth, if possible with grace;
If not, by any means get wealth and place.
Ibid. Line 103

Above all Greek, above all Roman fame.
Ibid. Book II, Line 26

The mob of gentlemen who wrote with ease.
Epistle I. Book II, Line 108

One simile that solitary shines
In the dry desert of a thousand lines.
Ibid. Line 111

Then marble, soften'd into life, grew warm,
And yielding metal flow'd to human form.[1]
Ibid. Line 147

Who says in verse what others say in prose.
Ibid. Line 202

What will a child learn sooner than a song?
Ibid. Line 205

Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot,
The last and greatest art — the art to blot.
Ibid. Line 280

There still remains, to mortify a wit,
The many-headed monster of the pit.[2]
Ibid. Line 304

We poets are (upon a poet's word)
Of all mankind the creatures most absurd:
The season when to come, and when to go,
To sing, or cease to sing, we never know.
Ibid. Line 358

Call, if you will, bad rhyming a disease,
It gives men happiness, or leaves them ease.
Epistle II. Book II, Line 182

The worst of madmen is a saint run mad.
Epistle VI. Book I, Line 27

Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride!
They had no poet, and they died.
Odes. Book IV, Ode 9, Stanza 4

Father of all! in every age,
In every clime adored,

[1] The canvas glow'd beyond ev'n Nature warm;
The pregnant quarry teem'd with human form.
GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller* [1764], *L. 137*

[2] See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!
The Universal Prayer [*1738*].
Stanza 1

And binding Nature fast in fate,
Left free the human will.
Ibid. Stanza 3

And deal damnation round the land.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Teach me to feel another's woe,
To hide the fault I see;
That mercy I to others show,
That mercy show to me.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 10

I am his Highness'[2] dog at Kew;
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?
On the Collar of a Dog

Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night:
God said, Let Newton be! and all was light.
Epitaph Intended for Sir Isaac Newton

Who dare to love their country, and be poor.
On His Grotto at Twickenham [*1740*]

Party is the madness of many for the gain of a few.
Thoughts on Various Subjects [*1741*]

I never knew any man in my life who could not bear another's misfortunes perfectly like a Christian.[3]
Ibid.

A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words, that he is wiser today than he was yesterday.
Ibid.

It is with narrow-souled people as with narrow-necked bottles; the less they have in them the more noise they make in pouring out.
Ibid.

When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.[1]
Thoughts on Various Subjects

True disputants are like true sportsmen, their whole delight is in the pursuit.
Ibid.

There, take (says Justice), take ye each a shell:
We thrive at Westminster on fools like you;
'Twas a fat oyster — live in peace, — adieu.[2]
Verbatim from Boileau

Whether thou choose Cervantes' serious air,
Or laugh and shake in Rabelais' easy chair.
The Dunciad [*1743*].
Book I, Line 21

Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she weighs,
And solid pudding against empty praise.
Ibid. Line 52

While pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep.
Ibid. Line 93

Next o'er his books his eyes begin to roll,
In pleasing memory of all he stole.
Ibid. Line 127

Or where the pictures for the page atone,
And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his own.
Ibid. Line 139

How index-learning turns no student pale,
Yet holds the eel of science by the tail.
Ibid. Line 279

[1] See Spenser, page 114a.
[2] Frederick, Prince of Wales.
[3] See La Rochefoucauld, page 264b.

[1] See La Rochefoucauld, page 265a.
[2] "Tenez voilà," dit-elle, "à chacun une écaille,
Des sottises d'autrui nous vivons au Palais;
Messieurs, l'huître étoit bonne. Adieu. Vivez en paix."
BOILEAU [1636–1711]: *Epître II (à M. l'Abbé des Roches)*

And gentle Dullness ever loves a joke.
The Dunciad. Book II, Line 34

A brain of feathers, and a heart of lead.
Ibid. Line 44

Peel'd, patch'd, and piebald, linsey-woolsey brothers,
Grave mummers! sleeveless some and shirtless others.
That once was Britain.
Ibid. Book III, Line 115

And proud his mistress' order to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.[1]
Ibid. Line 263

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.[2]
Ibid. Book IV, Line 90

"The right divine of kings to govern wrong."
Ibid. Line 188

Stuff the head
With all such reading as was never read:
For thee explain a thing till all men doubt it,
And write about it, Goddess, and about it.
Ibid. Line 249

To happy convents, bosom'd deep in vines,
Where slumber abbots purple as their wines.
Ibid. Line 301

Led by my hand, he saunter'd Europe round,
And gather'd every vice on Christian ground.
Ibid. Line 311

Ev'n Palinurus nodded at the helm.
Ibid. Line 614

Religion, blushing, veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.
Nor public flame nor private dares to shine;
Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse divine!
Lo! thy dread empire Chaos! is restor'd,
Light dies before thy uncreating word:
Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,
And universal darkness buries all.
The Dunciad. Book IV, Line 649

[1] See Addison, pages 298b–299a.
[2] See Quintilian, page 52b.

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU
[1689–1762]

And we meet with champagne and a chicken, at last.
The Lover [*1748*]

Be plain in dress, and sober in your diet;
In short, my deary, kiss me, and be quiet.
A Summary of Lord Lyttelton's Advice

Satire should, like a polished razor keen,
Wound with a touch that's scarcely felt or seen.
To the Imitator of the First Satire of Horace. Book II

This world consists of men, women, and Herveys.[1]
Letters [*1763*]. *Vol. I*

But the fruit that can fall without shaking
Indeed is too mellow for me.
Letters and Works [*1837*].
The Answer

JOHN BYROM
[1692–1763]

God bless the King, — I mean the faith's defender!
God bless — no harm in blessing — the Pretender!
But who pretender is, or who is king, —
God bless us all! — that's quite another thing.[2]
Miscellaneous Poems [*1773*].
To an Officer of the Army, extempore

[1] As the French say, there are three sexes, — men, women, and clergymen. — SYDNEY SMITH [1771–1845]: *Lady Holland's Memoir, Vol. I, Chap. 9*
[2] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *Redgauntlet, Vol. II, Chap. 1*, Edinburgh edition [1832].

Some say, compar'd to Bononcini,
That Mynheer Handel's but a ninny;
Others aver that he to Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.
Strange all this difference should be
'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.

Miscellaneous Poems. On the Feuds between Handel and Bononcini

As clear as a whistle.

Epistle to Lloyd

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, EARL OF CHESTERFIELD
[1694–1773]

Measures not men.[1]

Letters. March 6, 1742

Whatever is worth doing at all, is worth doing well.

Ibid. March 10, 1746

The knowledge of the world is only to be acquired in the world, not in a closet.

Ibid. October 4, 1746

An injury is much sooner forgotten than an insult.

Ibid. October 9, 1746

Do as you would be done by, is the surest method of pleasing.

Ibid. October 9, 1747

Take the tone of the company that you are in.

Ibid.

I knew once a very covetous, sordid fellow,[2] who used to say, "Take care of the pence, for the pounds will take care of themselves."

Ibid. November 6, 1747

Advice is seldom welcome; and those who want it most always like it least.

Ibid. January 29, 1748

Speak of the moderns without contempt, and of the ancients without idolatry.

Ibid. February 22, 1748

Wear your learning, like your watch, in a private pocket: and do not pull it out and strike it, merely to show that you have one.

Letters. February 22, 1748

Manners must adorn knowledge, and smooth its way through the world. Like a great rough diamond, it may do very well in a closet by way of curiosity, and also for its intrinsic value.

Ibid. July 1, 1748

Women, then, are only children of a larger growth.

Ibid. September 5, 1748

Women who are either indisputably beautiful, or indisputably ugly, are best flattered upon the score of their understandings; but those who are in a state of mediocrity, are best flattered upon their beauty, or at least their graces; for every woman who is not absolutely ugly thinks herself handsome.

Ibid.

Without some dissimulation no business can be carried on at all.

Ibid. May 22, 1749

Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds.

Ibid. July 20, 1749

Style is the dress of thoughts.

Ibid. November 24, 1749

Religion must still be allowed to be a collateral security, at least, to Virtue.

Ibid. January 8, 1750

Despatch is the soul of business.

Ibid. February 5, 1750

Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments give lustre, and many more people see than weigh.

Ibid. May 8, 1750

Let blockheads read what blockheads write.

Ibid. November 1, 1750

Is it possible to love such a man?[1] No. The utmost I can do for him is to consider him as a respectable Hottentot.

Ibid. February 28, 1751

It is commonly said, and more particularly by Lord Shaftesbury,[2] that ridicule is the best test of truth.

Ibid. February 6, 1752

[1] See Goldsmith, page 355b, and Burke, page 359a.

[2] William Lowndes [1652–1724], Secretary of the Treasury in the reigns of William III, Queen Anne, and George I.

[1] Lord Lyttelton.

[2] Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural

Every woman is infallibly to be gained by every sort of flattery, and every man by one sort or other.

Letters. March 16, 1752

Chapter of accidents.[1]

Ibid. February 16, 1753

Women, and young men, are very apt to tell what secrets they know, from the vanity of having been trusted.

Letters to His Son

I assisted at the birth of that most significant word "flirtation," which dropped from the most beautiful mouth in the world.

The World. No. 101

Unlike my subject now shall be my song;
It shall be witty, and it sha'n't be long.

Impromptu Lines

The dews of the evening most carefully shun,—
Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.

Advice to a Lady in Autumn

The nation looked upon him as a deserter, and he shrunk into insignificancy and an earldom.

Character of Pulteney

He adorned whatever subject he either spoke or wrote upon, by the most splendid eloquence.[2]

Character of Bolingbroke

FRANCIS HUTCHESON
[1694–1746]

That action is best which procures the greatest happiness for the greatest numbers.[1]

Inquiry Concerning Moral Good and Evil [*1720*]. *Sect. 3*

VOLTAIRE
(FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET)
[1694–1778]

Virtue debases itself in justifying itself.

Oedipe [*1718*]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

Crime has its heroes, error has its martyrs:
Of true zeal and false, what vain judges we are!

Henriade [*1728*]. *Chant V, Line 200*

He who is merely just is severe.

Letter to the King of Prussia [*1740*]

The first who was king was a fortunate soldier:
Who serves his country well has no need of ancestors.[2]

Mérope [*1743*]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

It is better to risk saving a guilty person than to condemn an innocent one.

Zadig [*1747*]. *Chap. 6*

The king [Frederick the Great] has sent me some of his dirty linen to wash; I will wash yours another time.[3]

Reply to General Manstein [*1752*]

This agglomeration which was called and which still calls itself the Holy Roman Empire is neither holy, nor Roman, nor an Empire.

Essai sur les Moeurs [*1756*]

All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.[4]

Candide [*1759*]. *Chap. 1*

---

mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD SHAFTESBURY: *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour* [1709], *Part I, Sect. 1*

[1] The Chapter of Accidents is the longest chapter in the book. — Attributed to JOHN WILKES by SOUTHEY in *The Doctor* [1837], *Chap. 118*

[2] See Johnson, page 337b.

Il embellit tout ce qu'il touche (He adorns whatever he touches). — FÉNELON [1651–1715]: *Lettre sur les Occupations de l'Académie Française, Sect. IV*

[1] Priestley was the first (unless it was Beccaria) who taught my lips to pronounce this sacred truth, — that the greatest happiness of the greatest number is the foundation of morals and legislation. — JEREMY BENTHAM [1748–1832]: *Works, Vol. X, P. 142*

[2] What can they see in the longest kingly line in Europe, save that it runs back to a successful soldier? — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Woodstock* [1826], *Chap. 37*

[3] See Napoleon, page 399b.

[4] Referring to the philosophy of Leibnitz and his followers.

If this is the best of possible worlds, what then are the others?

Candide. Chap. 6

Optimism, said Candide, is a mania for maintaining that all is well when things are going badly.

Ibid. Chap. 19

For what end, then, has this world been formed? . . . To plague us to death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

In this country [England] it is found good, from time to time, to kill one admiral to encourage the others.

Ibid. Chap. 23

This is the happiest of mortals, for he is above everything he possesses.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Labour preserves us from three great evils — weariness, vice, and want.

Ibid. Chap. 30

Let us work without disputing; it is the only way to render life tolerable.

Ibid.

We must cultivate our garden.[1]

Ibid.

In the case of news, we should always wait for the sacrament of confirmation.

Letter to Count d'Argental [August 28, 1760]

The first among languages is that which possesses the largest number of excellent works.

Letter to Deodati de Tovazzi [January 24, 1761]

There are truths which are not for all men, nor for all times.

Letter to Cardinal de Bernis [April 23, 1761]

Whatever you do, crush the infamous thing [superstition], and love those who love you.[2]

Letter to d'Alembert [November 28, 1762]

Common sense is not so common.

Dictionnaire Philosophique [1764]. Self-love

In general, the art of government consists in taking as much money as possible from one class of citizens to give to the other.

Dictionnaire Philosophique. Money

The best is the enemy of the good.[1]

Ibid. Dramatic Art

Very learned women are to be found, in the same manner as female warriors; but they are seldom or never inventors.

Ibid. Women

The proper mean.[2]

Letter to Count d'Argental [November 28, 1765]

Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and speech only to conceal their thoughts.[3]

Dialogue 14. Le Chapon et la Poularde [1766]

I have never made but one prayer to God, a very short one: "O Lord, make my enemies ridiculous." And God granted it.

Letter to M. Damiliville [May 16, 1767]

History is little else than a picture of human crimes and misfortunes.[4]

L'Ingénu [1767]. Chap. 10

It is said that God is always for the big battalions.[5]

Letter to M. le Riche [February 6, 1770]

Thought depends absolutely on the stomach, but in spite of that, those who have the best stomachs are not the best thinkers.

Letter to d'Alembert [August 20, 1770]

If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him.[6]

Épître à l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs [November 10, 1770]

Change everything, except your loves.

Sur l'Usage de la Vie

[1] Il faut cultiver notre jardin.

[2] Quoi que vous fassiez, écrasez l'infâme, et aimez qui vous aime.

[1] Le mieux est l'ennemi du bien.

[2] Le juste milieu. See Horace, page 38b.

[3] See Robert South, page 286b.

[4] See Gibbon, page 369a.

[5] See Gibbon, page 369b.

Providence is always on the side of the last reserve. — *Attributed to* NAPOLEON

[6] See Ovid, page 42b, and Tillotson, page 275a.

I am very fond of truth, but not at all of martyrdom.

Letter to d'Alembert [February, 1776]

The secret of being a bore is to tell everything.

L'Enfant Prodigue. Preface

The embarrassment of riches.

Le Droit du Seigneur. Act II, Sc. 6

He who thinks himself wise, O heavens! is a great fool.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

He who has not the spirit of his age,
Of his age has all the misery.[1]

Letter to Cideville

The superfluous, a very necessary thing.

Le Mondain. Line 21

Love truth, but pardon error.

Discours sur l'Homme. Discours 3

It seems clear to me that God designed us to live in society — just as He has given the bees the honey; and as our social system could not subsist without the sense of justice and injustice, He has given us the power to acquire that sense.

Letter to Frederick the Great [2]

I advise you to go on living solely to enrage those who are paying your annuities. It is the only pleasure I have left.

Letter to Madame du Deffand [2]

Liberty of thought is the life of the soul.

Essay on Epic Poetry (written in English)

Whoe'er thou art, behold thy master,
He is, or was, or is to be.[3]

On a Statuette of Cupid in the Cirey Gardens

I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.

Attributed to Voltaire [4]

[1] Qui n'a pas l'esprit de son âge,
De son âge a tout le malheur.

[2] S. G. TALLENTYRE: *Voltaire in His Letters* [1919]

[3] Qui que tu sois, voici ton maître;
Il l'est — le fut — ou le doit être.

[4] This sentence is not Voltaire's, but was first used in quoting a letter from Voltaire to Helvétius in *The Friends of Voltaire* [1906] by S. G. TALLENTYRE (E. Beatrice Hall). She claims it was a paraphrase of Voltaire's words in the *Essay on Tolerance*, "Think for yourselves and let others enjoy the privilege to do so too."

FRANÇOIS QUESNAY
[1694–1774]

Laissez faire, laissez passer.[1]

Attributed to Quesnay

[1] Let it be, let it pass. The phrase is not readily translatable, and also appears as "Laissez faire, laissez aller." It has been attributed to PIERRE LE PESANT BOISGUILBERT [1676–1714] and JEAN CLAUDE GOURNAY [1712–1759], as well as to Quesnay. It was widely used by the Physiocrats in urging freedom from government interference, and was adopted by ADAM SMITH [1723–1790].

MATTHEW GREEN
[1696–1737]

Fling but a stone, the giant dies.

The Spleen [1737]. Line 93

Laugh and be well.

Ibid. Line 94

Happy the man, who, innocent,
Grieves not at ills he can't prevent;
His skiff does with the current glide,
Not puffing pulled against the tide.

Ibid. Line 365

By happy alchemy of mind
They turn to pleasure all they find.

Ibid. Line 610

Though pleased to see the dolphins play,
I mind my compass and my way.

Ibid. Line 826

WILLIAM OLDYS
[1696–1761]

Busy, curious, thirsty fly,
Drink with me, and drink as I.

On a Fly Drinking out of a Cup of Ale. Stanza 1

Three-score summers, when they're gone,
Will appear as short as one.

Ibid. Stanza 2

MADAME DU DEFFAND
[1697–1784]

He [Voltaire] has invented history.
FOURNIER: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*

The distance is nothing; it is only the first step which counts.[1]
Letter to d'Alembert [July 7, 1763]

CHARLES MACKLIN
[?–1797]

The law is a sort of hocus-pocus science.[2]
Love à la Mode [1759]. Act II, Sc. 1

RICHARD SAVAGE
[1698–1743]

He lives to build, not boast, a generous race;
No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.
The Bastard [1728]. Line 7

May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,
And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.
Character of Foster

WILLIAM WARBURTON, BISHOP OF GLOUCESTER
[1698–1779]

Orthodoxy is my doxy — heterodoxy is another man's doxy.[3]
Quoted by JOSEPH PRIESTLEY *[1733–1804]: Memoirs, Vol. I, Page 572*

[1] This remark refers to the legend that St. Denis, carrying his head in his hands, walked two leagues.
Voltaire wrote to Madame du Deffand [January, 1764] that one of her bon mots was quoted in the notes of *La Pucelle, Canto 1:* "Il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte."

[2] Hocus was an old cunning attorney. — DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT: *Law is a Bottomless Pit: or, History of John Bull* [1712], *Chap. 5*
The words of consecration, *"Hoc est corpus,"* were travestied into a nickname for jugglery, as "Hocus-pocus." — JOHN RICHARD GREEN: *A Short History of the English People* [1874], *Chap. VII, Sect. 1*

[3] Priestley relates that, in a debate on the Test Laws, Lord Sandwich said: "I have heard frequent use of the words 'orthodoxy' and 'heterodoxy' but I confess myself at a loss to know precisely what they mean." Bishop Warburton whispered his definition to him.

JOHN DYER
[1699–1758]

A little rule, a little sway,
A sunbeam in a winter's day,
Is all the proud and mighty have
Between the cradle and the grave.
Grongar Hill [1726]. Line 89

JAMES THOMSON
[1700–1748]

See, Winter comes to rule the varied year,[1]
Sullen and sad.
The Seasons. Winter [1726], Line 1

Welcome, kindred gloom!
Congenial horrors, hail!
Ibid. Line 5

Cruel as death, and hungry as the grave.
Ibid. Line 393

There studious let me sit,
And hold high converse with the mighty dead.
Ibid. Line 431

The kiss, snatch'd hasty from the side-long maid.
Ibid. Line 625

The meek-ey'd Morn appears, mother of dews.
Ibid. Summer [1727], Line 47

Ships dim-discover'd dropping from the clouds.
Ibid. Line 946

Sigh'd and look'd unutterable things.
Ibid. Line 1188

Who stemm'd the torrent of a downward age.
Ibid. Line 1505

Come, gentle Spring! ethereal Mildness! come.
Ibid. Spring [1728], Line 1

But who can paint
Like Nature? Can imagination boast,
Amid its gay creation, hues like hers?
Ibid. Line 465

[1] O Winter, ruler of the inverted year. — COWPER: *The Task* [1784], *Book IV, Winter Evening, L. 34*

Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,
To teach the young idea how to shoot.
The Seasons. Spring, Line 1149

An elegant sufficiency, content,
Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books.
Ibid. Line 1158

Crown'd with the sickle, and the wheaten sheaf,
While Autumn, nodding o'er the yellow plain,
Comes jovial on.
Ibid. Autumn [1730], Line 1

For loveliness
Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
But is when unadorn'd adorn'd the most.[1]
Ibid. Line 208

He saw her charming, but he saw not half
The charms her downcast modesty conceal'd.
Ibid. Line 233

For still the world prevail'd, and its dread laugh,
Which scarce the firm philosopher can scorn.
Ibid. Line 237

Or where the Northern ocean, in vast whirls,
Boils round the naked melancholy isles
Of farthest Thulè, and th' Atlantic surge
Pours in among the stormy Hebrides.
Ibid. Line 871

Shade, unperceiv'd, so softening into shade.
Hymn [1730]. Line 25

From seeming evil still educing good.
Ibid. Line 114

Come then, expressive silence, muse His praise.
Ibid. Line 118

O Sophonisba! Sophonisba, O!
Sophonisba [1729]. Act III, Sc. 2

As those we love decay, we die in part,
String after string is severed from the heart;
Till loosen'd life, at last but breathing clay,
Without one pang is glad to fall away.
On the Death of Mr. Aikman[1]

Forever, Fortune, wilt thou prove
An unrelenting foe to love;
And when we meet a mutual heart,
Come in between and bid us part?
To Fortune

When Britain first, at Heaven's command,
Arose from out the azure main,
This was the charter of the land,
And guardian angels sung this strain:
Rule, Britannia! Britannia, rule the waves!
Britons never will be slaves.
Alfred [1740]. Act II, Sc. 5

A pleasing land of drowsy head it was,
Of dreams that wave before the half-shut eye;
And of gay castles in the clouds that pass,
Forever flushing round a summer sky:
There eke the soft delights that witchingly
Instill a wanton sweetness through the breast,
And the calm pleasures always hover'd nigh;
But whate'er smack'd of noyance or unrest
Was far, far off expell'd from this delicious nest.
The Castle of Indolence [1748]. Canto I, Stanza 6

O fair undress, best dress! it checks no vein,
But every flowing limb in pleasure drowns,
And heightens ease with grace.
Ibid. Stanza 26

Plac'd far amid the melancholy main.
Ibid. Stanza 30

"A penny saved is a penny got" —
Firm to this scoundrel maxim keepeth he.
Ibid. Stanza 50

A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard beseems,
Who, void of envy, guile, and lust of gain,

[1] See Milton, page 256a.

[1] William Aikman [1682–1731], portrait painter.

On virtue still, and nature's pleasing themes,
Pour'd forth his unpremeditated strain.
The Castle of Indolence. Canto I, Stanza 68

A little round, fat, oily man of God.
Ibid. Stanza 69

I care not, Fortune, what you me deny:
You cannot rob me of free Nature's grace,
You cannot shut the windows of the sky
Through which Aurora shows her brightening face.
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 3

Health is the vital principle of bliss,
And exercise, of health.
Ibid. Stanza 55

PHILIP DODDRIDGE
[1702–1751]

Live while you live, the epicure would say,
And seize the pleasures of the present day;
Live while you live, the sacred preacher cries,
And give to God each moment as it flies.
Lord, in my views, let both united be:
I live in pleasure when I live to thee.
Epigram on His Family Arms [1]

Awake, my soul! stretch every nerve,
And press with vigour on;
A heavenly race demands thy zeal,
And an immortal crown.
Hymns [1755]. *Zeal and Vigour in the Christian Race, Stanza 1*

ROBERT DODSLEY
[1703–1764]

One kind kiss before we part,
Drop a tear and bid adieu;
Though we sever, my fond heart
Till we meet shall pant for you.[2]
The Parting Kiss [1745]

No state of life but must to patience bow:
The tradesman must have patience for his bill;
He must have patience who to law will go;
And should he lose his right, more patience still;
Yea, to prevent or heal full many a strife,
How oft, how long must man have patience with his wife.
To Patience [1745]

JONATHAN EDWARDS
[1703–1758]

Resolved, never to do anything which I should be afraid to do if it were the last hour of my life.
Seventy Resolutions

Intend to live in continual mortification, and never to expect or desire any worldly ease or pleasure.
Diary. 1723

A little, wretched, despicable creature; a worm, a mere nothing, and less than nothing; a vile insect that has risen up in contempt against the majesty of Heaven and earth.
The Justice of God in the Damnation of Sinners [1734]

I assert that nothing ever comes to pass without a cause.
The Freedom of the Will [1754]

This dictate of common sense.
Ibid.

JOHN WESLEY
[1703–1791]

I look upon the world as my parish.
Journal. June 11, 1739

That execrable sum of all villanies, commonly called the Slave Trade.
Ibid. February 12, 1772

Though I am always in haste, I am never in a hurry.
Letters. December 10, 1777

Do all the good you can,
By all the means you can,
In all the ways you can,
In all the places you can,
At all the times you can,

[1] The Latin proverb: Dum vivimus, vivamus (Let us live while we live).
[2] See Burns, page 392a.

To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can.
John Wesley's Rule

SOAME JENYNS
[1704–1787]

Let each fair maid, who fears to be disgraced,
Ever be sure to tie her garters fast,
Lest the loosed string, amidst the public hall,
A wished-for prize to some proud fop should fall.
The Art of Dancing [*1752*]

NATHANIEL COTTON
[1705–1788]

If solid happiness we prize,
Within our breasts this jewel lies,
And they are fools who roam.
The world has nothing to bestow;
From our own selves our joys must flow,
And that dear hut, our home.
The Fireside. Stanza 3

To be resign'd when ills betide,
Patient when favours are deni'd,
And pleas'd with favours given, —
Dear Chloe, this is wisdom's part;
This is that incense of the heart [1]
Whose fragrance smells to heaven.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Yet still we hug the dear deceit.
Content. Vision IV

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee.[2]
Tomorrow

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN [3]
[1706–1790]

We are a kind of posterity in respect to them.
Letter to William Strahan [*1745*]

8th and lastly. They are so grateful!!
Reasons for Preferring an Elderly Mistress [*1745*]

Remember that time is money.[1]
Advice to a Young Tradesman [*1748*]

God helps them that help themselves.[2]
Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac [*1757*]

Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time, for that is the stuff life is made of.
Ibid.

Early to bed and early to rise,
Makes a man healthy, wealthy, and wise.[3]
Ibid.

Plough deep while sluggards sleep.
Ibid.

Never leave that till tomorrow which you can do today.
Ibid.

Three removes are as bad as a fire.
Ibid.

Little strokes fell great oaks.
Ibid.

A little neglect may breed mischief: for want of a nail the shoe was lost; for want of a shoe the horse was lost; and for want of a horse the rider was lost.[4]
Ibid.

He that goes a borrowing goes a sorrowing.
Ibid.

Vessels large may venture more,
But little boats should keep near shore.
Ibid.

---

[1] The incense of the heart may rise. — JOHN PIERPONT [1785–1866]: *Every Place a Temple*

[2] I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. — *Genesis, XXXII, 26*

Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.
WHITTIER [1807–1892]: *My Soul and I, St. 34*

[3] Eripuit coelo fulmen sceptrumque tyrannis (He snatched the lightning from heaven, and the scepter from tyrants) — a line attributed to Turgot, and inscribed on Houdon's bust of Franklin. Frederick von der Trenck [1726–1794] asserted at his trial [1794] that he was the author of this line.

[1] We reckon hours and minutes to be dollars and cents. — T. C. HALIBURTON [1796–1865]: *The Clockmaster*

[2] See Sophocles, page 16b.

[3] JOHN CLARKE: *Paraemiolgia* [1639]
My hour is eight o'clock, though it is an infallible rule, "Sanat, sanctificat, et ditat, surgere mane" (That he may be healthy, happy, and wise, let him rise early). — *A Health to the Gentle Profession of Servingmen* [1598]

[4] See Herbert, page 234a.

It is hard for an empty sack to stand upright.

Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac

Experience keeps a dear school, but fools will learn in no other.

Ibid.

A word to the wise is enough, and many words won't fill a bushel.

Preface to Poor Richard Improved [*1758*]

The used key is always bright.

Ibid.

Lost time is never found again.

Ibid.

He that riseth late, must trot all day.

Ibid.

Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee.[1]

Ibid.

They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety.

Historical Review of Pennsylvania [*1759*]

Idleness and pride tax with a heavier hand than kings and parliaments. If we can get rid of the former, we may easily bear the latter.

Letter on the Stamp Act [*July 11, 1765*]

The grand leap of the whale up the Fall of Niagara is esteemed, by all who have seen it, as one of the finest spectacles in nature.

To the editor of a London newspaper [*1765*], *intended to chaff the English for their ignorance of America*

Here Skugg lies snug
As a bug in a rug.

Letter to Miss Georgiana Shipley [*September, 1772*]

There never was a good war or a bad peace.[2]

Letter to Josiah Quincy [*September 11, 1773*]

You and I were long friends: you are now my enemy, and I am

Yours,
B. Franklin

Letter to William Strahan [*July 5, 1775*]

We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately.

At the signing of the Declaration of Independence [*July 4, 1776*]

He has paid dear, very dear, for his whistle.

The Whistle [*1779*]

Here you would know and enjoy what posterity will say of Washington. For a thousand leagues have nearly the same effect with a thousand years.

Letter to Washington [*March 5, 1780*]

George Washington, Commander of the American armies, who, like Joshua of old, commanded the sun and the moon to stand still, and they obeyed him.

A Toast at a Dinner in Versailles [1]

I wish the bald eagle had not been chosen as the representative of our country; he is a bird of bad moral character; like those among men who live by sharping and robbing, he is generally poor, and often very lousy.

The turkey is a much more respectable bird, and withal a true original native of America.

Letter to Sarah Bache [*January 26, 1784*]

He [the sun] gives light as soon as he rises.

An Economical Project [2] [*1784*]

Our Constitution is in actual operation; everything appears to promise

---

[1] See Chapman, page 116b.

[2] I cease not to advocate peace; even though unjust it is better than the most just war. — CICERO [106–43 B.C.]: *Epistolae ad Atticum, Book VII, Epistle 14*

It hath been said that an unjust peace is to be preferred before a just war. — SAMUEL BUTLER: *Butler's Remains* [1759], *Speeches in the Rump Parliament*

[1] The British Minister had proposed a toast to George III, in which he likened him to the sun, and the French Minister had toasted Louis XVI, comparing him with the moon.

[2] A letter to the *Journal de Paris* advocating daylight saving.

that it will last; but in this world nothing is certain but death and taxes.

Letter to M. Leroy [*1789*]

The next thing most like living one's life over again seems to be a recollection of that life, and to make that recollection as durable as possible by putting it down in writing.

Autobiography [*1793–1868*]. *Chap. I*

Often I sat up in my room reading the greatest part of the night, when the book was borrowed in the evening and to be returned early in the morning, lest it should be missed or wanted.

Ibid.

Persons of good sense, I have since observed, seldom fall into disputation, except lawyers, university men, and men of all sorts that have been bred at Edinburgh.

Ibid.

Eat not to dullness; drink not to elevation.

Ibid. Chap. VI

An advantage itinerant preachers have over those who are stationary, the latter cannot well improve their delivery of a sermon by so many rehearsals.

Ibid. Chap. VII

I shall never ask, never refuse, nor ever resign an office.

Ibid. Chap. VIII

Human felicity is produced not so much by great pieces of good fortune that seldom happen, as by little advantages that occur every day.

Ibid. Chap. IX

When men are employed, they are best contented; for on the days they worked they were good-natured and cheerful, and, with the consciousness of having done a good day's work, they spent the evening jollily; but on our idle days they were mutinous and quarrelsome.

Ibid. Chap. X

HENRY FIELDING
[1707–1754]

All Nature wears one universal grin.

Tom Thumb the Great [*1730*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Today it is our pleasure to be drunk;
And this our queen shall be as drunk as we.

Ibid. Sc. 2

When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm thank'd enough;
I've done my duty, and I've done no more.

Ibid. Sc. 3

Lo, when two dogs are fighting in the streets,
With a third dog one of the two dogs meets;
With angry teeth he bites him to the bone,
And this dog smarts for what that dog has done.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 6

I am as sober as a judge.

Don Quixote in England [*1734*]. *Act III, Sc. 14*

This story will never go down.

Tumble-down Dick

The dusky night rides down the sky,
And ushers in the morn;
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman winds his horn,
And a-hunting we will go.[2]

A-Hunting We Will Go [*1734*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] Thus when a barber and a collier fight,
The barber beats the luckless collier — white;
The dusty collier heaves his ponderous sack,
And big with vengeance beats the barber — black.
In comes the brick-dust man, with grime o'erspread,
And beats the collier and the barber — red:
Black, red, and white in various clouds are tost,
And in the dust they raise the combatants are lost.

CHRISTOPHER SMART [1722–1770]: *The Trip to Cambridge*

[2] It's of three jovial huntsmen, and a-hunting they did go;

To whom nothing is given, of him can nothing be required.

Joseph Andrews [*1742*]. *Book II, Chap. 8*

I describe not men, but manners; not an individual, but a species.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

They are the affectation of affectation.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Public schools are the nurseries of all vice and immorality.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Some folks rail against other folks, because other folks have what some folks would be glad of.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 6

Can any man have a higher notion of the rule of right and the eternal fitness of things?

The History of Tom Jones [*1749*]. *Book IV, Chap. 4*

Wisdom, whose lessons have been represented as so hard to learn by those who never were at her school, only teaches us to extend a simple maxim universally known. And this is, not to buy at too dear a price.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 3

Distinction without a difference.

Ibid. Chap. 13

The too inordinate fondness of a father . . . must be allowed the name of an amiable weakness.[1]

Ibid. Book X, Chap. 8

Nothing more aggravates ill success than the near approach to good.

Ibid. Book XIII, Chap. 2

Hairbreadth missings of happiness look like the insults of Fortune.

Ibid.

The republic of letters.

Ibid. Book XIV, Chap. 1

It hath been often said, that it is not death, but dying which is terrible.

Amelia [*1751*]. *Book III, Chap. 4*

These are called the pious frauds of friendship.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 6

When widows exclaim loudly against second marriages, I would always lay a wager that the man, if not the wedding-day, is absolutely fixed on.

Ibid. Chap. 8

There is not in the universe a more ridiculous, nor a more contemptible animal, than a proud clergyman.

Ibid. Chap. 10

One of my illustrious predecessors.[1]

Covent Garden Journal [*January 11, 1752*]

Perhaps there is more of ostentation than of real utility in ships of this vast and unwieldy burthen.

Journal of a Voyage to Lisbon [*1755*]

CARL LINNAEUS
[1707–1778]

To live by medicine is to live horribly.

Diaeta Naturalis. Introduction

Nature does not proceed by leaps.[2]

Philosophia Botanica. Sect. 77

Mingle your joys sometimes with your earnest occupation.

Quoted in biography of Linnaeus by Benjamin Daydon Jones, *Chap. 9*

A professor can never better distinguish himself in his work than by encouraging a clever pupil, for the true discoverers are among them, as comets amongst the stars.

Ibid.

And they hunted, and they hollo'd, and they blew their horns also;
Look ye there!

The Three Jovial Huntsmen (old English ballad), *St. 1*

[1] Amiable weaknesses of human nature. — Gibbon: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* [1776–1788], *Chap. XIV*

It was an amiable weakness. — Sheridan: *The School for Scandal* [1777]

[1] Illustrious predecessor. — Burke: *The Present Discontents* [1770]

I tread in the footsteps of illustrious men. . . . In receiving from the people the sacred trust twice confided to my illustrious predecessor [Andrew Jackson]. — Martin Van Buren: *Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1837]

[2] Natura non facit saltus.

Live innocently; God is here.
Quoted in biography of Linnaeus. Chap. 15 (Inscribed over the door of Linnaeus's bedchamber)

If a tree dies, plant another in its place.
Ibid.

GEORGES LOUIS LECLERC DE BUFFON
[1707–1788]

The style is the man himself.[1]
Discourse [On his admission to the French Academy, 1753]

Genius is nothing but a great aptitude for patience.
Attributed [2]

CHARLES WESLEY
[1707–1788]

"Christ, the Lord, is risen today,"
Sons of men and angels say,
Raise your joys and triumphs high,
Sing, ye heavens, and earth reply.
Hymns and Sacred Poems [1739]. Christ, the Lord, is Risen Today

Jesus, lover of my soul,
Let me to Thy bosom fly,
While the waters nearer roll,
While the tempest still is high;
Hide me, O my Saviour, hide,
Till the storm of life is past;
Safe into the haven glide,
O receive my soul at last.
Ibid. [1740]. Jesus, Lover of My Soul

Gentle Jesus, meek and mild,
Look upon a little child;
Pity my simplicity,
Suffer me to come to thee.
Hymns and Sacred Poems [1742]. Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild

Soldiers of Christ, arise,
And put your armour on.
Ibid. [1749] Soldiers of Christ, Arise

Hark! the herald angels sing
Glory to the new-born King;
Peace on earth, and mercy mild,
God and sinners reconciled!
Joyful all ye nations rise,
Join the triumph of the skies;
With th' angelic host proclaim
Christ is born in Bethlehem.[1]
Ibid. [1753]. Christmas Hymn: Hark! the Herald Angels Sing

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM
[1708–1778]

The atrocious crime of being a young man, which the honorable gentleman [Walpole] has with such spirit and decency charged upon me, I shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny; but content myself with wishing that I may be one of those whose follies may cease with their youth, and not of that number who are ignorant in spite of experience.
Speech in the House of Commons [2] *[March 6, 1741]*

I rejoice that America has resisted. Three millions of people, so dead to all the feelings of liberty, as voluntarily to submit to be slaves, would have been fit instruments to make slaves of the rest.
Ibid. [January 14, 1766]

[1] Le style est l'homme même.

[2] Le génie n'est autre chose qu'une grande aptitude à la patience.

This is quoted by MATTHEW ARNOLD in his *Essays in Criticism, A French Coleridge* [1865]. There is also a popular proverb: "Genius is patience." DISRAELI, *The Young Duke* [1831]: "Patience is a necessary ingredient of genius." LESLIE STEPHEN [1832–1904]: "Genius is a capacity for taking trouble." JAN WALAEUS also says: "Genius is an intuitive talent for labor." LORD SYDENHAM [1799–1841] defined genius as a consummate sense of proportion.

See Carlyle, page 476a.

[1] George Whitefield altered lines 1 and 2, 7 and 8 from Wesley's original:

Hark, how all the welkin rings,
"Glory to the King of kings."
. . . . . .
Universal nature say,
"Christ the Lord is born today."

[2] This is the composition of Johnson, founded on some note or statement of the actual speech. Johnson said, "That speech I wrote in a garret, in Exeter Street." — BOSWELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]

Confidence is a plant of slow growth in an aged bosom; youth is the season of credulity.

Speech in the House of Commons [*January 14, 1766*]

Unlimited power is apt to corrupt the minds of those who possess it.[1]

Case of Wilkes. Speech [*January 9, 1770*]

Where law ends, tyranny begins.

Ibid.

A long train of these practices has at length unwillingly convinced me that there is something behind the throne greater than the King himself.

Chatham Correspondence. Speech [*March 2, 1770*]

Reparation for our rights at home, and security against the like future violations.[2]

Letter to the Earl of Shelburne [*September 29, 1770*]

You cannot conquer America.

Speech [*November 18, 1777*]

If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while a foreign troop was landed in my country I never would lay down my arms, — never! never! never!

Ibid.

I invoke the genius of the Constitution.

Ibid.

The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the Crown. It may be frail; its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter, the rain may enter, — but the King of England cannot enter; all his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!

Speech on the Excise Bill

[1] Power tends to corrupt; absolute power corrupts absolutely. — Lord Acton: *Letter to Bishop Mandell Creighton* [1887]

[2] Indemnity for the past and security for the future. — Lord John Russell: *Life and Times of Charles James Fox* [1859–1860], *Vol. III, P. 345, Letter to the Hon. T. Maitland*

SAMUEL JOHNSON
[1709–1784]

Of all the griefs that harass the distrest,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.[1]

London [*1738*]. *Line 166*

This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd, —
Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd.[2]

Ibid. Line 176

When learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes
First rear'd the stage, immortal Shakespeare rose;
Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new:
Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,
And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.

Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane Theatre [*1747*]

Cold approbation gave the ling'ring bays,
For those who durst not censure, scarce could praise.

Ibid.

Declamation roar'd, while Passion slept.

Ibid.

The wild vicissitudes of taste.

Ibid.

For we that live to please must please to live.

Ibid.

Studious to please, yet not ashamed to fail.

Prologue to the Tragedy of Irene [*1749*]

Let observation with extensive view
Survey mankind, from China to Peru.[3]

Vanity of Human Wishes [*1749*]. *Line 1*

[1] See Juvenal, page 62b.

[2] Three years later Johnson wrote, "Mere unassisted merit advances slowly, if — what is not very common — it advances at all."

[3] De Quincey quotes with approval, but without naming him, the criticism of a writer who contends that this couplet amounts in effect to this: "Let observation with extensive

Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,
And pause a while from learning to be wise.
There mark what ills the scholar's life assail, —
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the jail.
Vanity of Human Wishes. Line 157

A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him, and no labours tire.
Ibid. Line 191

He left the name at which the world grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale.
Ibid. Line 221

Enlarge my life with multitude of days,
In health, in sickness, thus the suppliant prays;
Hides from himself his state, and shuns to know
That life protracted is protracted woe.
Ibid. Line 255

Superfluous lags the veteran on the stage.
Ibid. Line 308

Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,
Roll darkling down the torrent of his fate?
Ibid. Line 345

Secure, whate'er he gives, he gives the best.
Ibid. Line 356

With these celestial Wisdom calms the mind,
And makes the happiness she does not find.
Ibid. Line 367

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend, —
Path, motive, guide, original and end.[1]
Motto to The Rambler, No. 7 [1750]

Curiosity is one of the permanent and certain characteristics of a vigorous mind.
The Rambler [March 12, 1751]

No place affords a more striking conviction of the vanity of human hopes, than a public library.
The Rambler [March 23, 1751]

Parnassus has its flowers of transient fragrance, as well as its oaks of towering height, and its laurels of eternal verdure.
Ibid.

Life is surely given us for higher purposes than to gather what our ancestors have wisely thrown away.
Ibid. [May 14, 1751]

It is one of the maxims of the civil law, that definitions are hazardous.
Ibid. [May 28, 1751]

Praise like gold and diamonds owes its value only to its scarcity.
Ibid. [June 6, 1751]

Almost all absurdity of conduct arises from the imitation of those whom we can not resemble.
Ibid. [July 2, 1751]

I am not so lost in lexicography as to forget that *words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.*[1]
Preface to His Dictionary [1755]

I dismiss it with frigid tranquillity, having little to fear or hope from censure or from praise.
Ibid.

CLUB — An assembly of good fellows, meeting under certain conditions.
Definition in the Dictionary

ESSAY — A loose sally of the mind; an irregular indigested piece; not a regular and orderly composition.
Ibid.

EXCISE — A hateful tax levied upon commodities, and adjudged not by the common judges of property, but wretches hired by those to whom excise is paid.
Ibid.

GRUBSTREET — The name of a street near Moorsfield, London, much inhabited by writers of small histories, dictionaries, and temporary poems.
Ibid.

observation observe mankind extensively." — *Rhetoric* [1828]

[1] A translation of Boethius's *De Consolatione Philosophiæ, III, 9, 27.*

[1] See Herbert, page 234b.

Oats — A grain which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people.[1]

Definition in the Dictionary

He is no wise man that will quit a certainty for an uncertainty.

The Idler [*1758–1760*]. *No. 57*

What is read twice is commonly better remembered than what is transcribed.

Ibid. No. 74

Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow, — attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

Rasselas [*1759*]. *Chap. I*

"I fly from pleasure," said the prince, "because pleasure has ceased to please; I am lonely because I am miserable, and am unwilling to cloud with my presence the happiness of others."

Ibid. Chap. III

A man used to vicissitudes is not easily dejected.

Ibid. Chap. XII

Few things are impossible to diligence and skill.

Ibid.

I live in the crowd of jollity, not so much to enjoy company as to shun myself.

Ibid. Chap. XVI

Many things difficult to design prove easy to performance.

Ibid.

The first years of man must make provision for the last.

Ibid. Chap. XVII

The endearing elegance of female friendship.

Ibid. Chap. XLVI

How small of all that human hearts endure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
Still to ourselves in every place consigned,
Our own felicity we make or find.

Lines Added to Goldsmith's *Traveller* [*1763–1764*]

That man is little to be envied whose patriotism would not gain force upon the plain of Marathon, or whose piety would not grow warmer among the ruins of Iona.

Journey to the Western Islands [*1775*]. *Inch Kenneth*

"To Oliver Goldsmith, Poet, Naturalist, Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing that he did not adorn." [1]

Epitaph on Goldsmith [*June 22, 1776*]

Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.

Lives of the Poets [*1779–1781*]. *Life of Addison*

To be of no church is dangerous. Religion, of which the rewards are distant, and which is animated only by faith and hope, will glide by degrees out of the mind unless it be invigorated and reimpressed by external ordinances, by stated calls to worship, and the salutary influence of example.

Ibid. Life of Milton

His [Garrick's] death eclipsed the gayety of nations, and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure.[2]

Ibid. Life of Edmund Smith

Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.

Verses on the Death of Mr. Robert Levet [*1783*]. *Stanza 2*

[1] It was pleasant to me to find, that "oats," the "food of horses," were so much used as the food of the people in Dr. Johnson's own town. — Boswell: *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791], *Everyman ed., Vol. I, P. 628*

I own that by my definition of *oats* I meant to vex them [the Scotch]. — *Ibid., Vol. II, P. 434*

[1] Olivarii Goldsmith, Poetae, Physici, Historici, Qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.

[2] Quoted by Boswell, *Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman ed., Vol. I, P. 39,* and *Vol. II, P. 275.*

In misery's darkest cavern known,
His useful care was ever nigh.
Where hopeless anguish pour'd his groan,
And lonely want retir'd to die.
Verses on the Death of Mr. Robert Levet. Stanza 5

His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Then, with no throbs of fiery pain,[1]
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Tomorrow I purpose to regulate my room.
Prayers and Meditations [Published 1785]. 1764

Preserve me from unseasonable and immoderate sleep.
Ibid. 1767

Every man naturally persuades himself that he can keep his resolutions, nor is he convinced of his imbecility but by length of time and frequency of experiment.
Ibid. 1770

This world, where much is to be done and little to be known.
Ibid. Against Inquisitive and Perplexing Thoughts

Gratitude is a fruit of great cultivation; you do not find it among gross people.
BOSWELL'S *Tour to the Hebrides [Published 1785]. [September 20, 1773]*

A fellow that makes no figure in company, and has a mind as narrow as the neck of a vinegar-cruet.
Ibid. [September 30, 1773]

Here closed in death th' attentive eyes
That saw the manners in the face.
Epitaph on Hogarth [1786]

The hoary Sage replied,
Come, my lad, and drink some beer.
MRS. PIOZZI: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson [1786]*

If the man who turnips cries
Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father.[1]
MRS. PIOZZI: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson*

He was a very good hater.
Ibid.

The law is the last result of human wisdom acting upon human experience for the benefit of the public.
Ibid.

The use of travelling is to regulate imagination by reality, and instead of thinking how things may be, to see them as they are.
Ibid.

Dictionaries are like watches; the worst is better than none, and the best cannot be expected to go quite true.
Ibid.

Books that you may carry to the fire and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.
Apophthegms from HAWKINS'S *Life of Johnson [1787]*

Round numbers are always false.
Ibid.

As with my hat [2] upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.[3]
Ibid. Anecdotes of Johnson by GEORGE STEEVENS

Abstinence is as easy to me as temperance would be difficult.
Anecdotes of Johnson by HANNAH MORE

Boswell. That, Sir, was great fortitude of mind.
Johnson. No, Sir; stark insensibility.
BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson* [4] *[1791]. Vol. I, Page 28*

[1] Burlesque of Lope de Vega's lines, "Se acquier los leones vence," etc.
[2] Elsewhere found, "I put my hat."
[3] A parody on the ballad, *The Hermit of Warkworth.*
[4] Everyman edition, 2 volumes.

The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets, Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists, Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biogra-

[1] Variant: Then with no throbbing fiery pain.

On clean-shirt-day he went abroad, and paid visits.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 56

Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties.

Ibid. Page 92

I'll come no more behind your scenes, David; for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities.[1]

Ibid. Page 117

Wretched un-idea'd girls.

Ibid. Page 148

Is not a patron, my lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and when he has reached ground encumbers him with help? The notice which you have been pleased to take of my labours, had it been early, had been kind; but it has been delayed till I am indifferent, and cannot enjoy it; till I am solitary, and cannot impart it; till I am known, and do not want it.[2]

Ibid. Page 156

Sir, he [Bolingbroke] was a scoundrel and a coward; a scoundrel for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality; a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman to draw the trigger at his death.

Ibid. Page 160

If a man does not make new acquaintances as he advances through life, he will soon find himself left alone. A man, sir, should keep his friendship in a constant repair.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 182

Towering in the confidence of twenty-one.[1]

Ibid. Page 197

Being in a ship is being in a jail, with the chance of being drowned.

Ibid. Page 215

Nothing is little to him that feels it with great sensibility.[2]

Ibid. Page 230

Bounty always receives part of its value from the manner in which it is bestowed.[3]

Ibid. Page 233

Every man's affairs, however little, are important to himself.[4]

Ibid. Page 235

A man of genius has been seldom ruined but by himself.[5]

Ibid. Page 236

Sir, I think all Christians, whether Papists or Protestants, agree in the essential articles, and that their differences are trivial, and rather political than religious.[6]

Ibid. Page 251

The noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees, is the high-road that leads him to England.

Ibid. Page 264

A man ought to read just as inclina-

---

phers. He has no second. — MACAULAY: *Samuel Johnson* [1831]

[1] To David Garrick [1749].

[2] Letter to Lord Chesterfield [February 7, 1755].

What is a Patron? Johnson knew,
And well that lifelike portrait drew.
He is a Patron who looks down
With careless eye on men who drown;
But if they chance to reach the land,
Encumbers them with helping hand.
AUSTIN DOBSON [1840–1921]: *The Noble Patron*

See Sophocles, pages 15b–16a

[1] Letter to Bennet Langton [January 9, 1758].

[2] Letter to Joseph Baretti [July 20, 1762].

[3] Letter to the Earl of Bute [July 20, 1762].

[4] To the same [November 3, 1762].

[5] Letter to Joseph Baretti [December 21, 1762].

[6] All denominations of Christians have really little difference in point of doctrine, though they may differ widely in external forms. — *Vol. I, P. 411* [1772]

I do not find that the age or country makes the least difference; no, nor the language the actor spoke, nor the religion which they professed, — whether Arab in the desert, or Frenchman in the Academy. I see that sensible men and conscientious men all over the world were of one religion of well-doing and daring. — EMERSON: *Lectures and Biographical Sketches* [1884], *The Preacher*

See Disraeli, page 513b.

tion leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.[1] A young man should read five hours in a day, and so may acquire a great deal of knowledge.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 266

If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

Ibid. Page 268

If I accustom a servant to tell a lie for *me*, have I not reason to apprehend that he will tell many lies for *himself?*

Ibid. Page 270

Sir, your levellers wish to level *down* as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling *up* to themselves.

Ibid. Page 277

Sherry[2] is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, sir, is not in Nature.

Ibid. Page 280

Sir, a woman preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all.

Ibid. Page 287

I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else.[3]

Ibid. Page 290

This was a good dinner enough, to be sure, but it was not a dinner to *ask* a man to.

Ibid. Page 291

The gloomy calm of idle vacancy.[4]

Ibid. Page 294

[Of Sir John Hawkins] A very unclubable man.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 298

He[1] is one of the many who have made themselves *public*, without making themselves *known*.

Ibid. Page 310

I cannot see that lectures can do so much good as reading the books from which the lectures are taken.

Ibid. Page 315

Were he not to marry again, it might be concluded that his first wife had given him a disgust to marriage; but by taking a second wife he pays the highest compliment to the first, by showing that she made him so happy as a married man, that he wishes to be so a second time.

Ibid. Page 360

It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives.

Ibid. Page 378

That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one.[2]

Ibid. Page 393

A gentleman who had been very unhappy in marriage, married immediately after his wife died: Johnson said, it was the triumph of hope over experience.

Ibid. Page 394

A decent provision for the poor is the true test of civilization.

Ibid. Page 396

Whatever philosophy may determine of material nature, it is certainly true of intellectual nature, that it abhors a vacuum.

Ibid. Page 403

Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him.[3]

Ibid. Page 422

[1] The book which you read from a sense of duty, or because for any reason you must, does not commonly make friends with you.—WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS: *My Literary Passions* [1895], *Chap. 7*

[2] Thomas Sheridan [1719–1788], actor, lecturer, and author.

[3] See Athenaeus, page 69b.

[4] Letter to Boswell [December 8, 1763]. See Cowper, page 365a.

[1] William Kenrick [1725–1779], a writer who attacked Goldsmith, Garrick, Fielding, Johnson, and Colman.

[2] See Disraeli, page 512a.

[3] They only who live with a man can write his life with any genuine exactness and discrimination; and few people who have lived

The way to make sure of power and influence is by lending money confidentially to your neighbours at a small interest, or perhaps no interest at all, and having their bonds in your possession.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 422

I am a great friend to public amusements; for they keep people from vice.

Ibid. Page 424

A cow is a very good animal in the field; but we turn her out of a garden.

Ibid. Page 436

Much may be made of a Scotchman if he be caught young.

Ibid. Page 440

The way to spread a work is to sell it at a low price. No man will send to buy a thing that costs even sixpence, without an intention to read it.

Ibid. Page 465

An old tutor of a college said to one of his pupils: Read over your compositions, and wherever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out.[1]

Ibid. Page 470

You are the most unscottified of your countrymen.

Ibid. Page 473

Was ever poet so trusted before? [2]

Ibid. Page 502

Attack is the reaction. I never think I have hit hard unless it rebounds.

Ibid. Page 540

A man will turn over half a library to make one book.

Ibid. Page 545

Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.

Ibid. Page 547

Knowledge is of two kinds: we know a subject ourselves, or we know where we can find information upon it.

Ibid. Page 558

In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.*
Vol. I, Page 589

There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly, but then less is learned there; so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other.

Ibid.

There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man by which so much happiness is produced as by a good tavern or inn.[1]

Ibid. Page 620

A man is very apt to complain of the ingratitude of those who have risen far above him.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 5

If a man could say nothing against a character but what he can prove, history could not be written.

Ibid. Page 13

No man but a blockhead ever wrote except for money.

Ibid. Page 16

While grief is fresh, every attempt to divert only irritates.

Ibid. Page 21

Life is a progress from want to want, not from enjoyment to enjoyment.

Ibid. Page 36

Life admits not of delays; when pleasure can be had, it is fit to catch it. Every hour takes away part of the things that please us, and perhaps part of our disposition to be pleased.[2]

Ibid. Page 98

In every volume of poems something good may be found.

Ibid. Page 117

---

with a man know what to remark about him. — *Vol. I, P. 617*

[1] See Sydney Smith, page 419b.

[2] Of Oliver Goldsmith, in a letter to Boswell [July 4, 1774].

[1] Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
His warmest welcome at an inn.
WILLIAM SHENSTONE [1714–1763]: *Written on a Window of an Inn at Henley*

ROBERT LEIGHTON [1611–1684], Archbishop of Glasgow, often said that if he were to choose a place to die in, it should be an inn. — *Works, Vol. I, P. 76*

[2] Letter to Boswell [September 1, 1777].

When a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.* *Vol. II, Page 131*

Everything that enlarges the sphere of human powers, that shows man he can do what he thought he could not do, is valuable.

Ibid. Page 168

It is a man's own fault, it is from want of use, if his mind grows torpid in old age.

Ibid. Page 183

Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of "The Natural History of Iceland," from the Danish of Horrebow, the whole of which was exactly (Ch. LXXII. *Concerning snakes*) thus: "There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island." [1]

Ibid. Page 201

As the Spanish proverb says, "He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him," so it is in travelling, a man must carry knowledge with him if he would bring home knowledge.

Ibid. Page 216

It is better to live rich, than to die rich.

Ibid. Page 218

I would rather be attacked than unnoticed. For the worst thing you can do to an author is to be silent as to his works.

Ibid. Page 257

I remember a passage in Goldsmith's "Vicar of Wakefield," which he was afterwards fool enough to expunge: "I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing."

Ibid. Page 267

Claret is the liquor for boys, port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.

Ibid. Page 271

[1] Chapter XLII is still shorter: "There are no owls of any kind in the whole island."

Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson.* *Vol. II, Page 291*

A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say.

Ibid. Page 326

Of Dr. Goldsmith he said, "No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had."

Ibid. Page 336

The applause of a single human being is of great consequence.

Ibid. Page 338

Come to me, my dear Bozzy, and let us be as happy as we can.[1]

Ibid. Page 366

The potentiality of growing rich beyond the dreams of avarice.[2]

Ibid. Page 376

Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.

Ibid. Page 386

My friend was of opinion that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merits handsomely allowed.[3]

Ibid. Page 393

A jest breaks no bones.

Ibid. Page 405

To let friendship die away by negligence and silence, is certainly not wise. It is voluntarily to throw away one of the greatest comforts of this weary pilgrimage.

Ibid. Page 417

Whatever you have, spend less.[4]

Ibid. Page 427

[1] Letter to Boswell [March 14, 1781].

[2] I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice. — EDWARD MOORE: *The Gamester* [1753], *Act II, Sc. 2*

[3] Usually quoted as "When a nobleman writes a book, he ought to be encouraged."

[4] Letter to Boswell [December 7, 1782].

I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me.[1]

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 436*

He is not only dull himself, but the cause of dullness in others.[2]

Ibid. Page 441

Clear your mind of cant.

Ibid. Page 469

Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.[3]

Ibid. Page 535

I have found you an argument; I am not obliged to find you an understanding.

Ibid. Page 536

Blown about with every wind of criticism.[4]

Ibid. Page 539

Don't *attitudenize.*

Ibid. Page 541

I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance.

Ibid. Page 579

Life is very short, and very uncertain; let us spend it as well as we can.

Ibid. Page 583

God bless you, my dear.

Ibid. Page 609 (*His last words*)

GEORGE, LORD LYTTELTON
[1709–1773]

Women, like princes, find few real friends.

Advice to a Lady

What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition? To be fair.

Ibid.

The lover in the husband may be lost.

Ibid.

Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel;
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle.

Soliloquy on a Beauty in the Country

ALICIA[1] RUTHERFORD COCKBURN
[1712–1794]

I've seen the smiling
Of Fortune beguiling,
I've felt all her favours and found her decay;
Sweet was her blessing,
Kind her caressing:
But now they are fled, are fled far away.

The Flowers of the Forest. Stanza 1

GEORGE GRENVILLE
[1712–1770]

A wise government knows how to enforce with temper or to conciliate with dignity.

Speech against the Expulsion of John Wilkes, House of Parliament [*1769*]

EDWARD MOORE
[1712–1757]

Can't I another's face commend,
And to her virtues be a friend,
But instantly your forehead lowers,
As if *her* merit lessen'd *yours?*

The Farmer, the Spaniel, and the Cat [*1756*]

The maid who modestly conceals
Her beauties, while she hides, reveals;
Give but a glimpse, and fancy draws
Whate'er the Grecian Venus was.

The Spider and the Bee [*1756*]

Time still, as he flies, brings increase to her truth,
And gives to her mind what he steals from her youth.

The Happy Marriage [*1756*]

[1] I have not loved the world, nor the world me.—BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto III* [1816], *St. 113*

See Emerson, pages 502b–503a.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 152b.

[3] A parody on "Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free," from BROOKE'S *Gustavus Vasa* [1739].

[4] Carried about with every wind of doctrine.—*Ephesians, IV, 14*

[1] Sometimes given as Alison.

JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU
[1712–1778]

Never exceed your rights, and they will soon become unlimited.

A Discourse on Political Economy [*1758*]

Money is the seed of money, and the first guinea is sometimes more difficult to acquire than the second million.

Ibid.

Man is born free, and everywhere he is in chains.[1]

Contrat Social [*1762*]. *Book I, Chap. 1*

The strongest is never strong enough to be always the master, unless he transforms strength into right, and obedience into duty.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The right of conquest has no foundation other than the right of the strongest.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The body politic, like the human body, begins to die from its birth, and bears in itself the causes of its destruction.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 11

As soon as public service ceases to be the chief business of the citizens, and they would rather serve with their money than with their persons, the State is not far from its fall.

Ibid. Chap. 15

Good laws lead to the making of better ones; bad ones bring about worse. As soon as any man says of the affairs of the State, "What does it matter to me?" the State may be given up for lost.

Ibid.

God makes all things good; man meddles with them and they become evil.

Émile, ou De l'Éducation [*1762*]. *Book I*

I shall always maintain that whoso says in his heart, "There is no God," while he takes the name of God upon his lips, is either a liar or a madman.

Émile, ou De l'Éducation. Book I

People who know little are usually great talkers, while men who know much say little.

Ibid.

What wisdom can you find that is greater than kindness?

Ibid. Book II

The happiest is he who suffers least; the most miserable is he who enjoys least. Ever more sorrow than joy, — this is the lot of all of us.

Ibid.

Nature never deceives us; it is always we who deceive ourselves.

Ibid. Book III

There exists one book, which, to my taste, furnishes the happiest treatise of natural education. What then is this marvelous book? Is it Aristotle? Is it Pliny, is it Buffon? No, — it is *Robinson Crusoe.*

Ibid.

Self-love makes more libertines than love.

Ibid. Book IV

Provided a man is not mad, he can be cured of every folly but vanity.

Ibid.

A man says what he knows, a woman says what will please.

Ibid. Book V

Where is the man who owes nothing to the land in which he lives? Whatever that land may be, he owes to it the most precious thing possessed by man, the morality of his actions and the love of virtue.

Ibid.

I have entered on a performance which is without precedent, and will have no imitator. I propose to show my fellow-mortals a man in all the integrity of nature; and this man shall be myself.

Confessions [*1782*]. *Book I*

Remorse goes to sleep during a prosperous period and wakes up in adversity.

Ibid.

[1] L'homme est né libre, et partout il est dans les fers.

It is too difficult to think nobly when one only thinks to get a living.

Confessions. Book II

Hatred, as well as love, renders its votaries credulous.

Ibid. Book V

At length I recollected the thoughtless saying of a great princess, who, on being informed that the country people had no bread, replied, "Let them eat cake." [1]

Ibid. Book VI

The thirst after happiness is never extinguished in the heart of man.

Ibid. Book IX

He thinks like a philosopher, and acts like a king.

Ibid. Book XII

JOSIAH TUCKER, DEAN OF GLOUCESTER
[1712–1799]

What is true of a shopkeeper is true of a shopkeeping nation.[2]

Tract Against Going to War for the Sake of Trade [1763]

LAURENCE STERNE
[1713–1768]

Only the brave know how to forgive. . . . A coward never forgave; it is not in his nature.

Sermons. Vol. I [1760], *No. 12*

"Pray, my dear," quoth my mother, "have you not forgot to wind up the clock?" — "Good G—!" cried my father, making an exclamation, but taking care to moderate his voice at the same time, — "Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?" [1]

Tristram Shandy. Book I [1760], *Chap. 1*

So long as a man rides his hobby-horse peaceably and quietly along the King's highway, and neither compels you or me to get up behind him, — pray, Sir, what have either you or I to do with it?

Ibid. Chap. 7

For every ten jokes, thou hast got an hundred enemies.

Ibid. Chap. 12

He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip for ever.

Ibid.

Whistled up to London, upon a Tom Fool's errand.

Ibid. Chap. 16

'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause, — and of obstinacy in a bad one.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Persuasion hung upon his lips.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine; — they are the life, the soul of reading; — take them out of this book for instance, — you might as well take the book along with them.

Ibid. Chap. 22

The history of a soldier's wound beguiles the pain of it.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The desire of knowledge, like the thirst of riches, increases ever with the acquisition of it.

Ibid. Book II [1760], *Chap. 3*

Writing, when properly managed (as you may be sure I think mine is) is but a different name for conversation.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Go, poor devil, get thee gone! Why should I hurt thee? This world surely

[1] "Qu'ils mangent de la brioche."

This remark is usually attributed to Marie Antoinette, after her arrival in France in 1770, but the sixth book of the *Confessions* was written two or three years before that date.

[2] See Adam Smith, page 352b.

Let Pitt then boast of his victory to his nation of shopkeepers. — BERTRAND BARÈRE: *Speech* [June 11, 1794]

But it may be said as a rule, that every Englishman in the Duke of Wellington's army paid his way. The remembrance of such a fact surely becomes a nation of shopkeepers. — THACKERAY: *Vanity Fair* [1847–1848], *Vol. I, Chap. 28*

[1] I wish either my father or my mother, or indeed both of them, as they were in duty both equally bound to it, had minded what they were about when they begot me. — *Ibid.*

is wide enough to hold both thee and me.[1]

Tristram Shandy. Book II, Chap. 12

That's another story,[2] replied my father.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Trust that man in nothing who has not a Conscience in everything.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Good — bad — indifferent.

Ibid. Book III [*1761–1762*], *Chap. 2*

"Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my uncle Toby, — "but nothing to this."

Ibid. Chap. 11

Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world, though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst, the cant of criticism is the most tormenting!

Ibid. Chap. 12

When Ernulphus [3] cursed — no part escaped him.

Ibid.

'Twould be as much as my life was worth.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Before an affliction is digested, consolation ever comes too soon; and after it is digested, it comes too late.

Ibid. Chap. 29

The sweat of a man's brows, and the exudations of a man's brains, are as much a man's own property as the breeches upon his backside.

Ibid. Chap. 34

One of the two horns of my dilemma.

Ibid. Book IV [*1761–1762*], *Chap. 26*

The feather put into his cap of having been abroad.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Now or never was the time.

Tristram Shandy. Book IV, Chap. 31

Sciences may be learned by rote, but wisdom not.

Ibid. Book V [*1761–1762*], *Chap. 32*

O blessed health! . . . thou art above all gold and treasure . . . He that has thee, has little more to wish for; — and he that is so wretched as to want thee, — wants everything with thee.

Ibid. Chap. 33

The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blushed as he gave it in; and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropped a tear upon the word and blotted it out forever.[1]

Ibid. Book VI [*1761–1762*], *Chap. 8*

A man should know something of his own country, too, before he goes abroad.

Ibid. Book VII [*1765*], *Chap. 2*

I am sick as a horse.

Ibid.

Ho! 'tis the time of salads.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"They order," said I, "this matter better in France."

A Sentimental Journey [*1768*]. *Line 1*

I pity the man who can travel from Dan to Beersheba and cry, " 'Tis all barren!"

Ibid. In the Street, Calais

Tant pis and *tant mieux*, being two of the great hinges in French conversation, a stranger would do well to set himself right in the use of them before he gets to Paris.

Ibid. Montreuil

Hail, ye small, sweet courtesies of life! for smooth do ye make the road of it.

Ibid. The Pulse, Paris

[1] Uncle Toby to the fly.

[2] But that is another story. — KIPLING: *Plain Tales from the Hills* [1888], *Three and — an Extra*

[3] Ernulph or Arnulph [1040–1124], French Benedictine and Bishop of Rochester.

[1] But sad as angels for the good man's sin,
Weep to record, and blush to give it in.
CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope* [1799], *Part II, L. 357*

"Disguise thyself as thou wilt, still, Slavery," said I, "still thou art a bitter draught."

A Sentimental Journey. The Passport, The Hotel at Paris

"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to the shorn lamb." [1]

Ibid. Maria

WILLIAM SHENSTONE
[1714–1763]

Her cap, far whiter than the driven snow,
Emblems right meet of decency does yield.

The Schoolmistress [*1737*]. *Stanza 6*

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD
[1715–1785]

With indignation I survey
Such skill and judgment thrown away;
The time profusely squandered there
On vulgar arts beneath thy care,
If well employed at less expense
Had taught thee honour, virtue, sense.

The Youth and the Philosopher [*1774*]

DAVID GARRICK
[1716–1779]

Let others hail the rising sun:
I bow to that whose course is run.

On the Death of Mr. Pelham

Heart of oak are our ships,
Heart of oak are our men,
We always are ready,
Steady, boys, steady,
We'll fight, and we'll conquer again and again.

Heart of Oak [Circa *1770*]

Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness called Noll,
Who wrote like an angel, and talk'd like poor Poll.

Impromptu Epitaph on Goldsmith

[1] See Herbert, page 234b.

THOMAS GRAY
[1716–1771]

Ye distant spires, ye antique towers,
That crown the wat'ry glade.

On a Distant Prospect of Eton College [*1742*]. *Stanza 1*

Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Alas! regardless of their doom,
The little victims play;
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond today.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair.

Ibid. Stanza 7

To each his suff'rings; all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan,—
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.
Yet ah! why should they know their fate,
Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies?
Thought would destroy their paradise.
No more; where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 10

Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and torturing hour
The bad affright, afflict the best!

Hymn to Adversity [*1742*]. *Stanza 1*

What sorrow was, thou bad'st her know,
And from her own she learn'd to melt at others' woe.

Ibid. Stanza 2

What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?

On the Death of a Favourite Cat [*1747*]. *Stanza 4*

A fav'rite has no friend!

Ibid. Stanza 6

As sickly plants betray a niggard earth,

[1] He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. — *Ecclesiastes, I, 18*

Whose barren bosom starves her gen'rous birth.

The Alliance of Education and Government [Circa *1748*]

The social smile, the sympathetic tear.

Ibid.

When love could teach a monarch to be wise,
And gospel-light first dawn'd from Bullen's eyes.[1]

Ibid.

The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,
The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,
And leaves the world to darkness and to me.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard [*1750*]. *Stanza 1*

Now fades the glimmering landscape on the sight,
And all the air a solemn stillness holds,
Save where the beetle wheels his droning flight,
And drowsy tinklings lull the distant folds.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Save that from yonder ivy-mantled tow'r
The moping owl does to the moon complain.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Each in his narrow cell forever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful smile
The short and simple annals of the poor.

Ibid. Stanza 8

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Await alike the inevitable hour:

[1] The monarch is Henry VIII; Anne Boleyn's name is here spelled (as it is in Shakespeare's *Henry VIII*) as it is pronounced.

The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard. Stanza 9

Where thro' the long-drawn aisle and fretted vault
The pealing anthem swells the note of praise.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Can storied urn, or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flatt'ry soothe the dull cold ear of death?

Ibid. Stanza 11

Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,
Or waked to ecstasy the living lyre.

Ibid. Stanza 12

But Knowledge to their eyes her ample page
Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er unroll; [1]
Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Full many a gem of purest ray serene.[2]
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear:
Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood,
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood.

Ibid. Stanza 15

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240a.

[2] Every single phrase is a string of perfect gems, of purest ray serene, strung together on a loose golden thread. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Trilby, Part VI* [1894]

Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.
Elegy in a Country Churchyard. Stanza 17

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife
Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray;
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 19

Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.
Ibid. Stanza 20

For who, to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er resign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look behind?
Ibid. Stanza 22

E'en from the tomb the voice of nature cries,
E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 23

Mindful of th' unhonour'd dead.
Ibid. Stanza 24

Here rests his head upon the lap of earth,
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown.
Fair Science frown'd not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her own.[3]
Ibid. The Epitaph, Stanza 1

Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heaven did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to mis'ry (all he had) a tear,
He gained from Heav'n ('twas all he wish'd) a friend.
Elegy in a Country Churchyard. The Epitaph, Stanza 2

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose),
The bosom of his Father and his God.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening paradise.
Ode on the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude [1754]. Line 53

O'er her warm cheek and rising bosom move
The bloom of young Desire and purple light of Love.
The Progress of Poesy [1754]. I, 3, Line 16

Far from the sun and summer-gale,
In thy green lap was Nature's Darling[1] laid.
Ibid. III, 1, Line 1

Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears.
Ibid. III, 1, Line 12

He[2] pass'd the flaming bounds of place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble while they gaze,
He saw; but, blasted with excess of light,
Closed his eyes in endless night.
Ibid. 2, Line 4

Ruin seize thee, ruthless king,
Confusion on thy banners wait;
Though fann'd by Conquest's crimson wing,
They mock the air with idle state.
The Bard [1759]. I, 1, Line 1

Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward's race.
Give ample room and verge enough,
The characters of hell to trace.
Ibid. II, 1, Line 1

[1] In sober state,
Through the sequestered vale of rural life,
The venerable patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way.
PORTEUS [1731–1808]: *Death, L. 108*

[2] See Chaucer, page 81a.

[3] See Walton, page 235a.

[1] Shakespeare.

[2] Milton.

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure realm,
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes,
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

The Bard. II, 2, Line 9

Visions of glory, spare my aching sight;
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!

Ibid. III, 1, Line 11

And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.

Ibid. 3, Line 3

Now my weary lips I close;
Leave me, leave me to repose!

Descent of Odin [*1761*]. *Line 71*

Iron sleet of arrowy shower
Hurtles in the darken'd air.

The Fatal Sisters [*1761*]

Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune;
He had not the method of making a fortune.

On His Own Character [*1761*]

Sweet is the breath of vernal shower,
The bee's collected treasures sweet,
Sweet music's melting fall, but sweeter yet
The still small voice of gratitude.

Ode for Music [*1769*]

HORACE WALPOLE
[1717–1797]

Harry Vane, Pulteney's toad-eater.

Letter to Sir Horace Mann [*1742*]

The world is a comedy to those that think, a tragedy to those that feel.

Ibid. [*1769*]

A careless song, with a little nonsense in it now and then, does not misbecome a monarch.[1]

Ibid. [*1774*]

[1] A little nonsense now and then
Is relished by the wisest men.
ANONYMOUS

The whole [Scotch] nation hitherto has been void of wit and humour, and even incapable of relishing it.

Letter to Sir Horace Mann [*1778*]

Prognostics do not always prove prophecies, — at least the wisest prophets make sure of the event first.

Letter to Thomas Walpole [*1785*]

SAMUEL FOOTE
[1720–1777]

Born in a cellar, and living in a garret.[1]

The Author. Act II

Matt Minikin won't set fire to the Thames though he lives near the Bridge.

Trip to Calais [*1776*]

So she went into the garden to cut a cabbage leaf to make an apple pie; and at the same time a great she-bear, coming up the street, pops its head into the shop. "What! no soap?" So he died, and she very imprudently married the barber; and there were present the Picninnies, and the Joblillies, and the Garyulies, and the Grand Panjandrum himself, with the little round button at top, and they all fell to playing the game of catch as catch can, till the gunpowder ran out at the heels of their boots.

Nonsense written to test the boasted memory of Charles Macklin, The Quarterly Review [*1854*], *Credited to Foote by* MARIA EDGEWORTH *in Harry and Lucy, Concluded, Volume II*

THOMAS GIBBONS
[1720–1785]

That man may last, but never lives,
Who much receives, but nothing gives;
Whom none can love, whom none can thank, —
Creation's blot, creation's blank.

When Jesus Dwelt

[1] Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred. — BYRON: *A Sketch* [1816]

DENNIS O'KELLY
[1720–1787]

It will be Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.

Declaration at Epsom [May 3, 1769] when the great race horse, Eclipse, was to run his first race. Annals of Sporting, Volume II, Page 271

JOHN WOOLMAN
[1720–1772]

Though the change from day to night is by a motion so gradual as scarcely to be perceived, yet when night is come we behold it very different from the day; and thus as people become wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight, customs rise up from the spirit of this world, and spread by little, and little, till a departure from the simplicity that there is in Christ becomes as distinguishable as light from darkness, to such who are crucified to the world.

Considerations on the True Harmony of Mankind

GILBERT WHITE
[1720–1793]

The tortoise, like other reptiles, has an arbitrary stomach as well as lungs; and can refrain from eating as well as breathing for a great part of the year.

Natural History of Selborne. April 12, 1772

WILLIAM COLLINS
[1721–1759]

Well may your hearts believe the truths I tell:
'Tis virtue makes the bliss, where'er we dwell.

Persian Eclogues [1742]. I, Selim, or The Shepherd's Moral, Line 5

Curst be the gold and silver which persuade
Weak men to follow far-fatiguing trade.

Persian Eclogues. II, Hassan, or The Camel Driver, Line 31

How sleep the brave, who sink to rest
By all their country's wishes bless'd!

Ode Written in the Year 1746. Stanza 1

By fairy hands their knell is rung;
By forms unseen their dirge is sung.
There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
And Freedom shall awhile repair,
To dwell a weeping hermit there!

Ibid. Stanza 2

In numbers warmly pure and sweetly strong.

Ode to Simplicity [1747]. Stanza 1

Now air is hush'd, save where the weak-eyed bat,
With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing,
Or where the beetle winds
His small but sullen horn.

Ode to Evening [1747]. Stanza 3

'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild.

The Passions [1747]. Line 28

With eyes up-rais'd, as one inspir'd,
Pale Melancholy sate retir'd;
And, from her wild, sequester'd seat,
In notes by distance made more sweet,
Pour'd thro' the mellow horn her pensive soul.

Ibid. Line 57

In hollow murmurs died away.

Ibid. Line 68

O Music, sphere-descended maid,
Friend of Pleasure, Wisdom's aid!

Ibid. Line 95

JEANNE, MARQUISE DE POMPADOUR
[1721–1764]

After us the deluge.[1]

Reputed reply to Louis XV [November 5, 1757] after the defeat of the French and Austrian armies by Frederick the Great in the battle of Rossbach

[1] Après nous le déluge.
The attribution to Mme. de Pompadour is

TOBIAS SMOLLETT
[1721–1771]

He was formed for the ruin of our sex.

Roderick Random [*1748*]. *Chap. 22*

Thy fatal shafts unerring move,
I bow before thine altar, Love!

Ibid. Chap. 40

CHRISTOPHER SMART
[1722–1770]

O servant of God's holiest charge,
The minister of praise at large.

A Song to David. Stanza 3

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE
[1723–1780]

The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength, — the floating bulwark of our island.

Commentaries [*1765–1769*]. *Vol. I, Book I, Chap. XIII*

Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary.[1]

Ibid. Chap. XVIII

ADAM SMITH
[1723–1790]

The real price of everything, what everything really costs to the man who wants to acquire it, is the toil and trouble of acquiring it.

Wealth of Nations [*1776*]

To found a great empire for the sole purpose of raising up a people of customers may at first sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit for a nation of shopkeepers; but extremely fit for a nation whose Government is influenced by shopkeepers.[1]

Wealth of Nations

JOHN HOME
[1724–1808]

In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself
As women wish to be who love their lords.

Douglas [*1756*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

I'll woo her as the lion woos his brides.

Ibid.

My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,
Whose constant cares were to increase his store,
And keep his only son, myself, at home.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

RICHARD GIFFORD
[1725–1807]

Verse sweetens toil, however rude the sound;
She feels no biting pang the while she sings;
Nor, as she turns the giddy wheel around,
Revolves the sad vicissitudes of things.[2]

Contemplation

LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF
[1725–1780]

I appeal to any white man to say if he ever entered Logan's cabin hungry and he gave him not meat; if ever he came cold and naked and he clothed him not?

Message to Lord Dunmore, Governor of Virginia [*November 11, 1774*], *in Notes on Virginia, by* THOMAS JEFFERSON

made by DESPRÉS in *Mémoires de Madame de Hausset,* also by SAINTE-BEUVE and LA TOUR, but LAROUSSE in *Fleurs Historiques* attributes the saying to the King. It was original with neither, for it is an old French proverb.

[1] The favorite phrase of their law is "a custom whereof the memory of man runneth not back to the contrary." — EMERSON: *English Traits* [1856]

[1] See Josiah Tucker, page 345a.

[2] See Bacon, page 121b.

JAMES OTIS
[1725–1783]

An act against the constitution is void.

Argument Against the Writs of Assistance[1] [*1761*]

Taxation without representation is tyranny.[2]

Attributed [*1763*]

WILLIAM PRESCOTT
[1726–1795]

Don't fire until you see the whites of their eyes.[3]

At Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775

OLIVER GOLDSMITH
[1728–1774]

One writer, for instance, excels at a plan or a title-page, another works away the body of the book, and a third is a dab at an index.

The Bee. No. 1, October 6, 1759

What cities, as great as this, have . . . promised themselves immortality! Posterity can hardly trace the situation of some. The sorrowful traveller wanders over the awful ruins of others. . . . Here stood their citadel, but now grown over with weeds; there their senate-house, but now the haunt of every noxious reptile; temples and theatres stood here, now only an undistinguished heap of ruins.

Ibid. No. 4, October 27, 1759

Good people all, with one accord,
Lament for Madam Blaize,
Who never wanted a good word —
From those who spoke her praise.

Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize [*1759*]. *Stanza 1*

A night-cap deck'd his brows instead of bay,
A cap by night, a stocking all the day.

Description of an Author's Bed-chamber [*1760*]

That strain once more; it bids remembrance rise.

The Captivity, An Oratorio [*1764*]. *Act I*

O Memory! thou fond deceiver.

Ibid.

To the last moment of his breath,
On hope the wretch relies;
And even the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.[1]

Ibid. Act II

Hope, like the gleaming taper's light,
Adorns and cheers our way;
And still, as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray.

Ibid.

Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering Po.

The Traveller [*1764*]. *Line 1*

Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see,
My heart untravell'd fondly turns to thee;
Still to my brother turns, with ceaseless pain,
And drags at each remove a lengthening chain.

Ibid. Line 7

Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country ever is, at home.

Ibid. Line 73

Where wealth and freedom reign contentment fails,
And honour sinks where commerce long prevails.

Ibid. Line 91

Man seems the only growth that dwindles here.[2]

Ibid. Line 126

[1] In John Adams, *Works* [1850–1856], *Vol. II, P. 522.*

[2] This maxim was the guide and watchword of all the friends of liberty. Otis actually said: "No parts of His Majesty's dominions can be taxed without their consent." *Rights of the Colonies* [1764], *P. 64.*

[3] Silent till you see the whites of their eyes. — PRINCE CHARLES OF PRUSSIA, at Jagerndorf, May 23, 1745

By push of bayonets; no firing till you see the whites of their eyes. — FREDERICK THE GREAT, at Prague, May 6, 1757

[1] See Cicero, page 34a.

[2] Italy.

By sports like these are all their cares beguil'd,
The sports of children satisfy the child.
The Traveller. Line 153

But winter ling'ring chills the lap of May.
Ibid. Line 172

Cheerful at morn, he [1] wakes from short repose,
Breasts the keen air, and carols as he goes.
Ibid. Line 185

So the loud torrent, and the whirlwind's roar,
But bind him to his native mountains more.
Ibid. Line 217

They please, are pleas'd, they give to get esteem,
Till, seeming blest, they grow to what they seem.[2]
Ibid. Line 266

To men of other minds my fancy flies,
Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies.
Methinks her patient sons before me stand,
Where the broad ocean leans against the land.
Ibid. Line 281

Pride in their port, defiance in their eye,
I see the lords of humankind [3] pass by.
Ibid. Line 327

The land of scholars, and the nurse of arms.[4]
Ibid. Line 356

For just experience tells, in every soil,
That those that think must govern those that toil.
Ibid. Line 372

Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule the law.
Ibid. Line 386

Vain, very vain, my weary search to find
That bliss which only centres in the mind.
The Traveller. Line 423

I . . . chose my wife, as she did her wedding-gown, not for a fine glossy surface, but such qualities as would wear well.
The Vicar of Wakefield [*1766*]. *Chap. 1*

We sometimes had those little rubs which Providence sends to enhance the value of its favours.
Ibid.

Handsome is that handsome does.[1]
Ibid.

That virtue which requires to be ever guarded is scarce worth the sentinel.
Ibid. Chap. 5

I find you want me to furnish you with argument and intellects too.
Ibid. Chap. 7

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.[2]
Ibid. Chap. 8, The Hermit (Edwin and Angelina), Stanza 8

She was all of a muck of sweat.
Ibid. Chap. 9

They would talk of nothing but high life, and high-lived company, with other fashionable topics, such as pictures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musical glasses.[3]
Ibid.

Conscience is a coward, and those faults it has not strength enough to prevent it seldom has justice enough to accuse.
Ibid. Chap. 13

A kind and gentle heart he had,
To comfort friends and foes;
The naked every day he clad
When he put on his clothes.
Ibid. Chap. 17, An Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, Stanza 3

[1] The Swiss peasant.
[2] The character of the French.
[3] The British.
[4] England.

[1] See Chaucer, page 81b.
[2] See Edward Young, page 306a, and Oliver Wendell Holmes, page 536a.
[3] "Shall we talk about Shakespeare?" he asked sarcastically. "Or the musical glasses?" — Aldous Huxley: *Point Counter Point* [1928], *Chap. 21*

And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,
And curs of low degree.

The Vicar of Wakefield. Chap. 17, An Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, Stanza 4

The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad, and bit the man.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The man recovered of the bite —
The dog it was that died.

Ibid. Stanza 8

When lovely woman stoops to folly,
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melancholy?
What art can wash her guilt away? [1]

Ibid. Chap. 24, Song, Stanza 1

The only art her guilt to cover,
To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover,
And wring his bosom, is — to die.

Ibid. Stanza 2

To what a fortuitous concurrence do we not owe every pleasure and convenience of our lives.

Ibid. Chap. 31

This same philosophy is a good horse in the stable, but an arrant jade on a journey.[2]

The Good-Natur'd Man [1768]. *Act I*

He calls his extravagance, generosity; and his trusting everybody, universal benevolence.

Ibid.

All his faults are such that one loves him still the better for them.

Ibid.

Friendship is a disinterested commerce between equals; love, an abject intercourse between tyrants and slaves.

Ibid.

Silence gives consent.

Ibid. Act II

Measures, not men, have always been my mark.[1]

The Good-Natur'd Man. Act II

Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain.

The Deserted Village [1770]. *Line 1*

The hawthorn bush, with seats beneath the shade,
For talking age and whispering lovers made.

Ibid. Line 13

The bashful virgin's sidelong looks of love.

Ibid. Line 29

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;
Princes and lords may flourish or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made;
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied.

Ibid. Line 51

His best companions, innocence and health;
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.

Ibid. Line 61

How happy he who crowns in shades like these,
A youth of labour with an age of ease!

Ibid. Line 99

Bends to the grave with unperceived decay,
While resignation gently slopes the way,
And all his prospects brightening to the last,
His heaven commences ere the world be past.

Ibid. Line 109

The watch-dog's voice that bay'd the whispering wind,

[1] See T. S. Eliot, page 944a.
[2] See La Rochefoucauld, page 264b.

[1] See Chesterfield, page 323a, and Burke, page 359a.

And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.[1]

The Deserted Village. Line 121

A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year.

Ibid. Line 141

Careless their merits or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began.
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
And even his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.

Ibid. Line 161

And, as a bird each fond endearment tries
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.

Ibid. Line 167

Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.[2]

Ibid. Line 179

Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile.

Ibid. Line 183

A man severe he was, and stern to view;
I knew him well, and every truant knew;
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd, with counterfeited glee,
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd.
Yet was he kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault;
The village all declar'd how much he knew;
'Twas certain he could write, and cipher too.

The Deserted Village. Line 197

In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquished, he could argue still;
While words of learned length and thundering sound
Amaz'd the gazing rustics rang'd around,
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.

Ibid. Line 209

Where village statesmen talk'd with looks profound,
And news much older than their ale went round.

Ibid. Line 223

The whitewash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay, —
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day.[1]

Ibid. Line 227

The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.[2]

Ibid. Line 232

[1] Frequent and loud laughter is the characteristic of folly and ill manners: it is the manner in which the mob express their silly joy at silly things, and they call it being merry. In my mind there is nothing so illiberal and so ill-bred as audible laughter. — Lord Chesterfield: *Letters* [March 9, 1748]

[2] See Dryden, page 279b.

[1] A cap by night, a stocking all the day. — *Description of an Author's Bed-chamber*. See page 353b.

[2] The twelve good rules were ascribed to Charles I: (1) urge no healths; (2) profane no divine ordinances; (3) touch no state matters; (4) reveal no secrets; (5) pick no quarrels; (6) make no comparisons; (7) maintain no ill opinions; (8) keep no bad company; (9) encourage no vice; (10) make no long

To me more dear, congenial to my heart,
One native charm, than all the gloss of art.
The Deserted Village. Line 253

And, ev'n while fashion's brightest arts decoy,
The heart distrusting asks, if this be joy.
Ibid. Line 263

Her modest looks the cottage might adorn,
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.
Ibid. Line 329

In all the silent manliness of grief.
Ibid. Line 384

O Luxury! thou curst by Heaven's decree!
Ibid. Line 385

Thou source of all my bliss and all my woe,
That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.
Ibid. Line 413

The very pink of perfection.
She Stoops to Conquer [*1773*]. *Act I*

Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,
With grammar, and nonsense, and learning;
Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,
Gives genius a better discerning.
Ibid.

The genteel thing is the genteel thing at any time. If so be that a gentleman bees in a concatenation accordingly.
Ibid.

I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon.
Ibid.

A modest woman, dressed out in all her finery, is the most tremendous object of the whole creation.
Ibid. Act II

This is Liberty Hall.
She Stoops to Conquer. Act II

They liked the book the better the more it made them cry.
Ibid.

Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you no fibs.[1]
Ibid. Act III

The very pink of courtesy and circumspection.
Ibid. Act IV

Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltness agree!
Retaliation [*1774*]. *Line 11*

Here lies our good Edmund,[2] whose genius was such,
We scarcely can praise it, or blame it too much;
Who, born for the universe, narrow'd his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind . . .
Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining,
And thought of convincing, while they thought of dining:
Though equal to all things, for all things unfit;
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit.
Ibid. Line 29

His conduct still right, with his argument wrong.
Ibid. Line 46

A flattering painter,[3] who made it his care
To draw men as they ought to be, not as they are.
Ibid. Line 63

Here lies David Garrick, describe me, who can,
An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man.
Ibid. Line 93

---

meals; (11) repeat no grievances; (12) lay no wagers.

Goose: A game played with counters on a board divided into compartments, in some of which a goose was depicted. — *Oxford English Dictionary*

[1] Them that asks no questions isn't told a lie. — KIPLING [1865–1936]: *A Smuggler's Song, St. 6*

[2] Edmund Burke.

[3] Richard Cumberland [1732–1811], author of such sentimental comedies as *The West Indian* and *The Brothers.*

As a wit, if not first, in the very first line.

Retaliation. Line 96

On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting;
'Twas only that when he was off he was acting.

Ibid. Line 101

He cast off his friends, as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew when he pleas'd he could whistle them back.

Ibid. Line 107

Who pepper'd the highest was surest to please.

Ibid. Line 112

When they talk'd of their Raphaels, Correggios, and stuff,
He shifted his trumpet and only took snuff.[1]

Ibid. Line 145

Such dainties to them, their health it might hurt;
It's like sending them ruffles, when wanting a shirt.[2]

The Haunch of Venison [1776]

[To Dr. Johnson] If you were to make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales.

BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]. *Vol. I, Page 466, Everyman Edition*

I consider an author's literary reputation to be alive only while his name will insure a good price for his copy from the bookseller's.

Ibid. Page 468

There is no arguing with Johnson: for if his pistol misses fire, he knocks you down with the butt end of it.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 509

THOMAS WARTON
[1728–1790]

All-powerful Ale! whose sorrow-soothing sweets
Oft I repeat in vacant afternoon.

A Panegyric on Oxford Ale [1]

With British ale improving British worth.

Ibid.

Thus too, the matchless bard, whose lay resounds
The Splendid Shilling's praise, in nightly gloom
Of lonesome garret, pined for cheerful ale.[2]

Ibid.

Nor rough, nor barren, are the winding ways
Of hoar antiquity, but strewn with flowers.

Written on a Blank Leaf of DUGDALE'S *Monasticon* [1777]

JOHN STARK
[1728–1822]

There, my boys, are your enemies, redcoats and Tories. You must beat them — or Molly Stark is a widow tonight.

At the Battle of Bennington, August 16, 1777

JOHN PARKER
[1729–1775]

Stand your ground. Don't fire unless fired upon; but if they mean to have a war, let it begin here!

To his Minute Men at Lexington, April 19, 1775

EDMUND BURKE
[1729–1797]

The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every system, are wisely

[1] Sir Joshua Reynolds, who was exceedingly deaf.

[2] See Tom Brown, page 293a.

[1] From *The Oxford Sausage* [1764], a famous miscellany of Oxford rhymes and satires, reprinted in several subsequent editions.

[2] Happy the man who, void of care and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A splendid shilling. He nor hears with pain
New oysters cried, nor sighs for cheerful ale.

JOHN PHILIPS: *The Splendid Shilling* [1701]

careful never to set up any of their own.

A Vindication of Natural Society [*1756*]

I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.[1]

On the Sublime and Beautiful [*1756*]. *Sect. XIV*

Custom reconciles us to everything.

Ibid. Sect. XVIII

There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.

Observations on a Late Publication on the Present State of the Nation [*1769*]

The wisdom of our ancestors.[2]

Ibid.

When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle.

Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents [*April 23, 1770*]

Of this stamp is the cant of, Not men, but measures; [3] a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honourable engagement.

Ibid.

So to be patriots as not to forget we are gentlemen.

Ibid.

Public life is a situation of power and energy; he trespasses against his duty who sleeps upon his watch, as well as he that goes over to the enemy.

Ibid.

Reflect how you are to govern a people who think they ought to be free, and think they are not. Your scheme yields no revenue; it yields nothing but discontent, disorder, disobedience; and such is the state of America, that after wading up to your eyes in blood, you could only end just where you begun; that is, to tax where no revenue is to be found, to — my voice fails me; my inclination indeed carries me no farther — all is confusion beyond it.

First Speech on Conciliation with America. American Taxation [*April 19, 1774*]

It ought to be the happiness and glory of a representative to live in the strictest union, the closest correspondence, and the most unreserved communication with his constituents. Their wishes ought to have great weight with him; their opinion high respect; their business unremitted attention. It is his duty to sacrifice his repose, his pleasures, his satisfaction, to theirs; and above all, ever, and in all cases, to prefer their interests to his own.

Speech to the Electors of Bristol [*November 3, 1774*]

Your representative owes you, not his industry only, but his judgment; and he betrays instead of serving you if he sacrifices it to your opinion.

Ibid.

The concessions of the weak are the concessions of fear.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions [*March 22, 1775*]

There is America, which at this day serves for little more than to amuse you with stories of savage men and uncouth manners, yet shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal to the whole of that commerce which now attracts the envy of the world.

Ibid.

When we speak of the commerce with our colonies, fiction lags after truth, invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren.

Ibid.

A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle, and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood.

Ibid.

Through a wise and salutary neglect [of the colonies], a generous nature has been suffered to take her own way to perfection; when I reflect upon these effects, when I see how profitable they

[1] See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

[2] Also in the *Discussion on the Traitorous Correspondence Bill* [1793].

[3] See Goldsmith, page 355b.

have been to us, I feel all the pride of power sink and all presumption in the wisdom of human contrivances melt and die away within me. My rigour relents. I pardon something to the spirit of liberty.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

The use of force alone is but *temporary*. It may subdue for a moment; but it does not remove the necessity of subduing again: and a nation is not governed, which is perpetually to be conquered.

Ibid.

Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is not to be found.

Ibid.

The religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principles of resistance: it is the dissidence of dissent, and the protestantism of the Protestant religion.

Ibid.

In no country [America] perhaps in the world is law so general a study. . . . This study renders men acute, inquisitive, dexterous, prompt in attack, ready in defence, full of resources. . . . They augur misgovernment at a distance, and snuff the approach of tyranny in every tainted breeze.

Ibid.

I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people.

Ibid.

It is not, what a lawyer tells me I *may* do; but what humanity, reason, and justice, tell me I ought to do.

Ibid.

The march of the human mind is slow.

Ibid.

Freedom and not servitude is the cure of anarchy; as religion, and not atheism, is the true remedy for superstition.

Ibid.

All government — indeed, every human benefit and enjoyment, every virtue and every prudent act — is founded on compromise and barter.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

Instead of a standing revenue, you will have therefore a perpetual quarrel.

Ibid.

Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed that grows in every soil.

Ibid.

Deny them this participation of freedom, and you break that sole bond, which originally made, and must still preserve the unity of the empire.

Ibid.

It is the love of the British people; it is their attachment to their government, from the sense of the deep stake they have in such a glorious institution, which gives you both your army and your navy, and infuses into both that liberal obedience, without which your army would be a base rabble, and your navy nothing but rotten timber.

Ibid.

Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together.

Ibid.

By adverting to the dignity of this high calling, our ancestors have turned a savage wilderness into a glorious empire: and have made the most extensive, and the only honourable conquests, not by destroying, but by promoting the wealth, the number, the happiness of the human race.

Ibid.

He was not merely a chip of the old block, but the old block itself.

On Pitt's First Speech [February 26, 1781]. From WRAXALL'S *Memoirs, First Series, Vol. I, Page 342*

The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.

Speech at County Meeting of Buckinghamshire [1784]

There never was a bad man that had ability for good service.

Speech in Opening the Impeachment of Warren Hastings [*1788*]

They made and recorded a sort of institute and digest of anarchy, called the Rights of Man.

On the Army Estimates [*1790*]

People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.[1]

Reflections on the Revolution in France [*1790*]

You had that action and counteraction which, in the natural and in the political world, from the reciprocal struggle of discordant powers draws out the harmony of the universe.

Ibid.

The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic enterprise is gone.

Ibid.

That chastity of honour which felt a stain like a wound.

Ibid.

Vice itself lost half its evil by losing all its grossness.

Ibid.

Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle.

Ibid.

Learning will be cast into the mire and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude.

Ibid.

Because half-a-dozen grasshoppers under a fern make the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the noise are the only inhabitants of the field; that of course they are many in number; or that, after all, they are other than the little shrivelled, meagre, hopping, though loud and troublesome insects of the hour.

Reflections on the Revolution in France

In their nomination to office they will not appoint to the exercise of authority as to a pitiful job, but as to a holy function.

Ibid.

He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves and sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper.

Ibid.

To execute laws is a royal office; to execute orders is not to be a king. However, a political executive magistracy, though merely such, is a great trust.[1]

Ibid.

You can never plan the future by the past.[2]

Letter to a Member of the National Assembly [*1791*]

The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

Preface to Brissot's Address [*1794*]

All men that are ruined, are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.

On a Regicide Peace [*1796*]

Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other.

Ibid.

Mere parsimony is not economy. . . . Expense, and great expense, may be an essential part of true economy.

Letter to a Noble Lord [*1796*]

Economy is a distributive virtue, and consists not in saving but in selection. Parsimony requires no providence, no sagacity, no powers of combination, no comparison, no judgment.

Ibid.

I would rather sleep in the southern corner of a little country churchyard than in the tomb of the Capulets.

Letter to Matthew Smith

And having looked to Government

[1] The Democratic Party is like a mule — without pride of ancestry or hope of posterity. — IGNATIUS DONNELLY [1831–1901]: *Speech in the Minnesota Legislature*

[1] See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

[2] See Patrick Henry, page 368b.

for bread, on the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them.

Thoughts and Details on Scarcity [*1800*]

JOHN SCOTT
[1730–1783]

I hate that drum's discordant sound,
Parading round, and round, and round:
To me it talks of ravaged plains,
And burning towns, and ruined swains,
And mangled limbs, and dying groans,
And widows' tears, and orphans' moans;
And all that Misery's hand bestows
To fill the catalogue of human woes.

I Hate That Drum's Discordant Sound. Stanza 2

JOSIAH WEDGWOOD
[1730–1795]

Am I not a man and brother?

On a Medallion[1] [*1787*]

CHARLES CHURCHILL
[1731–1764]

He mouths a sentence as curs mouth a bone.

The Rosciad [*1761*]. *Line 322*

But, spite of all the criticising elves,
Those who would make us feel — must feel themselves.[2]

Ibid. Line 961

Apt alliteration's artful aid.

The Prophecy of Famine [*1763*]. *Line 86*

There webs were spread of more than common size,
And half-starved spiders prey'd on half-starved flies.

Ibid. Line 327

[1] Representing a Negro in chains, with one knee on the ground and both hands lifted up to heaven. This was adopted as a seal by the Anti-Slavery Society of London.

[2] Si vis me flere, dolendum est
Primum ipsi tibi
(If you wish me to weep, you yourself must first feel grief).

HORACE [65–8 B.C.]: *Ars Poetica, L. 102*

With curious art the brain, too finely wrought,
Preys on herself, and is destroyed by thought.

Epistle to William Hogarth [*1763*]. *Line 645*

Men the most infamous are fond of fame,
And those who fear not guilt yet start at shame.

The Author [*1763*]. *Line 233*

Be England what she will,
With all her faults she is my country still.[1]

The Farewell. Line 27

WILLIAM COWPER
[1731–1800]

What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their memory still!
But they have left an aching void
The world can never fill.

Olney Hymns [*1779*]. *Walking with God*

God moves in a mysterious way
His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea
And rides upon the storm.

Ibid. Light Shining out of Darkness

Behind a frowning providence
He hides a shining face.

Ibid.

Happiness depends, as Nature shows,
Less on exterior things than most suppose.

Table Talk [*1782*]. *Line 246*

Freedom has a thousand charms to show,

[1] England, with all thy faults I love thee still,
My country!

COWPER: *The Task* [1784], *Book II, The Timepiece, L. 206*

Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong. — STEPHEN DECATUR: *Toast given at Norfolk* [April, 1816]

I hope to find my country in the right: however, I will stand by her, right or wrong. — JOHN JORDAN CRITTENDEN [1787–1863]: *On the Mexican War*

That slaves, howe'er contented, never know.

Table Talk. Line 260

Manner is all in all, whate'er is writ,
The substitute for genius, sense, and wit.

Ibid. Line 542

Low ambition and the thirst of praise.[1]

Ibid. Line 591

Made poetry a mere mechanic art.

Ibid. Line 654

Lights of the world, and stars of human race.

The Progress of Error [*1782*]. *Line 97*

How much a dunce that has been sent to roam
Excels a dunce that has been kept at home!

Ibid. Line 415

A fool must now and then be right by chance.

Conversation [*1782*]. *Line 96*

He would not, with a peremptory tone,
Assert the nose upon his face his own.

Ibid. Line 121

A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, — and no other can.

Ibid. Line 193

Pernicious weed! [2] whose scent the fair annoys,
Unfriendly to society's chief joys:
Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours.

Ibid. Line 251

I cannot talk with civet in the room,
A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume.

Ibid. Line 283

Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns.

Ibid. Line 357

A business with an income at its heels
Furnishes always oil for its own wheels.

Retirement [*1782*]. *Line 615*

Absence of occupation is not rest,[3]
A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd.

Retirement. Line 623

An idler is a watch that wants both hands,
As useless if it goes as if it stands.

Ibid. Line 681

Built God a church, and laugh'd His word to scorn.[1]

Ibid. Line 688

Philologists, who chase
A panting syllable through time and space,
Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark
To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark.

Ibid. Line 691

I praise the Frenchman,[2] his remark was shrewd, —
How sweet, how passing sweet, is solitude!
But grant me still a friend in my retreat,
Whom I may whisper, Solitude is sweet.

Ibid. Line 739

I am monarch of all I survey,
My right there is none to dispute.

Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk [*1782*]. *Stanza 1*

O Solitude! where are the charms
That sages have seen in thy face?

Ibid.

How fleet is a glance of the mind!
Compared with the speed of its flight
The tempest itself lags behind,
And the swift-winged arrows of light.

Ibid. Stanza 6

There goes the parson, O illustrious spark!
And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk.

On Observing Some Names of Little Note [*1782*]

That though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind.

History of John Gilpin [*1785*]. *Stanza 8*

[1] See Pope, page 315b.
[2] Tobacco.
[3] See John Sullivan Dwight, page 583a.

[1] Voltaire, who built a church at Ferney [1760–1761], with the inscription "Deo erexit Voltaire."
[2] La Bruyère.

A hat not much the worse for wear.
History of John Gilpin. Stanza 46

Now let us sing, Long live the king,
And Gilpin, Long live he;
And when he next doth ride abroad,
May I be there to see!
Ibid. Stanza 63

God made the country, and man made the town.[1]
The Task [1785]. Book I, The Sofa, Line 749

Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,[2]
Some boundless contiguity of shade,
Where rumour of oppression and deceit,
Of unsuccessful or successful war,
Might never reach me more.
Ibid. Book II, The Timepiece, Line 1

Mountains interposed
Make enemies of nations, who had else
Like kindred drops been mingled into one.
Ibid. Line 17

Slaves cannot breathe in England; if their lungs
Receive our air, that moment they are free!
They touch our country, and their shackles fall.
Ibid. Line 40

Presume to lay their hand upon the ark[3]
Of her magnificent and awful cause.
Ibid. Line 231

Transforms old print
To zigzag manuscript, and cheats the eyes
Of gallery critics by a thousand arts.
Ibid. Line 363

Variety's the very spice of life.[4]
Ibid. Line 606

[1] See Bacon, page 121a.
[2] Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men! — *Jeremiah, IX, 2* See Byron, page 454b.
[3] Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it . . . and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah. — *2 Samuel, VI, 6–7*
[4] See Publilius Syrus, page 44b.

His head,
Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd.
The Task. Book II, The Timepiece, Line 702

Guilty splendour.
Ibid. Book III, The Garden, Line 70

I was a stricken deer [1] that left the herd
Long since.
Ibid. Line 108

Great contest follows, and much learned dust.
Ibid. Line 161

From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up.[2]
Ibid. Line 188

Riches have wings,[3] and grandeur is a dream.
Ibid. Line 265

Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too.
Ibid. Line 566

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
And while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
Throws up a steamy column, and the cups
That cheer but not inebriate wait on each,
So let us welcome peaceful evening in.
Ibid. Book IV, The Winter Evening, Line 36

'Tis pleasant, through the loopholes of retreat,
To peep at such a world, to see the stir
Of the great Babel; and not feel the crowd.
Ibid. Line 88

[1] See Shakespeare, page 176a.
[2] See Sydney Smith, page 419a.
[3] Riches certainly make themselves wings. — *Proverbs, XXIII, 5*

O Winter, ruler of the inverted year! [1]
The Task. Book IV, The Winter Evening, Line 120

With spots quadrangular of diamond form,
Ensanguined hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblems of untimely graves.
Ibid. Line 217

In indolent vacuity of thought.[2]
Ibid. Line 297

It seems the part of wisdom.
Ibid. Line 336

All learned, and all drunk!
Ibid. Line 478

Gloriously drunk, obey the important call.
Ibid. Line 510

Silently as a dream the fabric rose;
No sound of hammer or of saw was there.[3]
Ibid. Book V, The Winter Morning Walk, Line 144

But war's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at.
Ibid. Line 187

There is in souls a sympathy with sounds;
And as the mind is pitch'd the ear is pleased
With melting airs or martial, brisk or grave;
Some chord in unison with what we hear
Is touch'd within us, and the heart replies.
How soft the music of those village bells
Falling at intervals upon the ear
In cadence sweet!
The Task. Book VI, Winter Walk at Noon, Line 1

Here the heart
May give a useful lesson to the head,
And Learning wiser grow without his books.
Ibid. Line 85

Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd so much;
Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.
Ibid. Line 96

An honest man, close-button'd to the chin,
Broadcloth without, and a warm heart within.
Epistle to Joseph Hill [*1785*]

Shine by the side of every path we tread
With such a lustre, he that runs may read.[1]
Tirocinium [*1785*]. *Line 79*

Toll for the brave!
The brave that are no more,
All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore!
On the Loss of the Royal George [2] [*1791*]. *Stanza 1*

And still to love, though prest with ill,
In wintry age to feel no chill,
With me is to be lovely still,
My Mary!
To Mary [*1791*]. *Stanza 11*

Beware of desp'rate steps! The darkest day
(Live till tomorrow) will have pass'd away.
The Needless Alarm [*1794*]. *Moral*

[1] See Thomson, page 327b.

[2] See Samuel Johnson, page 340a.

[3] So that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any tool of iron heard in the house while it was in building. — *1 Kings, VI, 7*

No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung,
Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung,
Majestic silence!
REGINALD HEBER [1783–1826]: *Palestine*

[1] Write the vision, and make it plain, upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. — *Habakkuk, II, 2*

[2] The *Royal George* was an English man-of-war of 108 guns, which suddenly heeled over, under the strain caused by the shifting of her guns, while being refitted at Spithead, August 29, 1782. The commander, Admiral Kempenfeldt, and eight hundred of the sailors, marines, and visitors on board, were drowned.

I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau
If birds confabulate or no.
Pairing Time Anticipated
[Circa *1794*]

Misses! the tale that I relate
This lesson seems to carry,—
Choose not alone a proper mate,
But proper time to marry.
Ibid. Moral

Oh that those lips had language! Life has pass'd
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.
On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture [*1798*]

ERASMUS DARWIN
[1731–1802]

No radiant pearl which crested Fortune wears,
No gem that twinkling hangs from Beauty's ears,
Not the bright stars which Night's blue arch adorn,
Nor rising suns that gild the vernal morn,
Shine with such lustre as the tear that flows
Down Virtue's manly cheek for others' woes.
The Botanic Garden. Part II [*1789*], *Canto III, Line 459*

CHARLES LEE
[1731–1782]

Beware that your Northern laurels do not change to Southern willows.[1]
To General Horatio Gates after surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga [*October 17, 1777*]

BEILBY PORTEUS
[1731–1808]

One murder made a villain,
Millions, a hero. Princes were privileged
To kill, and numbers sanctified the crime.[1]
Death. Line 154

War its thousands slays, Peace, its ten thousands.
Ibid. Line 178

Love is something so divine,
Description would but make it less;
'Tis what I feel, but can't define,
'Tis what I know, but can't express.
On Love

GEORGE WASHINGTON
[1732–1799]

Labour to keep alive in your breast that little spark of celestial fire,—conscience.
Rule from the copybook of Washington when a schoolboy. Jared Sparks's *Life of Washington* [*1839*], *Vol. II, Page 109*

When is the time for brave men to exert themselves in the cause of liberty and their country, if this is not? Should any difficulties that they may have to encounter at this important crisis, deter them? God knows, there is not a difficulty, that you both [Schuyler and General Montgomery] very justly complain of, which I have not in an eminent degree experienced, that I am not every day experiencing; but we must bear up against them, and make the best of mankind as they are, since we cannot have them as we wish.
To Major General Philip Schuyler [*December 24, 1775*]

It follows then as certain as that night succeeds the day, that without a decisive Naval force we can do nothing definitive. And with it, every thing honourable and glorious.
To Lafayette [*November 15, 1781*]

If men are to be precluded from offering their sentiments on a matter, which may involve the most serious and alarming consequences that can invite the consideration of mankind, reason is

[1] Gates was later defeated by Cornwallis at Camden, South Carolina [August 16, 1780], and was relieved of his command.

[1] See Young, page 305a.

of no use to us; the freedom of speech may be taken away, and dumb and silent we may be led, like sheep to the slaughter.

Address to Officers of the Army [*March 15, 1783*]

Almighty God, we make our earnest prayer that Thou wilt keep the United States in Thy holy protection; that Thou wilt incline the hearts of the citizens to cultivate a spirit of subordination and obedience to government; to entertain a brotherly affection and love for one another and for their fellow-citizens of the United States at large.

Prayer after Inauguration [*1789*]

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.[1]

First Annual Address, to both Houses of Congress [*January 8, 1790*]

The basis of our political system is the right of the people to make and to alter their constitutions of government.

Farewell Address [*September 17, 1796*]

Let me now . . . warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the spirit of party.

Ibid.

Observe good faith and justice toward all nations. Cultivate peace and harmony with all. . . . The nation which indulges toward another an habitual hatred or an habitual fondness is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest.

Ibid.

It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world.

Ibid.

There can be no greater error than to expect or calculate upon real favors from nation to nation.

Ibid.

[1] See Horace, page 40b, and Burton, page 223a.

PIERRE DE BEAUMARCHAIS
[1732–1799]

I quickly laugh at everything, for fear of having to cry.[1]

Le Barbier de Séville [*1775*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

If you assure me that your intentions are honourable.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 6

JOHN ADAMS
[1735–1826]

All great changes are irksome to the human mind, especially those which are attended with great dangers and uncertain effects.

Letter to James Warren [*April 22, 1776*]

Yesterday the greatest question was decided which ever was debated in America; and a greater perhaps never was, nor will be, decided among men. A resolution was passed without one dissenting colony, that these United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States.

Letter to Abigail Adams [*July 3, 1776*]

The second day of July, 1776,[2] will be the most memorable epocha in the history of America. I am apt to believe that it will be celebrated by succeeding generations as the great anniversary festival. It ought to be commemorated as the day of deliverance, by solemn acts of devotion to God Almighty. It ought to be solemnized with pomp and parade, with shows, games, sports, guns, bells, bonfires, and illuminations, from one end of this continent to the other, from this time forward for evermore.

Ibid.

[1] Je me presse de rire de tout, de peur d'être obligé d'en pleurer.

See Byron, page 458b, and Lincoln, page 540a.

[2] On July 2, 1776, the resolution for independence, drafted by Richard Henry Lee of Virginia, was adopted by a committee including John Adams. On July 4 the Declaration of Independence was agreed to, en-

The happiness of society is the end of government.

Thoughts on Government [*1776*]

Fear is the foundation of most governments.

Ibid.

Where annual elections end, there slavery begins.

Ibid.

The judicial power ought to be distinct from both the legislative and executive, and independent upon both, that so it may be a check upon both.

Ibid.

A government of laws, and not of men.

Original Draft of Massachusetts Constitution [*1779*]

JAMES BEATTIE
[1735–1803]

He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.

The Hermit

ISAAC BICKERSTAFF
[1735–1812?]

There was a jolly miller once lived on the River Dee;
He worked and sang from morn till night; no lark more blithe than he.

Love in a Village [*1762*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

And this the burthen of his song, for ever used to be,
"I care for nobody, not I, if no one cares for me." [1]

Ibid.

JOHN LANGHORNE
[1735–1779]

The child of misery, baptized in tears.

The Country Justice. Part I

grossed, signed by John Hancock, and sent to the legislatures of the States.

[1] Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.

ROBERT BURNS [1759–1796]: *I Hae a Wife o' My Ain, St. 4*

I envy none, no, no, not I,
And no one envies me.

CHARLES MACKAY [1814–1889]: *The King and the Miller*

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE
[1735–1788]

The dews of summer nights did fall,
The moon (sweet regent of the sky) [1]
Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall
And many an oak that grew thereby.

Cumnor Hall [*1784*]. *Stanza 1*

For there's nae luck about the house,
There's nae luck at a';
There's little pleasure in the house
When our gudeman's awa.

The Mariner's Wife. Stanza 1

CHARLES JOSEPH, PRINCE DE LIGNE
[1735–1814]

The Congress doesn't run — it waltzes.[2]

Comment to La Garde–Chambonacs [*1814*]

PATRICK HENRY
[1736–1799]

Caesar had his Brutus; Charles the First his Cromwell; and George the Third ["Treason!" cried the Speaker] — *may profit by their example.* If *this* be treason, make the most of it.

Speech on the Stamp Act, House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia [*May 29, 1765*]

I am not a Virginian, but an American.

Speech in First Continental Congress, Philadelphia [*October 14, 1774*]

I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience. I know no way of judging of the future but by the past.[3]

Speech in Virginia Convention, St. John's Episcopal Church, Richmond, Virginia [*March 23, 1775*]

We are not weak if we make a proper

[1] Now Cynthia, named fair regent of the night. — GAY: *Trivia* [1716], *Book III*

[2] Le Congrès ne marche pas, il danse. Said of the Congress of Vienna.

[3] See Burke, page 361b.

use of those means which the God of Nature has placed in our power. . . . The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone; [1] it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.

Speech in Virginia Convention, St. John's Episcopal Church, Richmond, Virginia

Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!

Ibid.

EDWARD GIBBON
[1737–1794]

The various modes of worship, which prevailed in the Roman world, were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher, as equally false; and by the magistrate, as equally useful.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [1776–1788]. Chap. 2

The reign of Antoninus is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is indeed little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 3

It has been calculated by the ablest politicians that no State, without being soon exhausted, can maintain above the hundredth part of its members in arms and idleness.

Ibid. Chap. 5

In every deed of mischief he [Adronicus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 48

Our sympathy is cold to the relation of distant misery.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire. Chap. 49

The winds and waves are always on the side of the ablest navigators.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 68

Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave.

Ibid. Chap. 71

All that is human must retrograde if it do not advance.

Ibid.

I saw and loved.

Memoirs

On the approach of spring I withdrew without reluctance from the noisy and extensive scene of crowds without company, and dissipation without pleasure.

Ibid.

RUDOLF ERICH RASPE
[1737–1794]

What in the dark I had taken to be a stump of a little tree appearing above the snow, to which I had tied my horse, proved to have been the weathercock of the church steeple.

Travels of Baron Munchausen [1785]. Chap. 2

We all did our duty, which, in the patriot's, soldier's, and gentleman's language, is a very comprehensive word, of great honour, meaning, and import.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The sprigs took root in my horse's body, grew up, and formed a bower over me.

Ibid.

His tunes were frozen up in the horn, and came out now by thawing.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 6

If any of the company entertain a doubt of my veracity, I shall only say to such, I pity their want of faith.

Ibid.

[1] The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. — *Ecclesiastes, IX, 11*

[2] See Voltaire, page 325b.

[3] He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. — Edward Hyde, Earl of Clarendon [1608–1674]: *History of the Rebellion* [1702–1704], *Vol. III, Book 7, Sect. 84*

See Junius, page 1002a.

[1] See Voltaire, page 325b.

[2] See Plutarch, page 61a.

I had the very sling in my pocket which assisted David in slaying Goliath.

Travels of Baron Munchausen. Chap. 10

Upon this island of cheese grows great plenty of corn, the ears of which produce loaves of bread, ready made.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I have ever confined myself to facts.

Ibid.

A traveller has a right to relate and embellish his adventures as he pleases, and it is very unpolite to refuse that deference and applause they deserve.

Ibid. Chap. 21

There is a right and wrong handle to everything.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 30

THOMAS PAINE
[1737–1809]

From the east to the west blow the trumpet to arms!
Through the land let the sound of it flee;
Let the far and the near all unite, with a cheer,
In defence of our Liberty Tree.

The Liberty Tree [*July, 1775*]. *Stanza 4*

Society in every state is a blessing, but government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one.

Common Sense [*1776*]

Suspicion is the companion of mean souls, and the bane of all good society.

Ibid.

When we are planning for posterity, we ought to remember that virtue is not hereditary.

Ibid.

These are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of his country; but he that stands it *now*, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman. Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph. What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly; 'tis dearness only that gives everything its value. Heaven knows how to put a proper price upon its goods; and it would be strange indeed, if so celestial an article as *Freedom* should not be highly rated.

The American Crisis. No. I [*December 23, 1776*]

Panics, in some cases, have their uses; they produce as much good as hurt. Their duration is always short; the mind soon grows through them and acquires a firmer habit than before. But their peculiar advantage is, that they are the touchstone of sincerity and hypocrisy, and bring things and men to light, which might otherwise have lain forever undiscovered.

Ibid.

Not a place upon earth might be so happy as America. Her situation is remote from all the wrangling world, and she has nothing to do but to trade with them.

Ibid.

A bad cause will ever be supported by bad means and bad men.

Ibid. No. II [*January 13, 1777*]

Those who expect to reap the blessings of freedom must, like men, undergo the fatigue of supporting it.

Ibid. No. IV [*September 12, 1777*]

It is not a field of a few acres of ground, but a cause, that we are defending, and whether we defeat the enemy in one battle, or by degrees, the consequences will be the same.

Ibid.

We fight not to enslave, but to set a country free, and to make room upon the earth for honest men to live in.

Ibid.

It is the object only of war that makes it honourable. And if there was ever a *just* war since the world began, it is this in which America is now engaged.

Ibid. No. V [*March 21, 1778*]

[1] See Epictetus, page 65a.

Character is much easier kept than recovered.

The American Crisis. No. XIII [*April 19, 1783*]

War involves in its progress such a train of unforeseen and unsupposed circumstances that no human wisdom can calculate the end. It has but one thing certain, and that is to increase taxes.

Prospects on the Rubicon [*1787*]

[Burke] is not affected by the reality of distress touching his heart, but by the showy resemblance of it striking his imagination. He pities the plumage, but forgets the dying bird.

Rights of Man. Part I [*1791*]

My country is the world, and my religion is to do good.[1]

Ibid. Part II [*1792*], *Chap. 5*

And the final event to himself [Burke] has been, that, as he rose like a rocket, he fell like a stick.

Letter to the Addressers

I believe in one God and no more, and I hope for happiness beyond this life. I believe in the equality of man; and I believe that religious duties consist in doing justice, loving mercy, and endeavoring to make our fellow-creatures happy.

The Age of Reason [*1793*]. *Part I*

It is with a pious fraud as with a bad action; it begets a calamitous necessity of going on.

Ibid.

When authors and critics talk of the sublime, they see not how nearly it borders on the ridiculous.[2]

Ibid. Part II, Note

JACQUES DELILLE
[1738–1813]

Fate makes our relatives, choice makes our friends.

La Pitié [*1803*]. *Canto I*

[1] See W. L. Garrison, page 517a.
[2] See Napoleon, page 399b.

JOHN WOLCOT
("PETER PINDAR")
[1738–1819]

What rage for fame attends both great and small!
Better be damned than mentioned not at all.

To the Royal Academicians

Care to our coffin adds a nail, no doubt,
And every grin so merry draws one out.

Expostulatory Odes. XV

HESTER LYNCH THRALE
(PIOZZI)
[1739–1821]

The tree of deepest root is found
Least willing still to quit the ground:
'Twas therefore said by ancient sages,
That love of life increased with years
So much, that in our latter stages,
When pain grows sharp and sickness rages,
The greatest love of life appears.

Three Warnings

Johnson's conversation was by much too strong for a person accustomed to obsequiousness and flattery; it was mustard in a young child's mouth.

Quoted in BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson* [*1791*], *Vol. II, Page 396, Everyman Edition*

DANIEL BLISS
[1740–1806]

God wills us free, man wills us slaves,
I will as God wills, God's will be done.

Epitaph on gravestone of John Jack, "A Native of Africa, who died March 1773, aged about 60 years. Tho' born in a land of slavery he was born free."

JAMES BOSWELL
[1740–1795]

See also under SAMUEL JOHNSON

That favourite subject, Myself.

Letter to Temple [*July 26, 1763*]

We cannot tell the precise moment when friendship is formed. As in filling

a vessel drop by drop, there is at last a drop which makes it run over; so in a series of kindnesses there is at last one which makes the heart run over.

Life of Dr. Johnson [*1791*], *Everyman Edition, Vol. II, Page 122*

I think no innocent species of wit or pleasantry should be suppressed; and that a good pun may be admitted among the smaller excellencies of lively conversation.

Ibid. Page 537

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY
[1740–1778]

Rock of Ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee.

Rock of Ages [*1775*]. *Stanza 1*

LOUIS SÉBASTIEN MERCIER
[1740–1814]

Extremes meet.

Tableaux de Paris [*1782*]. *Vol. IV, Chap. 348, Title*

SÉBASTIEN R. N. CHAMFORT
[1741–1794]

The most wasted day of all is that on which we have not laughed.

Maxims and Thoughts. 1

Chance is a nickname for Providence.

Ibid. 62

JOHANN KASPAR LAVATER
[1741–1801]

Say not you know another entirely, till you have divided an inheritance with him.

Aphorisms on Man [1] [Circa *1788*]. *No. 157*

He who, when called upon to speak a disagreeable truth, tells it boldly and has done is both bolder and milder than he who nibbles in a low voice and never ceases nibbling.[1]

Aphorisms on Man. No. 302

Trust not him with your secrets, who, when left alone in your room, turns over your papers.

Ibid. No. 449

The public seldom forgive twice.

Ibid. No. 606

Venerate four characters: the sanguine, who has checked volatility and the rage for pleasure; the choleric who has subdued passion and pride; the phlegmatic emerged from indolence; and the melancholy who has dismissed avarice, suspicion and asperity.

Ibid. No. 609

If you mean to know yourself, interline such of these aphorisms as affect you agreeably in reading, and set a mark to such as left a sense of uneasiness with you; and then shew your copy to whom you please.

Ibid. No. 643

WILLIAM PALEY
[1743–1805]

Who can refute a sneer?

Moral Philosophy [*1785*]. *Vol. II, Book V, Chap. 9*

ANNA LETITIA (AIKIN) BARBAULD
[1743–1825]

Life! we've been long together
Through pleasant and through cloudy weather;
'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,—
Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
Then steal away, give little warning,
Choose thine own time;
Say not "Good night," but in some brighter clime
Bid me "Good morning."

Life. Stanza 3

This dead of midnight is the noon of thought.

A Summer's Evening Meditation

[1] These Aphorisms were much admired and privately annotated by WILLIAM BLAKE. See the one-volume edition of BLAKE'S *Poetry and Prose*, edited by GEOFFREY KEYNES.

[1] Blake's marginal comment on this was "Damn such!"

THOMAS JEFFERSON
[1743–1826]

A lively and lasting sense of filial duty is more effectually impressed on the mind of a son or daughter by reading King Lear, than by all the dry volumes of ethics, and divinity, that ever were written.

Letter to Robert Skipwith [*August 3, 1771*]

The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same time.

Summary View of the Rights of British America [*1774*]

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God [1] entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation. We hold these truths to be self-evident; that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights; [2] that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness; that to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; that whenever any form of government becomes destructive to these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new government, laying its foundation on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness.

Declaration of Independence [*July 4, 1776*]

[1] See Bolingbroke, page 304a.

[2] The phrase is frequently misquoted "inalienable."

All men are born free and equal, and have certain natural, essential and unalienable rights. — *Constitution of Massachusetts* [1778]

We must therefore . . . hold them [the British] as we hold the rest of mankind, enemies in war, in peace friends.

Declaration of Independence

And for the support of this declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

Ibid.

Ignorance is preferable to error; and he is less remote from the truth who believes nothing, than he who believes what is wrong.

Notes on the State of Virginia [*1781–1785*]. *Query VI*

A single zealot may commence persecutor, and better men be his victims.

Ibid. Query XVII

Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

Ibid. Query XVIII

Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God, if ever he had a chosen people, whose breasts He has made His peculiar deposit for substantial and genuine virtue.

Ibid. Query XIX

He who permits himself to tell a lie once, finds it much easier to do it a second and third time, till at length it becomes habitual; he tells lies without attending to it, and truths without the world's believing him. This falsehood of the tongue leads to that of the heart, and in time depraves all its good dispositions.

Letter to Peter Carr [*August 19, 1785*]

The basis of our government being the opinion of the people, the very first object should be to keep that right; and were it left to me to decide whether we should have a government without newspapers, or newspapers without a government, I should not hesitate a moment to prefer the latter.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington [*January 16, 1787*]

Experience declares that man is the only animal which devours his own kind; for I can apply no milder term to the governments of Europe, and to the general prey of the rich on the poor.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington [*January 16, 1787*]

I hold it, that a little rebellion, now and then, is a good thing, and as necessary in the political world as storms in the physical.

Letter to James Madison [*January 30, 1787*]

What country before ever existed a century and a half without a rebellion? . . . The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Letter to William Stevens Smith [*November 13, 1787*]

The republican is the only form of government which is not eternally at open or secret war with the rights of mankind.

Letter to William Hunter [*March 11, 1790*]

We are not to expect to be translated from despotism to liberty in a feather-bed.

Letter to Lafayette [*April 2, 1790*]

Let what will be said or done, preserve your *sang froid* immovably, and to every obstacle, oppose patience, perseverance, and soothing language.

Letter to William Short [*March 18, 1792*]

Delay is preferable to error.

Letter to George Washington [*May 16, 1792*]

Offices are as acceptable here as elsewhere, and whenever a man has cast a longing eye on them, a rottenness begins in his conduct.

Letter to Tench Coxe [*May 21, 1799*]

I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.

Letter to Dr. Benjamin Rush [*September 23, 1800*]

If there be any among us who would wish to dissolve this Union or to change its republican form, let them stand undisturbed as monuments of the safety with which error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1801*]

But would the honest patriot, in the full tide of successful experiment, abandon a government which has so far kept us free and firm, on the theoretic and visionary fear that this government, the world's best hope, may by possibility want energy to preserve itself?

Ibid.

Sometimes it is said that man cannot be trusted with the government of himself. Can he, then, be trusted with the government of others? Or have we found angels in the forms of kings to govern him? Let history answer this question.

Ibid.

Still one thing more, fellow citizens — a wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, which shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities.

Ibid.

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political; peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations — entangling alliances with none; . . . freedom of religion; freedom of the press; freedom of person under the protection of the *habeas corpus;* and trial by juries impartially selected — these principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us, and guided our steps through an age of revolution and reformation. The wisdom of our sages and the blood of our heroes have been devoted to their attainment. They should be the creed of our political faith

— the text of civil instruction — the touchstone by which to try the services of those we trust; and should we wander from them in moments of error or alarm, let us hasten to retrace our steps and to regain the road which alone leads to peace, liberty, and safety.

First Inaugural Address

Of the various executive abilities, no one excited more anxious concern than that of placing the interests of our fellow-citizens in the hands of honest men, with understanding sufficient for their stations.

Letter to Elias Shipman and Others of New Haven [*July 12, 1801*]

If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few; by resignation, none.

Ibid.

Whensoever hostile aggressions . . . require a resort to war, we must meet our duty and convince the world that we are just friends and brave enemies.

Letter to Andrew Jackson [*December 3, 1806*]

When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property.[1]

Remark to Baron von Humboldt [*1807*]

If, in my retirement to the humble station of a private citizen, I am accompanied with the esteem and approbation of my fellow citizens, trophies obtained by the blood-stained steel, or the tattered flags of the tented field, will never be envied. The care of human life and happiness, and not their destruction, is the first and only legitimate object of good government.

To the Republican Citizens of Washington County, Maryland [*March 31, 1809*]

Politics, like religion, hold up the torches of martyrdom to the reformers of error.

Letter to James Ogilvie [*August 4, 1811*]

[1] See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Burke, page 361b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

The earth belongs to the living, not to the dead.

Letter to John W. Eppes [*June 24, 1813*]

I agree with you that there is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds of this are virtue and talents.

Letter to John Adams [*October 28, 1813*]

Merchants have no country. The mere spot they stand on does not constitute so strong an attachment as that from which they draw their gains.

Letter to Horatio G. Spafford [*March 17, 1814*]

If a nation expects to be ignorant and free, in a state of civilization, it expects what never was and never will be.

Letter to Colonel Charles Yancey [*January 6, 1816*]

Enlighten the people generally, and tyranny and oppressions of body and mind will vanish like evil spirits at the dawn of day.

Letter to Du Pont de Nemours [*April 24, 1816*]

I have the consolation to reflect that during the period of my administration not a drop of the blood of a single fellow citizen was shed by the sword of war or of the law.

Letter to Count Dugnani, Papal Nuncio [*February 14, 1818*]

I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion.

Letter to William Charles Jarvis [*September 28, 1820*]

Amplification is the vice of modern oratory. It is an insult to an assembly of reasonable men, disgusting and revolting instead of persuading. Speeches measured by the hour, die by the hour.

Letter to David Harding, President of the Jefferson Debating Society of Hingham [*April 20, 1824*]

Men by their constitutions are naturally divided into two parties: 1. Those who fear and distrust the people, and wish to draw all powers from them into the hands of the higher classes. 2. Those who identify themselves with the people, have confidence in them, cherish and consider them as the most honest and safe, although not the most wise depository of the public interests. In every country these two parties exist; and in every one where they are free to think, speak, and write, they will declare themselves.

Letter to Henry Lee [August 10, 1824]

Never buy what you do not want, because it is cheap; it will be dear to you.

A Decalogue of Canons for Observation in Practical Life [February 21, 1825]

When angry, count ten before you speak; if very angry, an hundred.

Ibid.

The good old Dominion, the blessed mother of us all.

Thoughts on Lotteries [1826]

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES
[1787]

We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

Preamble

Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No person shall be convicted of Treason unless on the Testimony of two witnesses to the same overt act, or on confession in open court.

Article III, Section 3

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

First Amendment [1791]

JOSIAH QUINCY
[1744–1775]

Blandishments will not fascinate us, nor will threats of a "halter" intimidate. For, under God, we are determined that wheresoever, whensoever, or howsoever we shall be called to make our exit, we will die free men.

Observations on the Boston Port Bill [1774]

ROWLAND HILL
[1744–1833]

Why should the Devil have all the good tunes?

Sermons. Quoted in BROOME, *Life, Page 93*

HANNAH MORE
[1745–1833]

Since trifles make the sum of human things,
And half our misery from our foibles springs.

Sensibility

In men this blunder still you find,—
All think their little set mankind.

Florio and His Friend

Small habits well pursued betimes
May reach the dignity of crimes.

Ibid.

Some phrase that with the public took
Was all he read of any book.

Ibid.

WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD STOWELL
[1745–1836]

A dinner lubricates business.

Quoted in BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson, London edition [1835], Vol. VIII, Page 67*

The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.[1]

Quoted in CAMPBELL'S *Lives of the Lord Chancellors [1857], Vol. X, Chap. 212*

CHARLES DIBDIN
[1745–1814]

Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?
He was all for love, and a little for the bottle.

Captain Wattle and Miss Roe

Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling,
The darling of our crew;
No more he'll hear the tempest howling,
For death has broach'd him to.

Tom Bowling

Faithful below he did his duty,
But now he's gone aloft.

Ibid.

Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleasant, so jolly,
Though winds blew great guns, still he'd whistle and sing;
Jack loved his friend, and was true to his Molly,
And if honour gives greatness, was great as a king.

The Sailor's Consolation

WILLIAM PITT
[?–1840]

One night came on a hurricane,
The sea was mountains rolling,
When Barney Buntline turned his quid,
And said to Billy Bowling:
"A strong nor-wester's blowing, Bill;
Hark! don't ye hear it roar, now?
Lord help 'em, how I pities all
Unhappy folks on shore now!"

The Sailor's Consolation. Stanza 1

[1] The sweet simplicity of the three per cents. — DISRAELI: *Endymion* [1880], *Chap. 96*

JAMES HOOK
[1746–1827]

A little farm well tilled,
A little barn well filled,
A little wife well willed,
Give me, give me.

The Soldier's Return. Stanza 2

I like the farm well tilled,
And I like the house well filled,
But no wife at all
Give me, give me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR WILLIAM JONES
[1746–1794]

On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st while all around thee smiled;
So live, that sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou mayst smile, while all around thee weep.

From the Persian [1786]

CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY
[1746–1825]

Millions for defence, but not one cent for tribute.[1]

When Minister to the French Republic [1797]

JOHN PAUL JONES
[1747–1792]

I have not yet begun to fight.

Aboard the Bonhomme Richard,[2] September 23, 1779

JOHN O'KEEFFE
[1747–1833]

A glass is good, and a lass is good,
And a pipe to smoke in cold weather;

[1] Inscribed on the cenotaph in his memory in St. Michael's Church, Charleston, South Carolina. What Pinckney really said was more forcible — "not *a damned penny* for tribute."

[2] Engaged with the British frigate *Serapis*, off Flamborough Head, England.

The world is good, and the people are good,
And we're all good fellows together.
Sprigs of Laurel. Act II, Sc. 1

And why I'm so plump the reason I tell, —
Who leads a good life is sure to live well.
Merry Sherwood. A Friar of Orders Gray, Stanza 1

SAMUEL PARR [1]
[1747–1825]

Now that the old lion is dead, every ass thinks he may kick at him.
While dining with Sir Joshua Reynolds, after the death of Dr. Johnson. Quoted in BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], Vol. II, Page 612, Everyman Edition*

JOHN LOGAN
[1748–1788]

Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year.
To the Cuckoo

Oh could I fly, I'd fly with thee!
We'd make with joyful wing
Our annual visit o'er the globe,
Companions of the spring.
Ibid.

JOHN EDWIN
[1749–1790]

A man's ingress into the world is naked and bare,
His progress through the world is trouble and care;
And lastly, his egress out of the world, is nobody knows where.
If we do well here, we shall do well there:
I can tell you no more if I preach a whole year.
The Eccentricities of John Edwin [second edition, London, 1791], Vol. I, Page 74

[1] Dr. Parr composed the Latin epitaph for the monument to Dr. Johnson, placed in St. Paul's Cathedral, London, February, 1790.

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE
[1749–1832]

If you inquire what the people are like here, I must answer, "The same as everywhere!"
The Sorrows of Werther [1774–1787]. May 17th

The history of science is science itself; the history of the individual, the individual.
Mineralogy and Geology

Who never ate his bread in sorrow,
Who never spent the darksome hours
Weeping, and watching for the morrow, —
He knows you not, ye heavenly Powers.
Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship [1786–1830]. Book II, Chap. 13

Who longs in solitude to live,
Ah! soon his wish will gain:
Men hope and love, men get and give,
And leave him to his pain.
Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

Know'st thou the land where the lemon-trees bloom,
Where the gold orange glows in the deep thicket's gloom,
Where a wind ever soft from the blue heaven blows,
And the groves are of laurel and myrtle and rose? [1]
Ibid.

One ought, every day at least, to hear a little song, read a good poem, see a fine picture, and, if it were possible, to speak a few reasonable words.[2]
Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

To know of some one here and there whom we accord with, who is living on with us, even in silence, — this makes our earthly ball a peopled garden.
Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 5

Art is long, life short; [3] judgment difficult, opportunity transient.
Ibid. Chap. 9

[1] See Byron, page 455b.
[2] See Charles Eliot Norton, page 637b.
[3] See Hippocrates, page 22a.

Three things are to be looked to in a building: that it stand on the right spot; that it be securely founded; that it be successfully executed.

Elective Affinities[1] [*1808*]. *Book I, Chap. 9*

The sum which two married people owe to one another defies calculation. It is an infinite debt, which can only be discharged through all eternity.

Ibid.

A pretty foot is a great gift of nature.

Ibid. Chap. 11

One is never satisfied with a portrait of a person that one knows.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2

The fate of the architect is the strangest of all. How often he expends his whole soul, his whole heart and passion, to produce buildings into which he himself may never enter.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Let us live in as small a circle as we will, we are either debtors or creditors before we have had time to look round.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Mediocrity has no greater consolation than in the thought that genius is not immortal.

Ibid. Chap. 5

A teacher who can arouse a feeling for one single good action, for one single good poem, accomplishes more than he who fills our memory with rows on rows of natural objects, classified with name and form.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No one feels himself easy in a garden which does not look like the open country.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We lay aside letters never to read them again, and at last we destroy them out of discretion, and so disappears the most beautiful, the most immediate breath of life, irrecoverably for ourselves and for others.

Ibid. Chap. 9

[1] Translated by JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE [1818–1894].

Know'st thou yesterday, its aim and reason?
Work'st thou well today for worthier things?
Then calmly wait the morrow's hidden season,
And fear thou not what hap soe'er it brings.

Zahme Xenien. Book IV [*1821*]

If I work incessantly to the last, nature owes me another form of existence when the present one collapses.

Letter to Eckermann [*February 4, 1829*]

The artist may be well advised to keep his work to himself till it is completed, because no one can readily help him or advise him with it . . . but the scientist is wiser not to withhold a single finding or a single conjecture from publicity.

Essay on Experimentation

Man errs, while his struggle lasts.[1]

Faust [*1808–1832*], *Part I* [*1808*]. *Prologue in Heaven*

Two souls dwell, alas! in my breast.[2]

Ibid. Before the Gate

I am the spirit that always denies.[3]

Ibid. Study

My peace is gone,
My heart is heavy.[4]

Ibid. Gretchen at the Spinning Wheel

Who strives always to the utmost, him can we save.[5]

Ibid. Part II [*1832*]

He only earns his freedom and existence who daily conquers them anew.[6]

Ibid.

[1] Es irrt der Mensch, so lang er strebt.
[2] Zwei Seelen wohnen, ach! in meiner Brust.
[3] Ich bin der Geist der stets verneint.
[4] Meine Ruh' ist hin,
Mein Herz ist schwer.
[5] Wer immer strebens sich bemüht,
Den können wir erlösen.
[6] Nur der verdient sich Freiheit wie das Leben
Der täglich sie erobern muss.

I was fair, too, and that was my undoing! [1]

Faust. Part II

The Eternal Feminine draws us on.[2]

Ibid. Last line

Without haste, but without rest.[3]

Motto

More light! [4]

Last words

EDWARD JENNER
[1749–1823]

The hollow winds begin to blow;
The clouds look black, the glass is low;
The soot falls down, the spaniels sleep,
And spiders from their cobwebs peep.
'Twill surely rain; I see with sorrow
Our jaunt must be put off tomorrow.

Forty Signs of Rain

LADY ANNE BARNARD
[1750–1825]

When the sheep are in the fauld, and the kye's come hame,
And a' the weary warld to rest are gone,
The waes o' my heart fall in showers frae my ee,
Unkenn'd by my gudeman, who sleeps sound by me.

Auld Robin Gray [*1771*]. *Stanza 1*

So I will do my best a gude wife to be,
For Auld Robin Gray he is kind to me.

Ibid. Stanza 9

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN
[1750–1817]

It is the common fate of the indolent to see their rights become a prey to the active. The condition upon which God hath given liberty to man is eternal vigilance; [5] which condition if he break, servitude is at once the consequence of his crime and the punishment of his guilt.

Speech upon the Right of Election [*1790*]

JOHN TRUMBULL
[1750–1831]

But optics sharp it needs, I ween,
To see what is not to be seen.

McFingal [*1782*]. *Canto I, Line 67*

But as some muskets so contrive it
As oft to miss the mark they drive at,
And though well aimed at duck or plover,
Bear wide, and kick their owners over.

Ibid. Line 93

As though there were a tie
And obligation to posterity.
We get them, bear them, breed, and nurse:
What has posterity done for us?

Ibid. Canto II, Line 121

No man e'er felt the halter draw,
With good opinion of the law.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 489

RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN
[1751–1816]

Mrs. Malaprop. Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory.

The Rivals [*1775*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion.

Ibid.

A circulating library in a town is as an evergreen tree of diabolical knowledge.

Ibid.

A progeny of learning.

Ibid.

Don't let your simplicity be imposed on.

Ibid.

Never say more than is necessary.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

---

[1] Schön war ich auch, und das war mein Verderben.

[2] Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.

[3] Ohne Hast, aber ohne Rast.

[4] Mehr Licht!

[5] Commonly quoted: Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.

There is one safeguard known generally to the wise, which is an advantage and security to all, but especially to democracies as against despots. What is it? Distrust. — DEMOSTHENES [*circa* 385–322 B. C.]: *Philippic 2, Sect. 24*

I know you are laughing in your sleeve.

The Rivals. Act II, Sc. 1

He is the very pine-apple of politeness!

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

If I reprehend anything in this world, it is the use of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of epitaphs!

Ibid.

As headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the Nile.

Ibid.

Too civil by half.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they are the last people I should choose to have a visiting acquaintance with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

No caparisons, miss, if you please. Caparisons don't become a young woman.

Ibid. Sc. 2

We will not anticipate the past; so mind, young people, — our retrospection will be all to the future.

Ibid.

You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once, are you?

Ibid.

The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands; we should only spoil it by trying to explain it.

Ibid. Sc. 3

You're our envoy; lead the way, and we'll precede.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

There's nothing like being used to a thing.

Ibid. Sc. 3

My valour is certainly going! it is sneaking off! I feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palm of my hands!

Ibid.

I own the soft impeachment.

Ibid.

Thro' all the drama — whether damned or not —
Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.

Ibid. Epilogue

An apothecary should never be out of spirits.

St. Patrick's Day [*1775*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

A fluent tongue is the only thing a mother don't like her daughter to resemble her in.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Death's a debt; his mandamus binds all alike — no bail, no demurrer.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 4

I had rather follow you to your grave than see you owe your life to any but a regular-bred physician.

Ibid.

I ne'er could any lustre see
In eyes that would not look on me;
I ne'er saw nectar on a lip
But where my own did hope to sip.

The Duenna [*1775*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

I loved him for himself alone.

Ibid. Sc. 3

I was struck all of a heap.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A bumper of good liquor
Will end a contest quicker
Than justice, judge, or vicar.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 3

Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it has with politics.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers.

The School for Scandal [*1777*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where a neat rivulet of text shall meander through a meadow of margin.

Ibid.

You had no taste when you married me.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;
Here's to the widow of fifty;
Here's to the flaunting, extravagant quean,

[1] The government of a nation is often decided over a cup of coffee, or the fate of empires changed by an extra bottle of Johannisberg. — G. P. R. James: *Richelieu* [1829], *Chap. 16*

And here's to the housewife that's thrifty!
Let the toast pass;
Drink to the lass;
I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.

The School for Scandal. Act III, Sc. 3

An unforgiving eye, and a damned disinheriting countenance.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Be just before you're generous.

Ibid.

There is not a passion so strongly rooted in the human heart as envy.

The Critic [1779]. Act I, Sc. 1

The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous, licentious, abominable, infernal — Not that I ever read them! No, I make it a rule never to look into a newspaper.

Ibid.

Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be understood of the two!

Ibid. Sc. 2

A practitioner in panegyric, or, to speak more plainly, a professor of the art of puffing.

Ibid.

The number of those who undergo the fatigue of judging for themselves is very small indeed.[1]

Ibid.

Certainly nothing is unnatural that is not physically impossible.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Though hopeless love finds comfort in despair,
It never can endure a rival's bliss! [2]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

An oyster may be crossed in love.[2]

Ibid.

[1] See J. R. Lowell, page 603b, and Bryce, page 698a.

We must view with profound respect the infinite capacity of the human mind to resist the introduction of useful knowledge. — THOMAS RAYNESFORD LOUNSBURY [1838–1915]: Quoted in *The Freshman and His College* [1913], by FRANCIS CUMMINS LOCKWOOD, *P. 44*

[2] From the interpolated tragedy, *The Spanish Armada.*

The Right Honorable gentleman is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his imagination for his facts.

Sheridaniana. Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas

You write with ease to show your breeding,
But easy writing's curst hard reading.

Clio's Protest. In THOMAS MOORE'S *Life of Sheridan [1825], Vol. I, Page 155*

JAMES MADISON
[1751–1836]

To secure the public good, and private rights, against the danger of . . . faction, and at the same time to preserve the spirit and form of popular government, is then the great object to which our inquiries are directed.

The Federalist [1787–1788]. No. 10

I believe there are more instances of the abridgment of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations.

Speech in the Virginia Convention [June 16, 1788]

JOHANN HEINRICH VOSS
[1751–1826]

Who does not love wine, women, and song
Remains a fool his whole life long.[1]

Couplet

PHILIP FRENEAU
[1752–1832]

From Susquehanna's utmost springs
Where savage tribes pursue their game,
His blanket tied with yellow strings,
A shepherd of the forest came.

The Indian Student. Stanza 1

[1] Wer nicht liebt Wein, Weib und Gesang,
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.

The couplet has also been attributed to Luther, apparently on no better authority than an eighteenth-century jingle in which "Luther" is needed to rhyme with "Futter." It is REDLICH who ascribes it to Voss.

In spite of all the learned have said,
I still my old opinion keep;
The posture that we give the dead
Points out the soul's eternal sleep.
The Indian Burying-Ground. Stanza 1

Then rushed to meet the insulting foe;
They took the spear, but left the shield.[1]
To the Memory of the Americans who Fell at Eutaw [September 8, 1781]

LEONARD McNALLY
[1752–1820]

On Richmond Hill there lived a lass
More bright than May-day morn;
Whose smiles all other maids' surpass,
A rose without a thorn.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. Stanza 1

ROBERT HAWKER
[1753–1827]

Lord, dismiss us with thy blessing,
Hope, and comfort from above;
Let us each, thy peace possessing,
Triumph in redeeming love.
Benediction

MADAME ROLAND
[1754–1793]

O Liberty! Liberty! what crimes are committed in thy name!
LAMARTINE: *Histoire des Girondins [1847]*

JOEL BARLOW
[1754–1813]

The laws of husking every wight can tell —
And sure no laws he ever keeps so well:
For each red ear a general kiss he gains.
Hasty-Pudding

[1] When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatched the spear, but left the shield.
SCOTT: *Marmion* [1808], *Introduction to Canto III*

WILLIAM DRENNAN
[1754–1820]

Nor one feeling of vengeance presume to defile
The cause, or the men, of the Emerald Isle.[1]
Erin [1795]. Stanza 3

GEORGE CRABBE
[1754–1832]

Books cannot always please, however good;
Minds are not ever craving for their food.
The Borough [1810]. Letter XXIV, Schools

In idle wishes fools supinely stay;
Be there a will, and wisdom finds a way.
The Birth of Flattery

Cut and come again.
Tales [1812]. VII, The Widow's Tale

But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he would abide.
Ibid. XV, The Squire and the Priest

And took for truth the test of ridicule.[2]
Tales of the Hall [1819]. Book VIII, The Sisters

Time has touched me gently in his race,
And left no odious furrows in my face.
Ibid. Book XVII, The Widow

[1] The first known use of this appellation for Ireland.

[2] How comes it to pass, then, that we appear such cowards in reasoning, and are so afraid to stand the test of ridicule? — ANTHONY COOPER, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY [1671–1713]: *Characteristics, A Letter Concerning Enthusiasm, Sect. 2*

Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — SHAFTESBURY: *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour, Sect. 1*

'Twas the saying of an ancient sage (Gorgias Leontinus, *apud* Aristotle's "Rhetoric," lib. iii. c. 18), that humour was the only test of gravity, and gravity of humour. For a subject which would not bear raillery was suspicious; and a jest which would not bear a serious examination was certainly false wit. — *Ibid., Sect. 5*

The ring, so worn as you behold,
So thin, so pale, is yet of gold.
A Marriage Ring

CHARLES MAURICE DE TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD
[1754–1838]

Black as the devil,
Hot as hell,
Pure as an angel,
Sweet as love.[1]
Recipe for Coffee

They have learned nothing, and forgotten nothing.[2]
Attributed to Talleyrand by the Chevalier de Panat in a letter to Mallet du Pan [*January, 1796*]

It is the beginning of the end.[3]
Quoted in EDOUARD FOURNIER: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire* [*1857*]

BERTRAND BARÈRE
[1755–1841]

The tree of liberty only grows when watered by the blood of tyrants.
Speech in the National Convention [*1792*]

It is only the dead who do not return.
Speech [*1794*]

HENRY LEE
[1756–1818]

To the memory of the Man, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen.
Resolutions Presented to the House of Representatives on the Death of Washington [*December, 1799*]

[1] Noir comme le diable,
Chaud comme l'enfer,
Pur comme un ange,
Doux comme l'amour.
This appears as an inscription on many old coffeepots.

[2] Ils n'ont rien appris, ni rien oublié. Said of the Bourbons.

[3] "C'est le commencement de la fin." Reported to have been Talleyrand's comment on receiving the news of the battle of Borodino in 1812.

JAMES GILLRAY
[1757–1815]

The Old Lady of Threadneedle Street.[1]
Title of cartoon [*1797*]

WILLIAM BLAKE
[1757–1827]

How sweet I roam'd from field to field,
And tasted all the summer's pride,
Till I the prince of love beheld
Who in the sunny beams did glide.
Poetical Sketches [*1783*]. *Song, Stanza 1*

He loves to sit and hear me sing,
Then, laughing, sports and plays with me;
Then stretches out my golden wing,
And mocks my loss of liberty.
Ibid. Stanza 4

My silks and fine array,
My smiles and languish'd air,
By love are driv'n away;
And mournful lean despair
Brings me yew to deck my grave:
Such end true lovers have.
Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

Like a fiend in a cloud,
With howling woe,
After night I do crowd,
And with night will go;
I turn my back to the east,
From whence comforts have increas'd;
For light doth seize my brain
With frantic pain.
Ibid. Mad Song, Stanza 3

How have you left the ancient love
That bards of old enjoy'd in you!
The languid strings do scarcely move!
The sound is forc'd, the notes are few!
Ibid. To the Muses, Stanza 4

Does the eagle know what is in the pit?
Or wilt thou go ask the mole?
Can Wisdom be put in a silver rod?
Or Love in a golden bowl?
The Book of Thel [*1789*]. *Thel's Motto*

[1] The Bank of England.

Piping down the valleys wild,
Piping songs of pleasant glee,
On a cloud I saw a child.
Songs of Innocence [*1789*]. *Introduction, Stanza 1*

And I made a rural pen,
And I stain'd the water clear,
And I wrote my happy songs
Every child may joy to hear.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Little Lamb, who made thee?
Dost thou know who made thee?
Gave thee life, and bid thee feed
By the stream and o'er the mead;
Gave thee clothing of delight,
Softest clothing, woolly, bright.
Ibid. The Lamb, Stanza 1

My mother bore me in the southern wild,
And I am black, but O! my soul is white;
White as an angel is the English child,
But I am black, as if bereav'd of light.
Ibid. The Little Black Boy, Stanza 1

"And we are put on earth a little space,
That we may learn to bear the beams of love;
And these black bodies and this sunburnt face
Is but a cloud, and like a shady grove."
Ibid. Stanza 4

I'll shade him from the heat, till he can bear
To lean in joy upon our father's knee;
And then I'll stand and stroke his silver hair,
And be like him, and he will then love me.
Ibid. Stanza 7

When my mother died I was very young,
And my father sold me while yet my tongue
Could scarcely cry "'weep! 'weep! 'weep!"
So your chimneys I sweep, and in soot I sleep.
Ibid. The Chimney Sweeper, Stanza 1

To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love
All pray in their distress;
And to these virtues of delight
Return their thankfulness.
Songs of Innocence. The Divine Image, Stanza 1

The moon like a flower
In heaven's high bower,
With silent delight
Sits and smiles on the night.
Ibid. Night, Stanza 1

And there the lion's ruddy eyes
Shall flow with tears of gold,
And pitying the tender cries,
And walking round the fold,
Saying "Wrath, by his meekness,
And by his health, sickness,
Is driven away
From our immortal day."
Ibid. Stanza 5

"For, wash'd in life's river,
My bright mane for ever
Shall shine like the gold
As I guard o'er the fold."
Ibid. Stanza 6

When the voices of children are heard on the green
And laughing is heard on the hill,
My heart is at rest within my breast
And everything else is still.
Ibid. Nurse's Song, Stanza 1

Can I see another's woe,
And not be in sorrow too?
Can I see another's grief,
And not seek for kind relief?
Ibid. On Another's Sorrow, Stanza 1

Rintrah roars and shakes his fires in the burden'd air;
Hungry clouds swag on the deep.
The Marriage of Heaven and Hell [Circa *1793*]. *The Argument*

The busy bee has no time for sorrow.
Ibid. Proverbs of Hell

No bird soars too high, if he soars with his own wings.
Ibid.

The pride of the peacock is the glory of God.

The lust of the goat is the bounty of God.

The wrath of the lion is the wisdom of God.

The nakedness of woman is the work of God.

The Marriage of Heaven and Hell. Proverbs of Hell

Think in the morning. Act in the noon. Eat in the evening. Sleep in the night.

Ibid.

The weak in courage is strong in cunning.

Ibid.

Improvement makes straight roads; but the crooked roads without improvement are roads of genius.

Ibid.

Never seek to tell thy love
Love that never told can be;
For the gentle wind does move
Silently, invisibly.

I told my love, I told my love,
I told her all my heart,
Trembling, cold, in ghastly fears —
Ah, she doth depart.

Soon as she was gone from me
A traveller came by
Silently, invisibly —
O, was no deny.

Poems from MSS. [Circa *1793*]. *Untitled Poem*

I asked a thief to steal me a peach:
He turned up his eyes.
I ask'd a lithe lady to lie her down:
Holy and meek she cries.

As soon as I went an angel came:
He wink'd at the thief
And smil'd at the dame,
And without one word spoke
Had a peach from the tree,
And 'twixt earnest and joke
Enjoy'd the Lady.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

Sleep, Sleep, beauty bright
Dreaming o'er the joys of night.
Sleep, Sleep: in thy sleep
Little sorrows sit and weep.

Ibid. A Cradle Song, Stanza 1

Love to faults is always blind,
Always is to joy inclin'd,
Lawless, wing'd, and unconfin'd,
And breaks all chains from every mind.

Poems from MSS. Untitled Poem

The sword sung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field:
The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

Abstinence sows sand all over
The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,
But desire gratified
Plants fruits of life and beauty there.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

If you trap the moment before it's ripe,
The tears of repentance you'll certainly wipe;
But if once you let the ripe moment go
You can never wipe off the tears of woe.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

He who binds to himself a joy
Does the winged life destroy;
But he who kisses the joy as it flies
Lives in eternity's sun rise.

Ibid. Eternity

What is it men in women do require?
The lineaments of Gratified Desire.
What is it women do in men require?
The lineaments of Gratified Desire.

Ibid. The Question Answer'd

The look of love alarms
Because 'tis fill'd with fire;
But the look of soft deceit
Shall win the lover's hire.

Ibid. Untitled Poem

Hear the voice of the Bard!
Who Present, Past, and Future, sees;
Whose ears have heard
The Holy Word
That walk'd among the ancient trees.

Songs of Experience [*1794*]. *Introduction, Stanza 1*

"Turn away no more;
Why wilt thou turn away?
The starry floor,
The wat'ry shore,
Is giv'n thee till the break of day." [1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

"Love seeketh not itself to please,
Nor for itself hath any care,

[1] See Milton, page 246b.

But for another gives its ease,
And builds a Heaven in Hell's despair."

Songs of Experience. The Clod and the Pebble, Stanza 1

"Love seeketh only self to please,
To bind another to its delight,
Joys in another's loss of ease,
And builds a Hell in Heaven's despite."

Ibid. Stanza 3

O Rose, thou art sick!
The invisible worm
That flied in the night,
In the howling storm,

Has found out thy bed
Of crimson joy,
And his dark secret love
Does thy life destroy.

Ibid. The Sick Rose.

Little Fly,
Thy summer's play
My thoughtless hand
Has brush'd away.

Ibid. The Fly, Stanza 1

Am not I
A fly like thee?
Or art not thou
A man like me?

Ibid. Stanza 2

For I dance,
And drink, and sing,
Till some blind hand
Shall brush my wing.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

Ibid. The Tiger, Stanza 1

In what distant deeps or skies
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?
On what wings dare he aspire?
What the hand dare seize the fire?

Ibid. Stanza 2

What the hammer? what the chain?
In what furnace was thy brain?
What the anvil? what dread grasp
Dare its deadly terrors clasp?

Ibid. Stanza 4

When the stars threw down their spears,
And water'd heaven with their tears,
Did he smile his work to see?
Did he who made the Lamb make thee?

Songs of Experience. The Tiger, Stanza 5

In every cry of every man,
In every infant's cry of fear,
In every voice, in every ban,
The mind-forg'd manacles I hear.

Ibid. London, Stanza 2

But most thro' midnight streets I hear
How the youthful harlot's curse
Blasts the new born infant's tear,
And blights with plagues the marriage hearse.

Ibid. Stanza 4

My mother groan'd! my father wept.
Into the dangerous world I leapt:
Helpless, naked, piping loud:
Like a fiend hid in a cloud.

Ibid. Infant Sorrow, Stanza 1

I was angry with my friend:
I told my wrath, my wrath did end.
I was angry with my foe:
I told it not, my wrath did grow.

Ibid. A Poison Tree, Stanza 1

Cruelty has a human heart,
And jealousy a human face;
Terror the human form divine,
And secrecy the human dress.

Ibid. A Divine Image, Stanza 1

My spectre around me night and day
Like a wild beast guards my way.
My emanation far within
Weeps incessantly for my sin.

Poems From MSS. [Circa *1800–1803*]. *Untitled Poem, Stanza 1*

And throughout all eternity
I forgive you, you forgive me.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Mock on, mock on, Voltaire, Rousseau;
Mock on, mock on: 'tis all in vain!
You throw the sand against the wind,
And the wind blows it back again.

Ibid. Untitled Poem, Stanza 1

Terror in the house does roar,
But Pity stands before the door.

Ibid. Fragment

There is a smile of love,
And there is a smile of deceit,

And there is a smile of smiles
In which these two smiles meet.
Poems [Circa *1803*]. *The Smile, Stanza 1*

And there is a frown of hate,
And there is a frown of disdain,
And there is a frown of frowns
Which you strive to forget in vain.
Ibid. Stanza 2

For it sticks in the heart's deep core
And it sticks in the deep back bone;
And no smile that ever was smil'd,
But only one smile alone.
Ibid. Stanza 3

To see a world in a grain of sand
And a heaven in a wild flower,
Hold infinity in the palm of your hand
And eternity in an hour.
Ibid. Auguries of Innocence, Line 1

A robin redbreast in a cage
Puts all Heaven in a rage.
Ibid. Line 5

A dog starv'd at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the state.
Ibid. Line 9

He who shall hurt the little wren
Shall never be belov'd by men.
Ibid. Line 29

A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.
Ibid. Line 53

Every tear from every eye
Becomes a babe in eternity.
Ibid. Line 67

He who shall teach the child to doubt
The rotting grave shall ne'er get out.
Ibid. Line 77

He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the sun and moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.
Ibid. Line 97

The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding sheet.
Ibid. Line 105

Every night and every morn
Some to misery are born.
Every morn and every night
Some are born to sweet delight.
Ibid. Line 109

And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?
Milton [*1804–1808*]. *Stanza 1*

And did the countenance divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
And was Jerusalem builded here
Among those dark Satanic mills?
Ibid. Stanza 2

Bring me my bow of burning gold:
Bring me my arrows of desire:
Bring me my spear: O clouds unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I will not cease from mental fight,
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand
Till we have built Jerusalem
In England's green and pleasant land.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The Angel that presided at my birth
Said: "Little creature, formed of joy and mirth,
Go, love without the help of any thing on earth."
Fragment [Circa *1810*]

The vision of Christ that thou dost see
Is my vision's greatest enemy:
Thine has a great hook nose like thine,
Mine has a snub nose like to mine.
The Everlasting Gospel [Circa *1818*]

Both read the Bible day and night,
But thou read'st black where I read white.
Ibid.

This life's dim windows of the soul
Distorts the heavens from pole to pole
And leads you to believe a lie
When you see with, not thro', the eye
That was born in a night to perish in a night.
Ibid.

Poetry fettered fetters the human race. Nations are destroyed or flourish in proportion as their poetry, painting, and music are destroyed or flourish.
Jerusalem [*1804–1820*]. *Chap. I, Preface*

For a tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an angel king,

And the bitter groan of a martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow.
Jerusalem. Chap. II, Sect. 52

England! awake! awake! awake!
Jerusalem thy sister calls!
Why wilt thou sleep the sleep of death
And close her from thy ancient walls?
Ibid. Chap. III, Sect. 77, Stanza 1

And now the time returns again:
Our souls exult, and London's towers
Receive the Lamb of God to dwell
In England's green and pleasant bowers.
Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN PHILIP KEMBLE
[1757–1823]

Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But — why did you kick me down stairs?
The Panel. Act I, Sc. 1

ROYALL TYLER [1]
[1757–1826]

Why should our thoughts to distant countries roam,
When each refinement may be found at home?
The Contrast [*1787*]. *Prologue*

This outlandish lingo.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

By the living jingo, you look so topping, I took you for one of the agents to Congress.
Ibid.

Since General Shays has sneaked off and given us the bag to hold.
Ibid.

I am at the end of my tether.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

[1] Tyler was born in Boston, was graduated from Harvard, practiced law, and helped to suppress Shays's Rebellion. Three weeks after seeing *The School for Scandal* in New York, he wrote *The Contrast*, the second play to be written by an American. He also wrote a novel, *The Algerine Captive* [1797], and was Chief Justice of the State Supreme Court in Vermont from 1807 to 1813.

JAMES MONROE
[1758–1831]

National honor is national property of the highest value.
First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1817*]

The American continents . . . are henceforth not to be considered as subjects for future colonization by any European powers.
Annual Message to Congress [*December, 1823*] (*The Monroe Doctrine*)

We owe it, therefore, to candor, and to the amicable relations existing between the United States and those powers to declare that we should consider any attempt on their part to extend their system to any portion of this hemisphere as dangerous to our peace and safety. With the existing colonies or dependencies of any European power we . . . shall not interfere. But with the governments . . . whose independence we have . . . acknowledged, we could not view any interposition for the purpose of oppressing them, or controlling, in any other manner, their destiny, by any European power, in any other light than as a manifestation of an unfriendly disposition towards the United States.
Ibid.

HORATIO NELSON
[1758–1805]

In the battle off Cape St. Vincent, Nelson gave orders for boarding the *San Josef*, exclaiming "Westminster Abbey, or victory!"
SOUTHEY'S *Life of Nelson* [*1813*]. *Vol. I*

England expects every man will do his duty.[1]
Ibid. Vol. II [*Battle of Trafalgar*]

[1] This famous sentence is thus first reported: "Say to the fleet, England confides that every man will do his duty." Captain Pasco, Nelson's flag lieutenant, suggested substituting "expects" for "confides," which was

Kiss me, Hardy.

SOUTHEY'S *Life of Nelson. Vol. II* [*Battle of Trafalgar*]

May the great God, whom I worship, grant to my country and for the benefit of Europe in general, a great and glorious victory, and may no misconduct in anyone tarnish it, and may humanity after the victory be the predominant feature in the British fleet.

Prayer written in his diary [*October 21, 1805*]

ROBERT BURNS
[1759–1796]

Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie,
O, what a panic's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty
Wi' bickering brattle!

To a Mouse [*1785*]. *Stanza 1*

I'm truly sorry man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The best laid schemes o' mice and men
Gang aft a-gley;
An' lea'e us nought but grief and pain,
For promis'd joy.

Ibid. Stanza 7

When chill November's surly blast
Made fields and forests bare.

Man Was Made to Mourn [*1786*]. *Stanza 1*

Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Beneath the milk-white thorn that scents the evening gale.

The Cotter's Saturday Night [*1786*]. *Stanza 9*

He wales a portion with judicious care;
And "Let us worship God," he says, with solemn air.

Ibid. Stanza 12

From scenes like these, old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered abroad:

Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,[1]
"An honest man's the noblest work of God." [2]

The Cotter's Saturday Night. Stanza 19

Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire.

First Epistle to J. Lapraik [*1786*]. *Stanza 13*

Gif ye want ae friend that's true,
I'm on your list.

Ibid. Stanza 15

I winna blaw about mysel,
As ill I like my fauts to tell.

Ibid. Stanza 16

My worthy friend, ne'er grudge an' carp,
Tho' Fortune use you hard an' sharp.

Second Epistle to J. Lapraik [*1786*]. *Stanza 8*

The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfills great Nature's plan,
And none but he.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Morality, thou deadly bane,
Thy tens o' thousands thou hast slain!

A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton [*1786*]

It's hardly in a body's pow'r,
To keep, at times, frae being sour.

Epistle to Davie [*1786*]. *Stanza 2*

O Life! how pleasant, in thy morning,
Young Fancy's rays the hills adorning!
Cold-pausing Caution's lesson scorning,
We frisk away,
Like schoolboys, at th' expected warning,
To joy an' play.

Epistle to James Smith [*1786*]. *Stanza 15*

Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven;
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from heaven.

The Vision [*1786*]. *II, Stanza 18*

[1] See Goldsmith, page 355b.
[2] See Pope, pages 317b–318a.

---

adopted. Captain Blackwood, who commanded the *Euryalus*, says that the correction suggested was from "Nelson expects" to "England expects."

And, like a passing thought, she fled
In light away.
The Vision. II, Stanza 24

His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar
Showed him the gentleman an' scholar.
The Twa Dogs [*1786*]. *Stanza 3*

An' there began a lang digression
About the lords o' the creation.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Oh wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursels as others see us!
It wad frae monie a blunder free us,
An' foolish notion.
To a Louse [*1786*]. *Stanza 8*

Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flow'r,
Thou's met me in an evil hour;
For I maun crush amang the stoure
Thy slender stem:
To spare thee now is past my pow'r,
Thou bonie gem.
To a Mountain Daisy [*1786*]. *Stanza 1*

Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate,
Full on thy bloom.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 9

O life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road,
To wretches such as I!
Despondency [*1786*]. *Stanza 1*

Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon.
Epistle to a Young Friend [*1786*]. *Stanza 1*

A man may tak a neebor's part,
Yet hae nae cash to spare him.
Ibid. Stanza 4

I waive the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But, och! it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling!
Ibid. Stanza 6

To catch Dame Fortune's golden smile,
Assiduous wait upon her;
And gather gear by ev'ry wile
That's justified by honor:
Not for to hide it in a hedge,
Nor for a train-attendant;
But for the glorious privilege
Of being independent.
Ibid. Stanza 7

[1] See Edward Young, page 306a.

An atheist's laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended!
Epistle to a Young Friend. Stanza 9

There's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In every hour that passes, O:
What signifies the life o' man,
An' 't were nae for the lasses, O.
Green Grow the Rashes, O [*1787*]. *Stanza 1*

Auld Nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes, O:
Her prentice han' she try'd on man,
An' then she made the lasses, O.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Green grow the rashes, O;
Green grow the rashes, O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent among the lasses, O.
Ibid. Chorus

Some books are lies frae end to end.
Death and Dr. Hornbook [*1787*]. *Stanza 1*

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.
John Barleycorn [*1787*]. *Stanza 3*

Affliction's sons are brothers in distress;
A brother to relieve, — how exquisite the bliss!
A Winter Night [*1787*]. *Stanza 8*

A dear-lov'd lad, convenience snug,
A treach'rous inclination —
But, let me whisper i' your lug,
Ye're aiblins nae temptation.
Address to the Unco Guid [*1787*]. *Stanza 6*

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human:
One point must still be greatly dark,
The moving *why* they do it;
And just as lamely can ye mark
How far perhaps they rue it.
Ibid. Stanza 7

O, my luve is like a red, red rose,
That's newly sprung in June.
O, my luve is like the melodie,
That's sweetly play'd in tune.
Johnson's Musical Museum [*1787–1796*]. *A Red, Red Rose, Stanza 1*

Contented wi' little, and cantie wi' mair.
Johnson's Musical Museum. Contented wi' Little, Stanza 1

Ye banks and braes o' bonie Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care!
Thou'll break my heart, thou warbling bird,
That wantons thro' the flowering thorn!
Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return.
Ibid. The Banks o' Doon, Stanza 1

Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.
Ibid. Sensibility How Charming, Stanza 4

Ae fond kiss, and then we sever!
Ae farewell, and then forever!
Ibid. Ae Fond Kiss, Stanza 1

But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love for ever.[1]
Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted.
Ibid. Stanza 2

It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand.
Ibid. It Was A' For Our Rightfu' King, Stanza 1

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain.
Ibid. Stanza 2

He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With adieu for evermore,
My dear —
And adieu for evermore!
Ibid. Stanza 3

John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquent,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonie brow was brent;
But now your brow is beld, John,
Your locks are like the snaw,
But blessings on your frosty pow,
John Anderson my jo!
Johnson's Musical Museum. John Anderson My Jo, Stanza 1

John Anderson my jo, John,
We clamb the hill thegither,
And monie a cantie day, John,
We've had wi' ane anither;
Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we'll go,
And sleep thegither at the foot,
John Anderson my jo!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North,
The birthplace of valour, the country of worth!
Wherever I wander, wherever I rove,
The hills of the Highlands for ever I love.
Ibid. My Heart's in the Highlands, Stanza 1

My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer.
Ibid. Chorus

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And auld lang syne!
Auld Lang Syne [*1788*]. *Stanza 1*

For auld lang syne, my dear,
For auld lang syne,
We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!
Ibid. Chorus

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes!
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise!
My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring stream —
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream!
Sweet Afton [*1789*]. *Stanza 1*

Thou stock dove whose echo resounds thro' the glen,
Ye wild whistling blackbirds in yon thorny den,

[1] See Samuel Rogers, page 396b, and Halleck, page 462b.

Thou green-crested lapwing, thy screaming forbear —
I charge you, disturb not my slumbering fair!
Sweet Afton. Stanza 2

To make a happy fireside clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life.
Epistle to Dr. Blacklock [*1789*]. *Stanza 9*

This day Time winds th' exhausted chain,
To run the twelvemonth's length again.
New Year's Day, 1791. Stanza 1

The voice of Nature loudly cries,
And many a message from the skies,
That something in us never dies.
Ibid. Stanza 3

When Nature her great masterpiece design'd,
And fram'd her last, best work, the human mind,
Her eye intent on all the wondrous plan,
She form'd of various stuff the various Man.
To Robert Graham [*1791*]. *Stanza 1*

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.
My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing [*1792*]. *Chorus*

The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie;
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary.
Highland Mary [*1792*]. *Stanza 2*

But, oh! fell death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early.
Ibid. Stanza 3

If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it;
A chiel's amang you takin' notes,
And faith he'll prent it.
On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations thro' Scotland [*1793*]. *Stanza 1*

Some hae meat and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat, and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.
The Selkirk Grace [*1793*]

O Mary, at thy window be!
It is the wish'd, the trysted hour.
Mary Morison [*1793*]. *Stanza 1*

The lovely Mary Morison!
Ibid.

Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.
Tam o' Shanter [*1793*]. *Stanza 1*

Ah, gentle dames! it gars me greet
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthened, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises.
Ibid. Stanza 4

His ancient, trusty, drouthy cronie;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither, —
They had been fou for weeks thegither.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The landlady and Tam grew gracious
Wi' secret favours, sweet and precious.
Ibid.

The landlord's laugh was ready chorus.
Ibid.

Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious.
Ibid. Stanza 6

But pleasures are like poppies spread,
You seize the flower, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river,
A moment white, then melts forever.
Ibid. Stanza 7

That hour, o' night's black arch the keystane.
Ibid.

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn,
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!
Ibid. Stanza 11

As Tammie glow'red, amazed, and curious,
The mirth and fun grew fast and furious.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Her cutty sark,[1] o' Paisley harn,
That while a lassie she had worn,
In longitude tho' sorely scanty,
It was her best, and she was vauntie,
Tam o' Shanter. Stanza 16

Life is but a day at most,
Sprung from night, — in darkness lost:
Hope not sunshine ev'ry hour,
Fear not clouds will always lour.
Written in Friars Carse Hermitage [*1793*]. *Stanza 2*

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed
Or to victorie!
Scots, Wha Hae [*1794*]. *Stanza 1*

Now's the day, and now's the hour:
See the front o' battle lour,
See approach proud Edward's power —
Chains and slaverie!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Lay the proud usurpers low!
Tyrants fall in every foe!
Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do, or die!
Ibid. Stanza 6

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that.
Is There for Honest Poverty [*1795*]. *Stanza 1*

A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that.
Ibid. Stanza 4

For a' that, and a' that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that,
I've lost but ane, I've twa behin',
I've wife eneugh for a' that.
Posthumous Pieces. The Jolly Beggars, Chorus

God knows, I'm no the thing I should be,
Nor am I even the thing I could be.
Ibid. To the Reverend John M'Math, Stanza 8

If there's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.
Posthumous Pieces. Epitaph on William Muir

In durance vile here must I wake and weep,
And all my frowsy couch in sorrow steep.
Ibid. Epistle from Esopus to Maria

It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause
And bide by the buff and the blue.
Ibid. Here's a Health to Them That's Awa', Stanza 1

JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER
[1759–1805]

There are three lessons I would write,
Three words as with a burning pen,
In tracings of eternal light,
Upon the hearts of men.
Hope, Faith, and Love. Stanza 1

Thus grave these lessons on thy soul, —
Hope, faith, and love; and thou shalt find
Strength when life's surges rudest roll,
Light when thou else wert blind!
Ibid. Stanza 5

The richest monarch in the Christian world;
The sun in my own dominions never sets.[1]
Don Carlos [*1787*]. *Act I, Sc. 6*

When the wine goes in, strange things come out.
The Piccolomini [*1799*]. *Act II, Sc. 12*

Against stupidity the very gods
Themselves contend in vain.[2]
The Maid of Orleans [*1801*]. *Act III, Sc. 6*

[1] The famous tea clipper, *Cutty Sark*, designed by Hercules Linton and built in 1869, had the story of Tam o' Shanter carved upon her bow and counter. Nannie with flying locks and scanty shift was the figurehead.

[1] See Scott, page 417b, and Daniel Webster, page 444a.

[2] Against boredom even the gods themselves struggle in vain. — NIETZSCHE [1844–1900]: *The Antichrist, 48*

This feat of Tell, the archer, will be told
While yonder mountains stand upon their base.
By Heaven! the apple's cleft right through the core.
William Tell [*1804*]. *Act III, Sc. 3*

MASON LOCKE WEEMS
[1759–1825]

"George," said his father, "do you know who killed that beautiful little cherry tree yonder in the garden?" . . . Looking at his father with the sweet face of youth brightened with the inexpressible charm of all-conquering truth, he bravely cried out, "I can't tell a lie. I did cut it with my hatchet."
The Life of George Washington: With Curious Anecdotes, Equally Honorable to Himself and Exemplary to His Young Countrymen [*1800*]

JOSEPH ROUGET DE LISLE
[1760–1836]

Ye sons of France, awake to glory!
Hark! hark! what myriads bid you rise!
. . . . . .
To arms! to arms! ye brave!
The avenging sword unsheathe!
March on! march on! all hearts resolved
On victory or death!
The Marseillaise[1] [*1792*]

AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON KOTZEBUE
[1761–1819]

There is another and a better world.
The Stranger [*1798*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

[1] Allons, enfants de la patrie,
Le jour de gloire est arrivé!
. . . . . .
Aux armes, citoyens!
Formez vos bataillons!
Marchons! Marchons! Qu'un sang impur
Abreuve nos sillons!

Composed in the garrison at Strasbourg and originally called *Chant de guerre de l'armée du Rhin*, the *Marseillaise* took its name from the patriots of Marseilles who first made it known in Paris. The English version in the text is that usually found in the songbooks.

JOANNA BAILLIE
[1762–1851]

Oh, swiftly glides the bonnie boat,
Just parted from the shore,
And to the fisher's chorus-note
Soft moves the dipping oar.[1]
Oh, Swiftly Glides the Bonnie Boat

The wild-fire dances on the fen,
The red star sheds its ray;
Uprouse ye then, my merry men!
It is our op'ning day.
The Outlaw's Song. Stanza 1

Oh, who shall lightly say that fame
Is nothing but an empty name,
When but for those, our mighty dead,
All ages past a blank would be.
The Worth of Fame. Stanza 2

Good-morrow to thy sable beak
And glossy plumage dark and sleek,
Thy crimson moon and azure eye,
Cock of the heath, so wildly shy.
The Heath-Cock. Stanza 1

ANDREW CHERRY
[1762–1812]

Loud roared the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge showers.
The Bay of Biscay

As she lay, on that day,
In the bay of Biscay, O!
Ibid.

GEORGE COLMAN, THE YOUNGER
[1762–1836]

Tell 'em Queen Anne's dead.[2]
The Heir-at-Law [*1797*]

On their own merits modest men are dumb.
Ibid. Epilogue

And what's impossible can't be,
And never, never comes to pass.
The Maid of the Moor

[1] See Marvell, page 269a.

[2] The phrase became proverbial for telling what everybody knows.

But when ill indeed,
E'en dismissing the doctor don't always succeed.
Lodgings for Single Gentlemen

When taken,
To be well shaken.
The Newcastle Apothecary

O Miss Bailey!
Unfortunate Miss Bailey!
Love Laughs at Locksmiths. Act II, Song

'Tis a very fine thing to be father-in-law
To a very magnificent three-tailed Bashaw!
Blue Beard. Act II, Sc. 5

I had a soul above buttons.
Sylvester Daggerwood, or New Hay at the Old Market. Sc. 1

Mynheer Vandunck, though he never was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gayly.
Mynheer Vandunck

JOSEPH FOUCHÉ
[1763–1820]

"It is more than a crime; it is a blunder," [1] — words which I record, because they have been repeated and attributed to others.
Memoirs

Death is an eternal sleep.
Inscription placed by his orders on the gates of the cemeteries [*1794*]

SAMUEL ROGERS
[1763–1855]

Sweet Memory! wafted by thy gentle gale,
Oft up the stream of Time I turn my sail.
The Pleasures of Memory [*1792*]. *Part II, 1*

She was good as she was fair,
None — none on earth above her!
As pure in thought as angels are:
To know her was to love her.[1]
Jacqueline [2] [*1814*]. *Stanza 1*

A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures, and his cares dividing.
Human Life

To fireside happiness, to hours of ease
Blest with that charm, the certainty to please.
Ibid.

The soul of music slumbers in the shell
Till waked and kindled by the master's spell;
And feeling hearts, touch them but rightly, pour
A thousand melodies unheard before!
Ibid.

Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A beehive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willowy brook that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near.[3]
A Wish. Stanza 1

That very law which moulds a tear
And bids it trickle from its source, —
That law preserves the earth a sphere,
And guides the planets in their course.
On a Tear. Stanza 6

Go! you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away!
There's such a charm in melancholy
I would not if I could be gay.
To ——. Stanza 1

Ward has no heart, they say, but I deny it:
He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it.
Epigram

ROBERT HALL
[1764–1831]

His [Burke's] imperial fancy has laid all Nature under tribute, and has

[1] "C'est plus qu'un crime, c'est une faute," reputedly Fouché's comment on the murder of the Duc d'Enghien [1804]. Fouché's family denied the authenticity of the *Memoirs*, and the remark has also been commonly attributed to Talleyrand. Sainte-Beuve ascribes it to Boulay de la Meurthe.

[1] See Burns, page 392a, and Halleck, page 462b.

[2] First published in the same volume with Byron's *Lara*, neither author appending his name to his work.

[3] See Yeats, page 824b.

collected riches from every scene of the creation and every walk of art.

Apology for the Freedom of the Press

Call things by their right names. . . . Glass of brandy and water! That is the current but not the appropriate name: ask for a glass of liquid fire and distilled damnation.

GREGORY'S *Life of Hall*

THOMAS MORTON
[1764–1838]

Push on, — keep moving.

A Cure for the Heartache [*1797*]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

What will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs. Grundy think? [1]

Speed the Plough [*1798*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

ANN RADCLIFFE
[1764–1823]

Fate sits on these dark battlements and frowns,
And as the portal opens to receive me,
A voice in hollow murmurs through the courts
Tells of a nameless deed.[2]

Motto of her novel The Mysteries of Udolpho [*1794*]

HELEN D'ARCY CRANSTOUN (MRS. DUGALD STEWART)
[1765–1838]

I weep not for the silent dead,
Their pains are past, their sorrows o'er.[3]

The Song of Genius

[1] See Herbert Spencer, page 614b.
[2] See Shakespeare, page 198a.
[3] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *The Talisman* [1825], *Chap. 26.*

CATHERINE MARIA FANSHAWE
[1765–1834]

'Twas whisper'd in heaven, 'twas mutter'd in hell,
And echo caught faintly the sound as it fell;
On the confines of earth 'twas permitted to rest,
And the depths of the ocean its presence confess'd.

Enigma: The Letter H

MARY LAMB
[1765–1847]

Thou straggler into loving arms,
Young climber-up of knees.

A Child. Stanza 3

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH
[1765–1832]

Diffused knowledge immortalizes itself.

Vindiciae Gallicae [*1791*]

The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.

Ibid.

The frivolous work of polished idleness.

Dissertation on Ethical Philosophy [*1830*]. *Remarks on Thomas Brown*

Disciplined inaction.

History of the Revolution in England in 1688 [*1834*]. *Chap. VII*

MADAME DE STAËL
[1766–1817]

The sight of such a monument is like a continuous and stationary music.[1]

Corinne [*1807*]. *Book IV, Chap. 3*

[1] Since it [architecture] is music in space, as it were a frozen music. . . . If architecture in general is frozen music. — FRIEDRICH VON SCHELLING [1775–1854]: *Philosophie der Kunst, Pp. 576, 593*

To understand all makes us very indulgent.[1]

Corinne. Book XVIII, Chap. 5

ERNST F. MÜNSTER [2]
[1766–1839]

Absolutism tempered by assassination.

Description of the Russian Constitution

ISAAC D'ISRAELI
[1766–1848]

Whatever is felicitously expressed risks being worse expressed: it is a wretched taste to be gratified with mediocrity when the excellent lies before us.

Curiosities of Literature [*1834*]. *On Quotation*

They [the early writers] looked with alarm upon the halo of immortality that encircled the printing-press.

Amenities of Literature [*1841*]. *Vol. II, Page 278*

CAROLINA OLIPHANT, LADY NAIRNE
[1766–1845]

Sweet's the laverock's note and lang,
Lilting wildly up the glen;
But aye to me he sings ae sang,
Will ye no come back again?

Will Ye No Come Back Again? [*1846*]. *Stanza 5*

Would you be young again?
So would not I —
Oue tear to memory given,
Onward I'd hie.

Would You Be Young Again? [*Looking Backward*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] To all the gossip that I hear
I'll give no faith; to what I see
But only half, for it is clear
All that led up is dark to me.
Learn we the larger life to live,
To comprehend is to forgive.

HENRIETTA A. HUXLEY [1825–1914]: *"Tout Comprendre, C'est Tout Pardonner"*

[2] Hanoverian envoy at St. Petersburg.

Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'.

Gude Nicht [*1846*]

A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

The Laird o' Cockpen [*1846*]. *Stanza 2*

NANCY DENNIS SPROAT
[1766–1826]

How pleasant is Saturday night,
When I've tried all the week to be good,
And not spoke a word that was bad,
And obliged every one that I could.

Lullabies for Children [*1818*]. *Saturday Night, Stanza 1*

HENRI BENJAMIN CONSTANT
[1767–1830]

I am not the rose, but I have lived with her.[1]

Attributed

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS
[1767–1848]

Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity! [2]

Speech at Plymouth [*December 22, 1802*]

In charity to all mankind, bearing no malice or ill-will to any human being, and even compassionating those who hold in bondage their fellow-men, not knowing what they do.[3]

Letter to A. Bronson [*July 30, 1838*]

My wants are many, and, if told,
Would muster many a score;
And were each wish a mint of gold,
I still should long for more.

The Wants of Man [*1841*]. *Stanza 1*

This is the last of earth! I am content.

Last Words [*February 21, 1848*]

[1] Je ne suis pas la rose, mais j'ai vécu avec elle. — Attributed to CONSTANT by ABRAHAM HAYWARD in his introduction to the *Autobiography and Letters* [1861] of MRS. PIOZZI

[2] Et majores vestros et posteros cogitate. — TACITUS [*circa* A. D. 55–117]: *Agricola, 32, 26*

[3] See Abraham Lincoln, page 542a.

ANDREW JACKSON
[1767–1845]

Our Federal Union: it must be preserved.

Toast given on the Jefferson Birthday Celebration [*1830*]

It is to be regretted that the rich and powerful too often bend the acts of government to their selfish purposes. . . . Every man is equally entitled to protection by law; but when the laws undertake to add . . . artificial distinctions, to grant titles, gratuities, and exclusive privileges, to make the rich richer and the potent more powerful, the humble members of society — the farmers, mechanics, and laborers — who have neither the time nor the means of securing like favors to themselves, have a right to complain of the injustice of their government.

Message Vetoing the Bank Bill [*July 10, 1832*]

There are no necessary evils in government. Its evils exist only in its abuses. If it would confine itself to equal protection, and, as Heaven does its rains, shower its favors alike on the high and the low, the rich and the poor, it would be an unqualified blessing.

Ibid.

You are uneasy; you never sailed with *me* before, I see.[1]

PARTON'S *Life of Jackson. Vol. III, Page 493*

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE
[1769–1821]

Soldiers, from the summit of yonder pyramids forty centuries look down upon you.

In Egypt [*July 21, 1798*]

Go, sir, gallop, and don't forget that the world was made in six days. You can ask me for anything you like, except time.

To one of his aides [*1803*]. *Quoted in* R. M. JOHNSTON, *The Corsican*

From the sublime to the ridiculous is but a step.[1]

To the Abbé du Pradt, on the return from Russia [*1812*], *referring to the retreat from Moscow*

What is the throne? — a bit of wood gilded and covered with velvet. I am the state [2] — I alone am here the representative of the people. Even if I had done wrong you should not have reproached me in public — people wash their dirty linen at home. France has more need of me than I of France.

To the Senate [*1814*]

France is invaded; I go to put myself at the head of my troops, and, with God's help and their valour, I hope soon to drive the enemy beyond the frontier.

At Paris [*January 23, 1814*]

The bullet that will kill me is not yet cast.

At Montereau [*February 17, 1814*]

The Allied Powers having proclaimed that the Emperor Napoleon is the sole obstacle to the re-establishment of peace in Europe, he, faithful to his oath, declares that he is ready to descend from the throne, to quit France, and even to relinquish life, for the good of his country.

Act of Abdication [*April 4, 1814*]

Unite for the public safety, if you would remain an independent nation.

Proclamation to the French People [*June 22, 1815*]

[1] A remark made to an elderly gentleman who was sailing with Jackson down Chesapeake Bay in an old steamboat.

[1] Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas. The saying has been attributed also to Talleyrand.

See Paine, page 371a.

[2] The expression "L'état c'est moi" ("I am the state"), commonly attributed to Louis XIV, was apparently first ascribed to him by DULAURE in his *Histoire de Paris* [1863], and can claim no historical authenticity. Even if a pure fabrication of Dulaure's, however, it has a usefulness of its own in providing a concise symbol of the attitude of Louis XIV toward absolute monarchy.

Wherever wood can swim, there I am sure to find this flag of England.

At Rochefort [July, 1815]

Whatever shall we do in that remote spot? Well, we will write our Memoirs. Work is the scythe of time.

On board H. M. S. Bellerophon [August, 1815]

I generally had to give in [speaking of his relations with the Empress Josephine].

On St. Helena [May 19, 1816]

My maxim was, *la carrière est ouverte aux talents*, without distinction of birth or fortune.

On St. Helena [March 3, 1817]

Our hour is marked, and no one can claim a moment of life beyond what fate has predestined.

To Dr. Arnott [April, 1821]

I am neither an atheist nor a rationalist; I believe in God, and am of the religion of my father. I was born a Catholic, and will fulfill all the duties of that church, and receive the assistance which she administers.

On St. Helena [April 18, 1821]

I could not unbend the bow; and France has been deprived of the liberal institutions I intended to give her.

BOURRIENNE: *Memoirs, Vol. X, Page 425 [May 3, 1821]*

All was not lost until the moment when all had succeeded.

Ibid. On anniversary of Battle of Waterloo, Page 39

Madame Montholon having inquired what troops he considered the best, "Those which are victorious, Madame," replied the Emperor.

Ibid. Page 399

Tête d'armée (Head of the army).

Last words [May 5, 1821]

Two o'clock in the morning courage.

Quoted in LAS CASES, *Napoleon at St. Helena [1823]*

An army marches on its stomach.

Attributed to Napoleon

Every French soldier carries a marshal's baton in his knapsack.[1]

Attributed to Napoleon

JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE
[1769–1846]

And don't confound the language of the nation
With long-tailed words in *osity* and *ation*.

The Monks and the Giants. Canto I, Line 6

Despair in vain sits brooding over the putrid eggs of hope.

The Rovers. Act I, Sc. 2

ARTHUR WELLESLEY, DUKE OF WELLINGTON
[1769–1852]

Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won.

Dispatch [1815]

There is no mistake; there has been no mistake; and there shall be no mistake.

Letter to Mr. Huskisson

I care not one twopenny damn.[2]

Quoted in GEORGE OTTO TREVELYAN: *Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay [1876], Vol. II, Page 221*

It is very true that I have said that I considered Napoleon's presence in the field equal to forty thousand men in the balance. This is a very loose way of talking; but the idea is a very different one from that of his presence at a battle being equal to a reinforcement of forty thousand men.

STANHOPE, *Conversations with Wellington [1888], Page 81*

The battle of Waterloo was won on the playing fields of Eton.

Quoted in FRASER, *Words on Wellington [1889]*

[1] Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne le bâton de maréchal de France.

[2] Quoted, as the Duke's oath, in a letter from MACAULAY to T. F. Ellis, March 6, 1849.

DAVID EVERETT
[1770–1813]

You'd scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage;
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don't view me with a critic's eye,
But pass my imperfections by.
Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.[1]

Lines written for a school declamation for Ephraim H. Farrar, aged seven, New Ipswich, New Hampshire [*1791*]

These thoughts inspire my youthful mind
To be the greatest of mankind;
Great, not like Caesar, stained with blood,
But only great as I am good.

Lines written for a school declamation [*1791*]

GEORGE CANNING
[1770–1827]

When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?
No, — here's to the pilot that weathered the storm.

Song for the Inauguration of the Pitt Club [*May 25, 1802*]

I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damned first.

The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder. Stanza 9

A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country but his own.[2]

New Morality. Line 113

And finds, with keen, discriminating sight,
Black's not so black, — nor white so *very* white.

Ibid. Line 199

Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe,
Bold I can meet, — perhaps may turn his blow!
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
Save, save, oh save me from the *candid friend!* [1]

New Morality. Line 207

I think of those companions true
Who studied with me at the U-
-niversity of Göttingen.

Song sung by Rogero in the burlesque play, The Rovers. Stanza 1

Here rests, and let no saucy knave
Presume to sneer and laugh,
To learn that mouldering in the grave
Is laid a British Calf.

Epitaph on the Tombstone Erected over the Marquis of Anglesea's Leg, Lost at the Battle of Waterloo. Stanza 1

She saw two legs were lost on him
Who never meant to run.

Ibid. Stanza 9

In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch
Is offering too little and asking too much.

Dispatch to Sir Charles Bagot, British Minister at The Hague [*January 31, 1826*]

I called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old.

The King's Message [*December 12, 1826*]

GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH HEGEL
[1770–1831]

Peoples and governments never have learned anything from history, or acted on principles deduced from it.

Philosophy of History [*1832*].[2] *Introduction*

[1] The lofty oak from a small acorn grows. — Lewis Duncombe [1711–1730]: *De Minimis Maxima* (translation)
Parvis e glandibus quercus. — *Latin motto*
[2] This refers to the Jacobin.
See Overbury, page 226b.

[1] Defend me from my friends; I can defend myself from my enemies. — *Remark attributed to Maréchal Villars when taking leave of Louis XIV*
[2] Translated by J. Sibree.

Amid the pressure of great events, a general principle gives no help.

Philosophy of History. Introduction

To him who looks upon the world rationally, the world in its turn presents a rational aspect. The relation is mutual.

Ibid.

The history of the world is none other than the progress of the consciousness of freedom.

Ibid.

We may affirm absolutely that nothing great in the world has been accomplished without passion.

Ibid.

It is easier to discover a deficiency in individuals, in states, and in Providence, than to see their real import and value.

Ibid.

Life has a value only when it has something valuable as its object.

Ibid.

Serious occupation is labor that has reference to some want.

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 2, Chap. 1

It is a matter of perfect indifference where a thing originated; the only question is: "Is it true in and for itself?"

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

When liberty is mentioned, we must always be careful to observe whether it is not really the assertion of private interests which is thereby designated.

Ibid. Part IV, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

The Few assume to be the *deputies*, but they are often only the *despoilers* of the Many.

Ibid. Chap. 3

JAMES HOGG [1]
[1770–1835]

She left this world of sorrow and pain,
And returned to the Land of Thought again.

Kilmeny

[1] The "Ettrick Shepherd."

Charlie is my darling,
The young Chevalier.

Charlie Is My Darling. Refrain

Love is like a dizziness,
It winna let a poor body
Gang about his bizziness.

Love Is Like a Dizziness. Stanza 1

PIERRE JACQUES ÉTIENNE, COUNT CAMBRONNE
[1770–1842]

The Guard dies, but never surrenders.[1]

Inscribed upon the monument erected to him at Nantes

JOSEPH HOPKINSON
[1770–1842]

Hail, Columbia! happy land!
Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band!
Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
And when the storm of war was gone,
Enjoyed the peace your valor won.
Let independence be our boast,
Ever mindful what it cost;
Ever grateful for the prize,
Let its altar reach the skies!

Hail, Columbia.[2] *Stanza 1*

WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER
[1770–1834]

When the black-lettered list to the gods was presented,

[1] This phrase, attributed to Cambronne, who was made prisoner at Waterloo, was vehemently denied by him. It was invented by Rougemont, a prolific author of *mots*, two days after the battle, in the "Indépendant." — FOURNIER: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*

[2] The musical setting of *Hail, Columbia*, generally attributed to Philip Phile, was originally *The President's March*, written in 1789 as an inaugural march for George Washington. In 1798, Joseph Hopkinson was asked by Mr. Fox, a young actor-singer, to write verses to the music of the march, to introduce at a benefit performance. The song was repeated eight times, and when sung the ninth time, the audience stood and joined in the chorus.

f what Fate for each mor-
nds,)
string of ills a kind god-
ented,
pped in three blessings — wife,
children, and friends.
Wife, Children, and Friends.
Stanza 1

Oh! where does faithful Gêlert roam,
The flow'r of all his race?
So true, so brave; a lamb at home,
A lion in the chase!
Beth-Gêlert. Stanza 4

JOHN TOBIN
[1770–1804]

The man that lays his hand upon a
woman,
Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch
Whom 'twere gross flattery to name a
coward.
The Honeymoon [*1805*]. *Act II,*
Sc. 1

She's adorned
Amply that in her husband's eye looks
lovely, —
The truest mirror that an honest wife
Can see her beauty in.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH [1]
[1770–1850]

And homeless near a thousand homes I
stood,
And near a thousand tables pined and
wanted food.
Guilt and Sorrow [*Written 1791–*
1794]. *Part II, Stanza 41*

A simple child,
That lightly draws its breath,
And feels its life in every limb,
What should it know of death?
We Are Seven [*1798*]. *Stanza 1*

O Reader! had you in your mind
Such stores as silent thought can bring,
O gentle Reader! you would find
A tale in everything.
Simon Lee [*1798*]. *Stanza 9*

In that sweet mood when pleasant
thoughts
Bring sad thoughts to the mind.
Lines Written in Early Spring
[*1798*]. *Stanza 1*

And 'tis my faith, that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds im-
press;
That we can feed this mind of ours
In a wise passiveness.
Expostulation and Reply [*1798*].
Stanza 6

Up! up! my friend, and quit your
books;
Or surely you'll grow double:
Up! up! my friend, and clear your
looks;
Why all this toil and trouble?
The Tables Turned [*1798*].
Stanza 1

Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.
Ibid. Stanza 4

One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the
heart.
Lines Composed a Few Miles
Above Tintern Abbey [*1798*]

That best portion of a good man's
life, —
His little, nameless, unremembered, acts
Of kindness and of love.
Ibid.

That blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary
weight
Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened.
Ibid.

[1] Coleridge said to Wordsworth, "Since Milton, I know of no poet with so many *felicities* and unforgettable lines and stanzas as you." — HENRY NELSON COLERIDGE: *Memoir* [1847]

The sounding cataract
Haunted me like a passion; the tall rock,
The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
Their colours and their forms, were then to me
An appetite; a feeling and a love,
That had no need of a remoter charm,
By thoughts supplied, nor any interest
Unborrowed from the eye.
Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey

But hearing oftentimes
The still, sad music of humanity.
Ibid.

A sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interfused,
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,
And the round ocean and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man;
A motion and a spirit, that impels
All thinking things, all objects of all thought,
And rolls through all things.
Ibid.

Knowing that Nature never did betray
The heart that loved her.
Ibid.

Men who can hear the Decalogue and feel
No self-reproach.
The Old Cumberland Beggar [*Written 1798*]

As in the eye of Nature he has lived,
So in the eye of Nature let him die!
Ibid.

Full twenty times was Peter feared,
For once that Peter was respected.
Peter Bell [*Written 1798*]. *Part I, Stanza 3*

A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more.
Ibid. Stanza 12

The soft blue sky did never melt
Into his heart; he never felt
The witchery of the soft blue sky!
Ibid. Stanza 15

On a fair prospect some have looked,
And felt, as I have heard them say,
As if the moving time had been
A thing as steadfast as the scene
On which they gazed themselves away.
Peter Bell. Part I, Stanza 16

As if the man had fixed his face,
In many a solitary place,
Against the wind and open sky!
Ibid. Stanza 26 [1]

Many are our joys
In youth, but oh! what happiness to live
When every hour brings palpable access
Of knowledge, when all knowledge is delight,
And sorrow is not there!
The Prelude [*Written 1799–1805*]. *Book II*

Where the statue stood
Of Newton with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind forever
Voyaging through strange seas of thought, alone.
Ibid. Book III

There's not a man
That lives who hath not known his god-like hours.
Ibid.

When from our better selves we have too long
Been parted by the hurrying world, and droop,
Sick of its business, of its pleasures tired,
How gracious, how benign, is Solitude.
Ibid. Book IV

'Tis told by one whom stormy waters threw,
With fellow-sufferers by the shipwreck spared,

[1] The original edition [1819] had the following as the fourth stanza from the end of Part I, which was omitted in all subsequent editions:

Is it a party in a parlour?
Crammed just as they on earth were crammed, —
Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
But, as you by their faces see,
All silent and all damned.

Upon a desert coast, that having brought
To land a single volume, saved by chance,
A treatise on Geometry.
The Prelude. Book VI

Multitudes of hours
Pilfered away, by what the Bard who sang
Of the Enchanter Indolence[1] hath called
"Good-natured lounging," and behold a map
Of my collegiate life.
Ibid.

How men lived
Even next-door neighbours, as we say, yet still
Strangers, not knowing each the other's name.
Ibid. Book VII

Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very heaven!
Ibid. Book XI

One of those heavenly days that cannot die.
Nutting [*1799*]

What fond and wayward thoughts will slide
Into a lover's head!
"O mercy!" to myself I cried,
"If Lucy should be dead!"
Strange Fits of Passion Have I Known [*1799*]. *Stanza 7*

She dwelt among the untrodden ways
Beside the springs of Dove,
A maid whom there were none to praise
And very few to love.[2]
Lucy: She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways [*1799*]. *Stanza 1*

A violet by a mossy stone
Half hidden from the eye! —
Fair as a star, when only one
Is shining in the sky.
Lucy: She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways. Stanza 2

She lived unknown, and few could know
When Lucy ceased to be;
But she is in her grave, and, oh,
The difference to me!
Ibid. Stanza 3

Three years she grew in sun and shower,
Then Nature said, "A lovelier flower
On earth was never sown;
This Child I to myself will take;
She shall be mine, and I will make
A Lady of my own."
Lucy: Three Years She Grew in Sun and Shower [*1799*]. *Stanza 1*

"The stars of midnight shall be dear
To her; and she shall lean her ear
In many a secret place
Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face."
Ibid. Stanza 5

A slumber did my spirit seal;
I had no human fears:
She seemed a thing that could not feel
The touch of earthly years.

No motion has she now, no force;
She neither hears nor sees;
Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,
With rocks, and stones, and trees.
A Slumber Did My Spirit Seal [*1799*]

One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave.
A Poet's Epitaph [*1799*]. *Stanza 5*

And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The harvest of a quiet eye.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Yet sometimes, when the secret cup
Of still and serious thought went round,
It seemed as if he drank it up —
He felt with spirit so profound.
Matthew [*1799*]. *Stanza 7*

[1] THOMSON'S *Castle of Indolence* [1748].

[2] He lived amidst th' untrodden ways
To Rydal Lake that lead;
A bard whom there were none to praise,
And very few to read.
Unread his works — his "Milk White Doe"
With dust is dark and dim;
It's still in Longmans' shop, and oh!
The difference to him!
— *Parody by* HARTLEY COLERIDGE [1796–1849]

The sweetest thing that ever grew
Beside a human door.
Lucy Gray [*1799*]. *Stanza 2*

A youth to whom was given
So much of earth — so much of heaven.
Ruth [*1799*]. *Stanza 21*

Poetry is the breath and finer spirit of all knowledge; it is the impassioned expression which is in the countenance of all Science.
Lyrical Ballads, Second Edition [*1800*]. *Preface*

In spite of difference of soil and climate, of language and manners, of laws and customs, — in spite of things silently gone out of mind, and things violently destroyed, the Poet binds together by passion and knowledge the vast empire of human society, as it is spread over the whole earth, and over all time.
Ibid.

I have said that poetry is the spontaneous overflow of powerful feelings: it takes its origin from emotion recollected in tranquillity.
Ibid.

All men feel an habitual gratitude, and something of an honourable bigotry, for the objects which have long continued to please them.
Ibid.

Something between a hindrance and a help.
Michael [*1800*]

Drink, pretty creature, drink!
The Pet Lamb [*1800*]

May no rude hand deface it,
And its forlorn *hic jacet!*
Ellen Irwin [*1800*]. *Stanza 7*

She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy.
The Sparrows' Nest [*1801*]. *Stanza 2*

My heart leaps up when I behold
A rainbow in the sky:
So was it when my life began;
So is it now I am a man.
My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold [*1802*]

The Child is father of the Man; [1]
And I could wish my days to be
Bound each to each by natural piety.
My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold

Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
To a Butterfly [*1802*]. *Part II, I've Watched You Now a Full Half-hour, Stanza 2*

Often have I sighed to measure
By myself a lonely pleasure,
Sighed to think, I read a book
Only read, perhaps, by me.
To the Small Celandine [*1802*]. *Part II, Stanza 4*

I thought of Chatterton, the marvellous boy,
The sleepless soul that perished in his pride;
Of him who walked in glory and in joy
Following his plough, along the mountain-side:
By our own spirits are we deified:
We Poets in our youth begin in gladness;
But thereof come in the end despondency and madness.
Resolution and Independence [*1802*]. *Stanza 7*

That heareth not the loud winds when they call,
And moveth all together, if it moves at all.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Choice word and measured phrase, above the reach
Of ordinary men.
Ibid. Stanza 14

And mighty poets in their misery dead.
Ibid. Stanza 17

Earth has not anything to show more fair:
Dull would he be of soul who could pass by
A sight so touching in its majesty.
Composed Upon Westminster Bridge [*September 3, 1802*]

Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep!
The river glideth at his own sweet will;

[1] See Milton, page 259b.

Dear God! the very houses seem asleep;
And all that mighty heart is lying still!
Composed Upon Westminster Bridge

It is a beauteous evening, calm and free,
The holy time is quiet as a nun
Breathless with adoration.
It Is a Beauteous Evening [*1802*]

Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the year;
And worship'st at the Temple's inner shrine,
God being with thee when we know it not.
Ibid.

Once did She hold the gorgeous east in fee:
And was the safeguard of the west.
On the Extinction of the Venetian Republic [*1802*]

Men are we, and must grieve when even the shade
Of that which once was great, is passed away.
Ibid.

And, when she took unto herself a Mate,
She must espouse the everlasting Sea.
Ibid.

Thou hast left behind
Powers that will work for thee; air, earth, and skies;
There's not a breathing of the common wind
That will forget thee; thou hast great allies;
Thy friends are exultations, agonies,
And love, and man's unconquerable mind.
To Toussaint L'Ouverture

Plain living and high thinking are no more:
The homely beauty of the good old cause
Is gone; our peace, our fearful innocence,
And pure religion breathing household laws.
O Friend! I Know Not Which Way I Must Look [*1802*]

Milton! thou should'st be living at this hour:
England hath need of thee; she is a fen
Of stagnant waters.
London, 1802

Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt apart:
Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea:
Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free,
So didst thou travel on life's common way,
In cheerful godliness.
Ibid.

We must be free or die, who speak the tongue
That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals hold
Which Milton held.
It Is Not To Be Thought Of [*1802*]

We meet thee, like a pleasant thought,
When such are wanted.
To the Daisy [*1802*]. *Stanza 3*

The poet's darling.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Thou unassuming commonplace
Of Nature.
To the Same Flower [*1802*]. *Stanza 1*

Oft on the dappled turf at ease
I sit, and play with similes,
Loose type of things through all degrees.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And stepping westward seemed to be
A kind of heavenly destiny.
Stepping Westward [*1803*]. *Stanza 2*

For old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago.
The Solitary Reaper [*1803*]. *Stanza 3*

Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,
That has been, and may be again.
Ibid.

The music in my heart I bore
Long after it was heard no more.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Because the good old rule
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,

That they should take, who have the power,
And they should keep who can.
Rob Roy's Grave [*1803*]. *Stanza 9*

Yon foaming flood seems motionless as ice;
Its dizzy turbulence eludes the eye,
Frozen by distance.
Address to Kilchurn Castle [*1803*]

A brotherhood of venerable trees.
Sonnet Composed at —— Castle [*1803*]

A remnant of uneasy light.
The Matron of Jedborough [*1803*]

Oh for a single hour of that Dundee
Who on that day the word of onset gave!
Sonnet, in the Pass of Killicranky [*1803*]

There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream,
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem
Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream.
It is not now as it hath been of yore; —
Turn wheresoe'er I may,
By night or day,
The things which I have seen I now can see no more.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality [1] [*1803–1806*]. *Stanza 1*

The Rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the Rose.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The sunshine is a glorious birth;
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory from the earth.
Ibid.

Where is it now, the glory and the dream?
Ibid. Stanza 4

Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting:
The soul that rises with us, our life's star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,
And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home:
Heaven lies about us in our infancy! [1]
Shades of the prison-house begin to close
Upon the growing boy.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality. Stanza 5

At length the man perceives it die away,
And fade into the light of common day.
Ibid.

As if his whole vocation
Were endless imitation.
Ibid. Stanza 7

High instincts before which our mortal nature
Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Truths that wake,
To perish never.
Ibid.

Though inland far we be,
Our souls have sight of that immortal sea
Which brought us hither.
Ibid.

Though nothing can bring back the hour
Of splendour in the grass, of glory in the flower.
Ibid. Stanza 10

In years that bring the philosophic mind.
Ibid.

The clouds that gather round the setting sun
Do take a sober colouring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality.
Ibid. Stanza 11

[1] The Ode on Immortality is the high water mark which the intellect has reached in this age. — EMERSON: *English Traits* [1856]

[1] Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.
JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Vision of Sir Launfal* [1848], *Part I, Prelude, St. 2*

To me the meanest flower that blows can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.
Ode. Intimations of Immortality. Stanza 11

O blithe New-comer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?
To the Cuckoo [*1804*]. *Stanza 1*

She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment's ornament;
Her eyes as stars of twilight fair,
Like twilight's, too, her dusky hair,
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful dawn.
She Was a Phantom of Delight [*1804*]. *Stanza 1*

A creature not too bright or good
For human nature's daily food;
For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
Praise, blame, love, kisses, tears, and smiles.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And now I see with eye serene
The very pulse of the machine.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The reason firm, the temperate will,
Endurance, foresight, strength, and skill;
A perfect woman, nobly planned,
To warn, to comfort, and command.
Ibid.

I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o'er vales and hills,
When all at once I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils;
Beside the lake, beneath the trees,
Fluttering and dancing in the breeze.
I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud [*1804*]. *Stanza 1*

Ten thousand saw I at a glance,
Tossing their heads in sprightly dance.
Ibid. Stanza 2

A poet could not but be gay,
In such a jocund company:
I gazed — and gazed — but little thought
What wealth to me the show had brought.
I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud. Stanza 3

That inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Stern Daughter of the Voice of God! [1]
Ode to Duty [*1805*]. *Stanza 1*

A light to guide, a rod
To check the erring, and reprove.
Ibid.

Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens, through Thee, are fresh and strong.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The light that never was, on sea or land;
The consecration, and the Poet's dream.
Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle in a Storm [*1805*]. *Stanza 4*

Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made.
To a Young Lady [*1805*]. *Dear Child of Nature, Stanza 2*

But an old age serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he
That every man in arms would wish to be?
Character of the Happy Warrior [*1806*]

But who, if he be called upon to face
Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined
Great issues, good or bad for humankind,
Is happy as a lover.
Ibid.

And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law
In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw.
Ibid.

Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,

[1] See Milton, page 258a.

Nor thought of tender happiness betray.
Character of the Happy Warrior

Like, — but oh how different!
Yes, It Was the Mountain Echo [*1806*]

The world is too much with us; late and soon,
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers:
Little we see in Nature that is ours.
The World Is Too Much With Us [*1806*]

Great God! I'd rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn; [1]
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea;
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.
Ibid.

Where lies the land to which yon Ship must go? [2]
Fresh as a lark mounting at break of day,
Festively she puts forth in trim array.
Where Lies the Land [*1806*]

Blessed barrier between day and day.
To Sleep [*1806*]. *II, A Flock of Sheep*

Maidens withering on the stalk.[3]
Personal Talk [*1806*]. *Sonnet 1*

Dreams, books, are each a world; and books, we know,
Are a substantial world, both pure and good.
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will grow.
Personal Talk. Sonnet 3

A power is passing from the earth.
Lines on the Expected Dissolution of Mr. Fox [*1806*]. *Stanza 5*

Two voices are there: one is of the sea,[1]
One of the mountains; each a mighty voice.
Thought of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland [*1807*]

The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.
Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle [*1807*]

A few strong instincts, and a few plain rules.
Alas! What Boots the Long Laborious Quest? [*1809*]

Strongest minds
Are often those of whom the noisy world
Hears least.
The Excursion [2] [*Published 1814*]. *Book I*

The imperfect offices of prayer and praise.
Ibid.

The good die first,[3]
And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
Burn to the socket.
Ibid.

Wrongs unredressed, or insults unavenged.
Ibid. Book III

Society became my glittering bride.
Ibid.

[1] Good Lord! I'd rather be
Quite unacquainted with the A.B.C.
Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy worst.
JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN: *Sonnet, Wordsworth* [1891]

[2] Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH [1819–1861]: *Songs of Absence*

[3] Withering on the virgin thorn. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream* [1595–1596], *Act I, Sc. 1, L. 77*

[1] Two voices are there: one is of the deep.
And one is of an old half-witted sheep
Which bleats articulate monotony,
And indicates that two and one are three.
JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN: *Sonnet, Wordsworth* [1891]

[2] This will never do. — FRANCIS JEFFREY: *Opening sentence, review of* WORDSWORTH'S *Excursion, Edinburgh Review* [1814]

[3] See Plautus, page 30a.

There is a luxury in self-dispraise;
And inward self-disparagement affords
To meditative spleen a grateful feast.
The Excursion. Book IV

I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell,
To which, in silence hushed, his very soul
Listened intensely; and his countenance soon
Brightened with joy, for from within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.[1]
Ibid.

One in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith become
A passionate intuition.
Ibid.

Spires whose "silent finger points to heaven." [2]
Ibid. Book VI

Wisdom married to immortal verse.
Ibid. Book VII

A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident tomorrows.
Ibid.

[1] But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue ...
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polisht lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR: *Gebir, Book I* [1798]

Upon a mountain height, far from the sea,
I found a shell,
And to my listening ear the lonely thing
Ever a song of ocean seemed to sing,
Ever a tale of ocean seemed to tell.
EUGENE FIELD [1850–1895]: *The Wanderer, St. 1*

[2] An instinctive taste teaches men to build their churches in flat countries with spire steeples, which, as they cannot be referred to any other object, point as with silent finger to the sky and stars. — COLERIDGE: *The Friend* [1809], *No. 14*

Her bosom heaves and spreads, her stature grows;
And she expects the issue in repose.
Laodamia [*1814*]. *Stanza 2*

The gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the soul.
Ibid. Stanza 13

An ampler ether, a diviner air.
Ibid. Stanza 18

But thou that didst appear so fair
To fond imagination,
Dost rival in the light of day
Her delicate creation.
Yarrow Visited [*1814*]. *Stanza 6*

And beauty, for confiding youth,
Those shocks of passion can prepare
That kill the bloom before its time;
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.
Lament of Mary Queen of Scots [*1817*]. *Stanza 6*

Enough if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour.
The River Duddon, Sonnet: Afterthought [*1820*]

We feel that we are greater than we know.
Ibid.

The feather, whence the pen
Was shaped that traced the lives of these good men,
Dropped from an angel's wing.[1]
Ecclesiastical Sonnets. Part III, V, Walton's Book of Lives [*1821*]

Give all thou canst; high Heaven rejects the lore
Of nicely-calculated less or more.
Ibid. XLIII, Inside of King's College Chapel, Cambridge [*1821*]

But hushed be every thought that springs
From out the bitterness of things.
Elegiac Stanzas, Addressed to Sir G. H. B. [*1824*]. *Stanza 7*

[1] The pen wherewith thou dost so heavenly sing
Made of a quill from an angel's wing.
HENRY CONSTABLE [1562–1613]: *Sonnet*

Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!
To a Skylark [*1825*]. *Stanza 1*

Type of the wise who soar, but never roam,
True to the kindred points of heaven and home.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Scorn not the sonnet. Critic, you have frowned,
Mindless of its just honours; with this key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart.[1]
Scorn Not the Sonnet [*1827*]

Look for the stars, you'll say that there are none;
Look up a second time, and, one by one,
You mark them twinkling out with silvery light,
And wonder how they could elude the sight!
Calm Is the Fragrant Air [*1832*]

Small service is true service while it lasts.
Of humblest friends, bright creature! scorn not one:
The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dewdrop from the sun.
To a Child, Written in her Album [*1834*]

How does the meadow-flower its bloom unfold?
Because the lovely little flower is free
Down to its root, and, in that freedom, bold.
A Poet! He Hath Put His Heart to School [*1842*]

Minds that have nothing to confer
Find little to perceive.
Yes, Thou art Fair [*1845*]. *Stanza 2*

[1] "With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart" once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare he!
ROBERT BROWNING: *House* [1876], *St. 10*

THOMAS DIBDIN
[1771–1841]

Oh, it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island.
The Snug Little Island

JAMES MONTGOMERY
[1771–1854]

Tomorrow — oh, 'twill never be,
If we should live a thousand years!
Our time is all today, today.
Today

Give me the hand that is honest and hearty,
Free as the breeze and unshackled by party.
Give Me Thy Hand. Stanza 2

The rose has but a summer reign,
The daisy never dies.
The Daisy. Stanza 10

"The Press! — What is the Press?" I cried;
When thus a wondrous voice replied:
"In me all human knowledge dwells;
The oracle of oracles,
Past, present, future, I reveal,
Or in oblivion's silence seal;
What I preserve can perish never,
What I forego is lost forever."
The Press. Stanza 1

All that philosophers have sought,
Science discovered, genius wrought;
All that reflective memory stores,
Or rich imagination pours;
All that the wit of man conceives,
All that he wishes, hopes, believes;
All that he loves, or fears, or hates,
All that to heaven and earth relates,
— These are the lessons that I teach
In speaking silence, silent speech.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Counts his sure gains, and hurries back for more.
The West Indies. Part III

Hope against hope, and ask till ye receive.
The World before the Flood. Canto V, Stanza 10

Joys too exquisite to last,
And yet *more* exquisite when past.
The Little Cloud. Stanza 9

Bliss in possession will not last;
Remembered joys are never past;
At once the fountain, stream, and sea,
They were, they are, they yet shall be.
The Little Cloud. Stanza 10

Friend after friend departs;
Who hath not lost a friend?
There is no union here of hearts
That finds not here an end.
Friends. Stanza 1

'Tis not the whole of life to live,
Nor all of death to die.
The Issues of Life and Death. Stanza 2

Who, that hath ever been,
Could bear to be no more?
Yet who would tread again the scene
He trod through life before?
The Falling Leaf. Stanza 7

Here in the body pent,
Absent from Him I roam,
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer home.
At Home in Heaven

Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed;
The motion of a hidden fire
That trembles in the breast.
What is Prayer? Stanza 1

Prayer is the burden of a sigh,
The falling of a tear;
The upward glancing of an eye,
When none but God is near.
Ibid. Stanza 2

SIR WALTER SCOTT
[1771–1832]

The way was long, the wind was cold,
The Minstrel was infirm and old;
His withered cheek, and tresses gray,
Seem'd to have known a better day.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel [1805]. Introduction

Such is the custom of Branksome Hall.
Ibid. Canto I, Stanza 7

What shall be the maiden's fate?
Who shall be the maiden's mate?
Ibid. Stanza 16

If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
Go visit it by the pale moonlight.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel. Canto II, Stanza 1

I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I say the tale as 'twas said to me.
Ibid. Stanza 22

In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;
In halls, in gay attire is seen;
In hamlets, dances on the green.
Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;
For love is heaven, and heaven is love.
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 2

Her blue eyes sought the west afar,
For lovers love the western star.
Ibid. Stanza 24

Ne'er
Was flattery lost on poet's ear;
A simple race! they waste their toil
For the vain tribute of a smile.
Ibid. Canto IV, Interlude after Stanza 35

Call it not vain: they do not err
Who say, that when the poet dies,
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
And celebrates his obsequies.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

True love's the gift which God has given
To man alone beneath the heaven:
It is not fantasy's hot fire,
Whose wishes, soon as granted, fly;
It liveth not in fierce desire,
With dead desire it doth not die;
It is the secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart and mind to mind
In body and in soul can bind.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
Who never to himself hath said,
This is my own, my native land!
Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd [1]
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd,

[1] Did not our heart burn within us while he talked with us by the way? — *Luke, XXIV, 32*

From wandering on a foreign strand?
If such there breathe, go, mark him well;
For him no minstrel raptures swell;
High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can claim, —
Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentred all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust, from whence he sprung,
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.[1]
The Lay of the Last Minstrel. Canto VI, Stanza 1

O Caledonia! stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!
Land of brown heath and shaggy wood;
Land of the mountain and the flood!
Ibid. Stanza 2

November's sky is chill and drear,
November's leaf is red and sear.
Marmion [1808]. Introduction to Canto I, Stanza 1

Stood for his country's glory fast,
And nail'd her colors to the mast!
Ibid. Stanza 10

Just at the age 'twixt boy and youth,
When thought is speech, and speech is truth.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto II, Stanza 4

When, musing on companions gone,
We doubly feel ourselves alone.
Ibid. Stanza 5

To bring my tribute to his grave: —
'Tis little — but 'tis all I have.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto IV, Stanza 5

Where's the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land?
Ibid. Canto IV, Stanza 30

Lightly from fair to fair he flew,
And loved to plead, lament, and sue;
Suit lightly won, and short-lived pain,
For monarchs seldom sigh in vain.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 9

[1] See Homer, page 5b.

Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the West,
Through all the wide Border his steed was the best.
Marmion. Canto V, Stanza 12 [Lochinvar, Stanza 1]

So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,
There never was knight like the young Lochinvar.
Ibid.

For a laggard in love, and a dastard in war,
Was to wed the fair Ellen of brave Lochinvar.
Ibid. [Lochinvar, Stanza 2]

With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her eye.
Ibid. [Lochinvar, Stanza 5]

Heap on more wood! — the wind is chill;
But let it whistle as it will,
We'll keep our Christmas merry still.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto VI, Stanza 1

England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again.
'Twas Christmas broach'd the mightiest ale;
'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;
A Christmas gambol oft could cheer
The poor man's heart through half the year.
Still linger, in our northern clime,
Some remnants of the good old time.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And dar'st thou, then,
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall?
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 14

Oh, what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive!
Ibid. Stanza 17

O woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou! [1]
Ibid. Stanza 30

[1] See Shakespeare, page 179a.

"Charge, Chester, charge! on, Stanley, on!"
Were the last words of Marmion.
Marmion. Canto VI, Stanza 32

To all, to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light.
Ibid. L'Envoy, To the Reader

The stag at eve had drunk his fill,
Where danced the moon on Monan's rill,
And deep his midnight lair had made
In lone Glenartney's hazel shade.
The Lady of the Lake [*1810*]. *Canto I, Stanza 1*

In listening mood she seemed to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.
Ibid. Stanza 17

And ne'er did Grecian chisel trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form, or lovelier face.
Ibid. Stanza 18

A foot more light, a step more true,
Ne'er from the heath-flower dash'd the dew.
Ibid.

On his bold visage middle age
Had slightly press'd its signet sage,
Yet had not quench'd the open truth
And fiery vehemence of youth:
Forward and frolic glee was there,
The will to do, the soul to dare.
Ibid. Stanza 21

Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Dream of battled fields no more,
Days of danger, nights of waking.
Ibid. Stanza 31

Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances! [1]
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 19

Some feelings are to mortals given,
With less of earth in them than heaven.
Ibid. Stanza 22

Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and forever!
The Lady of the Lake. Canto III, Stanza 16 [*Coronach, Stanza 3*]

Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 10

And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.
Ibid.

Who o'er the herd would wish to reign,
Fantastic, fickle, fierce, and vain!
Vain as the leaf upon the stream,
And fickle as a changeful dream;
Fantastic as a woman's mood,
And fierce as Frenzy's fever'd blood.
Thou many-headed monster [1] thing,
Oh who would wish to be thy king!
Stanza 30

Where, where was Roderick then!
One blast upon his bugle horn
Were worth a thousand men!
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

Where lives the man that has not tried
How mirth can into folly glide,
And folly into sin!
The Bridal of Triermain [*1813*]. *Canto I, Stanza 21*

Long loved, long woo'd, and lately won,
My life's best hope, and now mine own.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto II, Stanza 1

Two sisters by the goal are set,
Cold Disappointment and Regret;
One disenchants the winner's eyes,
And strips of all its worth the prize,
While one augments its gaudy show,
More to enhance the loser's woe.
Rokeby [*1813*]. *Canto I, Stanza 31*

Still are the thoughts to memory dear.
Ibid. Stanza 33

A mother's pride, a father's joy.
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 15

Oh, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer's queen.
Ibid. Stanza 16

The tear down childhood's cheek that flows

[1] These verses were set to music by JAMES SANDERSON [1769–1841?], and this march has become traditionally attached to the President of the United States.

[1] See Sir Philip Sidney, page 115b.

Is like the dewdrop on the rose;
When next the summer breeze comes by,
And waves the bush, the flower is dry.
Rokeby. Canto IV, Stanza 1

Thus aged men, full loth and slow,
The vanities of life forego,
And count their youthful follies o'er,
Till Memory lends her light no more.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

Oh, many a shaft at random sent
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken!
The Lord of the Isles [*1815*]. *Canto V, Stanza 18*

Randolph, thy wreath has lost a rose.[1]
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

There was — and O! how many sorrows crowd
Into these two brief words!
Ibid. Conclusion

Then strip, lads, and to it, though sharp be the weather,
And if, by mischance, you should happen to fall,
There are worse things in life than a tumble on heather,
And life is itself but a game at football.
Song[2] [*1815*]. *Stanza 5*

A lawyer without history or literature is a mechanic, a mere working mason; if he possesses some knowledge of these, he may venture to call himself an architect.
Guy Mannering [*1815*]. *Chap. 37*

Bluid is thicker than water.[3]
Ibid. Chap. 38

It's no fish ye're buying, it's men's lives.[4]
The Antiquary [*1816*]. *Chap. 11*

Come as the winds come, when
Forests are rended;
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are stranded.
Pibroch of Donald Dhu [*1816*]. *Stanza 4*

Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife!
To all the sensual world proclaim,
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.[1]
Old Mortality [*1816*]. *Chap. 34*

Time will rust the sharpest sword,
Time will consume the strongest cord;
That which moulders hemp and steel,
Mortal arm and nerve must feel.
Harold the Dauntless [*1817*]. *Canto I, Stanza 4*

Cursed war and racking tax
Have left us scarcely raiment to our backs.
The Search after Happiness[2] [*1817*]. *Stanza 16*

Paddy had not — a shirt to his back!
Ibid. Stanza 22

Sea of upturned faces.
Rob Roy [*1817*]. *Chap. 20*

Lochow and the adjacent districts formed the original seat of the Campbells. The expression of "a far cry to Lochow" was proverbial.
Ibid. Chap. 29, Note

There's a gude time coming.
Ibid. Chap. 32

My foot is on my native heath, and my name is MacGregor.
Ibid. Chap. 34

Jock, when ye hae naething else to do, ye may be aye sticking in a tree; it will be growing, Jock, when ye're sleeping.[3]
The Heart of Midlothian [*1818*]. *Chap. 8*

Vacant heart, and hand, and eye,
Easy live and quiet die.
The Bride of Lammermoor [*1819*]. *Chap. 3, Lucy Ashton's Song*

[1] Robert Bruce's censure of Randolph for permitting a body of English cavalry to pass his flank on the day before the battle of Bannockburn [June 24, 1314].

A rose hath fallen from thy chaplet. — *Halidon Hall* [1822], *Act II, Sc. 2*

[2] On the lifting of the banner of the House of Buccleuch at a great football match on Carterhaugh.

[3] This proverb is found as early as the seventeenth century.

[4] See Thomas Hood, page 489a.

[1] See *Count Robert of Paris*, page 418a.

[2] See John Heywood, page 90b.

[3] The dying words of a Highland laird to his son.

The happy combination of fortuitous circumstances.[1]

The Monastery [*1820*]. *Answer of the Author of Waverley to the Letter of Captain Clutterbuck*

Within that awful volume [2] lies
The mystery of mysteries!

Ibid. Chap. 12

And better had they ne'er been born,
Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.

Ibid.

When we are handfasted, as we term it, we are man and wife for a year and day; that space gone by, each may choose another mate, or, at their pleasure, may call the priest to marry them for life; and this we call handfasting.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 25

Spur not an unbroken horse; put not your ploughshare too deep into new land.

Ibid.

Meat eaten without either mirth or music is ill of digestion.

Ibid.

When I hae a saxpence under my thumb,
Then I get credit in ilka town;
But when I am poor, they bid me gae by,
O, poverty parts good company.

The Abbot [*1820*]. *Chap. 7*

The jolly old landlord said, "nothing's to pay."

The Pirate [*1821*]. *Chap. 23*

Ah, County Guy, the hour is nigh,
The sun has left the lea.
The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea.

Quentin Durward [*1823*]. *Chap. 4*

Fat, fair, and forty.[1]

St. Ronan's Well [*1823*]. *Chap. 7*

Tell that to the marines — the sailors won't believe it.[2]

Redgauntlet [*1824*]. *Vol. II, Chap. 7*

Too much rest is rust.[3]

The Betrothed [*1825*]. *Chap. 13*

The playbill, which is said to have announced the tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of Denmark being left out.

The Talisman [*1825*]. *Introduction*

Rouse the lion from his lair.

Ibid. Heading, Chap. 6

Recollect that the Almighty, who gave the dog to be companion of our pleasures and our toils, hath invested him with a nature noble and incapable of deceit.

Ibid. Chap. 24

If you keep a thing seven years, you are sure to find a use for it.

Woodstock [*1826*]. *Chap. 28*

The sun never sets on the immense empire of Charles V.[4]

Life of Napoleon [*1827*]

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,
Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;

[1] See Daniel Webster, page 444a.

Fortuitous combination of circumstances. — Dickens: *Our Mutual Friend* [1864–1865], *Vol. II, Chap. 7*

[2] The Bible.

[3] This custom of handfasting actually prevailed in the upland days. It arose partly from the want of priests. While the convents subsisted, monks were detached on regular circuits through the wilder districts, to marry those who had lived in this species of connexion. — Andrew Lang: *Note in his edition of The Monastery.*

[1] See Dryden, page 275b.

Lord —— is going to marry Lady ——, a fat, fair, and fifty card-playing resident of the Crescent. — Mrs. Melesina Trench [1768–1827], in a letter [February 18, 1816]

[2] "Right," quoth Ben, "that will do for the marines." — Byron: *The Island* [1823], *Canto II, last line*

"That will do for the marines, but the sailors won't believe it" is an old saying.

[3] German proverb: Rast ich, so rost ich (When I rest, I rust).

[4] See Daniel Webster, page 444a.

Why should the brave Spanish soldier brag the sun never sets in the Spanish dominions, but ever shineth on one part or other we have conquered for our king? — Captain John Smith: *Advertisements for the Unexperienced, &c.* [1631]

It may be said of them [the Hollanders] as of the Spaniards, that the sun never sets on their dominions. — Gage: *New Survey of the West Indies* [1648], *Epistle Dedicatory*

Come open the West Port, and let me gang free,
And it's room for the bonnets of Bonny Dundee!

The Doom of Devorgoil [*1830*]. *Bonny Dundee, Chorus*

One hour of life, crowded to the full with glorious action, and filled with noble risks, is worth whole years of those mean observances of paltry decorum.[1]

Count Robert of Paris [*1832*]. *Chap. 25*

Heaven knows its time; the bullet has its billet.

Ibid.

SYDNEY SMITH
[1771–1845]

The schoolboy whips his taxed top; the beardless youth manages his taxed horse with a taxed bridle on a taxed road; and the dying Englishman, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven per cent, into a spoon that has paid fifteen per cent, flings himself back upon his chintz bed which has paid twenty-two per cent, and expires in the arms of an apothecary who has paid a license of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting him to death.

Review of SEYBERT'S *Annals of the United States* [*1820*]

In the four quarters of the globe, who reads an American book, or goes to an American play, or looks at an American picture or statue?

Ibid.

Correspondences are like small-clothes before the invention of suspenders; it is impossible to keep them up.

Letter to Mrs. Crowe [*January 31, 1841*]

If you choose to represent the various parts in life by holes upon a table, of different shapes, — some circular, some triangular, some square, some oblong, — and the persons acting these parts by bits of wood of similar shapes, we shall generally find that the triangular person has got into the square hole, the oblong into the triangular, and a square person has squeezed himself into the round hole. The officer and the office, the doer and the thing done, seldom fit so exactly that we can say they were almost made for each other.[1]

Sketches of Moral Philosophy [*1850*]

That knuckle-end of England, — that land of Calvin, oat-cakes, and sulphur.

LADY HOLLAND'S *Memoir* [*1855*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 2*

No one minds what Jeffrey says: . . . it is not more than a week ago that I heard him speak disrespectfully of the equator.

Ibid.

Preaching has become a by-word for long and dull conversation of any kind; and whoever wishes to imply, in any piece of writing, the absence of everything agreeable and inviting, calls it a sermon.

Ibid. Chap. 3

It is always right that a man should be able to render a reason for the faith that is within him.

Ibid.

Avoid shame, but do not seek glory, — nothing so expensive as glory.

Ibid. Chap. 4

It is no part of the duty of a clergyman to preach upon subjects purely political, but it is not therefore his duty to avoid religious subjects which have been distorted into political subjects.

Ibid.

Take short views, hope for the best, and trust in God.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Hope is the belief, more or less strong, that joy will come; desire is the wish it may come. There is no word to designate the remembrance of joys past.

Ibid.

[1] See *Old Mortality*, page 416b.

[1] Generally accepted as the origin of the phrase "A square peg in a round hole."

Looked as if she had walked straight out of the ark.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 7

Great men hallow a whole people, and lift up all who live in their time.

Ibid.

Not body enough to cover his mind decently with; his intellect is improperly exposed.

Ibid. Chap. 9

He has spent all his life in letting down empty buckets into empty wells; and he is frittering away his age in trying to draw them up again.[1]

Ibid.

Ah, you flavour everything; you are the vanilla of society.

Ibid.

My living in Yorkshire was so far out of the way, that it was actually twelve miles from a lemon.

Ibid.

As the French say, there are three sexes, — men, women, and clergymen.[2]

Ibid.

Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine in trousers.

Ibid.

"Heat, ma'am!" I said; "it was so dreadful here, that I found there was nothing left for it but to take off my flesh and sit in my bones."

Ibid.

I have gout, asthma, and seven other maladies, but am otherwise very well.

Ibid. Chap. 10

When you rise in the morning, form a resolution to make the day a happy one to a fellow-creature.

Ibid.

Live always in the best company when you read.

Ibid.

Never give way to melancholy; resist it steadily, for the habit will encroach.

Ibid.

He was a one-book man. Some men have only one book in them; others, a library.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 11

Marriage resembles a pair of shears, so joined that they can not be separated; often moving in opposite directions, yet always punishing anyone who comes between them.[1]

Ibid.

Macaulay is like a book in breeches. . . . He has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful.

Ibid.

Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl
And, half suspected, animate the whole.

Ibid. Recipe for Salad

Don't tell me of facts, I never believe facts; you know Canning said nothing was so fallacious as facts, except figures.

Ibid.

What you don't know would make a great book.

Ibid.

In composing, as a general rule, run your pen through every other word you have written; you have no idea what vigor it will give your style.[2]

Ibid.

Thank God for tea! What would the world do without tea? — how did it exist? I am glad I was not born before tea.

Ibid.

That sign of old age, extolling the past at the expense of the present.

Ibid.

We know nothing of tomorrow; our business is to be good and happy today.

Ibid. Chap. 12

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES
[1772–1826]

Bombastes. So have I heard on Afric's burning shore

[1] We are the two halves of a pair of scissors, when apart, Pecksniff, but together we are something. — DICKENS: *Martin Chuzzlewit* [1843–1844], *Chap. 11*

[2] See Samuel Johnson, page 341a.

[1] See Cowper, page 364b.

[2] See Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, page 322b.

A hungry lion give a grievous roar;
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.
Artaxaminous. So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar;
And the first lion thought the last a bore.

Bombastes Furioso [*1810*]. *Act I, Sc. 4*

FRANÇOIS HORACE BASTIEN SÉBASTIANI
[1772–1851]

Order reigns in Warsaw.[1]

Announcement of the fall of Warsaw

JOSIAH QUINCY, JR.
[1772–1864]

If this bill [for the admission of Orleans Territory as a State] passes, I am compelled to declare it as my deliberate opinion that the bonds of this Union are virtually dissolved; that the States which compose it are free from their moral obligations; and that, as it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of some, to prepare definitely for a separation — amicably if they can; violently if they must.[2]

Speech in the U. S. House of Representatives, January 14, 1811

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE
[1772–1834]

Poor little Foal of an oppressed race!
I love the languid patience of thy face.

To a Young Ass [*1794*]

Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care;
The opening bud to heaven conveyed,
And bade it blossom there.

Epitaph on an Infant [*1794*]

Blest hour! it was a luxury — to be left!

Reflections on Having Left a Place of Retirement [*1795*]

This Lime-tree Bower My Prison.

Title of Poem [*1797*]

In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round.

Kubla Khan [*1797*]

A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon-lover.

Ibid.

Ancestral voices prophesying war!

Ibid.

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.

Ibid.

That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honey-dew hath fed,[1]
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

Ibid.

And the spring comes slowly up this way.

Christabel. Part I [*1797*]

Her gentle limbs did she undress,
And lay down in her loveliness.

Ibid.

A sight to dream of, not to tell!

Ibid.

[1] Des lettres que je reçois de Pologne m'annoncent que la tranquillité règne à Varsovie. — DUMAS [1802–1870]: *Mémoires, Second Series, Vol. IV, Chap. 3*

[2] The gentleman [Quincy] cannot have forgotten his own sentiment, uttered even on the floor of this House, "Peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must." — HENRY CLAY: *Speech* [January 8, 1813]

[1] See Hesiod, page 7a.

And constancy lives in realms above;
And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.
Christabel. Part II [*1800*]

It is an ancient Mariner,
And he stoppeth one of three.
"By thy long grey beard and glittering eye,
Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?"
The Ancient Mariner [*1798–1834*]. *Part I, Stanza 1*

The guests are met, the feast is set:
May'st hear the merry din.
Ibid. Stanza 2

He holds him with his glittering eye —
The Wedding-Guest stood still,
And listens like a three years' child:
The Mariner hath his will.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The Wedding-Guest here beat his breast,
For he heard the loud bassoon.
Ibid. Stanza 8

The bride hath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she.
Ibid. Stanza 9

And now there came both mist and snow,
And it grew wondrous cold:
And ice, mast-high, came floating by,
As green as emerald.
Ibid. Stanza 13

The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around:
It cracked and growled, and roared and howled,
Like noises in a swound!
Ibid. Stanza 15

"God save thee, ancient Mariner!
From fiends, that plague thee thus! —
Why look'st thou so?" — "With my cross-bow
I shot the Albatross."
Ibid. Stanza 20

The fair breeze blew, the white foam flew,
The furrows followed free;
We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.
The Ancient Mariner. Part II, Stanza 5

As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Water, water, every where,
Nor any drop to drink.
Ibid. Stanza 9

The very deep did rot: O Christ!
That ever this should be!
Yea, slimy things did crawl with legs
Upon the slimy sea.
Ibid. Stanza 10

About, about, in reel and rout
The death-fires danced at night.
Ibid. Stanza 11

I bit my arm, I sucked the blood,
And cried, A sail! a sail!
Ibid. Part III, Stanza 4

Without a breeze, without a tide,
She steadies with upright keel!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Her lips were red, her looks were free,
Her locks were yellow as gold:
Her skin was white as leprosy,
The nightmare Life-in-Death was she,
Who thicks man's blood with cold.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The sun's rim dips, the stars rush out:
At one stride comes the dark;
With far-heard whisper o'er the sea
Off shot the spectre-bark.
Ibid. Stanza 13

We listened and looked sideways up!
Fear at my heart, as at a cup,
My life-blood seemed to sip.
Ibid. Stanza 14

The hornèd Moon, with one bright star
Within the nether tip.
Ibid.

Each turned his face with a ghastly pang,
And cursed me with his eye.
Ibid. Stanza 15

And thou art long, and lank, and brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand.[1]
The Ancient Mariner. Part IV, Stanza 1

Alone, alone, all, all alone;
Alone on a wide, wide sea.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The moving moon went up the sky,
And nowhere did abide;
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Her beams bemocked the sultry main,
Like April hoar-frost spread;
But where the ship's huge shadow lay,
The charmèd water burnt alway
A still and awful red.
Ibid. Stanza 11

A spring of love gushed from my heart,
And I blessed them unaware.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Oh sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole.
Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune.
Ibid. Stanza 17

"The man hath penance done,
And penance more will do."
Ibid. Stanza 25

Like one that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once turned round, walks on,
And turns no more his head;
Because he knows a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread.
Ibid. Part VI, Stanza 10

Is this the hill? is this the kirk?
Is this mine own countree?
Ibid. Stanza 14

O Wedding-Guest! This soul hath been
Alone on a wide wide sea:
So lonely 'twas, that God himself
Scarce seemèd there to be.
Ibid. Part VII, Stanza 19

He prayeth well who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.
The Ancient Mariner. Part VII, Stanza 22

He prayeth best who loveth best
All things both great and small;
For the dear God who loveth us,
He made and loveth all.
Ibid. Stanza 23

A sadder and a wiser man
He rose the morrow morn.
Ibid. Stanza 25

Yes, while I stood and gazed, my temples bare,
And shot my being through earth, sea, and air,
Possessing all things with intensest love,
O Liberty! my spirit felt thee there.
France: An Ode [1798]. V

Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place
(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,
Drops his blue-fringèd lids, and holds them close,
And hooting at the glorious sun in heaven
Cries out, "Where is it?"
Fears in Solitude [1798]

And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.[1]
The Devil's Thoughts[2] *[1799]. Stanza 6*

Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limitless billows;
Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky and the ocean.
The Homeric Hexameter (translated from Schiller) [1799?]

In the hexameter rises the fountain's silvery column,
In the pentameter aye falling in melody back.
The Ovidian Elegiac Metre (from Schiller) [1799]

[1] A note by Coleridge in *Sibylline Leaves* [1817] says: "For [these] lines I am indebted to Mr. Wordsworth."

[1] See Robert Burton, page 222b.

[2] This poem was written in collaboration

All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame.
Love [*1799*]. *Stanza 1*

Saved from outrage worse than death.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Tranquillity! thou better name
Than all the family of Fame.
Ode to Tranquillity [*1801*]. *Stanza 1*

Aloof with hermit-eye I scan
The present work of present man —
A wild and dream-like trade of blood and guile,
Too foolish for a tear, too wicked for a smile.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Hast thou a charm to stay the morning star
In his steep course?
Hymn in the Vale of Chamouni [*1802*]

Risest from forth thy silent sea of pines.
Ibid.

Motionless torrents! silent cataracts!
Ibid.

Ye living flowers that skirt the eternal frost.
Ibid.

Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.
Ibid.

What is an Epigram? A dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.[1]
An Epigram [*1802*]

I see, not feel, how beautiful they are.
Dejection: An Ode [*1802*]. *Stanza 2*

O Lady! we receive but what we give
And in our life alone does Nature live.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Joy is the sweet voice, Joy the luminous cloud —
We in ourselves rejoice!
And thence flows all that charms or ear or sight,
All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colours a suffusion of that light.
Dejection: An Ode. Stanza 5

How seldom, friend! a good great man inherits
Honor or wealth, with all his worth and pains!
It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtains that which he merits,
Or any merit that which he obtains.

. . . . .

Greatness and goodness are not means, but ends!
Hath he not always treasures, always friends,
The good great man? Three treasures, — love, and light,
And calm thoughts, regular as infant's breath; —
And three firm friends, more sure than day and night, —
Himself, his Maker, and the Angel Death.
The Good Great Man [*1802*]

Trochee trips from long to short;
From long to long in solemn sort
Slow Spondee stalks.
Metrical Feet [*1806*]

What outward form and feature are
He guesseth but in part;
But what within is good and fair
He seeth with the heart.
Reason For Love's Blindness [*1811?*]

Poetry is not the proper antithesis to prose, but to science. Poetry is opposed to science, and prose to metre. The proper and immediate object of science is the acquirement, or communication, of truth; the proper and immediate object of poetry is the communication of immediate pleasure.
Definitions of Poetry [*1811*]

Reviewers are usually people who would have been poets, historians, biographers, if they could; they have tried

with Southey, who also imitated it in *The Devil's Walk*, quoted on page 427a.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 173a.

their talents at one or the other, and have failed; therefore they turn critics.[1]

Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton [1811–1812]

Iago's soliloquy, the motive-hunting of a motiveless malignity — how awful it is!

Ibid.

I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose, — words in their best order; poetry, — the best words in their best order.

Ibid.

That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

Ibid.

Not the poem which we have *read*, but that to which we *return*, with the greatest pleasure, possesses the genuine power, and claims the name of *essential poetry*.

Biographia Literaria [1817]. *Chap. 1*

Every reform, however necessary, will by weak minds be carried to an excess, that itself will need reforming.

Ibid.

Experience informs us that the first defence of weak minds is to recriminate.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Through all the works of Chaucer, there reigns a cheerfulness, a manly hilarity, which makes it almost impossible to doubt a correspondent habit of feeling in the author himself.

Ibid.

Men whose dearest wishes are fixed on objects wholly out of their own power, become in all cases more or less impatient and prone to anger.

Ibid.

[1] Reviewers, with some rare exceptions, are a most stupid and malignant race. As a bankrupt thief turns thief-taker in despair, so an unsuccessful author turns critic. — SHELLEY: *Fragments of Adonais* [1821]

See Disraeli, page 513a.

Veracity does not consist in *saying*, but in the intention of *communicating* truth.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 9

The lamentable difficulty I have always experienced in saying "No."

Ibid. Chap. 10

To have lived in vain must be a painful thought to any man, and especially so to him who has made literature his profession.

Ibid.

Never pursue literature as a trade.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The first range of hills that encircles the scanty vale of human life is the horizon for the majority of its inhabitants. On *its* ridges the common sun is born and departs. From *them* the stars rise, and touching *them*, they vanish.

Ibid. Chap. 12

It was agreed that my endeavors [in the plan of the *Lyrical Ballads*] should be directed to persons and characters supernatural, or at least romantic; yet so as to transfer from our inward nature a human interest and a semblance of truth sufficient to procure for these shadows of imagination that willing suspension of disbelief for the moment, which constitutes poetic faith.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Good sense is the body of poetic genius, fancy its drapery, motion its life, and imagination the soul.

Ibid.

Our myriad-minded Shakespeare.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 15

The sense of musical delight, with the power of producing it, is a gift of imagination; and this together with the power of reducing multitude into unity of effect, and modifying a series of thoughts by some one predominant thought or feeling, may be cultivated and improved, but can never be learned. It is in these that *poeta nascitur non fit*.

Ibid.

[1] "A phrase," says Coleridge, "which I have borrowed from a Greek monk, who applies it to a patriarch of Constantinople."

Polysyllabic (or what the common people call, *dictionary*) words.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 20

The infallible test of a blameless style: namely, its untranslatableness in words of the same language, without injury to the meaning.

Ibid. Chap. 22

A poem is not necessarily obscure, because it does not aim to be popular. It is enough if a work be perspicuous to those for whom it is written.

Ibid.

Talk of the devil, and his horns appear, says the proverb.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;
His soul is with the saints, I trust.

The Knight's Tomb [*1817?*]

The Eighth Commandment was not made for bards.

The Reproof and Reply [*1823*]

Nought cared this body for wind or weather,
When youth and I lived in 't together.

Youth and Age [*1823–1832*]. *Stanza 1*

Flowers are lovely; love is flower-like;
Friendship is a sheltering tree;
Oh the joys that came down shower-like,
Of friendship, love, and liberty,
Ere I was old!

Ibid. Stanza 2

In many ways doth the full heart reveal
The presence of the love it would conceal.

Motto to Poems Written in Later Life [*1826*]

I counted two-and-seventy stenches,
All well defined, and several stinks.

Cologne [*1828*]

The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, nymphs! what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?

Ibid.

The happiness of life is made up of minute fractions — the little soon forgotten charities of a kiss or smile, a kind look, a heartfelt compliment, and the countless infinitesimals of pleasurable and genial feeling.

The Friend. The Improvisatore [*1828*]

Beneath this sod
A poet lies, or that which once seemed he —
Oh, lift a thought in prayer for S.T.C.!
That he, who many a year, with toil of breath,
Found death in life, may here find life in death.

Epitaph written for himself [*1833*]

JOHN RANDOLPH
[1773–1833]

The surest way to prevent war is not to fear it.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [*March 5, 1806*]

He is a man of splendid abilities, but utterly corrupt. He shines and stinks like rotten mackerel by moonlight.[1]

Of Edward Livingston

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON
[1773–1841]

We admit of no government by divine right . . . the only legitimate right to govern is an express grant of power from the governed.

Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1841*]

Never with my consent shall an officer of the people, compensated for his services out of their pockets, become the pliant instrument of the Executive will.

Ibid.

[1] Quoted in W. Cabell Bruce: *John Randolph of Roanoke* [1923], *Vol. II, P. 197.*

'Tis vain for present fame to wish.
Our persons first must be forgotten;
For poets are like stinking fish,
They never shine until they're rotten.

MacDonald Clarke [1798–1842]: *Epigram*

A decent and manly examination of the acts of Government should be not only tolerated, but encouraged.

Inaugural Address

ROBERT SOUTHEY
[1774–1843]

"You are old, Father William," the young man cried,
"The few locks which are left you are gray;
You are hale, Father William, a hearty old man, —
Now tell me the reason I pray."

The Old Man's Comforts, and How He Gained Them.[1] *Stanza 1*

"In the days of my youth," Father William replied,
"I remembered that youth could not last;
I thought of the future, whatever I did,
That I never might grieve for the past."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Bishop Hatto fearfully hastened away,
And he crossed the Rhine without delay,
And reached his tower, and barred with care
All the windows, and doors, and loopholes there.

God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop.[2] *Stanza 12*

It was a summer's evening;
Old Kaspar's work was done,
And he before his cottage door
Was sitting in the sun;
And by him sported on the green
His little grandchild Wilhelmine.

The Battle of Blenheim [*1798*]. *Stanza 1*

He came to ask what he had found,
That was so large, and smooth, and round.

Ibid. Stanza 2

" 'Tis some poor fellow's skull," said he,
"Who fell in the great victory."

Ibid. Stanza 3

But what they fought each other for,
I could not well make out.

Ibid. Stanza 6

"And every body praised the Duke,
Who this great fight did win."
"But what good came of it at last?"
Quoth little Peterkin.
"Why, that I cannot tell," said he;
"But 'twas a famous victory."

Ibid. Stanza 11

One dreadful sound could the Rover hear,
A sound as if with the Inchcape Bell
The Devil below was ringing his knell.

The Inchcape Rock.[1] *Stanza 17*

Where Washington hath left
His awful memory
A light for after times!

Ode Written during the War with America [*1814*]

My days among the dead are past;
Around me I behold,
Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
The mighty minds of old;
My never-failing friends are they,
With whom I converse night and day.

My Days Among the Dead Are Past [*1818*]. *Stanza 1*

---

[1] Of several parodies of this poem, the one by Lewis Carroll is probably better known than the original. See page 656a.

"You are old, Father William, and though one would think
All the veins in your body were dry,
Yet the end of your nose is red as a pink;
I beg your indulgence, but why?"

LEE O. HARRIS AND JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY: *Father William, St. 1*

[2] Hatto, in the time of the great famine of 914, when he saw the poor exceedingly oppressed by famine, assembled a great company of them together into a barn at Kaub and burnt them . . . because he thought the famine would sooner cease if those poor folks were despatched out of the world. . . . But God . . . sent against him a plague of mice . . . and the prelate retreated to a tower in the Rhine . . . but the mice chased him continually . . . and at last he was most miserably devoured. — THOMAS CORYAT: *Crudities* [1611]

[1] A rock in the North Sea, off the Firth of Tay, Scotland, dangerous to navigators because it is covered with every tide. There is a tradition that a warning bell was fixed on the rock by the Abbot of Aberbrothok, which was stolen by a sea pirate, who perished on the rock a year later. Southey's ballad deals with this tradition.

Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.
My Days Among the Dead Are Past. Stanza 4

The laws are with us, and God on our side.
On the Rise and Progress of Popular Disaffection [*1817*]

Agreed to differ.
Life of Wesley [*1820*]

The Satanic school.
Vision of Judgment [*1821*]. *Original Preface*

So I told them in rhyme,
For of rhymes I had store.
The Cataract of Lodore

And so never ending, but always descending.
Ibid.

"And wherefore do the poor complain?"
The rich man asked of me —
"Come walk abroad with me," I said,
"And I will answer thee."
The Complaints of the Poor. Stanza 1

From his brimstone bed, at break of day,
A-walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the World,
And see how his stock went on.
The Devil's Walk. Stanza 1

How then was the Devil dressed?
O, he was in his Sunday's best;
His coat was red, and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came through.
Ibid. Stanza 3

He passed a cottage with a double coach-house, —
A cottage of gentility;
And he owned with a grin,
That his favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 8

He was always found
Among your ten and twenty pound subscribers,
Your benefactors in the newspapers.
His alms were money put to interest
In the other world.
The Alderman's Funeral

As frozen as charity.[1]
The Soldier's Wife. Stanza 4

Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.[2]
Madoc in Wales. Part I, 5

What will not woman, gentle woman dare,
When strong affection stirs her spirit up?
Ibid. Part II, 2

And last of all an Admiral came,
A terrible man with a terrible name, —
A name which you all know by sight very well,
But which no one can speak, and no one can spell.
The March to Moscow. Stanza 8

They sin who tell us love can die;
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity. . . .
Love is indestructible,
Its holy flame forever burneth;
From heaven it came, to heaven returneth. . . .
It soweth here with toil and care,
But the harvest-time of love is there.
The Curse of Kehama. Canto X, Stanza 10

Thou hast been called, O sleep! the friend of woe;
But 'tis the happy that have called thee so.
Ibid. Canto XV, Stanza 11

JANE AUSTEN
[1775–1817]

What dreadful hot weather we have! It keeps me in a continual state of inelegance.
Letter to her sister Cassandra. September 18, 1796

[1] See Hood, page 489b, and O'Reilly, page 729b.

[2] "Darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,"
As some one somewhere sings about the sky.
BYRON: *Don Juan* [1819–1824], *Canto IV, St. 110*

[1] See Coleridge, page 422b.

Miss Blachford is agreeable enough. I do not want people to be very agreeable, as it saves me the trouble of liking them a great deal.

Letter to her sister Cassandra. December 24, 1798

She was highly rouged, and looked rather quietly and contentedly silly than anything else.

Ibid. May 12, 1801

It is a truth universally acknowledged, that a single man in possession of a good fortune, must be in want of a wife.

However little known the feelings or views of such a man may be on his first entering a neighbourhood, this truth is so well fixed in the minds of the surrounding families, that he is considered as the rightful property of some one or other of their daughters.

Pride and Prejudice [*1813*]. *Chap. 1*

Mr. Collins had only to change from Jane to Elizabeth — and it was soon done — done while Mrs. Bennet was stirring the fire.

Ibid. Chap. 15

My dear, I have two small favours to request. First, that you will allow me the free use of my understanding on the present occasion; and secondly, of my room. I shall be glad to have the library to myself as soon as may be.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Those who do not complain are never pitied.

Ibid.

Mrs. Bennet was restored to her usual querulous serenity.

Ibid. Chap. 42

You ought certainly to forgive them, as a Christian, but never to admit them in your sight, or allow their names to be mentioned in your hearing.

Ibid. Chap. 57

For what do we live, but to make sport for our neighbours, and laugh at them in our turn?

Ibid.

I have been a selfish being all my life, in practice, though not in principle.

Pride and Prejudice. Chap. 58

The little bit (two inches wide) of ivory on which I work with so fine a brush as produces little effect after much labour.[1]

Letter to J. Edward Austen. December 16, 1816

"Only a novel" . . . in short, only some work in which the greatest powers of the mind are displayed, in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, the liveliest effusions of wit and humour are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language.

Northanger Abbey [*1818*]. *Chap. 5*

You [men] have difficulties, and privations, and dangers enough to struggle with. You are always labouring and toiling, exposed to every risk and hardship. Your home, country, friends, all quitted. Neither time, nor health, nor life, to be called your own. It would be too hard, indeed . . . if woman's feelings were to be added to all this.

Persuasion [*1818*]. *Chap. 23*

CHARLES LAMB
[1775–1834]

I have had playmates, I have had companions,
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days.
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.

Old Familiar Faces [*1796*]

I have something more to do than feel.

Letter to Coleridge after the death of Lamb's mother [*1796*]

[1] [Miss Austen] had a talent for describing the involvements and feelings and characters of ordinary life which is to me the most wonderful I ever met with. The Big Bow-Wow strain I can do myself like any now going; but the exquisite touch, which renders ordinary commonplace things and characters interesting, from the truth of the description and the sentiment, is denied to me. — SCOTT: *Journal* [March 14, 1826]

The not unpeaceful evening of a day
Made black by morning storms.

Poem-letter to Coleridge [*1797*]

For God's sake (I never was more serious) don't make me ridiculous any more by terming me gentle-hearted in print [1] . . . substitute drunken dog, ragged head, seld-shaven, odd-eyed, stuttering, or any other epithet which truly and properly belongs to the gentleman in question.

Letter to Coleridge [*August, 1800*]

Separate from the pleasure of your company, I don't much care if I never see a mountain in my life. I have passed all my days in London, until I have formed as many and intense local attachments, as any of you mountaineers can have done with dead nature. The lighted shops of the Strand and Fleet Street, the innumerable trades, tradesmen and customers, coaches, waggons, playhouses, all the bustle and wickedness round about Covent Garden, the very women of the town, the watchmen, drunken scenes, rattles. . . . I often shed tears in the motley Strand from fullness of joy at so much life.

Letter to Wordsworth [*1801*]

I have confessed to you my utter inability to remember in any comprehensive way what I read. I can vehemently applaud, or perversely stickle, at *parts;* but I cannot grasp at a whole.

Letter to Godwin [*1803*]

Gone before
To that unknown and silent shore.

Hester [*1803*]. *Stanza 7*

A good-natured woman, which is as much as you can expect from a friend's wife, whom you got acquainted with a bachelor.

Letter to Hazlitt [*1805*]

Neat, not gaudy.

Letter to Wordsworth [*1806*]

This very night I am going to leave off tobacco! Surely there must be some other world in which this unconquerable purpose shall be realized.

Letter to Thomas Manning [*1815*]

Anything awful makes me laugh. I misbehaved once at a funeral.

Letter to Southey [*1815*]

An archangel a little damaged.

Lamb's Description of Coleridge.
Letter to Wordsworth [*1816*]

Fanny Kelly's divine plain face.

Letter to Mrs. Wordsworth [*1818*]

The red-letter days, now become, to all intents and purposes, dead-letter days.

Essays of Elia [*1823*]. *Oxford in the Vacation* [1]

The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, the men who borrow, and the men who lend.

Ibid. The Two Races of Men

Borrowers of books — those mutilators of collections, spoilers of the symmetry of shelves, and creators of odd volumes.

Ibid.

Of all sound of all bells — (bells, the music nighest bordering upon heaven) — most solemn and touching is the peal which rings out the Old Year.

Ibid. New Year's Eve

A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour of the game.

Ibid. Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist

Sentimentally I am disposed to harmony; but organically I am incapable of a tune.

Ibid. A Chapter on Ears

Credulity is the man's weakness, but the child's strength.

Ibid. Witches, and Other Night Fears

Parents do not know what they do when they leave tender babes alone to go to sleep in the dark.

Ibid.

[1] For thee, my gentle-hearted Charles, to whom
No sound is dissonant which tells of life.
COLERIDGE: *This Lime-tree Bower My Prison* [1797]

[1] Which, it has been pointed out, was actually written at Cambridge. See E. V. LUCAS: *Lamb and the Universities.*

Not many sounds in life, and I include all urban and all rural sounds, exceed in interest a knock at the door.[1]

Essays of Elia. Valentine's Day

A God-send, as our familiarly pious ancestors termed a benefit received where the benefactor was unknown.

Ibid.

The custom of saying grace at meals had, probably, its origin in the early times of the world, and the hunter-state of man, when dinners were precarious things, and a full meal was something more than a common blessing.

Ibid. Grace Before Meat

A fair sepulchre in the grateful stomach of the judicious epicure.

Ibid. A Dissertation upon Roast Pig

Presents, I often say, endear absents.

Ibid.

It argues an insensibility.

Ibid.

Nothing is to me more distasteful than that entire complacency and satisfaction which beam in the countenances of a new-married couple.

Ibid. The Behaviour of Married People

I came home for ever!

Letter to Bernard Barton [1825], on leaving his "33 years' desk" at the East India House

Who first invented work, and bound the free
And holiday-rejoicing spirit down . . .
To that dry drudgery at the desk's dead wood?

Work

The economy of Heaven is dark
And wisest clerks have missed the mark.

On an Infant Dying as Soon as Born [1827]

[1] Doorbells are like a magic game,
Or the grab-bag at a fair —
You never know when you hear one ring
Who may be waiting there.

RACHEL FIELD [1894–1942]: *Doorbells*

Martin, if dirt was trumps, what hands you would hold!

Lamb's Suppers, in LEIGH HUNT: *Lord Byron and His Contemporaries [1828]*

Some cry up Haydn, some Mozart,
Just as the whim bites. For my part,
I do not care a farthing candle
For either of them, nor for Handel.

Letter to Mrs. William Hazlitt [1830]

A bird appears a thoughtless thing . . .
No doubt he has his little cares,
And very hard he often fares,
The which so patiently he bears.

Crumbs to the Birds

Reputation said: "If once we sever,
Our chance of future meeting is but vain:
Who parts from me, must look to part for ever,
For Reputation lost comes not again."

Love, Death, and Reputation. Stanza 4

For thy sake, tobacco, I
Would do anything but die.

A Farewell to Tobacco

He has left off reading altogether, to the great improvement of his originality.

Last Essays of Elia [1833]. Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading

Books think for me.

Ibid.

Books which are no books.

Ibid.

To be strong-backed and neat-bound is the desideratum of a volume. Magnificence comes after.

Ibid.

Newspapers always excite curiosity. No one ever lays one down without a feeling of disappointment.

Ibid.

If there be a regal solitude, it is a sick bed.

Ibid. The Convalescent

How sickness enlarges the dimensions of a man's self to himself.

Ibid.

Let me caution persons grown old in active business, not lightly, nor without weighing their own resources, to forego their customary employment all at once, for there may be danger in it.

Last Essays of Elia. The Superannuated Man

Your absence of mind we have borne, till your presence of body came to be called in question by it.

Ibid. Amicus Redivivus

A pun is a pistol let off at the ear; not a feather to tickle the intellect.

Ibid. Popular Fallacies: IX, That the Worst Puns are the Best

A presentation copy . . . is a copy of a book which does not sell, sent you by the author, with his foolish autograph at the beginning of it; for which, if a stranger, he only demands your friendship; if a brother author, he expects from you a book of yours, which does not sell, in return.

Ibid. XI, That We Must Not Look a Gift-Horse in the Mouth

The growing infirmities of age manifest themselves in nothing more strongly, than in an inveterate dislike of interruption.

Ibid. XII, That Home is Home Though it is Never so Homely

The good things of life are not to be had singly, but come to us with a mixture.

Ibid. XIII, That You Must Love Me and Love My Dog

It has happened not seldom that one work of some author has so transcendently surpassed in execution the rest of his compositions, that the world has agreed to pass a sentence of dismissal upon the latter, and to consign them to total neglect and oblivion.

Eliana. Estimate of Defoe's Secondary Novels

Cannot the heart in the midst of crowds feel frightfully alone?

Ibid.

The greatest pleasure I know is to do a good action by stealth, and to have it found out by accident.

Table Talk. In the Athenaeum [*1834*]

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR
[1775–1864]

Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes
May weep, but never see,
A night of memories and of sighs
I consecrate to thee.

Rose Aylmer [*1806*]

There are no fields of amaranth on this side of the grave; there are no voices, O Rhodopè, that are not soon mute, however tuneful; there is no name, with whatever emphasis of passionate love repeated, of which the echo is not faint at last.

Imaginary Conversations [*1824–1829*]. *Aesop and Rhodopè, I*

Elegance in prose composition is mainly this: a just admission of topics and of words; neither too many nor too few of either; enough of sweetness in the sound to induce us to enter and sit still; enough of illustration and reflection to change the posture of our minds when they would tire; and enough of sound matter in the complex to repay us for our attendance.

Ibid. Chesterfield and Chatham

Of all failures, to fail in a witticism is the worst, and the mishap is the more calamitous in a drawn out and detailed one.

Ibid.

'Tis verse that gives
Immortal youth to mortal maids.

Verse

Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces — Faith, Hope, Charity.
Around the man bend other faces —
Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces.

Around the Child

Children are what the mothers are.
No fondest father's fondest care
Can fashion so the infant heart.

Children

When we play the fool, how wide
The theatre expands! beside,
How long the audience sits before us!
How many prompters! what a chorus!
Plays [*1846*]. *Stanza 2*

There is delight in singing, tho' none hear
Beside the singer.
To Robert Browning [*1846*]

I strove with none, for none was worth my strife;
Nature I loved; and next to Nature, Art.
I warm'd both hands before the fire of life;
It sinks, and I am ready to depart.
Dying Speech of an Old Philosopher [*1853*]

THOMAS CAMPBELL
[1777–1844]

'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.[1]
Pleasures of Hope [*1799*]. *Part I, Line 7*

Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell,
And Freedom shriek'd as Kosciusko fell!
Ibid. Line 381

Who hath not own'd, with rapture-smitten frame,
The power of grace, the magic of a name?
Ibid. Part II, Line 5

And muse on Nature with a poet's eye.
Ibid. Line 98

That gems the starry girdle of the year.
Ibid. Line 194

Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my mind,
But leave, oh leave the light of Hope behind!

[1] The mountains too, at a distance, appear airy masses and smooth, but seen near at hand they are rough. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS [*circa* A. D. 200]: *Pyrrho, IX*

What though my wingèd hours of bliss have been
Like angel visits, few and far between.[1]
Pleasures of Hope. Part II, Line 375

On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was nigh,
No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;
No harp like my own could so cheerily play,
And wherever I went was my poor dog Tray.
The Harper [*1799*]. *Stanza 1*

Ye mariners of England,
That guard our native seas;
Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,
The battle and the breeze!
Ye Mariners of England [*1800*]. *Stanza 1*

Britannia needs no bulwarks,
No towers along the steep;
Her march is o'er the mountain waves,
Her home is on the deep.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The meteor flag of England
Shall yet terrific burn,
Till danger's troubled night depart,
And the star of peace return.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Oh! once the harp of Innisfail
Was strung full high to notes of gladness;
But yet it often told a tale
Of more prevailing sadness.
O'Connor's Child. Stanza 1

'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore,
And coming events cast their shadows before.[2]
Lochiel's Warning [*1802*]

The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory or the grave!

[1] See John Norris, page 291b.

[2] See Cicero, page 33a.

Often do the spirits
Of great events stride on before the events,
And in today already walks tomorrow.
COLERIDGE: *Wallenstein* [1799–1800], *Part II, Act V, Sc. 1*

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic shadows which futurity casts upon the present. — SHELLEY: *A Defence of Poetry* [1821]

Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry!
Hohenlinden [*1802*]. *Stanza 7*

Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding-sheet
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.
Ibid. Stanza 8

There was silence deep as death,
And the boldest held his breath,
For a time.
Battle of the Baltic [*1805*]. *Stanza 2*

For his country he sigh'd, when at twilight repairing
To wander alone by the wind-beaten hill.
The Exile of Erin. Stanza 1

Star that bringest home the bee,
And sett'st the weary labourer free!
Song to the Evening Star. Stanza 1

Oh, how hard it is to find
The one just suited to our mind!
Song. Stanza 1

To live in hearts we leave behind
Is not to die.[1]
Hallowed Ground. Stanza 6

Oh leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree! [2]
The Beech-Tree's Petition. Stanza 1

Drink ye to her that each loves best!
And if you nurse a flame
That's told but to her mutual breast,
We will not ask her name.
Drink Ye to Her. Stanza 1

A stoic of the woods, — a man without a tear.
Gertrude of Wyoming [*1809*]. *Part I, Stanza 23*

Triumphal arch, that fill'st the sky
When storms prepare to part,
I ask not proud Philosophy
To teach me what thou art.
To the Rainbow [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] They are not dead who live
In hearts they leave behind.
HUGH ROBERT ORR [1887–]:
They Softly Walk, St. 1

[2] See George Pope Morris, page 498b.

HENRY CLAY
[1777–1852]

If you wish to avoid foreign collision, you had better abandon the ocean.
Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [*January 22, 1812*]

It would not be thought very just or wise to arraign the honorable professions of law and physic because the one produces the pettifogger and the other the quack.
Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [*April 26, 1820*]

Government is a trust, and the officers of the government are trustees; and both the trust and the trustees are created for the benefit of the people.[1]
Speech at Ashland, Kentucky [*March, 1829*]

The arts of power and its minions are the same in all countries and in all ages. It marks its victim; denounces it; and excites the public odium and the public hatred, to conceal its own abuses and encroachments.
Speech, U. S. Senate [*March 14, 1834*]

Precedents deliberately established by wise men are entitled to great weight. They are evidence of truth, but *only* evidence. . . . But a solitary precedent . . . which has never been re-examined, can not be conclusive.
Speech, U. S. Senate [*February 18, 1835*]

I have heard something said about allegiance to the South. I know no South, no North, no East, no West, to which I owe any allegiance.
Speech [*1848*]

Sir, I would rather be right than be President.
Speech [*1850*]

General Alexander Smyth, a tedious speaker in Congress, observed: "You, sir, speak for the present generation; but I speak for posterity."

"Yes," said Mr. Clay, "and you seem

[1] See Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, and Calhoun, page 442a.

resolved to speak until the arrival of your audience."

Quoted by EPES SARGENT *in Life of Henry Clay*

COLONEL VALENTINE BLACKER
[1778–1823]

Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry!

Oliver Cromwell's Advice [*1834*]

WILLIAM HAZLITT
[1778–1830]

One of the pleasantest things in the world is going a journey; but I like to go by myself.

On Going a Journey

The soul of a journey is liberty, perfect liberty, to think, feel, do just as one pleases.

Ibid.

Oh! it is great to shake off the trammels of the world and of public opinion — to lose our importunate, tormenting, everlasting personal identity and become the creature of the moment, clear of all ties . . . to be known by no other title than *the Gentleman in the parlour!*

Ibid.

What I mean by living to one's self is living in the world, as in it, not of it. . . . It is to be a silent spectator of the mighty scene of things; . . . to take a thoughtful, anxious interest or curiosity in what is passing in the world, but not to feel the slightest inclination to make or meddle with it.

On Living to One's Self

Even in the common affairs of life, in love, friendship, and marriage, how little security have we when we trust our happiness in the hands of others!

Ibid.

There is not a more mean, stupid, dastardly, pitiful, selfish, spiteful, envious, ungrateful animal than the Public. It is the greatest of cowards, for it is afraid of itself.

On Living to One's Self

When a man is dead, they put money in his coffin, erect monuments to his memory, and celebrate the anniversary of his birthday in set speeches. Would they take any notice of him if he were living? No!

Ibid.

Horas non numero nisi serenas [1] — is the motto of a sun-dial near Venice. There is a softness and a harmony in the words and in the thought unparalleled.

On a Sun-Dial

If our hours were all serene, we might probably take almost as little note of them, as the dial does of those that are clouded.

Ibid.

No young man believes he shall ever die.

The Feeling of Immortality in Youth

There is a feeling of Eternity in youth, which makes us amends for everything. To be young is to be as one of the Immortal Gods.

Ibid.

The young are prodigal of life from a superabundance of it; the old are tenacious on the same score, because they have little left, and cannot enjoy even what remains of it.

Ibid.

As we advance in life, we acquire a keener sense of the value of time. Nothing else, indeed, seems of any consequence; and we become misers in this respect.

Ibid.

The only true retirement is that of the heart; the only true leisure is the repose of the passions. To such persons it makes little difference whether they are young or old; and they die as they have lived, with graceful resignation.

Ibid.

If I have not read a book before, it

[1] I count only the sunny hours.

is, to all intents and purposes, new to me, whether it was printed yesterday or three hundred years ago.

On Reading New Books

When I take up a work that I have read before (the oftener the better) I know what I have to expect. The satisfaction is not lessened by being anticipated.

On Reading Old Books

Persons without education certainly do not want either acuteness or strength of mind in what concerns themselves, or in things immediately within their observation; but they have no power of abstraction, no general standard of taste, or scale of opinion. They see their objects always near, and never in the horizon. Hence arises that egotism which has been remarked as the characteristic of self-taught men.

The Round Table. I, 26

It is better to be able neither to read nor write than to be able to do nothing else.

On the Ignorance of the Learned

Men of genius do not excel in any profession because they labour in it, but they labour in it, because they excel.

Characteristics

We are not hypocrites in our sleep.

On Dreams

"The English," says Froissart, "amused themselves sadly after the fashion of their country." They have indeed a way of their own. Their mirth is a relaxation from gravity, a challenge to dull care to be gone; and one is not always clear at first, whether the appeal is successful.

Merry England

When a person dies who does any one thing better than any one else in the world, it leaves a gap in society.

Table Talk [*1821–1822*] (*On the death of John Cavanagh, famous player of fives, a kind of handball*)

HENRY PETER, LORD BROUGHAM
[1778–1868]

Let the soldier be abroad if he will, he can do nothing in this age. There is another personage, — a personage less imposing in the eyes of some, perhaps insignificant. The schoolmaster is abroad,[1] and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier in full military array.

Speech, Opening of Parliament [*January 29, 1828*]

In my mind, he was guilty of no error, he was chargeable with no exaggeration, he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said that all we see about us, kings, lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

Present State of the Law [*February 7, 1828*]

Pursuit of Knowledge under Difficulties.

Title of Book [*1830*]

Death was now armed with a new terror.

Attributed to Brougham[2]

JOHN GALT
[1779–1839]

From the lone sheiling of the misty island

[1] At the first meeting of the London Mechanics' Institution, 1825, John Reynolds, head of a school in Clerkenwell, acted as secretary of the meeting. Lord Brougham, who spoke at this meeting, said in the course of his remarks, "Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad." The phrase attracted little attention at that time, but when used in a speech three years later, it at once became popular.

[2] Brougham delivered a very warm panegyric upon the ex-Chancellor, and expressed a hope that he would make a good end, although to an expiring Chancellor death was now armed with a new terror. — Lord John Campbell: *Lives of the Chancellors* [1849], *Vol. VII, P. 163*

Lord St. Leonards attributes this phrase to

Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas —
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland,
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides.[1]
Canadian Boat Song. Stanza 2

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY
[1779–1843]

Oh, say can you see by the dawn's early light,
What so proudly we hailed at the twilight's last gleaming?
Whose broad stripes and bright stars, thro' the perilous fight,
O'er the ramparts we watched were so gallantly streaming?
And the rockets' red glare, the bombs bursting in air,
Gave proof thro' the night that our flag was still there.
Oh, say does that star-spangled banner yet wave
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave?
The Star-Spangled Banner [*September 14, 1814*]. *Stanza 1*

Then conquer we must, for our cause it is just, —
And this be our motto, — "In God is our trust!"
Ibid. Stanza 4

JOSEPH STORY
[1779–1845]

Whene'er you speak, remember every cause
Stands not on eloquence, but stands on laws;
Pregnant in matter, in expression brief,
Let every sentence stand with bold relief;
On trifling points not time nor talents waste,
A sad offence to learning and to taste;
Nor deal with pompous phrase, nor e'er suppose
Poetic flights belong to reasoning prose.
Advice to Young Lawyers. Stanza 1

Here shall the Press the People's right maintain,
Unaw'd by influence and unbrib'd by gain;
Here patriot Truth her glorious precepts draw,
Pledg'd to Religion, Liberty, and Law.
Motto of the Salem Register (*In* W. W. Story, *Life and Letters of Joseph Story* [*1851*])

HORACE SMITH
[1779–1849]

Thinking is but an idle waste of thought,
And nought is everything, and everything is nought.
Rejected Addresses. Cui Bono? Stanza 8

In the name of the Prophet — figs.
Johnson's Ghost

Although corruption may our frame consume,
The immortal spirit in the skies may bloom.
Address to the Mummy at Belzoni's Exhibition. Stanza 13

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE
[1779–1848]

I wish I was as cocksure of anything as Tom Macaulay is of everything.
In Cowper, *Melbourne's Papers* [*1889*]. *Preface*

Sir Charles Wetherell, who used it on the occasion referred to by Lord Campbell.

[1] This poem appeared in *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 46, in *Blackwood's Magazine*, September, 1829. It is generally credited to John Galt, but John Wilson ("Christopher North") has also been suggested as the author. John Gibson Lockhart noted, on a copy of the poem in his own handwriting, that the song had been sent to him by a friend in Upper Canada. Galt, author of *Annals of the Parish*, was in Canada in 1824 and 1826. The poem was likewise found in the handwriting of Hugh Montgomerie, twelfth Earl of Eglinton [1739–1819], ascribed to a Gaelic origin.

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN
[1779–1854]

A delusion, a mockery, and a snare.
O'Connell v. The Queen (in 11 Clark and Finnelly Reports)

The mere repetition of the *Cantilena* of lawyers cannot make it law, unless it can be traced to some competent authority; and if it be irreconcilable, to some clear legal principle.
Ibid.

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE
[1779–1863]

'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house
Not a creature was stirring, — not even a mouse; [1]
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care,
In hopes that St. Nicholas soon would be there.
A Visit from St. Nicholas [December, 1823]

"Happy Christmas to all, and to all a good-night!"
Ibid.

CHARLES CALEB COLTON
[1780–1832]

Imitation is the sincerest of flattery.
The Lacon

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING
[1780–1842]

I call that mind free which jealously guards its intellectual rights and powers, which calls no man master, which does not content itself with a passive or hereditary faith, which opens itself to light whencesoever it may come, which receives new truth as an angel from Heaven.
Spiritual Freedom

[1] See Shakespeare, page 169b.

The office of government is not to confer happiness, but to give men opportunity to work out happiness for themselves.
The Life and Character of Napoleon Bonaparte

CHARLES MINER
[1780–1865]

When I see a merchant over-polite to his customers, begging them to taste a little brandy and throwing half his goods on the counter, — thinks I, that man has an axe to grind.
Who'll Turn Grindstones [1]

THOMAS MOORE
[1780–1852]

Weep on! and, as thy sorrows flow,
I'll taste the luxury of woe.
Juvenile Poems. Anacreontic, Press the Grape, Stanza 2

How shall we rank thee upon glory's page?
Thou more than soldier and just less than sage!
Poems Relating to America. To Thomas Hume, Stanza 6

I knew by the smoke, that so gracefully curl'd
Above the green elms, that a cottage was near;
And I said, "If there's peace to be found in the world,
A heart that was humble might hope for it here!"
Ibid. Ballad Stanzas, 1

They made her a grave, too cold and damp
For a soul so warm and true;
And she's gone to the Lake of the Dismal Swamp,
Where, all night long, by a firefly lamp,
She paddles her white canoe.
Ibid. The Lake of the Dismal Swamp, Stanza 1

[1] From *Essays from the Desk of Poor Robert the Scribe* [1815].

Faintly as tolls the evening chime,
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.[1]
Poems Relating to America. A Canadian Boat-Song, Stanza 1

Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,
The rapids are near, and the daylight's past.
Ibid.

Go where glory waits thee!
But while fame elates thee,
Oh, still remember me!
Irish Melodies [1807–1834]. Go Where Glory Waits Thee, Stanza 1

Oh, breathe not his name! let it sleep in the shade,
Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid.
Ibid. Oh Breathe Not His Name, Stanza 1

And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls,
Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 2

The harp that once through Tara's halls
The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled.
So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er;
And hearts that once beat high for praise
Now feel that pulse no more.
Ibid. The Harp That Once Through Tara's Halls, Stanza 1

And the heart that is soonest awake to the flowers
Is always the first to be touch'd by the thorns.
Ibid. Oh, Think Not My Spirits Are Always as Light, Stanza 1

Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore.
Ibid. Rich and Rare Were the Gems She Wore, Stanza 1

[1] See Marvell, page 269a.
[2] See Shakespeare, page 170a.

There is not in the wide world a valley so sweet
As that vale in whose bosom the bright waters meet.[1]
Irish Melodies. The Meeting of the Waters, Stanza 1

Come, send round the wine, and leave points of belief
To simpleton sages, and reasoning fools.
Ibid. Come, Send Round the Wine, Stanza 1

Shall I ask the brave soldier, who fights by my side
In the cause of mankind, if our creeds agree?
Shall I give up the friend I have valued and tried,
If he kneel not before the same altar with me? [2]
Ibid. Stanza 2

Ah! little they think who delight in her strains,
How the heart of the Minstrel is breaking.
Ibid. She is Far from the Land, Stanza 2

Believe me, if all those endearing young charms
Which I gaze on so fondly today,
Were to change by tomorrow and fleet in my arms,
Like fairy gifts fading away,
Thou would'st still be adored as this moment thou art,
Let thy loveliness fade as it will,
And around the dear ruin each wish of my heart
Would entwine itself verdantly still.
Ibid. Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms, Stanza 1

[1] The vale of Avoca, County Wicklow, Ireland, where the Avonmore and Avonbeg meet to form the river Avoca.

[2] I do not question school nor creed
Of Christian, Protestant, or Priest;
I only know that creeds to me
Are but new names for mystery,
That good is good from east to east,
And more I do not know nor need
To know, to love my neighbor well.
JOAQUIN MILLER [1841–1913]: *The Tale of the Tall Alcalde*

No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close;
As the sunflower turns on her god, when he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when he rose.
Irish Melodies. Believe Me, If All Those Endearing Young Charms, Stanza 2

And when once the young heart of a maiden is stolen,
The maiden herself will steal after it soon.
Ibid. Ill Omens, Stanza 1

'Tis sweet to think, that, where'er we rove,
We are sure to find something blissful and dear;
And that when we're far from the lips we love,
We've but to make love to the lips we are near.
Ibid. 'Tis Sweet to Think, Stanza 1

But there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream.
Ibid. Love's Young Dream, Stanza 1

To live with them is far less sweet,
Than to remember thee.
Ibid. I Saw Thy Form, Stanza 3

Eyes of unholy blue.
Ibid. By That Lake Whose Gloomy Shore, Stanza 2

'Tis the last rose of summer,
Left blooming alone;
All her lovely companions
Are faded and gone;
No flower of her kindred,
No rosebud is nigh,
To reflect back her blushes,
Or give sigh for sigh.
Ibid. The Last Rose of Summer, Stanza 1

When true hearts lie wither'd
And fond ones are flown,
Oh, who would inhabit
This bleak world alone?
Ibid. Stanza 3

And the best of all ways
To lengthen our days
Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear.
Irish Melodies. The Young May Moon, Stanza 1

You may break, you may shatter the vase if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.
Ibid. Farewell! But Whenever

No eye to watch, and no tongue to wound us,
All earth forgot, and all heaven around us.
Ibid. Come O'er the Sea, Stanza 2

The light that lies [1]
In woman's eyes.
Ibid. The Time I've Lost in Wooing, Stanza 1

My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me.
Ibid.

I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,
I but know that I love thee, whatever thou art.
Ibid. Come, Rest in This Bosom, Stanza 2

A Persian's heaven is easily made:
'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.
Intercepted Letters, or The Two-Penny Post Bag [1813]. VI

Oft in the stilly night,
Ere slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond memory brings the light
Of other days around me;
The smiles, the tears,
Of boyhood's years,
The words of love then spoken;
The eyes that shone
Now dimmed and gone,
The cheerful hearts now broken.
National Airs [1815]. Oft in the Stilly Night, Stanza 1

[1] O dreamy eyes,
They tell sweet lies of Paradise;
And in those eyes the love-light lies
And lies — and lies — and lies!
ANITA OWEN: *Dreamy Eyes [circa 1894]*

I feel like one,
Who treads alone
Some banquet-hall deserted,
Whose lights are fled,
Whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed.
National Airs. Oft in the Stilly Night, Stanza 2

Came but for Friendship and took away Love.
Ibid. A Temple to Friendship, Stanza 2

As half in shade and half in sun
This world along its path advances,
May that side the sun's upon
Be all that e'er shall meet thy glances!
Ibid. Peace Be Around Thee, Stanza 2

If I speak to thee in friendship's name,
Thou think'st I speak too coldly;
If I mention love's devoted flame,
Thou say'st I speak too boldly.
Ibid. How Shall I Woo? Stanza 1

A friendship that like love is warm;
A love like friendship steady.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Young Love may go,
For aught I care,
To Jericho!
Ibid. When Love Is Kind, Stanza 6

So Life's year begins and closes;
Days though shortening still can shine;
What though youth gave love and roses,
Age still leaves us friends and wine.
Ibid. Spring and Autumn, Stanza 1

Give smiles to those who love you less,
But keep your tears for me.
When Midst the Gay I Meet. Stanza 1

This world is all a fleeting show,
For man's illusion given;
The smiles of joy, the tears of woe,
Deceitful shine, deceitful flow, —
There's nothing true but Heaven.
Sacred Songs. This World is All a Fleeting Show, Stanza 1

Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!
Jehovah has triumph'd, — his people are free.
Sacred Songs. Sound the Loud Timbrel

As down in the sunless retreats of the ocean
Sweet flowers are springing no mortal can see,
So, deep in my soul the still prayer of devotion,
Unheard by the world, rises silent to Thee.
Ibid. As Down in the Sunless Retreats, Stanza 1

Ask a woman's advice, and, whate'er she advise,
Do the very reverse and you're sure to be wise.
Satirical and Humorous Poems. How to Make a Good Politician, Stanza 1

There was a little man, and he had a little soul;
And he said, Little Soul, let us try, try, try!
Ibid. Little Man and Little Soul, Stanza 1

Oh, call it by some better name,
For friendship sounds too cold.
Ballads and Songs. Oh, Call It by Some Better Name, Stanza 1

To sigh, yet feel no pain;
To weep, yet scarce know why;
To sport an hour with Beauty's chain,
Then throw it idly by.
Miscellaneous Poems. The Blue Stocking, VI

And from the lips of Truth one mighty breath
Shall like a whirlwind scatter in its breeze
The whole dark pile of human mockeries: —
Then shall the reign of mind commence on earth,
And starting fresh as from a second birth,
Man in the sunshine of the world's new spring

Shall walk transparent like some holy thing!
Lalla Rookh [*1817*]. *Part I, The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan*

The heaven of each is but what each desires.
Ibid.

There's a bower of roses by Bendemeer's stream,
And the nightingale sings round it all the day long.[1]
Ibid. Part II

But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast
To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last.
Ibid. Part III

One morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood disconsolate.
Ibid. Part IV, Paradise and the Peri

Take all the pleasures of all the spheres
And multiply each through endless years, —
One minute of heaven is worth them all.
Ibid.

But the trail of the serpent is over them all.
Ibid.

Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
I've seen my fondest hope decay;
I never loved a tree or flower,
But 'twas the first to fade away.
I never nurs'd a dear gazelle
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well
And love me it was sure to die.[2]
Ibid. Part V, The Fire-Worshippers

Paradise itself were dim
And joyless, if not shared with him!
Ibid. Part VI

[1] As I recall them the roses bloom again, and the nightingales sing by the calm Bendemeer. — THACKERAY: *The Newcomes* [1853–1855], *Chap. 1*

[2] I never had a piece of toast
Particularly long and wide
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side.
JAMES PAYN: *Poem* [1884]

Alas! how light a cause may move
Dissension between hearts that love!
Lalla Rookh. Part VIII, The Light of the Haram

Like that celestial bird whose nest
Is found beneath far Eastern skies,
Whose wings though radiant when at rest
Lose all their glory when he flies.
Ibid.

Fly to the desert, fly with me,
Our Arab tents are rude for thee.
Ibid.

Humility, that low, sweet root
From which all heavenly virtues shoot.
The Loves of the Angels [*1823*]. *Third Angel's Story*

COMMANDER JAMES LAWRENCE, U.S.N.
[1781–1813]

Tell the men to fire faster and not to give up the ship; fight her till she sinks.
On Board the Chesapeake [*June 1, 1813*]

EBENEZER ELLIOTT
[1781–1849]

When wilt Thou save the people?
O God of mercy, when?
Not kings and lords, but nations!
Not thrones and crowns, but men!
Flowers of Thy heart, O God, are they;
Let them not pass, like weeds, away —
God save the people!
Corn Law Rhymes [*1828*]. *When Wilt Thou Save the People? Stanza 1*

What is a communist? One who hath yearnings
For equal division of unequal earnings.
Poetical Works [*1846*]. *Epigram*

THOMAS HART BENTON
[1782–1858]

This new page opened in the book of our public expenditures, and this new departure taken, which leads into the

bottomless gulf of civil pensions and family gratuities.

Speech, U. S. Senate, Against a Grant to President Harrison's Widow [April, 1841]

JOHN C. CALHOUN
[1782–1850]

Protection and patriotism are reciprocal.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [December 12, 1811]

The very essence of a free government consists in considering offices as public trusts,[1] bestowed for the good of the country, and not for the benefit of an individual or a party.

Speech [February 13, 1835]

A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various and powerful interests, combined into one mass, and held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.[2]

Speech [May 27, 1836]

The surrender of life is nothing to sinking down into acknowledgment of inferiority.

Speech, U. S. Senate [February 19, 1847]

ANN TAYLOR
[1782–1866]
JANE TAYLOR
[1783–1824]

Who ran to help me when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?
My mother.

Original Poems for Infant Minds [1804]. My Mother [By ANN TAYLOR*], Stanza 6*

One honest John Tompkins, a hedger and ditcher,
Although he was poor, did not want to be richer;
For all such vain wishes in him were prevented
By a fortunate habit of being contented.

Original Poems for Infant Minds. Contented John [By JANE TAYLOR*], Stanza 1*

Twinkle, twinkle, little star,
How I wonder what you are,
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky.[1]

Rhymes for the Nursery [1806]. The Star, Stanza 1

I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy Christian child.

Hymns for Infant Minds [1810]. A Child's Hymn of Praise, Stanza 1

Oh, that it were my chief delight
To do the things I ought!
Then let me try with all my might
To mind what I am taught.

Ibid. For a Very Little Child

There's hardly anything so small,
So trifling or so mean,
That we may never want at all,
For service unforeseen;
And wilful waste, depend upon 't,
Brings, almost always, woeful want!

Ibid. The Pin [By ANN TAYLOR*], Stanza 6*

'Twas fancied by some, who but slightly had seen them,
There was not a pin to be chosen between them.

Ibid. Jane and Eliza [By ANN TAYLOR*], Stanza 2*

DANIEL WEBSTER
[1782–1852]

Whatever makes men good Christians, makes them good citizens.

Speech at Plymouth, Massachusetts[2] *[December 22, 1820]*

[1] See Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, and Clay, page 433b.

[2] From this speech comes the phrase, "Cohesive power of public plunder."

[1] Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly,
Like a tea-tray in the sky.

LEWIS CARROLL: *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland* [1865]

[2] This oration will be read five hundred

Labor in this country is independent and proud. It has not to ask the patronage of capital, but capital solicits the aid of labor.[1]

Speech [April 2, 1824]

We wish that this column, rising towards heaven among the pointed spires of so many temples dedicated to God, may contribute also to produce in all minds a pious feeling of dependence and gratitude. We wish, finally, that the last object to the sight of him who leaves his native shore, and the first to gladden his who revisits it, may be something which shall remind him of the liberty and the glory of his country.

Address on Laying the Corner-Stone of the Bunker Hill Monument [June 17, 1825]

Mind is the great lever of all things; human thought is the process by which human ends are ultimately answered.

Ibid.

Knowledge, in truth, is the great sun in the firmament. Life and power are scattered with all its beams.

Ibid.

Let our object be our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country.

Ibid.

Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish, I give my hand and my heart to this vote.[2]

Discourse in Commemoration of Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston [August 2, 1826]

It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying sentiment, — Independence now and Independence forever.[1]

Discourse in Commemoration of Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston

Washington is in the clear upper sky.

Ibid.

The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.[2]

Second Speech on Foote's Resolution [January 26, 1830]

I shall enter on no encomium upon Massachusetts; she needs none. There she is.[3] Behold her, and judge for yourselves. There is her history; the world knows it by heart. The past, at least, is secure. There is Boston and Concord and Lexington and Bunker Hill; and there they will remain forever.

Ibid.

The people's government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people.[4]

Ibid.

When my eyes shall be turned to behold for the last time the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on the broken and dishonored fragments of a once glorious Union; on States dissevered, discordant, belligerent; on a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in fraternal blood.

Ibid.

years hence with as much rapture as it was heard. It ought to be read at the end of every century, and indeed at the end of every year, forever and ever. — JOHN ADAMS: *Letter to Webster* [December 23, 1821]

[1] See Lincoln, page 539b.

[2] Mr. Adams, describing a conversation with Jonathan Sewall in 1774, says: "I answered that the die was now cast; I had passed the Rubicon. Swim or sink, live or die, survive or perish with my country was my unalterable determination." — JOHN ADAMS: *Works* [1850–1856], *Vol. IV, P. 8*

Live or die, sink or swim. — GEORGE PEELE: *Edward I* [1584?]

Both Adams and Jefferson died on July 4, 1826.

[1] Mr. Webster says of Mr. Adams: "On the day of his death, hearing the noise of bells and cannon, he asked the occasion. On being reminded that it was 'Independent Day,' he replied, 'Independence forever.'" — *Webster's Works* [1903], *Vol. I, P. 150*

[2] A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a national blessing. — ALEXANDER HAMILTON: *Letter to Robert Morris* [April 30, 1781]

[3] This is generally misquoted as "Massachusetts, there she stands."

[4] Our sovereign, the people. — CHARLES JAMES FOX: Toast [1798], for which his name was erased from the Privy Council.

See Lincoln, page 541a, and Theodore Parker, page 560a.

Liberty and Union, now and forever, one and inseparable.

Second Speech on Foote's Resolution

There is no refuge from confession but suicide; and suicide is confession.

Argument on the Murder of Captain White [*April 6, 1830*]

There is nothing so powerful as truth, — and often nothing so strange.[1]

Ibid.

Fearful concatenation of circumstances.[2]

Ibid.

A sense of duty pursues us ever. It is omnipresent, like the Deity. If we take to ourselves the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, duty performed or duty violated is still with us, for our happiness or our misery. If we say the darkness shall cover us, in the darkness as in the light our obligations are yet with us.

Ibid.

He smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of Public Credit, and it sprung upon its feet.[3]

Speech on Hamilton [*March 10, 1831*]

God grants liberty only to those who love it, and are always ready to guard and defend it.

Speech [*June 3, 1834*]

On this question of principle, while actual suffering was yet afar off, they [the Colonies] raised their flag against a power to which, for purposes of foreign conquest and subjugation, Rome in the height of her glory is not to be compared, — a power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with her possessions and military posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun,[1] and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial airs of England.

Speech [*May 7, 1834*]

One country, one constitution, one destiny.

Speech [*March 15, 1837*]

There are persons who constantly clamor. They complain of oppression, speculation, and pernicious influence of wealth. They cry out loudly against all banks and corporations, and a means by which small capitalists become united in order to produce important and beneficial results. They carry on mad hostility against all established institutions. They would choke the fountain of industry and dry all streams.

Speech, U. S. Senate [*March 12, 1838*]

When tillage begins, other arts follow. The farmers therefore are the founders of human civilization.

Remarks on Agriculture [*January 13, 1840*]

America has furnished to the world the character of Washington. And if our American institutions had done nothing else, that alone would have entitled them to the respect of mankind.

Completion of Bunker Hill Monument [*June 17, 1843*]

Thank God! I — I also — am an American!

Ibid.

Justice, sir, is the great interest of man on earth.

On Mr. Justice Story [*September 12, 1845*]

Inconsistencies of opinion, arising from changes of circumstances, are often justifiable.[2]

Speech [*July 25 and 27, 1846*]

[1] See Byron, page 460a.

[2] See Scott, page 417a.

[3] He it was that first gave to the law the air of a science. He found it a skeleton, and clothed it with life, colour, and complexion; he embraced the cold statue, and by his touch it grew into youth, health, and beauty. — BARRY YELVERTON, LORD AVONMORE [1736–1805]: *On Blackstone*

[1] See Scott, page 417b.

[2] L'homme absurde est celui qui ne change jamais (The absurd man is he who never changes). — AUGUSTE MARSEILLE BARTHÉLEMY: *Ma Justification* [1832]

Liberty exists in proportion to wholesome restraint.

Speech at the Charleston Bar Dinner [*May 10, 1847*]

The law: It has honored us; may we honor it.

Ibid.

I have read their platform, and though I think there are some unsound places in it, I can stand upon it pretty well. But I see nothing in it both new and valuable. "What is valuable is not new, and what is new is not valuable."

Speech at Marshfield, Massachusetts [*September 1, 1848*]

I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.[1]

Speech [*July 17, 1850*]

Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty.

Letter [*April, 1851*]

Men hang out their signs indicative of their respective trades: shoemakers hang out a gigantic shoe; jewelers, a monster watch; and the dentist hangs out a gold tooth; but up in the mountains of New Hampshire, God Almighty has hung out a sign to show that there He makes men.

The Old Man of the Mountain[2]

I still live.

Last words [*October 24, 1852*]

REGINALD HEBER
[1783–1826]

Failed the bright promise of your early day.

Palestine

Brightest and best of the sons of the morning,
Dawn on our darkness, and lend us thine aid.

Hymns. Epiphany, Stanza 1

By cool Siloam's shady rill
How sweet the lily grows!

Ibid. First Sunday after Epiphany, No. II

The Son of God goes forth to war,
A kingly crown to gain;
His blood-red banner streams afar;
Who follows in His train?

Hymns. The Son of God Goes Forth to War, Stanza 1

From Greenland's icy mountains,
From India's coral strand,
Where Afric's sunny fountains
Roll down their golden sand.

Ibid. Missionary Hymn, Stanza 1

Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile:
In vain with lavish kindness
The gifts of God are strown;
The heathen in his blindness
Bows down to wood and stone.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Holy, Holy, Holy! Lord God Almighty!
Early in the morning our song shall rise to Thee:
Holy, Holy, Holy! Merciful and Mighty!
God in Three Persons, Blessed Trinity.

Ibid. Holy, Holy, Holy!

Holy, Holy, Holy! all the Saints adore Thee,
Casting down their golden crowns around the glassy sea.

Ibid.

WASHINGTON IRVING
[1783–1859]

How convenient it would be to many of our great men and great families of doubtful origin, could they have the privilege of the heroes of yore, who, whenever their origin was involved in obscurity, modestly announced themselves descended from a god.

Knickerbocker's History of New York [*1809*]. *Book II, Chap. 3*

Who ever hears of fat men heading a riot, or herding together in turbulent mobs? — no — no, 'tis your lean, hungry men who are continually worrying society, and setting the whole community by the ears.[1]

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 2

[1] See Patrick Henry, page 368b.

[2] A natural rock formation in the shape of a human profile, in the Presidential Range of the White Mountains. It gave Hawthorne the theme of his story *The Great Stone Face.*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 166b.

Your true dull minds are generally preferred for public employ, and especially promoted to city honors; your keen intellects, like razors, being considered too sharp for common service.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Book III, Chap. 2

His wife "ruled the roast," and in governing the governor, governed the province, which might thus be said to be under petticoat government.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

The most glorious hero that ever desolated nations might have mouldered into oblivion among the rubbish of his own monument, did not some historian take him into favor, and benevolently transmit his name to posterity.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

There is in every true woman's heart a spark of heavenly fire, which lies dormant in the broad daylight of prosperity; but which kindles up, and beams and blazes in the dark hour of adversity.

The Sketch-Book [*1819–1820*]. *The Wife*

Those men are most apt to be obsequious and conciliating abroad, who are under the discipline of shrews at home.

Ibid. Rip Van Winkle

A curtain lecture is worth all the sermons in the world for teaching the virtues of patience and long-suffering.

Ibid.

A sharp tongue is the only edge tool that grows keener with constant use.

Ibid.

That happy age when a man can be idle with impunity.

Ibid.

A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.

Ibid. The Broken Heart

Language gradually varies, and with it fade away the writings of authors who have flourished their allotted time.

Ibid. The Mutabilities of Literature

There rise authors now and then, who seem proof against the mutability of language, because they have rooted themselves in the unchanging principles of human nature.

The Sketch-Book. The Mutabilities of Literature

His [the author's] renown has been purchased, not by deeds of violence and blood, but by the diligent dispensation of pleasure.

Ibid. Westminster Abbey [*The Poets' Corner*]

The sorrow for the dead is the only sorrow from which we refuse to be divorced. Every other wound we seek to heal, every other affliction to forget; but this wound we consider it a duty to keep open; this affliction we cherish and brood over in solitude.

Ibid. Rural Funerals

Whenever a man's friends begin to compliment him about looking young, he may be sure that they think he is growing old.

Bracebridge Hall [*1822*]. *Bachelors*

The land of literature is a fairy land to those who view it at a distance, but, like all other landscapes, the charm fades on a nearer approach, and the thorns and briars become visible. The republic of letters is the most factious and discordant of all republics, ancient or modern.

Tales of a Traveller [*1824*]. *Notoriety*

The almighty dollar,[1] that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.

Wolfert's Roost [*1855*]. *The Creole Village*

Those calm, sunny seasons in the commercial world, which are known by the name of "times of unexampled prosperity."

Ibid. "A Time of Unexampled Prosperity"

[Captain Delaplace[2]] gazed at [Ethan] Allen in bewildered astonish-

[1] See Jonson, page 219a.

[2] Commandant at Fort Ticonderoga, New York, May 10, 1775.

ment. "By whose authority do you act?" exclaimed he. "In the name of the great Jehovah, and the Continental Congress!" replied Allen.

Life of Washington [*1855–1859*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 38*

HENRI BEYLE (STENDHAL) [1783–1842]

One can acquire everything in solitude — except character.

Fragments. I

Prudery is a kind of avarice, the worst of all.

Ibid. V

In matters of sentiment, the public has very crude ideas; and the most shocking fault of women is that they make the public the supreme judge of their lives.

Ibid. IX

A wise woman never yields by appointment. It should always be an unforeseen happiness.

De l'Amour [*1822*]. *Chap. 60*

The Baron could not produce epigrams; he required at least four sentences of six lines each to be brilliant.

The Red and the Black [*1831*]. *Chap. 34*

I see but one rule: *to be clear.* If I am not clear, all *my world* crumbles to nothing.

Reply to Balzac. October 30, 1840 [1]

Wit lasts no more than two centuries.

Ibid.

It is the nobility of their style which will make our writers of 1840 unreadable forty years from now.

Manuscript Note [*1840*]

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM [1784–1842]

A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast,
And fills the white and rustling sail,
And bends the gallant mast.

The Songs of Scotland [*1825*]. *A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea, Stanza 1*

While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.

Ibid. Stanza 3

When looks were fond and words were few.

Ibid. Poet's Bridal-day Song, Stanza 2

John Grumlie swore by the light o' the moon,
And the green leaves on the tree,
That he could do more work in a day
Than his wife could do in three.

Ibid. John Grumlie,[1] *Stanza 1*

But henceforth I maun mind the plow,
And ye maun bide at hame.

Ibid. Stanza 6

It's hame and it's hame, hame fain wad I be,
O, hame, hame, hame to my ain countree!

Ibid. It's Hame and It's Hame

LEIGH HUNT [1784–1859]

This Adonis in loveliness was a corpulent man of fifty.[2]

The Examiner [*March 22, 1812*]

Where the light woods go seaward from the town.

The Story of Rimini [*1816*]. *Canto I, Line 18*

But most he loved a happy human face.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 110

[1] In reference to *The Charterhouse of Parma* [1839].

[1] Adapted from the old ballad *The Wife of Auchtermuchty.* Another adaptation is *Darby and Joan,* by ST. JOHN HONEYWOOD [1763–1798]:

When Darby saw the setting sun,
He swung his scythe and home he run,
Sat down, drank off his quart, and said:
"My work is done, I'll go to bed."

[2] For this reference to the Prince Regent, Hunt was imprisoned. But he was allowed to redecorate the walls of his prison with a trellis of roses, had his family with him, and visitors were freely admitted — Byron, indeed, gave a dinner party in his honor at the jail.

With spots of sunny openings, and with nooks
To lie and read in, sloping into brooks.
The Story of Rimini. Canto III, Line 418

The world was all forgot, the struggle o'er,
Desperate the joy. — That day they read no more.[1]
Ibid. Line 607

Green little vaulter in the sunny grass.
To the Grasshopper and the Cricket [*1817*]

Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)
Awoke one night from a deep dream of peace.
Abou Ben Adhem [*1838*]

An angel writing in a book of gold.
Ibid.

Write me as one who loves his fellowmen.
Ibid.

And show'd the names whom love of God had bless'd,
And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest.
Ibid.

Jenny kissed me when we met,
Jumping from the chair she sat in;
Time, you thief, who love to get
Sweets into your list, put that in:
Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,
Say that health and wealth have missed me,
Say I'm growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me.[2]
Rondeau [*1838*]

Stolen sweets are always sweeter,
Stolen kisses much completer,
Stolen looks are nice in chapels,
Stolen, stolen, be your apples.
Song of Fairies Robbing an Orchard

Oh for a seat in some poetic nook,
Just hid with trees and sparkling with a brook!
Politics and Poetics. Line 72

"No love," quoth he, "but vanity, sets love a task like that."
The Glove and the Lions.[1] *Stanza 4*

Learn the right
Of coining words in the quick mint of joy.
A Rustic Walk and Dinner. Line 33

Some people say it is a very easy thing to get up of a cold morning. You have only, they tell you, to take the resolution; and the thing is done.
Getting Up on Cold Mornings

She thinks the young women of the present day too forward, and the men not respectful enough; but hopes her grandchildren will be better; though she differs with her daughter in several points respecting their management.
The Old Lady

Those who have lost an infant are never, as it were, without an infant child. They are the only persons who, in one sense, retain it always.
Deaths of Little Children

A fireside is a great opiate.
A Few Thoughts on Sleep

It has been said of ladies when they write letters, that they put their minds in their postscripts — let out the real objects of their writing, as if it were a second thought, or a thing comparatively indifferent.
Anacreon

The only place a new hat can be carried into with safety is a church, for there is plenty of room there.
A Chapter on Hats

The maid-servant, the sailor, and the schoolboy, are the three beings that enjoy a holiday beyond all the rest of the world.
The Maid-Servant

[1] See Dante, page 75b.
[2] The "Jenny" was Jane Welsh Carlyle, who kissed Hunt when he brought Carlyle good news.

[1] SCHILLER wrote a poem on the same theme, and BROWNING'S *The Glove* [1845] is a later version of the familiar legend.

JAMES SHERIDAN KNOWLES
[1784–1862]

A sound so fine, there's nothing lives
'Twixt it and silence.

Virginius [*1820*]. *Act V, Sc. 2*

LADY CAROLINE LAMB
[1785–1828]

Mad, bad, and dangerous to know.

Of Byron, in her Journal

THOMAS DE QUINCEY
[1785–1859]

It is notorious that the memory strengthens as you lay burdens upon it, and becomes trustworthy as you trust it.

Confessions of an English Opium-Eater[1] [*1822–1856*]. *Page 30*

Call for the grandest of all earthly spectacles, what is that? It is the sun going to his rest. Call for the grandest of all human sentiments, what is that? It is that man should forget his anger before he lies down to sleep.[2]

Ibid. Page 86

The reception one meets with from the women of a family generally determines the tenor of one's whole entertainment.

Ibid. Page 132

Mails from the North — the East — the West — the South — whence, according to some curious etymologists, comes the magical word NEWS.

Ibid. Page 145

Oxford Street, stony-hearted stepmother, thou that listenest to the sighs of orphans, and drinkest the tears of children.

Ibid. Page 174

Dyspepsy is the ruin of most things: empires, expeditions, and everything else.

Letter to Hessey [*1823*]

If once a man indulges himself in murder, very soon he comes to think little of robbing; and from robbing he next comes to drinking and Sabbath-breaking, and from that to incivility and procrastination.

Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts [*1827*]

Worlds of fine thinking lie buried in that vast abyss [newspapers], never to be disentombed or restored to human admiration.

Reminiscences of the English Lake Poets. Coleridge

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK
[1785–1866]

How troublesome is day!
It calls us from our sleep away;
It bids us from our pleasant dreams awake,
And sends us forth to keep or break
Our promises to pay.

How Troublesome Is Day

None better knew the feast to sway,
Or keep mirth's boat in better trim;
For Nature had but little clay
Like that of which she moulded him.

Headlong Hall [*1816*]. *Chap. 5, In His Last Binn Sir Peter Lies, Stanza 2*

A heeltap! a heeltap! I never could bear it!
So fill me a bumper, a bumper of claret!

Ibid. Song.

Not drunk is he who from the floor
Can rise alone and still drink more;
But drunk is he, who prostrate lies,
Without the power to drink or rise.

The Misfortunes of Elphin [*1829*]. *Heading, Chap. 3, translated from the Welsh*

The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter;
We therefore deemed it meeter
To carry off the latter.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Ancient sculpture is the true school of modesty. But where the Greeks had modesty, we have cant; where they had poetry, we have cant; where they had patriotism, we have cant; where they had anything that exalts, delights, or

[1] Everyman edition.
[2] See *Ephesians, IV, 26,* at page 1062b.

adorns humanity, we have nothing but cant, cant, cant.

Crotchet Castle [*1831*]. *Chap. 7*

He remembered too late, on his thorny green bed,
Much that well may be thought cannot wisely be said.

Ibid. The Priest and the Mulberry Tree, Stanza 5

OLIVER HAZARD PERRY
[1785–1820]

We have met the enemy, and they are ours.

Letter to General Harrison [*dated "United States Brig Niagara. Off the Western Sisters. Sept. 10, 1813, 4 P. M."*]

JOHN PIERPONT
[1785–1866]

The Yankee boy, before he's sent to school,
Well knows the mystery of that magic tool,
The pocket-knife.

Whittling, A Yankee Portrait. Stanza 1

SAMUEL WOODWORTH
[1785–1842]

How dear to this heart are the scenes of my childhood,
When fond recollection presents them to view.

The Old Oaken Bucket

Then soon with the emblem of truth overflowing,
And dripping with coolness, it rose from the well.

Ibid.

The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
The moss-covered bucket, which hung in the well.

Ibid.

Pickaxe, shovel, spade, crowbar, hoe, and barrow,
Better not invade, Yankees have the marrow.

The Patriotic Diggers [*1814*]. *Stanza 1*

We'll show him that Kentucky boys
Are Alligator-horses.

The Hunters of Kentucky.[1] *Stanza 2*

So Pakenham he made his brags
If he in fight was lucky,
He'd have their gals and cotton bags,
In spite of old Kentucky.

Ibid. Stanza 4

DAVID CROCKETT
[1786–1836]

I leave this rule for others when I'm dead,
Be always sure you're right — then go ahead.[2]

Autobiography [*1834*]

Don't shoot, colonel, I'll come down:
I know I'm a gone coon.[3]

Story told by Crockett of a treed raccoon

WILLIAM LEARNED MARCY
[1786–1857]

They see nothing wrong in the rule that to the victors belong the spoils of the enemy.

Speech, U. S. Senate [*January, 1832*]

WINFIELD SCOTT
[1786–1866]

Say to the seceded States, "Wayward sisters, depart in peace."

Letter to W. H. Seward [*March 3, 1861*]

[1] This ballad, having the subtitle *Half Horse and Half Alligator,* celebrates the participation of the Kentuckians, under the command of General John Coffee, in the Battle of New Orleans, January 8, 1815. It was published as a broadside in Boston, and, in 1826, collected in a volume, *Melodies, Duets, Trios, Songs, and Ballads,* by James M. Campbell.

[2] Crockett's motto in the War of 1812.

[3] The expression "gone coon" was current during the Revolutionary War, originating in the plea of a spy, dressed in raccoon skins, to his discoverer, an English rifleman. — *Century Cyclopedia of Names*

RICHARD HENRY DANA
[1787–1879]

A voice within us speaks the startling word,
"Man, thou shalt never die!"
Immortality

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER ("BARRY CORNWALL")
[1787–1874]

The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!
The Sea. Stanza 1

Touch us gently, Time! [1]
Let us glide adown thy stream
Gently, — as we sometimes glide
Through a quiet dream.
A Petition to Time. Stanza 1

Humble voyagers are we,
O'er life's dim, unsounded sea.
Ibid. Stanza 2

EMMA WILLARD
[1787–1870]

Rocked in the cradle of the deep,
I lay me down in peace to sleep.
The Cradle of the Deep [*1831*]

RICHARD HARRIS BARHAM
[1788–1845]

The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair.
Ingoldsby Legends [*1840*]. *The Knight and the Lady*

The Devil must be in that little Jackdaw!
Ibid. The Jackdaw of Rheims

The Cardinal rose with a dignified look,
He call'd for his candle, his bell, and his book!
In holy anger, and pious grief,
He solemnly cursed that rascally thief!
He cursed him at board, he cursed him in bed;
From the sole of his foot to the crown of his head;
He cursed him in sleeping, that every night
He should dream of the devil, and wake in a fright;
He cursed him in living, he cursed him in drinking,
He cursed him in coughing, in sneezing, in winking;
He cursed him in sitting, in standing, in lying;
He cursed him in walking, in riding, in flying,
He cursed him living, he cursed him dying! —
Never was heard such a terrible curse!
But what gave rise to no little surprise,
Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
Ingoldsby Legends. The Jackdaw of Rheims

Heedless of grammar, they all cried,
That's him!
Ibid.

GEORGE NOEL GORDON, LORD BYRON
[1788–1824]

Friendship is Love without his wings.
L'Amitié est l'Amour sans Ailes [*1806*]

I only know we loved in vain;
I only feel — farewell! farewell!
Farewell! If Ever Fondest Prayer [*1808*]. *Stanza 2*

When we two parted
In silence and tears,
Half broken-hearted,
To sever for years.
When We Two Parted [*1808*]. *Stanza 1*

Near this spot are deposited the remains of one who possessed Beauty without Vanity, Strength without Insolence, Courage without Ferocity, and all the Virtues of Man, without his Vices. This Praise, which would be unmeaning Flattery if inscribed over human ashes, is but a just tribute to the Memory of Boatswain, a Dog.
Inscription on the Monument of a Newfoundland Dog [*1808*]

The poor dog, in life the firmest friend,

[1] See Crabbe, page 383b.

The first to welcome, foremost to defend.

Inscription on the Monument of a Newfoundland Dog

I'll publish right or wrong:
Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.

English Bards and Scotch Reviewers [*1809*]. *Line 5*

'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
A book's a book, although there's nothing in 't.

Ibid. Line 51

A man must serve his time to every trade
Save censure — critics are all ready made.

Ibid. Line 63

With just enough of learning to misquote.

Ibid. Line 66

As soon
Seek roses in December, ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics.

Ibid. Line 75

Better to err with Pope, than shine with Pye.

Ibid. Line 102

'Twas thine own genius gave the final blow,
And help'd to plant the wound that laid thee low:
So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart.[1]

Ibid. Line 826

Though Nature's sternest painter, yet the best.[2]

Ibid. Line 839

[1] See Aesop, page 11b.
[2] Crabbe.

Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!

Maid of Athens [*1810*]. *Stanza 1*

Vex'd with mirth the drowsy ear of night.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto I [*1812*], *Stanza 2*

Had sigh'd to many, though he loved but one.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Maidens, like moths, are ever caught by glare,
And Mammon wins his way where seraphs might despair.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Might shake the saintship of an anchorite.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Adieu! adieu! my native shore
Fades o'er the waters blue.

Ibid. Stanza 13

My native land, good night!

Ibid.

Still from the fount of joy's delicious springs
Some bitter o'er the flowers its bubbling venom flings.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 82

War, war is still the cry, — "war even to the knife!" [2]

Ibid. Stanza 86

The dome of thought, the palace of the soul.[3]

Ibid. Canto II [*1812*], *Stanza 6*

Once more upon the waters, yet once more!
And the waves bound beneath me as a steed
That knows his rider!

Ibid. Canto III [*1816*], *Stanza 2*

There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd then
Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men.

[1] See Lucretius, page 35a.
[2] "War even to the knife" was the reply of Palafox, the governor of Saragossa, when summoned to surrender by the French, who besieged that city in 1808.
[3] See Waller, page 242b.

A thousand hearts beat happily; and when
Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which spake again,
And all went merry as a marriage bell.
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto III, Stanza 21

Did ye not hear it? — No! 'twas but the wind,
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street.
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet
To chase the glowing hours with flying feet.

Ibid. Stanza 22

And there was mounting in hot haste.

Ibid. Stanza 25

Or whispering, with white lips, "The foe! They come! they come!"

Ibid.

Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
All ashes to the taste.

Ibid. Stanza 34

He who ascends to mountain-tops, shall find
The loftiest peaks most wrapt in clouds and snow;
He who surpasses or subdues mankind
Must look down on the hate of those below.

Ibid. Stanza 45

All tenantless, save to the crannying wind.

Ibid. Stanza 47

History's purchased page to call them great.

Ibid. Stanza 48

The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding Rhine.

Ibid. Stanza 55

To fly from, need not be to hate, mankind.

Ibid. Stanza 69

By the blue rushing of the arrowy Rhone.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto III, Stanza 71

I live not in myself, but I become
Portion of that around me: [1] and to me
High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture.

Ibid. Stanza 72

The sky is changed, — and such a change! O night
And storm, and darkness! ye are wondrous strong,
Yet lovely in your strength, as is the light
Of a dark eye in woman!

Ibid. Stanza 92

Exhausting thought,
And hiving wisdom with each studious year.

Ibid. Stanza 107

Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer.

Ibid.

Fame is the thirst of youth.

Ibid. Stanza 112

I have not loved the world, nor the world me; [2]
I have not flatter'd its rank breath, nor bow'd
To its idolatries a patient knee.

Ibid. Stanza 113

I stood
Among them, but not of them; in a shroud
Of thoughts which were not their thoughts.

Ibid.

I stood in Venice on the Bridge of Sighs,
A palace and a prison on each hand.

Ibid. Canto IV [1818], Stanza 1

Where Venice sate in state, throned on her hundred isles.

Ibid.

The thorns which I have reap'd are of the tree

[1] I am a part of all that I have met. — TENNYSON: *Ulysses* [1842]

[2] See Johnson, page 343a, and Emerson, pages 502b–503a.

I planted; they have torn me, and I bleed.
I should have known what fruit would spring from such a seed.
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 10

Parting day
Dies like the dolphin, whom each pang imbues
With a new colour as it gasps away,
The last still loveliest, till — 'tis gone, and all is gray.
Ibid. Stanza 29

Italia! O Italia! thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 42

Let these describe the undescribable.
Ibid. Stanza 53

The starry Galileo, with his woes.
Ibid. Stanza 54

Ungrateful Florence! Dante sleeps afar,
Like Scipio, buried by the upbraiding shore.
Ibid. Stanza 57

The poetry of speech.
Ibid. Stanza 58

Then farewell Horace, whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine.
Ibid. Stanza 77

O Rome! my country! city of the soul!
Ibid. Stanza 78

The Niobe of nations! there she stands,
Childless and crownless, in her voiceless woe.
Ibid. Stanza 79

I speak not of men's creeds — they rest between
Man and his Maker.
Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn, but flying,
Streams like the thunder-storm against the wind.
Ibid. Stanza 98

'Tis but the same rehearsal of the past . . .

And History, with all her volumes vast,
Hath but one page.
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 108

Egeria! sweet creation of some heart
Which found no mortal resting-place so fair
As thine ideal breast.
Ibid. Stanza 115

Death, the sable smoke where vanishes the flame.
Ibid. Stanza 124

Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday!
Ibid. Stanza 141

"While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand;
When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall;
And when Rome falls — the world." [1]
Ibid. Stanza 145

Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place,[2]
With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!
Ibid. Stanza 177

There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar:
I love not man the less, but Nature more.
Ibid. Stanza 178

Roll on, thou deep and dark blue ocean, roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;
Man marks the earth with ruin, — his control
Stops with the shore.
Ibid. Stanza 179

Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow —

[1] Based on the famous sonnet of VINCENZO DA FILICAJA [1642–1707]:
Italia, Italia! O tu cui feo la sorte.

[1] The saying of the ancient pilgrims, quoted from BEDE by GIBBON, *The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* [1781], *Chap. LXXI.*

[2] Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men! — *Jeremiah, IX, 2*
See Cowper, page 364a.

Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.[1]

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 182

Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form
Glasses itself in tempests.

Ibid. Stanza 183

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward; from a boy
I wantoned with thy breakers, . . .
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane,[2] — as I do here.

Ibid. Stanza 184

I awoke one morning and found myself famous.

Entry in Memoranda after publication of first two cantos of Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Quoted by THOMAS MOORE, *Life of Byron* [*1830*], *Chap. 14*

Such is the aspect of this shore;
'Tis Greece, but living Greece no more!
So coldly sweet, so deadly fair,
We start, for soul is wanting there.

The Giaour [*1813*]. *Line 90*

Shrine of the mighty! can it be
That this is all remains of thee?

Ibid. Line 106

And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every failing but their own;
And every woe a tear can claim,
Except an erring sister's shame.

Ibid. Line 418

The keenest pangs the wretched find
Are rapture to the dreary void,
The leafless desert of the mind,
The waste of feelings unemployed.

Ibid. Line 957

Better to sink beneath the shock
Than moulder piecemeal on the rock.

The Giaour. Line 969

The cold in clime are cold in blood,
Their love can scarce deserve the name.

Ibid. Line 1099

I die, — but first I have possess'd,
And come what may, I *have been* bless'd.

Ibid. Line 1114

She was a form of life and light
That, seen, became a part of sight,
And rose, where'er I turn'd mine eye,
The morning-star of memory!

Ibid. Line 1127

Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle
Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime;
Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle,
Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime? [1]

The Bride of Abydos [*1813*].
Canto I, Stanza 1

Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all save the spirit of man is divine?

Ibid.

The fatal facility of the octosyllabic verse.

The Corsair [*1814*]. *Dedication*

He left a corsair's name to other times,
Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 24

The Cincinnatus of the West,
Whom envy dared not hate,
Bequeathed the name of Washington
To make man blush there was but one! [2]

Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte [*1814*]. *II*

Lord of himself, — that heritage of woe!

Lara [*1814*]. *Canto I, Stanza 2*

[1] And thou vast ocean, on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace.
ROBERT MONTGOMERY: *The Omnipresence of the Deity* [1830]

[2] He laid his hand upon "the Ocean's mane,"
And played familiar with his hoary locks.
ROBERT POLLOK [1798–1827]: *The Course of Time, Book IV, L. 689*

[1] See Goethe, page 378b.

[2] See *Don Juan*, page 459a, and *The Age of Bronze*, page 460b.

The hand that kindles cannot quench
the flame.
Lara. Canto II, Stanza 11

She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes;
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which Heaven to gaudy day denies.
Hebrew Melodies [*1815*]. *She Walks in Beauty, Stanza 1*

The Assyrian came down like the wolf
on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;
And the sheen of their spears was like
stars on the sea,
When the blue wave rolls nightly on
deep Galilee.
Ibid. The Destruction of Sennacherib,[1] *Stanza 1*

For the Angel of Death spread his wings
on the blast.
Ibid. Stanza 3

And the might of the Gentile, unsmote
by the sword,
Hath melted like snow in the glance
of the Lord!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Fare thee well! and if forever,
Still forever, fare thee well.
Fare Thee Well [*1816*]. *Stanza 1*

Sighing that Nature form'd but one
such man,
And broke the die, in moulding Sheridan.[2]
Monody on the Death of Sheridan [*1816*]. *Line 117*

My hair is gray, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,
As men's have grown from sudden fears.
The Prisoner of Chillon [*1816*]. *Stanza 1*

O God! it is a fearful thing
To see the human soul take wing
In any shape, in any mood.
Ibid. Stanza 8

A light broke in upon my brain, —
It was the carol of a bird;
It ceased, and then it came again,
The sweetest song ear ever heard.
Ibid. Stanza 10

I had a dream which was not all a
dream.
Darkness [*1816*]

Though the day of my destiny's over,
And the star of my fate hath declined.
Stanzas to Augusta [*1816*]. *Stanza 1*

My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee!
To Thomas Moore [*1817*]. *Stanza 1*

Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate;
And, whatever sky's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 2

So we'll go no more a-roving
So late into the night.
Letter to Thomas Moore [*February 26, 1817*]

Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains;
They crowned him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of
clouds,
With a diadem of snow.
Manfred [*1817*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

She was not old, nor young, nor at the
years
Which certain people call a "certain
age,"
Which yet the most uncertain age appears.
Beppo [*1818*]. *Stanza 22*

For most men (till by losing rendered
sager)

[1] And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. — *2 Kings, XIX, 35*

[2] Natura il fece, e poi ruppe la stampa (Nature made him, and then broke the mould). — Ariosto: *Orlando Furioso* [1532], *Canto X, St. 84*

[1] See Longfellow, page 521a.

Will back their own opinions by a wager.

Beppo. Stanza 27

Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.

Ibid. Stanza 39

That soft bastard Latin,
Which melts like kisses from a female mouth.

Ibid. Stanza 44

One hates an author that's all author.

Ibid. Stanza 75

O Mirth and Innocence! O milk and water!
Ye happy mixtures of more happy days.

Ibid. Stanza 80

And if we do but watch the hour,
There never yet was human power
Which could evade, if unforgiven,
The patient search and vigil long
Of him who treasures up a wrong.

Mazeppa [1819]. Stanza 10

In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine "incomparable oil," Macassar!

Don Juan. Canto I [1819], Stanza 17

But, oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, — have they not hen-peck'd you all? [1]

Ibid. Stanza 22

The languages, especially the dead,
The sciences, and most of all the abstruse,
The arts, at least all such as could be said
To be the most remote from common use.

Ibid. Stanza 40

Her maids were old, and if she took a new one,
You might be sure she was a perfect fright.

Ibid. Stanza 48

Her stature tall, — I hate a dumpy woman.

Ibid. Stanza 61

[1] See Addison, page 301a.

What men call gallantry, and gods adultery,
Is much more common where the climate's sultry.

Don Juan. Canto I, Stanza 63

Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the Apostles would have done as they did.

Ibid. Stanza 83

A little still she strove, and much repented,
And whispering, "I will ne'er consent," — consented.

Ibid. Stanza 117

'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.

Ibid. Stanza 123

Sweet is revenge — especially to women.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 124

Man's love is of man's life a thing apart;
'Tis woman's whole existence.

Ibid. Stanza 194

There's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion.

Ibid. Canto II [1819], Stanza 34

A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony.

Ibid. Stanza 53

'Tis very certain the desire of life
Prolongs it.

Ibid. Stanza 64

'Tis said that persons living on annuities
Are longer lived than others.

Ibid. Stanza 65

All who joy would win
Must share it, — happiness was born a twin.

Ibid. Stanza 172

[1] See Milton, page 258a.

Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after.[1]
Don Juan. Canto II, Stanza 178

In her first passion woman loves her lover,
In all the others, all she loves is love.[2]
Ibid. Canto III [*1821*], *Stanza 3*

Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife,
He would have written sonnets all his life?
Ibid. Stanza 7

All tragedies are finished by a death,
All comedies are ended by a marriage.
Ibid. Stanza 9

He was the mildest manner'd man
That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat.
Ibid. Stanza 41

Even good men like to make the public stare.
Ibid. Stanza 81

The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung. . . .
Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set.
Ibid. Stanza 86, 1

The mountains look on Marathon,
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dreamed that Greece might still be free.
Ibid. 3

And where are they? and where art thou,
My country? On thy voiceless shore
The heroic lay is tuneless now —
The heroic bosom beats no more!
And must thy lyre, so long divine,
Degenerate into hands like mine?
Ibid. 5

Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylae.
Ibid. 7

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?

[1] See Dickens, page 577a, and George Ade, page 829a.
[2] See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

Of two such lessons, why forget
The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave —
Think ye he meant them for a slave?
Don Juan. Canto III, Stanza 86, 10

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
Ibid. 11

Place me on Sunium's marble steep,
Where nothing save the waves and I
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;
There, swan-like, let me sing and die.[1]
A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine —
Dash down yon cup of Samian wine!
Ibid. 16

But words are things, and a small drop of ink,
Falling like dew upon a thought, produces
That which makes thousands, perhaps millions, think.
Ibid. Stanza 88

And glory long has made the sages smile,
'Tis something, nothing, words, illusion, wind —
Depending more upon the historian's style
Than on the name a person leaves behind.
Ibid. Stanza 90

Ah, surely nothing dies but something mourns.
Ibid. Stanza 108

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'Tis that I may not weep.[2]
Ibid. Canto IV [*1821*], *Stanza 4*

And her face so fair
Stirr'd with her dream, as rose-leaves with the air.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 29

These two hated with a hate
Found only on the stage.
Ibid. Stanza 93

[1] See Socrates, page 21a.
[2] See Beaumarchais, page 367b, and Lincoln, page 540a.
[3] All her innocent thoughts
Like rose-leaves scatter'd.
JOHN WILSON ("CHRISTOPHER NORTH"): *On the Death of a Child* [1812]

"Arcades ambo," — *id est*, blackguards both.

Don Juan. Canto IV, Stanza 93

I've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted: time will doubt of Rome.

Ibid. Stanza 101

There's not a sea the passenger e'er pukes in,
Turns up more dangerous breakers than the Euxine.

Ibid. Canto V [1821], Stanza 5

And put himself upon his good behaviour.

Ibid. Stanza 47

That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul — the dinner bell.

Ibid. Stanza 49

The women pardon'd all except her face.

Ibid. Stanza 113

Polygamy may well be held in dread,
Not only as a sin, but as a bore.

Ibid. Canto VI [1823], Stanza 12

The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame than shedding seas of gore.

Ibid. Canto VIII [1823], Stanza 3

Not so Leonidas and Washington,
Whose every battle-field is holy ground,
Which breathes of nations saved, not worlds undone.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 5

Half-pay for life makes mankind worth destroying.

Ibid. Stanza 14

George Washington had thanks and nought beside,
Except the all-cloudless glory (which few men's is)
To free his country.[1]

Ibid. Canto IX [1823], Stanza 8

"Gentlemen farmers" — a race worn out quite.

Ibid. Stanza 32

[1] See *Ode to Napoleon*, page 455b, and *The Age of Bronze*, page 460b.

When Bishop Berkeley said "there was no matter,"
And proved it, — 'twas no matter what he said.

Don Juan. Canto XI [1823], Stanza 1

And, after all, what is a lie? 'Tis but
The truth in masquerade; and I defy
Historians, heroes, lawyers, priests, to put
A fact without some leaven of a lie.

Ibid. Stanza 37

'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an article.

Ibid. Stanza 60

Ready money is Aladdin's lamp.

Ibid. Canto XII [1823], Stanza 12

Cervantes smil'd Spain's chivalry away.

Ibid. Canto XIII [1823], Stanza 11

Society is now one polish'd horde,
Formed of two mighty tribes, the *Bores* and *Bored*.

Ibid. Stanza 95

All human history attests
That happiness for man, — the hungry sinner! —
Since Eve ate apples, much depends on dinner.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 99

Death, so called, is a thing which makes men weep,
And yet a third of life is passed in sleep.

Ibid. Canto XIV [1823], Stanza 3

Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight blast,
Is that portentous phrase, "I told you so."

Ibid. Stanza 50

[1] For a man seldom thinks with more earnestness of anything than he does of his dinner. — Piozzi: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson* [1786]

'Tis strange, but true; for truth is always strange, —
Stranger than fiction.[1]
Don Juan. Canto XIV, Stanza 101

The Devil hath not, in all his quiver's choice,
An arrow for the heart like a sweet voice.
Ibid. Canto XV [1824], Stanza 13

A lovely being, scarcely formed or moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.
Ibid. Stanza 43

The antique Persians taught three useful things, —
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak the truth.
Ibid. Canto XVI [1824], Stanza 1

All farewells should be sudden.
Sardanapalus [1821]. Act V

The best of prophets of the future is the past.
Journal [January 28, 1821]

The world is a bundle of hay,
Mankind are the asses that pull,
Each tugs in a different way, —
And the greatest of all is John Bull!
Letter to Thomas Moore [June 22, 1821]

He seems
To have seen better days, as who has not
Who has seen yesterday?
Werner [1822]. Act I, Sc. 1

The "good old times" — all times when old are good.
The Age of Bronze [1823]. Stanza 1

Whose [2] game was empires and whose stakes were thrones,
Whose table earth, whose dice were human bones.
The Age of Bronze. Stanza 3

While Franklin's quiet memory climbs to heaven,
Calming the lightning which he thence had riven,
Or drawing from the no less kindled earth
Freedom and peace to that which boasts his birth;
While Washington's a watchword, such as ne'er
Shall sink while there's an echo left to air.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 5

How often we forget all time, when lone,
Admiring Nature's universal throne,
Her woods, her wilds, her waters, the intense
Reply of hers to our intelligence.
The Island [1823]. Canto II, Stanza 16

Sublime tobacco! which from east to west
Cheers the tar's labour or the Turkman's rest.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 19

Divine in hookas, glorious in a pipe
When tipp'd with amber, mellow, rich, and ripe;
Like other charmers, wooing the caress
More dazzlingly when daring in full dress;
Yet thy true lovers more admire by far
Thy naked beauties — give me a cigar!
Ibid.

What's drinking?
A mere pause from thinking!
The Deformed Transformed [1824]. Act III, Sc. 1

My days are in the yellow leaf; [3]

[1] Le vrai peut quelquefois n'être pas vraisemblable (Truth may sometimes be improbable). — Boileau [1636–1711]: *L'Art Poétique, III, L. 48*
See Daniel Webster, page 444a.
Truth is stranger than fiction, but not so popular. — Author Unknown

[2] Napoleon.

[1] See *Ode to Napoleon,* page 455b, and *Don Juan,* page 459a.

[2] Whatever Aristotle, and his worthy cabal, may say of it,
Tobacco is divine, there is nothing to equal it.
Pierre Corneille: *Le Festin de Pierre* [1673], *Act I, Sc. 1*

[3] See Shakespeare, pages 199a and 205b–206a.

The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone!

On My Thirty-sixth Year [*1824*]. *Stanza 2*

Seek out — less often sought than found —
A soldier's grave, for thee the best;
Then look around, and choose thy ground,
And take thy rest.

Ibid. Stanza 10

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER
[1788–1860]

Hatred comes from the heart; contempt from the head; and neither feeling is quite within our control.

Studies in Pessimism.[1] *Psychological Observations*

If a man sets out to hate all the miserable creatures he meets, he will not have much energy left for anything else; whereas he can despise them, one and all, with the greatest ease.

Ibid.

Every man takes the limits of his own field of vision for the limits of the world.

Ibid.

Not to go to the theatre is like making one's toilet without a mirror.

Ibid.

Every parting gives a foretaste of death; [2] every coming together again a foretaste of the resurrection.

Ibid.

There is no absurdity so palpable but that it may be firmly planted in the human head if you only begin to inculcate it before the age of five, by constantly repeating it with an air of great solemnity.

Ibid.

It is a curious fact that in bad days we can very vividly recall the good time that is now no more; but that in good days we have only a very cold and imperfect memory of the bad.

Studies in Pessimism. Psychological Observations

The fundamental fault of the female character is that it has no sense of justice.

Ibid. On Women

Dissimulation is innate in woman, and almost as much a quality of the stupid as of the clever.

Ibid.

Noise is the most impertinent of all forms of interruption. It is not only an interruption, but also a disruption of thought.

Ibid. On Noise

The most general survey shows us that the two foes of human happiness are pain and boredom.

Essays. Personality, or What a Man Is

A man who has no mental needs, because his intellect is of the narrow and normal amount, is, in the strict sense of the word, what is called a *philistine*.[1]

Ibid.

Pride is an established conviction of one's own paramount worth in some particular respect; while vanity is the desire of rousing such a conviction in others. Pride works from within; it is the direct appreciation of oneself. Vanity is the desire to arrive at this appreciation indirectly, from without.

Ibid. Pride

Ignorance is degrading only when found in company with riches.

Ibid. On Books and Reading

Intellect is invisible to the man who has none.[2]

Ibid. Our Relation to Others, Sect. 23

There is no more mistaken path to happiness than worldliness, revelry, high life.

Ibid. Our Relation to Ourselves, Sect. 24

To be alone is the fate of all great

[1] Translated by T. Bailey Saunders, Modern Library edition.

[2] Partir c'est mourir un peu. — *French proverb*

[1] See Matthew Arnold, page 621b.

[2] See La Rochefoucauld, page 266a.

minds — a fate deplored at times, but still always chosen as the less grievous of two evils.

Essays. Our Relation to Ourselves, Sect. 24

Do not shorten the morning by getting up late; look upon it as the quintessence of life, as to a certain extent sacred.

Counsels and Maxims. Chap. 2

Speak without emphasizing your words. Leave other people to discover what it is that you have said; and as their minds are slow, you can make your escape in time.

Ibid. Chap. 3

HANNAH FLAGG GOULD
[1789–1865]

Alone I walked the ocean strand;
A pearly shell was in my hand;
I stooped and wrote upon the sand
My name — the year — the day.

A Name on the Sand. Stanza 1

A wave came rolling high and fast,
And washed my lines away.

Ibid.

WILLIAM KNOX
[1789–1825]

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud?
Like a fast-flitting meteor, a fast-flying cloud,
A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,
He passes from life to his rest in the grave.

Songs of Israel [1824]. Mortality,[1] *Stanza 1*

'Tis the wink of an eye, 'tis the draught of a breath,
From the blossom of health to the paleness of death.

Ibid. Stanza 14

CHARLES PHILLIPS
[1789–1859]

Grand, gloomy, and peculiar, he sat upon the throne a sceptred hermit, wrapped in the solitude of his own originality.

The Character of Napoleon

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE
[1790–1879]

Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And everywhere that Mary went
The lamb was sure to go;
He followed her to school one day,
That was against the rule;
It made the children laugh and play
To see a lamb in school.

Mary's Lamb. In the Juvenile Miscellany [September, 1830]

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK
[1790–1867]

Strike — till the last armed foe expires;
Strike — for your altars and your fires;
Strike — for the green graves of your sires;
God — and your native land!

Marco Bozzaris.[1] *Stanza 3*

But to the hero, when his sword
Has won the battle for the free,
Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word,
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.

Ibid. Stanza 6

One of the few, the immortal names
That were not born to die.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Green be the turf above thee,
Friend of my better days!
None knew thee but to love thee,[2]
Nor named thee but to praise.

On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake

They love their land because it is their own,
And scorn to give aught other reason why;
Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,

[1] This poem was a favorite of Abraham Lincoln.

[1] A Greek patriot, born about 1788, killed in a night attack against the Turks, near Missolonghi, Greece, August 20, 1823.

[2] See Burns, page 392a, and Rogers, page 396b.

And think it kindness to his Majesty.
Connecticut

This bank-note world.
Alnwick Castle. Stanza 7

ALPHONSE DE LAMARTINE
[1790–1869]

"O time, arrest your flight! and you, propitious hours, arrest your course! Let us savor the fleeting delights of our most beautiful days!" [1]
The Lake [*1820*]. *Stanza 6*

I say to this night: "Pass more slowly"; and the dawn will come to dispel the night.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 8

Limited in his nature, infinite in his desires, man is a fallen god who remembers the heavens.
Méditations Poétiques [*1820*]. *Sermon 2*

What is our life but a succession of preludes to that unknown song whose first solemn note is sounded by Death? [3]
Ibid. Second Series, Sermon 15

Man, it seems, is not able to bear the languid rest on Nature's bosom, and when the trumpet sounds the signal of danger, he hastens to join his comrades, no matter what the cause that calls him to arms. He rushes into the thickest of the fight and amid the uproar of the battle regains confidence in himself and his powers.
Ibid.

Experience is the only prophecy of wise men.
Speech, at Mâcon [*1847*]

To love for the sake of being loved is human, but to love for the sake of loving is angelic.
Graziella [*1849*]. *Part IV, Chap. 5*

[1] "O temps, suspends ton vol! et vous, heures propices,
Suspendez votre cours!
Laissez-nous savourer les rapides délices
Des plus beaux de nos jours!"

[2] Je dis à cette nuit: "Sois plus lente"; et l'aurore
Va dissiper la nuit.

[3] This passage was used by Liszt as a heading for his tone poem *Les Préludes*.

The more I see of the representatives of the people, the more I admire my dogs.
From COUNT D'ORSAY: *Letter to John Forster* [*1850*]

SAMUEL GILMAN
[1791–1858]

Fair Harvard! Thy sons to thy Jubilee throng,
And with blessings surrender thee o'er,
By these festival rites, from the age that is past,
To the age that is waiting before.
Ode, Bicentennial, Harvard University [*September 8, 1836*]. *Stanza 1*

First flower of their wilderness, star of their night,
Calm rising through change and through storm.
Ibid.

HENRY HART MILMAN
[1791–1868]

And the cold marble leapt to life a god.
The Belvedere Apollo

Too fair to worship, too divine to love.
Ibid.

LYDIA HUNTLEY SIGOURNEY
[1791–1865]

Ye say that all have passed away —
That noble race and brave . . .
But their name is on your waters [1] —
Ye may not wash it out.
Indian Names. Stanza 1

Your mountains build their monument,
Though ye destroy their dust.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Through the open window's space
Behold, a camel thrust his face.

[1] We will give the names of our fearless race
To each bright river whose course we trace.
FELICIA D. HEMANS [1793–1835]: *Song of Emigration*

"My nose is cold," he meekly cried,
"Oh, let me warm it by thy side."
The Camel's Nose. Stanza 1

To evil habit's earliest wile
Lend neither ear, nor glance, nor smile —
Choke the dark fountain ere it flows,
Nor e'en admit the camel's nose.
Ibid. Stanza 4

CHARLES SPRAGUE
[1791–1875]

Here lived and loved another race of beings. Beneath the same sun that rolls over your heads the Indian hunter pursued the panting deer. . . . The Indian of falcon glance and lion bearing, the theme of the touching ballad, the hero of the pathetic tale, is gone.
The American Indian

CHARLES WOLFE
[1791–1823]

Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corse to the rampart we hurried.
The Burial of Sir John Moore at Corunna [*1817*]. *Stanza 1*

But he lay like a warrior taking his rest
With his martial cloak around him.
Ibid. Stanza 3

We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone,
But we left him alone with his glory.
Ibid. Stanza 8

JOHN KEBLE
[1792–1866]

The trivial round, the common task,
Would furnish all we ought to ask.
The Christian Year [*1827*]. *Morning, Stanza 10*

Abide with me from morn till eve,
For without Thee I cannot live;
Abide with me when night is nigh,
For without Thee I dare not die.
Ibid. Evening, Stanza 4

JOHN HOWARD PAYNE
[1792–1852]

'Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,
Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home; [1]
A charm from the skies seems to hallow us there,
Which sought through the world is ne'er met with elsewhere.
Home, Sweet Home (*From the opera Clari, the Maid of Milan* [*1823*])

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY
[1792–1822]

Once, early in the morning,
Beelzebub arose,
With care his sweet person adorning,
He put on his Sunday clothes.[2]
The Devil's Walk, A Ballad [*1812*]. *Stanza 1*

How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep.[3]
Queen Mab [*1813*]. *I*

Power, like a desolating pestilence,
Pollutes whate'er it touches; and obedience,
Bane of all genius, virtue, freedom, truth,
Makes slaves of men, and, of the human frame,
A mechanized automaton.
Ibid. III

Heaven's ebon vault,
Studded with stars unutterably bright,
Through which the moon's unclouded grandeur rolls,
Seems like a canopy which love had spread
To curtain her sleeping world.
Ibid. IV

The awful shadow of some unseen Power
Floats though unseen among us, — visiting

[1] Home is home, be it never so homely. — *English Proverb* [*circa* 1300]
[2] See Southey, page 427a.
[3] See Hesiod, page 7a, and Daniel, page 122a.

This various world with as inconstant wing
As summer winds that creep from flower to flower.
Hymn to Intellectual Beauty [*1816*]. *Stanza 1*

Spirit of Beauty, that dost consecrate
With thine own hues all thou dost shine upon
Of human thought or form.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Some say that gleams of a remoter world
Visit the soul in sleep, — that death is slumber,
And that its shapes the busy thoughts outnumber
Of those who wake and live.
Mont Blanc [*1816*]. *Stanza 3*

I met a traveller from an antique land
Who said: "Two vast and trunkless legs of stone
Stand in the desert. Near them, on the sand,
Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown,
And wrinkled lip, and sneer of cold command,
Tell that its sculptor well those passions read."
Ozymandias [*1817*]

"My name is Ozymandias, king of kings:
Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair!"
Nothing beside remains. Round the decay
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare
The lone and level sands stretch far away.
Ibid.

With hue like that when some great painter dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and eclipse.
The Revolt of Islam [*1817*]. *Canto V, Stanza 23*

I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne and yet must bear.
Stanzas Written in Dejection near Naples [*1818*]. *Stanza 4*

Forms more real than living man,
Nurslings of immortality!
Prometheus Unbound [*1818–1819*]. *Act I*

Like stars half quencht in mists of silver dew.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

All love is sweet,
Given or returned. Common as light is love,
And its familiar voice wearies not ever. . . .
They who inspire it most are fortunate,
As I am now; but those who feel it most
Are happier still.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 5

Death is the veil which those who live call life;
They sleep, and it is lifted.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, and Victory.
Ibid. Act IV, closing lines

I love all waste
And solitary places; where we taste
The pleasure of believing what we see
Is boundless, as we wish our souls to be.
Julian and Maddalo [*1819*]. *Line 14*

Thou Paradise of exiles, Italy!
Ibid. Line 57

It is our will
That thus enchains us to permitted ill —
We might be otherwise — we might be all
We dream of happy, high, majestical.
Where is the love, beauty and truth we seek,
But in our mind?
Ibid. Line 170

Me — who am as a nerve o'er which do creep

[1] See La Rochefoucauld, page 265b.

The else unfelt oppressions of this earth.

Julian and Maddalo. Line 449

Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.[1]

Ibid. Line 543

Chameleons feed on light and air:
Poets' food is love and fame.

An Exhortation [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's being,
Thou, from whose unseen presence the leaves dead
Are driven, like ghosts from an enchanter fleeing,
Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic red,
Pestilence-stricken multitudes.

Ode to the West Wind [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

Wild Spirit, which art moving everywhere;
Destroyer and preserver; hear, oh, hear!

Ibid.

Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:
What if my leaves are falling like its own!
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies
Will take from both a deep, autumnal tone,
Sweet though in sadness. Be thou, Spirit fierce,
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!

Ibid. Stanza 5

O Wind,
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?

Ibid.

The seed ye sow, another reaps;
The wealth ye find, another keeps;
The robes ye weave, another wears;
The arms ye forge, another bears.

Song to the Men of England [*1819*]. *Stanza 5*

Nothing in the world is single,
All things by a law divine
In one spirit meet and mingle.

Love's Philosophy [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night,
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright.

The Indian Serenade [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

The Champak odours fail,
Like sweet thoughts in a dream.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Hell is a city much like London —
A populous and smoky city.

Peter Bell the Third [*1819*]. *Part III, Stanza 1*

Teas,
Where small talk dies in agonies.

Ibid. Stanza 12

He had as much imagination
As a pint-pot.

Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 8

A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty.

The Witch of Atlas [*1820*]. *Stanza 5*

A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew,
And the young winds fed it with silver dew.

The Sensitive Plant [*1820*]. *I, Stanza 1*

For love and beauty and delight,
There is no death nor change.

Ibid. Conclusion, Stanza 6

I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams.

The Cloud [*1820*]. *Stanza 1*

That orbèd maiden with white fire laden,
Whom mortals call the moon.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursling of the Sky;
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores,
I change, but I cannot die.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Hail to thee, blithe spirit!
Bird thou never wert.

[1] See Butler, page 239b.

That from Heaven, or near it,
Pourest thy full heart
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.

To a Skylark [*1821*]. *Stanza 1*

And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Thou art unseen, — but yet I hear thy shrill delight.

Ibid. Stanza 4

We look before and after,
And pine for what is not;
Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught;
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest thought.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,
Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow,
The world should listen then, as I am listening now.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Kings are like stars — they rise and set, they have
The worship of the world, but no repose.[1]

Hellas [*1821*]. *Line 195*

The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn.

Ibid. Line 1060

The world is weary of the past,
Oh, might it die or rest at last!

Ibid. Final Chorus

What! alive, and so bold, O earth?

Written on Hearing the News of the Death of Napoleon [*1821*]. *Stanza 1*

I weep for Adonais — he is dead!
Oh, weep for Adonais! though our tears
Thaw not the frost which binds so dear a head!

Adonais [*1821*]. *I*

Till the Future dares
Forget the Past, his fate and fame shall be
An echo and a light unto eternity!

Adonais. I

Most musical of mourners, weep again!

Ibid. IV

But now, thy youngest, dearest one has perished,
The nursling of thy widowhood.

Ibid. VI

To that high Capital, where kingly Death
Keeps his pale court in beauty and decay,
He came.

Ibid. VII

Lost Angel of a ruined Paradise!
She knew not 't was her own; as with no stain
She faded, like a cloud which had outwept the rain.

Ibid. X

Desires and Adorations,
Winged Persuasions and veiled Destinies,
Splendours, and Glooms, and glimmering Incarnations
Of hopes and fears, and twilight Fantasies;
And Sorrow, with her family of Sighs,
And Pleasure, blind with tears, led by the gleam
Of her own dying smile instead of eyes,
Came in slow pomp.

Ibid. XIII

Ah woe is me! Winter is come and gone,
But grief returns with the revolving year.

Ibid. XVIII

Alas! that all we loved of him should be,
But for our grief, as if it had not been,
And grief itself be mortal!

Ibid. XXI

As long as skies are blue, and fields are green,
Evening must usher night, night urge the morrow,
Month follow month with woe, and year wake year to sorrow.

Ibid.

Why didst thou leave the trodden paths of men

[1] See Bacon, page 120b.

Too soon, and with weak hands though mighty heart
Dare the unpastured dragon in his den?
Defenceless as thou wert, oh, where was then
Wisdom the mirrored shield, or scorn the spear?
Adonais. XXVII

The Pilgrim of Eternity,[1] whose fame
Over his living head like heaven is bent,
An early but enduring monument,
Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song
In sorrow.
Ibid. XXX

A pard-like spirit, beautiful and swift.
Ibid. XXXII

In mockery of monumental stone.
Ibid. XXXV

Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth not sleep —
He hath awakened from the dream of life.
Ibid. XXXIX

He has outsoared the shadow of our night;
Envy and calumny and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall delight
Can touch him not and torture not again;
From the contagion of the world's slow stain
He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, a head grown gray in vain.
Ibid. XL

He lives, he wakes — 'tis Death is dead, not he.
Ibid. XLI

He is made one with Nature: there is heard
His voice in all her music, from the moan
Of thunder to the song of night's sweet bird.
Ibid. XLII

He is a portion of the loveliness
Which once he made more lovely.
Ibid. XLIII

[1] Byron.

And many more, whose names on Earth are dark,
But whose transmitted effluence can not die
So long as fire outlives the parent spark,
Rose, robed in dazzling immortality.
Adonais. XLVI

The One remains, the many change and pass;
Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows fly;
Life, like a dome of many-coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of Eternity,
Until Death tramples it to fragments.
Ibid. LII

The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.
Ibid. LV

Music, when soft voices die,
Vibrates in the memory;
Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
Live within the sense they quicken.

Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,
Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,
Love itself shall slumber on.
To —— : Music, When Soft Voices Die [*1821*]

The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,
The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow.
To —— : One Word Is Too Often Profaned [*1821*]. *Stanza 2*

Rarely, rarely, comest thou,
Spirit of Delight!
Song: Rarely, Rarely, Comest Thou [*1821*]. *Stanza 1*

I love tranquil solitude
And such society
As is quiet, wise, and good.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration; the mirrors

of the gigantic shadows which futurity casts upon the present.[1]

A Defence of Poetry [*1821*]

Poetry is the record of the best and happiest moments of the happiest and best minds.

Ibid.

Poets are the unacknowledged legislators of the world.

Ibid.

We rest. A dream has power to poison sleep;
We rise. One wandering thought pollutes the day.

Mutability [*1821*]. *I, Stanza 3*

Man's yesterday may ne'er be like his morrow;
Naught may endure but Mutability.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The flower that smiles today
Tomorrow dies;
All that we wish to stay
Tempts and then flies.
What is this world's delight?
Lightning that mocks the night,
Brief even as bright.

Ibid. II, Stanza 1

There is no sport in hate when all the rage
Is on one side.

Lines to a Reviewer [*1821*]

When the lamp is shattered
The light in the dust lies dead: —
When the cloud is scattered
The rainbow's glory is shed.

When the Lamp is Shattered [*1822*]. *Stanza 1*

Best and brightest, come away!
Fairer far than this fair day.

To Jane. An Invitation [*1822*]

Sing again, with your dear voice revealing
A tone
Of some world far from ours,
Where music and moonlight and feeling
Are one.

To Jane: The Keen Stars Were Twinkling [*1822*]. *Stanza 4*

[1] See Campbell, page 432b.

FREDERICK MARRYAT
[1792–1848]

I haven't the gift of the gab, my sons — because I'm bred to the sea.

The Old Navy. Stanza 1

JOHN CLARE
[1793–1864]

I am! yet what I am who cares, or knows?
My friends forsake me like a memory lost.

Written in Northampton County Asylum

The world was on thy page
Of victories but a comma.

To Napoleon

The wind and clouds, now here, now there,
Hold no such strange dominion
As woman's cold, perverted will,
And soon estranged opinion.

When Lovers Part

If life had a second edition, how I would correct the proofs.[1]

In a letter to a friend. Quoted in Foreword to J. W. AND ANNE TIBBLE'S *John Clare: A Life* [*1932*]

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS
[1793–1835]

The stately homes of England!
How beautiful they stand,
Amidst their tall ancestral trees,
O'er all the pleasant land! [2]

The Homes of England. Stanza 1

[1] Compare the epitaph written for himself (at the age of twenty-two) by BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: "Benjamin Franklin, Printer . . . Will Appear Once More, In a New and More Elegant Edition, Revised and Corrected by the Author."

[2] Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums, which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England. — VIRGINIA

The breaking waves dashed high
On a stern and rock-bound coast,
And the woods, against a stormy sky,
Their giant branches tossed.
The Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers. Stanza 1

A band of exiles moored their bark
On a wild New England shore.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Ay, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there they found —
Freedom to worship God.
Ibid. Stanza 10

The boy[1] stood on the burning deck,
Whence all but he had fled;
The flame that lit the battle's wreck
Shone round him o'er the dead.
Casabianca. Stanza 1

There came a burst of thunder sound;
The boy, — oh! where was he?
Ibid. Stanza 9

In the busy haunts of men.
Tale of the Secret Tribunal. Part I

Oh, call my brother back to me!
I cannot play alone:
The summer comes with flower and bee, —
Where is my brother gone?
The Child's First Grief. Stanza 1

Wave may not foam nor wild wind sweep
Where rest not England's Dead.
England's Dead

Woolf [1882–1941]: *The Common Reader: Lady Dorothy Nevill*

The stately homes of England,
How beautiful they stood
Before their recent owners
Relinquished them for good.

E. V. Knox [1881–]: *The Stately Homes*

[1] Giacomo Casabianca, whose father, Louis, at the battle of the Nile, 1798, commanded the flagship *Orient*. It took fire and blew up, the commander was mortally wounded, and when most of the crew fled, Giacomo remained aboard, in an effort to help his gallant father.

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT
[1794–1878]

To him who in the love of Nature holds
Communion with her visible forms, she speaks
A various language.
Thanatopsis [1817–1821]

Go forth, under the open sky, and list
To Nature's teachings.
Ibid.

The hills,
Rock-ribbed, and ancient as the sun.
Ibid.

Old ocean's gray and melancholy waste.
Ibid.

All that tread
The globe are but a handful to the tribes
That slumber in its bosom.
Ibid.

So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan which moves
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave,
Like one that wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.
Ibid.

He who, from zone to zone,
Guides through the boundless sky thy certain flight,
In the long way that I must tread alone,
Will lead my steps aright.
To a Waterfowl [1818]. Stanza 8

Here the free spirit of mankind, at length,
Throws its last fetters off; and who shall place

A limit to the giant's unchained strength,
Or curb his swiftness in the forward race?
The Ages [*1821*]. *Stanza 33*

The stormy March has come at last,
With wind, and cloud, and changing skies;
I hear the rushing of the blast,
That through the snowy valley flies.
March. Stanza 1

The groves were God's first temples.
A Forest Hymn

Rogue's Island once — but when the rogues were dead,
Rhode Island was the name it took instead.
A Meditation on Rhode Island Coal. Stanza 1

The melancholy days are come, the saddest of the year,
Of wailing winds, and naked woods, and meadows brown and sere.
The Death of the Flowers [*1832*]. *Stanza 1*

Chained in the market-place he stood,
A man of giant frame,
Amid the gathering multitude
That shrunk to hear his name.
The African Chief. Stanza 1

Loveliest of lovely things are they,
On earth, that soonest pass away.
The rose that lives its little hour
Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.
A Scene on the Banks of the Hudson. Stanza 3

Thou blossom bright with autumn dew,
And colored with the heaven's own blue,
That openest when the quiet light
Succeeds the keen and frosty night.
To the Fringed Gentian [*1832*]. *Stanza 1*

These are the gardens of the Desert, these
The unshorn fields, boundless and beautiful,
For which the speech of England has no name —
The Prairies.
The Prairies

The praise of those who sleep in earth,
The pleasant memory of their worth,
The hope to meet when life is past,
Shall heal the tortured mind at last.
The Living Lost. Stanza 3

Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise again;
The eternal years of God are hers;
But Error, wounded, writhes in pain,
And dies among his worshippers.
The Battle-Field. Stanza 9

The fiercest agonies have shortest reign.
Mutation

Oh mother of a mighty race,
Yet lovely in thy youthful grace!
Oh Mother of a Mighty Race. Stanza 1

Man foretells afar
The courses of the stars; the very hour
He knows when they shall darken or grow bright;
Yet doth the eclipse of Sorrow and of Death
Come unforewarned.
An Evening Revery

Oh, slow to smite and swift to spare,
Gentle and merciful and just!
Who, in the fear of God, didst bear
The sword of power, a nation's trust!
The Death of Lincoln. Stanza 1

EDWARD EVERETT
[1794–1865]

As a work of art, I know few things more pleasing to the eye, or more capable of affording scope and gratification to a taste for the beautiful, than a well-situated, well-cultivated farm.
Address at Buffalo, New York [*October 9, 1857*]

I am no aristocrat. I do not own a quadruped larger than a cat, and she an indifferent mouser; nor any kind of vehicle, with the exception, possibly, of a wheelbarrow.
Mount Vernon Papers. No. 7

The days of palmy prosperity are not those most favorable to the display of public virtue or the influence of wise and good men. In hard, doubtful, un-

prosperous, and dangerous times, the disinterested and patriotic find their way, by a species of public instinct, unopposed, joyfully welcomed, to the control of affairs.

Mount Vernon Papers. No. 14

When I contemplate the extent to which the moral sentiments, the intelligence, the affections of so many millions of people, — sealed up by a sacred charm within the cover of a letter, — daily circulate through a country, I am compelled to regard the Post-office, next to Christianity, as the right arm of our modern civilization.

Ibid. No. 27

WILLIAM WHEWELL
[1794–1866]

And so no force, however great, can stretch a cord, however fine, into a horizontal line which shall be absolutely straight.[1]

Elementary Treatise on Mechanics [*1819*]. *The Equilibrium of Forces on a Point*

JOHN GARDINER CALKINS BRAINARD
[1795–1828]

Death has shaken out the sands of thy glass.

Lament for Long Tom

NARCISSE ACHILLE, COMTE DE SALVANDY
[1795–1856]

We are dancing on a volcano.

At a fête given by the Duc d'Orléans to the King of Naples [*1830*]

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES
[1795–1886]

D' ye ken John Peel with his coat so gay?
D' ye ken John Peel at the break of day?
D' ye ken John Peel when he's far far away
With his hounds and his horn in the morning?
'Twas the sound of his horn brought me from my bed,
And the cry of his hounds, which he oft-times led,
For Peel's view-hallo would waken the dead,
Or the fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel [*1832*]

THOMAS CARLYLE
[1795–1881]

He who would write heroic poems should make his whole life a heroic poem.

Life of Schiller [*1823–1824*]

The only thing connected with him [Richter], we think, that has reached this country is his saying, — imported by Madame de Staël, and thankfully pocketed by most newspaper critics, — "Providence has given to the French the empire of the land; to the English that of the sea; to the Germans that of — the air!"

Richter [*1827*]

True humour springs not more from the head than from the heart; it is not contempt, its essence is love; it issues not in laughter, but in still smiles, which lie far deeper.

Ibid.

The great law of culture is: Let each become all that he was created capable of being.

Ibid.

Literary men are . . . a perpetual priesthood.

State of German Literature [*1827*]. *Fichte*

In every man's writings, the character of the writer must lie recorded.

Goethe [*1828*]

We are firm believers in the maxim that, for all right judgment of any man or thing, it is useful, nay essential,

[1] Reputed to be an example of unconscious but perfect rhyme.

to see his good qualities before pronouncing on his bad.

Goethe

How does the poet speak to men, with power, but by being still more a man than they?

Burns [*1828*]

A poet without love were a physical and metaphysical impossibility.

Ibid.

Aesop's Fly, sitting on the axle of the chariot, has been much laughed at for exclaiming: What a dust I do raise!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson [*1832*]

Whoso belongs only to his own age, and reverences only its gilt Popinjays or soot-smeared Mumbojumbos, must needs die with it.

Ibid.

The stupendous Fourth Estate, whose wide world-embracing influences what eye can take in? [1]

Ibid.

Of all outward evils Obscurity is perhaps in itself the least.

Ibid.

Loud clamor is always more or less insane.

Ibid.

All work is as seed sown; it grows and spreads, and sows itself anew.

Ibid.

Love is ever the beginning of Knowledge, as fire is of light.

Essays. Death of Goethe [*1832*]

Music is well said to be the speech of angels.

Ibid. The Opera

[1] The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a fourth estate of the realm. — MACAULAY: *On Hallam's Constitutional History* [1828]

Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a Fourth Estate more important far than they all. It is not a figure of speech, or witty saying; it is a literal fact, — very momentous to us in these times. — *Heroes and Hero-Worship* [1841], *The Hero as Man of Letters*

A mystic bond of brotherhood makes all men one.

Essays. Goethe's Works [*1832*]

Everywhere the human soul stands between a hemisphere of light and another of darkness on the confines of two everlasting hostile empires, — Necessity and Free Will.

Ibid.

Man makes the circumstances, and spiritually as well as economically is the artificer of his own fortune. . . . Man's circumstances are the element he is appointed to live and work in; . . . so that in another no less genuine sense, it can be said circumstances make the man.[1]

Diderot [*1833*]

No man who has once heartily and wholly laughed can be altogether irreclaimably bad.

Sartor Resartus [*1833–1834*]. *Book I, Chap. 4*

The man who cannot laugh is not only fit for treasons, stratagems and spoils; but his whole life is already a treason and a stratagem.

Ibid.

He who first shortened the labor of Copyists by device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired Armies, and cashiering most Kings and Senates, and creating a whole new Democratic world: he had invented the Art of printing.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Be not the slave of Words.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Wonder is the basis of Worship.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Biography is by nature the most universally profitable, universally pleasant of all things: especially biography of distinguished individuals.

Ibid. Chap. 11

What you see, yet can not see over, is as good as infinite.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

Sarcasm I now see to be, in general, the language of the Devil; for which

[1] See Disraeli, page 511a.

reason I have, long since, as good as renounced it.

Sartor Resartus. Book II, Chap. 4

To consume your own choler, as some chimneys consume their own smoke; [1] to keep a whole Satanic School spouting, if it must spout, inaudibly, is a negative yet no slight virtue, nor one of the commonest in these times.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Alas! the fearful Unbelief is unbelief in yourself.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Produce! Were it but the pitifulest infinitesimal fraction of a product, produce it in God's name.

Ibid. Chap. 9

As the Swiss inscription says: *Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden,* — "Speech is silvern, Silence is golden"; or, as I might rather express it, Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity.[2]

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Wouldst thou plant for Eternity, then plant into the deep infinite faculties of man.

Ibid.

Two men I honour, and no third. First, the toilworn craftsman that with earth-made implement laboriously conquers the earth, and makes her man's. . . . A second man I honour, and still more highly: Him who is seen toiling for the spiritually indispensable; not daily bread, but the bread of life.

Ibid. Chap. 4

That there should one man die ignorant who had capacity for knowledge, this I call a tragedy.

Ibid.

Trust not the heart of that man for whom old clothes are not venerable.

Sartor Resartus. Book III, Chap. 6

The Public is an old woman. Let her maunder and mumble.

Journal [*1835*]

It is now almost my sole rule of life to clear myself of cants and formulas, as of poisonous Nessus shirts.

Letter to His Wife [*1835*]

No lie you can speak or act but it will come, after longer or shorter circulation, like a bill drawn on Nature's Reality, and be presented there for payment, — with the answer, No effects.

The French Revolution [*1837*]. *Vol. I, Book III, Chap. 1*

To a shower of gold most things are penetrable.

Ibid. Chap. 7

"The people may eat grass": [1] hasty words, which fly abroad irrevocable, — and will send back tidings.

Ibid. Chap. 9

O poor mortals, how ye make this earth bitter for each other.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 5

Battles, in these ages, are transacted by mechanism; with the slightest possible development of human individuality or spontaneity; men now even die, and kill one another, in an artificial manner.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 4

There were certain runaways whom Fritz the Great bullied back into the battle with a: *"R — , wollt ihr ewig leben,* Unprintable Offscouring of Scoundrels, would ye live forever!" [2]

Ibid. Vol. II, Book I, Chap. 4

There is no heroic poem in the world but is at bottom a biography, the life of a man; also, it may be said, there is no life of a man, faithfully recorded,

[1] See *Heroes and Hero-Worship,* page 475b.
Consume your own smoke. — BROWNING: *Pacchiarotto* [1876], *XXV*
Would that he consumed his own smoke. — MELVILLE: *Moby Dick* [1851], *Chap. XCVI*
See Osler, page 743b.

[2] Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time. — CARLYLE: *Sir Walter Scott* [1838]

[1] The remark of Foullon, when his finance scheme raised the question: What will the people do?

[2] A similar phrase was current during both World Wars. See Sandburg, page 898b.

but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.

Sir Walter Scott [*1838*]

There is a great discovery still to be made in Literature, that of paying literary men by the quantity they do not write.

Ibid.

No man lives without jostling and being jostled; in all ways he has to elbow himself through the world, giving and receiving offence.

Ibid.

All greatness is unconscious, or it is little and naught.

Ibid.

The uttered part of a man's life, let us always repeat, bears to the unuttered, unconscious part a small unknown proportion. He himself never knows it, much less do others.

Ibid.

It can be said of him, when he departed he took a Man's life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.

Ibid.

The Christian religion of late ages has been continually dissipating itself into Metaphysics; and threatens now to disappear, as some rivers do, in deserts of barren sand.

Ibid.

Nothing that was worthy in the past departs; no truth or goodness realized by man ever dies, or can die.

Ibid.

The barrenest of all mortals is the sentimentalist.

Ibid.

Democracy is, by the nature of it, a self-cancelling business; and gives in the long run a net result of zero.

Chartism [*1839*]. *Chap. 6, Laissez-Faire*

No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.

Heroes and Hero-Worship [*1841*]. *The Hero as Divinity*

The history of the world is but the biography of great men.[1]

Heroes and Hero-Worship. The Hero as Divinity

We must get rid of Fear.

Ibid.

A vein of poetry exists in the hearts of all men.

Ibid. The Hero as Poet

The Age of Miracles is forever here!

Ibid. The Hero as Priest

In books lies the soul of the whole Past Time: the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and material substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream.

Ibid. The Hero as Man of Letters

All that mankind has done, thought, gained or been: it is lying as in magic preservation in the pages of books.

Ibid.

The true University of these days is a Collection of Books.

Ibid.

The suffering man ought really to consume his own smoke; there is no good in emitting smoke till you have made it into fire.[2]

Ibid.

Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity.

Ibid.

"A fair day's-wages for a fair day's-work": it is as just a demand as governed men ever made of governing. It is the everlasting right of man.

Past and Present [*1843*]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

Fire is the best of servants; but what a master! [3]

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

All work, even cotton-spinning, is noble; work is alone noble. . . . A

[1] History is the essence of innumerable biographies. — *On History* [1830]

See Emerson, page 501b.

[2] See *Sartor Resartus*, page 474a.

[3] Mammon is like fire: the usefulest of all servants, if the frightfulest of all masters! — *Book IV, Chap. 7*

life of ease is not for any man, nor for any god.

Past and Present. Book III, Chap. 4

Every noble crown is, and on earth will forever be, a crown of thorns.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Even in the meanest sorts of Labor, the whole soul of a man is composed into a kind of real harmony the instant he sets himself to work.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.

Ibid.

There is endless merit in a man's knowing when to have done.

Francia [*1845*]

He that works and *does* some Poem, not he that merely *says* one, is worthy of the name of Poet.

Introduction to Cromwell's Letters and Speeches [*1845*]

Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science.[1]

Latter Day Pamphlets. No. 1 [*1850*]

A Parliament speaking through reporters to Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions, mostly fools.

Ibid. No. 6

The fine arts once divorcing themselves from *truth* are quite certain to fall mad, if they do not die.

Ibid. No. 8

A healthy hatred of scoundrels.

Ibid. No. 12

Genius . . . which is the transcendent capacity for taking trouble first of all.[2]

Life of Frederick the Great [*1858–1865*]. *Book IV, Chap. III*

[1] Referring to political economy and social science, Carlyle also in his *Occasional Discourse on the Negro Question* [1849] speaks of "What we might call, by way of Eminence, the Dismal Science."

[2] The more widely current version is "an infinite capacity for taking pains."

See Buffon, page 334a.

Happy the people whose annals are blank in history-books.[1]

Life of Frederick the Great. Book XVI, Chap. I

So here hath been dawning
Another blue day:
Think, wilt thou let it
Slip useless away?

Today

What is Man? A foolish baby,
Vainly strives, and fights, and frets,
Demanding all, deserving nothing,
One small grave is what he gets.

Cui Bono. Stanza 3

My whinstone house my castle is;
I have my own four walls.

My Own Four Walls

Lord Bacon could as easily have created the planets as he could have written Hamlet.

Remark in discussion

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE
[1795–1820]

When Freedom from her mountain-height
Unfurled her standard to the air,
She tore the azure robe of night,
And set the stars of glory there.
She mingled with its gorgeous dyes
The milky baldric of the skies,
And striped its pure, celestial white
With streakings of the morning light.

The American Flag [*1819*]. *Stanza 1*

Forever float that standard sheet!
Where breathes the foe but falls before us,
With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,
And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

Ibid. Stanza 5

JOHN KEATS
[1795–1821]

I stood tip-toe upon a little hill,
The air was cooling, and so very still.

Poems [*1817*]. *I Stood Tip-toe, Line 1*

[1] Carlyle identifies this as "Montesquieu's aphorism."

And then there crept
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,
Born of the very sigh that silence heaves.
Poems. I Stood Tip-toe, Line 10

Open afresh your round of starry folds,
Ye ardent marigolds!
Ibid. Line 47

Where swarms of minnows show their little heads,
Staying their wavy bodies 'gainst the streams.
Ibid. Line 72

Sometimes goldfinches one by one will drop
From low hung branches; little space they stop;
But sip, and twitter, and their feathers sleek;
Then off at once, as in a wanton freak:
Or perhaps, to show their black, and golden wings,
Pausing upon their yellow flutterings.
Ibid. Line 87

Woman! when I behold thee flippant, vain,
Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of fancies.
Ibid. Woman! When I Behold Thee Flippant, Vain

To one who has been long in city pent,
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven.
Ibid. Sonnet, To One Who Has Been Long in City Pent

E'en like the passage of an angel's tear
That falls through the clear ether silently.
Ibid.

Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
Round many western islands have I been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.
Ibid. Sonnet, On First Looking into Chapman's Homer

Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific — and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise —
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.
Poems. Sonnet, On First Looking into Chapman's Homer

Hear ye not the hum
Of mighty workings? —
Listen awhile ye nations, and be dumb.
Ibid. Sonnet, Addressed to Haydon

The poetry of earth is never dead.
Ibid. On the Grasshopper and the Cricket

Life is but a day;
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit.
Ibid. Sleep and Poetry, Line 85

O for ten years, that I may overwhelm
Myself in poesy.
Ibid. Line 96

A drainless shower
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of power;
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right arm.
Ibid. Line 235

But strength alone though of the Muses born
Is like a fallen angel: trees uptorn,
Darkness, and worms, and shrouds, and sepulchres
Delight it; for it feeds upon the burrs,
And thorns of life; forgetting the great end
Of poesy, that it should be a friend
To soothe the cares, and lift the thoughts of man.
Ibid. Line 241

My spirit is too weak — mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep,
And each imagin'd pinnacle and steep
Of godlike hardship, tells me I must die
Like a sick Eagle looking at the sky.
Sonnet, On Seeing the Elgin Marbles [Written 1817]

It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell
Gluts twice ten thousand Caverns.

Sonnet, On the Sea [*Written 1817*]

In a drear-nighted December
Too happy, happy tree
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.

Stanzas [*Written 1817*]

I am certain of nothing but the holiness of the heart's affections and the truth of imagination — what the imagination seizes as beauty must be truth — whether it existed before or not.

Letter to Benjamin Bailey [*November 22, 1817*]

O for a life of Sensations rather than of Thoughts!

Ibid.

At once it struck me what quality went to form a Man of Achievement, especially in Literature, and which Shakespeare possessed so enormously — I mean *Negative Capability*, that is, when a man is capable of being in uncertainties, mysteries, doubts, without any irritable reaching after fact and reason.

Letter to George and Thomas Keats [*December 22, 1817*]

We hate poetry that has a palpable design upon us — and if we do not agree, seems to put its hand in its breeches pocket. Poetry should be great and unobtrusive, a thing which enters into one's soul, and does not startle or amaze with itself, but with its subject.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds [*February 3, 1818*]

Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not by singularity. It should strike the reader as a wording of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost as a remembrance.

Letter to John Taylor [*February 27, 1818*]

If poetry comes not as naturally as leaves to a tree it had better not come at all.

Ibid.

Axioms in philosophy are not axioms until they are proved upon our pulses: we read fine things but never feel them to the full until we have gone the same steps as the author.[1]

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds [*May 3, 1818*]

Shed no tear — O shed no tear!
The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more — O weep no more!
Young buds sleep in the root's white core.

Faery Songs. I [*Written 1818*]

Blue! Gentle cousin of the forest-green,
Married to green in all the sweetest flowers, —
Forget-me-not, — the blue bell, — and, that Queen
Of secrecy, the violet.

Sonnet, Blue [*Written 1818*]

There is not a fiercer hell than the failure in a great object.

Endymion [*1818*]. *Preface*

The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment, the character undecided, the way of life uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds mawkishness, and the thousand bitters which those men I speak of must necessarily taste in going over the following pages.

Ibid.

A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never
Pass into nothingness; but still will keep
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing.

Ibid. Book I, Line 1

The grandeur of the dooms
We have imagined for the mighty dead.

Ibid. Line 20

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,

[1] Nothing ever becomes real till it is experienced — even a proverb is no proverb to you till your life has illustrated it. — *Letter to George and Georgiana Keats* [February 14–May 3, 1819]

That broodest o'er the troubled sea of
the mind
Till it is hush'd and smooth!
Endymion. Book I, Line 453

Time, that aged nurse,
Rock'd me to patience.
Ibid. Line 705

Wherein lies happiness? In that which
becks
Our ready minds to fellowship divine,
A fellowship with essence; till we
shine,
Full alchemiz'd, and free of space. Be-
hold
The clear religion of heaven!
Ibid. Line 777

The crown of these
Is made of love and friendship, and sits
high
Upon the forehead of humanity.
Ibid. Line 800

A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.
Ibid. Line 857

Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain
Clings cruelly to us.
Ibid. Line 906

'Tis the pest
Of love, that fairest joys give most un-
rest.
Ibid. Book II, Line 365

To sorrow,
I bade good-morrow,
And thought to leave her far away
behind;
But cheerly, cheerly,
She loves me dearly;
She is so constant to me, and so kind.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 173

There is an awful warmth about my heart like a load of immortality.
Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds
[*September 22, 1818*]

I begin to get a little acquainted with my own strength and weakness. Praise or blame has but a momentary effect on the man whose love of beauty in the abstract makes him a severe critic on his own works.
Letter to James Hessey
[*October 9, 1818*]

In *Endymion,* I leaped headlong into the sea, and thereby have become better acquainted with the soundings, the quicksands, and the rocks, than if I had stayed upon the green shore, and piped a silly pipe, and took tea and comfortable advice.
Letter to James Hessey
[*October 9, 1818*]

I would sooner fail than not be among the greatest.
Ibid.

When I have fears that I may cease to
be
Before my pen has glean'd my teeming
brain.
Sonnet, When I Have Fears
[*Written 1818*]

When I behold, upon the night's starr'd
face,
Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance.
Ibid.

Then on the shore
Of the wide world I stand alone, and
think
Till love and fame to nothingness do
sink.
Ibid.

Bright star, would I were stedfast as
thou art —
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the
night
And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priestlike
task
Of pure ablution round earth's human
shores.
Sonnet, Bright Star [*Written 1819*]

Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening
breast,
To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,
Still, still to hear her tender-taken
breath,
And so live ever — or else swoon to
death.
Ibid.

The day is gone, and all its sweets are
gone!

Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast.

Sonnet, The Day Is Gone [*Written 1819*]

O what can ail thee, knight at arms,
Alone and palely loitering?
The sedge has withered from the lake,
And no birds sing!

La Belle Dame Sans Merci [*Written 1819*]. *Stanza 1*

I met a lady in the meads
Full beautiful, a faery's child;
Her hair was long, her foot was light,
And her eyes were wild.

Ibid. Stanza 4

She looked at me as she did love,
And made sweet moan.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"La belle dame sans merci
Thee hath in thrall!"

Ibid. Stanza 10

A man's life of any worth is a continual Allegory — and very few eyes can see the mystery of his life — a life like the Scriptures, figurative. . . . Lord Byron cuts a figure, but he is not figurative. Shakespeare led a life of allegory: his works are the comments on it.

Letter to George and Georgiana Keats [*February 14–May 3, 1819*]

This living hand, now warm and capable
Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold
And in the icy silence of the tomb,
So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights
That thou would wish thine own heart dry of blood
So in my veins red life might stream again,
And thou be conscience-calm'd — see here it is —
I hold it towards you.

Lines Supposed to Have Been Addressed to Fanny Brawne [*Written 1819*]

Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is — Love, forgive us! — cinders, ashes, dust.

Poems [*1820*]. *Lamia, Part II, Line 1*

There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:
We know her woof, her texture; she is given
In the dull catalogue of common things.
Philosophy will clip an angel's wings.

Ibid. Line 231

Too many tears for lovers have been shed,
Too many sighs give we to them in fee,
Too much of pity after they are dead,
Too many doleful stories do we see,
Whose matter in bright gold were best be read.

Ibid. Isabella (The Pot of Basil), Stanza 12

St. Agnes' Eve — Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold.
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,
And silent was the flock in woolly fold.

Ibid. The Eve of St. Agnes, Stanza 1

The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide.

Ibid. Stanza 4

She sigh'd for Agnes' dreams, the sweetest of the year.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Asleep in lap of legends old.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,
Flushing his brow, and in his pained heart
Made purple riot.

Ibid. Stanza 16

A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing.

Ibid. Stanza 18

As though a tongueless nightingale should swell
Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled in her dell.

Ibid. Stanza 23

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast.
Poems. The Eve of St. Agnes, Stanza 25

Unclasps her warmed jewels one by one;
Loosens her fragrant bodice; by degrees
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees.
Ibid. Stanza 26

And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep.
Ibid. Stanza 30

And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor.
Ibid. Stanza 40

And they are gone: aye, ages long ago
These lovers fled away into the storm.
Ibid. Stanza 42

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains
My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,
Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains
One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk.
Poems. Ode to a Nightingale, Stanza 1

Thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,
In some melodious plot
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,
Singest of summer in full-throated ease.
Ibid.

O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved earth,
Tasting of Flora and the country green,
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!
O, for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stained mouth.
Poems. Ode to a Nightingale, Stanza 2

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget
What thou among the leaves hast never known,
The weariness, the fever, and the fret
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies;
Where but to think is to be full of sorrow
And leaden-eyed despairs.
Ibid.

Already with thee! tender is the night.
Ibid. Stanza 4

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,
But, in embalmed darkness, guess each sweet.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves.
Ibid.

Darkling I listen; and, for many a time
I have been half in love with easeful Death,
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,
To take into the air my quiet breath;
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad
In such an ecstasy!
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain —
To thy high requiem become a sod.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!
No hungry generations tread thee down;
The voice I hear this passing night was heard

In ancient days by emperor and clown:
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
The same that oft-times hath
Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.
Poems. Ode to a Nightingale, Stanza 7

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!
Ibid. Stanza 8

Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music: — Do I wake or sleep?
Ibid.

Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness,
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time,
Sylvan historian, who canst thus express
A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme:
What leaf-fring'd legend haunts about thy shape?
Ibid. Ode on a Grecian Urn, Stanza 1

What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy?
Ibid.

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard
Are sweeter.
Ibid. Stanza 2

For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair!
Ibid.

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?
Poems. Ode on a Grecian Urn, Stanza 4

O Attic shape! Fair attitude!
Ibid. Stanza 5

"Beauty is truth, truth beauty," — that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know.
Ibid.

To make delicious moan
Upon the midnight hours.
Ibid. Ode to Psyche, Stanza 3

A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,
To let the warm Love in!
Ibid. Stanza 5

Ever let the fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home.
Ibid. Fancy, Line 1

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,
Ye have left your souls on earth!
Have ye souls in heaven too?
Ibid. Ode Written on the Blank Page before Beaumont and Fletcher's Fair Maid of the Inn

Souls of Poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Have ye tippled drink more fine
Than mine host's Canary wine?
Ibid. Lines on the Mermaid Tavern

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun.
Ibid. To Autumn, Stanza 1

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;
Or on a half-reap'd furrow sound asleep,
Drows'd with the fume of poppies, while thy hook

Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers.
Poems. To Autumn, Stanza 2

Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn
Among the river sallows.
Ibid. Stanza 3

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine.
Ibid. Ode on Melancholy, Stanza 1

Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be
Your mournful Psyche.
Ibid.

Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose.
Ibid. Stanza 2

She dwells with Beauty — Beauty that must die.
Ibid. Stanza 3

His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.
Ibid.

Deep in the shady sadness of a vale
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn,
Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star,
Sat gray-hair'd Saturn, quiet as a stone.
Ibid. Hyperion, Book I, Line 1

That large utterance of the early Gods!
Ibid. Line 51

For to bear all naked truths,
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty.
Ibid. Book II, Line 203

Here lies one whose name was writ in water.[1]
Epitaph for himself [*1821*]

[1] Among the many things he has requested of me to-night, this is the principal, — that on his gravestone shall be this inscription. — *Letter from Severn, in* RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES: *Life, Letters, and Literary Remains of John Keats* [1848]

See Sir Thomas More, page 86a.

SIR THOMAS NOON TALFOURD
[1795–1854]

'Tis a little thing
To give a cup of water; yet its draught
Of cool refreshment, drained by fevered lips,
May give a shock of pleasure to the frame
More exquisite than when nectarean juice
Renews the life of joy in happiest hours.
Ion [*1835*]. *Act I, Sc. 2*

ALFRED BUNN
[1796–1860]

I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side.
The Bohemian Girl [*1843*]. *Act II, Song*

But — I also dreamt, which pleas'd me most,
That you loved me still the same.
Ibid.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE
[1796–1849]

The soul of man is larger than the sky,
Deeper than ocean, or the abysmal dark
Of the unfathomed center.
To Shakespeare

She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be;
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me:
Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light.
Song, She Is Not Fair

Her very frowns are fairer far
Than smiles of other maidens are.
Ibid.

THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON ("SAM SLICK")
[1796–1865]

I want you to see Peel, Stanley, Graham, Shiel, Russell, Macauley, Old Joe,

and so on. These men are all upper-crust here.[1]

Sam Slick in England.[2] *Chap. XXIV*

Circumstances alter cases.

The Old Judge. Chap. XV

We can do without any article of luxury we have never had; but when once obtained, it is not in human natur' to surrender it voluntarily.

The Clockmaker

HORACE MANN
[1796–1859]

Lost, yesterday, somewhere between sunrise and sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty diamond minutes. No reward is offered, for they are gone forever.

Aphorism

Be ashamed to die until you have won some victory for humanity.

Commencement Address, Antioch College [1859]

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ
[1796–1880]

Gentle Zitella, whither away?
Love's ritornella list, while I play.

The Brigand. Love's Ritornella

WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT
[1796–1859]

The surest test of the civilization of a people — at least, as sure as any — afforded by mechanical art is to be found in their architecture, which presents so noble a field for the display of the grand and the beautiful, and which, at the same time, is so intimately connected with the essential comforts of life.

The Conquest of Peru [1847]. Book I, Chap. 5

Where there is no free agency, there can be no morality. Where there is no temptation, there can be little claim to virtue.[1] Where the routine is rigorously proscribed by law, the law, and not the man, must have the credit of the conduct.

The Conquest of Peru. Book I, Chap. 5

Drawing his sword he [Pizarro] traced a line with it on the sand from East to West. Then, turning towards the South, "Friends and comrades!" he said, "on that side are toil, hunger, nakedness, the drenching storm, desertion, and death; on this side ease and pleasure. There lies Peru with its riches; here, Panama and its poverty. Choose, each man, what best becomes a brave Castilian. For my part, I go to the South." So saying, he stepped across the line.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 4

RICHARD RYAN
[1796–1849]

O, saw ye the lass wi' the bonnie blue een?
Her smile is the sweetest that ever was seen,
Her cheek like the rose is, but fresher, I ween,
She's the loveliest lassie that trips on the green.

O, Saw Ye the Lass

JOSEPH AUGUSTINE WADE
[1796–1845]

Meet Me by Moonlight Alone.

Title of Poem

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY
[1797–1839]

Those who have wealth must be watchful and wary,
Power, alas! naught but misery brings!

I'd Be a Butterfly. Stanza 2

[1] Those families, you know, are our upper-crust, — not upper ten thousand. — JAMES FENIMORE COOPER: *The Ways of the Hour* [1850], *Chap. VI*

[2] The "Sam Slick" papers first appeared in a weekly paper in Nova Scotia in 1836.

[1] There's many a life of sweet content
Whose virtue is environment.
WALTER LEARNED [1847–1915]: *On the Fly-Leaf of Manon Lescaut*

Oh no! we never mention her, —
Her name is never heard;
My lips are now forbid to speak
That once familiar word.
Oh No! We Never Mention Her

Why don't the men propose, Mamma?
Why don't the men propose?
Why Don't the Men Propose?

She wore a wreath of roses
The first night that we met.
She Wore a Wreath

Friends depart, and memory takes them
To her caverns, pure and deep.
Teach Me to Forget

Tell me the tales that to me were so dear,
Long, long ago, long, long ago.
Long, Long Ago [1]

Oh pilot, 'tis a fearful night!
There's danger on the deep.
The Pilot

Absence makes the heart grow fonder: [2]
Isle of Beauty, fare thee well!
Isle of Beauty

My fond affection thou hast seen,
Then judge of my regret
To think more happy thou hadst been
If we had never met.
To My Wife

I'm saddest when I sing.
You Think I Have a Merry Heart

SAMUEL LOVER
[1797–1868]

Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her eye.
Rory O'More [*1836*]. *Stanza 1*

For dhrames always go by contrairies, my dear.
Ibid. Stanza 2

"That's eight times today that you've kissed me before."
"Then here goes another," says he, "to make sure,
For there's luck in odd numbers," says Rory O'More.[1]
Rory O'More. Stanza 3

As she sat in the low-backed car
The man at the turn-pike bar
Never asked for the toll
But just rubbed his old poll
And looked after the low-backed car.
The Low-Backed Car. Stanza 1

And with my advice, faith I wish you'd take me.
Widow Machree [*1839*]

Sure the shovel and tongs
To each other belongs.
Ibid.

HEINRICH HEINE [2]
[1797–1856]

"Oh, 'tis Love that makes us grateful,
Oh, 'tis Love that makes us rich!"
So sings man, and every fateful
Echo bears his amorous speech.
O, die Liebe macht uns selig. Stanza 1

Toward France there journeyed two grenadiers
Who had been captured in Russia;
And they hung their heads and their eyes had tears
As they came to the border of Prussia.
Nach Frankreich zogen zwei Grenadier'. Stanza 1

A pine tree stands so lonely
In the North where the high winds blow,
He sleeps; and the whitest blanket
Wraps him in ice and snow.
Ein Fichtenbaum steht einsam. Stanza 1

[1] A popular temperance song, *Where Are the Friends That to Me Were So Dear?* was set to the tune of *Long, Long Ago.*

[2] I find that absence still increases love. — CHARLES HOPKINS: *To C. C.* [1694]
Distance sometimes endears friendship, and absence sweeteneth it. — JAMES HOWELL: *Familiar Letters* [1650], *Book I, Sect. 1, No. 6*

[1] See Pliny, page 50b.

[2] Translated by LOUIS UNTERMEYER.
Therefore a secret unrest
Tortured thee, brilliant and bold.
MATTHEW ARNOLD: *Heine's Grave* [1867]

From grief too great to banish
Come songs, my lyric minions.[1]
Aus meinen grossen Schmerzen. Stanza 1

When two who love are parted,
They talk, as friend to friend,
Clasp hands and weep a little,
And sigh without an end.
Wenn zwei von einander scheiden. Stanza 1

I do not know why this confronts me,
This sadness, this echo of pain;
A curious legend still haunts me,
Still haunts and obsesses my brain.[2]
Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten (The Lorelei). Stanza 1

The years keep coming and going,
Men will arise and depart;
Only one thing is immortal:
The love that is in my heart.
Die Jahre kommen und gehen. Stanza 1

Child, you are like a flower,
So sweet and pure and fair.[3]
Du bist wie eine Blume. Stanza 1

He who, for the first time, loves,
Even vainly, is a God.
But the man who loves again,
And still vainly, is a fool.
Wer zum erstenmale liebt. Stanza 1

Oh what lies there are in kisses!
In den Küssen, welche Lüge. Stanza 1

The sea has its pearls,
The heaven its stars, —
But my heart, my heart,
My heart has its love.
Das Meer hat seine Perlen. Stanza 1

The deep, blue eyes of Springtime
Peer from the grass beneath;
They are the tender violets
That I will twine in a wreath.
Die blauen Frühlingsaugen. Stanza 1

Your eyes' blue depths are lifted,
With love and friendship stirred.
They smile; and, lost in dreaming,
I cannot speak a word.[1]
Mit deinen blauen Augen. Stanza 1

Good-Fortune is a giddy maid,
Fickle and restless as a fawn;
She smooths your hair; and then the jade
Kisses you quickly, and is gone.[2]
Das Glück ist eine leichte Dirne. Stanza 1

But Madam Sorrow scorns all this,
She shows no eagerness for flitting;
But with a long and fervent kiss
Sits by your bed — and brings her knitting.
Ibid. Stanza 2

This is America!
This is the new world!
Not the present European
Wasted and withering sphere.
Vitzliputzli. Prelude, Dieses ist Amerika! Stanza 1

For Sleep is good, but Death is better still —
The best is never to be born at all.[3]
Gross ist die Ähnlichkeit der beiden schönen

If one has no heart, one cannot write for the masses.
Letter to Julius Campe [March 18, 1840]

[1] Out of my own great woe
I make my little songs.
Translated by Elizabeth Barrett Browning
See Butler, page 239b.

[2] Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten,
Dass ich so traurig bin;
Ein Märchen aus alten Zeiten,
Das kommt mir nicht aus dem Sinn.

[3] Du bist wie eine Blume,
So hold und schön und rein.

[1] Mit deinen blauen Augen
Siehst du mich lieblich an,
Da wird mir so träumend zu Sinne,
Dass ich nicht sprechen kann.

[2] See Dryden, page 278a.
Good Luck is the gayest of all gay girls,
Long in one place she will not stay,
Back from your brow she strokes the curls,
Kisses you quick and flies away.
But Madame Bad Luck soberly comes . . .
And sits by your bed, and brings her knitting.
John Hay [1838–1905]: *Good and Bad Luck (After Heine)*

[3] See Sophocles, page 16a.

Ordinarily he is insane, but he has lucid moments when he is only stupid.

Of Savoye, appointed ambassador to Frankfurt by Lamartine [*1848*]

To publish even one line of an author which he himself has not intended for the public at large — especially letters which are addressed to private persons — is to commit a despicable act of felony.

Quoted by SWINBURNE *as heading for In Sepulcretis*

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL
[1797–1835]

I've wandered east, I've wandered west,
Through mony a weary way;
But never, never can forget
The luve o' life's young day!

Jeannie Morrison. Stanza 1

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT SHELLEY
[1797–1851]

I beheld the wretch — the miserable monster whom I had created.

Frankenstein [*1818*]. *Chap. 5*

MACDONALD CLARKE
[1798–1842]

Whilst twilight's curtain spreading far,
Was pinned with a single star.

Death in Disguise. Line 227

Ha! see where the wild-blazing Grog-shop appears,
As the red waves of wretchedness swell;
How it burns on the edge of tempestuous years —
The horrible Light-house of Hell!

The Rum-hole

JOHN ADAMS DIX
[1798–1879]

If any one attempts to haul down the American flag, shoot him on the spot.

Official Dispatch to Treasury Officer in New Orleans [*January 29, 1861*]

ROBERT GILFILLAN
[1798–1850]

There's a hope for every woe,
And a balm for every pain,
But the first joys of our heart
Come never back again!

The Exile's Song. Stanza 4

THOMAS HOOD
[1798–1845]

Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms;
But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms!

Faithless Nellie Gray [*1826*]. *Stanza 1*

His death, which happened in his berth,
At forty-odd befell:
They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton tolled the bell.

Faithless Sally Brown [*1826*]. *Stanza 17*

There is a silence where hath been no sound,
There is a silence where no sound may be,
In the cold grave — under the deep, deep sea,
Or in wide desert where no life is found.

Sonnet, Silence [*1827*]

We watched her breathing through the night,
Her breathing soft and low,
As in her breast the wave of life
Kept heaving to and fro.

The Death-Bed [*1827*]. *Stanza 1*

Our very hopes belied our fears,
Our fears our hopes belied; —
We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I remember, I remember
The house where I was born,
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn;
He never came a wink too soon
Nor brought too long a day.

I Remember, I Remember [*1827*]. *Stanza 1*

I remember, I remember
The fir-trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy
To know I'm farther off from heaven
Than when I was a boy.

I Remember, I Remember. Stanza 4

She stood breast-high amid the corn,[1]
Clasped by the golden light of morn,
Like the sweetheart of the sun,
Who many a glowing kiss had won.

Ruth [*1827*]. *Stanza 1*

Thus she stood amid the stooks,
Praising God with sweetest looks.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And there is even a happiness
That makes the heart afraid.

Ode to Melancholy [*1827*]

There's not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy.

Ibid.

But evil is wrought by want of thought,
As well as want of heart.

The Lady's Dream [*1827*]. *Stanza 16*

I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like silence, listening
To silence.

Ode, Autumn [*1827*]. *Stanza 1*

Peace and rest at length have come,
All the day's long toil is past,
And each heart is whispering, "Home,
Home at last."

Home at Last [*1827*]

Straight down the Crooked Lane,
And all round the Square.

A Plain Direction. Stanza 1

Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn
Through the cold and heavy mist,
And Eugene Aram walked between,
With gyves upon his wrist.

The Dream of Eugene Aram [*1829*]. *Stanza 36*

Never go to France
Unless you know the lingo,
If you do, like me,
You will repent, by jingo.

French and English [*1839*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] See Keats, page 482a.

No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member —
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,
November!

No

Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap
In imperceptible water.

Miss Kilmansegg and Her Precious Leg [*1841–1843*]. *Her Christening, Stanza 10*

O bed! O bed! delicious bed!
That heaven upon earth to the weary head!

Ibid. Her Dream, Stanza 7

He lies like a hedgehog rolled up the wrong way,
Tormenting himself with his prickles.

Ibid. Stanza 14

There's a double beauty whenever a swan
Swims on a lake, with her double thereon.[1]

Ibid. Her Honeymoon, Stanza 9

Home-made dishes that drive one from home.

Ibid. Her Misery, Stanza 1

Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!
Bright and yellow, hard and cold.

Ibid. Her Moral

Spurned by the young, but hugged by the old
To the very verge of the churchyard mould.

Ibid.

How widely its agencies vary, —
To save — to ruin — to curse — to bless, —
As even its minted coins express,
Now stamped with the image of Good Queen Bess,
And now of a Bloody Mary.

Ibid.

[1] The swan on still St. Mary's lake
Float double, swan and shadow!
WORDSWORTH: *Yarrow Unvisited* [1803], *St. 6*

Another tumble! — that's his precious nose!
Parental Ode to My Infant Son. Stanza 3

Boughs are daily rifled
By the gusty thieves,
And the book of Nature
Getteth short of leaves.
The Season. Stanza 2

With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat in unwomanly rags
Plying her needle and thread —
Stitch! stitch! stitch!
The Song of the Shirt [1843]. Stanza 1

O men, with sisters dear!
O men, with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives! [1]
Ibid. Stanza 4

Sewing at once with a double thread,
A shroud as well as a shirt.
Ibid.

O God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap!
Ibid. Stanza 5

No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief.
Ibid. Stanza 10

My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread.
Ibid.

A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress.
The Surplice Question. Stanza 2

One more unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!
The Bridge of Sighs [1844]. Stanza 1

Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care;
Fashioned so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] See Scott, page 416a.

Alas for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun! [1]
The Bridge of Sighs. Stanza 9

O'er the earth there comes a bloom;
Sunny light for sullen gloom;
Warm perfume for vapour cold —
I smell the rose above the mould!
Farewell, Life [1845]. Stanza 2

GEORGE LINLEY
[1798–1865]

Among our ancient mountains,
And from our lovely vales,
Oh, let the prayer re-echo:
"God bless the Prince of Wales!"
God Bless the Prince of Wales. Stanza 1

Tho' lost to sight, to memory dear
Thou ever wilt remain;
One only hope my heart can cheer, —
The hope to meet again.
Song [2]

ROBERT POLLOK
[1798–1827]

Sorrows remembered sweeten present joy.
The Course of Time. Book I, Line 464

HENRY SCOTT RIDDELL
[1798–1870]

Then Scotland's dales and Scotland's vales,
And Scotland's hills for me;
I'll drink a cup to Scotland yet,
Wi' a' the honours three.
Scotland Yet. Stanza 2

[1] See Southey, page 427b, and O'Reilly, page 729b.

[2] This song was written and composed, probably about 1830, by Linley for the well-known tenor Augustus Braham, and sung by him.

Absent or dead, still let a friend be dear. — ALEXANDER POPE: *Epistle to Robert, Earl of Oxford and Mortimer* [1721]

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT
[1799–1888]

Greater is he who is above temptation than he who being tempted overcomes.

Orphic Sayings [*1840*]. *No. 12*

The true teacher defends his pupils against his own personal influence. He inspires self-distrust. He guides their eyes from himself to the spirit that quickens him. He will have no disciple.

Ibid. The Teacher

Who loves a garden still his Eden keeps,
Perennial pleasures plants, and wholesome harvests reaps.

Tablets [*1868*]

Nature is thought immersed in matter.

Ibid.

I press thee to my heart as Duty's faithful child.

Sonnet to Louisa May Alcott [*1882*]

RUFUS CHOATE
[1799–1859]

The courage of New England was the "courage of Conscience." It did not rise to that insane and awful passion, the love of war for itself.

Address at Ipswich Centennial [*1834*]

The final end of Government is not to exert restraint but to do good.

Speech, U. S. Senate [*July 2, 1841*]

There was a state without king or nobles; there was a church without a bishop; [1] there was a people governed by grave magistrates which it had selected, and by equal laws which it had framed.

Speech before the New England Society [*December 22, 1843*]

We join ourselves to no party that does not carry the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.

Letter to the Whig Convention, Worcester [*October 1, 1855*]

Its constitution the glittering and sounding generalities [1] of natural right which make up the Declaration of Independence.

Letter to the Maine Whig Committee [*1856*]

[1] See Junius, page 1002a.

It [Calvinism] established a religion without a prelate, a government without a king. — GEORGE BANCROFT: *History of the United States* [1834–1876], *Vol. III, Chap. VI*

Compare the anonymous poem, *The Puritans' Mistake,* published by Oliver Ditson in 1844:

Oh, we are weary pilgrims; to this wilderness we bring
A Church without a bishop, a State without a King.

HONORÉ DE BALZAC
[1799–1850]

I believe in the incomprehensibility of God.

Letter to Madame de Hanska [*1837*]

Those sweetly smiling angels with pensive looks, innocent faces, and cash-boxes for hearts.

Cousin Bette [*1846*]. *Chap. 15*

Love and hate are emotions that feed on themselves; but of the two hate is the more enduring. Love is limited by our limited strength — it draws its power from living and giving; but hate is like death and avarice — it is a sort of active abstraction, apart from people and things.

Ibid. Chap. 16

MARY HOWITT
[1799–1888]

Old England is our home, and Englishmen are we;

[1] Six years earlier, Choate gave a lecture in Providence, a review of which, by FRANKLIN J. DICKMAN, appeared in the *Journal* of December 14, 1849. Dickman wrote: "We fear that the glittering generalities of the speaker have left an impression more delightful than permanent." It would seem that Dickman must have the credit of inventing the phrase "glittering generalities," unless his report was merely echoing words used by Choate in the lecture.

Our tongue is known in every clime, our flag in every sea.
Old England Is Our Home

"Will you walk into my parlour?" said the spider to the fly;
" 'Tis the prettiest little parlour that ever you did spy."
The Spider and the Fly

Buttercups and daisies,
Oh, the pretty flowers;
Coming ere the Springtime,
To tell of sunny hours.
Buttercups and Daisies

GEORGE PAYNE RAINSFORD JAMES
[1799–1860]

Thou'rt an ass, Robin, thou'rt an ass,
To think that great men be
More gay than I that lie on the grass
Under the greenwood tree.
I tell thee no, I tell thee no,
The Great are slaves to their gilded show.
Richelieu [*1829*]. *Chap. 3, Robber's Song, Stanza 1*

Turning over a page or two in the book of Nature, I found that the most brilliant actions and the greatest events were generally brought about from the meanest motives and most petty causes.
Ibid. Chap. 5

A single word has sometimes lost or won an empire — even less than a single word, if we may believe the history of Darius's horse, who proclaimed his master emperor without speaking.[1]
Ibid. Chap. 6

Age is the most terrible misfortune that can happen to any man; other evils will mend, this is every day getting worse.
Ibid. Chap. 14

[1] The seven candidates for the throne of Persia agreed that he should be king whose horse neighed first. The horse of Darius was the first.

THOMAS NOEL
[1799–1861]

Rattle his bones over the stones!
He's only a pauper, whom nobody owns!
The Pauper's Drive. Stanza 1

Let him push at the door, — in the chimney roar,
And rattle the window-pane;
Let him in at us spy with his icicle eye,
But he shall not entrance gain.
Old Winter. Stanza 5

JULIA CRAWFORD
[1800–1885]

Kathleen mavourneen! the grey dawn is breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill.
Kathleen Mavourneen [*1835*]. *Stanza 1*

Hast thou forgotten how soon we must sever?
Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?
It may be for years, and it may be forever;
Then why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?
Ibid.

THOMAS BABINGTON, LORD MACAULAY
[1800–1859]

That is the best government which desires to make the people happy, and knows how to make them happy.
On Mitford's History of Greece [*1824*]

Free trade, one of the greatest blessings which a government can confer on a people, is in almost every country unpopular.
Ibid.

Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the ranks of war,
And be your oriflamme today the helmet of Navarre.
Ivry [*1824*]. *Line 29*

Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand.

On Milton [*1825*]

The dust and silence of the upper shelf.

Ibid.

Perhaps no person can be a poet, or even can enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind.

Ibid.

Nothing is so useless as a general maxim.

On Niccolo de Machiavelli [*1827*]

The English Bible, — a book which if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power.

On John Dryden [*1828*]

His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar.

Ibid.

Ye diners-out from whom we guard our spoons.[1]

Political Georgics

Men are never so likely to settle a question rightly as when they discuss it freely.

Southey's Colloquies [*1830*]

Nothing is so galling to a people, not broken in from the birth, as a paternal or, in other words, a meddling government, a government which tells them what to read and say and eat and drink and wear.

Ibid.

He had a head which statuaries loved to copy, and a foot the deformity of which the beggars in the streets mimicked.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron [*1831*]

We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality.

Ibid.

From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness, — a system in which the two great commandments were to hate your neighbour and to love your neighbour's wife.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron

What a singular destiny has been that of this remarkable man! — To be regarded in his own age as a classic, and in ours as a companion! To receive from his contemporaries that full homage which men of genius have in general received only from posterity; to be more intimately known to posterity than other men are known to their contemporaries!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson [*1831*]

That wonderful book, while it obtains admiration from the most fastidious critics, is loved by those who are too simple to admire it.

On Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress [*1831*]

The conformation of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.

On Horace Walpole [*1833*]

Such night in England ne'er had been, nor ne'er again shall be.

The Armada [*1833*]. *Line 34*

An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia.[1]

On Lord Bacon [*1837*]

Every schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma, and who strangled Atahualpa.

On Lord Clive [*1840*]

She [the Roman Catholic Church] may still exist in undiminished vigour when some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St. Paul's.[2]

On Ranke's History of the Popes [*1840*]

[1] The louder he talked of his honor, the faster we counted our spoons. — EMERSON: *Conduct of Life* [1860], *Worship*

[1] See Tennyson, page 549a.

[2] Macaulay used a similar image in 1824 in the concluding paragraph of a review of MIT-

She [the Catholic Church] thoroughly understands what no other Church has ever understood, how to deal with enthusiasts.

On Ranke's History of the Popes

The Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and infamous.

On Warren Hastings [*1841*]

I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies.

Letter to Macvey Napier [*November 5, 1841*]

In order that he might rob a neighbour whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America.

On Frederic the Great [*1842*]

We hardly know an instance of the strength and weakness of human nature so striking and so grotesque as the character of this haughty, vigilant, resolute, sagacious blue-stocking, half Mithridates and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a quire of bad verses in the other.

On Frederic the Great

Lars Porsena of Clusium
  By the Nine Gods he swore
That the great house of Tarquin
  Should suffer wrong no more.
By the Nine Gods he swore it,
  And named a trysting day,
And bade his messengers ride forth
East and west and south and north,
  To summon his array.

Lays of Ancient Rome [*1842*].
Horatius, Stanza 1

To every man upon this earth
  Death cometh soon or late;
And how can man die better
  Than facing fearful odds
For the ashes of his fathers,
  And the temples of his gods?

Ibid. Stanza 27

Those behind cried "Forward!"
And those before cried "Back!"

Ibid. Stanza 50

Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!
  To whom the Romans pray,
A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,
  Take thou in charge this day.

Ibid. Stanza 59

A man who has never looked on Niagara has but a faint idea of a cataract; and he who has not read Barère's Memoirs may be said not to know what it is to lie.

Mémoires de Bertrand Barère [*1843*]

The highest proof of virtue is to possess boundless power without abusing it.

Review of Aikin's Life of Addison [*1843*]

There you sit,[1] doing penance for the disingenuousness of years.

Speech, House of Commons [*April 14, 1845*]

[1] Sir Robert Peel.

FORD'S *Greece* and in his review of MILL'S *Essay on Government* in 1829.

Who knows but that hereafter some traveller like myself will sit down upon the banks of the Seine, the Thames, or the Zuyder Zee, where now, in the tumult of enjoyment, the heart and the eyes are too slow to take in the multitude of sensations? Who knows but he will sit down solitary amid silent ruins, and weep a people inurned and their greatness changed into an empty name? — CONSTANTIN DE VOLNEY [1757–1820]: *Ruins, Chap. II*

The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucydides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, in time a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at Peru. At last some curious traveller from Lima will visit England, and give a description of the ruins of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balbec and Palmyra. — HORACE WALPOLE: *Letter to Sir Horace Mann* [November 24, 1774]

In the firm expectation that when London shall be a habitation of bitterns, when St. Paul and Westminster Abbey shall stand shapeless and nameless ruins in the midst of an unpeopled marsh, when the piers of Waterloo Bridge shall become the nuclei of islets of reeds and osiers, and cast the jagged shadows of their broken arches on the solitary stream, some Transatlantic commentator will be weighing in the scales of some new and now unimagined system of criticism the respective merits of the Bells and the Fudges and their historians. — SHELLEY: *Dedication to Peter Bell the Third* [1819]

Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here.

Epitaph on a Jacobite [*1845*]

Those who compare the age in which their lot has fallen with a golden age which exists only in imagination, may talk of degeneracy and decay; but no man who is correctly informed as to the past, will be disposed to take a morose or desponding view of the present.

History of England [*1849–1861*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 1*

I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history if I can succeed in placing before the English of the nineteenth century a true picture of the life of their ancestors.

Ibid.

The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 2

There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles II. But the seamen were not gentlemen, and the gentlemen were not seamen.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The ambassador [of Russia] and the grandees who accompanied him were so gorgeous that all London crowded to stare at them, and so filthy that nobody dared to touch them. They came to the court balls dropping pearls and vermin.

Ibid. Vol. V, Chap. 23

Your Constitution is all sail and no anchor.

Letter to H. S. Randall, author of a Life of Thomas Jefferson [*May 23, 1857*]

I met Sir Bulwer Lytton, or Lytton Bulwer. He is anxious about some scheme for some association of literary men. I detest all such associations. I hate the notion of gregarious authors. The less we have to do with each other, the better.

Quoted in GEORGE OTTO TREVELYAN: *Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay* [*1877*]. *Vol. II, Page 245*

Soon fades the spell, soon comes the night;
Say will it not be then the same,
Whether we played the black or white,
Whether we lost or won the game?

Sermon in a Churchyard. Stanza 8

Who never forgot that the end of Government is the happiness of the governed.

Inscription for the Statue of Lord William Bentinck

SIR HENRY TAYLOR
[1800–1886]

His food
Was glory, which was poison to his mind
And peril to his body.

Philip Van Artevelde [*1834*]. *Part I, Act I, Sc. 5*

The world knows nothing of its greatest men.

Ibid.

He that lacks time to mourn, lacks time to mend.
Eternity mourns that.

Ibid.

We figure to ourselves
The thing we like; and then we build it up,
As chance will have it, on the rock or sand, —
For thought is tired of wandering o'er the world,
And homebound Fancy runs her bark ashore.

Ibid.

Such souls,
Whose sudden visitations daze the world,
Vanish like lightning, but they leave behind
A voice that in the distance far away
Wakens the slumbering ages.

Ibid.

[1] Even bear-baiting was esteemed heathenish and unchristian: the sport of it, not the inhumanity, gave offence. — HUME: *History of England* [1754–1757], *Vol. I, Chap. LXII*

RICHARD BETHELL, LORD WESTBURY
[1800–1873]

Take a note of that; his Lordship says he will turn it over in what he is pleased to call his mind.[1]

NASH: *Life of Lord Westbury* [*1888*]. *Vol. I, Page 158*

JANE WELSH CARLYLE
[1801–1866]

Medical men all over the world having merely entered into a tacit agreement to call all sorts of maladies people are liable to, in cold weather, by one name; so that one sort of treatment may serve for all, and their practice be thereby greatly simplified.

Letter to John Welsh [*March 4, 1837*]

Some new neighbours, that came a month or two ago, brought with them an accumulation of all the things to be guarded against in a London neighbourhood, viz., a pianoforte, a lap-dog, and a parrot.

Letter to Mrs. Carlyle [*May 6, 1839*]

Never does one feel oneself so utterly helpless as in trying to speak comfort for great bereavement. I will not try it. Time is the only comforter for the loss of a mother.

Letter to Thomas Carlyle [*December 27, 1853*]

If peace and quietness be not in one's own power, one can always give oneself at least bodily fatigue — no such bad succedaneum after all.

Journal. October 23, 1855

When one has been threatened with a great injustice, one accepts a smaller as a favour.

Ibid. November 21, 1855

[1] Reported to have been spoken in an audible whisper, from the barristers' table, in reference to a presiding judge. According to Nash, Lord Westbury always disclaimed invention of the mot.

DAVID GLASGOW FARRAGUT
[1801–1870]

Damn the torpedoes! Captain Drayton, go ahead! Jouett, full speed!

At Mobile Bay [*August 5, 1864*]

JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL NEWMAN
[1801–1890]

Time hath a taming hand.

Persecution [*1832*]. *Stanza 3*

Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom;
Lead thou me on!
The night is dark, and I am far from home;
Lead thou me on!
Keep thou my feet: I do not ask to see
The distant scene; one step enough for me.

The Pillar of the Cloud [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

And with the morn, those angel faces smile
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Growth is the only evidence of life.

Apologia pro Vita Sua [*1864*]

It is thy very energy of thought
Which keeps thee from thy God.

Dream of Gerontius [*1866*]. *Part III*

Who lets his feelings run
In soft luxurious flow,
Shrinks when hard service must be done,
And faints at every woe.

Flowers Without Fruit [*1868*]

Living Nature, not dull Art
Shall plan my ways and rule my heart.

Nature and Art [*1868*]. *Stanza 12*

Weep not for me:
Be blithe as wont, nor tinge with gloom
The stream of love that circles home,
Light hearts and free!

Joy in the gifts Heaven's bounty lends,
Nor miss my face, dear friends!
I still am near.
A Voice from Afar [*Knowledge*] [*1868*]. *Stanza 1*

It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say he is one who never inflicts pain.
Idea of a University [*1873*]. *The Man of the World*

If he be an unbeliever, he will be too profound and large-minded to ridicule religion or to act against it; he is too wise to be a dogmatist or fanatic in his infidelity. He respects piety and devotion; he even supports institutions as venerable, beautiful, or useful, to which he does not assent; he honours the ministers of religion, and it contents him to decline its mysteries without assailing or denouncing them.
Ibid.

A great memory does not make a philosopher, any more than a dictionary can be called a grammar.
Ibid. Knowledge in Relation to Learning

Ex Umbris et Imaginibus in Veritatem! (From shadows and symbols into the truth.)
Epitaph at Edgbaston, composed by himself

BRIGHAM YOUNG
[1801–1877]

This is the place!
On first seeing the valley of the Great Salt Lake, July 24, 1847 [1]

ALLEN C. SPOONER
[*Floruit* 1846]

I mused upon the Pilgrim flock
Whose luck it was to land
Upon almost the only rock
Among the Plymouth sand.
Old Times and New. Stanza 2 (Written for the New England Society Festival, New York, December 22, 1846)

ALEXANDRE DUMAS THE ELDER
[1802–1870]

There are virtues which become crimes by exaggeration.
The Count of Monte Cristo [*1841–1845*]. *Chap. 90*

Great is truth. Fire cannot burn, nor water drown it.
Ibid. Chap. 113

All human wisdom is summed up in two words, — wait and hope.
Ibid. Chap. 117

All for one, one for all, that is our device.[1]
The Three Musketeers [*1844*]. *Chap. 9*

Nothing succeeds like success.[2]
Ange Pitou [*1854*]. *Vol. I, Page 72*

Let us look for the woman.[3]
The Mohicans of Paris [*1854–1855*]. *Vol. III, Chaps. 10 and 11*

VICTOR HUGO
[1802–1885]

Let us, while waiting for new monuments, preserve the ancient monuments.
Note added to the Definitive Edition of Notre Dame de Paris [*1832*]

Popularity? It is glory's small change.
Ruy Blas [*1838*]. *Act III, Sc. 5*

The three problems of the age — the degradation of man by poverty, the ruin of woman by starvation, and the

[1] Brigham Young and 142 men, three women and two children were the vanguard of Mormon pioneers who explored westward from Nebraska to find a new home for their Church. Mahonri M. Young, noted sculptor and grandson of Brigham Young, designed the "This is The Place Monument," which was dedicated on the spot on the centennial, July 24, 1947.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 131b.

[2] Rien ne réussit comme le succès. — *French proverb*

[3] Cherchons la femme. "Cherchez la femme" is attributed to Joseph Fouché [1759–1820].

dwarfing of childhood by physical and spiritual night.

Les Misérables[1] [*1862*]. *Preface*

The supreme happiness of life is the conviction that we are loved.

Ibid. Fantine, Book V, Chap. 4

For prying into any human affairs, none are equal to those whom it does not concern.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The malicious have a dark happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Great grief is a divine and terrible radiance which transfigures the wretched.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Napoleon . . . mighty somnambulist of a vanished dream.

Ibid. Cosette, Book I, Chap. 13

Thank heaven, nations are great aside from the dismal chances of the sword.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Waterloo is a battle of the first rank won by a captain of the second.

Ibid.

Would you realize what Revolution is, call it Progress; and would you realize what Progress is, call it Tomorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 17

What is that to the Infinite?

Ibid. Chap. 18

Great blunders are often made, like large ropes, of a multitude of fibres.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 10

Upon the first goblet he read this inscription: Monkey wine; upon the second: lion wine; upon the third: sheep wine; upon the fourth: swine wine. These four inscriptions expressed the four descending degrees of drunkenness: the first, that which enlivens; the second, that which irritates; the third, that which stupefies; finally the last, that which brutalizes.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 9

[1] Translated by CHARLES E. WILBOUR, Modern Library Giant.

A man is not idle because he is absorbed in thought. There is a visible labour and there is an invisible labour.

Les Misérables. Cosette, Book VII, Chap. 8

To be buried in Père Lachaise is like having mahogany furniture.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 5

No one ever keeps a secret so well as a child.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The peculiarity of prudery is to multiply sentinels, in proportion as the fortress is less threatened.[1]

Ibid. Marius, Book II, Chap. 8

Nothing will mix and amalgamate more easily than an old priest and an old soldier. In reality, they are the same kind of man. One has devoted himself to his country upon earth, the other to his country in heaven; there is no other difference.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 2

He had the appearance of a caryatid in vacation; he was supporting nothing but his reverie.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 2

Life, misfortunes, isolation, abandonment, poverty, are battlefields which have their heroes; obscure heroes, sometimes greater than the illustrious heroes.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

A creditor is worse than a master; for a master owns only your person, a creditor owns your dignity, and can belabour that.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Social prosperity means man happy, the citizen free, the nation great.

Ibid. Saint Denis, Book I, Chap. 4

Nothing is more dangerous than discontinued labour; it is habit lost. A habit easy to abandon, difficult to resume.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

[1] That is the refuge of all old coquettes; it is hard for them to be deserted by the gallants, and from such a desertion, in their spite, they take refuge in the trade of a prude. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe* [1667], *Act I, Sc. 1*

Thought is the labour of the intellect, reverie is its pleasure.

Les Misérables. Saint Denis, Book II, Chap. 1

Where the telescope ends, the microscope begins. Which of the two has the grander view?

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

A compliment is something like a kiss through a veil.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 1

Great perils have this beauty, that they bring to light the fraternity of strangers.

Ibid. Book XII, Chap. 4

Philosophy is the microscope of thought.

Ibid. Jean Valjean, Book II, Chap. 2

When grace is joined with wrinkles, it is adorable. There is an unspeakable dawn in happy old age.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 2

Nothing is more gentle than smoke, nothing more frightful. . . . Smoke rising through the trees may signify the most charming thing in the world, the hearth; or the most terrible, a conflagration.

Ninety-Three [1879]. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 7

The sublimest song to be heard on earth is the lisping of the human soul on the lips of children.

Ibid. Part III, Book III, Chap. 1

Nothing is so like a soul as a bee. It goes from flower to flower as a soul from star to star, and it gathers honey as a soul gathers light.

Ibid. Chap. 3

To rise at six, to dine at ten,
To sup at six, to sleep at ten,
Makes a man live for ten times ten.

Inscription over the door of Hugo's study

I represent a party which does not yet exist: the party of revolution, civilization.

This party will make the twentieth century.

There will issue from it first the United States of Europe, then the United States of the World.

Prophecy in autograph on the wall of the room in which Hugo died, Place des Vosges, Paris

LYDIA MARIA CHILD
[1802–1880]

Genius hath electric power
Which earth can never tame,
Bright suns may scorch and dark clouds lower,
Its flash is still the same.

Marius Amid the Ruins of Carthage

Over the river and through the wood,
To grandfather's house we'll go;
The horse knows the way
To carry the sleigh,
Through the white and drifted snow.

Thanksgiving Day. Stanza 1

ALBERT GORTON GREENE
[1802–1868]

Old Grimes is dead, that good old man
We never shall see more;
He used to wear a long black coat
All buttoned down before.

Old Grimes. Stanza 1

He had no malice in his mind,
No ruffles on his shirt.

Ibid. Stanza 8

His knowledge hid from public gaze,
He did not bring to view,
Nor made a noise town-meeting days,
As many people do.

Ibid. Stanza 10

LETITIA ELIZABETH LANDON
[1802–1838]

Few, save the poor, feel for the poor.

The Poor

Were it not better to forget
Than but remember and regret?

Despondency

GEORGE POPE MORRIS
[1802–1864]

Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough! [1]

[1] See Campbell, page 433a.

In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now.
Woodman, Spare That Tree [*1830*]. *Stanza 1*

The iron-armed soldier, the true-hearted soldier,
The gallant old soldier of Tippecanoe.[1]
Campaign Song for William Henry Harrison [*1840*]

A song for our banner! The watchword recall
Which gave the Republic her station:
"United we stand, divided we fall!" [2]
It made and preserves us a nation! [3]
The Flag of Our Union.

'Tis ever thus, when in life's storm
Hope's star to man grows dim,
An angel kneels, in woman's form,
And breathes a prayer for him.
Pocahontas. Stanza 3

EDWARD COOTE PINKNEY
[1802–1828]

I fill this cup to one made up
Of loveliness alone,
A woman, of her gentle sex
The seeming paragon;
To whom the better elements
And kindly stars have given
A form so fair, that, like the air,
'Tis less of earth than heaven.
A Health [*1825*]. *Stanza 1*

Her every tone is music's own,
Like those of morning birds,
And something more than melody
Dwells ever in her words.
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] Morris's words, sung to the tune of "The Old Oaken Bucket," were immensely popular. For the first time in our land the power of song was invoked to aid a Presidential candidate. — Ben Perley Poore: *Reminiscences* [1886]

[2] See Aesop, page 11a.
Then join hand in hand, brave Americans all!
By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.
John Dickinson: *The Liberty Song* [1768]

[3] Bless'd with victory and peace,
may our Heaven-rescued land
Praise the Power that hath made
and preserved us a nation.
Francis Scott Key: *The Star-Spangled Banner* [1814], *St. 4*

Look out upon the stars, my love,
And shame them with thine eyes.
A Serenade [*1825*]

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED
[1802–1839]

And oh! I shall find how, day by day,
All thoughts and things look older;
How the laugh of pleasure grows less gay,
And the heart of friendship colder.
Twenty-eight and Twenty-nine

She was our queen, our rose, our star;
And then she danced — O Heaven, her dancing!
The Belle of the Ball

His talk was like a stream which runs
With rapid change from rocks to roses,
It slipped from politics to puns;
It passed from Mahomet to Moses.
The Vicar. Stanza 5

Events are writ by History's pen:
Though causes are too much to care for:—
Fame talks about the where and when,
While folly asks the why and wherefore.
Epitaph on the Late King of the Sandwich Islands. Stanza 4

Dame Fortune is a fickle gipsy,
And always blind, and often tipsy;
Sometimes for years and years together,
She'll bless you with the sunniest weather,
Bestowing honour, pudding, pence,
You can't imagine why or whence; —
Then in a moment — Presto, pass! —
Your joys are withered like the grass.
The Haunted Tree

DAVID CHRISTY
[1802– ?]

Cotton is King; or, The Economical Relations of Slavery.
Title of Book [*1855*] [1]

[1] Take away *time is money,* and what is left of England? take away *cotton is king,* and what is left of America? — Victor Hugo: *Les Misérables* [1862], *Marius, Book IV, Chap. 4*

THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES
[1803–1849]

The anchor heaves, the ship swings free,
'The sails swell full. To sea, to sea!
Sailor's Song. Stanza 2

If there were dreams to sell,
What would you buy?
Some cost a passing-bell;
Some a light sigh.
Dream-Pedlary

That divinest hope, which none can know of
Who have not laid their dearest in the grave.
Death's Jest Book [*1850*]

If thou wilt ease thine heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then sleep, dear, sleep.

But wilt thou cure thy heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then die, dear, die.
Ibid.

WILLIAM ALLEN
[1803–1879]

Fifty-four forty, or fight! [1]
Speech, U. S. Senate [*1844*]

GEORGE BORROW
[1803–1881]

O England! long, long may it be ere the sun of thy glory sink beneath the wave of darkness! Though gloomy and portentous clouds are now gathering rapidly around thee, still, still may it please the Almighty to disperse them, and to grant thee a futurity longer in duration and still brighter in renown than thy past! Or, if thy doom be at hand, may that doom be a noble one, and worthy of her who has been styled the Old Queen of the waters!
The Bible in Spain [*1842*]

O ye gifted ones, follow your calling, for, however various your talents may be, ye can have but one calling capable of leading ye to eminence and renown; follow resolutely the one straight path before you, it is that of your good angel, let neither obstacles nor temptations induce ye to leave it; bound along if you can; if not, on hands and knees follow in it, perish in it, if needful; but ye need not fear that; no one ever yet died in the true path of his calling before he had attained the pinnacle.
Lavengro [*1851*]. *Chap. 21*

Trust not a man's words if you please, or you may come to very erroneous conclusions; but at all times place implicit confidence in a man's countenance in which there is no deceit; and of necessity there can be none. If people would but look each other more in the face, we should have less cause to complain of the deception of the world; [1] nothing so easy as physiognomy nor so useful.
Ibid. Chap. 22

Translation is at best an echo.
Ibid. Chap. 25

There's night and day, brother, both sweet things; sun, moon, and stars, brother, all sweet things; there's likewise a wind on the heath. Life is very sweet, brother; who would wish to die?
Ibid.

I learnt . . . to fear God, and to take my own part.
Ibid. Chap. 86

Youth is the only season for enjoyment, and the first twenty-five years of one's life are worth all the rest of the longest life of man, even though those five-and-twenty be spent in penury and contempt, and the rest in the possession of wealth, honours, respectability.
The Romany Rye [*1857*]. *Chap. 30*

[1] This phrase was adopted as the slogan of the war party, in the presidential election of 1844. At the time, war with England regarding the Oregon question seemed imminent. The Democratic convention of 1844 had demanded the reoccupation of the whole of Oregon up to 54° 40′, but the new president, James K. Polk, compromised with Great Britain on the forty-ninth parallel.

[1] See Dickens, page 580a.

WILLIAM DRIVER
[1803–1886]

I name thee Old Glory.

Words on Hoisting the Flag [1]

RALPH WALDO EMERSON
[1803–1882]

Four snakes gliding up and down a hollow for no purpose that I could see — not to eat, not for love, but only gliding.

Journal. April 11, 1834

Give me health and a day, and I will make the pomp of emperors ridiculous.

Nature [*1836*]. *Chap. 3, Beauty*

He who has mastered any law in his private thoughts, is master to that extent of all men whose language he speaks, and of all into whose language his own can be translated.

The American Scholar [*1837*]

Wherever Macdonald sits, there is the head of the table.[2]

Ibid.

If the single man plant himself indomitably on his instincts, and there abide, the huge world will come round to him.[3]

Ibid.

Men grind and grind in the mill of a truism, and nothing comes out but what was put in. But the moment they desert the tradition for a spontaneous thought, then poetry, wit, hope, virtue, learning, anecdote, all flock to their aid.

Literary Ethics [*1838*]

I wish to write such rhymes as shall not suggest a restraint, but contrariwise the wildest freedom.

Journal. June 27, 1839

Time dissipates to shining ether the solid angularity of facts.

Essays: First Series [*1841*]. *History*

There is properly no History; only Biography.[1]

Ibid.

Nature is a mutable cloud, which is always and never the same.

Ibid.

A man is a bundle of relations, a knot of roots, whose flower and fruitage is the world.

Ibid.

The virtue in most request is conformity. Self-reliance is its aversion. It loves not realities and creators, but names and customs.

Ibid. Self-Reliance

Whoso would be a man must be a non-conformist.

Ibid.

A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds, adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines.

Ibid.

To be great is to be misunderstood.

Ibid.

An institution is the lengthened shadow of one man.

Ibid.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Ibid.

Every sweet has its sour; every evil its good.

Ibid. Compensation

For every thing you have missed, you have gained something else; and for every thing you gain, you lose something.

Ibid.

Everything in Nature contains all the powers of Nature. Everything is made of one hidden stuff.

Ibid.

[1] On August 10, 1831, a large American flag was presented to Captain William Driver of the brig *Charles Doggett* by a band of women, in recognition of his humane service in bringing back the British mutineers of the ship *Bounty* from Tahiti to their former home, Pitcairn Island. As the flag was hoisted to the masthead, Captain Driver proclaimed, "I name thee Old Glory." The flag is now in the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.

[2] Emerson's sentence is usually quoted with the substitution of "Macgregor" for "Macdonald."

[3] See Disraeli, page 512a.

All things come round to him who will but wait. — LONGFELLOW: *Tales of a Wayside Inn, The Student's Tale* [1863]

[1] See Carlyle, page 475b.

It is as impossible for a man to be cheated by any one but himself, as for a thing to be, and not to be, at the same time.

Essays: First Series. Compensation

There is no luck in literary reputation. They who make up the final verdict upon every book are not the partial and noisy readers of the hour when it appears; but a court as of angels, a public not to be bribed, not to be entreated, and not to be overawed, decides upon every man's title to fame.

Ibid. Spiritual Laws

All mankind love a lover.

Ibid. Love

No man ever forgot the visitations of that power to his heart and brain, which created all things new; which was the dawn in him of music, poetry, and art.

Ibid.

Thou art to me a delicious torment.

Ibid. Friendship

Happy is the house that shelters a friend.

Ibid.

A friend is a person with whom I may be sincere. Before him, I may think aloud.

Ibid.

A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature.

Ibid.

Two may talk and one may hear, but three cannot take part in a conversation of the most sincere and searching sort.

Ibid.

The only reward of virtue is virtue; the only way to have a friend is to be one.

Ibid.

I do then with my friends as I do with my books. I would have them where I can find them, but I seldom use them.

Ibid.

Do what we can, summer will have its flies. If we walk in the woods, we must feed mosquitoes.

Ibid. Prudence

In skating over thin ice our safety is in our speed.

Essays: First Series. Prudence

Heroism feels and never reasons and therefore is always right.

Ibid. Heroism

Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.

Ibid. Circles

Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing.

Ibid. Art

There is always a certain meanness in the argument of conservatism, joined with a certain superiority in its fact.

The Conservative [*1842*]

Nature and Books belong to the eyes that see them.

Essays: Second Series [*1844*]. *Experience*

No house, though it were the Tuileries, or the Escurial, is good for anything without a master.

Ibid. Manners

The only gift is a portion of thyself.[1]

Ibid. Gifts

The less government we have, the better — the fewer laws, and the less confided power.

Ibid. Politics

Money, which represents the prose of life, and which is hardly spoken of in parlors without an apology, is, in its effects and laws, as beautiful as roses.

Ibid. Nominalist and Realist

Every man is wanted, and no man is wanted much.

Ibid.

And with Caesar to take in his hand the army, the empire, and Cleopatra, and say, "All these will I relinquish if you will show me the fountains of the Nile."

Ibid. New England Reformers

The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it.

Ibid.

Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home;

[1] See J. R. Lowell, page 600a, and Whitman, page 608a–608b.

Thou art not my friend and I'm not thine.[1]

Poems [*1847*]. *Good-bye, Stanza 1*

Oh, when I am safe in my sylvan home,
I tread on the pride of Greece and Rome;
And when I am stretched beneath the pines
Where the evening star so holy shines,
I laugh at the lore and the pride of man,
At the sophist schools, and the learned clan;
For what are they all in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may meet?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has lent.
All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone.

Ibid. Each and All, Stanza 1

I wiped away the weeds and foam,
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things
Had left their beauty on the shore,
With the sun and the sand and the wild uproar.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains or pensive smiles;
Yet not for all his faith can see
Would I that cowlèd churchman be.

Ibid. The Problem, Stanza 1

Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew; —
The conscious stone to beauty grew.

Ibid.

Earth proudly wears the Parthenon
As the best gem upon her zone.

Poems. The Problem, Stanza 3

The passive Master lent his hand
To the vast soul that o'er him planned.[1]

Ibid.

Enclosed
In a tumultuous privacy of storm.

Ibid. The Snow-Storm

To mimic in slow structures, stone by stone,
Built in an age, the mad wind's night-work,
The frolic architecture of the snow.

Ibid.

Life is too short to waste
In critic peep or cynic bark,
Quarrel or reprimand:
'Twill soon be dark;
Up! mind thine own aim, and
God speed the mark!

Ibid. To J. W.

There's no rood has not a star above it.

Ibid. Musketaquid

All sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year
And a Sphere.

Ibid. Fable, The Mountain and the Squirrel

If eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for being.[2]

Ibid. The Rhodora

Things are in the saddle,
And ride mankind.

Ibid. Ode Inscribed to W. H. Channing

There are two laws discrete,
Not reconciled, —
Law for man, and law for thing.

Ibid.

Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young,
And always keep us so.

Ibid. Ode to Beauty

[1] This couplet is inscribed on the boulder marking Emerson's grave in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Concord, Massachusetts.

[2] See Elizabeth Barrett Browning, page 519b, and Whittier, page 526b.

[1] See Johnson, page 343a.

Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive.

Poems. Give All to Love, Stanza 4

Love not the flower they pluck, and know it not,
And all their botany is Latin names.

Ibid. Blight

By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the world.

Ibid. Hymn Sung at the Completion of the Battle Monument, Concord [July 4, 1837], Stanza 1

Hast thou named all the birds without a gun? [1]
Loved the wood-rose, and left it on its stalk?

Ibid. Forbearance

I hate quotations. Tell me what you know.

Journal. May, 1849

He is great who is what he is from Nature, and who never reminds us of others.

Representative Men [1850]. Uses of Great Men

When nature removes a great man, people explore the horizon for a successor; but none comes, and none will. His class is extinguished with him. In some other and quite different field, the next man will appear.

Ibid.

Every hero becomes a bore at last.

Ibid.

Great geniuses have the shortest biographies.

Ibid. Plato, or, The Philosopher

Keep cool: it will be all one a hundred years hence.[2]

Ibid. Montaigne, or, The Skeptic

[1] See S. W. Foss, page 777b.

[2] What matters what anybody thinks? "It will be all the same a hundred years hence."

Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out, and such as are out wish to get in? [1]

Representative Men. Montaigne, or, The Skeptic

Thought is the property of him who can entertain it, and of him who can adequately place it.

Ibid. Shakespeare, or, The Poet

"There shall be no Alps," he said.

Ibid. Napoleon, or, The Man of the World

[Napoleon] directed Bourrienne to leave all his letters unopened for three weeks, and then observed with satisfaction how large a part of the correspondence had thus disposed of itself, and no longer required an answer.

Ibid.

The word *liberty* in the mouth of Mr. Webster sounds like the word *love* in the mouth of a courtezan.

Journal. February 12 (?), 1851

I trust a good deal to common fame, as we all must. If a man has good corn, or wood, or boards, or pigs, to sell, or can make better chairs or knives, crucibles or church organs, than anybody else, you will find a broad hard-beaten road to his house, though it be in the woods.[2]

Ibid. February, 1855

That is the most sensible proverb ever invented. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson* [1891]

[1] See Montaigne, page 100a.

[2] The editors, E. W. EMERSON and W. E. FORBES, appended a footnote: "There has been much inquiry in the newspapers recently as to whether Mr. Emerson wrote a sentence very like the above which has been attributed to him in print. The Editors do not find the latter in his works, but there can be little doubt that it was a memory quotation by some hearer, or, quite probably, correctly reported from one of his lectures, the same image in differing words."

If a man can write a better book, preach a better sermon, or make a better mouse-trap than his neighbor, though he builds his house in the woods the world will make a beaten path to his door. — SARAH S. B. YULE AND MARY S. KEENE: *Borrowings* [1889], *re-*

Classics which at home are drowsily read have a strange charm in a country inn, or in the transom of a merchant brig.

English Traits [*1856*]

I find the Englishman to be him of all men who stands firmest in his shoes.

Ibid. Manners

A creative economy is the fuel of magnificence.

Ibid. Aristocracy

Coal is a portable climate.

Conduct of Life [*1860*]. *Wealth*

The world is his, who has money to go over it.

Ibid.

The farmer is covetous of his dollar, and with reason. . . . He knows how many strokes of labor it represents. His bones ache with the day's work that earned it.

Ibid.

Art is a jealous mistress,[1] and, if a man have a genius for painting, poetry, music, architecture, or philosophy, he makes a bad husband, and an ill-provider.

Ibid.

One of the benefits of a college education is to show the boy its little avail.

Ibid. Culture

All educated Americans, first or last, go to Europe.

Ibid.

Solitude, the safeguard of mediocrity, is to genius the stern friend.

Ibid.

A man known to us only as a celebrity in politics or in trade, gains largely in our esteem if we discover that he has some intellectual taste or skill.

Ibid.

There is always a best way of doing everything, if it be to boil an egg. Manners are the happy ways of doing things.

Ibid. Behavior

Your manners are always under examination, and by committees little suspected, — a police in citizens' clothes, — but are awarding or denying you very high prizes when you least think of it.

Conduct of Life. Behavior

The alleged power to charm down insanity, or ferocity in beasts, is a power behind the eye.

Ibid.

Fine manners need the support of fine manners in others.

Ibid.

The highest compact we can make with our fellow is, — "Let there be truth between us two forevermore."

Ibid.

It is sublime to feel and say of another, I need never meet, or speak, or write to him: we need not reinforce ourselves, or send tokens of remembrance: I rely on him as on myself: if he did thus or thus, I know it was right.

Ibid.

There is no beautifier of complexion, or form, or behavior, like the wish to scatter joy and not pain around us.

Ibid.

We must be as courteous to a man as we are to a picture, which we are willing to give the advantage of a good light.

Ibid.

There is one topic peremptorily forbidden to all well-bred, to all rational mortals, namely, their distempers. If you have not slept, or if you have slept, or if you have headache, or sciatica, or leprosy, or thunder-stroke, I beseech you, by all angels, to hold your peace.

Ibid.

Shallow men believe in luck.[1]

Ibid. Worship

'Tis a Dutch proverb, that "paint costs nothing," such are its preserving qualities in damp climates.

Ibid. Considerations by the Way

Our chief want in life is somebody who shall make us do what we can.

Ibid.

ported by Mrs. Yule as having been used by Emerson in an address

[1] See Sharswood, page 560b.

[1] Luck is infatuated with the efficient —*Persian proverb*

Make yourself necessary to somebody.

Conduct of Life. Considerations by the Way

Beauty without grace is the hook without the bait.

Ibid. Beauty

Never read any book that is not a year old.

Ibid. In Praise of Books

I should as soon think of swimming across Charles River, when I wish to go to Boston, as of reading all my books in originals, when I have them rendered for me in my mother tongue.

Ibid.

Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force; that thoughts rule the world.

Progress of Culture, Phi Beta Kappa Address [July 18, 1867]

And striving to be man, the worm
Mounts through all the spires of form.

May-Day and Other Pieces [1867]. May-Day

God said, I am tired of kings,
I suffer them no more.

Ibid. Boston Hymn [Read January 1, 1863], Stanza 2

Oh, tenderly the haughty day
Fills his blue urn with fire.

Ibid. Ode [Sung July 4, 1857], Stanza 1

Go put your creed into your deed,
Nor speak with double tongue.

Ibid. Stanza 5

I think no virtue goes with size.

Ibid. The Titmouse

For well the soul, if stout within,
Can arm impregnably the skin.

Ibid.

So nigh is grandeur to our dust,
So near is God to man,
When Duty whispers low, *Thou must*,
The youth replies, *I can*.

Ibid. Voluntaries, III

Nor sequent centuries could hit
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's wit.

Ibid. Solution

Born for success he seemed,
With grace to win, with heart to hold,
With shining gifts that took all eyes.

May-Day and Other Pieces. In Memoriam E. B. E.

Nor mourn the unalterable Days
That Genius goes and Folly stays.

Ibid.

Fear not, then, thou child infirm,
There's no god dare wrong a worm.

Ibid. Compensation, I

He thought it happier to be dead,
To die for Beauty, than live for bread.

Ibid. Beauty

Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?
Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill.

Ibid. "Suum Cuique"

Too busied with the crowded hour to fear to live or die.

Ibid. Nature

Damsels of Time, the hypocritic Days,
Muffled and dumb like barefoot dervishes,
And marching single in an endless file,
Bring diadems and fagots in their hands.

Ibid. Days

I, too late,
Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

Ibid.

It is time to be old,
To take in sail.

Ibid. Terminus

Obey the voice at eve obeyed at prime.

Ibid.

Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply, —
" 'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die."

Ibid. Sacrifice

For what avail the plough or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

Ibid. Boston, Stanza 5

What care though rival cities soar
Along the stormy coast,
Penn's town, New York, and Baltimore,
If Boston knew the most!

Ibid. Stanza 9

If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again.

Ibid. Brahma

They reckon ill who leave me out;
When me they fly, I am the wings;
I am the doubter and the doubt,
And I the hymn the Brahmin sings.
May-Day and Other Pieces. Brahma

Draw, if thou canst, the mystic line,
Severing rightly his from thine,
Which is human, which divine.
Ibid. Worship

That book is good
Which puts me in a working mood.
Unless to Thought is added Will,
Apollo is an imbecile.
Ibid. Fragments on the Poetic Gift

In the vaunted works of Art
The master-stroke is Nature's part.[1]
Ibid. Art

I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain.
Ibid. History

Ever from one who comes tomorrow
Men wait their good and truth to borrow.
Ibid. Merlin's Song

The music that can deepest reach,
And cure all ill, is cordial speech.
Ibid.

A day for toil, an hour for sport,
But for a friend is life too short.
Ibid.

Some of your hurts you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived,
But what torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived! [2]
Ibid. Borrowing [*From the French*]

A ruddy drop of manly blood
The surging sea outweighs,
The world uncertain comes and goes,
The lover rooted stays.
May-Day and Other Pieces. Friendship

Me too thy nobleness has taught
To master my despair;
The fountains of my hidden life
Are through thy friendship fair.
Ibid.

God may forgive sins, he said, but awkwardness has no forgiveness in heaven or earth.
Society and Solitude [*1870*]

The most advanced nations are always those who navigate the most.
Ibid. Civilization

Hitch your wagon to a star.
Ibid.

The true test of civilization is, not the census, nor the size of cities, nor the crops — no, but the kind of man the country turns out.
Ibid.

Raphael paints wisdom; Handel sings it, Phidias carves it, Shakespeare writes it, Wren builds it, Columbus sails it, Luther preaches it, Washington arms it, Watt mechanizes it.
Ibid. Art

Every genuine work of art has as much reason for being as the earth and the sun.
Ibid.

We boil at different degrees.
Ibid. Eloquence

The ornament of a house is the friends who frequent it.
Ibid. Domestic Life

We have the newspaper, which does its best to make every square acre of land and sea give an account of itself at your breakfast-table.
Ibid. Works and Days

Can anybody remember when the times were not hard and money not scarce?
Ibid.

A man builds a fine house; and now he has a master, and a task for life; he is to furnish, watch, show it, and keep it in repair the rest of his days.
Ibid.

[1] Nature paints the best part of a picture, carves the best part of the statue, builds the best part of the house, and speaks the best part of the oration. — *Society and Solitude* [1870], *Art*

[2] Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which never come. — JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *Democracy and Addresses* [1884]

'Tis the good reader that makes the good book.

Society and Solitude. Success

We do not count a man's years until he has nothing else to count.

Ibid. Old Age

Poetry teaches the enormous force of a few words, and, in proportion to the inspiration, checks loquacity.

Parnassus [*1874*]. *Preface*

There are two classes of poets, — the poets by education and practice, these we respect; and poets by nature, these we love.

Ibid.

No lover of poetry can spare Chaucer, or should grudge the short study required to command the archaisms of his English, and the skill to read the melody of his verse.

Ibid.

Life is not so short but that there is always time enough for courtesy.

Letters and Social Aims [*1876*]. *Social Aims*

I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being perfectly well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow.

Ibid.

Do not say things. What you are stands over you the while, and thunders so that I cannot hear what you say to the contrary.

Ibid.

Abraham Lincoln . . . who was at home and welcome with the humblest, and with a spirit and a practical vein in the times of terror that commanded the admiration of the wisest. His heart was as great as the world, but there was no room in it to hold the memory of a wrong.

Ibid. Greatness

Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it.[1]

Ibid. Quotation and Originality

When Shakespeare is charged with debts to his authors, Landor replies, "Yet he was more original than his originals. He breathed upon dead bodies and brought them into life."

Letters and Social Aims. Quotation and Originality

In fact, it is as difficult to appropriate the thoughts of others as it is to invent.

Ibid.

By necessity, by proclivity, and by delight, we all quote.

Ibid.

Every good poem that I know I recall by its rhythm also. Rhyme is a pretty good measure of the latitude and opulence of a writer. If unskilled, he is at once detected by the poverty of his chimes.

Ibid. Poetry and Imagination

Wit makes its own welcome, and levels all distinctions.

Ibid. The Comic

The perception of the comic is a tie of sympathy with other men.

Ibid.

What is a weed? A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered.[1]

Fortune of the Republic [*1878*]

All thoughts of a turtle are turtles, and of a rabbit, rabbits.

The Natural History of Intellect [*1893*]

When you strike at a king, you must kill him.

Recollected by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. *Quoted in* Max Lerner: *The Mind and Faith of Justice Holmes* [*1943*]

---

[1] There is not less wit nor less invention in applying rightly a thought one finds in a book, than in being the first author of that thought. — Bayle: *Dictionnaire Historique et Critique* [1697–1702]

Though old the thought and oft exprest,
'Tis his at last who says it best.

James Russell Lowell: *For an Autograph* [1868]

[1] A weed is no more than a flower in disguise. — James Russell Lowell: *A Fable for Critics* [1848]

A weed is but an unloved flower! — Ella Wheeler Wilcox [1850–1919]: *The Weed, St. 1*

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER
[1803–1875]

And shall Trelawny die?
Here's twenty thousand Cornish men
Will know the reason why.

The Song of the Western Men.[1] *Stanza 1*

RICHARD HENRY HENGIST HORNE
[1803–1884]

'Tis always morning somewhere in the world.

Orion [*1843*]. *Book III, Canto II*

A sweet content
Passing all wisdom or its fairest flower.

Ibid.

The wisdom of mankind creeps slowly on,
Subject to every doubt that can retard
Or fling it back upon an earlier time.

Ibid.

DOUGLAS JERROLD
[1803–1857]

He is one of those wise philanthropists who in a time of famine would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.

Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jerrold [*1859*]

Dogmatism is puppyism come to its full growth.

Ibid.

The surest way to hit a woman's heart is to take aim kneeling.

Ibid.

That fellow would vulgarize the day of judgment.

Ibid. A Comic Author

The best thing I know between France and England is the sea.

Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jerrold. The Anglo-French Alliance

Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they run half-way to meet it.

Ibid. Meeting Troubles Half-Way

Earth is here [Australia] so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.

Ibid. A Land of Plenty

The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a grave-digger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment.

Ibid. Ugly Trades

He was so good he would pour rose-water on a toad.

Ibid. A Charitable Man

As for the brandy, "nothing extenuate"; and the water, put nought in in malice.

Ibid. Shakespeare Grog

Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.

Ibid. A Matter-of-fact Man

CHARLES SWAIN
[1803–1874]

Let tomorrow take care of tomorrow, —
Leave things of the future to fate;
What's the use to anticipate sorrow? —
Life's troubles come never too late!

Imaginary Evils. Stanza 1

SARAH HELEN POWER WHITMAN
[1803–1878]

Star of resplendent front! Thy glorious eye
Shines on me still from out yon clouded sky.

Arcturus (*To Edgar Allan Poe*)

The summer skies are darkly blue,
The days are still and bright,
And Evening trails her robes of gold
Through the dim halls of Night.[1]

Summer's Call

[1] This ballad commemorates the commitment to the Tower of London of Sir Jonathan Trelawny [1650–1721], with six other prelates, in 1688, for refusing to recognize the Declaration of Indulgence issued by James II. "And shall Trelawny die?" has been a popular phrase throughout Cornwall since the imprisonment of the seven bishops. Hawker wrote the ballad in 1825.

[1] See Longfellow, page 520b.

ROBERT SMITH SURTEES
[1803–1864]

Full o' beans and benevolence.
Handley Cross [*1843*]. *Chap. 27*

Three things I never lends — my 'oss, my wife, and my name.
Hillingdon Hall [*1845*]. *Chap. 33*

More people are flattered into virtue than bullied out of vice.
The Analysis of the Hunting Field [*1846*]. *Chap. 1*

Better be killed than frightened to death.
Mr. Facey Romford's Hounds [*1865*]. *Chap. 32*

EDWARD BULWER LYTTON
[1803–1873]

A good heart is better than all the heads in the world.
The Disowned [*1828*]. *Chap. 33*

The easiest person to deceive is one's own self.
Ibid. Chap. 42

The magic of the tongue is the most dangerous of all spells.
Eugene Aram [*1832*]. *Book I, Chap. 7*

When stars are in the quiet skies,
Then most I pine for thee;
Bend on me then thy tender eyes,
As stars look on the sea.
Ernest Maltravers [*1837*]. *Book III, Chap. 1*

Rank is a great beautifier.
The Lady of Lyons [*1838*]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

Love, like Death,
Levels all ranks, and lays the shepherd's crook
Beside the sceptre.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

You speak
As one who fed on poetry.
Richelieu [*1839*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

The mate for beauty
Should be a man, and not a money-chest.
Ibid. Sc. 2

Great men gain doubly when they make foes their friends.
Richelieu. Act I, Sc. 2

Beneath the rule of men entirely great,
The pen is mightier than the sword.[1]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

In the lexicon of youth, which fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As "fail."
Ibid.

To what a reed
We bind our destinies, when man we love.[2]
The Duchess de la Vallière. Act III, Sc. 3

What's affection, but the power we give another to torment us?
Darnley. Act II, Sc. 1

A good cigar is as great a comfort to a man as a good cry to a woman.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

He who has little silver in his pouch must have the more silk on his tongue.
The Last of the Barons [*1843*]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

Out-babying Wordsworth and out-glittering Keats.[3]
The New Timon [*1846*]. *Part I*

Alone! — that worn-out word,
So idly spoken, and so coldly heard;
Yet all that poets sing and grief hath known
Of hopes laid waste, knells in that word ALONE!
Ibid. Part II

That should be a warning to you never again to fall into the error of the would-be scholar — namely, quote second-hand.
My Novel [*1853*]. *Chap. 19*

The worst part of an eminent man's conversation is, nine times out of ten,

[1] See Burton, page 222b.
Eloquence a hundred times has turned the scale of war and peace at will. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture* [1867]
[2] See Pascal, page 272b.
[3] Tennyson.

to be found in that part which he means to be clever.

Caxtonia. Differences Between the Urban and Rural Temperament

In science, read, by preference, the newest works; in literature, the oldest. The classic literature is always modern.

Ibid. Hints on Mental Culture

In science, address the few, in literature the many. In science, the few must dictate opinion to the many; in literature, the many, sooner or later, force their judgment on the few.

Ibid. Readers and Writers

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, EARL OF BEACONSFIELD [1804–1881]

The microcosm of a public school.

Vivian Grey [*1826*]. *Book I, Chap. II*

I hate definitions.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. VI

Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We can not learn men from books.

Ibid. Book V, Chap I

Variety is the mother of Enjoyment.

Ibid. Chap. IV

There is moderation even in excess.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. I

I repeat . . . that all power is a trust; that we are accountable for its exercise; that from the people and for the people all springs, and all must exist.[1]

Ibid. Chap. VII

Man is not the creature of circumstances. Circumstances are the creatures of men.[2]

Ibid.

The disappointment of manhood succeeds to the delusion of youth: let us hope that the heritage of old age is not despair.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. IV

A dark horse which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph.

The Young Duke [*1831*]. *Book I, Chap. V*

Yes, I am a Jew, and when the ancestors of the right honourable gentleman were brutal savages in an unknown island, mine were priests in the temple of Solomon.[1]

Reply to a taunt by Daniel O'Connell[2]

What we anticipate seldom occurs; [3] what we least expected generally happens.

Henrietta Temple [*1837*]. *Book II, Chap. IV*

Nature has given us two ears but only one mouth.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. XXIV

Though I sit down now, the time will come when you will hear me.[4]

Maiden Speech in the House of Commons [*1837*]

[1] In his *Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis* [1886], Ben Perley Poore quotes this reply of Senator Judah P. Benjamin [1811–1884] to a Senator of German extraction who taunted him with being a Jew: "The gentleman will please remember that when his half-civilized ancestors were hunting the wild boar in the forests of Silesia, mine were the Princes of the earth."

[2] Disraeli's name shows he is by descent a Jew. His father became a convert. He is the better for that in this world, and I hope he will be the better for it in the next. I have the happiness of being acquainted with some Jewish families in London, and among them more accomplished ladies, or more humane, cordial, high-minded, or better-educated gentlemen I have never met. It will not be supposed, therefore, that when I speak of Disraeli as the descendant of a Jew, that I mean to tarnish him on that account. They were once the chosen people of God. There were miscreants among them, however, also, and it must certainly have been from one of these that Disraeli descended. He possesses just the qualities of the impenitent thief who died upon the Cross, whose name, I verily believe, must have been Disraeli. — Daniel O'Connell: *Speech,* at trades union meeting in Dublin [1835]

[3] See Emerson, page 507a.

[4] See William Lloyd Garrison, page 517a

[1] See Webster, page 443b, Lincoln, page 541a, and Parker, page 560a.

[2] See Carlyle, page 473b.

Free trade is not a principle, it is an expedient.[1]

On Import Duties [*April 25, 1843*]

The noble lord [2] is the Rupert of debate.

Speech [*April, 1844*]

Youth is a blunder; manhood a struggle; old age a regret.

Coningsby [*1844*]. *Book III, Chap. I*

Property has its duties as well as its rights.[3]

Sybil [*1845*]. *Book II, Chap. XI*

Little things affect little minds.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. II

We all of us live too much in a circle.[4]

Ibid. Chap. VII

Mr. Kremlin was distinguished for ignorance; for he had only one idea, and that was wrong.[5]

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. V

The right honorable gentleman [6] caught the Whigs bathing and walked away with their clothes.

Speech, House of Commons [*February 28, 1845*]

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

Speech on Agricultural Interests [*March 17, 1845*]

He was fresh and full of faith that "something would turn up." [7]

Tancred [*1847*]. *Book III, Chap. VI*

Everything comes if a man will only wait.[8]

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. VIII

A precedent embalms a principle.

Speech on the Expenditures of the Country [*February 22, 1848*]

Justice is truth in action.

Speech [*February 11, 1851*]

This shows how much easier it is to be critical than to be correct.

Speech [*January 24, 1860*]

Posterity is a most limited assembly. Those gentlemen who reach posterity are not much more numerous than the planets.

Speech [*June 3, 1862*]

The characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.

Speech at Oxford Diocesan Conference [*November 25, 1864*]

Is man an ape or an angel? [1] I, my lord, I am on the side of the angels. I repudiate with indignation and abhorrence those new fangled theories.

Ibid.

In the character of the victim [Lincoln], and even in the accessories of his last moments, there is something so homely and innocent that it takes the question, as it were, out of all the pomp of history and the ceremonial of diplomacy — it touches the heart of nations and appeals to the domestic sentiment of mankind.

Address, House of Commons [*May 1, 1865*]

Ignorance never settles a question.

Ibid. [*May 14, 1866*]

Individualities may form communities, but it is institutions alone that can create a nation.

Speech at Manchester [*1866*]

However gradual may be the growth of confidence, that of credit requires still more time to arrive at maturity.

Speech [*November 9, 1867*]

The secret of success is constancy to purpose.

Speech [*June 24, 1870*]

When a man fell into his anecdotage, it was a sign for him to retire.

Lothair [*1870*]. *Chap. XXVIII*

[1] It is a condition which confronts us, not a theory. — GROVER CLEVELAND: *Annual Message* [1887], referring to the tariff

[2] Lord Stanley.

[3] Property has its duties as well as its rights. — CAPTAIN THOMAS DRUMMOND (inventor of the Drummond light): *Letter to the Landlords of Tipperary* [May 22, 1838]

[4] The life of man is a self-evolving circle. — EMERSON: *Essays, First Series* [1841], *Circles*

[5] See Johnson, page 340b.

[6] Sir Robert Peel.

[7] See Dickens, page 579a.

[8] See Emerson, page 501a.

[1] See Charles Darwin, page 530b.

Every woman should marry — and no man.

Lothair. Chap. XXX

You know who the critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art.[1]

Ibid. Chap. XXXV

"My idea of an agreeable person," said Hugo Bohun, "is a person who agrees with me."

Ibid.

Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man.

Speech to the Conservatives of Manchester [April 3, 1872]

A university should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.

Speech, House of Commons [March 11, 1873]

The author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.

Speech [November 19, 1873]

The health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their powers as a State depend.

Speech [July 24, 1877]

A sophistical rhetorician [Gladstone], inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity, and gifted with an egotistical imagination that can at all times command an interminable and inconsistent series of arguments to malign an opponent and to glorify himself.

Speech at Riding School, London [July 27, 1878]

A series of congratulatory regrets.

Lord Hartington's Resolution on the Berlin Treaty [July 27, 1878]

The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.

Speech, Guildhall, London [November 9, 1878]

His Christianity was muscular.

Endymion [1880]. Chap. XIV

The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.

Ibid. Chap. LII

[1] See Coleridge, page 423b.

The world is a wheel, and it will all come round right.

Endymion. Chap. LXX

"As for that," said Waldershare, "sensible men are all of the same religion." "And pray, what is that?" inquired the prince. "Sensible men never tell."

Ibid. Chap. LXXXI

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE
[1804–1864]

Sleeping or waking, we hear not the airy footsteps of the strange things that almost happen.

Twice-Told Tales [1837]. David Swan

The sky, now gloomy as an author's prospects.

Ibid. Sights from a Steeple

Our Creator would never have made such lovely days, and have given us the deep hearts to enjoy them, above and beyond all thought, unless we were meant to be immortal.

Mosses from an Old Manse [1846]. The Old Manse

That lack of energy that distinguishes the occupants of almshouses, and all other human beings who depend for subsistence on charity, on monopolized labor, or anything else, but their own independent exertions.

The Scarlet Letter [1850]. The Custom-House

Human nature will not flourish, any more than a potato, if it be planted and replanted, for too long a series of generations, in the same worn-out soil.

Ibid.

Neither the front nor the back entrance of the Custom-House opens on the road to Paradise.

Ibid.

It is a good lesson — though it may often be a hard one — for a man who has dreamed of literary fame . . . to step aside out of the narrow circle in which his claims are recognized, and to find how utterly devoid of significance,

beyond that circle, is all that he achieves, and all he aims at.

The Scarlet Letter. The Custom-House

The black flower of civilized society, a prison.

Ibid. Chap. 1

On the breast of her gown, in red cloth, surrounded with an elaborate embroidery and fantastic flourishes of gold-thread, appeared the letter A.

Ibid. Chap. 2

It is to the credit of human nature, that, except where its selfishness is brought into play, it loves more readily than it hates.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Let men tremble to win the hand of woman, unless they win along with it the utmost passion of her heart.

Ibid. Chap. 15

No man, for any considerable period, can wear one face to himself, and another to the multitude, without finally getting bewildered as to which may be the true.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Life is made up of marble and mud.

The House of the Seven Gables [*1851*]. *Chap. 2*

Providence seldom vouchsafes to mortals any more than just that degree of encouragement which suffices to keep them at a reasonably full exertion of their powers.

Ibid. Chap. 3

A stale article, if you dip it in a good, warm, sunny smile, will go off better than a fresh one that you've scowled upon.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Life, within doors, has few pleasanter prospects than a neatly arranged and well-provisioned breakfast-table.

Ibid. Chap. 7

What other dungeon is so dark as one's own heart! What jailer so inexorable as one's self!

Ibid. Chap. 11

There is no greater bugbear than a strong-willed relative, in the circle of his own connections.

The House of the Seven Gables. Chap. 11

Once in every half-century, at longest, a family should be merged into the great, obscure mass of humanity, and forget all about its ancestors.

Ibid. Chap. 12

The world owes all its onward impulses to men ill at ease. The happy man inevitably confines himself within ancient limits.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Of all the events which constitute a person's biography, there is scarcely one . . . to which the world so easily reconciles itself as to his death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

A revolution, or anything that interrupts social order, may afford opportunities for the individual display of eminent virtues; but its effects are pernicious to general morality.

The Snow Image [*1851*]. *Old News, Chap. 3*

It is a token of healthy and gentle characteristics, when women of high thoughts and accomplishments love to sew; especially as they are never more at home with their own hearts than while so occupied.

The Marble Faun [*1860*]. *Chap. 5*

Every young sculptor seems to think that he must give the world some specimen of indecorous womanhood, and call it Eve, Venus, a Nymph, or any name that may apologize for a lack of decent clothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

This greatest mortal consolation, which we derive from the transitoriness of all things — from the right of saying, in every conjuncture, — "This, too, will pass away." [1]

Ibid. Chap. 16

At no time are people so sedulously careful to keep their trifling appoint-

[1] See Lincoln, page 538b.

ments, attend to their ordinary occupations, and thus put a commonplace aspect on life, as when conscious of some secret that if suspected would make them look monstrous in the general eye.

The Marble Faun. Chap. 20

Nobody, I think, ought to read poetry, or look at pictures or statues, who cannot find a great deal more in them than the poet or artist has actually expressed.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 41

Caskets! — a vile modern phrase, which compels a person of sense and good taste to shrink more disgustfully than ever before from the idea of being buried at all.

Our Old Home [*1863*]. *About Warwick*

That odd state of mind wherein we fitfully and teasingly remember some previous scene or incident, of which the one now passing appears to be but the echo and reduplication.

Ibid. Near Oxford

Old soldiers, I know not why, seem to be more accostable than old sailors.

Ibid. Up the Thames

It is not the statesman, the warrior, or the monarch that survives, but the despised poet, whom they may have fed with their crumbs, and to whom they owe all that they now are or have — a name.

Ibid.

Mountains are earth's undecaying monuments.

Sketches from Memory [*1868*]. *The Notch of the White Mountains*

THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY
[1804–1859]

Like ships, that sailed for sunny isles,
But never came to shore.

The Devil's Progress

[1] Every book is written with a constant secret reference to the few intelligent persons whom the writer believes to exist in the million. . . . The artist has always the masters in his eye. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture* [1867]

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS
[1805–1848]

Though like the wanderer,
The sun gone down,
Darkness be over me,
My rest a stone;
Yet in my dreams I'd be
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

Nearer, My God, to Thee. Stanza 2

He sendeth sun, he sendeth shower,
Alike they're needful to the flower;
And joys and tears alike are sent
To give the soul fit nourishment.
As comes to me or cloud or sun,
Father! thy will, not mine, be done.

He Sendeth Sun, He Sendeth Shower

Once have a priest for enemy, good bye
To peace.

Vivia Perpetua. Act III, Sc. 2

WILLIAM HARRISON AINSWORTH
[1805–1884]

She must be seen to be appreciated.

Old Saint Paul's [*1841*]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

ALEXIS DE TOCQUEVILLE
[1805–1859]

I know of no country, indeed, where the love of money has taken stronger hold on the affections of men and where a profounder contempt is expressed for the theory of the permanent equality of property.

Democracy in America.[1] *Part I* [*1835*], *Chap. 3*

Within these limits the power vested in the American courts of justice of pronouncing a statute to be unconstitutional forms one of the most powerful barriers that have ever been devised against the tyranny of political assemblies.

Ibid. Chap. 6

I have never been more struck by the

[1] The Henry Reeve text, as revised by Francis Bowen, corrected and edited by Phillips Bradley [1945].

good sense and the practical judgment of the Americans than in the manner in which they elude the numberless difficulties resulting from their Federal Constitution.

Democracy in America. Part I, Chap. 8

In this question, therefore, there is no medium between servitude and license; in order to enjoy the inestimable benefits that the liberty of the press ensures, it is necessary to submit to the inevitable evils that it creates.

Ibid. Chap. 9

An American cannot converse, but he can discuss, and his talk falls into a dissertation. He speaks to you as if he was addressing a meeting; and if he should chance to become warm in the discussion, he will say "Gentlemen" to the person with whom he is conversing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I cannot believe that a republic could hope to exist at the present time if the influence of lawyers in public business did not increase in proportion to the power of the people.

Ibid. Chap. 16

They [the Americans] have all a lively faith in the perfectibility of man, they judge that the diffusion of knowledge must necessarily be advantageous, and the consequences of ignorance fatal; they all consider society as a body in a state of improvement, humanity as a changing scene, in which nothing is, or ought to be, permanent; and they admit that what appears to them today to be good, may be superseded by something better tomorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 18

America is a land of wonders, in which everything is in constant motion and every change seems an improvement. The idea of novelty is there indissolubly connected with the idea of amelioration. No natural boundary seems to be set to the efforts of man; and in his eyes what is not yet done is only what he has not yet attempted to do.

Ibid.

Democratic nations care but little for what has been, but they are haunted by visions of what will be; in this direction their unbounded imagination grows and dilates beyond all measure. . . . Democracy, which shuts the past against the poet, opens the future before him.

Democracy in America. Part II [1840], First Book, Chap. 17

Thus not only does democracy make every man forget his ancestors, but it hides his descendants and separates his contemporaries from him; it throws him back forever upon himself alone and threatens in the end to confine him entirely within the solitude of his own heart.

Ibid. Second Book, Chap. 2

It is strange to see with what feverish ardor the Americans pursue their own welfare, and to watch the vague dread that constantly torments them lest they should not have chosen the shortest path which may lead to it.

Ibid. Chap. 13

If I were asked . . . to what the singular prosperity and growing strength of that people [the Americans] ought mainly to be attributed, I should reply: To the superiority of their women.

Ibid. Third Book, Chap. 12

The love of wealth is therefore to be traced, as either a principal or accessory motive, at the bottom of all that the Americans do; this gives to all their passions a sort of family likeness. . . . It may be said that it is the vehemence of their desires that makes the Americans so methodical; it perturbs their minds, but it disciplines their lives.

Ibid. Chap. 17

SAMUEL WILBERFORCE [1]
[1805–1873]

If I were a cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,

[1] Bishop of Oxford, and later of Winchester — nicknamed "Soapy Sam."

I would eat a missionary,
Coat and bands and hymn-book, too.[1]
Impromptu

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON
[1805–1879]

My country is the world; my countrymen are mankind.[2]
Prospectus of The Public Liberator [*1830*]

I am in earnest. I will not equivocate; I will not excuse; I will not retreat a single inch; and I will be heard! [3]
Salutatory of The Liberator [*January 1, 1831*]

I will be as harsh as truth and as uncompromising as justice.
The Liberator. Vol. I, No. 1 [*1831*]

The compact which exists between the North and the South is a covenant with death and an agreement with hell.[4]
Resolution adopted by the Anti-Slavery Society [*January 27, 1843*]

With reasonable men, I will reason; with humane men I will plead; but to tyrants I will give no quarter, nor waste arguments where they will certainly be lost.
W. P. AND F. J. T. GARRISON: *William Lloyd Garrison* [*1885–1889*]. *Vol. I, Page 188*

Since the creation of the world there has been no tyrant like Intemperance, and no slaves so cruelly treated as his.
Ibid. Page 268

We may be personally defeated, but our principles never.
Ibid. Page 402

Wherever there is a human being, I see God-given rights inherent in that being, whatever may be the sex or complexion.
Ibid. Vol. III, Page 390

The success of any great moral enterprise does not depend upon numbers.
W. P. AND F. J. T. GARRISON: *William Lloyd Garrison. Vol. III, Page 473*

You can not possibly have a broader basis for any government than that which includes all the people, with all their rights in their hands, and with an equal power to maintain their rights.[1]
Ibid. Vol. IV, Page 224

WILLIAM PITT PALMER
[1805–1884]

I couldn't stand it, sir, at all,
But up and kissed her on the spot!
I know — boo-hoo — I ought to not,
But, somehow, from her looks — boo-hoo —
I thought she kind o' wished me to!
The Smack in School

COLONEL SIDNEY SHERMAN
[1805–1873]

Remember the Alamo!
Battle Cry, San Jacinto [*April 21, 1836*]

JOHN STUART MILL
[1806–1873]

The sole end for which mankind are warranted, individually or collectively, in interfering with the liberty of action of any of their number is self-protection.
Liberty [*1859*]. *Introduction*

If all mankind minus one, were of one opinion, and only one person were of the contrary opinion, mankind would be no more justified in silencing that one person, than he, if he had the power, would be justified in silencing mankind.
Ibid. Chap. 2

We can never be sure that the opinion we are endeavoring to stifle is a false opinion; and if we were sure, stifling it would be an evil still.
Ibid.

[1] Variant: Skin and bones and hymn-book, too.

[2] See Plutarch, page 61b, and Paine, page 371a.

[3] See Disraeli, page 511b.

[4] We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement. — *Isaiah, XXVIII, 15*

[1] See Webster, page 443b, Lincoln, page 541a, and Parker, page 560a.

To question all things; — never to turn away from any difficulty; to accept no doctrine either from ourselves or from other people without a rigid scrutiny by negative criticism; letting no fallacy, or incoherence, or confusion of thought, step by unperceived; above all, to insist upon having the meaning of a word clearly understood before using it, and the meaning of a proposition before assenting to it; — these are the lessons we learn from ancient dialecticians.

Inaugural Address as Rector, University of St. Andrews [*February 1, 1867*]

ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING
[1806–1861]

Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward into souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this:
"He giveth his beloved — sleep." [1]

The Sleep [*1838*]. *Stanza 1*

Thou large-brained woman and large-hearted man.

To George Sand, A Desire [*1844*]

Or from Browning some "Pomegranate," which, if cut deep down the middle,
Shows a heart within blood-tinctured of a veined humanity.

Lady Geraldine's Courtship [*1844*]. *Stanza 41*

Poets ever fail in reading their own verses to their worth.

Ibid. Stanza 42

There Shakespeare, on whose forehead climb
The crowns o' the world; O eyes sublime
With tears and laughters for all time!

A Vision of Poets [*1844*]. *Line 298*

[1] *Psalm CXXVII, 2*

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart.

A Vision of Poets. Conclusion, Line 820

Knowledge by suffering entereth,
And life is perfected by death.

Ibid. Line 929

And I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around our incompleteness, —
Round our restlessness, His rest.

Rhyme of the Duchess May [*1844*]. *Conclusion, Stanza 11*

Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,
Ere the sorrow comes with years?

The Cry of the Children [*1844*]. *Stanza 1*

The child's sob in the silence curses deeper
Than the strong man in his wrath.

Ibid. Stanza 13

I tell you hopeless grief is passionless.

Grief [*1844*]

Therefore to this dog will I,
Tenderly not scornfully,
Render praise and favor:
With my hand upon his head,
Is my benediction said
Therefore and for ever.

To Flush, My Dog [*1844*]. *Stanza 14*

And lips say "God be pitiful,"
Who ne'er said "God be praised."

The Cry of the Human [*1844*]. *Stanza 1*

But since he had
The genius to be loved, why let him have
The justice to be honoured in his grave.

Crowned and Buried [*1844*]. *Stanza 27*

"Yes," I answered you last night;
"No," this morning, sir, I say:
Colors seen by candle-light
Will not look the same by day.[1]

The Lady's "Yes" [*1844*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] To say why gals acts so or so,
Or don't, 'ould be presumin';

By thunders of white silence, overthrown.
Hiram Powers's Greek Slave [*1850*]

Unless you can muse in a crowd all day
On the absent face that fixed you;
Unless you can love, as the angels may,
With the breadth of heaven betwixt you;
Unless you can dream that his faith is fast,
Through behoving and unbehoving;
Unless you can die when the dream is past —
Oh, never call it loving!
A Woman's Shortcomings [*1850*]. *Stanza 5*

"Guess now who holds thee?" — "Death," I said. But there
The silver answer rang, — "Not Death, but Love."
Sonnets from the Portuguese [*1850*]. *I*

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand
Henceforward in thy shadow.
Ibid. VI

The widest land
Doom takes to part us, leaves thy hand in mine
With pulses that beat double. What I do
And what I dream include thee, as the wine
Must taste of its own grapes.
Ibid.

If thou must love me, let it be for nought
Except for love's sake only.
Ibid. XIV

When our two souls stand up erect and strong,
Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and nigher.
Sonnets from the Portuguese. XXII

To drop some golden orb of perfect song
Into our deep, dear silence.
Ibid.

God only, who made us rich, can make us poor.
Ibid. XXIV

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.
Ibid. XLIII

I shall but love thee better after death.
Ibid.

Women know
The way to rear up children (to be just),
They know a simple, merry, tender knack
Of tying sashes, fitting baby-shoes,
And stringing pretty words that make no sense.
Aurora Leigh [1] [*1857*]. *Book I, Line 47*

Life, struck sharp on death,
Makes awful lightning.
Ibid. Line 210

The beautiful seems right
By force of Beauty, and the feeble wrong
Because of weakness.
Ibid. Line 753

As sings the lark when sucked up out of sight
In vortices of glory and blue air.
Ibid. Line 1055

Men do not think
Of sons and daughters, when they fall in love.
Ibid. Book II, Line 608

I should not dare to call my soul my own.
Ibid. Line 786

God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,
And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in our face,
A gauntlet with a gift in 't.
Ibid. Line 952

[1] See Edward Fitzgerald, page 533b.

Mebby to mean *yes* an' say *no*
Comes nateral to women.
JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Biglow Papers, Series II* [1867], *St. 18*

You gave me the key to your heart, my love;
Then why do you make me knock?
"Oh, that was yesterday; Saints above,
Last night I changed the lock!"
JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY [1844–1890]: *Constancy*

And if I loved you Wednesday,
Well, what is that to you?
I do not love you Thursday —
So much is true.
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY [1892–1950]: *Thursday*

Every wish
Is like a prayer, with God.[1]
Aurora Leigh. Book II, Line 954

Is the blue in eyes
As awful as in stockings?
Ibid. Book III, Line 379

How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital.
Ibid. Line 1122

A little sunburnt by the glare of life.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 1140

Let no one till his death
Be called unhappy. Measure not the work
Until the day's out and the labor done.
Ibid. Book V, Line 76

Men get opinions as boys learn to spell,
By reiteration chiefly.
Ibid. Book VI, Line 6

Since when was genius found respectable?
Ibid. Line 275

Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God;
But only he who sees takes off his shoes —
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries.
Ibid. Book VII, Line 820

We walked too straight for fortune's end,
We loved too true to keep a friend;
At last we're tired, my heart and I.
My Heart and I [*1862*]. *Stanza 2*

Grief may be joy misunderstood;
Only the Good discerns the good.
De Profundis [*1862*]. *Stanza 21*

CHARLES FENNO HOFFMAN
[1806–1884]

We were not many — we who stood
Before the iron sleet that day;
Yet many a gallant spirit would
Give half his years, if he but could
Have been with us at Monterey.
Monterey. Stanza 1

NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS
[1806–1867]

The shadows lay along Broadway,
'Twas near the twilight tide.
Unseen Spirits. Stanza 1

The sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
By man is cursed alway.
Ibid. Stanza 5

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS
[1807–1886]

It would be superfluous in me to point out to your Lordship that this is war.
Dispatch to Earl Russell
[*September 5, 1863*]

CHARLES JEFFERYS
[1807–1865]

Oh! if I were Queen of France, or still better, Pope of Rome,
I'd have no fighting men abroad, no weeping maids at home;
All should be at peace; or, if kings must show their might,
Why, let them who make the quarrel be the only men to fight.
Jeannette and Jeannot. Stanza 4

Were only kings themselves to fight, there'd be an end of war.
Jeannot's Answer. Stanza 4

HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW
[1807–1882]

Music is the universal language of mankind, — poetry their universal pastime and delight.
Outre-Mer [*1833–1834*]

I heard the trailing garments of the Night[1]
Sweep through her marble halls.
Hymn to Night [*1839*]. *Stanza 1*

Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!

[1] See James Montgomery, page 413a.

[1] See Sarah Whitman, page 509b.

For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.[1]
A Psalm of Life [*1839*]. *Stanza 1*

Life is real! Life is earnest!
And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Art is long, and Time is fleeting,[2]
And our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 4

Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act, act in the living present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Let us, then, be up and doing,
With a heart for any fate; [4]
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labour and to wait.
Ibid. Stanza 9

There is a Reaper whose name is Death,
And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.
The Reaper and the Flowers [*1839*]. *Stanza 1*

The hooded clouds, like friars,
Tell their beads in drops of rain.
Midnight Mass for the Dying Year [*1839*]. *Stanza 4*

Who ne'er his bread in sorrow ate,
Who ne'er the mournful midnight hours
Weeping upon his bed has sate,
He knows you not, ye Heavenly Powers.[5]
Hyperion [*1839*]. *Book I, Motto*

[1] See Phaedrus, page 48b.

[2] See Hippocrates, page 22a.

[3] Our lives are but our marches to the grave. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Humorous Lieutenant* [1619], *Act III, Sc. 5*

[4] See Byron, page 456b.

[5] Wer nie sein Brod mit Thränen ass,
Wer nicht die kummervollen Nächte
Auf seinem Bette weinend sass,
Der kennt euch nicht, ihr himmlischen Mächte.
GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship* [1786–1830], *Book II, Chap. 13*

Look not mournfully into the Past. It comes not back again. Wisely improve the Present. It is thine. Go forth to meet the shadowy Future, without fear, and with a manly heart.[1]
Hyperion. Book IV, Chap. 8

It was the schooner Hesperus,
That sailed the wintry sea;
And the skipper had taken his little daughter,
To bear him company.
The Wreck of the Hesperus [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

Blue were her eyes as the fairy-flax.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Christ save us all from a death like this,
On the reef of Norman's Woe!
Ibid. Stanza 22

Under the spreading chestnut-tree
The village smithy stands;
The smith a mighty man is he
With large and sinewy hands.
The Village Blacksmith [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

His brow is wet with honest sweat,
He earns whate'er he can,
And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.
Ibid. Stanza 7

No one is so accursed by fate,
No one so utterly desolate,
But some heart, though unknown,
Responds unto his own.
Endymion [*1842*]. *Stanza 8*

[1] Blicke nicht trauernd in die Vergangenheit,
Sie kommt nicht wieder, nutze weise die Gegenwart,
Sie ist dein, der düsteren Zukunft geh ohne
Furcht mit männliche Sinne entgegen.
Inscription on Chapel of St. Gilgen, near Salzburg

Into each life some rain must fall,
Some days must be dark and dreary.
The Rainy Day [*1842*]. *Stanza 3*

I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls
The burial-ground God's-Acre!
God's-Acre [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

Standing with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood fleet!
Maidenhood [*1842*]. *Stanza 3*

A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior!
Excelsior [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

Stars of the summer night!
Far in yon azure deeps,
Hide, hide your golden light!
She sleeps.
The Spanish Student [*1842*].
Act I, Sc. 3, Serenade

She floats upon the river of his thoughts.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3

Were half the power, that fills the world with terror,
Were half the wealth, bestowed on camps and courts,
Given to redeem the human mind from error,
There were no need of arsenals or forts.
The Arsenal at Springfield [*1845*]. *Stanza 9*

The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight.
The Day Is Done [*1845*].
Stanza 1

A feeling of sadness and longing
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Some simple and heartfelt lay.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The bards sublime,
Whose distant footsteps echo
Through the corridors of Time.
Ibid. Stanza 5

And the night shall be filled with music,
And the cares, that infest the day,
Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away.
The Day Is Done. Stanza 11

The horologe of Eternity
Sayeth this incessantly, —
"Forever — never!
Never — forever!"
The Old Clock on the Stairs [*1845*]. *Stanza 9*

I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where.
The Arrow and the Song [*1845*]. *Stanza 1*

Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small; [1]
Though with patience He stands waiting, with exactness grinds He all.
Retribution

This is the forest primeval. The murmuring pines and the hemlocks.
Evangeline [*1847*]. *Prelude*

Alike were they free from
Fear, that reigns with the tyrant, and envy, the vice of republics.
Ibid. Part I, 1

When she had passed, it seemed like the ceasing of exquisite music.
Ibid.

Silently one by one, in the infinite meadows of heaven
Blossomed the lovely stars, the forget-me-nots of the angels.
Ibid. 3

Talk not of wasted affection! affection never was wasted;
If it enrich not the heart of another, its waters, returning
Back to their springs, like the rain, shall fill them full of refreshment:
That which the fountain sends forth returns again to the fountain.
Ibid. Part II, 1

Give what you have. To some one, it may be better than you dare to think.
Kavanagh [*1849*]

Sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate!
The Building of the Ship [*1849*]

[1] See George Herbert, page 234b.

Our hearts, our hopes, are all with thee,
Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our tears,
Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee, — are all with thee!
The Building of the Ship

There is no flock, however watched and tended,
But one dead lamb is there!
There is no fireside, howsoe'er defended,
But has one vacant chair!
Resignation [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

There is no Death! What seems so is transition;
This life of mortal breath
Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
Whose portal we call Death.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Nothing useless is, or low;
Each thing in its place is best;
And what seems but idle show
Strengthens and supports the rest.
The Builders [*1849*]. *Stanza 2*

God sent his Singers upon earth
With songs of sadness and of mirth.
The Singers [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

But the great Master said, "I see
No best in kind, but in degree;
I gave a various gift to each,
To charm, to strengthen, and to teach."
Ibid. Stanza 6

All your strength is in your union.
All your danger is in discord;
Therefore be at peace henceforward,
And as brothers live together.
The Song of Hiawatha [*1855*]. *Part I*

By the shore of Gitche Gumee,
By the shining Big-Sea-Water,
Stood the wigwam of Nokomis,
Daughter of the Moon, Nokomis.
Ibid. Part III

From the waterfall he named her,
Minnehaha, Laughing Water.
Ibid. Part IV

As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman,
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows,
Useless each without the other!
Ibid. Part X

If we could read the secret history of our enemies, we should find in each man's life sorrow and suffering enough to disarm all hostility.
Driftwood [*1857*]

If I am not worth the wooing, I surely am not worth the winning.
The Courtship of Miles Standish [*1858*]. *Part III*

"Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"
Ibid.

God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting.
Ibid. Part IV

Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame
A ladder, if we will but tread
Beneath our feet each deed of shame.[1]
The Ladder of Saint Augustine [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

The heights by great men reached and kept
Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night.
Ibid. Stanza 10

All houses wherein men have lived and died
Are haunted houses.
Haunted Houses [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

The long mysterious Exodus of death.
The Jewish Cemetery at Newport [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

Pride and humiliation hand in hand
Walked with them through the world where'er they went;
Trampled and beaten were they as the sand,
And yet unshaken as the continent.
Ibid. Stanza 12

A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts.
My Lost Youth [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

Spanish sailors with bearded lips,
And the beauty and mystery of the ships,
And the magic of the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] See Tennyson, page 551b.

A Lady with a Lamp [1] shall stand
In the great history of the land,
A noble type of good,
Heroic womanhood.
Santa Filomena [*1858*]. *Stanza 10*

Ye are better than all the ballads
That ever were sung or said;
For ye are living poems,
And all the rest are dead.
Children [*1858*]. *Stanza 9*

Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day's occupations,
That is known as the Children's Hour.
The Children's Hour [*1860*]. *Stanza 1*

I hear in the chamber above me
The patter of little feet.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Grave Alice, and laughing Allegra,
And Edith with golden hair.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Listen, my children, and you shall hear,
Of the midnight ride of Paul Revere,
On the eighteenth of April, in Seventy-five;
Hardly a man is now alive
Who remembers that famous day and year.
Tales of a Wayside Inn [*1863–1874*]. *Paul Revere's Ride, Stanza 1*

One if by land, and two if by sea;
And I on the opposite shore will be,
Ready to ride and spread the alarm
Through every Middlesex village and farm.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The fate of a nation was riding that night.
Ibid. Stanza 8

A voice in the darkness, a knock at the door,
And a word that shall echo forevermore!
Ibid. Stanza 14

A town that boasts inhabitants like me
Can have no lack of good society.
Ibid. The Birds of Killingworth, Stanza 6

[1] Florence Nightingale [1820–1910].

His form was ponderous, and his step was slow;
There never was so wise a man before;
He seemed the incarnate "Well, I told you so!"
Tales of a Wayside Inn. The Birds of Killingworth, Stanza 9

How can I tell the signals and the signs
By which one heart another heart divines?
How can I tell the many thousand ways
By which it keeps the secret it betrays?
Ibid. Emma and Eginhard, Stanza 8

Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in passing,
Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness;
So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,[1]
Only a look and a voice; then darkness again and a silence.
Ibid. Elizabeth, IV

Time has laid his hand
Upon my heart, gently, not smiting it,
But as a harper lays his open palm
Upon his harp to deaden its vibrations.
The Golden Legend [*1872*]. *IV, The Cloisters*

The grave itself is but a covered bridge
Leading from light to light, through a brief darkness.[2]
Ibid. V, A Covered Bridge at Lucerne

Don't cross the bridge till you come to it,
Is a proverb old, and of excellent wit.
Ibid. VI, The School of Salerno

[1] And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
To sail o'er silent seas again.
THOMAS MOORE [1779–1852]: *Meeting of the Ships*

Two lives that once part are as ships that divide. — EDWARD BULWER LYTTON [1805–1873]: *A Lament*

As vessels starting from ports thousands of miles apart pass close to each other in the naked breadths of the ocean, nay, sometimes even touch in the dark. — HOLMES: *Professor at the Breakfast Table* [1860]

[2] Death seems but a covered way
Which opens into light.
WHITTIER [1807–1892]: *My Psalm, St. 14*

"O Caesar, we who are about to die
Salute you!" was the gladiators' cry
In the arena, standing face to face
With death and with the Roman populace.

Morituri Salutamus [*1875*]. *Stanza 1*

Let him not boast who puts his armor on
As he who puts it off, the battle done.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Better like Hector in the field to die,
Than like a perfumed Paris turn and fly.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Ye, against whose familiar names not yet
The fatal asterisk of death is set.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The love of learning, the sequestered nooks,
And all the sweet serenity of books.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Ah, nothing is too late,
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpitate.
Cato learned Greek at eighty; Sophocles
Wrote his grand Oedipus, and Simonides
Bore off the prize of verse from his compeers,
When each had numbered more than fourscore years.

Ibid. Stanza 22

For age is opportunity no less
Than youth itself, though in another dress,
And as the evening twilight fades away
The sky is filled with stars, invisible by day.

Ibid. Stanza 24

So when a great man dies,
For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men.

From Collections [*1875–1882*]. *Charles Sumner, Stanza 9*

Sweet the memory is to me
Of a land beyond the sea,
Where the waves and mountains meet,
Where, amid her mulberry-trees
Sits Amalfi in the heat.

From Collections. Amalfi, Stanza 1

The birds, God's poor who cannot wait.

Ibid. The Sermon of St. Francis, Stanza 3

She knew the life-long martyrdom,
The weariness, the endless pain
Of waiting for some one to come
Who nevermore would come again.

Ibid. Vittoria Colonna, Stanza 6

Stay, stay at home, my heart, and rest;
Home-keeping hearts are happiest.

Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

So Nature deals with us, and takes away
Our playthings one by one, and by the hand
Leads us to rest.

Ibid. Nature

Not in the clamor of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the throng,
But in ourselves, are triumph and defeat.

Ibid. The Poets

Nothing that is can pause or stay;
The moon will wax, the moon will wane,
The mist and cloud will turn to rain,
The rain to mist and cloud again,
Tomorrow be today.

Kéramos [*1878*]

Turn, turn, my wheel! 'Tis nature's plan
The child should grow into the man.

Ibid.

The willow pattern, that we knew
In childhood, with its bridge of blue.

Ibid.

Three Silences there are: the first of speech,
The second of desire, the third of thought;
This is the lore a Spanish monk, distraught
With dreams and visions, was the first to teach.

The Three Silences of Molinos [1]

[1] Miguel Molinos [1640–1696], Spanish mystic, one of the early Quietists.

In the long, sleepless watches of the night.

The Cross of Snow [*1879*]

The holiest of all holidays are those
Kept by ourselves in silence and apart;
The secret anniversaries of the heart.

Holidays

Your silent tents of green [1]
We deck with fragrant flowers;
Yours has the suffering been,
The memory shall be ours.

Decoration Day. Stanza 6

Great is the art of beginning, but greater the art is of ending;
Many a poem is marred by a superfluous verse.

Elegiac Verse. Stanza 14

Out of the shadows of night
The world rolls into light;
It is daybreak everywhere.

The Bells of San Blas.[2] *Stanza 11*

There was a little girl
Who had a little curl
Right in the middle of her forehead;
And when she was good
She was very, very good,
But when she was bad she was horrid.

There Was a Little Girl [3]

ROBERT MONTGOMERY
[1807–1855]

The soul aspiring pants its source to mount,
As streams meander level with their fount.[4]

The Omnipresence of the Deity [*1828*]. *Part I*

[1] The low green tent
Whose curtain never outward swings.
WHITTIER: *Snow-Bound* [1866]

[2] The last poem written by Longfellow, dated March 15, 1882. He died March 24.

[3] BLANCHE ROOSEVELT TUCKER, in *The Home Life of Henry W. Longfellow* [1882], states that these lines were written by the poet for his children on a day when Edith did not want to have her hair curled.

[4] We take this to be, on the whole, the worst similitude in the world. In the first place, no stream meanders or can possibly meander level with the fount. In the next place, if streams did meander level with their founts, no two motions can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that of mounting upwards. — MACAULAY: *Review of Montgomery's Poems* [1830]

These lines were omitted in the subsequent edition of the poem.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH
[1807–1886]

True servant's title he may wear,
He only who has not
For his lord's gifts, how rich soe'er,
His lord himself forgot.

The Spilt Pearls. Stanza 8

Lord, what a change within us one short hour
Spent in Thy presence will prevail to make!

Prayer

We kneel, how weak! we rise, how full of power!

Ibid.

Make channels for the stream of love
Where they may broadly run,
And love has overflowing streams
To fill them every one.

The Law of Love

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER
[1807–1892]

The Present, the Present is all thou hast
For thy sure possessing;
Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.[1]

My Soul and I. Stanza 34

The Night is mother of the Day,
The Winter of the Spring,
And ever upon old Decay
The greenest mosses cling.

A Dream of Summer. Stanza 4

Art's perfect forms no moral need,
And beauty is its own excuse; [2]
But for the dull and flowerless weed
Some healing virtue still must plead.

Songs of Labor [*1850*]. *Dedication, Stanza 5*

Heap high the farmer's wintry hoard!
Heap high the golden corn!

[1] See Cotton, page 330a.

[2] In a footnote, Whittier acknowledges his indebtedness for this line to EMERSON'S *The Rhodora*. See Emerson, page 503b.

No richer gift has Autumn poured
From out her lavish horn!
The Corn-Song. Stanza 1

What calls back the past, like the rich pumpkin pie?
The Pumpkin. Stanza 3

The tissue of the Life to be
We weave with colors all our own,
And in the field of Destiny
We reap as we have sown.
Raphael. Stanza 16

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!
The glory from his gray hairs gone
Forevermore!
Ichabod[1] [*1850*]. *Stanza 1*

From those great eyes
The soul has fled:
When faith is lost, when honor dies,
The man is dead!
Ibid. Stanza 8

Yet sometimes glimpses on my sight,
Through present wrong the eternal right;
And, step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.
The Chapel of the Hermits [*1853*]. *Stanza 11*

Search thine own heart. What paineth thee
In others in thyself may be.
Ibid. Stanza 85

Blessings on thee, little man,
Barefoot boy, with cheek of tan!
The Barefoot Boy [*1856*]. *Stanza 1*

Health that mocks the doctor's rules,
Knowledge never learned of schools.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The age is dull and mean. Men creep,
Not walk.
Lines Inscribed to Friends under Arrest for Treason Against the Slave Power [*1856*]. *Stanza 1*

God's ways seem dark, but, soon or late,
They touch the shining hills of day.
Lines Inscribed to Friends under Arrest for Treason Against the Slave Power. Stanza 5

Nature speaks in symbols and in signs.
To Charles Sumner

Tradition wears a snowy beard, romance is always young.
Mary Garvin. Stanza 4

Better heresy of doctrine, than heresy of heart.
Ibid. Stanza 22

For of all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these: "It might have been!"
Maud Muller [*1856*]. *Stanza 53*

Old Floyd Ireson, for his hard heart,
Tarred and feathered and carried in a cart
By the women of Marblehead.
Skipper Ireson's Ride [*1860*]. *Stanza 1*

Round the silver domes of Lucknow,
Moslem mosque and Pagan shrine,
Breathed the air to Britons dearest,
The air of Auld Lang Syne.[1]
The Pipes at Lucknow. Stanza 9

The windows of my soul I throw
Wide open to the sun.
My Psalm. Stanza 2

No longer forward nor behind
I look in hope or fear;
But, grateful, take the good I find,
The best of now and here.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Perish with him the folly that seeks through evil good.
Brown of Ossawatomie. Stanza 6

"Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag," she said.
Barbara Frietchie [*1864*]. *Stanza 18*

A shade of sadness, a blush of shame,
Over the face of the leader came.
Ibid. Stanza 19

[1] This poem was the outcome of the surprise and grief and forecast of evil consequences which I felt on reading the seventh of March speech of Daniel Webster in support of the "compromise," and the Fugitive Slave Law. — WHITTIER'S *Note*

[1] It was the pipes of the Highlanders,
And now they played "Auld Lang Syne."
ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE LOWELL [1816-1891]: *The Relief of Lucknow, September 25, 1857*

"Who touches a hair of yon gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!" he said.
Barbara Frietchie. Stanza 21

Shut in from all the world without,
We sat the clean-winged hearth about.
Snow-Bound [*1866*]

Melt not in an acid sect
The Christian pearl of charity.
Ibid.

Angel of the backward look.
Ibid.

Life is ever lord of Death
And Love can never lose its own.
Ibid.

To eat the lotus of the Nile
And drink the poppies of Cathay.
The Tent on the Beach [*1867*]. *Stanza 4*

And so beside the Silent Sea
I wait the muffled oar.
The Eternal Goodness [*1867*]. *Stanza 19*

I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air;
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.
Ibid. Stanza 20

Flowers spring to blossom where she walks
The careful ways of duty;
Our hard, stiff lines of life with her
Are flowing curves of beauty.[1]
Among the Hills [*1869*]. *Stanza 52*

If woman lost us Eden, such
As she alone restore it.
Ibid. Stanza 60

Sweeter than any sung
My songs that found no tongue;
Nobler than any fact
My wish that failed of act.
My Triumph. Stanza 9

Others shall sing the song,
Others shall right the wrong, —
Finish what I begin,
And all I fail of win.
Ibid. Stanza 10

[1] Straight is the line of Duty,
Curved is the line of Beauty,
Follow the straight line, thou shalt see
The curved line ever follow thee.
WILLIAM MACCALL [1812–1888]: *Duty*

Dear Lord and Father of mankind,
Forgive our foolish ways!
Reclothe us in our rightful mind,
In purer lives Thy service find,
In deeper reverence, praise.
The Brewing of Soma [*1872*]

God is and all is well.[1]
My Birthday. Stanza 2

He brings cool dew in his little bill,
And lets it fall on the souls of sin:
You can see the mark on his red breast still
Of fires that scorch as he drops it in.[2]
The Robin. Stanza 4

SALMON PORTLAND CHASE
[1808–1873]

The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union composed of indestructible States.
Decision in Texas v. *White*, *7 Wallace 725* [*1868*]

The only way to resumption is to resume.
Letter to Horace Greeley [*March 17, 1866*]

[1] See Browning, page 567a.

[2] Far, far away, is a land of woe and darkness, spirits of evil and fire. Day after day a little bird flies there, bearing in his bill a drop of water to quench the flame. So near the burning stream does he fly that his feathers are scorched by it, and hence he is named "Bron-rhuddyn" — breast-burned. — *Carmarthenshire Legend of the Robin*

Sweet Robin, I have heard them say
That thou wert there upon the day
That Christ was crowned in cruel scorn,
And bore away one bleeding thorn;
That so the blush upon thy breast
In shameful sorrow was imprest,
And thence thy genial sympathy
With our redeemed humanity.
WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE [1832–1913]: *Robin Redbreast*

When Christ was taken from the rood,
One thorn upon the ground,
Still moistened with the Precious Blood,
An early robin found,
And wove it crosswise in his nest,
Where, lo, it reddened all his breast!
JOHN BANISTER TABB [1845–1909]: *Robin Redbreast*

FRANCES DANA GAGE
[1808–1884]

The home we first knew on this beautiful earth,
The friends of our childhood, the place of our birth,
In the heart's inner chamber sung always will be,
As the shell ever sings of its home in the sea! [1]

Home

MAURICE DE MACMAHON
[1808–1893]

Here I am, and here I stay.[2]

At Sevastopol [September, 1855]

ANDREW JOHNSON
[1808–1875]

We are swinging round the circle.

On the Presidential Reconstruction Tour [August, 1866]

THOMAS MILLER
[1808–1874]

What though upon his hoary head
Have fallen many a winter's snow?
His wreath is still as green and red
As 'twas a thousand years ago.
For what has he to do with care!
His wassail-bowl and old arm-chair
Are ever standing ready there,
For Christmas comes but once a year.

Christmas Comes but Once a Year

[1] As a sea-shell of the sea
Ever shall I sing of thee.

GEORGE MEREDITH [1828–1909]: *Love Within the Lover's Breast*

Gather a shell from the strown beach
And listen at its lips: they sigh
The same desire and mystery,
The echo of the whole sea's speech.

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI [1828–1882]: *The Sea Limits, St. 4*

See Wordsworth, page 411a.

[2] J'y suis, j'y reste. Reply to the Commander-in-Chief, from the trenches before Malakoff, in the siege of Sevastopol, when warned to beware of an explosion which might follow the retreat of the Russians.

CAROLINE ELIZABETH SHERIDAN NORTON, LADY MAXWELL
[1808–1877]

Love not! love not! ye hapless sons of clay;
Hope's gayest wreaths are made of earthly flowers —
Things that are made to fade and fall away,
Ere they have blossomed for a few short hours.

Love Not

A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers;
There was lack of woman's nursing, there was dearth of woman's tears.

Bingen on the Rhine. Stanza 1

GEORGE WASHINGTON PATTEN
[1808–1882]

Keep honor, like your sabre, bright,
Shame coward fear — and then,
If we must perish in the fight,
Oh! let us die like men.

Oh! Let Us Die Like Men. Stanza 4

Joys that we've tasted
May sometimes return,
But the torch when once wasted,
Ah! how can it burn?

Joys That We've Tasted. Stanza 1

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH
[1808–1895]

My country, 'tis of thee,
Sweet land of liberty,
Of thee I sing:
Land where my fathers died,
Land of the pilgrims' pride,
From every mountain-side
Let freedom ring.

America [1831]

Our fathers' God, to thee,
Author of liberty,
To thee I sing;
Long may our land be bright
With freedom's holy light;

Protect us by thy might,
Great God, our King!

America

CHARLES ROBERT DARWIN
[1809–1882]

I have called this principle, by which each slight variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term Natural Selection.

The Origin of Species [1859]. Chap. 3

The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer, of the Survival of the Fittest, is more accurate, and is sometimes equally convenient.[1]

Ibid.

We will now discuss in a little more detail the Struggle for Existence.[2]

Ibid.

Even when we are quite alone, how often do we think with pleasure or pain of what others think of us — of their imagined approbation or disapprobation.

The Descent of Man [1871]. Chap. 4

The highest possible stage in moral culture is when we recognize that we ought to control our thoughts.

Ibid.

The presence of a body of well-instructed men, who have not to labor for their daily bread, is important to a degree which cannot be overestimated; as all high intellectual work is carried on by them, and on such work material progress of all kinds mainly depends, not to mention other and higher advantages.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Progress has been much more general than retrogression.

Ibid.

[1] This survival of the fittest which I have here sought to express in mechanical terms, is that which Mr. Darwin has called "natural selection, or the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life." — HERBERT SPENCER: *Principles of Biology* [1864–1867], *Indirect Equilibration*

[2] The perpetual struggle for room and food. — MALTHUS: *On Population* [1798], *Chap. III*

The Simiadae then branched off into two great stems, the New World and Old World monkeys; and from the latter at a remote period, Man, the wonder and the glory of the universe, proceeded.[1]

The Descent of Man. Chap. 6

False facts are highly injurious to the progress of science, for they often endure long; but false views, if supported by some evidence, do little harm, for every one takes a salutary pleasure in proving their falseness.

Ibid. Chap. 21

Physiological experiment on animals is justifiable for real investigation, but not for mere damnable and detestable curiosity.[2]

Letter to E. Ray Lankester

I love fools' experiments. I am always making them.

Remark cited in Life of Darwin

As for a future life, every man must judge for himself between conflicting vague probabilities.

Life and Letters, Edited by FRANCIS DARWIN *[1887]*

Believing as I do that man in the distant future will be a far more perfect creature than he now is, it is an intolerable thought that he and all other sentient beings are doomed to

[1] I confess freely to you, I could never look long upon a monkey, without very mortifying reflections. — CONGREVE: *Letter to Dennis* [1695]

Pouter, tumbler and fantail are from the same source;
The racer and hack may be traced to one horse;
So men were developed from monkeys, of course,
Which nobody can deny.

LORD CHARLES NEAVES [1800–1876]: *The Origin of Species*

See Benjamin Disraeli, page 512b.

[2] The main cause of this unparalleled progress in physiology, pathology, medicine and surgery has been the fruitful application of the experimental method of research, just the same method which has been the great lever of all scientific advance in modern times. — DR. WILLIAM H. WELCH [1850–1934]: *Argument against Antivivisection Bill* (Senate No. 34), Fifty-sixth Congress, First Session [February 21, 1900]

complete annihilation after such long-continued slow progress. To those who fully admit the immortality of the human soul, the destruction of our world will not appear so dreadful.

Life and Letters, Edited by FRANCIS DARWIN

EDWARD FITZGERALD
[1809–1883]

Wake! For the Sun who scatter'd into flight
The Stars before him from the Field of night,
Drives Night along with them from Heav'n and strikes
The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light.

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám.[1] *Stanza 1*

Awake! for Morning in the Bowl of Night
Has flung the Stone that puts the Stars to flight:
And Lo! the Hunter of the East has caught
The Sultan's Turret in a Noose of Light.

Ibid. Stanza 1, First Edition

Now the New Year reviving old Desires,
The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Iram indeed is gone with all his Rose.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter — and the Bird is on the Wing.

Ibid. Stanza 7

The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say:
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 9

A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread — and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness —
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!

Ibid. Stanza 12

Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!

Ibid. Stanza 13

The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes — or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face,
Lighting a little hour or two — is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 16

Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his destin'd Hour, and went his way.

Ibid. Stanza 17

They say the Lion and the Lizard keep
The Courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:
And Bahram, that great Hunter — the Wild Ass
Stamps o'er his Head, but cannot break his sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 18

I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buried Caesar bled;
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 19

Ah, my Belovèd, fill the Cup that clears

[1] Translated in four editions, 1859, 1868, 1872, and 1879. The fourth edition is used here, unless otherwise stated.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 179a, and Tennyson, page 551b.

TODAY of past Regrets and future Fears:
Tomorrow! — Why, Tomorrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Years.
The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 21

For some we loved, the loveliest and the best
That from his Vintage rolling Time hath prest.
Ibid. Stanza 22

Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,
Before we too into the Dust descend;
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to lie,
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and — sans End!
Ibid. Stanza 24

Myself when young did eagerly frequent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument
About it and about: but evermore
Came out by the same door where in I went.
Ibid. Stanza 27

And this was all the Harvest that I reap'd —
"I came like Water, and like Wind I go."
Ibid. Stanza 28

There was the Door to which I found no Key;
There was the Veil through which I might not see.
Some little talk awhile of ME and THEE
There was — and then no more of THEE and ME.
Ibid. Stanza 32

"While you live,
Drink! — for, once dead, you never shall return."
Ibid. Stanza 35

Tomorrow's tangle to the winds resign.
Ibid. Stanza 41

So when that Angel of the darker Drink
At last shall find you by the river-brink,
And, offering his Cup, invite your Soul
Forth to your Lips to quaff — you shall not shrink.
The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 43

And fear not lest Existence closing your
Account, and mine, should know the like no more;
The Eternal Sákí from that Bowl has pour'd
Millions of Bubbles like us, and will pour.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 46

A Hair perhaps divides the False and True.
Ibid. Stanza 49

Waste not your Hour, nor in the vain pursuit
Of This and That endeavour and dispute.
Ibid. Stanza 54

Striking from the Calendar
Unborn Tomorrow and dead Yesterday.
Ibid. Stanza 57

The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects confute.
Ibid. Stanza 59

The Flower that once has blown for ever dies.
Ibid. Stanza 63

Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who
Before us pass'd the door of Darkness through,
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too.
Ibid. Stanza 64

I sent my Soul through the Invisible,
Some letter of that After-life to spell:
And by and by my Soul return'd to me,
And answer'd "I Myself am Heav'n and Hell."[2]
Ibid. Stanza 66

[1] See Tennyson, page 546b.
[2] See Milton, page 252b.

Heav'n but the Vision of fulfill'd Desire,
And Hell the Shadow from a Soul on fire.
The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 67

We are no other than a moving row
Of Magic Shadow-shapes that come and go.
Ibid. Stanza 68

This Chequer-board of Nights and Days.
Ibid. Stanza 69

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of it.
Ibid. Stanza 71

That inverted Bowl they call the Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live and die.
Ibid. Stanza 72

And this I know: whether the one True Light
Kindle to Love, or Wrath-consume me quite,
One Flash of It within the Tavern caught
Better than in the Temple lost outright.
Ibid. Stanza 77

"And He that with his hand the Vessel made
Will surely not in after Wrath destroy."
Ibid. Stanza 85

Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World much wrong:
Have drown'd my Glory in a shallow Cup,
And sold my Reputation for a Song.
Ibid. Stanza 93

I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.
Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript should close!
The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám. Stanza 96

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire
To grasp this Sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits — and then
Remould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!
Ibid. Stanza 99

Yon rising Moon that looks for us again —
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;
How oft hereafter rising look for us
Through this same Garden — and for *one* in vain!
Ibid. Stanza 100

And when like her, O Sákí, you shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scatter'd on the Grass,
And in your joyous errand reach the spot
Where I made One — turn down an empty Glass!
Ibid. Stanza 101

The King in a carriage may ride,
And the Beggar may crawl at his side;
But in the general race,
They are traveling all the same pace.
Chronomoros

Mrs. Browning's death was rather a relief to me, I must say; no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!
Letter [July 15, 1861] [1]

Taste is the feminine of genius.
Letter to James Russell Lowell [October, 1877]

[1] Aye, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,
How to return your thanks would pass my wits.
Kicking you seems the common lot of curs,
While more appropriate greeting lends you grace.
Surely to spit there glorifies your face,
Spitting with lips once sanctified by hers.
ROBERT BROWNING in *The Athenaeum* [July 13, 1889]

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE
[1809–1898]

To be engaged in opposing wrong affords, under the conditions of our mental constitution, but a slender guarantee for being right.

Time and Place of Homer [*1858*]. *Introduction*

Decision by majorities is as much an expedient as lighting by gas.

Speech, House of Commons [*1858*]

The disease of an evil conscience is beyond the practice of all the physicians of all the countries in the world.

Speech, Plumstead [*1878*]

National injustice is the surest road to national downfall.

Ibid.

All the world over, I will back the masses against the classes.

Speech, Liverpool [*June 28, 1886*]

I have always regarded that Constitution as the most remarkable work known to me in modern times to have been produced by the human intellect, at a single stroke (so to speak), in its application to political affairs.[1]

Letter to the committee in charge of the celebration of the Centennial Anniversary of the American Constitution [*July 20, 1887*]

Selfishness is the greatest curse of the human race.

Speech, Hawarden [*May 28, 1890*]

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES[2]
[1809–1894]

Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky.

Old Ironsides [*1830*]. *Stanza 1*

Nail to the mast her holy flag,
Set every threadbare sail,
And give her to the god of storms,
The lightning and the gale!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way.

To an Insect. Stanza 7

One sad, ungathered rose
On my ancestral tree.

My Aunt. Stanza 6

You think they are crusaders, sent
From some infernal clime,
To pluck the eyes of Sentiment
And dock the tail of Rhyme,
To crack the voice of Melody
And break the legs of Time.

The Music Grinders. Stanza 9

And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound.

Ibid. Stanza 10

And since, I never dare to write
As funny as I can.

The Height of the Ridiculous. Stanza 8

When the last reader reads no more.

The Last Reader

Age, like distance, lends a double charm.[1]

A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

And when you stick on conversation's burs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful *urs*.

Ibid.

Be sure your tailor is a man of sense.

Ibid.

Wear seemly gloves; not black, nor yet too light,
And least of all the pair that once was white.

Ibid.

Have a good hat; the secret of your looks

---

[1] As the British Constitution is the most subtle organism which has proceeded from progressive history, so the American Constitution is the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man. — *Kin Beyond the Sea* [*North American Review*, September, 1878]

[2] The most successful combination the world has ever seen, of physician and man of letters. — Sir William Osler, quoted in Harvey Cushing: *Life of Sir William Osler* [1925], *Vol. I, Chap. 15*

[1] See Campbell, page 432a.

Lives with the beaver in Canadian brooks;
Virtue may flourish in an old cravat,
But man and nature scorn the shocking hat.[1]
A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

Learn the sweet magic of a cheerful face;
Not always smiling, but at least serene.
The Morning Visit

Wake in our breast the living fires,
The holy faith that warmed our sires;
Thy hand hath made our Nation free;
To die for her is serving Thee.
Army Hymn. Stanza 2

The lusty days of long ago,
When you were Bill and I was Joe.
Bill and Joe. Stanza 1

Where are the Marys, and Anns, and Elizas,
Loving and lovely of yore?
Questions and Answers. Stanza 3

Oh for one hour of youthful joy!
Give back my twentieth spring!
The Old Man Dreams. Stanza 1

Old Time is a liar! We're twenty to-night!
The Boys. Stanza 1

Where the snow-flakes fall thickest there's nothing can freeze!
Ibid. Stanza 2

One flag, one land, one heart, one hand,
One Nation, evermore!
Voyage of the Good Ship Union. Stanza 12

Good to the heels the well-worn slipper feels
When the tired player shuffles off the buskin;
A page of Hood may do a fellow good
After a scolding from Carlyle or Ruskin.
How Not to Settle It. Stanza 3

When lawyers take what they would give
And doctors give what they would take.
Latter-day Warnings. Stanza 4

Learn to give
Money to colleges while you live.
Don't be silly and think you'll try
To bother the colleges, when you die,
With codicil this, and codicil that,
That Knowledge may starve while Law grows fat;
For there never was pitcher that wouldn't spill,
And there's always a flaw in a donkey's will.
Parson Turell's Legacy

Where we love is home,
Home that our feet may leave, but not our hearts.
Homesick in Heaven. Stanza 5

There is no time like the old time, when you and I were young.[1]
No Time Like the Old Time. Stanza 1

'Tis like stirring living embers when, at eighty, one remembers
All the achings and the quakings of "the times that tried men's souls." [2]
Grandmother's Story of Bunker Hill Battle. Stanza 1

The style's the man, so books avow;
The style's the woman, anyhow.
How the Old Horse Won the Bet. Stanza 2

I read it in the story-book, that, for to kiss his dear,
Leander swam the Hellespont, — and I will swim this here.
The Ballad of the Oysterman. Stanza 3

Lean, hungry, savage, anti-everythings.
A Modest Request. The Speech.

This body in which we journey across the isthmus between the two oceans is not a private carriage, but an omnibus.
The Guardian Angel. Chap. 3

A thought is often original, though you have uttered it a hundred times.
The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table [1858]. I

[1] See *The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table*, page 536a.

[1] The good old times, the grand old times, the great old times! — DICKENS: *The Chimes* [1844], *First Quarter*

There are no days like the good old days,
The days when we were youthful!
EUGENE FIELD [1850–1895]: *Old Times, Old Friends, Old Love*

[2] See Thomas Paine, page 370a.

Everybody likes and respects self-made men. It is a great deal better to be made in that way than not to be made at all.

The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table. I

Insanity is often the logic of an accurate mind overtaxed.

Ibid.

Put not your trust in money, but put your money in trust.

Ibid. II

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all.

Ibid. VI

There is that glorious epicurean paradox uttered by my friend the historian,[1] in one of his flashing moments: "Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with its necessaries." [2]

Ibid.

Boston State-house is the hub of the solar system. You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man, if you had the tire of all creation straightened out for a crowbar.

Ibid.

The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the centre of each and every town or city.

Ibid.

The world's great men have not commonly been great scholars, nor its great scholars great men.

Ibid.

Knowledge and timber shouldn't be much used till they are seasoned.

Ibid.

The hat is the *ultimum moriens* of respectability.[3]

Ibid. XIII

Little I ask; my wants are few,
I only wish a hut of stone,
(A *very plain* brown stone will do,)
That I may call my own.[1]

Contentment [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

The Chambered Nautilus [*1858*]. *Stanza 5*

Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?

The Deacon's Masterpiece [*1858*]. *Stanza 1*

A general flavor of mild decay.

Ibid. Stanza 10

It went to pieces all at once, —
All at once, and nothing first,
Just as bubbles do when they burst.

Ibid. Stanza 11

I firmly believe that if the whole *materia medica* as now used could be sunk to the bottom of the sea, it would be all the better for mankind — and all the worse for the fishes.[2]

Address, Massachusetts Medical Society [*May 30, 1860*]

He comes of the Brahmin caste of New England. This is the harmless, inoffensive, untitled aristocracy.

The Brahmin Caste of New England [*1860*]

It makes men imperious to sit a horse.

Elsie Venner [*1861*]

[1] John Lothrop Motley [1814–1877].

[2] Said Scopas of Thessaly, "We rich men count our felicity and happiness to lie in these superfluities, and not in those necessary things." — PLUTARCH [A. D. 46–120]: *On the Love of Wealth*

[3] See *A Rhymed Lesson*, pages 534b–535a.

[1] See Goldsmith, page 354b.

[2] Stir the mixture well
Lest it prove inferior,
Then put half a drop
Into Lake Superior.
Every other day
Take a drop in water,
You'll be better soon
Or at least you oughter.

BISHOP WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE [1832–1913]: *Lines on Homoeopathy*

To be seventy years young is sometimes far more cheerful and hopeful than to be forty years old.

On the Seventieth Birthday of Julia Ward Howe [*May 27, 1889*]

ABRAHAM LINCOLN
[1809–1865]

If the good people, in their wisdom, shall see fit to keep me in the background, I have been too familiar with disappointments to be very much chagrined.

Address, New Salem, Illinois [*March 9, 1832*]

I go for all sharing the privileges of the government who assist in bearing its burdens.

Letter to Editor of the Sangamon Journal, New Salem, Illinois [*June 13, 1836*]

If destruction be our lot we must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of freemen we must live through all time, or die by suicide.

Address, Young Men's Lyceum, Springfield, Illinois [*January 27, 1838*]

There is no grievance that is a fit object of redress by mob law.

Ibid.

Towering genius disdains a beaten path. It seeks regions hitherto unexplored.

Ibid.

I am not a Know-Nothing; that is certain. How could I be? How can any one who abhors the oppression of Negroes be in favor of degrading classes of white people? Our progress in degeneracy appears to me to be pretty rapid. As a nation we began by declaring that "all men are created equal." We now practically read it "all men are created equal, except Negroes." When the Know-Nothings get control, it will read "all men are created equal, except Negroes and foreigners and Catholics." When it comes to this, I shall prefer emigrating to some country where they make no pretense of loving liberty — to Russia, for instance, where despotism can be taken pure, and without the base alloy of hypocrisy.

Letter to Joshua F. Speed [*August 24, 1855*]

"A house divided against itself cannot stand."[1] I believe this government cannot endure permanently half slave and half free. I do not expect the Union to be dissolved — I do not expect the house to fall — but I do expect it will cease to be divided. It will become all one thing, or all the other. Either the opponents of slavery will arrest the further spread of it, and place it where the public mind shall rest in the belief that it is in the course of ultimate extinction; or its advocates will push it forward till it shall become alike lawful in all the States, old as well as new, North as well as South.

Speech, Republican State Convention, Springfield, Illinois [*June 16, 1858*]

Nobody has ever expected me to be President. In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting out.

Second Campaign Speech against Douglas,[2] *Springfield, Illinois* [*July 17, 1858*]

As I would not be a *slave,* so I would not be a *master.* This expresses my idea of democracy. Whatever differs from this, to the extent of the difference, is no democracy.[3]

Fragment [*August 1, 1858?*], *in* Roy P. Basler: *The Collected Works of Abraham Lincoln* [*1953*]. *Vol. II, Page 532*

When . . . you have succeeded in dehumanizing the Negro; when you

[1] If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. — *Mark, III, 25*

[2] They have seen in his [Douglas's] round, jolly, fruitful face, post-offices, land-offices, marshalships and cabinet appointments, chargéships and foreign missions, bursting and sprouting out in wonderful exuberance, ready to be laid hold of by their greedy hands. — *Ibid.*

[3] See *Address to Indiana Regiment,* page 542a–542b.

have put him down and made it impossible for him to be but as the beasts of the field; when you have extinguished his soul in this world and placed him where the ray of hope is blown out as in the darkness of the damned, are you quite sure that the demon you have roused will not turn and rend you? What constitutes the bulwark of our own liberty and independence? It is not our frowning battlements, our bristling sea coasts, our army and our navy. These are not our reliance against tyranny. All of those may be turned against us without making us weaker for the struggle. Our reliance is in the love of liberty which God has planted in us. Our defence is in the spirit which prized liberty as the heritage of all men, in all lands everywhere. Destroy this spirit and you have planted the seeds of despotism at your own doors. Familiarize yourselves with the chains of bondage and you prepare your own limbs to wear them. Accustomed to trample on the rights of others, you have lost the genius of your own independence and become the fit subjects of the first cunning tyrant who rises among you.

Speech, Edwardsville, Illinois [*September 11, 1858*]

That is the issue that will continue in this country when these poor tongues of Judge Douglas and myself shall be silent. It is the eternal struggle between these two principles — right and wrong — throughout the world. They are the two principles that have stood face to face from the beginning of time; and will ever continue to struggle. The one is the common right of humanity, and the other the divine right of kings. It is the same principle in whatever shape it develops itself. It is the same spirit that says, "You toil and work and earn bread, and I'll eat it." No matter in what shape it comes, whether from the mouth of a king who seeks to bestride the people of his own nation and live by the fruit of their labor, or from one race of men as an apology for enslaving another race, it is the same tyrannical principle.

Reply, Seventh and Last Joint Debate, Alton, Illinois [*October 15, 1858*]

This is a world of compensation; and he who would be no slave must consent to have no slave. Those who deny freedom to others deserve it not for themselves, and, under a just God, cannot long retain it.

Letter to H. L. Pierce and Others [*April 6, 1859*]

It is said an Eastern monarch once charged his wise men to invent him a sentence to be ever in view, and which should be true and appropriate in all times and situations. They presented him the words: "And this, too, shall pass away." [1] How much it expresses! How chastening in the hour of pride! How consoling in the depths of affliction! . . . And yet, let us hope, it is not quite true. Let us hope, rather, that by the best cultivation of the physical world beneath and around us, and the best intellectual and moral world within us, we shall secure an individual, social, and political prosperity and happiness, whose course shall be onward and upward, and which, while the earth endures, shall not pass away.

Address, Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee [*September 30, 1859*]

Let us have faith that right makes might, and in that faith let us to the end dare to do our duty as we understand it.

Address, Cooper Union, New York [*February 27, 1860*]

No one, not in my situation, can appreciate my feeling of sadness at this parting. To this place, and the kindness of these people, I owe everything. Here I have lived a quarter of a century, and have passed from a young to an old man. Here my children have been born, and one is buried. I now leave, not knowing when or whether ever I may return, with a task before

[1] See Hawthorne, page 514b.

me greater than that which rested upon Washington. Without the assistance of that Divine Being who ever attended him, I cannot succeed. With that assistance I cannot fail. Trusting in Him who can go with me, and remain with you, and be everywhere for good, let us confidently hope that all will yet be well.

Farewell Address, Springfield, Illinois [*February 11, 1861*]

If we do not make common cause to save the good old ship of the Union on this voyage, nobody will have a chance to pilot her on another voyage.

Address, Cleveland, Ohio [*February 15, 1861*]

I have never had a feeling, politically, that did not spring from the sentiments embodied in the Declaration of Independence. . . . I have often inquired of myself what great principle or idea it was that kept this Confederacy so long together. . . . It was that which gave promise that in due time the weights would be lifted from the shoulders of all men, and that all should have an equal chance.

Speech in Independence Hall, Philadelphia [*February 22, 1861*]

It is safe to assert that no government proper ever had a provision in its organic law for its own termination.

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1861*]

This country, with its institutions, belongs to the people who inhabit it. Whenever they shall grow weary of the existing government, they can exercise their constitutional right of amending it, or their revolutionary right to dismember or overthrow it.

Ibid.

Why should there not be a patient confidence in the ultimate justice of the people? Is there any better or equal hope in the world?

Ibid.

While the people retain their virtue and vigilance, no administration, by any extreme of wickedness or folly, can very seriously injure the government in the short space of four years.

First Inaugural Address

We are not enemies, but friends. We must not be enemies. Though passion may have strained, it must not break our bonds of affection. The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriot grave to every living heart and hearth-stone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union when again touched, as surely they will be, by the better angels of our nature.

Ibid.

I think the necessity of being *ready* increases. — Look to it.

Letter (this is the whole message) to Governor Andrew G. Curtin of Pennsylvania [*April 8, 1861*]

Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed. Labor is the superior of capital, and deserves much the higher consideration. Capital has its rights, which are as worthy of protection as any other rights.

First Annual Message to Congress [*December 3, 1861*]

It is difficult to make a man miserable while he feels he is worthy of himself and claims kindred to the great God who made him.

Address on Colonization to a Negro Deputation at Washington [*August 14, 1862*]

My paramount object in this struggle is to save the Union, and is not either to save or to destroy slavery. If I could save the Union without freeing any slave, I would do it; and if I could do it by freeing all the slaves, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing some and leaving others alone, I would also do that.

Letter to Horace Greeley [*August 22, 1862*]

I shall try to correct errors when shown to be errors, and I shall adopt new views so fast as they shall appear

to be true views. . . . and I intend no modification of my oft-expressed personal wish that all men everywhere could be free.

Letter to Horace Greeley
[August 22, 1862]

The President takes the result of the New York elections philosophically, and will, doubtless, profit by the lesson. When Colonel Forney inquired of him how he felt about New York, he replied: "Somewhat like the boy in Kentucky, who stubbed his toe while running to see his sweetheart. The boy said he was too big to cry, and far too badly hurt to laugh." [1]

Frank Leslie's Illustrated Weekly
[November 22, 1862]

A nation may be said to consist of its territory, its people, and its laws. The territory is the only part which is of certain durability.

Second Annual Message to Congress
[December 1, 1862]

If there ever could be a proper time for mere catch arguments, that time surely is not now. In times like the present, men should utter nothing for which they would not willingly be responsible through time and in eternity.

Ibid.

Fellow-citizens, we cannot escape history. We of this Congress and this administration will be remembered in spite of ourselves. No personal significance or insignificance can spare one or another of us. The fiery trial through which we pass will light us down, in honor or dishonor, to the last generation. We say we are for the Union. The world will not forget that we say this. We know how to save the Union. The world knows we do know how to save it. We — even we here — hold the power and bear the responsibility. In giving freedom to the slave, we assure freedom to the free — honorable alike in what we give and what we preserve. We shall nobly save or meanly lose the last, best hope of earth. Other means may succeed; this could not fail. The way is plain, peaceful, generous, just — a way which, if followed, the world will forever applaud, and God must forever bless.

Second Annual Message to Congress

Beware of rashness, but with energy and sleepless vigilance go forward and give us victories.

Letter to Major-General Joseph Hooker [January 26, 1863]

The Father of Waters [1] again goes unvexed to the sea.

Letter to James C. Conkling
[August 26, 1863]

Among freemen there can be no successful appeal from the ballot to the bullet, and . . . they who take such appeal are sure to lose their case and pay the cost.

Ibid.

I have endured a great deal of ridicule without much malice; and have received a great deal of kindness, not quite free from ridicule. I am used to it.

Letter to James H. Hackett
[November 2, 1863]

Fourscore and seven years ago our fathers brought forth on this continent a new nation, conceived in liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.

Now we are engaged in a great civil war, testing whether that nation, or any nation so conceived and so dedicated, can long endure. We are met on a great battlefield of that war. We have come to dedicate a portion of that field as a final resting-place for those who here gave their lives that that nation might live. It is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this.

But, in a larger sense, we cannot

[1] The election referred to resulted in a victory for Horatio Seymour, Democratic candidate for governor of New York. Moreover, throughout the North the Democrats picked up a number of congressional seats and won a number of state elections.

Adlai E. Stevenson, Democratic candidate for the presidency in 1952, quoted this remark of Lincoln's in a television speech after losing the election.

[1] See Stephen Vincent Benét, page 979b.

dedicate — we cannot consecrate — we cannot hallow — this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it far above our poor power to add or detract. The world will little note nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us, the living, rather to be dedicated here to the unfinished work which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us — that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain; that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.[1]

Address at Gettysburg
[*November 19, 1863*]

I claim not to have controlled events, but confess plainly that events have controlled me.

Letter to A. G. Hodges
[*April 4, 1864*]

The world has never had a good definition of the word liberty, and the American people, just now, are much in want of one.

Address, Sanitary Fair, Baltimore
[*April 18, 1864*]

It is no fault in others that the Methodist Church sends more soldiers to the field, more nurses to the hospital, and more prayers to heaven than any. God bless the Methodist Church. Bless all the churches, and blessed be God, who, in this our great trial, giveth us the churches.

To a Methodist Delegation
[*May 14, 1864*]

I do not allow myself to suppose that either the convention or the League have concluded to decide that I am either the greatest or best man in America, but rather they have concluded that it is not best to swap horses while crossing the river, and have further concluded that I am not so poor a horse that they might not make a botch of it in trying to swap.

Reply to the National Union League [*June 9, 1864*]

Truth is generally the best vindication against slander.

Letter to Secretary Stanton, refusing to dismiss Postmaster-General Montgomery Blair
[*July 18, 1864*]

It has long been a grave question whether any government, not too strong for the liberties of its people, can be strong enough to maintain its existence in great emergencies.

Response to a Serenade
[*November 10, 1864*]

Human nature will not change. In any future great national trial, compared with the men of this, we shall have as weak and as strong, as silly and as wise, as bad and as good.

Ibid.

DEAR MADAM: I have been shown in the files of the War Department a statement of the Adjutant-General of Massachusetts that you are the mother of five sons who have died gloriously on the field of battle. I feel how weak and fruitless must be any words of mine which should attempt to beguile you from the grief of a loss so overwhelming. But I cannot refrain from tendering to you the consolation that may be found in the thanks of the Republic they died to save. I pray that our heavenly Father may assuage the anguish of your bereavement, and leave you only the cherished memory of the loved and lost, and the solemn pride that must be yours to have laid so costly a sacrifice upon the altar of freedom.

Letter to Mrs. Bixby, whose five sons were reported killed in battle[1] [*November 21, 1864*]

[1] See Webster, page 443b, Garrison, page 517b, and Theodore Parker, page 560a.

[1] In reality, only two of Mrs. Bixby's sons had died in action, but Lincoln was unaware of this when he wrote the letter.

It may seem strange that any men should dare to ask a just God's assistance in wringing their bread from the sweat of other men's faces; but let us judge not, that we be not judged.

Second Inaugural Address
[*March 4, 1865*]

The Almighty has His own purposes.

Ibid.

Fondly do we hope — fervently do we pray — that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth piled by the bondsman's two hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years ago, so still it must be said, "The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether."

Ibid.

With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right,[1] let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have borne the battle, and for his widow, and his orphan — to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and lasting peace among ourselves, and with all nations.

Ibid.

Men are not flattered by being shown that there has been a difference of purpose between the Almighty and them. To deny it, however, in this case, is to deny that there is a God governing the world. It is a truth which I thought needed to be told, and, as whatever of humiliation there is in it falls most directly on myself, I thought others might afford for me to tell it.

Letter to Thurlow Weed
[*March 15, 1865*]

I have always thought that all men should be free; but if any should be slaves, it should be first those who desire it for themselves, and secondly those who desire it for others. Whenever I hear any one arguing for slavery, I feel a strong impulse to see it tried on him personally.[1]

Address to an Indiana Regiment
[*March 17, 1865*]

Important principles may and must be inflexible.

Last public address, Washington
[*April 11, 1865*]

If you once forfeit the confidence of your fellow citizens, you can never regain their respect and esteem. It is true that you may fool all the people some of the time; you can even fool some of the people all the time; but you can't fool all of the people all the time.

To a caller at the White House. In Alexander K. McClure: *Lincoln's Yarns and Stories* [*1904*], *Page 124*

One night he dreamed that he was in a crowd, when someone recognized him as the President, and exclaimed in surprise, "He is a very common-looking man." Whereupon he answered, "Friend, the Lord prefers common-looking people. That is the reason he makes so many of them."

James Morgan: *Our Presidents* [*1924*], *Chap. 6*

If I were to try to read, much less answer, all the attacks made on me, this shop might as well be closed for any other business. I do the very best I know how — the very best I can; and I mean to keep doing so until the end. If the end brings me out all right, what is said against me won't amount to anything. If the end brings me out wrong, ten angels swearing I was right would make no difference.

Conversation at the White House, reported by Francis B. Carpenter: *Six Months at the White House with Abraham Lincoln* [*1866*]

If you call a tail a leg, how many legs has a dog? Five? No, calling a tail a leg don't *make* it a leg.

Traditionally attributed to Lincoln

[1] See John Quincy Adams, page 398b.

[1] See *Fragment*, page 537b.

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES (BARON HOUGHTON)
[1809–1885]

I wandered by the brookside,
I wandered by the mill;
I could not hear the brook flow,
The noisy wheel was still.
The Brookside. Stanza 1

The beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard.
Ibid.

The hills of manhood wear a noble face
When seen from far;
The mist of light from which they take their grace
Hides what they are.
Carpe Diem

Mohammed's truth lay in a holy Book,
Christ's in a sacred Life.
Mohammedanism

A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see;
Then smoothed her work, and folded it right,
And said, "Dear work, good-night, good-night."
Good-Night and Good-Morning. Stanza 1

They who have steeped their souls in prayer
Can every anguish calmly bear.
The Sayings of Rabia. IV

Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are you roving?
Over the sea.
Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are you loving?
All that love me!
A Child's Song

The sense of humour is the just balance of all the faculties of man, the best security against the pride of knowledge and the conceits of the imagination, the strongest inducement to submit with a wise and pious patience to the vicissitudes of human existence.
Memoir of Thomas Hood

EDGAR ALLAN POE
[1809–1849]

O, human love! thou spirit given,
On Earth, of all we hope in Heaven!
Which fall'st into the soul like rain
Upon the Siroc-wither'd plain.
Tamerlane [*1827*]

All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream.
A Dream Within a Dream [*1827*]

Sound loves to revel in a summer night.
Al Aaraaf [*1829*]. *Part II*

It is with literature as with law or empire — an established name is an estate in tenure, or a throne in possession.
Poems [*1831*]. *Preface, Letter to Mr. B——*

Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nicean barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.
To Helen [*1831*]. *Stanza 1*

On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece,
And the grandeur that was Rome.
Ibid. Stanza 2

In Heaven a spirit doth dwell
"Whose heart-strings are a lute";[1]
None sing so wildly well
As the angel Israfel.
Israfel [*1831*]. *Stanza 1*

If I could dwell
Where Israfel
Hath dwelt, and he where I,
He might not sing so wildly well
A mortal melody,
While a bolder note than this might swell
From my lyre within the sky.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Whose wreathed friezes intertwine
The viol, the violet, and the vine.
The City in the Sea [*1831*]. *Stanza 2*

[1] And the angel Israfel, whose heart-strings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God's creatures. — *The Koran*

While from a proud tower in the town
Death looks gigantically down.
The City in the Sea. Stanza 3

Ah, broken is the golden bowl! [1] — the spirit flown forever!
Let the bell toll! — a saintly soul floats on the Stygian river;
And, Guy De Vere, hast *thou* no tear? — weep now or never more!
Lenore [*1831*]. *Stanza 1*

A dirge for her the doubly dead in that she died so young.
Ibid.

Vastness! and Age! and Memories of Eld!
Silence! and Desolation! and dim Night!
The Coliseum [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

Thou wast that all to me, love,
For which my soul did pine —
A green isle in the sea, love,
A fountain and a shrine,
All wreathed with fairy fruits and flowers,
And all the flowers were mine.
To One in Paradise [*1834*]. *Stanza 1*

And all my days are trances,
And all my nightly dreams
Are where thy grey eye glances,
And where thy footstep gleams —
In what ethereal dances,
By what eternal streams.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Those who dream by day are cognizant of many things which escape those who dream only by night.
Eleonora [*1841*]

There are chords in the hearts of the most reckless which can not be touched without emotion. Even with the utterly lost, to whom life and death are equally jests, there are matters of which no jest can be made.
The Masque of the Red Death [*1842*]

And much of Madness, and more of Sin,
And Horror the soul of the plot.
The Conqueror Worm [*1843*]. *Stanza 3*

While the angels, all pallid and wan,
Uprising, unveiling, affirm
That the play is the tragedy, "Man,"
And its hero, the Conqueror Worm.
The Conqueror Worm. Stanza 5

There is something in the unselfish and self-sacrificing love of a brute, which goes directly to the heart of him who has had frequent occasion to test the paltry friendship and gossamer fidelity of mere Man.
The Black Cat [*1843*]

Perverseness is one of the primitive impulses of the human heart.
Ibid.

The boundaries which divide Life from Death are at best shadowy and vague. Who shall say where the one ends, and where the other begins?
The Premature Burial [*1844*]

With me poetry has been not a purpose, but a passion; and the passions should be held in reverence: they must not — they cannot at will be excited, with an eye to the paltry compensations, or the more paltry commendations, of mankind.
The Raven and Other Poems [*1845*]. *Preface*

Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten lore —
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a tapping,
As of some one gently rapping, rapping at my chamber door.
The Raven [*1845*]. *Stanza 1*

Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the bleak December;
And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost upon the floor.
Eagerly I wished the morrow; — vainly I had sought to borrow
From my books surcease of sorrow — sorrow for the lost Lenore —
For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name Lenore —
Nameless *here* for evermore.
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] See *Ecclesiastes, XII, 6,* on page 1043b.

And the silken sad uncertain rustling of each purple curtain
Thrilled me — filled me with fantastic terrors never felt before.
The Raven. Stanza 3

Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there, wondering, fearing,
Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to dream before.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber door —
Perched, and sat, and nothing more.
Ibid. Stanza 7

"Ghastly grim and ancient Raven wandering from the Nightly shore —
Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's Plutonian shore!"
Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."
Ibid. Stanza 8

Whom unmerciful Disaster
Followed fast and followed faster.
Ibid. Stanza 11

"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil! — prophet still, if bird or devil!
By that Heaven that bends above us — by that God we both adore —
Tell this soul with sorrow laden."
Ibid. Stanza 16

"Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form from off my door!"
Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."
Ibid. Stanza 17

And the Raven, never flitting, still is sitting, *still* is sitting
On the pallid bust of Pallas just above my chamber door;
And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon's that is dreaming,
And the lamp-light o'er him streaming throws his shadow on the floor;
And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating on the floor
Shall be lifted — nevermore!
Ibid. Stanza 18

The Imp of the Perverse.
Title of Story [*1845*]

The object Truth, or the satisfaction of the intellect, and the object Passion, or the excitement of the heart, are, although attainable, to a certain extent, in poetry, far more readily attainable in prose.
The Philosophy of Composition [*1846*]

The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crispèd and sere —
The leaves they were withering and sere;
It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year.
Ulalume [*1847*]. *Stanza 1*

It was down by the dank tarn of Auber,
In the ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir.
Ibid.

Here once, through an alley Titanic,
Of cypress, I roamed with my soul —
Of cypress, with Psyche, my soul.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And now, as the night was senescent
And star-dials pointed to morn —
As the star-dials hinted of morn —
At the end of our path a liquescent
And nebulous lustre was born.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Thus I pacified Psyche and kissed her,
And tempted her out of her gloom.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Can it be fancied that Deity ever vindictively
Made in his image a mannikin merely to madden it? [1]
The Rationale of Verse [*1848*]

A Quixotic sense of the honorable — of the chivalrous.
Letter to Mrs. Whitman [*October 18, 1848*]

And o'er his heart a shadow
Fell as he found
No spot of ground
That looked like Eldorado.
Eldorado [*1849*]

And the fever called "Living"
Is conquered at last.
For Annie [*1849*]

[1] What! out of senseless Nothing to provoke
A conscious Something to resent the yoke.
FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám* [1859–1879], *St. 78*

And this maiden she lived with no other thought
Than to love and be loved by me.
Annabel Lee [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

She was a child and *I* was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea,
But we loved with a love that was more than love —
I and my Annabel Lee —
With a love that the wingèd seraphs of Heaven
Coveted her and me.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And neither the angels in Heaven above
Nor the demons down under the sea,
Can ever dissever my soul from the soul
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee.
Ibid. Stanza 5

In her sepulchre there by the sea —
In her tomb by the side of the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Keeping time, time, time,
In a sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells
From the bells, bells, bells, bells,
Bells, bells, bells.
The Bells [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

Hear the loud alarum bells —
Brazen bells!
What a tale of terror, now, their turbulency tells!
Ibid. Stanza 3

I would define, in brief, the Poetry of words as the Rhythmical Creation of Beauty. Its sole arbiter is Taste.
The Poetic Principle [*1850*]

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON
[1809–1892]

Dowered with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,
The love of love.
The Poet [*1830*]. *Stanza 1*

For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.
Recollections of the Arabian Nights [*1830*]. *Stanza 2*

She said, "I am aweary, aweary,
I would that I were dead!"
Mariana [*1830*]. *Refrain*

A still small voice spake unto me,
"Thou art so full of misery,
Were it not better not to be?"
The Two Voices [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

This truth within thy mind rehearse,
That in a boundless universe
Is boundless better, boundless worse.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Tho' thou wert scattered to the wind,
Yet is there plenty of the kind.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 11

I know that age to age succeeds,
Blowing a noise of tongues and deeds,
A dust of systems and of creeds.
Ibid. Stanza 69

Like glimpses of forgotten dreams.
Ibid. Stanza 127

No life that breathes with human breath
Has ever truly longed for death.
Ibid. Stanza 132

In after-dinner talk,
Across the walnuts and the wine.
The Miller's Daughter [*1833*]. *Stanza 4*

O mother Ida, many-fountained Ida,
Dear mother Ida, hearken ere I die.
Oenone [*1833*]. *Line 22*

Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.
Ibid. Line 142

I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.
The Palace of Art [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

At me you smiled, but unbeguiled
I saw the snare, and I retired:
The daughter of a hundred Earls,
You are not one to be desired.
Lady Clara Vere de Vere [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

A simple maiden in her flower
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.
Ibid. Stanza 2

[1] See Fitzgerald, page 532b.

The lion on your old stone gates
Is not more cold to you than I.
Lady Clara Vere de Vere. Stanza 3

Her manners had not that repose
Which stamps the caste of Vere de Vere.
Ibid. Stanza 5

From yon blue heavens above us bent,
The gardener Adam and his wife
Smile at the claims of long descent.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.
Ibid.

If time be heavy on your hands,
Are there no beggars at your gate,
Nor any poor about your lands?
Oh! teach the orphan-boy to read,
Or teach the orphan-girl to sew.
Ibid. Stanza 9

You must wake and call me early, call me early, mother dear;
Tomorrow 'ill be the happiest time of all the glad New Year, —
Of all the glad New Year, mother, the maddest, merriest day;
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother, I'm to be Queen o' the May.
The May Queen [*1833*]. *Stanza 1*

There is sweet music here that softer falls
Than petals from blown roses on the grass.
The Lotos-Eaters [*1833*]. *Choric Song, Stanza 1*

Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes;
Music that brings sweet sleep down from the blissful skies.
Ibid.

Ah, why
Should life all labour be?
Ibid. Stanza 4

Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and become
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past.
Ibid.

Give us long rest or death, dark death or dreamful ease.
The Lotos-Eaters. Choric Song. Stanza 4

A daughter of the gods, divinely tall,
And most divinely fair.
A Dream of Fair Women [*1833*]. *Stanza 22*

God gives us love. Something to love
He lends us; but when love is grown
To ripeness, that on which it throve
Falls off, and love is left alone.
To J. S. [*1833*]. *Stanza 4*

Sleep sweetly, tender heart, in peace;
Sleep, holy spirit, blessed soul,
While the stars burn, the moons increase,
And the great ages onward roll.
Ibid. Stanza 18

Willows whiten, aspens quiver,
Little breezes dusk and shiver.
The Lady of Shalott [*1833*]. *Part I, Stanza 1*

But who hath seen her wave her hand?
Or at the casement seen her stand?
Or is she known in all the land,
The Lady of Shalott?
Ibid. Stanza 3

All in the blue unclouded weather.
Ibid. Part III, Stanza 3

"Tirra lirra," by the river
Sang Sir Lancelot.
Ibid. Stanza 4

She left the web, she left the loom,
She made three paces thro' the room,
She saw the water-lily bloom,
She saw the helmet and the plume,
She looked down to Camelot.
Ibid. Stanza 5

But Lancelot mused a little space;
He said, "She has a lovely face;
God in his mercy lend her grace,
The Lady of Shalott."
Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 6

The old order changeth, yielding place to new;
And God fulfills himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.
Morte d'Arthur [*1842*]. *Line 408*

More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.
Morte d'Arthur. Line 415

More black than ashbuds in the front of March.
The Gardener's Daughter [*1842*]

The long mechanic pacings to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end.
Love and Duty [*1842*]

Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land?
The Golden Year [*1842*]. *Line 47*

Thro' all the circle of the golden year.
Ibid. Line 50

It little profits that an idle king,
By this still hearth, among these barren crags,
Match'd with an aged wife, I mete and dole
Unequal laws unto a savage race.
Ulysses [*1842*]. *Line 1*

Much have I seen and known; cities of men
And manners, climates, councils, governments,
Myself not least, but honour'd of them all;
And drunk delight of battle with my peers,
Far on the ringing plains of windy Troy.
Ibid. Line 13

How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnished, not to shine in use,
As tho' to breathe were life!
Ibid. Line 22

This gray spirit yearning in desire
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,
Beyond the utmost bound of human thought.
Ibid. Line 30

This is my son, mine own Telemachus.
Ibid. Line 33

The deep
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,
'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.
Ulysses. Line 55

It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,
And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.
Ibid. Line 63

To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.[1]
Ibid. Line 70

Comrades, leave me here a little, while as yet 'tis early morn:
Leave me here, and when you want me, sound upon your bugle horn.
Locksley Hall [*1842*]. *Line 1*

In the spring a livelier iris changes on the burnished dove;
In the spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to thoughts of love.
Ibid. Line 19

He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his horse.
Ibid. Line 49

The many-winter'd crow that leads the clanging rookery home.
Ibid. Line 68

Like a dog, he hunts in dreams.
Ibid. Line 79

With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a daughter's heart.
Ibid. Line 94

But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that Honour feels.
Ibid. Line 105

For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that would be;
Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies of magic sails,
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down with costly bales;
Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rain'd a ghastly dew

[1] Inscribed on the memorial cross erected to the memory of Captain Robert Falcon Scott and his men at Hut Point in the Antarctic.

From the nations' airy navies grappling in the central blue.
Locksley Hall. Line 119

Till the war drum throbbed no longer and the battle flags were furled
In the Parliament of Man, the Federation of the world.
Ibid. Line 127

Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose runs,
And the thoughts of men are widened with the process of the suns.
Ibid. Line 137

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers.
Ibid. Line 141

Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions, match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto wine.
Ibid. Line 151

I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my dusky race.
Ibid. Line 168

I the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.
Ibid. Line 178

Let the great world spin forever down the ringing grooves of change.
Ibid. Line 182

Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.
Ibid. Line 184

And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old.
The Day-Dream [*1842*]. *The Departure, Stanza 1*

And o'er the hills, and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she followed him.
Ibid. Stanza 4

My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.
Sir Galahad [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

Others' follies teach us not,
Nor much their wisdom teaches;
And most, of sterling worth, is what
Our own experience preaches.
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue [*1842*]. *Stanza 22*

And wheresoe'r thou move, good luck
Shall fling her old shoe after.
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue. Stanza 27

As she fled fast through sun and shade
The happy winds upon her played,
Blowing the ringlet from the braid.
Sir Launcelot and Queen Guinevere [*1842*]. *Stanza 5*

Cophetua sware a royal oath;
"This beggar maid shall be my queen!" [1]
The Beggar Maid [*1842*]. *Stanza 2*

For now the poet can not die,
Nor leave his music as of old,
But round him ere he scarce be cold
Begins the scandal and the cry.
To ——, after Reading a Life and Letters [*1842*]. *Stanza 4*

He gave the people of his best:
His worst he kept, his best he gave.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me.
Break, Break, Break [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

O well for the fisherman's boy,
That he shouts with his sister at play!
O well for the sailor lad,
That he sings in his boat on the bay!
Ibid. Stanza 2

And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill;
But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!
Ibid. Stanza 3

But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Veneer'd with sanctimonious theory.
The Princess [*1847*]. *Prologue, Line 117*

With prudes for proctors, dowagers for deans,

[1] See *Ballads*, page 1011b.

And sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.

The Princess. Prologue, Line 141

A rosebud set with little willful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make her, she.

Ibid. Line 153

A little street half garden and half house.

Ibid. Part I, Line 211

When we fall out with those we love
And kiss again with tears!

Ibid. Part II, Song

And quoted odes, and jewels five-words-long
That on the stretched forefinger of all Time
Sparkle forever.

Ibid. Line 355

Sweet and low, sweet and low,
Wind of the western sea,
Low, low, breathe and blow,
Wind of the western sea!
Over the rolling waters go,
Come from the dying moon, and blow,
Blow him again to me;
While my little one, while my pretty one, sleeps.

Ibid. Part III, Song

The splendour falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story.
The long light shakes across the lakes,
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

Ibid. Part IV, Song, Stanza 1

The horns of Elfland faintly blowing.

Ibid. Stanza 2

O Love, they die in yon rich sky,
They faint on hill or field or river:
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow forever and forever.

Ibid. Stanza 3

There sinks the nebulous star we call the sun.

Ibid. Line 1

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,
Tears from the depth of some divine despair
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,
In looking on the happy autumn-fields,
And thinking of the days that are no more.

The Princess. Part IV, Song, Stanza 1

Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feign'd
On lips that are for others; deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret;
O Death in Life, the days that are no more.

Ibid. Stanza 4

O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying South,
Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded eaves,
And tell her, tell her, what I tell to thee.

Ibid. Song, Stanza 1

Man is the hunter; woman is his game.

Ibid. Part V, Line 147

Man for the field and woman for the hearth:
Man for the sword and for the needle she:
Man with the head and woman with the heart:
Man to command and woman to obey;
All else confusion.

Ibid. Line 427

Home they brought her warrior dead.
She nor swoon'd, nor utter'd cry:
All her maidens, watching, said,
"She must weep or she will die."

Ibid. Part VI, Song, Stanza 1

The woman is so hard
Upon the woman.

Ibid. Line 205

Ask me no more: thy fate and mine are seal'd:
I strove against the stream and all in vain:
Let the great river take me to the main:
No more, dear love, for at a touch I yield;
Ask me no more.

Ibid. Part VII, Song, Stanza 3

Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the white;
Nor waves the cypress in the palace walk;
Nor winks the gold fin in the porphyry font:
The fire-fly wakens: waken thou with me.
The Princess. Part VII, Song, Stanza 1

Now lies the Earth all Danaë to the stars,
And all thy heart lies open unto me.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;
Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees.
Ibid. Line 203

Happy he
With such a mother! faith in woman-kind
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things high
Comes easy to him; and tho' he trip and fall,
He shall not blind his soul with clay.
Ibid. Line 308

Some sense of duty, something of a faith,
Some reverence for the laws ourselves have made,
Some patient force to change them when we will,
Some civic manhood firm against the crowd.
Ibid. Conclusion, Line 54

Strong Son of God, immortal Love,
Whom we, that have not seen thy face,
By faith, and faith alone, embrace,
Believing where we cannot prove.
In Memoriam [1850]. Prologue, Stanza 1

Our little systems have their day.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Let knowledge grow from more to more,
But more of reverence in us dwell;
That mind and soul, according well,
May make one music as before.
In Memoriam. Prologue, Stanza 7

I held it truth, with him who sings
To one clear harp in divers tones,
That men may rise on stepping-stones
Of their dead selves to higher things.
Ibid. Part I, Stanza 1

I sometimes hold it half a sin
To put in words the grief I feel;
For words, like Nature, half reveal
And half conceal the Soul within.
Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

But, for the unquiet heart and brain
A use in measured language lies;
The sad mechanic exercise,
Like dull narcotics numbing pain.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.
Ibid. Part VI, Stanza 2

And topples round the dreary west
A looming bastion fringed with fire.
Ibid. Part XV, Stanza 5

And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.[1]
Ibid. Part XVIII, Stanza 1

I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.[2]
Ibid. Part XXI, Stanza 6

The shadow cloaked from head to foot.
Ibid. Part XXIII, Stanza 1

Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And Thought leapt out to wed with Thought
Ere Thought could wed itself with Speech.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And round us all the thicket rang
To many a flute of Arcady.
Ibid. Stanza 6

'Tis better to have loved and lost
Than never to have loved at all.[3]
Ibid. Part XXVII, Stanza 4

[1] See Shakespeare, page 179a, and Fitzgerald, page 531b.

[2] Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt
Der in den Zweigen wohnet.
GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship* [1786–1830], *Book II, Chap. 11*

[3] Say what you will, 'tis better to be left

Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.
In Memoriam. Part XXXII, Stanza 1

Thrice blest whose lives are faithful prayers,
Whose loves in higher love endure;
What souls possess themselves so pure,
Or is there blessedness like theirs?
Ibid. Stanza 4

Whose faith has centre everywhere,
Nor cares to fix itself to form.
Ibid. Part XXXIII, Stanza 1

How fares it with the happy dead?
Ibid. Part XLIV, Stanza 1

Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away.
Ibid. Part XLVIII, Stanza 4

Be near me when my light is low.
Ibid. Part L, Stanza 1

And Time, a maniac scattering dust,
And Life, a Fury slinging flame.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Do we indeed desire the dead
Should still be near us at our side?
Ibid. Part LI, Stanza 1

Hold thou the good; define it well;
For fear divine Philosophy
Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procuress to the Lords of Hell.
Ibid. Part LIII, Stanza 4

Oh yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill.
Ibid. Part LIV, Stanza 1

But what am I?
An infant crying in the night:
An infant crying for the light:
And with no language but a cry.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 5

So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.
In Memoriam. Part LV, Stanza 2

The great world's altar-stairs,
That slope through darkness up to God.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And faintly trust the larger hope.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Nature, red in tooth and claw.
Ibid. Part LVI, Stanza 4

Who battled for the True, the Just.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The sweetest soul
That ever look'd with human eyes.
Ibid. Part LVII, Stanza 3

Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,
And grasps the skirts of happy chance,
And breasts the blows of circumstance.
Ibid. Part LXIV, Stanza 2

And lives to clutch the golden keys,
To mould a mighty state's decrees,
And shape the whisper of the throne.
Ibid. Stanza 3

So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be.[1]
Ibid. Part LXXIII, Stanza 1

O last regret, regret can die!
Ibid. Part LXXVIII, Stanza 5

The little speedwell's darling blue.
Ibid. Part LXXXIII, Stanza 2

God's finger touch'd him, and he slept.
Ibid. Part LXXXV, Stanza 5

There lives more faith in honest doubt,[2]
Believe me, than in half the creeds.
Ibid. Part XCVI, Stanza 3

He seems so near, and yet so far.
Ibid. Part XCVII, Stanza 6

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky!
Ibid. Part CVI, Stanza 1

Ring out the old, ring in the new,
Ring, happy bells, across the snow!
Ibid. Stanza 2

---

than never to have been loved. — CONGREVE: *The Way of the World* [1700], *Act II, Sc. 6*

Better to love amiss than nothing to have *loved*. — CRABBE: *Tales* [1812], *XIV, The Struggles of Conscience*

What voice did on my spirit fall,
Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost?
'Tis better to have fought and lost
Than never to have fought at all.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH [1819–1861]: *Peschiera*

[1] See Pliny, page 49b.

[1] How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.
WHITTIER [1807–1892]: *My Triumph, St. 7*

[2] Who never doubted never half believed.
Where doubt there truth is — 'tis her shadow.
P. J. BAILEY [1816–1902]: *Festus: A Country Town*

Ring in the nobler modes of life
With sweeter manners, purer laws.
In Memoriam. Part CVI, Stanza 4

Ring out old shapes of foul disease,
Ring out the narrowing lust of gold;
Ring out the thousand wars of old,
Ring in the thousand years of peace!
Ibid. Stanza 7

Ring in the valiant man and free,
The larger heart, the kindlier hand!
Ring out the darkness of the land,
Ring in the Christ that is to be!
Ibid. Stanza 8

The blind hysterics of the Celt.
Ibid. Part CIX, Stanza 4

And thus he bore without abuse
The grand old name of gentleman,
Defamed by every charlatan,
And soiled with all ignoble use.
Ibid. Part CXI, Stanza 6

Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower.
Ibid. Conclusion, Stanza 10

One God, one law, one element,
And one far-off divine event,
To which the whole creation moves.
Ibid. Stanza 36

He clasps the crag with crooked hands;
Close to the sun in lonely lands,
Ring'd with the azure world he stands.

The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls;
He watches from his mountain walls,
And like a thunderbolt he falls.
The Eagle [*1851*]

This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base.[1]
To the Queen [*1851*]. *Stanza 2*

Broad-based upon her people's will,
And compass'd by the inviolate sea.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.
Oh good gray head which all men knew!
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington [*1852*]. *Stanza 4*

[1] Wordsworth, Tennyson's predecessor as poet laureate.

O iron nerve to true occasion true,
O fall'n at length, that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew.
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington. Stanza 4

Not once or twice in our rough island story
The path of duty was the way to glory.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 8

We are not cotton-spinners all.
The Third of February, 1852. Stanza 8

Half a league, half a league,
Half a league onward,
All in the valley of death
Rode the six hundred.
The Charge of the Light Brigade [*1854*]. *Stanza 1*

Some one had blundered:
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volley'd and thunder'd. . . .
Into the jaws of death,
Into the mouth of hell
Rode the six hundred.
Ibid. Stanza 3

For men may come and men may go,
But I go on forever.
Song from The Brook [*1855*]. *Stanza 6*

Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null.
Maud [*1855*]. *Part I, II*

That jewelled mass of millinery,
That oiled and curled Assyrian Bull.
Ibid. VI, Stanza 6

One still strong man in a blatant land.
Ibid. X, Stanza 5

Gorgonized me from head to foot,
With a stony British stare.
Ibid. XIII, Stanza 2

Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown,

[1] See Thomas Gray, page 348a–348b.

Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone.
Maud. Part I, XXII, Stanza 1

All night have the roses heard
The flute, violin, bassoon;
All night has the casement jessamine stirr'd
To the dancers dancing in tune;
Till a silence fell with the waking bird,
And a hush with the setting moon.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls.
Ibid. Stanza 9

She is coming, my own, my sweet;
Were it ever so airy a tread,
My heart would hear her and beat,
Were it earth in an earthy bed;
My dust would hear her and beat,
Had I lain for a century dead;
Would start and tremble under her feet,
And blossom in purple and red.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Ah Christ, that it were possible
For one short hour to see
The souls we loved, that they might tell us
What and where they be.
Ibid. Part II, IV, Stanza 3

And after many a summer dies the swan.
Tithonus [*1860*]. *Line 4*

Here at the quiet limit of the world.
Ibid. Line 7

Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,
In that fierce light which beats upon a throne,
And blackens every blot.
Idylls of the King [*1859–1885*]. *Dedication, Line 24*

Man's word is God in man.
Ibid. The Coming of Arthur, Line 132

Large divine and comfortable words.[1]
Ibid. Line 267

Live pure, speak true, right wrong, follow the King —
Else, wherefore born?
Idylls of the King. Gareth and Lynette, Line 117

A damsel of high lineage, and a brow
May-blossom, and a cheek of apple-blossom,
Hawk-eyes; and lightly was her slender nose
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower.
Ibid. Line 574

Our hoard is little, but our hearts are great.
Ibid. The Marriage of Geraint, Line 352

For man is man and master of his fate.[1]
Ibid. Line 355

The useful trouble of the rain.
Ibid. Geraint and Enid, Line 770

The world will not believe a man repents;
And this wise world of ours is mainly right.
Ibid. Line 899

The whole wood-world is one full peal of praise.
Ibid. Balin and Balan, Line 444

Mere white truth in simple nakedness.
Ibid. Line 509

As love, if love be perfect, casts out fear,
So hate, if hate be perfect, casts out fear.
Ibid. Merlin and Vivien, Line 41

Faith and unfaith can ne'er be equal powers:
Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all.
Ibid. Line 384

It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all.
Ibid. Line 386

Blind and naked Ignorance
Delivers brawling judgments, unashamed,
On all things all day long.
Ibid. Line 662

For men at most differ as heaven and earth,

[1] Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all who truly turn to him. — *Book of Common Prayer, Holy Communion*

[1] See Sallust, page 35b.

But women, worst and best, as heaven and hell.
Idylls of the King. Merlin and Vivien, Line 812

Elaine the fair, Elaine the loveable,
Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat.
Ibid. Lancelot and Elaine. Line 1

But, friend, to me
He is all fault who hath no fault at all.
For who loves me must have a touch of earth.
Ibid. Line 131

In me there dwells
No greatness, save it be some far-off touch
Of greatness to know well I am not great.
Ibid. Line 447

The shackles of an old love straitened him,
His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true.
Ibid. Line 870

Sweet is true love tho' given in vain, in vain;
And sweet is death who puts an end to pain.
Ibid. Line 1000

He makes no friend who never made a foe.
Ibid. Line 1082

Figs out of thistles.
Ibid. The Last Tournament, Line 356

The greater man the greater courtesy.
Ibid. Line 628

The vow that binds too strictly snaps itself.
Ibid. Line 652

For courtesy wins woman all as well
As valor may.
Ibid. Line 702

For manners are not idle, but the fruit
Of loyal nature and of noble mind.
Ibid. Guinevere, Line 333

To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of golden deeds.
Ibid. Line 472

No more subtle master under heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a maid,
Not only to keep down the base in man,
But teach high thought, and amiable words
And courtliness, and the desire of fame,
And love of truth, and all that makes a man.
Idylls of the King. Guinevere, Line 475

To where beyond these voices there is peace.
Ibid. Line 692

I found Him in the shining of the stars,
I mark'd Him in the flowering of His fields,
But in His ways with men I find Him not.
Ibid. The Passing of Arthur, Line 9

For why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would?
Ibid. Line 13

Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful.
Ibid. Line 199

Cast all your cares on God; that anchor holds.
Enoch Arden [*1864*]

Insipid as the queen upon a card.
Aylmer's Field [*1864*]

Marriages are made in Heaven.[1]
Ibid.

He that wrongs his friend
Wrongs himself more, and ever bears about
A silent court of justice in his breast,
Himself the judge and jury, and himself
The prisoner at the bar, ever condemn'd.
Ibid.

The worst is yet to come.[2]
Ibid.

[1] Marriage is Destiny, made in heaven. — LYLY: *Mother Bombie* [1594]

If marriages
Are made in Heaven, they should be happier.
SOUTHERNE: *The Fatal Marriage* [1694]

See Heywood, page 91a.

[2] See Browning, page 572a, and Philander Johnson, page 830a.

That a lie which is half a truth is ever
the blackest of lies,
That a lie which is all a lie may be met
and fought with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a
harder matter to fight.
The Grandmother [*1864*].
Stanza 8

Doänt thou marry for munny, but goä
wheer munny is!
Northern Farmer: New Style
[*1869*]. *Stanza 5*

Speak to Him thou for He hears, and
Spirit with Spirit can meet —
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer
than hands and feet.
The Higher Pantheism [*1869*].
Stanza 6

Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my
hand,
Little flower — but *if* I could under-
stand
What you are, root and all, and all in
all,
I should know what God and man is.
Flower in the Crannied Wall
[*1869*]

At Flores in the Azores Sir Richard
Grenville lay,
And a pinnace, like a flutter'd bird,
came flying from far away;
"Spanish ships of war at sea! we have
sighted fifty-three!"
The Revenge [*1878*]. *Stanza 1*

Then sware Lord Thomas Howard:
"'Fore God I am no coward."
Ibid.

"I should count myself the coward if I
left them, my Lord Howard,
To these Inquisition dogs and the devil-
doms of Spain."
Ibid. Stanza 2

All the charm of all the Muses often
flowering in a lonely word.
To Virgil [*1882*]

Old men must die, or the world would
grow mouldy, would only breed
the past again.
Becket [*1884*]. *Prologue*

Cleave ever to the sunnier side of
doubt,
And cling to Faith beyond the forms
of Faith.
The Ancient Sage [*1885*]

The shell must break before the bird
can fly.
Ibid.

Slav, Teuton, Kelt, I count them all
My friends and brother souls,
With all the peoples, great and small,
That wheel between the poles.
The Charge of the Heavy
Brigade. Epilogue [*1885*]

The song that nerves a nation's heart
Is in itself a deed.
Ibid.

That man's the best Cosmopolite
Who loves his native country best.
Hands All Round [*1885*]

Love your enemy, bless your haters,
said the Greatest of the great;
Christian love among the Churches
looked the twin of heathen hate.
Locksley Hall Sixty Years
After [*1886*]. *Line 85*

Charm us, orator, till the lion look no
larger than the cat.
Ibid. Line 112

Authors — essayist, atheist, novelist,
realist, rhymester, play your part,
Paint the mortal shame of nature with
the living hues of art.
Ibid. Line 139

Not of the sunlight,
Not of the moonlight,
Not of the starlight!
O young Mariner,
Down to the haven,
Call your companions,
Launch your vessel
And crowd your canvas,
And, ere it vanishes
Over the margin,
After it, follow it,
Follow the Gleam.[1]
Merlin and the Gleam [*1889*].
Stanza 10

[1] The Gleam . . . signifies in my poem the higher poetic imagination. — *In* HALLAM TENNYSON: *Alfred, Lord Tennyson, A Memoir* [1897], *Vol. II, P. 366*

Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the bar,
When I put out to sea.
Crossing the Bar [*1889*]. *Stanza 1*

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the boundless deep
Turns again home.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have crossed the bar.
Ibid. Stanza 4

ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP
[1809–1894]

Our Country, — whether bounded by the St. John's and the Sabine, or however otherwise bounded[1] or described, and be the measurements more or less, — still our Country, to be cherished in all our hearts, to be defended by all our hands.
Toast at Faneuil Hall [*Fourth of July, 1845*]

A star for every State, and a State for every star.
Address on Boston Common [*1862*]

Slavery is but half abolished, emancipation is but half completed, while millions of freemen with votes in their hands are left without education. Justice to them, the welfare of the States in which they live, the safety of the whole Republic, the dignity of the elective franchise, — all alike demand that the still remaining bonds of ignorance shall be unloosed and broken, and the minds as well as the bodies of the emancipated go free.
Yorktown Oration [*1881*]

[1] The United States — bounded on the north by the Aurora Borealis, on the south by the precession of the equinoxes, on the east by the primeval chaos, and on the west by the Day of Judgment. — JOHN FISKE [1842–1901]: *Bounding the United States*

SAMUEL DODGE
[*Floruit* 1868]

You may go through this world, but 'twill be very slow
If you listen to all that is said as you go;
You'll be worried and fretted and kept in a stew,
For meddlesome tongues must have something to do,
For people will talk, you know.
People Will Talk. Stanza 1

PHINEAS TAYLOR BARNUM
[1810–1891]

There's a sucker born every minute.
Attributed

WILLIAM HENRY CHANNING
[1810–1884]

To live content with small means; to seek elegance rather than luxury, and refinement rather than fashion; to be worthy, not respectable, and wealthy, not rich; to study hard, think quietly, talk gently, act frankly; to listen to stars and birds, to babes and sages, with open heart; to bear all cheerfully, do all bravely, await occasions, hurry never. In a word, to let the spiritual, unbidden and unconscious, grow up through the common. This is to be my symphony.
My Symphony

DANIEL CLEMENT COLESWORTHY
[1810–1893]

A little word in kindness spoken,
A motion or a tear,

Has often healed the heart that's broken,
And made a friend sincere.
A Little Word. Stanza 1

Then deem it not an idle thing
A pleasant word to speak;
The face you wear — the thoughts you bring —
The heart may heal or break.
Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE
[1810–1888]

Last night, among his fellow roughs,
He jested, quaffed, and swore;
A drunken private of the Buffs,
Who never looked before.
Today, beneath the foeman's frown,
He stands in Elgin's place,
Ambassador from Britain's crown,
And type of all her race.
The Private of the Buffs. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH CLEGHORN GASKELL
[1810–1865]

A man is *so* in the way in the house.
Cranford [*1851–1853*]. *Chap. 1*

Correspondence, which bears much the same relation to personal intercourse that the books of dried plants I sometimes see ("Hortus Siccus," I think they call the thing) do to the living and fresh flowers in the lanes and meadows.
Ibid. Chap. 3

One gives people in grief their own way.
Ibid. Chap. 6

A little credulity helps one on through life very smoothly.
Ibid. Chap. 11

I'll not listen to reason. . . . Reason always means what some one else has got to say.
Ibid. Chap. 14

GENERAL PIERRE BOSQUET
[1810–1861]

It is magnificent, but it is not war.[1]
Said of the charge of the Light Brigade at the battle of Balaklava [*October 25, 1854*]

ALFRED DE MUSSET
[1810–1857]

How glorious it is — and also how painful — to be an exception.
Le Merle Blanc. I

Things they don't understand always cause a sensation among the English.
Ibid. VIII

Never were there so many sleepless nights as in the time of this man [Napoleon]. Never did one see so many anguished mothers gaze from the ramparts of the towns. Never was there such silence when one spoke of death. And yet there was never so much joy, life, warlike music, in all hearts. There was never such pure sunshine as that which dried all this blood. People said that God made it for this man; they called it Austerlitz weather. But he made it himself with his incessant gunfire, and the only clouds were on the morrow of his battles.
Confession d'un Enfant du Siècle [*1836*]. *Chap. 2*

POPE LEO XIII (GIACCHINO PECCI)
[1810–1903]

Every man has by nature the right to possess property as his own.
Encyclical Letter on the Condition of Labor [*May 15, 1891*]

It is impossible to reduce human society to one level.
Ibid.

It is one thing to have a right to the possession of money, and another to have a right to use money as one pleases.
Ibid.

[1] C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la guerre.

See Tennyson, page 553b.

When a society is perishing, the true advice to give to those who would restore it is to recall it to the principles from which it sprung.

Encyclical Letter on the Condition of Labor

Among the purposes of a society should be to try to arrange for a continuous supply of work at all times and seasons.

Ibid.

JAMES SLOANE GIBBONS
[1810–1892]

We are coming, Father Abraham, three hundred thousand more,
From Mississippi's winding stream and from New England's shore;
We leave our ploughs and workshops, our wives and children dear,
With hearts too full for utterance, with but a silent tear.

Three Hundred Thousand More.[1] *Stanza 1*

WILLIAM MILLER
[1810–1872]

Wee Willie Winkie rins through the toun,
Upstairs and dounstairs, in his nicht-goun,
Tirlin' at the window, cryin' at the lock,
"Are the weans in their bed? for it's nou ten o'clock."

Willie Winkie

MARGARET FULLER (OSSOLI)
[1810–1850]

I myself am more divine than any I see.

Letter to Emerson [*March 1, 1838*]

The golden-rod is one of the fairy, magical flowers; it grows not up to seek human love amid the light of day, but to mark to the discerning what wealth lies hid in the secret caves of earth.

Journal [*September, 1840*]

Beware of over-great pleasure in being popular or even beloved. As far as an amiable disposition and powers of entertainment make you so, it is happiness, but if there is one grain of plausibility, it is a poison.

Letter to her brother Arthur [*December 20, 1840*]

What I mean by the Muse is that unimpeded clearness of the intuitive powers, which a perfectly truthful adherence to every admonition of the higher instincts would bring to a finely organized human being. . . . Should these faculties have free play, I believe they will open new, deeper and purer sources of joyous inspiration than have yet refreshed the earth.

Woman in the Nineteenth Century [*1845*]

It does not follow because many books are written by persons born in America that there exists an American literature. Books which imitate or represent the thoughts and life of Europe do not constitute an American literature. Before such can exist, an original idea must animate this nation and fresh currents of life must call into life fresh thoughts along its shores.

In the New York Tribune [*1846*]

Truth is the nursing mother of genius. No man can be absolutely true to himself, eschewing cant, compromise, servile imitation, and complaisance, without becoming original for there is in every creature a fountain of life which, if not choked back by stones and other dead rubbish, will create a fresh atmosphere, and bring to life fresh beauty.

Ibid.

When an immortal poet was secure only of a few copyists to circulate his works, there were princes and nobles to patronize literature and the arts. Here is only the public, and the public must learn how to cherish the nobler and rarer plants, and to plant the aloe, able

[1] First printed in the *New York Evening Post*, July 16, 1862.

to wait a hundred years for its bloom, or its garden will contain, presently, nothing but potatoes and pot-herbs.

In the New York Tribune

This was one of the rye-bread days, all dull and damp without.

Diary. Quoted by THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON: *Life of Margaret Fuller Ossoli* [*1884*], *Chap. 7*

For precocity some great price is always demanded sooner or later in life.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius will live and thrive without training, but it does not the less reward the watering-pot and pruning-knife.

Ibid.

I accept the universe.[1]

Attributed

THEODORE PARKER
[1810–1860]

Truth never yet fell dead in the streets; it has such affinity with the soul of man, the seed however broadcast will catch somewhere and produce its hundredfold.

A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion [*1842*]

Truth stood on one side and Ease on the other; it has often been so.

Ibid.

Man never falls so low that he can see nothing higher than himself.

Essay, A Lesson for the Day

All men desire to be immortal.

A Sermon on the Immortal Life [*September 20, 1846*]

A democracy, — that is a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people; [2] of course, a government of the principles of eternal justice, the unchanging law of God; for shortness' sake I will call it the idea of Freedom.

The American Idea[1] [*1850*]

We look to Thee; Thy truth is still the Light
Which guides the nations, groping on their way,
Stumbling and falling in disastrous night,
Yet hoping ever for the perfect day.

The Way, the Truth, and the Life. Stanza 2

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS
[1810–1876]

Calm on the listening ear of night
Come Heaven's melodious strains,
Where wild Judea stretches far
Her silver-mantled plains.

Christmas Song [*1834*]

It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old,
From Angels bending near the earth
To touch their harps of gold;
"Peace on the earth, good will to men
From Heaven's all gracious King."
The world in solemn stillness lay
To hear the angels sing.

The Angels' Song [*1850*]

When Peace shall over all the earth
Its ancient splendors fling
And the whole world send back the song
Which now the angels sing.

Ibid.

GEORGE SHARSWOOD
[1810–1883]

It is not uncommon to hear the expression, "The law is a jealous mistress." It is true that this profession, like all others, demands of those who

[1] By God! she'd better. — CARLYLE'S *reported comment*

[2] See Daniel Webster, page 443b, William Lloyd Garrison, page 517b, and Lincoln, page 541a.

Parker used the same phrase in a speech delivered in Boston [May 31, 1854] and in a sermon in Music Hall, Boston [July 4, 1858]. WILLIAM H. HERNDON visited Boston and on his return to Springfield, Illinois, took with him some of Parker's sermons and addresses. In his *Abraham Lincoln, Vol. II, P. 65,* Herndon says that Lincoln marked with pencil the portion of the Music Hall address, "Democracy is direct self-government, over all the people, by all the people, for all the people."

[1] Speech at the New England Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston [May 29, 1850].

would succeed in it an earnest and entire devotion.[1]

Memoir of William Blackstone, Blackstone's Commentaries [*1860*]

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER
[1810–1889]

A babe in a house is a well-spring of pleasure.

Proverbial Philosophy [*1838–1842*]. *Of Education*

Analogy is milk for babes, but abstract truths are strong meat.

Ibid.

God, from a beautiful necessity, is Love.

Ibid. Of Immortality

Error is a hardy plant: it flourisheth in every soil.

Ibid. Of Truth in Things False

Wait, thou child of hope, for Time shall teach thee all things.

Ibid. Of Good in Things Evil

Clamorous pauperism feasteth
While honest Labor, pining, hideth his sharp ribs.

Ibid. Of Discretion

Well-timed silence hath more eloquence than speech.

Ibid.

It is well to lie fallow for a while.

Ibid. Of Recreation

A good book is the best of friends, the same today and for ever.

Ibid. Of Reading

Who can wrestle against Sleep? —
Yet is that giant very gentleness.

Ibid. Of Beauty

Nature's own Nobleman, friendly and frank,
Is a man with his heart in his hand!

Nature's Nobleman [*1844*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] I will not say with Lord Hale, that "The Law will admit of no rival," . . . but I will say that it is a jealous mistress, and requires a long and constant courtship. It is not to be won by trifling favors, but by lavish homage. — JOSEPH STORY: *The Value and Importance of Legal Studies* [1829]

See Emerson, page 505a.

Hope and be happy that all's for the best!

All's for the Best [*1844*]. *Stanza 3*

Never go gloomily, man with a mind!
Hope is a better companion than fear.

Cheer Up [*1844*]. *Stanza 1*

JOHN BRIGHT
[1811–1889]

And even if I were alone, if mine were a solitary voice, raised amid the din of arms and the clamours of a venal press, I should have the consolation I have tonight — and which I trust will be mine to the last moment of my existence — the priceless consolation that no word of mine has tended to the squandering of my country's treasure or the spilling of one single drop of my country's blood.[1]

Speech on the Crimean War, House of Commons [*December 22, 1854*]

The Angel of Death has been abroad throughout the land; you may almost hear the beating of his wings.

Speech, House of Commons [*February 23, 1855*]

Force is no remedy.

On the Irish Troubles [*1880*]

My opinion is that the Northern States will manage somehow to muddle through.

Said during the American Civil War. Quoted in JUSTIN MCCARTHY: *Reminiscences* [*1899*]

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER
[1811–1872]

Everything passes. Robust art alone is eternal. The bust outlasts the citadel.[2]

L'Art

[1] See Jefferson, page 375b.

[2] Tout passe. L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité;
Le buste
Survit à la cité.

HORACE GREELEY
[1811–1872]

A widow of doubtful age will marry almost any sort of a white man.

Letter to Dr. Rufus Wilmot Griswold

If, on a full and final review, my life and practice shall be found unworthy of my principles, let due infamy be heaped on my memory; but let none be thereby led to distrust the principles to which I proved recreant, nor yet the ability of some to adorn them by a suitable life and conversation. To unerring time be all this committed.

Statement [1846], quoted in JAMES PARTON: *Life of Horace Greeley [1855]*

The best business you can go into you will find on your father's farm or in his workshop. If you have no family or friends to aid you, and no prospect opened to you there, turn your face to the great West,[1] and there build up a home and fortune.

To Aspiring Young Men. Ibid. Page 414

The illusion that times that were are better than those that are, has probably pervaded all ages.

The American Conflict [1864–1866]

Wisdom is never dear, provided the article be genuine.

Address on Agriculture, Houston, Texas [May 23, 1871]

FRANCES SARGENT OSGOOD
[1811–1850]

Work — for some good, be it ever so slowly;
Cherish some flower, be it ever so lowly;
Labor! — all labor is noble and holy!
Let thy great deeds be thy prayer to thy God!

Laborare est Orare.[2] Stanza 6

[1] See J. B. L. Soule, page 585a.

[2] To labor is to pray. — Motto of BENEDICT [480–543], *founder of the Benedictine Order*

WENDELL PHILLIPS
[1811–1884]

Take the whole range of imaginative literature, and we are all wholesale borrowers. In every matter that relates to invention, to use, or beauty or form, we are borrowers.

Lecture, The Lost Arts [1838]

We live under a government of men — and morning newspapers.

Speech [January 28, 1852]

Revolutions are not made; they come. A revolution is as natural a growth as an oak. It comes out of the past. Its foundations are laid far back.

Ibid.

The best use of laws is to teach men to trample bad laws under their feet.

Speech [April 12, 1852]

What the Puritans gave the world was not thought, but action.

Speech [December 21, 1855]

One on God's side is a majority.

Speech [November 1, 1859]

Every man meets his Waterloo at last.

Ibid.

Truth is one forever absolute, but opinion is truth filtered through the moods, the blood, the disposition of the spectator.

Idols [October 4, 1859]

Difference of religion breeds more quarrels than difference of politics.

Speech [November 7, 1860]

Governments exist to protect the rights of minorities. The loved and the rich need no protection, — they have many friends and few enemies.

Speech [December 21, 1860]

Revolutions never go backward.[1]

Speech [February 17, 1861]

Some doubt the courage of the Negro. Go to Haiti and stand on those fifty thousand graves of the best sol-

[1] I know, and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backward. — WILLIAM HENRY SEWARD: *Speech at Rochester on the Irrepressible Conflict* [October, 1858]

diers France ever had, and ask them what they think of the Negro's sword.

Address on Toussaint L'Ouverture [*1861*]

Aristocracy is always cruel.

Ibid.

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE [1]
[1811–1896]

Eliza made her desperate retreat across the river just in the dusk of twilight. The grey mist of evening, rising slowly from the river, enveloped her as she disappeared up the bank, and the swollen current and floundering masses of ice presented a hopeless barrier between her and her pursuer.

Uncle Tom's Cabin [*1852*]. *Chap. 8*

I 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never made me.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I's wicked — I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow. I can't help it.

Ibid.

Whipping and abuse are like laudanum: you have to double the dose as the sensibilities decline.

Ibid.

It lies around us like a cloud,
A world we do not see;
Yet the sweet closing of an eye
May bring us there to be.

The Other World [*1867*]. *Stanza 1*

CHARLES SUMNER
[1811–1874]

There is the National flag. He must be cold, indeed, who can look upon its folds rippling in the breeze without pride of country. If in a foreign land, the flag is companionship, and country itself, with all its endearments.

Are We a Nation? [*November 19, 1867*]

White is for purity; red, for valor; blue for justice. And altogether, bunting, stripes, stars, and colors, blazing in the sky, make the flag of our country, to be cherished by all our hearts, to be upheld by all our hands.

Ibid.

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THACKERAY
[1811–1863]

Although I enter not,
Yet round about the spot
Ofttimes I hover;
And near the sacred gate,
With longing eyes I wait,
Expectant of her.

At the Church Gate [1]

The play is done; the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.
It is an irksome word and task;
And when he's laughed and said his say,
He shows, as he removes the mask,
A face that's anything but gay.

Doctor Birch and His Young Friends. Epilogue, The End of the Play, Stanza 1

Christmas is here:
Winds whistle shrill,
Icy and chill.
Little care we;
Little we fear
Weather without,
Sheltered about
The Mahogany Tree.

The Mahogany Tree. Stanza 1

Though more than half the world was his,
He [2] died without a rood his own;

[1] We have seen an American woman write a novel of which a million copies were sold in all languages, and which had one merit, of speaking to the universal heart, and was read with equal interest to three audiences, namely, in the parlor, in the kitchen, and in the nursery of every house. — EMERSON: *Society and Solitude* [1870], *Success*

[1] In *Pendennis* [1848–1850], *Vol. I, Chap. 31*, the third and fourth lines read:

Sometimes I hover,
And at the sacred gate.

[2] Napoleon Bonaparte; the ballad was written in Paris at the time of the second funeral of Napoleon [1840].

And borrow'd from his enemies
Six foot of ground to lie upon.
The Chronicle of the Drum. Part II

Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.[1]
Sorrows of Werther. Stanza 1

Charlotte was a married lady,
And a moral man was Werther,
And for all the wealth of Indies,
Would do nothing for to hurt her.
Ibid. Stanza 2

So he sighed and pined and ogled,
And his passion boiled and bubbled,
Till he blew his silly brains out
And no more was by it troubled.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Away from the world and its toils and cares,
I've a snug little kingdom up four pairs of stairs.
The Cane-Bottom'd Chair. Stanza 1

A man — I let the truth out —
Who's had almost every tooth out,
Cannot sing as once he sung,
When he was young as you are young,
When he was young and lutes were strung,
And love-lamps in the casement hung.
Mrs. Katherine's Lantern. Stanza 6

The rose upon my balcony the morning air perfuming,
Was leafless all the winter time and pining for the spring.
The Rose Upon My Balcony. Stanza 1

There lived a sage in days of yore,
And he a handsome pigtail wore;
But wondered much and sorrowed more
Because it hung behind him.
A Tragic Story (from von Chamisso). Stanza 1

In the brave days when I was twenty-one.
The Garret. Refrain

There were three sailors of Bristol City
Who took a boat and went to sea.
But first with beef and captain's bis-cuits
And pickled pork they loaded she.
There was gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,
And the youngest he was little Billee.
Now when they got as far as the Equator
They'd nothing left but one split pea.
Little Billee

Says gorging Jim to guzzling Jacky,
We have no wittles, so we must eat *we*.
Ibid.

There's little Bill as is young and tender,
We're old and tough — so let's eat *he*.
Ibid.

This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with fair opportunities, and without a positive hump, may marry whom she likes.[1]
Vanity Fair [*1847–1848*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 4*

Them's my sentiments.
Ibid. Chap. 21

Everybody in Vanity Fair must have remarked how well those live who are comfortably and thoroughly in debt; how they deny themselves nothing; how jolly and easy they are in their minds.
Ibid. Chap. 22

When we say of a gentleman that he lives elegantly on nothing a year, we use the word "nothing" to signify some-

[1] Charlotte held a brown loaf in her hand, and was cutting slices for the little ones all round in proportion to their age and appetite. — GOETHE: *The Sorrows of Werther* [1774]

[1] I should like to see any kind of a man, distinguishable from a gorilla, that some good and even pretty woman could not shape a husband out of. — OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES: *The Professor at the Breakfast-Table* [1860]

The whole world is strewn with snares, traps, gins and pitfalls for the capture of men by women. — BERNARD SHAW: *Man and Superman* [1903], *Epistle Dedicatory*

thing unknown; meaning, simply, that we don't know how the gentleman in question defrays the expenses of his establishment.

Vanity Fair. Vol. I, Chap. 35

How to Live Well on Nothing a Year.

Ibid. Title of Chap. 36

Mother is the name for God in the lips and hearts of little children.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 37

I think I could be a good woman if I had five thousand a year.[2]

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 1

A comfortable career of prosperity, if it does not make people honest, at least keeps them so.

Ibid.

By economy and good management, — by a sparing use of ready money and by paying scarcely anybody, — people can manage, for a time at least, to make a great show with very little means.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Ah! *Vanitas Vanitatum!* Which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied? — Come, children, let us shut up the box and the puppets, for our play is played out.

Ibid. Chap. 27

He who meanly admires mean things is a Snob.

The Book of Snobs [*1848*]. *Chap. 2*

Rake's Progress.[3]

Pendennis [*1848–1850*]. *Title of Chap. 19*

Yes, I am a fatal man, Madame Fribsbi. To inspire hopeless passion is my destiny.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Remember, it's as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.

Pendennis. Chap. 28

Of the Corporation of the Goose-quill — of the Press, . . . of the fourth estate.[1] . . . There she is — the great engine — she never sleeps. She has her ambassadors in every quarter of the world — her courtiers upon every road. Her officers march along with armies, and her envoys walk into statesmen's cabinets. They are ubiquitous.

Ibid. Chap. 30

The best way is to make your letters safe. I never wrote a letter in all my life that would commit me, and demmy, sir, I have had some experience of women.

Ibid. Chap. 64

How hard it is to make an Englishman acknowledge that he is happy!

Ibid. Chap. 69

This Bouillabaisse a noble dish is —
A sort of soup, or broth, or brew.

The Ballad of Bouillabaisse [*1849*]. *Stanza 2*

Ho, pretty page, with the dimpled chin,
That never has known the barber's shear,
All your wish is woman to win,
This is the way that boys begin, —
Wait till you come to Forty Year.

Rebecca and Rowena [*1850*]. *The Age of Wisdom, Stanza 1*

'Tis not the dying for a faith that's so hard, Master Harry — every man of every nation has done that — 'tis the living up to it that's difficult.[2]

Henry Esmond [*1852*]. *Book I, Chap. 6*

'Tis strange what a man may do, and a woman yet think him an angel.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Fiction carries a greater amount of truth in solution than the volume which purports to be all true.

The English Humorists [*1853*]. *Steele*

Harlequin without his mask is known to present a very sober countenance,

[1] The mother's face and voice are the first conscious objects as the infant soul unfolds, and she soon comes to stand in the very place of God to her child. — GRANVILLE STANLEY HALL: *Article in Pedagogical Seminary* [June, 1891]

[2] See Huxley, page 633b.

[3] *The Rake's Progress* is the title of one of the famous series of paintings and engravings by William Hogarth [1697–1764].

[1] See Carlyle, page 473a.

[2] See Adlai E. Stevenson, page 986b.

and was himself, the story goes, the melancholy patient whom the Doctor advised to go and see Harlequin.[1]

The English Humorists. Swift

The true pleasure of life is to live with your inferiors.

The Newcomes [*1853–1855*]. *Chap. 9*

The wicked are wicked, no doubt, and they go astray and they fall, and they come by their deserts; but who can tell the mischief which the very virtuous do?

Ibid. Chap. 20

Just as the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile shone over his face, and he lifted up his head a little, and quickly said "Adsum!" and fell back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called; and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of The Master.

Ibid. Chap. 80

A pedigree reaching as far back as the Deluge.

The Rose and the Ring [*1855*]. *Chap. 2*

The book of female logic is blotted all over with tears, and Justice in their courts is forever in a passion.

The Virginians [*1857–1859*]. *Chap. 4*

Heaven does not choose its elect from among the great and wealthy.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Women like not only to conquer, but to be conquered.

Ibid.

Next to the very young, I suppose the very old are the most selfish.

Ibid. Chap. 61

'Tis hard with respect to Beauty, that its possessor should not have even a life-enjoyment of it, but be compelled to resign it after, at the most, some forty years' lease.

The Virginians. Chap. 73

For a steady self-esteem and indomitable confidence in our own courage, greatness, magnanimity, who can compare with Britons, except their children across the Atlantic?

Ibid. Chap. 89

Through all the doubt and darkness, the danger and long tempest of the war, I think it was only the American leader's[1] indomitable soul that remained entirely steady.

Ibid. Chap. 90

To endure is greater than to dare; to tire out hostile fortune; to be daunted by no difficulty; to keep heart when all have lost it; to go through intrigue spotless; to forego even ambition when the end is gained — who can say this is not greatness?

Ibid. Chap. 92

Bravery never goes out of fashion.

The Four Georges [*1860*]. *George II*

As we go on the downhill journey, the milestones are gravestones, and on each more and more names are written; unless haply you live beyond man's common age, when friends have dropped off, and, tottering, and feeble, and unpitied, you reach the terminus alone.

The Roundabout Papers [*1861–1862*]. *On Letts' Diary*

ROBERT BROWNING
[1812–1889]

Sun-treader,[2] life and light be thine forever!

Pauline [*1833*]

I go to prove my soul!
I see my way as birds their trackless way.
I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
I ask not; but unless God send his hail

[1] A patient one day presented himself to Abernethy; after careful examination the celebrated practitioner said, "You need amusement; go and hear Grimaldi; he will make you laugh, and that will be better for you than any drugs." "My God," exclaimed the invalid, "but I *am* Grimaldi!" — Cesare Lombroso [1836–1909]: *The Man of Genius, Part I, Chap. 2*

[1] George Washington.
[2] Shelley.

Or blinding fire-balls, sleet or stifling snow,
In some time, his good time, I shall arrive:
He guides me and the bird. In his good time!
Paracelsus [*1835*]. *Part I*

Measure your mind's height by the shade it casts!
Ibid. Part III

Every joy is gain
And gain is gain, however small.
Ibid. Part IV

Over the sea our galleys went.
Ibid.

The sad rhyme of the men who proudly clung
To their first fault, and withered in their pride.
Ibid.

I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.
I want to be forgotten even by God.
Ibid. Part V

Would you have your songs endure?
Build on the human heart.
Sordello [*1840*]. *II*

Thoughts may be
Over-poetical for poetry.
Ibid. III

'Twere too absurd to slight
For the hereafter the today's delight!
Ibid. VI

Any nose
May ravage with impunity a rose.
Ibid.

Day!
Faster and more fast,
O'er night's brim, day boils at last.
Pippa Passes [*1841*]. *Introduction*

The year's at the spring
And day's at the morn;
Morning's at seven;
The hillside's dew-pearled;
The lark's on the wing;
The snail's on the thorn:
God's in his heaven —
All's right with the world.[1]
Ibid. Part I

One may do whate'er one likes
In Art: the only thing is, to make sure
That one does like it.
Pippa Passes. Part II

Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas.
Ibid.

In the morning of the world,
When earth was nigher heaven than now.
Ibid. Part III

All service ranks the same with God:
With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
Are we; there is no last nor first.
Ibid. Part IV

Marching along, fifty-score strong,
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.
Bells and Pomegranates [*1841–1846*]. *Cavalier Tunes, I, Marching Along*

Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!
Ibid. III, Boot and Saddle

Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat.
Ibid. The Lost Leader [1]

We that had loved him so, followed him, honoured him,
Lived in his mild and magnificent eye,
Learned his great language, caught his clear accents,
Made him our pattern to live and to die!
Ibid.

Shakespeare was of us, Milton was for us,
Burns, Shelley, were with us — they watch from their graves!
Ibid.

One more devils'-triumph and sorrow for angels,
One more wrong to man, one more insult to God!
Ibid.

We shall march prospering, — not thro' his presence;
Songs may inspirit us, — not from his lyre;
Deeds will be done, — while he boasts his quiescence,

[1] See Voltaire, page 324b, and Whittier, page 528b.

[1] Often taken as reference to Wordsworth.

Still bidding crouch whom the rest bade aspire.
Bells and Pomegranates. The Lost Leader

Never glad confident morning again!
Ibid.

I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;
I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped all three.
Ibid. How They Brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix, Stanza 1

And into the midnight we galloped abreast.
Ibid.

Round the cape of a sudden came the sea,
And the sun looked over the mountain's rim:
And straight was a path of gold for him,
And the need of a world of men for me.
Ibid. Parting at Morning

Let's contend no more, Love,
Strive nor weep:
All be as before, Love,
— Only sleep!
Ibid. A Woman's Last Word, Stanza 1

Where the apple reddens
Never pry —
Lest we lose our Edens,
Eve and I.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Teach me, only teach, Love!
As I ought
I will speak thy speech, Love,
Think thy thought.
Ibid. Stanza 7

That shall be tomorrow
Not tonight:
I must bury sorrow
Out of sight.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead!
Ibid. Evelyn Hope, Stanza 1

You will wake, and remember, and understand.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Where the quiet-coloured end of evening smiles.
Bells and Pomegranates. Love Among the Ruins, Stanza 1

Earth's returns
For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin!
Ibid. Stanza 7

This world, and the wrong it does.
Ibid. Old Pictures in Florence, Stanza 7

What a man's work comes to! So he plans it,
Performs it, perfects it, makes amends
For the toiling and moiling, and then, *sic transit!*
Ibid. Stanza 10

What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall practise in heaven:
Works done least rapidly, Art most cherishes.
Ibid. Stanza 17

Your ghost will walk, you lover of trees,
(If our loves remain)
In an English lane.
Ibid. De Gustibus

Italy! my Italy!
Queen Mary's saying serves for me —
(When fortune's malice
Lost her — Calais):
Open my heart, and you will see
Graved inside of it, "Italy."
Ibid.

Oh, to be in England,
Now that April's there,
And whoever wakes in England
Sees, some morning, unaware,
That the lowest boughs and the brushwood sheaf
Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny leaf,
While the chaffinch sings on the orchard bough
In England — now!
Ibid. Home-Thoughts, from Abroad, Stanza 1

That's the wise thrush; he sings each song twice over,

Lest you should think he never could recapture
The first fine careless rapture!
Bells and Pomegranates. Home-Thoughts, from Abroad, Stanza 2

Nobly, nobly Cape St. Vincent to the North-west died away;
Sunset ran, one glorious blood-red, reeking into Cadiz Bay.
Ibid. Home-thoughts, from the Sea

How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn evenings come.
Ibid. By the Fireside, Stanza 1

O woman-country! [1] wooed not wed.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away!
Ibid. Stanza 39

If two lives join, there is oft a scar.
They are one and one, with a shadowy third;
One near one is too far.
Ibid. Stanza 46

Only I discern
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn.
Ibid. Two in the Campagna, Stanza 12

This is a spray the Bird clung to,
Making it blossom with pleasure.
Ibid. Misconceptions, Stanza 1

Room after room,
I hunt the house through
We inhabit together.
Ibid. Love in a Life, Stanza 1

Escape me?
Never —
Beloved!
While I am I, and you are you.
Ibid. Life in a Love, Stanza 1

To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And baffled, get up and begin again.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you,
And did you speak to him again?
How strange it seems and new! [2]
Ibid. Memorabilia, I

[1] Italy.

[2] And did you once find Browning plain?
And did he really seem quite clear?
And did you read the book again?
How strange it seems and queer.
CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS [1845–1912]: *Parody*

There's a woman like a dewdrop, she's so purer than the purest.
Bells and Pomegranates. A Blot in the 'Scutcheon, Act I, Sc. 3

When is man strong until he feels alone? [1]
Ibid. Colombe's Birthday, Act III

You know, we French stormed Ratisbon.
Ibid. Incident of the French Camp, Stanza 1

"You're wounded!" "Nay," the soldier's pride
Touched to the quick, he said:
"I'm killed, Sire!" And his chief beside,
Smiling the boy fell dead.
Ibid. Stanza 5

That's my last Duchess painted on the wall.
Ibid. My Last Duchess

She had
A heart — how shall I say? — too soon made glad.
Ibid.

The lie was dead,
And damned, and truth stood up instead.
Ibid. Count Gismond, Stanza 13

Morning, evening, noon and night,
"Praise God!" sang Theocrite.
Ibid. The Boy and the Angel

Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and prayed!
—So, *I* was afraid!
Ibid. Instans Tyrannus, Stanza 7

When a man's busy, why, leisure
Strikes him as wonderful pleasure:
'Faith, and at leisure once is he?
Straightway he wants to be busy.
Ibid. The Glove, Stanza 1

[1] The strongest man on earth is he who stands most alone. — IBSEN: *An Enemy of the People* [1882], *Act V*

Who knows but the world may end tonight?
Bells and Pomegranates. The Last Ride Together, Stanza 2

Fail I alone, in words and deeds?
Why, all men strive, and who succeeds?
Ibid. Stanza 5

All labor, yet no less
Bear up beneath their unsuccess.
Look at the end of the work, contrast
The petty done, the undone vast,
This present of theirs with the hopeful past!
Ibid.

What hand and brain went ever paired?
What heart alike conceived and dared?
What act proved all its thought had been?
Ibid. Stanza 6

Sing, riding's a joy! For me I ride.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Earth being so good, would heaven seem best?
Ibid. Stanza 9

Hamelin Town's in Brunswick,
By famous Hanover city.
Ibid. The Pied Piper of Hamelin, Stanza 1

Rats!
They fought the dogs and killed the cats,
And bit the babies in the cradles,
And ate the cheeses out of the vats,
And licked the soup from the cooks' own ladles.
Ibid. Stanza 2

With shrieking and squeaking
In fifty different sharps and flats.
Ibid.

When the liquor's out, why clink the cannikin?
Ibid. The Flight of the Duchess, XVI

It's a long lane that knows no turnings.
Ibid. XVII

That low man seeks a little thing to do,
Sees it and does it;
This high man, with a great thing to pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.
That low man goes on adding one to one,
His hundred's soon hit;
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
That has the world here — should he need the next,
Let the world mind him!
This throws himself on God, and unperplexed
Seeking shall find Him.
Bells and Pomegranates. A Grammarian's Funeral

And inasmuch as feeling, the East's gift,
Is quick and transient, — comes, and lo, is gone —
While Northern thought is slow and durable.
Ibid. Luria, Act V

Ah, but a man's reach should exceed his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for?
Men and Women [1855]. Andrea del Sarto [1]

How I shall lie through centuries,
And hear the blessed mutter of the mass,
And see God made and eaten all day long,
And feel the steady candle-flame, and taste
Good strong thick stupefying incense smoke!
Ibid. The Bishop Orders His Tomb at Saint Praxed's Church

Truth that peeps
Over the glass's edge when dinner's done,
And body gets its sop and holds its noise
And leaves soul free a little.
Ibid. Bishop Blougram's Apology

The common problem, yours, mine, every one's,
Is — not to fancy what were fair in life
Provided it could be, — but, finding first

[1] The poem is based on the account of the artist given in Vasari's *Lives of the Painters.*

What may be, then find how to make it fair
Up to our means.
Men and Women. Bishop Blougram's Apology

Just when we are safest, there's a sunset-touch,
A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's death,
A chorus-ending from Euripides.
Ibid.

One wise man's verdict outweighs all the fools'.
Ibid.

Our interest's on the dangerous edge of things.
The honest thief, the tender murderer,
The superstitious atheist, demirep
That loves and saves her soul in new French books.
Ibid.

You call for faith:
I show you doubt, to prove that faith exists.
The more of doubt, the stronger faith, I say,
If faith o'ercomes doubt.
Ibid.

When the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something.
Ibid.

Dear dead women, with such hair, too — what's become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms? I feel chilly and grown old.
Ibid. A Toccata of Galuppi's, Stanza 15

The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is — the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin.
Ibid. The Statue and the Bust, Stanza 83

God made all the creatures, and gave them our love and our fear,
To give sign, we and they are his children, one family here.
Ibid. Saul, VI

How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to employ
All the heart and the soul and the senses forever in joy!
Ibid. IX

I have lived, seen God's hand through a lifetime, and all was for best.
Men and Women. Saul, IX

God is seen God
In the star, in the stone, in the flesh, in the soul and the clod.
Ibid. XVII

'Tis not what man Does which exalts him, but what man Would do!
Ibid. XVIII

The sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.
Ibid. Cleon

And I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again.
Ibid.

Rafael made a century of sonnets.
Ibid. One Word More, II

Does he paint? he fain would write a poem, —
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture.
Ibid. VIII

Where my heart lies, let my brain lie also.
Ibid. XIV

God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,
One to show a woman when he loves her!
Ibid. XVII

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,
Wrote one song — and in my brain I sing it,
Drew one angel — borne, see, on my bosom!
Ibid. XIX

Was there naught better than to enjoy?
No feat which, done, would make time break,
And let us pent-up creatures through
Into eternity, our due?
No forcing earth teach heaven's employ?
Dramatis Personae [1864]. Dis Aliter Visum, Stanza 24

That out of three sounds he frame, not a fourth sound, but a star.
Dramatis Personae. Abt Vogler,[1] *Stanza 7*

What was good shall be good, with for evil so much good more;
On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven, a perfect round.
Ibid. Stanza 9

The high that proved too high, the heroic for earth too hard,
The passion that left the ground to lose itself in the sky.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Sorrow is hard to bear, and doubt is slow to clear,
Each sufferer says his say, his scheme of the weal and woe:
But God has a few of us whom he whispers in the ear;
The rest may reason and welcome: 'tis we musicians know.
Ibid. Stanza 12

Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made.
Our times are in his hand.
Ibid. Rabbi Ben Ezra, Stanza 1

Irks care the crop-full bird? Frets doubt the maw-crammed beast?
Ibid. Stanza 4

Then welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand, but go!
Be our joys three-parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the throe!
Ibid. Stanza 6

What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Therefore I summon age
To grant youth's heritage.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Thou waitedst age: wait death nor be afraid!
Ibid. Stanza 19

Look not thou down but up!
Dramatis Personae. Rabbi Ben Ezra, Stanza 30

Stung by the splendour of a sudden thought.
Ibid. A Death in the Desert

Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is, they are;
Man partly is, and wholly hopes to be.
Ibid.

Letting the rank tongue blossom into speech.
Ibid. Caliban upon Setebos

How sad and bad and mad it was —[1]
But then, how it was sweet!
Ibid. Confessions, Stanza 9

Fear death? — to feel the fog in my throat,
The mist in my face.
Ibid. Prospice

No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers,
The heroes of old,
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears
Of pain, darkness, and cold.
Ibid.

Hold me but safe again within the bond
Of one immortal look.
Ibid. Eurydice to Orpheus

This could but have happened once, —
And we missed it, lost it forever.
Ibid. Youth and Art, Stanza 17

All that I own is a print,
An etching, a mezzotint.
Ibid. A Likeness

He never saw, never before today,
What was able to take his breath away.
A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with.[2]
Ibid.

We find great things are made of little things,
And little things go lessening till at last

[1] The Abt or Abbé George Joseph Vogler [1749–1824] was a composer, professor, Kapellmeister, and writer on music.
[1] See Swinburne, page 695a.
[2] A face that a man might die for. — Sir Arthur Conan Doyle: *The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes: A Scandal in Bohemia* [1892]

Comes God behind them.
Dramatis Personae. Mr. Sludge, "The Medium"

I'm — now the President, now Jenny Lind,
Now Emerson, now the Benicia Boy.[1]
Ibid.

Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is wide,
V-notes are something, liberty still more.
Beside, is he the only fool in the world?
Ibid.

It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce;
It's fitter being sane than mad.
My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best can't end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.
Ibid. Apparent Failure, Stanza 7

O Lyric Love, half angel and half bird,
And all a wonder and a wild desire.
The Ring and the Book [1868–1869]. I

Call in law when a neighbor breaks your fence,
Cribs from your field, tampers with rent or lease,
Touches the purse or pocket, — but woos your wife?
No: take the old way trod when men were men!
Ibid. II, Half-Rome

There is but one way to browbeat this world,
Dumb-founder doubt, and repay scorn in kind, —
To go on trusting, namely, till faith move
Mountains.
Ibid. III, The Other Half-Rome

"The serpent tempted me and I did eat."
So much of paradisal nature, Eve's!

[1] The Benicia Boy was John C. Heenan, a prizefighter of Benicia, California.

Her daughters ever since prefer to urge
"Adam so starved me I was fain accept
The apple any serpent pushed my way."
The Ring and the Book. IV, Tertium Quid

The truth was felt by instinct here,
— Process which serves a world of trouble and time.
Ibid.

'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ:
Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.
Ibid. VI, Giuseppe Caponsacchi

All poetry is difficult to read,
— The sense of it is, anyhow.
Ibid. VII, Pompilia

No work begun shall ever pause for death!
Ibid.

So, let him wait God's instant men call years;
Meantime hold hard by truth and his great soul,
Do out the duty! Through such souls alone
God stooping shows sufficient of his light
For us i' the dark to rise by.
Ibid.

Faultless to a fault.
Ibid. IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius

The curious crime, the fine
Felicity and flower of wickedness.
Ibid. X, The Pope

What I call God,
And fools call Nature.[1]
Ibid.

Why comes temptation, but for man to meet
And master and make crouch beneath his foot,
And so be pedestaled in triumph?
Ibid.

[1] Some call it Evolution,
And others call it God.
. . . . . .
Some of us call it Autumn,
And others call it God.
W. H. Carruth [1859–1924]: *Each in His Own Tongue*

White shall not neutralize the black, nor good
Compensate bad in man, absolve him so:
Life's business being just the terrible choice.
The Ring and the Book. X, The Pope

You never know what life means till you die:
Even throughout life, 'tis death that makes life live,
Gives it whatever the significance.
Ibid. XI, Guido

Save the squadron, honor France, love thy wife the Belle Aurore!
Hervé Riel [*1871*]. *Stanza 11*

A man in armor is his armor's slave.
Herakles [*1871*]

Life's a little thing!
Such as it is, then, pass life pleasantly
From day to night, nor once grieve all the while.
Ibid.

In God's good time,
Which does not always fall on Saturday
When the world looks for wages.[1]
Ibid.

The great mind knows the power of gentleness,
Only tries force, because persuasion fails.
Ibid.

'Twas not for every Gawain to gaze upon the Grail!
Fifine at the Fair [*1872*]. *IV*

No creature's made so mean
But that, some way, it boasts, could we investigate,
Its supreme worth.
Ibid. XXIX

So absolutely good is truth, truth never hurts
The teller.
Ibid. XXXII

[1] The old Tuscan proverb, *"Iddio non paga sabato"*; "God does not pay Saturdays." — *Life in Letters of William Dean Howells, Vol. II, P. 169, Letter to Mrs. James T. Fields* [February 23, 1903]

Death reads the title clear —
What each soul for itself conquered from out things here.
Fifine at the Fair. LV

Clash forth life's common chord, whence, list how there ascend
Harmonics far and faint, till our perception end.
Ibid. LXII

That far land we dream about,
Where every man is his own architect.
Red Cotton Night-Cap Country [*1873*]. *II*

A secret's safe
'Twixt you, me, and the gate-post!
The Inn Album [*1875*]. *II*

Ignorance is not innocence but sin.
Ibid. V

No ear! or if ear, so tough-gristled —
He thought that he sung while he whistled.
Pacchiarotto [*1876*]. *XXVI*

Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did and does smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.
Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I'll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again.
At the "Mermaid" [*1876*]. *Stanza 10*

I find earth not gray but rosy,
Heaven not grim but fair of hue.
Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.
Do I stand and stare? [1] All's blue.
Ibid. Stanza 12

"With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart" [2] once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare he!
House [*1876*]. *Stanza 10*

Because a man has shop to mind
In time and place, since flesh must live,
Needs spirit lack all life behind,

[1] What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare?
WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES [1871–1940]: *Leisure*

[2] See Wordsworth, page 412a.

All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,
All loves except what trade can give?
Shop [*1876*]. *Stanza 20*

Good, to forgive;
Best, to forget!
Living, we fret;
Dying, we live.
La Saisiaz [*1877*]. *Introduction, Stanza 1*

Can we love but on condition that the thing we love must die?
Ibid.

Such a starved bank of moss
Till, that May-morn,
Blue ran the flash across:
Violets were born!
The Two Poets of Croisic [*1878*]. *Introduction, Stanza 1*

Sky — what a scowl of cloud
Till, near and far,
Ray on ray split the shroud:
Splendid, a star!
Ibid. Stanza 2

As if true pride
Were not also humble!
Lines Written in an Album [*1882*]

Wanting is — what?
Summer redundant,
Blueness abundant,
— Where is the blot?
Wanting is — What?[1] [*1883*]

Out of the wreck I rise.
Ixion [*1883*]

Climb the rounds
Of life's long ladder, one by slippery one.
Jochanan Hakkadosh [*1883*]. *Stanza 27*

What Youth deemed crystal, Age finds out was dew
Morn set a-sparkle, but which noon quick dried.
Ibid. Stanza 101

Never the time and the place
And the loved one all together!
Never the Time and the Place [*1883*]

[1] Browning is — what?
Riddle redundant,
Baldness abundant,
Sense, who can spot?
ANONYMOUS, in *Punch* [April 21, 1883]

Help me with knowledge — for Life's Old — Death's New!
Epitaph on Levi Lincoln Thaxter, 1824–1884

What if the rose-streak of morning
Pale and depart in a passion of tears?
Once to have hoped is no matter for scorning!
Love once — e'en love's disappointment endears!
A minute's success pays the failure of years.
Apollo and the Fates [*1886*]. *Stanza 42*

Oh, fancies that might be, oh, facts that are!
Asolando [*1889*]. *Inapprehensiveness*

Songs, Spring thought perfection,
Summer criticizes:
What in May escaped detection,
August, past surprises,
Notes, and names each blunder.
Ibid. Flute-Music, with an Accompaniment, Stanza 11

One who never turned his back but marched breast forward,
Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were worsted, wrong would triumph,
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,
Sleep to wake.
Ibid. Epilogue, Stanza 3

No, at noonday in the bustle of man's work-time
Greet the unseen with a cheer!
Ibid. Stanza 4

SAMUEL DICKINSON BURCHARD
[1812–1891]

We are Republicans, and don't propose to leave our party and identify ourselves with the party whose antecedents have been Rum, Romanism, and Rebellion.
Speaking for a deputation of clergymen calling upon James G. Blaine, the Republican Presidential candidate, New York [*October 29, 1884*]

CHARLES DICKENS
[1812–1870]

I hold my inventive faculty on the stern condition that it must master my whole life, often have complete possession of me, make its own demands upon me, and sometimes for months together put everything else away from me.

Letters [*1833–1870*] (*Edited by* MAMIE DICKENS AND GEORGINA HOGARTH

He had used the word in its Pickwickian sense.

Pickwick Papers [*1836–1837*]. *Chap. 1*

Did it ever strike you on such a morning as this that drowning would be happiness and peace?

Ibid. Chap. 5

"It wasn't the wine," murmured Mr. Snodgrass, in a broken voice. "It was the salmon."

Ibid. Chap. 8

I wants to make your flesh creep.

Ibid.

"Can I unmoved see thee dying
On a log
Expiring frog!"

Ibid. Chap. 15

Tongue; well that's a wery good thing when it an't a woman's.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Be wery careful o' vidders all your life.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The wictim o' connubiality, as Blue Beard's domestic chaplain said, with a tear of pity, ven he buried him.

Ibid.

Despair seldom comes with the first severe shock of misfortune. A man has confidence in untried friends, he remembers the many offers of service so freely made by his boon companions when he wanted them not; he has hope — the hope of happy inexperience.

Ibid. Chap. 21

I have heerd how many ord'nary women one vidder's equal to, in pint o' comin' over you. I think it's five-and-twenty, but I don't rightly know vether it a'n't more.

Pickwick Papers. Chap. 23

Bold Turpin vunce, on Hounslow Heath,
His bold mare Bess bestrode.

Ibid. Chap. 43, Romance

Please, sir, I want some more.

Oliver Twist [*1837–1838*]. *Chap. 2*

There are books of which the backs and covers are by far the best parts.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I'll eat my head.

Ibid.

I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys, and beef-faced boys.

Ibid.

There is something about a roused woman, especially if she add to all her other strong passions, the fierce impulses of recklessness and despair, which few men like to provoke.

Ibid. Chap. 16

There's light enough for wot I've got to do.

Ibid. Chap. 47

"If the law supposes that," said Mr. Bumble, . . . "the law is a ass, a idiot."

Ibid. Chap. 51

He had but one eye, and the popular prejudice runs in favour of two.

Nicholas Nickleby [*1838–1839*]. *Chap. 4*

Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've conquered human natur.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are only two styles of portrait painting; the serious and the smirk.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Oh! they're too beautiful to live, much too beautiful!

Ibid. Chap. 14

I pity his ignorance and despise him.

Ibid. Chap. 15

The two countesses had no outlines at all, and the dowager's was a demd outline.

Ibid. Chap. 34

A demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body!

Ibid.

Bring in the bottled lightning, a clean tumbler, and a corkscrew.

Nicholas Nickleby. Chap. 49

All is gas and gaiters.

Ibid.

My life is one demd horrid grind.

Ibid. Chap. 64

He has gone to the demnition bow-wows.

Ibid.

What is the odds so long as the fire of soul is kindled at the taper of conwiviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather . . . and the present moment is the least happiest of our existence.

The Old Curiosity Shop [*1841*]. *Chap. 2*

She's the ornament of her sex.

Ibid. Chap. 5

In love of home, the love of country has its rise.

Ibid. Chap. 38

That vague kind of penitence which holidays awaken next morning.

Ibid. Chap. 40

The memory of those who lie below passes away so soon. At first they tend them, morning, noon, and night; they soon begin to come less frequently; from once a day, to once a week; from once a week to once a month; then at long and uncertain intervals; then, not at all.

Ibid. Chap. 54

"Did you ever taste beer?" "I had a sip of it once," said the small servant. "Here's a state of things!" cried Mr. Swiveller. . . . "She *never* tasted it — it can't be tasted in a sip!"

Ibid. Chap. 57

It was a maxim with Foxey — our revered father, gentlemen — "Always suspect everybody."

Ibid. Chap. 66

When Death strikes down the innocent and young, for every fragile form from which he lets the panting spirit free, a hundred virtues rise, in shapes of mercy, charity, and love, to walk the world, and bless it.

Ibid. Chap. 72

Oh gracious, why wasn't I born old and ugly?

Barnaby Rudge [*1841*]. *Chap. 70*

Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he's well dressed. There an't much credit in that.

Martin Chuzzlewit [*1843–1844*]. *Chap. 5*

With affection beaming in one eye, and calculation shining out of the other.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Regrets are the natural property of gray hairs.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Keep up appearances whatever you do.

Ibid. Chap. 11

"Do other men for they would do you." That's the true business precept.

Ibid.

Buy an annuity cheap, and make your life interesting to yourself and everybody else that watches the speculation.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Leave the bottle on the chimley-piece, and don't ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so dispoged.

Ibid. Chap. 19

"She's the sort of woman now," said Mould, . . . "one would almost feel disposed to bury for nothing: and do it neatly, too!"

Ibid. Chap. 25

He'd make a lovely corpse.

Ibid.

What we've got to do, is to keep up our spirits, and be neighbourly. We shall come all right in the end, never fear.

Ibid. Chap. 33

A man ain't got no right to be a public man, unless he meets the public views.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Here are all kinds of employers wanting all sorts of servants, and all sorts of servants wanting all kinds of

employers, and they never seem to come together.

Martin Chuzzlewit. Chap. 36

Oh Sairey, Sairey, little do we know wot lays afore us!

Ibid. Chap. 40

I don't believe there's no sich a person!

Ibid. Chap. 49

Old Marley was as dead as a door-nail. . . . The wisdom of our ancestors is in the simile.

A Christmas Carol [*1843*]. *Stave One*

Secret, and self-contained, and solitary as an oyster.

Ibid.

I wear the chain I forged in life.

Ibid.

In came a fiddler — and tuned like fifty stomach-aches. In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile.

Ibid. Stave Two

Let's have the shutters up . . . before a man can say Jack Robinson.[1]

Ibid.

As good as gold.

Ibid. Stave Three

"God bless us every one!" said Tiny Tim, the last of all.

Ibid.

It *was* a turkey! He could never have stood upon his legs, that bird! He would have snapped 'em off short in a minute, like sticks of sealing-wax.

Ibid. Stave Five

It was always said of him, that he knew how to keep Christmas well if any man alive possessed the knowledge.

Ibid. Stave Five

Facts and Figures! Put 'em down!

The Chimes [*1844*]. *First Quarter*

The New Year, like an Infant Heir to the whole world, was waited for, with welcomes, presents, and rejoicings.

Ibid. Second Quarter

O let us love our occupations,
Bless the squire and his relations,
Live upon our daily rations,
And always know our proper stations.

The Chimes. Second Quarter

Oh the nerves, the nerves; the mysteries of this machine called Man! Oh the little that unhinges it: poor creatures that we are!

Ibid. Third Quarter

Give us, in mercy, better homes when we're a-lying in our cradles; give us better food when we're a-working for our lives; give us kinder laws to bring us back when we're a-going wrong; and don't set Jail, Jail, Jail afore us, everywhere we turn.

Ibid.

He's tough, ma'am, tough, is J. B. Tough and devilish sly.

Dombey and Son [*1848*]. *Chap. 7*

I want to know what it says. . . . The sea, Floy, what it is that it keeps on saying.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 8

"Wal'r, my boy," replied the Captain, "in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words, 'May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him!' When found, make a note of."

Ibid. Chap. 15

Cows are my passion.

Ibid. Chap. 21

A mind equal to any undertaking that he puts it alongside of.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it.

Ibid.

You'll find us rough, Sir, but you'll find us ready.

David Copperfield [*1849–1850*]. *Chap. 3*

I am a lone lorn creetur . . . and everythink goes contrairy with me.

Ibid.

I'd better go into the house, and die and be a riddance!

Ibid.

[1] I'd do it as soon as say Jack Robinson. — FANNY BURNEY: *Evelina* [1778], *Letter 82*
I'd get her off before you could say Jack Robinson. — MARIA EDGEWORTH: *The Absentee* [1812], *Chap. 2*

[1] See Joseph Edwards Carpenter, page 582b.

Barkis is willin'.

David Copperfield. Chap. 5

That he may be ready — in case of anything turning up.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 12

I never will desert Mr. Micawber.

Ibid.

Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

Ibid.

It's a mad world. Mad as Bedlam.

Ibid. Chap. 14

I'm a very umble person.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 16

The winds you are going to tempt, have wafted thousands upon thousands to fortune, and brought thousands upon thousands happily back.

Ibid.

The mistake was made of putting some of the trouble out of King Charles's head into my head.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 17

I only ask for information.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It was as true . . . as turnips is. It was as true . . . as taxes is. And nothing's truer than them.

Ibid. Chap. 21

What a world of gammon and spinnach it is, though, ain't it!

Ibid. Chap. 22

Nobody's enemy but his own.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Accidents will occur in the best-regulated families.

Ibid. Chap. 28

Ride on! Rough-shod if need be, smooth-shod if that will do, but ride on! Ride on over all obstacles, and win the race!

David Copperfield. Chap. 28

A long pull, and a strong pull, and a pull all together.

Ibid. Chap. 30

People can't die, along the coast . . . except when the tide's pretty nigh out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty nigh in — not properly born, till flood. He's a going out with the tide.[1]

Ibid.

There wasn't room to swing a cat there.

Ibid. Chap. 35

I ate umble pie with an appetite.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Let sleeping dogs lie — who wants to rouse 'em?

Ibid.

Skewered through and through with office-pens, and bound hand and foot with red tape.

Ibid. Chap. 43

It's only my child-wife.

Ibid. Chap. 44

A man must take the fat with the lean.

Ibid. Chap. 51

Trifles make the sum of life.

Ibid. Chap. 53

The seamen said it blew great guns.

Ibid. Chap. 55

This is a London particular. . . . A fog, miss.

Bleak House [1852–1853]. Chap. 3

Not to put too fine a point upon it.

Ibid. Chap. 32

One always begins to forgive a place as soon as it's left behind.

Little Dorrit [1857–1858]. Book I, Chap. 2

Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving — HOW NOT TO DO IT.

Ibid. Chap. 10

[1] See Disraeli, page 512a.

[2] Not only humble but umble, which I look upon to be the comparative, or, indeed, superlative degree. — ANTHONY TROLLOPE: *Doctor Thorne* [1858], *Chap. 4*

[3] "King Charles's Head" has passed into common use in the English language as a phrase meaning some whimsical obsession. — G. B. STERN [1890-]: *Monogram*

[1] See Sir James Frazer, page 759a.

A person who can't pay, gets another person who can't pay, to guarantee that he can pay.

Little Dorrit. Book I, Chap. 23

Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism, are all very good words for the lips: especially prunes and prism.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 5

It is at least as difficult to stay a moral infection as a physical one.

Ibid. Chap. 13

It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair.

A Tale of Two Cities [*1859*]. *Book I, Chap. 1*

A wonderful fact to reflect upon, that every human creature is constituted to be that profound secret and mystery to every other.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The calm that must follow all storms — emblem to humanity of the rest and silence into which the storm called Life must hush at last.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Detestation of the high is the involuntary homage of the low.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 15

I have known a vast quantity of nonsense talked about bad men not looking you in the face. Don't trust that conventional idea. Dishonesty will stare honesty out of countenance, any day in the week, if there is anything to be got by it.

Hunted Down [*1859*]. *Chap. 2*

In the little world in which children have their existence, whosoever brings them up, there is nothing so finely perceived and so finely felt, as injustice.

Great Expectations [*1860–1861*]. *Chap. 9*

Probably every new and eagerly expected garment ever put on since clothes came in, fell a trifle short of the wearer's expectation.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Throughout life, our worst weaknesses and meannesses are usually committed for the sake of the people whom we most despise.

Ibid. Chap. 27

My best of wishes for your merry Christmases and your happy New Years, your long lives and your true prosperities. Worth twenty pound good if they are delivered as I send them. Remember? Here's a final prescription added, "To be taken for life."

Doctor Marigold's Prescriptions [*1865*]. *Chap. 1*

EDWARD LEAR
[1812–1888]

There was an Old Man with a beard,
Who said: "It is just as I feared!
Two Owls and a Hen,
Four Larks and a Wren
Have all built their nests in my beard."

Book of Nonsense [*1846*]. *Limerick*

How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!
Who has written such volumes of stuff!
Some think him ill-tempered and queer,
But a few think him pleasant enough.

Nonsense Songs [*1871*]. *Preface, Stanza 1*

His body is perfectly spherical,
He weareth a runcible hat.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The Owl and the Pussy-cat went to sea
In a beautiful pea-green boat,
They took some honey, and plenty of money,
Wrapped up in a five-pound note.
The Owl looked up to the stars above,
And sang to a small guitar,
"O lovely Pussy! O Pussy, my love,

What a beautiful Pussy you are,
You are,
You are!
What a beautiful Pussy you are!"
Nonsense Songs. The Owl and the Pussy-cat, Stanza 1

Pussy said to the Owl, "You elegant fowl!
How charmingly sweet you sing!
O let us be married! too long we have tarried:
But what shall we do for a ring?"
They sailed away, for a year and a day,
To the land where the Bong-tree grows
And there in a wood a Piggy-wig stood
With a ring at the end of his nose.
Ibid. Stanza 2

"Dear Pig, are you willing to sell for one shilling
Your ring?" Said the Piggy, "I will."
Ibid. Stanza 3

They dined on mince, and slices of quince,
Which they ate with a runcible spoon;
And hand in hand, on the edge of the sand,
They danced by the light of the moon.
Ibid.

They went to sea in a Sieve, they did,
In a Sieve they went to sea:
In spite of all their friends could say.
Ibid. The Jumblies, Stanza 1

But we don't care a button! we don't care a fig!
In a Sieve we'll go to sea!
Far and few, far and few,
Are the lands where the Jumblies live;
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue,
And they went to sea in a Sieve.
Ibid.

Calico Pie,
The little Birds fly
Down to the calico tree,
Their wings were blue,
And they sang "Tilly-loo!"
Till away they flew, —
And they never came back to me!
They never came back!
They never came back!
They never came back to me!
Nonsense Songs. Calico Pie, Stanza 1

Calico Jam,
The little Fish swam,
Over the syllabub sea.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Who, or why, or which, or what,
Is the Akond of Swat?
The Akond of Swat [1] [*1873*]

She sate upon her Dobie,
To watch the Evening Star,
And all the Punkahs as they passed,
Cried, "My! how fair you are!"
The Cummerbund [*1874*].
Stanza 1

On the top of the Crumpetty Tree
The Quangle Wangle sat,
But his face you could not see,
On account of his Beaver Hat.
Nonsense Songs [*1877*]. *The Quangle Wangle's Hat, Stanza 1*

On the coast of Coromandel
Where the early pumpkins blow,
In the middle of the woods
Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.
Two old chairs, and half a candle,
One old jug without a handle, —
These were all his worldly goods.
Ibid. The Courtship of the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, Stanza 1

[1] What, what, what,
What's the news from Swat?
Sad news,
Bad news,
Comes by cable led
Through the Indian Ocean's bed,
Through the Persian Gulf, the Red
Sea and the Med-
Iterranean — he's dead;
The Ahkoond is dead!
GEORGE THOMAS LANIGAN: *A Threnody* [1878], *St. 1*

Now the Ahkoond of Swat is a vague sort of man
Who lives in a country far over the sea;
Pray tell me, good reader, if tell me you can,
What's the Ahkoond of Swat to you folks or to me?
EUGENE FIELD: *The Ahkoond of Swat* [1884]

There he heard a Lady talking,
To some milk-white Hens of Dorking, —
'Tis the Lady Jingly Jones!
Nonsense Songs. The Courtship of the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, Stanza 2

"I would be your wife most gladly!"
(Here she twirled her fingers madly,)
"But in England I've a mate!"
Ibid. Stanza 5

When awful darkness and silence reign
Over the great Gromboolian plain,
Through the long, long wintry nights.
Ibid. The Dong with the Luminous Nose, Stanza 1

The Pobble who has no toes
Had once as many as we;
When they said, "Some day you may lose them all;" —
He replied, — "Fish fiddle de-dee!"
Ibid. The Pobble Who Has No Toes, Stanza 1

Ploffskin, Pluffskin, Pelican jee!
We think no Birds so happy as we!
Plumpskin, Ploshkin, Pelican jill!
We think so then, and we thought so still.
Ibid. The Pelican Chorus

WILLIAM JAMES LINTON
[1812–1898]

He boasts nor wealth nor high descent, yet he may claim to be
A gentleman to match the best of any pedigree:
His blood hath run in peasant veins through many a noteless year;
Yet, search in every prince's court, you'll rarely find his peer.
For he's one of Nature's Gentlemen, the best of every time.
Nature's Gentleman.[1] *Stanza 1*

NORMAN MACLEOD
[1812–1872]

Courage, brother! do not stumble,
Though thy path be dark as night;
There's a star to guide the humble,
Trust in God and do the Right.
Trust in God [*1857*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] See Eliza Cook, page 591a.

WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE AYTOUN
[1813–1865]

News of battle! — news of battle!
Hark! 'tis ringing down the street;
And the archways and the pavement
Bear the clang of hurrying feet.
Edinburgh after Flodden [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

Nowhere beats the heart so kindly
As beneath the tartan plaid!
Charles Edward at Versailles on the Anniversary of Culloden [*1849*]. *Line 219*

They bore within their breasts the grief
That fame can never heal —
The deep, unutterable woe
Which none save exiles feel.
The Island of the Scots [*1849*]. *Stanza 12*

HENRY WARD BEECHER
[1813–1887]

A thoughtful mind, when it sees a Nation's flag, sees not the flag only, but the Nation itself; and whatever may be its symbols, its insignia, he reads chiefly in the flag the Government, the principles, the truths, the history which belongs to the Nation that sets it forth.
The American Flag

Where is human nature so weak as in the book-store!
Star Papers. Subtleties of Book Buyers

You cannot forget if you would, those golden kisses all over the cheeks of the meadow, queerly called dandelions.
Ibid. A Discourse on Flowers

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER
[1813–1885]

What are the wild waves saying,[1]
Sister, the whole day long,

[1] See Dickens, page 578b.

That ever amid our playing
I hear but their low, lone song?
What Are the Wild Waves Saying? Stanza 1

Yes! but there's something greater
That speaks to the heart alone:
'Tis the voice of the great Creator
Dwells in that mighty tone.
Ibid. Refrain

CHRISTOPHER PEARSE CRANCH
[1813–1892]

Thought is deeper than all speech,
Feeling deeper than all thought;
Souls to souls can never teach
What unto themselves was taught.
Thought [*Gnosis*]. *Stanza 1*

We are spirits clad in veils;
Man by man was never seen;
All our deep communing fails
To remove the shadowy screen.
Ibid. Stanza 2

O Light divine! we need no fuller test
That all is ordered well;
We know enough to trust that all is best
Where Love and Wisdom dwell.
Oh, Love Supreme

JOHN SULLIVAN DWIGHT
[1813–1893]

Is not true leisure
One with true toil? [1]
Rest. Stanza 1

Rest is not quitting
The busy career,
Rest is the fitting
Of self to its sphere.
Ibid. Stanza 4

'Tis the brook's motion,
Clear without strife,
Fleeing to ocean
After its life.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Work, and thou wilt bless the day
Ere the toil be done;
They that work not, can not pray,
Can not feel the sun.
God is living, working still,

[1] See Cowper, page 363a.

All things work and move;
Work, or lose the power to will,
Lose the power to love.
Working

JOSEPH HOOKER
[1813–1879]

Well, General, we have not had many dead cavalrymen lying about lately.
Remark to General William Woods Averell, of the Cavalry [*November, 1862*]

ELIJAH KELLOGG
[1813–1901]

If ye are men, follow me! Strike down your guard, gain the mountain passes, and then do bloody work, as did your sires at old Thermopylae! Is Sparta dead? Is the old Grecian spirit frozen in your brains, that you do cower like a belabored hound beneath his master's lash? O comrades, warriors, Thracians! If we must fight, let us fight for ourselves. If we must slaughter, let it be under the clear sky, by the bright waters, in noble, honorable battle!
Spartacus to the Gladiators [*1846*]

EPES SARGENT
[1813–1880]

A life on the ocean wave,
A home on the rolling deep;
Where the scattered waters rave,
And the winds their revels keep!
Like an eagle caged I pine
On this dull, unchanging shore:
Oh, give me the flashing brine,
The spray and the tempest's roar!
A Life on the Ocean Wave [*1847*]. *Stanza 1*

HENRY STEVENSON WASHBURN
[1813–1903]

We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
There will be one vacant chair;

We shall linger to caress him
When we breathe our evening prayer.[1]
The Vacant Chair. Stanza 1

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS
[1814–1845]

Come in the evening, or come in the morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come without warning.
The Welcome. Stanza 1

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER
[1814–1863]

The sea, unmated creature, tired and lone,
Makes on its desolate sands eternal moan.
The Sorrowful World

Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs are swelling
O'er earth's green fields, and ocean's wave-beat shore;
How sweet the truth those blessed strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no more!
Pilgrims of the Night

O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest?
Who would not seek the happy land
Where they that love are blest?
Paradise

CHARLES MACKAY
[1814–1889]

But the sunshine aye shall light the sky,
As round and round we run;
And the truth shall ever come uppermost,
And justice shall be done.
Eternal Justice. Stanza 4

Cannon-balls may aid the truth,
But thought's a weapon stronger;
We'll win our battles by its aid; —
Wait a little longer.
The Good Time Coming. Stanza 1

[1] See Longfellow, page 523a.

The smallest effort is not lost,
Each wavelet on the ocean tost
Aids in the ebb-tide or the flow;
Each rain-drop makes some floweret blow;
Each struggle lessens human woe.
The Old and the New

There is no such thing as death.
In Nature nothing dies.
From each sad remnant of decay
Some forms of life arise.
There Is No Such Thing as Death

Old Tubal Cain was a man of might,
In the days when earth was young.
Tubal Cain. Stanza 1

Not alone for the blade was the bright steel made,
And he fashioned the first plowshare.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 4

To the West! to the West! to the land of the free,
Where the mighty Missouri rolls down to the sea.
To the West. Stanza 1

Where the prairies, like seas where the billows have rolled,
Are broad as the kingdoms and empires of old.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Make my coffee strong!
The Quarrel

If happy I and wretched he,
Perhaps the king would change with me.
Differences

MICHAEL WENTWORTH BECK
[1815–1843]

This world is not so bad a world
As some would like to make it;
Though whether good, or whether bad,
Depends on how we take it.
The World As It Is. Stanza 1

[1] Tubal fashioned the hand-flung spears
And showed his neighbours peace.
KIPLING [1865–1936]: *Jubal and Tubal Cain, St. 3*

RICHARD HENRY DANA
[1815–1882]

Six days shalt thou labor and do all thou art able,
And on the seventh — holystone the decks and scrape the cable.

Two Years Before the Mast [*1840*]. *Chap. 3, Philadelphia Catechism*

Like a true ship, committed to her element once for all at her Launching, she perished at sea.

Ibid. Twenty-Four Years After [*1869*]

DANIEL DECATUR EMMETT
[1815–1904]

I wish I was in de land ob cotton,
Old times dar am not forgotten.
Look away, look away,
Look away, Dixie Land.

Dixie [*1859*]

In Dixie's land, we'll took our stand,
To lib an' die in Dixie!
Away, away,
Away down South in Dixie.

Ibid.

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE
[1815–1891]

Go west, young man.[1]

Article in the Terre Haute, Indiana, Express [*1851*]

ANTHONY TROLLOPE
[1815–1882]

He argued that the principal duty which a parent owed to a child was to make him happy.

Doctor Thorne [*1858*]. *Chap. 3*

In these days a man is nobody unless his biography is kept so far posted up that it may be ready for the national breakfast-table on the morning after his demise.

Doctor Thorne. Chap. 25

How I do hate those words, "an excellent marriage." In them is contained more of wicked worldliness than any other words one ever hears spoken.

The Small House at Allington [*1864*]. *Chap. 39*

Those who offend us are generally punished for the offence they give; but we so frequently miss the satisfaction of knowing that we are avenged!

Ibid. Chap. 50

She understood how much louder a cock can crow in its own farmyard than elsewhere.

The Last Chronicle of Barset [*1867*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 17*

Always remember that when you go into an attorney's office door, you will have to pay for it, first or last.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It is a comfortable feeling to know that you stand on your own ground. Land is about the only thing that can't fly away.

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 58

It's dogged as does it.

Ibid. Chap. 61

Nothing reopens the springs of love so fully as absence, and no absence so thoroughly as that which must needs be endless.

Ibid. Chap. 67

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY
[1816–1902]

Let each man think himself an act of God,
His mind a thought, his life a breath of God;
And let each try, by great thoughts and good deeds,
To show the most of Heaven he hath in him.

Festus [*1839*]. *Proem*

[1] Horace Greeley [1811–1872] used the expression in an editorial in *The New York Tribune* (see Greeley, page 562a). As the saying, "Go west, young man, and grow up with the country," gained popularity, Greeley printed Soule's article, to show the source of his inspiration.

Many men have stated that the advice was given to them by Greeley, among them William S. Verity [1837–1930], who said Greeley had given it to him in 1859.

Evil and good are God's right hand and left.

Festus. Proem

Art is man's nature; nature is God's art.

Ibid.

It matters not how long we live, but how.

Ibid. Wood and Water

The world must have great minds, even as great spheres
Or suns, to govern lesser restless minds.

Ibid. Water and Wood

Men might be better if we better deemed
Of them. The worst way to improve the world
Is to condemn it.[1]

Ibid. A Mountain, Sunrise

It is much less what we do
Than what we think, which fits us for the future.

Ibid. Alcove and Garden

The first and worst of all frauds is to cheat
Oneself.

Ibid. Anywhere

We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
We should count time by heart-throbs. He most lives
Who thinks most — feels the noblest — acts the best.

Ibid. A Country Town

Envy's a coal comes hissing hot from hell.

Ibid.

The sole equality on earth is death.

Ibid.

America, thou, half-brother of the world;
With something good and bad of every land.

Ibid. The Surface

Who can mistake great thoughts?
They seize upon the mind — arrest, and search,
And shake it.

Festus. A Village Feast

The worst men often give the best advice.

Ibid.

Man is a military animal,
Glories in gunpowder, and loves parade.

Ibid. A Metropolis

There is no disappointment we endure
One half so great as that we are to ourselves.[1]

Ibid. The Sun

[1] The surest plan to make a Man
Is, think him so.
JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *The Biglow Papers* [1848], *Jonathan to John, St. 9*

CHARLOTTE BRONTË
[1816–1855]

Life, believe, is not a dream
So dark as sages say;
Oft a little morning rain
Foretells a pleasant day.

Life [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

The human heart has hidden treasures,
In secret kept, in silence sealed; —
The thoughts, the hopes, the dreams, the pleasures,
Whose charms were broken if revealed.

Evening Solace [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

Reader, I married him.

Jane Eyre [*1847*]. *Chap. 38*

An abundant shower of curates has fallen upon the north of England.

Shirley [*1849*]. *Chap. 1*

FRANCES BROWN
[1816–1864]

Oh! those blessed times of old! with their chivalry and state;
I love to read their chronicles, which such brave deeds relate;
I love to sing their ancient rhymes, to hear their legends told —
But, Heaven be thanked! I live not in those blessed times of old!

Oh! the Pleasant Days of Old. Stanza 7

[1] Every really able man, if you talk sincerely with him, considers his work, however much admired, as far short of what it should be. — EMERSON: *Immortality* [1875]

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS
[1816–1881]

How sweet and gracious, even in common speech,
Is that fine sense which men call Courtesy!

Courtesy

It transmutes aliens into trusting friends,
And gives its owner passport round the globe.

Ibid.

Just then, with a wink and a sly normal lurch,
The owl, very gravely, got down from his perch,
Walked round, and regarded his fault-finding critic
(Who thought he was stuffed) with a glance analytic.

The Owl-Critic

"I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good day!"
And the barber kept on shaving.

Ibid.

The skipper stormed, and tore his hair,
Hauled on his boots and roared to Marden,
"Nantucket's sunk, and here we are
Right over old Marm Hackett's garden!"

The Nantucket Skipper. Stanza 10

'Tis a fearful thing in winter
To be shattered in the blast,
And to hear the rattling trumpet
Thunder, "Cut away the mast!"

Ballad of the Tempest. Stanza 2

Is not God upon the ocean,
Just the same as on the land? [1]

Ibid. Stanza 5

[1] Sir Humphrey Gilbert [1539?–1583], on embarking on his ill-fated voyage homeward, — "We are as near to Heaven by sea as by land." — J. R. GREEN: *A Short History of the English People* [1874], *Chap. 8*

"Do not fear! Heaven is as near,"
He said, "by water as by land!"

LONGFELLOW: *Sir Humphrey Gilbert* [1849], *St. 6*

ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER
[1816–1841]

I slept and dreamed that life was beauty.
I woke — and found that life was duty;
Was my dream, then, a shadowy lie?
Toil on, sad heart, courageously,
And thou shalt find thy dream shall be
A noonday light and truth to thee.

Beauty and Duty

JOHN GODFREY SAXE
[1816–1887]

There's a castle in Spain, very charming to see,
Though built without money or toil;
Of this handsome estate I am owner in fee,
And paramount lord of the soil.

My Castle in Spain. Stanza 1

Though we may think we are specially blest,
We are certain to pay for the favors we get!

The Gifts of the Gods. Stanza 1

I wish that practising was not
So different from preaching.

Wishing. Stanza 4

I'm growing fonder of my staff;
I'm growing dimmer in the eyes;
I'm growing fainter in my laugh;
I'm growing deeper in my sighs;
I'm growing careless of my dress;
I'm growing frugal of my gold;
I'm growing wise; I'm growing — yes, —
I'm growing old!

I'm Growing Old. Stanza 3

He takes the strangest liberties, —
But never takes his leave!

My Familiar. Stanza 2

A frown is no extinguisher —
It does not put him out!

Ibid. Stanza 6

In battle or business, whatever the game,
In law or in love, it is ever the same;
In the struggle for power, or the scramble for pelf,

Let this be your motto, — Rely on yourself!
For, whether the prize be a ribbon or throne,
The victor is he who can go it alone! [1]
The Game of Life. Stanza 7

It was six men of Indostan
To learning much inclined,
Who went to see the Elephant
(Though all of them were blind),
That each by observation
Might satisfy his mind.
The Blind Men and the Elephant. Stanza 1

'Tis wise to learn; 'tis God-like to create.
The Library

I asked of Echo, 't other day
(Whose words are few and often funny),
What to a novice she could say
Of courtship, love, and matrimony?
Quoth Echo, plainly: — "Matter-o'-money."
Echo. Stanza 1

MICHAEL JOSEPH BARRY
[1817–1889]

But whether on the scaffold high
Or in the battle's van,
The fittest place where man can die
Is where he dies for man!
The Place Where Men Should Die.[2] *Stanza 5*

JOHN BARTHOLOMEW GOUGH
[1817–1886]

What is a minority? The chosen heroes of this earth have been in a minority. There is not a social, political, or religious privilege that you enjoy today that was not bought for you by the blood and tears and patient suffering of the minority. It is the minority that have stood in the van of every moral conflict, and achieved all that is noble in the history of the world.
What Is a Minority?

TOM TAYLOR
[1817–1880]

You lay a wreath on murdered Lincoln's bier,
You, who, with mocking pencil, wont to trace,
Broad for the self-complacent British sneer,
His length of shambling limb, his furrowed face.
Abraham Lincoln Foully Assassinated.[1] *Stanza 1*

HENRY DAVID THOREAU
[1817–1862]

I am a parcel of vain strivings tied
By a chance bond together.
Sic Vita [*1841*]. *Stanza 1*

Great God, I ask thee for no meaner pelf
Than that I may not disappoint myself,
That in my action I may soar as high
As I can now discern with this clear eye.
A Prayer [*1842*]. *Stanza 1*

Any man more right than his neighbors constitutes a majority of one.
Civil Disobedience [*1849*]

My life is like a stroll upon the beach,
As near the ocean's edge as I can go.
My Life Is Like a Stroll upon the Beach [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

It takes two to speak the truth, — one to speak, and another to hear.
A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers [*1849*]. *Wednesday*

I saw a delicate flower had grown up two feet high between the horses' feet and the wheel track. An inch more to right or left had sealed its fate, or an inch higher. Yet it lived to flourish, and

[1] He travels the fastest who travels alone. — KIPLING [1865–1936]: *The Winners*

[2] Printed in *The Dublin Nation*, September 28, 1844.

[1] Printed in *Punch*, London, May 6, 1865. (Taylor became editor of *Punch* in 1874.) It was at a performance of Taylor's play, *Our American Cousin*, that Lincoln was shot.

never knew the danger it incurred. It did not borrow trouble, nor invite an evil fate by apprehending it.

Journal. September, 1850

Nothing is so much to be feared as fear.[1]

Ibid. September 7, 1851

The blue-bird carries the sky on his back.

Ibid. April 3, 1852

The perception of beauty is a moral test.

Ibid. June 21, 1852

The youth gets together his materials to build a bridge to the moon, or, perchance, a palace or temple on the earth, and, at length, the middle-aged man concludes to build a woodshed with them.[2]

Ibid. July 14, 1852

Fire is the most tolerable third party.

Ibid. January 2, 1853

Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.

Ibid. November 11, 1854

That man is the richest whose pleasures are the cheapest.

Ibid. March 11, 1856

When the playful breeze drops in the pool, it springs to right and left, quick as a kitten playing with dead leaves.

Ibid. April 9, 1859

The savage in man is never quite eradicated.

Ibid. September 26, 1859

The fate of the country . . . does not depend on what kind of paper you drop into the ballot-box once a year, but on what kind of man you drop from your chamber into the street every morning.

Slavery in Massachusetts [*1854*]

I have travelled a good deal in Concord.

Walden [*1854*]. *I, Economy*

Public opinion is a weak tyrant compared with our own private opinion. What a man thinks of himself, that it is which determines, or rather indicates, his fate.

Walden. I, Economy

The mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation.

Ibid.

It is a characteristic of wisdom not to do desperate things.

Ibid.

As if you could kill time without injuring eternity.

Ibid

Most of the luxuries, and many of the so-called comforts, of life are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind.

Ibid.

It is true, I never assisted the sun materially in his rising; but, doubt not, it was of the last importance only to be present at it.

Ibid.

For many years I was self-appointed inspector of snow-storms and rain-storms, and did my duty faithfully.

Ibid.

Beware of all enterprises that require new clothes.

Ibid.

The swiftest traveller is he that goes afoot.

Ibid.

It is not necessary that a man should earn his living by the sweat of his brow, unless he sweats easier than I do.

Ibid.

The man who goes alone can start today; but he who travels with another must wait till that other is ready.

Ibid.

There is no odor so bad as that which arises from goodness tainted.

Ibid.

There are a thousand hacking at the branches of evil to one who is striking at the root.

Ibid.

[1] See F. D. Roosevelt, page 918b.

[2] At noon he bounded out for food, and nothing less than roast lion would content him. But by suppertime milk toast would do. — Quoted without provenance in *We Accept With Pleasure*, by Bernard De Voto [1897–]

Philanthropy is almost the only virtue which is sufficiently appreciated by mankind.

Walden. I, Economy

To him whose elastic and vigorous thought keeps pace with the sun, the day is a perpetual morning.

Ibid. II, Where I Lived, and What I Lived For

To be awake is to be alive.

Ibid.

I went to the woods because I wished to live deliberately, to front only the essential facts of life, and see if I could not learn what it had to teach, and not, when I came to die, discover that I had not lived.

Ibid.

Our life is frittered away by detail. . . . Simplify, simplify.

Ibid.

Time is but the stream I go a-fishing in.

Ibid.

Books must be read as deliberately and reservedly as they were written.

Ibid. III, Reading

What is called eloquence in the forum is commonly found to be rhetoric in the study.

Ibid.

The works of the great poets have never yet been read by mankind, for only great poets can read them.

Ibid.

How many a man has dated a new era in his life from the reading of a book.

Ibid.

I love a broad margin to my life.

Ibid. IV, Sounds

Our horizon is never quite at our elbows.

Ibid. V, Solitude

I never found the companion that was so companionable as solitude. We are for the most part more lonely when we go abroad among men than when we stay in our chambers. A man thinking or working is always alone, let him be where he will.

Ibid.

I had three chairs in my house: one for solitude, two for friendship, three for society.

Walden. VI, Visitors

Ministers who spoke of God as if they enjoyed a monopoly of the subject.

Ibid.

I was determined to know beans.

Ibid. VII, The Beanfield

There is never an instant's truce between virtue and vice. Goodness is the only investment that never fails.

Ibid. XI, Higher Laws

While men believe in the infinite, some ponds will be thought to be bottomless.

Ibid. XVI, The Pond in Winter

Through our own recovered innocence we discern the innocence of our neighbors.

Ibid. XVII, Spring

If one advances confidently in the direction of his dreams, and endeavors to live the life which he has imagined, he will meet with a success unexpected in common hours.

Ibid. XVIII, Conclusion

If a man does not keep pace with his companions, perhaps it is because he hears a different drummer. Let him step to the music which he hears, however measured or far away.

Ibid.

Love your life, poor as it is. You may perhaps have some pleasant, thrilling, glorious hours, even in a poorhouse. The setting sun is reflected from the windows of the almshouse as brightly as from the rich man's abode.

Ibid. Conclusion

It is life near the bone where it is sweetest.

Ibid.

Rather than love, than money, than fame, give me truth.

Ibid.

Men will lie on their backs, talking about the fall of man, and never make an effort to get up.

Life Without Principle [*1863*]

Whate'er we leave to God, God does
And blesses us.
Inspiration [*1894*]. *Proem*

I hear beyond the range of sound,
I see beyond the range of sight,
New earths and skies and seas around,
And in my day the sun doth pale his light.
Ibid. Stanza 7

She with one breath attunes the spheres,
And also my poor human heart.
Ibid. Stanza 15

ELIZA COOK
[1818–1889]

Whom do we dub as Gentlemen? The knave, the fool, the brute —
If they but own full tithe of gold, and wear a courtly suit.
Nature's Gentleman. Stanza 1

They hold the rank no king can give, no station can disgrace;
Nature puts forth her Gentleman, and monarchs must give place.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 6

I love it, I love it; and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old arm-chair?
The Old Arm-Chair

How cruelly sweet are the echoes that start
When memory plays an old tune on the heart!
Old Dobbin. Stanza 16

Better build schoolrooms for "the boy"
Than cells and gibbets for "the man." [2]
A Song for the Ragged Schools. Stanza 12

How busy we are on Tom Tiddler's ground
Looking for gold and silver.[3]
Tom Tiddler's Ground. Stanza 1

Whenever you find your heart despair
Of doing some goodly thing,
Con over this strain, try bravely again,
And remember the Spider and King.[1]
Try Again. Stanza 16

[1] See Linton, page 582a.

[2] Give them a chance — if you stint them now, tomorrow you'll have to pay
A larger bill for a darker ill.
DENIS A. MCCARTHY [1870–1931]: *Give Them a Place to Play, St. 4*

[3] Here we are on Tom Tiddler's ground, picking up gold and silver. — *A children's game*

CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER
[1818–1895]

All things bright and beautiful,
All creatures great and small,
All things wise and wonderful,
The Lord God made them all.
All Things Bright and Beautiful [*1848*]. *Stanza 1*

The rich man in his castle,
The poor man at his gate,
God made them, high or lowly,
And ordered their estate.
Ibid. Stanza 3

There is a green hill far away,
Without a city wall,
Where the dear Lord was crucified,
Who died to save us all.
There Is a Green Hill [*1848*]. *Stanza 1*

Once in royal David's city
Stood a lowly cattle shed,
Where a Mother laid her Baby
In a manger for his bed:
Mary was that Mother mild,
Jesus Christ her little Child.
Once in Royal David's City [*1848*]. *Stanza 1*

EMILY BRONTË
[1818–1848]

Sleep not, dream not; this bright day
Will not, cannot last for aye;
Bliss like thine is bought by years
Dark with torment and with tears.
Sleep Not [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

The Bluebell is the sweetest flower
That waves in summer air:
Its blossoms have the mightiest power
To soothe my spirit's care.
The Bluebell [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

Love is like the wild rose-briar;
Friendship like the holly-tree.

[1] Robert Bruce, liberator and king [1306–1329] of Scotland.

The holly is dark when the rose-briar blooms,
But which will bloom most constantly?
Love and Friendship [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

I'll walk where my own nature would be leading —
It vexes me to choose another guide —
Where the grey flocks in ferny glens are feeding,
Where the wild wind blows on the mountain-side.
Often Rebuked [*1846*]. *Stanza 4*

Cold in the earth — and fifteen wild Decembers
From those brown hills have melted into spring:
Faithful, indeed, is the spirit that remembers
After such years of change and suffering!
Remembrance [*1846*]

No coward soul is mine,
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere:
I see Heaven's glories shine,
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear.
Last Lines [*1846*]. *Stanza 1*

There is not room for Death.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 7

I lingered round them, under that benign sky: watched the moths fluttering among the heath and hare-bells; listened to the soft wind breathing through the grass; and wondered how any one could ever imagine unquiet slumbers for the sleepers in that quiet earth.
Wuthering Heights [*1847*]. *Last Words*

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING
[1818–1901]

Habitant of castle gray,
Creeping thing in sober way,
Visible sage mechanician,
Skillfulest arithmetician.
The Spider

Most joyful let the Poet be;
It is through him that all men see.
The Poet of the Old and New Times

A wail in the wind is all I hear;
A voice of woe for a lover's loss.
Lament for Thoreau

The hills are reared, the seas are scooped in vain
If learning's altar vanish from the plain.
Inscription for the Alcott House[1]

GEORGE DUFFIELD
[1818–1888]

Stand up! — stand up for Jesus!
Hymn

WILLIAM MAXWELL EVARTS
[1818–1901]

The pious ones of Plymouth, who, reaching the Rock, first fell upon their own knees and then upon the aborigines.[2]
Quoted by HENRY WATTERSON *in The Louisville Courier-Journal* [*July 4, 1913*]

JOHN JAMES ROBERT MANNERS, DUKE OF RUTLAND
[1818–1906]

Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility.
England's Trust. Part III, Line 231

JOHN MASON NEALE
[1818–1866]

Good King Wenceslas look'd out,
On the Feast of Stephen;

[1] See Dylan Thomas, page 996b.

[1] This couplet is painted over the mantel in Alcott House, Concord, Massachusetts.

[2] This pun has also been attributed to Oliver Wendell Holmes, Bill Nye, and George Frisbie Hoar.

When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.
Good King Wenceslas. Stanza 1

"Bring me flesh and bring me wine,
Bring me pine-logs hither."
Ibid. Stanza 3

Page and monarch, forth they went,
Forth they went together,
Through the rude winds' wild lament
And the bitter weather.
Ibid.

In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.
Wherefore, Christian men, be sure,
Wealth or rank possessing,
Ye who now do bless the poor
Shall yourselves find blessing.
Ibid. Stanza 5

O come, O come, Emmanuel,
And ransom captive Israel.
O Come, O Come, Emmanuel (translated from the Latin, Veni, Veni, Emmanuel)

Jerusalem the golden, with milk and honey blest,
Beneath thy contemplation sink heart and voice oppressed.
Hymn (translated from the Latin, Urbs Syon Aurea)

Brief life is here our portion.
Hymn

KARL MARX
[1818–1883]

Religion . . . is the opium of the people.
Critique of the Hegelian Philosophy of Right [1844]. Introduction

The history of all hitherto existing society is the history of class struggles.
Manifesto of the Communist Party[1] *[1848]. I*

Of all the classes that stand face to face with the bourgeoisie today the proletariat alone is a really revolutionary class. The other classes decay and finally disappear in the race of modern industry; the proletariat is its special and essential product.[1]
Manifesto of the Communist Party. I

Pauperism develops more rapidly than population and wealth.
Ibid.

In proportion as the antagonism between classes within the nation vanishes, the hostility of one nation to another will come to an end.
Ibid. II

The ruling ideas of each age have ever been the ideas of its ruling class.
Ibid.

Christian Socialism is but the holy water with which the priest consecrates the heartburnings of the aristocrat.
Ibid. III

The proletarians have nothing to lose but their chains. They have a world to win. Workers of the world, unite!
Ibid. IV

Nothing can have value without being an object of utility. If it be useless, the labor contained in it is useless, cannot be reckoned as labor, and cannot therefore create value.
Capital[2] *[1867–1883]. Part II, Chap. 3, Page 33*

The capitalist himself is a practical man, who, it is true, does not always reflect on what he says outside his office, but who always knows what he does inside the latter.
Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 43

Constant labor of one uniform kind destroys the intensity and flow of a man's animal spirits, which find recrea-

[1] Written in collaboration with FRIEDRICH ENGELS. Translated by SAMUEL MOORE.

[1] By bourgeoisie is meant the class of modern capitalists, owners of the means of social production and employers of wage-labor. By proletariat, the class of modern wage-laborers who, having no means of production of their own, are reduced to selling their labor-power in order to live. — FRIEDRICH ENGELS [1820–1895]: *Footnote to Manifesto of the Communist Party*

[2] Abridged edition prepared by JULIAN BORCHARDT, translated by STEPHEN L. TRASK, Modern Library edition.

tion and delight in mere change of activity.

Capital. Part II, Chap. 9, Page 74

The intellectual desolation, artificially produced by converting immature human beings into mere machines.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 102

The battle of competition is fought by cheapening of commodities.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 168

The only part of the so-called national wealth that actually enters into the collective possessions of modern peoples is their national debt.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 199

Capitalist production begets, with the inexorability of a law of nature, its own negation.

Ibid. Chap. 15, Page 204

When commercial capital occupies a position of unquestioned ascendancy, it everywhere constitutes a system of plunder.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 262

From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs.

Critique of the Gotha Program [1] [*1875*]

IVAN SERGEYEVICH TURGENIEV
[1818–1883]

That air of superiority to the rest of the world which usually disappears when once the twenties have been passed.

Fathers and Sons [2] [*1862*]. *Chap. 4*

That awkwardness which overtakes a young man when, just ceased to be a boy, he returns to the spot where hitherto he has ranked as a mere child.

Ibid.

That dim, murky period when regrets come to resemble hopes, and hopes are beginning to resemble regrets.

Ibid. Chap. 7

I agree with no man's opinions. I have some of my own.

Fathers and Sons. Chap. 13

The temerity to believe in nothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A picture may instantly present what a book could set forth only in a hundred pages.

Ibid. Chap. 16

The sensuous joy of magnanimity.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Whatever a man prays for, he prays for a miracle. Every prayer reduces itself to this: "Great God, grant that twice two be not four."

Prayer

Don't forget me, but do not call me to mind either, in the midst of daily cares, pleasures and needs. . . . I do not want to disturb your life, I do not want to impede its quiet course.

Literary Remains [*published in 1930*]. *When I Shall Be No More*

HENRY WHEELER SHAW ("JOSH BILLINGS")
[1818–1885]

A sekret ceases tew be a sekret if it iz once confided — it iz like a dollar bill, once broken, it iz never a dollar agin.

Affurisms [1] [*1865*]

Love iz like the meazles; we kant have it bad but onst, and the later in life we have it the tuffer it goes with us.

Ibid.

Put an Englishman into the garden of Eden, and he would find fault with the whole blarsted consarn; — put a Yankee in, and he would see where he could alter it to advantage; — put an Irishman in, and he would want tew boss the thing; — put a Dutchman in, and he would proceed tew plant it.

Ibid.

Better make a weak man your enemy than your friend.

Ibid.

[1] Modern Library edition.
[2] Translated by C. J. Hogarth.

[1] From *Josh Billings: His Sayings.*

I never knu a man trubbled with melankolly, who had plenty to dew, and did it.

Affurisms

Poverty iz the step-mother ov genius.

Ibid.

Manifest destiny iz the science ov going tew bust, or enny other place before yu git thare.

Manifest Destiny

Thare iz such a thing az manifest destiny, but when it occurs it iz like the number ov rings on the rakoon's tale, ov no great consequense only for ornament.

Ibid.

The wheel that squeaks the loudest
Is the one that gets the grease.

The Kicker

It is better to know nothing than to know what ain't so.[1]

Proverb [*1874*]

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER
[1819–1849]

So long as blood shall warm our veins,
While for the sword one hand remains,
One arm to bear a gun, — no more
Shall foot of foeman tread thy shore!
Dear Fatherland, no fear be thine,
Firm stands thy guard along the Rhine.

The Watch on the Rhine.[2]
Stanza 4

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH
[1819–1861]

Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market.

The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich [*1848*]. *Part IV*

A world where nothing is had for nothing.

Ibid. Part VIII

As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay
With canvas drooping, side by side,
Two towers of sail, at dawn of day
Are scarce long leagues apart descried.

Qua Cursum Ventus [*1849*].
Stanza 1

It fortifies my soul to know
That, though I perish, Truth is so:
That, howsoe'er I stray and range,
Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.
I steadier step when I recall
That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.

"With Whom Is No Variableness"[1] [*1862*]

Because we can't do all we would,
Does it follow, to do nothing's good?

Dipsychus [*1862*]. *Part I, Sc. 4*

And almost every one when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him.

Ibid. Sc. 5

This world is very odd we see,
We do not comprehend it;
But in one fact we all agree,
God won't, and we can't, mend it.

Ibid. Part II, Sc. 2

How pleasant it is to have money!

Ibid.

Haunt not the fringy edges of the fight
But the pell-mell of men.

Ibid. Sc. 4

That out of sight is out of mind[2]
Is true of most we leave behind;
It is not sure, nor can be true,
My own and only love, of you.

Songs of Absence [*1862*]

Say not, the struggle naught availeth,
The labour and the wounds are vain,
The enemy faints not, nor faileth,
And as things have been they remain.

Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth [*1862*]. *Stanza 1*

For while the tired waves, vainly breaking,
Seem here no painful inch to gain,
Far back, through creeks and inlets making,
Comes silent, flooding in, the main.

Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] Better know nothing than half-know many things. — NIETZSCHE: *Thus Spake Zarathustra* [1883–1891], *Part IV, 64*

[2] Translated by JOHN R. THOMPSON [1823–1873].

[1] *James, I, 17.*

[2] See Thomas à Kempis, page 83a.

And not by eastern windows only,
When daylight comes, comes in the light;
In front, the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
But westward, look, the land is bright.

Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth. Stanza 4

GEORGE ELIOT (MARIAN EVANS CROSS) [1819–1880]

'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not make
Antonio Stradivari's violins
Without Antonio.

Stradivarius

O may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence.

O May I Join the Choir Invisible

May I reach
That purest heaven, be to other souls
The cup of strength in some great agony.

Ibid.

Life is too precious to be spent in this weaving and unweaving of false impressions, and it is better to live quietly under some degree of misrepresentation than to attempt to remove it by the uncertain process of letter-writing.

Letter to Mrs. Peter Taylor [June 8, 1856]

Boots and shoes are the greatest trouble of my life. Everything else one can turn and turn about, and make old look like new; but there's no coaxing boots and shoes to look better than they are.

Amos Barton [1857]. Chap. 2

It's no trifle at her time of life to part with a doctor who knows her constitution.

Janet's Repentance [1857]. Chap. 3

Any coward can fight a battle when he's sure of winning; but give me the man who has pluck to fight when he's sure of losing. That's my way, sir; and there are many victories worse than a defeat.

Janet's Repentance. Chap. 6

Opposition may become sweet to a man when he has christened it persecution.

Ibid. Chap. 8

It's but little good you'll do a-watering the last year's crops.

Adam Bede [1859]. Chap. 18

He was like a cock who thought the sun had risen to hear him crow.

Ibid. Chap. 33

I've never any pity for conceited people, because I think they carry their comfort about with them.[1]

The Mill on the Floss [1860]. Book V, Chap. 4

Below their names it was written: "In their death they were not divided." [2]

Ibid. Last line of book

The years seem to rush by now, and I think of death as a fast approaching end of a journey — double and treble reason for loving as well as working while it is day.

Letter to Miss Sara Hennell [November 22, 1861]

It seems to me much better to read a man's own writing than to read what others say about him, especially when the man is first-rate and the "others" are third-rate.

Letter to Miss Hennell [October 28, 1865]

I have the conviction that excessive literary production is a social offence.

Letter to Alexander Main [September 11, 1871]

I like not only to be loved, but also to be told that I am loved. I am not sure that you are of the same kind. But the realm of silence is large enough beyond the grave. This is the world of

[1] There is not enough of love and goodness in the world to throw any of it away on conceited people. — NIETZSCHE [1844–1900]: *Human, All Too Human, 129*

[2] *2 Samuel, I, 23*

light and speech, and I shall take leave to tell you that you are very dear.

Letter to Mrs. Burne-Jones [*May 11, 1875*]

All biography diminishes in interest when the subject has won celebrity — or some reputation that hardly comes up to a celebrity. But autobiography at least saves a man or woman that the world is curious about from the publication of a string of mistakes called "Memoirs."

Letter to Miss Sara Hennell [*November 22, 1876*]

Blessed is the man who, having nothing to say, abstains from giving in words evidence of the fact.

Impressions of Theophrastus Such [*1879*]

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH
[1819–1902]

Oh! don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt?
Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,
Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,
And trembled with fear at your frown?

Ben Bolt [1]

Though little dangers they may fear,
When greater dangers men environ
Then women show a front of iron;
And, gentle in their manner, they
Do bold things in a quiet way.

Betty Zane.[2] *Stanza 1*

JOSIAH GILBERT HOLLAND
[1819–1881]

Heaven is not reached at a single bound;
But we build the ladder by which we rise
From the lowly earth to the vaulted skies,
And we mount to its summit round by round.[1]

Gradatim. Stanza 1

He could see naught but vanity in beauty,
And naught but weakness in a fond caress,
And pitied men whose views of Christian duty
Allowed indulgence in such foolishness.

Daniel Gray. Stanza 9

God give us men! A time like this demands
Strong minds, great hearts, true faith, and ready hands;
Men whom the lust of office does not kill;
Men whom the spoils of office cannot buy;
Men who possess opinions and a will;
Men who have honor; men who will not lie.

The Day's Demand

JULIA WARD HOWE
[1819–1910]

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord;
He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored;
He hath loosed the fateful lightning of His terrible, swift sword;
His truth is marching on.

Battle Hymn of the Republic [*1862*]. *Stanza 1*

In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born across the sea,
With a glory in His bosom that transfigures you and me;
As He died to make men holy, let us die to make men free.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Weave no more silks, ye Lyons looms,
To deck our girls for gay delights!

[1] First published in *The New York Mirror*, September 2, 1843. It was set to music, an adaptation of an old German melody, by Nelson Kneass, and sung in the play *The Battle of Buena Vista*. In 1894 George Du Maurier used the song in his novel *Trilby* and it at once became popular.

[2] Fort Henry (now Wheeling, West Virginia) was attacked by Simon Girty and a band of Wyandot Indians, September 27–28, 1777. Betty Zane ran from the blockhouse to the log hut on the hill, and returned with a cask of gunpowder wrapped in her apron.

[1] Step after step the ladder is ascended. — George Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

The crimson flower of battle blooms,
And solemn marches fill the nights.
Our Orders

CHARLES KINGSLEY
[1819–1875]

Oh! that we two were Maying.
The Saint's Tragedy [*1848*]. *Act II, Sc. 9*

"O Mary, go and call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
Across the sands of Dee;"
The western wind was wild and dank with foam,
And all alone went she.
The Sands of Dee. Stanza 1

The cruel crawling foam.
Ibid. Stanza 4

For men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn and many to keep,
Though the harbor bar be moaning.
The Three Fishers. Stanza 1

For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Be good, sweet maid, and let who will be clever;
Do noble things, not dream them, all day long;
And so make Life, Death, and that vast Forever
One grand sweet song.
A Farewell. Stanza 3

The world goes up and the world goes down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;
And yesterday's sneer and yesterday's frown
Can never come over again.
Dolcino to Margaret

Oh England is a pleasant place for them that's rich and high,
But England is a cruel place for such poor folks as I.
The Last Buccaneer. Stanza 1

In the light of fuller day,
Of purer science, holier laws.[1]
On the Death of a Certain Journal[2] [*1848–1849*]. *Stanza 5*

A lone man's companion, a bachelor's friend, a hungry man's food, a sad man's cordial, a wakeful man's sleep, and a chilly man's fire . . . there's no herb like unto it [tobacco] under the canopy of heaven.
Westward Ho [*1855*]. *Chap. 7*

More ways of killing a cat than choking her with cream.
Ibid. Chap. 20

Thank God every morning when you get up that you have something to do that day which must be done, whether you like it or not. Being forced to work, and forced to do your best, will breed in you temperance and self-control, diligence and strength of will, cheerfulness and content, and a hundred virtues which the idle never know.
Town and Country Sermons [*1861*]

Clear and cool, clear and cool,
By laughing shallow, and dreaming pool;
Cool and clear, cool and clear,
By shining shingle, and foaming wear;
Under the crag where the ouzel sings,
And the ivied wall where the church-bell rings;
Undefiled, for the undefiled;
Play by me, bathe in me, mother and child.
Water Babies [*1863*]. *Song I, Stanza 1*

When all the world is young, lad,
And all the trees are green;
And every goose a swan, lad,
And every lass a queen;
Then hey for boot and horse, lad,
And round the world away:
Young blood must have its course, lad,
And every dog his day.[3]
Ibid. Song II, Stanza 1

[1] See Tennyson, page 553a.
[2] *The Christian Socialist.*
[3] See Shakespeare, page 179a.

When all the world is old, lad,
And all the trees are brown;
And all the sport is stale, lad,
And all the wheels run down.
Water Babies. Song II, Stanza 2

God grant you find one face there
You loved when all was young!
Ibid.

I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world;
Her cheeks were so red and so white, dears,
And her hair was so charmingly curled.
Ibid. Song IV, Stanza 1

We were crawling slowly along, looking out for Virgin Garda; the first of those numberless isles which Columbus, so goes the tale, discovered on St. Ursula's day, and named them after the saint and her eleven thousand mythical virgins. Unfortunately, English buccaneers have since given to most of them less poetic names. The Dutchman's Cap, Broken Jerusalem, The Dead Man's Chest,[1] Rum Island, and so forth, mark a time and race more prosaic.
At Last [*1870*]. *Chap. 1*

To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ and first upgrowth of all virtue.
Health and Education [*1874*]. *The Science of Health*

Some say that the age of chivalry is past, that the spirit of romance is dead. The age of chivalry is never past, so long as there is a wrong left unredressed on earth.
Life [*1879*]. *Vol. II, Chap. 28*

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL
[1819–1891]

She doeth little kindnesses
Which most leave undone, or despise.
My Love [*1840*]. *Stanza 4*

Be noble! and the nobleness that lies
In other men, sleeping, but never dead,
Will rise in majesty to meet thine own.
Sonnet IV [*1840*]

[1] See R. L. Stevenson, pages 749b–750a.

Great Truths are portions of the soul of man;
Great souls are portions of Eternity.
Sonnet VI [*1841*]

His words were simple words enough,
And yet he used them so,
That what in other mouths was rough
In his seemed musical and low.
The Shepherd of King Admetus [*1842*]. *Stanza 5*

All thoughts that mould the age begin
Deep down within the primitive soul.
An Incident in a Railroad Car [*1842*]. *Stanza 13*

Who speaks the truth stabs Falsehood to the heart.
L'Envoi [*1843*]

No man is born into the world whose work
Is not born with him; there is always work,
And tools to work withal, for those who will;
And blessèd are the horny hands of toil.
A Glance Behind the Curtain [*1843*]

They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak. . . .
They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three.
Stanzas on Freedom [*1843*]. *IV*

The nurse of full-grown souls is solitude.
Columbus [*1844*]

Once to every man and nation comes the moment to decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or evil side.
The Present Crisis [*1844*]. *Stanza 5*

Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the throne.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 8

Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward stands aside,

[1] Worth on foot, and rascals in the coach. — DRYDEN: *Art of Poetry* [1685], *L. 376*
Wrong rules the land, and waiting Justice sleeps. — J. G. HOLLAND [1819–1881]: *The Day's Demand*

Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified.

The Present Crisis. Stanza 11

They must upward still, and onward, who would keep abreast of Truth.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Dear common flower, that grow'st beside the way,
Fringing the dusty road with harmless gold.

To the Dandelion [*1845*]. *Stanza 1*

The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees.

An Indian-Summer Reverie [*1846*]. *Stanza 8*

Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.

The Vision of Sir Launfal [*1848*]. *Part I, Prelude, Stanza 2*

'Tis heaven alone that is given away;
'Tis only God may be had for the asking.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.

Ibid. Stanza 5

He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.

Ibid. Part I, Stanza 6

The gift without the giver is bare; [1]
Who gives himself with his alms feeds three, —
Himself, his hungering neighbor, and me.

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 8

Got the ill name of augurs, because they were bores.

A Fable for Critics [*1848*]

There comes Emerson first, whose rich words, every one,
Are like gold nails in temples to hang trophies on;
Whose prose is grand verse, while his verse, the Lord knows,
Is some of it pr— No, 'tis not even prose.[1]

A Fable for Critics

And I honor the man who is willing to sink
Half his present repute for the freedom to think,
And, when he has thought, be his cause strong or weak,
Will risk t' other half for the freedom to speak.

Ibid.

There comes Poe, with his raven, like Barnaby Rudge,
Three fifths of him genius and two fifths sheer fudge.

Ibid.

Nature fits all her children with something to do,
He who would write and can't write, can surely review.[2]

Ibid.

Ez fer war, I call it murder, —
There you hev it plain an' flat;
I don't want to go no furder
Than my Testyment fer that. . . .
An' you've gut to git up airly
Ef you want to take in God.

The Biglow Papers. Series I [*1848*], *No. 1, Stanza 5*

Laborin' man an' laborin' woman
Hev one glory an' one shame;
Ev'y thin' thet's done inhuman
Injers all on 'em the same.

Ibid. Stanza 10

This goin' ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable feetur.

Ibid. No. 2, Stanza 6

But John P.
Robinson, he
Sez they didn't know everythin' down in Judee.

Ibid. No. 3, Stanza 8

A marciful Providunce fashioned us holler
O' purpose thet we might our principles swaller.

Ibid. No. 4, Stanza 2

[1] Meredith is a prose Browning, and so is Browning — Oscar Wilde [1854–1900]: *The Critic as Artist*

[2] See Disraeli, page 513a.

[1] See Emerson, page 502b.

I should like to shoot
The holl gang, by the gret horn spoon!
The Biglow Papers. Series I, No. 5, Stanza 2

I du believe with all my soul
In the gret Press's freedom,
To pint the people to the goal
An' in the traces lead 'em.
Ibid. No. 6, Stanza 7

I *don't* believe in princerple,
But oh I *du* in interest.
Ibid. Stanza 9

It ain't by princerples nor men
My preudunt course is steadied, —
I scent wich pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Of my merit
On thet pint you yourself may jedge;
All is, I never drink no sperit,
Nor I haint never signed no pledge.
Ibid. No. 7, Stanza 9

Ez to my princerples, I glory
In hevin' nothin' o' the sort.
Ibid. Stanza 10

God makes sech nights, all white an' still,
Fur'z you can look or listen.
Ibid. Series II [1866], The Courtin', Stanza 1

His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,
But hern went pity-Zekle.
Ibid. Stanza 15

All kin' o' smily round the lips,
An' teary round the lashes.
Ibid. Stanza 21

My gran'ther's rule was safer 'n 'tis to crow:
Don't never prophesy — onless ye know.
Ibid. No. 2

It's 'most enough to make a deacon swear.
Ibid.

Folks never understand the folks they hate.
Ibid.

Ef you want peace, the thing you've gut tu du
Is jes' to show you're up to fightin', tu.[1]
Ibid.

[1] See Washington, page 367a.

Bad work follers ye ez long's ye live.
The Biglow Papers. Series II, No. 2

Our papers don't purtend to print on'y wut Guv'ment choose,
An' thet insures us all to git the very best o' noose.
Ibid. No. 3

No, never say nothin' without you're compelled tu,
An' then don't say nothin' thet you can be held tu.
Ibid. No. 5

Wut's words to them whose faith an' truth
On War's red techstone rang true metal,
Who ventered life an' love an' youth
For the gret prize o' death in battle?
Ibid. No. 10, Stanza 17

They came three thousand miles, and died,
To keep the Past upon its throne;
Unheard, beyond the ocean tide,
Their English mother made her moan.[1]
Graves of Two English Soldiers on Concord Battle-ground [1849]. Stanza 3

Slowly the Bible of the race is writ,
And not on paper leaves nor leaves of stone;
Each age, each kindred, adds a verse to it,
Texts of despair or hope, of joy or moan.
Bibliolatres [1849]. Stanza 6

There is nothing so desperately monotonous as the sea, and I no longer wonder at the cruelty of pirates.
Fireside Travels [1864]. At Sea

It is by presence of mind in untried emergencies that the native metal of a man is tested.
Abraham Lincoln [1864]

What men call treasure and the Gods call dross.
Ode Recited at the Harvard Commemoration [1865]. IV

[1] Inscribed on the memorial to the two British soldiers, Concord, Massachusetts.

Each year to ancient friendships adds a ring,
As to an oak.
Under the Willows [*1868*]

The shell disdained a soul had gained,
The lyre had been discovered.
The Finding of the Lyre [*1868*]. *Stanza 4*

Not failure, but low aim, is crime.
For an Autograph [*1868*]. *Stanza 5*

When I was a beggarly boy,
And lived in a cellar damp,
I had not a friend nor a toy,
But I had Aladdin's lamp.
Aladdin [*1868*]. *Stanza 1*

Safe in the hallowed quiets of the past.
The Cathedral[1] [*1869*]. *Stanza 9*

The one thing finished in this hasty world.
Ibid.

The wisest man could ask no more of Fate
Than to be simple, modest, manly, true,
Safe from the Many, honored by the Few;
To count as naught in World, or Church, or State;
But inwardly in secret to be great.
Sonnet, Jeffries Wyman [*1874*]

For me Fate gave, whate'er she else denied,
A nature sloping to the southern side;
I thank her for it, though when clouds arise
Such Natures double-darken gloomy skies.
Epistle to George William Curtis [*1874*]. *Postscript*

Like him who, in the desert's awful frame,
Notches his cockney initials on the Sphinx.
Sonnet on Being Asked for an Autograph in Venice [*1875*]

The Maple puts her corals on in May.
The Maple [*1875*]

In vain we call old notions fudge,
And bend our conscience to our dealing;
The Ten Commandments will not budge,
And stealing will continue stealing.[1]
International Copyright [*November 20, 1885*]

These pearls of thought in Persian gulfs were bred,
Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
Fitzgerald strung them on an English thread.
In a Copy of Omar Khayyám [*1888*]. *Stanza 1*

As brief
As a dragon-fly's repose.
Scherzo [*1888*]. *Stanza 3*

In life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained: know'st thou when Fate
Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee,
"I find thee worthy; do this deed for me"?
Sayings [*1888*]. *I*

As life runs on, the road grows strange
With faces new, and near the end
The milestones into headstones change,
'Neath every one a friend.
Sixty-Eighth Birthday [*1889*]

Solitude is as needful to the imagination as society is wholesome for the character.
Dryden

A wise scepticism is the first attribute of a good critic.
Shakespeare Once More

Truly there is a tide in the affairs of men, but there is no gulf-stream setting forever in one direction.
New England Two Centuries Ago

There is no better ballast for keeping the mind steady on its keel, and saving it from all risk of crankiness, than business.
Ibid.

Puritanism, believing itself quick with the seed of religious liberty, laid,

[1] Chartres.

[1] Motto of the American Copyright League.

without knowing it, the egg of democracy.

New England Two Centuries Ago

It was in making education not only common to all, but in some sense compulsory on all, that the destiny of the free republics of America was practically settled.

Ibid.

Talent is that which is in a man's power; genius is that in whose power a man is.

Rousseau and the Sentimentalists

Every man feels instinctively that all the beautiful sentiments in the world weigh less than a single lovely action.

Ibid.

It is singular how impatient men are with over-praise of others, how patient with over-praise of themselves; and yet the one does them no injury, while the other may be their ruin.

Literary Remains of the Reverend Homer Wilbur

Things always seem fairer when we look back at them, and it is out of that inaccessible tower of the past that Longing leans and beckons.

A Few Bits of Roman Mosaic

An umbrella is of no avail against a Scotch Mist.

On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners

The soil out of which such men as he are made is good to be born on, good to live on, good to die for and to be buried in.

Garfield

Mishaps are like knives, that either serve us or cut us, as we grasp them by the blade or the handle.

Cambridge Thirty Years Ago

No man, I suspect, ever lived long in the country without being bitten by these meteorological ambitions. He likes to be hotter and colder, to have been more deeply snowed up, to have more trees and larger blown down than his neighbors.

My Garden Acquaintance

As if old age were never kindly as well as frosty; as if it had no reverend graces of its own as good in their way as the noisy impertinence of childhood, the elbowing self-conceit of youth, or the pompous mediocrity of middle life!

A Good Word for Winter

What a sense of security in an old book which Time has criticised for us!

A Library of Old Authors

There is no good in arguing with the inevitable. The only argument available with an east wind is to put on your overcoat.

Democracy and Addresses

It is curious how tyrannical the habit of reading is, and what shifts we make to escape thinking.[1] There is no bore we dread being left alone with so much as our own minds.

A Moosehead Journal

There are few brains that would not be better for living on their own fat a little while.

Ibid.

HERMAN MELVILLE
[1819–1891]

Sailor or landsman, there is some sort of Cape Horn for all. Boys! beware of it; prepare for it in time. Greybeards! thank God it is passed.

White-Jacket [*1850*]. *Chap. 26*

Call me Ishmael.

Moby Dick [*1851*]. *Chap. 1*

But oh! shipmates! on the starboard hand of every woe, there is a sure delight; and higher the top of that delight, than the bottom of the woe is deep. Is not the main-truck higher than the kelson is low? Delight is to him — a far, far upward, and inward delight — who against the proud gods and commodores of this earth, ever stands forth his own inexorable self.

Ibid. Chap. 9

And eternal delight and deliciousness will be his, who coming to lay him down, can say with his final breath — O Father! — chiefly known to me by Thy rod — mortal or immortal, here I

[1] See Sheridan, page 382a, and Bryce, page 698a.

die. I have striven to be Thine, more than to be this world's, or mine own. Yet this is nothing; I leave eternity to Thee; for what is man that he should live out the lifetime of his God?

Moby Dick. Chap. 9

The Nantucketer, out of sight of land, furls his sails and lays him to his rest, while under his very pillow rush herds of walruses and whales.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A whale ship was my Yale College and my Harvard.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Thou great democratic God! who didst not refuse to the swart convict, Bunyan, the pale poetic pearl; Thou who didst clothe with doubly hammered leaves of finest gold, the stumped and paupered arm of old Cervantes; Thou who didst pick up Andrew Jackson from the pebbles; who didst hurl him upon a warhorse; who didst thunder him higher than a throne!

Ibid. Chap. 26

The starred and stately nights seemed haughty dames in jewelled velvets, nursing at home in lonely pride the memory of their absent conquering Earls, the golden helmeted suns!

Ibid. Chap. 29

This it is, that for ever keeps God's true princes of the Empire from the world's hustings; and leaves the highest honors that this air can give, to those men who become famous more through their infinite inferiority to the choice hidden handful of the Divine Inert, than through their undoubted superiority over the dead level of the mass.

Ibid. Chap. 33

For as this appalling ocean surrounds the verdant land, so in the soul of man there lies one insular Tahiti, full of peace and joy, but encompassed by all the horrors of the half known life.

Ibid. Chap. 58

Give me a condor's quill! Give me Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand! . . . To produce a mighty book, you must choose a mighty theme.

Ibid. Chap. 104

And meet it is, that over these sea-pastures, wide-rolling watery prairies and Potters' Fields of all four continents, the waves should rise and fall, and ebb and flow unceasingly; for here, millions of mixed shades and shadows, drowned dreams, somnambulisms, reveries; all that we call lives and souls, lie dreaming, dreaming, still; tossing like slumberers in their beds; the ever-rolling waves but made so by their restlessness.

Moby Dick. Chap. 111

Where lies the final harbor, whence we unmoor no more?

Ibid. Chap. 114

But if the great sun move not of himself; but is as an errand-boy in heaven; nor one single star can revolve, but by some invisible power; how then can this one small heart beat; this one small brain think thoughts; unless God does that beating, does that thinking, does that living, and not I. By heaven, man, we are turned round and round in this world, like yonder windlass, and Fate is the handspike.

Ibid. Chap. 132

Thinking is, or ought to be, a coolness and a calmness; and our poor hearts throb, and our poor brains beat too much for that.

Ibid. Chap. 135

An old, old sight, and yet somehow so young; aye, and not changed a wink since I first saw it, a boy, from the sand-hills of Nantucket! The same! — the same! — the same to Noah as to me. There's a soft shower to leeward. Such lovely leewardings! They must lead somewhere — to something else than common land, more palmy than the palms.

Ibid.

Now small fowls flew screaming over the yet yawning gulf; a sullen white surf beat against its steep sides; then all collapsed, and the great shroud of the sea rolled on as it rolled five thousand years ago.

Ibid.

There is no faith, and no stoicism, and no philosophy, that a mortal man can possibly evoke, which will stand the final test in a real impassioned onset of Life and Passion upon him. Faith and philosophy are air, but events are brass.

Pierre [*1852*]

All dies! and not alone
The aspiring trees and men and grass;
The poets' forms of beauty pass,
And noblest deeds they are undone,
Even truth itself decays, and lo,
From truth's sad ashes pain and falsehood grow.

The Lake

THOMAS WILLIAM PARSONS
[1819–1892]

Sorrow and the scarlet leaf,
Sad thoughts and sunny weather:
Ah me, this glory and this grief
Agree not well together!

A Song for September

JOHN RUSKIN
[1819–1900]

He is the greatest artist who has embodied, in the sum of his works, the greatest number of the greatest ideas.

Modern Painters. Vol. I [*1843*], *Part I, Chap. 2, Sect. 9*

The greatest thing a human soul ever does in this world is to *see* something, and tell what it *saw* in a plain way. Hundreds of people can talk for one who can think, but thousands can think for one who can see. To see clearly is poetry, prophecy, and religion, all in one.

Ibid. Vol. III [*1856*], *Part IV, Chap. 16, Sect. 28*

In order that people may be happy in their work, these three things are needed: They must be fit for it: They must not do too much of it: And they must have a sense of success in it.

Pre-Raphaelitism [*1851*]

Remember that the most beautiful things in the world are the most useless; peacocks and lilies for instance.

The Stones of Venice [*1851–1853*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 2*

It is chiefly by private, not by public, effort that your city must be adorned.

Lectures on Architecture and Painting [*1853*]. *I*

Blue colour is everlastingly appointed by the Deity to be a source of delight.

Ibid.

There is no Wealth but Life.

Unto This Last [*1862*]. *Sect. 77*

That country is the richest which nourishes the greatest number of noble and happy human beings; that man is richest who, having perfected the functions of his own life to the utmost, has also the widest helpful influence, both personal, and by means of his possessions, over the lives of others.

Ibid.

Life being very short, and the quiet hours of it few, we ought to waste none of them in reading valueless books.[1]

Sesame and Lilies [*1865*]. *Preface*

The greatest efforts of the race have always been traceable to the love of praise, as its greatest catastrophes to the love of pleasure.

Ibid. Of Kings' Treasuries, Sect. 3

All books are divisible into two classes: the books of the hour, and the books of all time.

Ibid. Sect. 8

There are masked words abroad, I say, which nobody understands, but which everybody uses, and most people will also fight for, live for, or even die for, fancying they mean this, or that, or the other, of things dear to them.

Ibid. Sect. 16

The very cheapness of literature is making even wise people forget that if a book is worth reading, it is worth buying. No book is worth anything which is not worth *much;* nor is it

[1] Life is too short for reading inferior books. — JAMES BRYCE: *Address at Rutgers College* [November 10, 1911]

serviceable, until it has been read, and re-read, and loved, and loved again; and marked, so that you can refer to the passages you want in it.

Sesame and Lilies. Of Kings' Treasuries, Sect. 32

When men are rightly occupied, their amusement grows out of their work, as the colour-petals out of a fruitful flower.

Ibid. Sect. 39

He only is advancing in life, whose heart is getting softer, whose blood warmer, whose brain quicker, whose spirit is entering into living peace. And the men who have this life in them are the true lords or kings of the earth — they, and they only.

Ibid. Sect. 42

This is the true nature of home — it is the place of Peace; the shelter, not only from all injury, but from all terror, doubt, and division.

Ibid. Of Queens' Gardens, Sect. 68

Borrowers are nearly always ill-spenders, and it is with lent money that all evil is mainly done, and all unjust war protracted.

The Crown of Wild Olive [*1866*]. *Work, Sect. 34*

Give a little love to a child, and you get a great deal back.

Ibid. Sect. 49

There's no music in a "rest," Katie, that I know of: but there's the making of music in it. And people are always missing that part of the life-melody.

Ethics of the Dust [*1866*]. *Lecture 4, The Crystal Orders*

Life without industry is guilt, industry without art is brutality.

Lectures on Art [*1870*]. *III, The Relation of Art to Morals*

Engraving, then, is, in brief terms, the Art of Scratch.

Ariadne Florentina [*1873–1876*]. *Lecture I*

Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud,
is she not sweet?
Trust thou thy Love: if she be mute,
is she not pure?
Lay thou thy soul full in her hands,
low at her feet;
Fail, Sun and Breath! — yet, for thy
peace, she shall endure.

Trust Thou Thy Love

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY
[1819–1895]

Give me the old enthusiasms back,
Give me the ardent longings that I
lack, —
The glorious dreams that fooled me in
my youth,
The sweet mirage that lured me on its
track, —
And take away the bitter, barren truth.
Ah, yes! Success, I fear, has come too
late!

Girolamo, Detto Il Fiorentino

Mosquito critics with a poisonous sting.

Ibid.

Of every noble work the silent part is
best,
Of all expression that which can not be
expressed.

The Unexpressed

We live as much in all that we have
lost
As what we own.

Sonnet, After Long Days of Dull Perpetual Rain

QUEEN VICTORIA
[1819–1901]

We are not amused.

Comment, upon seeing an imitation of herself by the Honorable Alexander Grantham Yorke, Groom-in-Waiting to the Queen

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE
[1819–1881]

The hand that rocks the cradle is
the hand that rules the world.

The Hand That Rules the World. Stanza 1

WALT WHITMAN
[1819–1892]

The United States themselves are essentially the greatest poem. . . . Here at last is something in the doings of man that corresponds with the broadcast doings of the day and night.

Preface to Leaves of Grass [*1855*], *First Edition*

The proof of a poet is that his country absorbs him as affectionately as he has absorbed it.

Ibid.

Once fully enslaved, no nation, state, city of this earth, ever afterward resumes its liberty.

Leaves of Grass [*1855–1892*].[1] *To the States*

I hear America singing, the varied carols I hear.

Ibid. I Hear America Singing

Shut not your doors to me proud libraries.

Ibid. Shut Not Your Doors

I will write the evangel-poem of comrades and of love.

Ibid. Starting from Paumanok, 6

I say the whole earth and all the stars in the sky are for religion's sake.

Ibid. 7

None has begun to think how divine he himself is, and how certain the future is.

Ibid.

I say the real and permanent grandeur of these States must be their religion.

Ibid.

Nothing can happen more beautiful than death.[1]

Leaves of Grass. Starting from Paumanok, 12

I celebrate myself and sing myself,
And what I assume you shall assume.

Ibid. Song of Myself, 1

I loafe and invite my soul.

Ibid.

Creeds and schools in abeyance.

Ibid.

Urge and urge and urge,
Always the procreant urge of the world.

Ibid. 3

I have no mockings or arguments; I witness and wait.

Ibid. 4

A kelson of the creation is love.

Ibid. 5

A child said *What is grass?* fetching it to one with full hands.

Ibid. 6

Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord.

Ibid.

And now it seems to me the beautiful uncut hair of graves.

Ibid.

All goes onward and outward, nothing collapses,
And to die is different from what any one supposed, and luckier.

Ibid.

I find no sweeter fat than sticks to my own bones.

Ibid. 20

Whether I come to my own [2] today or in ten thousand or ten million years,

[1] The first edition of *Leaves of Grass* consisted of 94 quarto pages and included the preface which set forth Whitman's faith and his poetic theory. Enlarged and revised editions followed. The tenth edition (from which the text used here is taken) was the last edition supervised by Whitman himself, literally from his deathbed, and hence it is sometimes called the "Deathbed Edition." Whitman wrote of it, "as there are now several editions of *Leaves of Grass*, different texts and dates, I wish to say that I prefer and recommend this present one."

[1] Why fear death? Death is only a beautiful adventure. — CHARLES FROHMAN [1860–1915]: Last words to a group of friends as the *Lusitania* was sinking [May 7, 1915]

Why should I fear Death's call? Can there e'er be
In life more beautiful adventure than
To re-embark upon that unknown sea?

JAMES TERRY WHITE [1845–1920]: *Why Fear? St. 1*

[2] Nor time, nor space, nor deep, nor high,
Can keep my own away from me.

JOHN BURROUGHS [1837–1931]: *Waiting, St. 6*

I can cheerfully take it now, or with equal cheerfulness I can wait.

Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 20

I am he that walks with the tender and growing night,
I call to the earth and sea half-held by the night.
Press close bare-bosom'd night — press close magnetic nourishing night!
Night of south winds — night of the large few stars!
Still nodding night — mad naked summer night.

Ibid. 21

I dote on myself, there is that lot of me and all so luscious.

Ibid. 24

I hear the violoncello, ('tis the young man's heart's complaint).

Ibid. 26

I believe a leaf of grass is no less than the journey-work of the stars.

Ibid. 31

And the tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre for the highest. . . .
And a mouse is miracle enough to stagger sextillions of infidels.

Ibid.

I think I could turn and live with animals, they are so placid and self-contain'd,
I stand and look at them long and long.
They do not sweat and whine about their condition,
They do not lie awake in the dark and weep for their sins,
They do not make me sick discussing their duty to God,
Not one is dissatisfied, not one is demented with the mania of owning things,
Not one kneels to another, nor to his kind that lived thousands of years ago,
Not one is respectable or unhappy over the whole earth.

Ibid. 32

Behold, I do not give lectures or a little charity,
When I give I give myself.[1]

Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 40

And when you rise in the morning you will find what I tell you is so.

Ibid.

I have said that the soul is not more than the body,
And I have said that the body is not more than the soul,
And nothing, not God, is greater to one than one's self is.

Ibid. 48

In the faces of men and women I see God.

Ibid.

Do I contradict myself?
Very well then I contradict myself,
(I am large, I contain multitudes.)

Ibid. 51

I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world.

Ibid. 52

If any thing is sacred the human body is sacred.

Ibid. Children of Adam, I Sing the Body Electric, 8

I hear it was charged against me that I sought to destroy institutions,
But really I am neither for nor against institutions.

Ibid. I Hear It Was Charged Against Me

When I peruse the conquer'd fame of heroes and the victories of mighty generals, I do not envy the generals.

Ibid. When I Peruse the Conquer'd Fame

Afoot and light-hearted I take to the open road,
Healthy, free, the world before me,
The long brown path before me leading wherever I choose.

Ibid. Song of the Open Road, 1

Henceforth I ask not good-fortune, I myself am good-fortune,
Henceforth I whimper no more, postpone no more, need nothing,
Done with indoor complaints, libraries, querulous criticisms,

[1] See Emerson, page 502b.

Strong and content I travel the open road.

Leaves of Grass. Song of the Open Road, 1

The earth, that is sufficient,
I do not want the constellations any nearer,
I know they are very well where they are,
I know they suffice for those who belong to them.

Ibid.

A great city is that which has the greatest men and women.

Ibid. Song of the Broad-Axe, 4

In this broad earth of ours,
Amid the measureless grossness and the slag,
Enclosed and safe within its central heart,
Nestles the seed perfection.

Ibid. Song of the Universal, 1

Through the battle, through defeat, moving yet and never stopping,
Pioneers! O pioneers!

Ibid. Pioneers! O Pioneers! 13

Youth, large, lusty, loving — Youth, full of grace, force, fascination,
Do you know that Old Age may come after you, with equal grace, force, fascination?

Ibid. Youth, Day, Old Age and Night, 1

Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle.

Ibid. Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking

Soothe! soothe! soothe!
Close on its wave soothes the wave behind,
And again another behind embracing and lapping every one close,
But my love soothes not me, not me.

Ibid.

O darkness! O in vain!
O I am very sick and sorrowful.

Ibid.

Whereto answering, the sea,
Delaying not, hurrying not,
Whisper'd me through the night, and very plainly before daybreak,
Lisp'd to me the low and delicious word death.

Leaves of Grass. Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking

Roaming in thought over the Universe, I saw the little that is Good steadily hastening towards immortality,
And the vast that is Evil I saw hastening to merge itself and become lost and dead.[1]

Ibid. Roaming in Thought After Reading Hegel

Over all the sky — the sky! far, far out of reach, studded, breaking out, the eternal stars.

Ibid. Bivouac on a Mountain Side

Give me the splendid silent sun, with all his beams full-dazzling!

Ibid. Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun, 1

Beautiful that war and all its deeds of carnage must in time be utterly lost,
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night incessantly softly wash again and ever again, this soiled world;
For my enemy is dead, a man divine as myself is dead.

Ibid. Reconciliation

When lilacs last in the door-yard bloom'd,
And the great star early droop'd in the western sky in the night,
I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with ever-returning spring.

Ibid. When Lilacs Last in the Door-yard Bloom'd, 1

O sane and sacred death.

Ibid. 7

Come lovely and soothing death,[2]
Undulate round the world, serenely arriving, arriving,
In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later, delicate death.

Ibid. 14

Prais'd be the fathomless universe,

[1] Evil perpetually tends to disappear. — Herbert Spencer [1820–1903]: *The Evanescence of Evil*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 148a.

For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge curious,
And for love, sweet love — But praise! praise! praise!
For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-enfolding Death.
Leaves of Grass. When Lilacs Last in the Door-yard Bloom'd, 14

O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done!
The ship has weather'd every rack, the prize we sought is won,
The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all exulting.
Ibid. O Captain! My Captain! 1

The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its voyage closed and done,
From fearful trip the victor ship comes in with object won.
Ibid. 3

Exult O shores, and ring O bells!
But I with mournful tread,
Walk the deck my Captain lies,
Fallen cold and dead.
Ibid.

This dust was once the man,
Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under whose cautious hand,
Against the foulest crime in history known in any land or age,
Was saved the Union of these States.
Ibid. This Dust Was Once the Man

The whole theory of the universe is directed unerringly to one single individual — namely to You.
Ibid. By Blue Ontario's Shore, 15

Not till the sun excludes you do I exclude you.
Ibid. To a Common Prostitute

Liberty is to be subserved whatever occurs.
Ibid. To a Foil'd European Revolutionaire, 1

O we can wait no longer,
We too take ship O soul,
Joyous we too launch out on trackless seas,
Fearless for unknown shores.
Ibid. Passage to India, 8

What do you suppose will satisfy the soul, except to walk free and own no superior?
Leaves of Grass. Laws for Creations, 3

To me every hour of the light and dark is a miracle,
Every cubic inch of space is a miracle.
Ibid. Miracles, 2

Sail, sail thy best, ship of Democracy.
Of value is thy freight, 'tis not the Present only,
The Past is also stored in thee.
Ibid. Thou Mother with Thy Equal Brood, 4

Society waits unform'd, and is for a while between things ended and things begun.
Ibid. Thoughts, 1

Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she leaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy.
Ibid. Joy, Shipmate, Joy!

Camerado, this is no book,
Who touches this touches a man.
Ibid. So Long!

The world, the race, the soul — in space and time the universes,
All bound as is befitting each — all surely going somewhere.
Ibid. Going Somewhere

I am the Poem of Earth, said the voice of the rain,
Eternal I rise impalpable out of the land and the bottomless sea.
Ibid. The Voice of the Rain

Soon to be lost for aye in the darkness — loth, O so loth to depart!
Garrulous to the very last.
Ibid. After the Supper and Talk

None of the artists or pictures has caught the deep, though subtle and indirect expression of this man's face. There is something else there. One of the great portrait painters of two or three centuries ago is needed.
Specimen Days. Of Lincoln, August 12, 1863

I never see that man [Lincoln] without feeling that he is one to become personally attach'd to, for his combination

of purest, heartiest tenderness, and native western form of manliness.

Specimen Days. The Inauguration, March 4, 1865

He leaves for America's history and biography, so far, not only its most dramatic reminiscence — he leaves, in my opinion, the greatest, best, most characteristic, artistic, moral personality.

Ibid. Death of President Lincoln, April 16, 1865

The real war will never get in the books.

Ibid. The Real War, etc.

Tone your wants and tastes down low enough, and make much of negatives, and of mere daylight and the skies.

Ibid. An Interregnum Paragraph

After you have exhausted what there is in business, politics, conviviality, and so on — have found that none of these finally satisfy, or permanently wear — what remains? Nature remains.

Ibid. New Themes Entered Upon

In the civilization of to-day it is undeniable that, over all the arts, literature dominates, serves beyond all.

Democratic Vistas [*1871*]

The main social, political spine-character of the States will probably run along the Ohio, Missouri and Mississippi rivers, and west and north of them, including Canada.

Ibid.

Political democracy, as it exists and practically works in America, with all its threatening evils, supplies a training-school for making first-class men. It is life's gymnasium, not of good only, but of all.

Ibid.

It is native personality, and that alone, that endows a man to stand before presidents or generals, or in any distinguish'd collection, with *aplomb* — and *not* culture, or any knowledge or intellect whatever.

Ibid.

To have great poets, there must be great audiences, too.

Notes Left Over. Ventures, on an Old Theme

Hast Thou, pellucid, in Thy azure depths, medicine for case like mine?

Specimen Days. The Sky, October 20, 1876

One is never entirely without the instinct of looking around.

Ibid. One of the Human Kinks

You must not know too much, or be too precise or scientific about birds and trees and flowers and water-craft; a certain free margin, and even vagueness — perhaps ignorance, credulity — helps your enjoyment of these things.

Ibid. Birds, May 14, 1881

No really great song can ever attain full purport till long after the death of its singer — till it has accrued and incorporated the many passions, many joys and sorrows, it has itself aroused.

November Boughs [*1888*]. *The Bible as Poetry*

No one will ever get at my verses who insists upon viewing them as a literary performance.

Goodbye, My Fancy [*1891*]. *A Backward Glance O'er Travel'd Roads*

There is no week nor day nor hour, when tyranny may not enter upon this country, if the people lose their roughness and spirit of defiance — Tyranny may always enter — there is no charm, no bar against it — the only bar against it is a large resolute breed of men.

Notes for Lecturers on Democracy and "Adhesiveness." C. J. Furness: *Walt Whitman's Workshop* [*1928*]

URANIA LOCKE STOUGHTON BAILEY ("JULIA GILL") [1820–1882]

I want to be an angel,
And with the angels stand,
A crown upon my forehead,
A harp within my hand.

I Want to Be an Angel. Stanza 1

WILLIAM COX BENNETT
[1820–1895]

"God wills but ill," the doubter said,
"Lo, time doth evil only bear;
Give me a sign His love to prove,
His vaunted goodness to declare!"
The poet pointed where a flower,
A simple daisy, starred the sod,
And answered, "Proof of love and power
Behold, behold a smile of God!"
A Thought

Oh! come you from the Indies, and, soldier, can you tell
Aught of the gallant Ninetieth, and who are safe and well?
O soldier, say my son is safe — for nothing else I care,
And you shall have a mother's thanks — shall have a widow's prayer.
From India. Stanza 1

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL
[1820–1872]

As vonce I valked by a dismal svamp,
There sot an Old Cove in the dark and damp,
And at everybody as passed that road
A stick or a stone this Old Cove throwed.
And venever he flung his stick or his stone,
He'd set up a song of "Let me alone." [1]
Let Us Alone

ALICE CARY
[1820–1871]

Work, and your house shall be duly fed:
Work, and rest shall be won;
I hold that a man had better be dead
Than alive when his work is done.
Work

Kiss me, though you make believe;
Kiss me, though I almost know
You are kissing to deceive.
Make Believe

[1] All we ask is to be let alone. — JEFFERSON DAVIS: *First Message to the Confederate Congress* [March, 1861]

Three little bugs in a basket,
And hardly room for two.
Three Bugs

JEAN INGELOW
[1820–1897]

But two are walking apart forever,
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.
Divided. VI, 5

A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth.
High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571. Stanza 11

Man dwells apart, though not alone,
He walks among his peers unread;
The best of thoughts which he hath known
For lack of listeners are not said.
Afterthought. Stanza 1

It is a comely fashion to be glad, —
Joy is the grace we say to God.
Dominion

Like coral insects multitudinous
The minutes are whereof our life is made.
Work

Blondel, when his lay
Pierced the strong tower, and Richard answered it.[1]
Wishing

I marked my love by candle-light
Sewing her long white seam.
The Long White Seam. Stanza 1

A land where all the men are stones,
Or all the stones are men.
A Land That Living Warmth Disowns

THEODORE O'HARA
[1820–1867]

On Fame's eternal camping-ground
Their silent tents are spread,

[1] There is a tradition that Blondel, a French troubadour, attendant and friend of Richard Coeur de Lion, discovered Richard, imprisoned in the castle of Dürrenstein, by singing beneath the tower window a song which they had composed and to which the king responded.

And Glory guards, with solemn round,
The bivouac of the dead.

The Bivouac of the Dead.[1] *Stanza 1*

Sons of the Dark and Bloody ground,[2]
Ye must not slumber there,
Where stranger steps and tongues resound
Along the heedless air.

Ibid. Stanza 9

GEORGE FREDERICK ROOT
[1820–1895]

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! the boys are marching,
Cheer up, comrades, they will come,
And beneath the starry flag
We shall breathe the air again
Of the free land in our own beloved home.

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! [*1862*]

Yes, we'll rally round the flag, boys, we'll rally once again,
Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom,
We will rally from the hill-side, we'll gather from the plain,
Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom.

The Battle-Cry of Freedom [*1863*]

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD RUSSELL
[1820–1907]

The Russians dashed on towards that thin red-line streak tipped with a line of steel.[3]

Correspondence to the London Times from the Crimea, describing the British infantry at Balaklava [*October 25, 1854*]

[1] Written in August, 1847, to commemorate the Americans slain in the battle of Buena Vista, February 22–23, 1847.

[2] Translation of the Indian name Kentucky.

[3] Soon the men of the column began to see that though the scarlet line was slender, it was very rigid and exact. — A. W. Kinglake [1809–1891]: *Invasion of the Crimea, Vol. III, P. 455*

It's "Thin red line of 'eroes" when the drums begin to roll. — Kipling [1865–1936]: *Tommy, St. 3*

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN
[1820–1891]

War is cruel and you cannot refine it.

Reply to the protest of the Atlanta, Georgia, city government on invasion [*1864*]

Hold the fort! I am coming!

Signaled to General Corse in Allatoona from the top of Kenesaw [*October 5, 1864*]

I am tired and sick of war. Its glory is all moonshine. It is only those who have neither fired a shot nor heard the shrieks and groans of the wounded who cry aloud for blood, more vengeance, more desolation. War is hell.

Attributed to an address before the graduating class, Michigan Military Academy [*June 19, 1879*], *in a letter published in The National Tribune, Washington, D. C., November 26, 1914*

JOHN TYNDALL
[1820–1893]

Heat Considered as a Mode of Motion.

Title of Treatise [*1863*]

It is not my habit of mind to think otherwise than solemnly of the feeling which prompts prayer. It is a power which I should like to see guided, not extinguished — devoted to practicable objects instead of wasted upon air.

Fragments of Science. Vol. II, Prayer as a Form of Physical Energy

Life is a wave, which in no two consecutive moments of its existence is composed of the same particles.

Ibid. Vitality

We are truly heirs of all the ages; but as honest men it behooves us to learn the extent of our inheritance, and as brave ones not to whimper if it should prove less than we had supposed.

Ibid. Matter and Force

The mind of man may be compared to a musical instrument with a certain

range of notes, beyond which in both directions we have an infinitude of silence.

Fragments of Science. Vol. II, Matter and Force

The brightest flashes in the world of thought are incomplete until they have been proved to have their counterparts in the world of fact.

Ibid. Scientific Materialism

Believing, as I do, in the continuity of nature, I cannot stop abruptly where our microscopes cease to be of use. Here the vision of the mind authoritatively supplements the vision of the eye. By a necessity engendered and justified by science I cross the boundary of the experimental evidence, and discern in that Matter which we, in our ignorance of its latent powers, and notwithstanding our professed reverence for its Creator, have hitherto covered with opprobrium, the promise and potency of all terrestrial Life.

Ibid. Address at Belfast [August 19, 1874]

It is as fatal as it is cowardly to blink facts because they are not to our taste.

Ibid. Science and Man

Charles Darwin, the Abraham of scientific men — a searcher as obedient to the command of truth as was the patriarch to the command of God.

Ibid.

Superstition may be defined as constructive religion which has grown incongruous with intelligence.

Ibid.

Religious feeling is as much a verity as any other part of human consciousness; and against it, on the subjective side, the waves of science beat in vain.

Ibid. Professor Virchow and Evolution

HERBERT SPENCER
[1820–1903]

Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a necessity. . . . It is a part of nature.

Social Statics [*1851*]. *Part I, Chap. 2*

Education has for its object the formation of character.

Social Statics. Part II, Chap. 17

Opinion is ultimately determined by the feelings, and not by the intellect.

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 30

Morality knows nothing of geographical boundaries or distinctions of race.

Ibid.

No one can be perfectly free till all are free; no one can be perfectly moral till all are moral; no one can be perfectly happy till all are happy.

Ibid.

Architecture, sculpture, painting, music, and poetry, may truly be called the efflorescence of civilized life.

Essays on Education [*1861*]. *Education: What Knowledge Is of Most Worth?*

Every cause produces more than one effect.

Ibid. On Progress: Its Law and Cause

The tyranny of Mrs. Grundy [1] is worse than any other tyranny we suffer under.

Ibid. On Manners and Fashion

Old forms of government finally grow so oppressive that they must be thrown off even at the risk of reigns of terror.

Ibid.

Music must take rank as the highest of the fine arts — as the one which, more than any other, ministers to human welfare.

Ibid. On the Origin and Function of Music

We too often forget that not only is there "a soul of goodness in things evil," [2] but very generally a soul of truth in things erroneous.

First Principles [*1861*]

The fact disclosed by a survey of the past that majorities have been wrong must not blind us to the complemen-

[1] See Thomas Morton, page 397a.

[2] There is some soul of goodness in things evil
Would men observingly distill it out.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 4*

tary fact that majorities have usually not been entirely wrong.

First Principles

Volumes might be written upon the impiety of the pious.

Ibid.

We have unmistakable proof that throughout all past time, there has been a ceaseless devouring of the weak by the strong.

Ibid.

This survival of the fittest.

Principles of Biology [*1864–1867*]. *Part III, Chap. 12*

The Republican form of government is the highest form of government: but because of this it requires the highest type of human nature — a type nowhere at present existing.

Essays [*1891*]. *The Americans*

The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects of folly is to fill the world with fools.

Ibid. State Tamperings with Money Banks

GUSTAVE NADAUD
[1820–1893]

I'm growing old, I've sixty years;
I've labored all my life in vain.
In all that time of hopes and fears,
I've failed my dearest wish to gain.
I see full well that here below
Bliss unalloyed there is for none,
My prayer would else fulfillment know —
Never have I seen Carcassonne! [1]

Carcassonne.[2] *Stanza 1*

They tell me every day is there
Not more nor less than Sunday gay;
In shining robes and garments fair
The people walk upon their way.

Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] I can scarce believe the tale
Borne to me on every gale!
You have been to Carcassonne?
Looked its stately towers upon?
JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR [1825–1913]: *To One Who Went to Carcassonne, St. 1*

[2] Translated by JOHN R. THOMPSON [1823–1873].

SIR RICHARD FRANCIS BURTON
[1821–1890]

Why meet we on the bridge of Time to 'change one greeting and to part?

The Kasidah of Haji Abdu El-Yazdi. I, 11

Why must we meet, why must we part, why must we bear this yoke of MUST,
Without our leave or asked or given, by tyrant Fate on victim thrust?

Ibid. 13

Hardly we learn to wield the blade before the wrist grows stiff and old;
Hardly we learn to ply the pen ere Thought and Fancy faint with cold.

Ibid. III, 32

Life, atom of that Infinite Space that stretcheth, 'twixt the Here and There.

Ibid. 36

Indeed he knows not how to know who knows not also how to un-know.

Ibid. VI, 18

Mankind a future life must have to balance life's unequal lot.

Ibid. VIII, 9

Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause;
He noblest lives and noblest dies who makes and keeps his self-made laws.

Ibid. 37

JOSEPH WARREN FABENS
[1821–1875]

I've seen the land of all I love
Fade in the distance dim;
I've watched above the blighted heart,
Where once proud hope had been;
But I've never known a sorrow
That could with that compare,
When off the blue Canaries
I smoked my last cigar.

My Last Cigar. Stanza 4

FREDERICK LOCKER-LAMPSON
[1821–1895]

"Vanitas vanitatum" has rung in the ears
Of gentle and simple for thousands of years;
The wail still is heard, yet its notes never scare
Either simple or gentle from Vanity Fair.

Vanity Fair

What an arm — what a waist
For an arm!

To My Grandmother

The world's as ugly, ay, as Sin, —
And almost as delightful.

The Jester's Plea

And many are afraid of God —
And more of Mrs. Grundy.[1]

Ibid.

WILLIAM H. VANDERBILT
[1821–1885]

The public be damned.[2]

Reply to a newspaper reporter [circa 1883]

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE-MELVILLE
[1821–1878]

When you sleep in your cloak there's no lodging to pay.

Boots and Saddles

For everything created
In the bounds of earth and sky
Has such longing to be mated,
It must couple or must die.

Like to Like

In the choice of a horse and a wife, a man must please himself, ignoring the opinion and advice of friends.

Riding Recollections [*1878*]

Education should be as gradual as the moonrise, perceptible not in progress but in result.

Ibid.

[1] See Thomas Morton, page 397a.

[2] There are various versions of the occasion of this remark. See letters in *New York Times*, August 25, 1918, and *New York Herald*, October 1, 1918.

Pluck takes us into a difficulty, nerve brings us out of it. Both are comprised in the noble quality we call valor.

Riding Recollections

MARY BAKER EDDY
[1821–1910]

The prayer that reforms the sinner and heals the sick is an absolute faith that all things are possible to God, — a spiritual understanding of Him, an unselfed love.

Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures [*1875*]. *Page 1*

In the year 1866, I discovered the Christ Science or divine laws of Life, Truth, and Love, and named my discovery Christian Science.[1]

Ibid. Page 107

Jesus of Nazareth was the most scientific man that ever trod the globe. He plunged beneath the material surface of things, and found the spiritual cause.

Ibid. Page 313

The basis of all health, sinlessness, and immortality is the great fact that God is the only Mind; and this Mind must be not merely believed, but it must be understood.

Ibid. Page 339

Spirit is the real and eternal; matter is the unreal and temporal.

Ibid. Page 468

Sickness, sin and death, being inharmonious, do not originate with God, nor belong to His government.

Ibid. Page 472

Being is holiness, harmony, immortality. It is already proved that a knowledge of this, even in small degree, will uplift the physical and moral standard of mortals, will increase longevity, will purify and elevate character. Thus

[1] The words "Christian Science" were not original with Mary Baker Eddy, but she was the first to give them wide circulation. In 1840, Abraham Coles used the words in verse, as also did Sara Josepha Hale, in 1848. In 1850, William Adams published a series of addresses on Moral Philosophy and called his work *Christian Science*. — NORMAN BEASLEY: *The Cross and the Crown* [1952], *P. 13n*

progress will finally destroy all error, and bring immortality to light.

Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures. Page 492

Divine Love always has met and always will meet every human need.

Ibid. Page 494

How would you define Christian Science?

As the law of God, the law of good, interpreting and demonstrating the divine Principle and rule of universal harmony.

Rudimental Divine Science [*1891*]. *Page 1*

To live and let live, without clamor for distinction or recognition; to wait on divine Love; to write truth first on the tablet of one's own heart, — this is the sanity and perfection of living, and my human ideal.

Message to the Mother Church for 1902. Page 2

To live so as to keep human consciousness in constant relation with the divine, the spiritual, and the eternal, is to individualize infinite power; and this is Christian Science.

The First Church of Christ, Scientist, and Miscellany [*1906*]. *Page 160*

It matters not what be thy lot,
So Love doth guide;
For storm or shine, pure peace is thine,
Whate'er betide.

Satisfied. Stanza 1

Blest Christmas morn, though murky clouds
Pursue thy way,
Thy light was born where storm enshrouds
Nor dawn nor day!

Christmas Morn. Stanza 1

O'er waiting harp-strings of the mind
There sweeps a strain,
Low, sad, and sweet, whose measures bind
The pow'r of pain.

O'er Waiting Harp-strings of the Mind. Stanza 1

My prayer, some daily good to do
To Thine, for Thee —
An off'ring pure of Love, whereto
God leadeth me.

O'er Waiting Harp-strings of the Mind. Stanza 7

HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC AMIEL
[1821–1881]

Truth is the secret of eloquence and of virtue, the basis of moral authority; it is the highest summit of art and of life.

Journal [*1883*]

Doing easily what others find difficult is talent; doing what is impossible for talent is genius.

Ibid.

A man without passion is only a latent force, only a possibility, like a stone waiting for the blow from the iron to give forth sparks.

Ibid.

If ignorance and passion are the foes of popular morality, it must be confessed that moral indifference is the malady of the cultivated classes.

Ibid.

Pure truth cannot be assimilated by the crowd; it must be communicated by contagion.

Ibid.

FYODOR DOSTOYEVSKY
[1821–1881]

Man is a pliable animal, a being who gets accustomed to everything!

The House of the Dead (*Prison Life in Siberia*) [1] [*1861–1862*]. *Part I, Chap. 2*

With ready-made opinions one cannot judge of crime. Its philosophy is a little more complicated than people think. It is acknowledged that neither convict prisons, nor the hulks, nor any system of hard labour ever cured a criminal.

Ibid.

Humane treatment may raise up one in whom the divine image has long been

[1] Everyman edition.

obscured. It is with the unfortunate, above all, that humane conduct is necessary.

The House of the Dead (*Prison Life in Siberia*). *Part I, Chap. 9*

Tyranny is a habit capable of being developed, and at last becomes a disease. . . . The man and the citizen disappear for ever in the tyrant.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 3

Even those who have renounced Christianity and attack it, in their inmost being still follow the Christian ideal, for hitherto neither their subtlety nor the ardour of their hearts has been able to create a higher ideal of man and of virtue than the ideal given by Christ of old. When it has been attempted, the result has been only grotesque.

The Brothers Karamazov [1] [*1880*]. *Part II, Book IV, Chap. 1*

Until you have become really, in actual fact, a brother to every one, brotherhood will not come to pass. No sort of scientific teaching, no kind of common interest, will ever teach men to share property and privileges with equal consideration for all. Every one will think his share too small and they will be always envying, complaining and attacking one another.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 2

The true security is to be found in social solidarity rather than in isolated individual effort.

Ibid.

Be not forgetful of prayer. Every time you pray, if your prayer is sincere, there will be new feeling and new meaning in it, which will give you fresh courage, and you will understand that prayer is an education.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Love all God's creation, the whole and every grain of sand in it. Love every leaf, every ray of God's light. Love the animals, love the plants, love everything. If you love everything, you will perceive the divine mystery in things. Once you perceive it, you will begin to comprehend it better every day. And you will come at last to love the whole world with an all-embracing love.

The Brothers Karamazov. Part II, Book VI, Chap. 3

Men reject their prophets and slay them, but they love their martyrs and honour those whom they have slain.

Ibid.

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE
[1821–1867]

The poet is like the prince of the clouds who haunts the tempest and laughs at the man with the bow; exiled on the ground amid the hue and cry, his giant's wings prevent him from walking.[1]

Fleurs du Mal [*1861*]. *L'Albatros, Stanza 4*

Mother of memories, mistress of mistresses.[2]

Ibid. Le Balcon, Stanza 1

My child, my sister, think of the sweetness of going away there to live together! [3]

Ibid. L'Invitation au Voyage, Stanza 1

There, all is order and beauty, luxury, calm, and voluptuousness.[4]

Ibid. Refrain

I have more memories than if I were a thousand years old.[5]

Ibid. Spleen, Line 1

[1] Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library edition.

[1] Le Poète est semblable au prince des nuées
Qui hante la tempête et se rit de l'archer;
Exilé sur le sol au milieu des huées,
Ses ailes de géant l'empêchent de marcher.

[2] Mère des souvenirs, maîtresse des maîtresses.

[3] Mon enfant, ma soeur,
Songe à la douceur
D'aller là-bas vivre ensemble!

[4] Là, tout n'est qu'ordre et beauté,
Luxe, calme et volupté.

[5] J'ai plus de souvenirs que si j'avais mille ans.

To the best, to the most beautiful who is my joy and my well-being.[1]

Les Epaves [*1866*]. *Hymne, Stanza 5*

What do I care that you are good? Be beautiful! and be sad! [2]

Nouvelles Fleurs du Mal [*1866–1868*]. *Madrigal Triste, Stanza 1*

There can be no progress (real, that is, moral) except in the individual and by the individual himself.

Mon Coeur Mis à Nu [*1887*]. *XV*

There are in every man, at every hour, two simultaneous postulations, one towards God, the other towards Satan.

Ibid. XIX

There exist only three beings worthy of respect: the priest, the soldier, the poet. To know, to kill, to create.

Ibid. XXII

To be a great man and a saint for oneself, that is the one important thing.

Ibid. LII

MATTHEW ARNOLD
[1822–1888]

One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee.

Sonnet 1, Quiet Work [*1849*]

Be his
My special thanks, whose even-balanced soul,
From first youth tested up to extreme old age,
Business could not make dull, nor passion wild:
Who saw life steadily and saw it whole.[3]

Sonnet 2, To a Friend [*1849*]

Others abide our question. Thou art free.
We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art still,
Out-topping knowledge.

Sonnet 3, Shakespeare [*1849*]

The will is free:
Strong is the Soul, and wise, and beautiful:
The seeds of godlike power are in us still:
Gods are we, Bards, Saints, Heroes, if we will.

Sonnet 4, Written in Emerson's Essays [*1849*]

France, famed in all great arts, in none supreme.

Sonnet 10, To a Republican Friend, 1848 [*1849*]

To its own impulse every creature stirs:
Live by thy light, and Earth will live by hers.

Sonnet 11, Religious Isolation [*1849*]

Come, dear children, let us away;
Down and away below.
Now my brothers call from the bay;
Now the great winds shorewards blow;
Now the salt tides seawards flow;
Now the wild white horses play,
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray

The Forsaken Merman [*1849*]. *Stanza 1*

One last look at the white-wall'd town,
And the little grey church on the windy shore.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,
Where the winds are all asleep;
Where the spent lights quiver and gleam;
Where the salt weed sways in the stream;
Where the sea-beasts rang'd all round
Feed in the ooze of their pasture-ground.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Children dear, were we long alone?
The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan.

Ibid. Stanza 6

She will start from her slumber
When gusts shake the door;
She will hear the winds howling,
Will hear the waves roar.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Here came a mortal,
But faithless was she.
And alone dwell for ever
The kings of the sea.

Ibid.

[1] A la très-bonne, à la très-belle
Qui fait ma joie et ma santé.

[2] Que m'importe que tu sois sage?
Sois belle! et sois triste!

[3] Sophocles.

From grief that is but passion;
From mirth that is but feigning;
From tears that bring no healing;
From wild and weak complaining;
Thine old strength revealing;
Save, oh, save.
Stagirius [*1849*]

Fate gave, what Chance shall not control,
His sad lucidity of soul.
Resignation [*1849*]

Yet they, believe me, who await
No gifts from Chance, have conquered Fate.
Ibid.

Resolve to be thyself: and know, that he
Who finds himself, loses his misery.
Self-Dependence [*1852*]. *Stanza 8*

We cannot kindle when we will
The fire that in the heart resides.
Morality [*1852*]. *Stanza 1*

But tasks in hours of insight will'd
Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd.
Ibid.

With aching hands and bleeding feet
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
We bear the burden and the heat
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.
Not till the hours of light return
All we have built do we discern.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Calm Soul of all things! make it mine
To feel, amid the city's jar,
That there abides a peace of thine,
Man did not make, and can not mar.
Lines Written in Kensington Gardens [*1852*]. *Stanza 10*

Physician of the Iron Age,
Goethe has done his pilgrimage.
He took the suffering human race,
He read each wound, each weakness clear —
And struck his finger on the place
And said — Thou ailest here, and here.
Memorial Verses [*1852*]. *Stanza 3*

Time may restore us in his course
Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force;
But where will Europe's latter hour
Again find Wordsworth's healing power?
Memorial Verses. Stanza 5

Children of men! not that your age excel
In pride of life the ages of your sires;
But that ye think clear, feel deep, bear fruit well,
The Friend of man desires.
Progress [*1852*]

Still bent to make some port he knows not where,
Still standing for some false impossible shore.
A Summer Night [*1852*]

Be neither saint nor sophist-led, but be a man.
Empedocles on Etna [*1852*]. *Act I, Sc. 2, Line 136*

We do not what we ought;
What we ought not, we do;
And lean upon the thought
That Chance will bring us through.
Ibid. Line 237

Nature, with equal mind,
Sees all her sons at play,
Sees man control the wind,
The wind sweep man away.
Ibid. Line 257

Is it so small a thing
To have enjoyed the sun,
To have lived light in the spring,
To have loved, to have thought, to have done;
To have advanced true friends, and beat down baffling foes?
Ibid. Act II, Line 397

The day in its hotness,
The strife with the palm;
The night in its silence,
The stars in their calm.
Ibid. Line 465

The same heart beats in every human breast.
The Buried Life [*1852*]. *Stanza 2*

But often in the world's most crowded streets,
But often, in the din of strife,
There rises an unspeakable desire
After the knowledge of our buried life.
Ibid. Stanza 6

A man becomes aware of his life's flow.
The Buried Life. Stanza 7

And then he thinks he knows
The Hills where his life rose,
And the Sea where it goes.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Go, for they call you, Shepherd, from the hill.
The Scholar Gypsy [*1853*]. *Stanza 1*

Crossing the stripling Thames at Bablock-hithe,
Trailing in the cool stream thy fingers wet,
As the slow punt swings round.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Thou waitest for the spark from heaven! and we,
Light half-believers in our casual creeds . . .
Who hesitate and falter life away,
And lose tomorrow the ground won today.
Ibid. Stanza 18

This strange disease of modern life.
Ibid. Stanza 21

Still nursing the unconquerable hope,
Still clutching the inviolable shade.
Ibid. Stanza 22

Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew!
In quiet she reposes;
Ah, would that I did too!
Requiescat [*1853*]. *Stanza 1*

Her cabin'd, ample spirit,
It flutter'd and fail'd for breath.
Tonight it doth inherit
The vasty hall of death.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Hark! ah, the nightingale —
The tawny-throated!
Hark, from that moonlit cedar what a burst!
What triumph! hark! — what pain!
Philomela [*1853*]. *Stanza 1*

Eternal passion!
Eternal pain!
Ibid. Stanza 3

What shelter to grow ripe is ours?
What leisure to grow wise?
Stanzas in Memory of the Author of "Obermann" [1] [*1853*]. *Stanza 18*

We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line;
Can neither, when we will, enjoy;
Nor, when we will, resign.
Ibid. Stanza 34

Truth sits upon the lips of dying men.
Sohrab and Rustum [*1853*]. *Line 656*

Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born.
Stanzas from the Grande Chartreuse [*1855*]. *Stanza 15*

Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm;
Endless extinction of unhappy hates.
Merope [*1858*]

With women the heart argues, not the mind.
Ibid.

Whispering from her towers the last enchantments of the Middle Age [Oxford]. . . . Home of lost causes, and forsaken beliefs, and unpopular names, and impossible loyalties!
Essays in Criticism, First Series [*1865*]. *Preface*

I am bound by my own definition of criticism: a disinterested endeavor to learn and propagate the best that is known and thought in the world.
Ibid. Functions of Criticism at the Present Time

Poetry is simply the most beautiful, impressive and widely effective mode of saying things, and hence its importance.
Ibid. Heinrich Heine

Philistine must have originally meant, in the mind of those who invented the nickname, a strong, dogged, unenlightened opponent of the children of the light.
Ibid.

[1] Étienne Pivert de Sénancour [1770–1846], French author. His most notable work, *Obermann*, was published in 1804.

On the breast of that huge Mississippi of falsehood called history, a foam-bell more or less is of no consequence.[1]

Essays in Criticism, First Series. Literary Influence of Academies

The great apostle of the Philistines, Lord Macaulay.

Ibid. Joubert

The sea is calm tonight,
The tide is full, the moon lies fair
Upon the Straits.

Dover Beach [*1867*]. *Stanza 1*

Begin, and cease, and then again begin,
With tremulous cadence slow, and bring
The eternal note of sadness in.

Ibid.

The sea of faith
Was once, too, at the full, and round earth's shore
Lay like the folds of a bright girdle furl'd;
But now I only hear
Its melancholy, long, withdrawing roar,
Retreating to the breath
Of the night-wind down the vast edges drear
And naked shingles of the world.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Ah, love, let us be true
To one another! for the world, which seems
To lie before us like a land of dreams,
So various, so beautiful, so new,
Hath really neither joy, nor love, nor light,
Nor certitude, nor peace, nor help for pain;
And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle and flight,
Where ignorant armies clash by night.

Dover Beach. Stanza 4

It is — last stage of all —
When we are frozen up within, and quite
The phantom of ourselves,
To hear the world applaud the hollow ghost
Which blamed the living man.

Growing Old [*1867*]. *Stanza 7*

Hear it, O Thyrsis, still our Tree is there!
Ah, vain! These English fields, this upland dim,
These brambles pale with mist engarlanded,
That lone, sky-pointing tree, are not for him.
To a boon southern country he is fled,
And now in happier air,
Wandering with the great Mother's train divine . . .
Within a folding of the Apennine.

Thyrsis [*1867*]. *Stanza 18*

Creep into thy narrow bed,
Creep, and let no more be said!
Vain thy onset! all stands fast;
Thou thyself must break at last.

The Last Word [*1867*]. *Stanza 1*

Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 2

Charge once more, then, and be dumb!
Let the victors, when they come,
When the forts of folly fall,
Find thy body by the wall.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Was Christ a man like us? — Ah! let us try
If we then, too, can be such men as he!

The Better Part [*1867*]

Spare me the whispering, crowded room,
The friends who come and gape and go,
The ceremonious air of gloom —
All, which makes death a hideous show.

A Wish [*1867*]. *Stanza 4*

[1] History never embraces more than a small part of reality. — La Rochefoucauld [1613–1680]: *Paul Sabatier*

How oft we sigh
When histories charm to think that histories lie!

Thomas Moore [1780–1852]: *The Skeptic*

History is nothing more than the belief in the senses, the belief in falsehood. — Nietzsche [1844–1900]: *The Twilight of the Idols, "Reason" in Philosophy, I*

History is bunk. — Henry Ford [1863–1947]

[1] See Burton, page 222b.

Cruel, but composed and bland,
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,
So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat.

Poor Matthias [*1867*]

Coldly, sadly descends
The autumn evening. The Field
Strewn with its dank yellow drifts
Of withered leaves, and the elms,
Fade into dimness apace.

Rugby Chapel [*1867*]. *Stanza 1*

Most men eddy about
Here and there — eat and drink,
Chatter and love and hate,
Gather and squander, are raised
Aloft, are hurl'd in the dust,
Striving blindly, achieving
Nothing; and then they die.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Friends who set forth at our side
Falter, are lost in the storm!
We, we only, are left!

Ibid. Stanza 8

Then, in such hour of need
Of your fainting, dispirited race,
Ye, like angels, appear,
Beacons of Hope ye appear!
Languor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Our society distributes itself into Barbarians, Philistines, and Populace; and America is just ourselves, with the Barbarians quite left out, and the Populace nearly.

Culture and Anarchy [*1869*]. *Preface*

The pursuit of perfection, then, is the pursuit of sweetness and light.[1] . . . He who works for sweetness and light united, works to make reason and the will of God prevail.

Ibid.

One has often wondered whether upon the whole earth there is anything so unintelligent, so unapt to perceive how the world is really going, as an ordinary young Englishman of our upper class.

Ibid.

[1] See Swift, page 294b.

Below the surface stream, shallow and light,
Of what we say and feel — below the stream,
As light, of what we think we feel, there flows
With noiseless current, strong, obscure and deep,
The central stream of what we feel indeed.

St. Paul and Protestantism [1] [*1870*]

Culture, the acquainting ourselves with the best that has been known and said in the world.

Literature and Dogma [*1873*]. *Preface*

Conduct is three-fourths of our life and its largest concern.

Ibid. Chap. 1

A beautiful and ineffectual angel, beating in the void his luminous wings in vain.

Essays in Criticism, Second Series [*1888*]. *Shelley*

ULYSSES S. GRANT
[1822–1885]

No terms except an unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

To General S. B. Buckner, Fort Donelson [*February 16, 1862*]

I propose to fight it out on this line, if it takes all summer.

Dispatch to Washington, Before Spottsylvania Court House [*May 11, 1864*]

Let us have peace.

Accepting a Nomination for the Presidency [*May 29, 1868*]

I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution.

Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1869*]

Let no guilty man escape, if it can be avoided. No personal considerations

[1] For an acknowledgment of Arnold's authorship of this interpolated verse, see his *Letters, Vol. II, P. 32*, February 21, 1870.

should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

Indorsement of a Letter relating to the Whiskey Ring [*July 29, 1875*]

Leave the matter of religion to the family altar, the church, and the private school, supported entirely by private contributions. Keep the church and the State for ever separate.

Speech at Des Moines, Iowa [*1875*]

Labor disgraces no man; unfortunately you occasionally find men disgrace labor.

Speech at Midland International Arbitration Union, Birmingham, England [*1877*]

They [the Pilgrim Fathers] fell upon an ungenial climate, where there were nine months of winter and three months of cold weather and that called out the best energies of the men, and of the women too, to get a mere subsistence out of the soil, with such a climate. In their efforts to do that they cultivated industry and frugality at the same time — which is the real foundation of the greatness of the Pilgrims.

Speech at New England Society Dinner [*December 22, 1880*]

EDWARD EVERETT HALE

[1822–1909]

I am only one,
But still I am one.
I cannot do everything,
But still I can do something;
And because I cannot do everything
I will not refuse to do the something that I can do.

For the Lend-a-Hand Society

Its pink and white are everywhere,
A ray of sun — and all the slope
Laughs with its white and red.
"It is the Mayflower of our hope;
The spring is come."

The Finding of the First Mayflower. Stanza 3

Behind all these men you have to do with, behind officers, and government, and people even, there is the Country Herself, your Country, and . . . you belong to Her as you belong to your own mother. Stand by Her, boy, as you would stand by your mother.

The Man Without a Country [*1865*]

He loved his country as no other man has loved her, but no man deserved less at her hands.

Ibid. Epitaph of Philip Nolan

I taught him four speeches. . . .

1. "Very well, thank you. And you?" This for an answer to casual salutations.

2. "I am very glad you liked it."

3. "There has been so much said, and, on the whole, so well said, that I will not occupy the time."

4. "I agree, in general, with my friend the other side of the room."

My Double and How He Undid Me [*1868*]

It is not necessary to finish your sentences in a crowd, but by a sort of mumble, omitting sibilants and dentals. This, indeed, if your words fail you, answers even in public extempore speech, but better where other talking is going on.

Ibid.

To look up and not down,
To look forward and not back,
To look out and not in, and
To lend a hand.[1]

Ten Times One Is Ten [*1870*]

Let the scroll
Fill as it may as years unroll;
But when again she calls her youth
To serve her in the ranks of Truth,
May she find all one heart, one soul —
At home or on some distant shore —
"All present, or accounted for!"

Alma Mater's Roll [*For a Harvard dinner, 1875*]

[1] Rule of the Harry Wadsworth Club.

THOMAS HUGHES
[1822–1896]

Life isn't all beer and skittles; [1] but beer and skittles, or something better of the same sort, must form a good part of every Englishman's education.

Tom Brown's School-days [1857]. Part I, Chap. 2

He never wants anything but what's right and fair; only when you come to settle what's right and fair, it's everything that he wants and nothing that you want. And that's his idea of a compromise. Give me the Brown compromise when I'm on his side.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

GEORGE LIPPARD
[1822–1854]

There was tumult in the city,
In the quaint old Quaker town,
And the streets were rife with people
Pacing restless up and down.

Independence Bell. Stanza 1

When a nation's life's at hazard,
We've no time to think of men!

Ibid. Stanza 3

"IK. MARVEL" (DONALD GRANT MITCHELL)
[1822–1908]

Ashes follow blaze inevitably as death follows life. Misery treads on the heels of joy; anguish rides swift after pleasure.

Reveries of a Bachelor [1850]. First Reverie, Part III

Blessed be letters — they are the monitors, they are also the comforters, and they are the only true heart-talkers.

Ibid. Second Reverie

JOHN TYLER PETTEE
[1822–1907]

Pray for peace and grace and spiritual food,
For wisdom and guidance, for all these are good,
But don't forget the potatoes.

Prayer and Potatoes

EDWARD JOHN PHELPS
[1822–1900]

Waiting for that delusive train
That, always coming, never comes,
Till weary and worn, cold and forlorn,
And paralyzed in every function,
I hope in hell
Their souls may dwell
Who first invented Essex Junction.

Essex Junction. Stanza 1

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ
[1822–1872]

The old, old sea, as one in tears,
Comes murmuring with its foamy lips,
And knocking at the vacant piers,
Calls for its long-lost multitude of ships.

Come, Gentle Trembler. Stanza 5

I stood by the open casement
And looked upon the night,
And saw the westward-going stars
Pass slowly out of sight.

The Celestial Army. Stanza 1

Boone, the pioneer,
Whose statue, in the eternal niche of fame,
Leans on his gleaming rifle; and whose name
Is carved so deep in the Kentuckian rocks,
It may not be effaced.

The New Pastoral. Book XXVII

The terrible grumble, and rumble, and roar,
Telling the battle was on once more,
And Sheridan twenty miles away.

Sheridan's Ride. Stanza 1

I hate the sin, but I love the sinner.

What a Word May Do. Stanza 1

---

[1] It's a regular holiday to them — all porter and skittles. . . . Down-hearted fellers as can't svig avay at the beer, nor play at skittles neither. — DICKENS: *Pickwick Papers* [1836–1837], *Chap. 41*

BERNARD ELLIOTT BEE
[1823–1861]

See, there is Jackson, standing like a stone-wall.

Of General T. J. Jackson, at the Battle of Bull Run[1] [*July 21, 1861*]

GEORGE HENRY BOKER
[1823–1890]

"Freedom!" their battle-cry, —
"Freedom! or leave to die!"

The Black Regiment. Stanza 5

Lay him low, lay him low,
In the clover or the snow!
What cares he? he cannot know.

Dirge for a Soldier.[2] *Stanza 1*

"Give me but two brigades," said Hooker, frowning at fortified Lookout.

Battle of Lookout Mountain.[3] *Stanza 1*

All through the long, long polar day,
The vessels westward sped;
And wherever the sail of Sir John was blown,
The ice gave way and fled.

The Ballad of Sir John Franklin.[4] *Stanza 7*

And there, while thread shall hang to thread,
Oh, let that ensign fly!
The noblest constellation set
Against the Northern sky.

The Cumberland.[5] *Stanza 37*

I am that blessing which men fly from — Death.

Countess Laura. Stanza 13

Love is that orbit of the restless soul
Whose circle grazes the confines of space,
Bounding within the limits of its race
Utmost extremes.

Sonnet, Love

WILLIAM BRIGHTY RANDS ("MATTHEW BROWNE")
[1823–1882]

Never do today what you can
Put off till tomorrow.[1]

Lilliput Levee

Great wide, beautiful, wonderful world,
With the wonderful waters round you curled,
And the wonderful grass upon your breast,
World, you are beautifully drest.

The Child's World. Stanza 1

You are more than the earth, though you are such a dot;
You can love and think, and the earth cannot!

Ibid. Stanza 5

JULIA A. FLETCHER CARNEY
[1823–1908]

Little drops of water, little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean and the pleasant land.
So the little moments, humble though they be,
Make the mighty ages of eternity.

Little Things [*1845*]

Little deeds of kindness, little words of love,
Help to make earth happy like the heaven above.

Ibid.

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY
[1823–1892]

All beauteous things for which we live
By laws of time and space decay.

[1] Bee was killed in this battle.

[2] General Philip Kearny, killed near Chantilly, Virginia, September 1, 1862.

[3] Chattanooga, Tennessee, November 24, 1863.

[4] Arctic explorer [1786–1847].

[5] Sunk by the *Merrimac*, off Hampton Roads, Virginia [March 8, 1862]. Commanded by Lieutenant George U. Morris, she went down with all on board and colors flying. Most of the crew were lost.

[1] No idleness, no laziness, no procrastination; never put off till tomorrow what you can do today. — Lord Chesterfield: *Letters*, December 26, 1749

But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die.
Mimnermus in Church. Stanza 4

Somewhere beneath the sun,
These quivering heart-strings prove it,
Somewhere there must be one
Made for this soul, to move it.
Amaturus

For waste of scheme and toil we grieve,
For snowflakes on the wave we sigh,
For writings on the sand that leave
Naught for tomorrow's passer-by.
On Livermead Sands. Stanza 1

They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were dead;
They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter tears to shed.
I wept, as I remembered, how often you and I
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him down the sky.
And now that thou art lying, my dear old Carian guest,
A handful of grey ashes, long long ago at rest,
Still are thy pleasant voices, thy Nightingales,[1] awake,
For Death, he taketh all away, but them he cannot take.
Heraclitus,[2] Paraphrase from Callimachus [3]

BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING
[1823–1863]

We meet 'neath the sounding rafter,
And the walls around are bare;
As they shout back our peals of laughter
It seems that the dead are there.
Then stand to your glasses steady!
We drink in our comrades' eyes:
One cup to the dead already —
Hurrah for the next that dies!
The Revel.[1] *Stanza 1*

THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON
[1823–1911]

The test of an author is not to be found merely in the number of his phrases that pass current in the corner of newspapers . . . but in the number of passages that have really taken root in younger minds.
Margaret Fuller Ossoli [*1884*]. *Chap. 18*

When a thought takes one's breath away, a lesson on grammar seems an impertinence.
Preface to EMILY DICKINSON'S *Poems, First Series* [*1890*]

An easy thing, O Power Divine,
To thank Thee for these gifts of Thine,
For summer's sunshine, winter's snow,
For hearts that kindle, thoughts that glow;
But when shall I attain to this —
To thank Thee for the things I miss?
The Things I Miss

Age, I make light of it,
Fear not the sight of it,
Time's but our playmate, whose toys are divine.
Sixty and Six: A Fountain of Youth

JOHN KELLS INGRAM
[1823–1907]

Who fears to speak of Ninety-eight?
Who blushes at the name?
When cowards mock the patriot's fate,
Who hangs his head for shame?
The Memory of the Dead.[2] *Stanza 1*

[1] *The Nightingales* was the title of the poems left by HERACLITUS [*floruit* 500 B. C.].

[2] They tell me, Heraclitus, thou art dead,
And many are the tears for thee I shed,
With memories of those summer nights opprest
When we together talked the sun to rest.
Alas! my guest, my friend! no more art thou;
Long, long ago wert ashes, and yet now
Thy Nightingales live on, I hear them sing,
E'en death spares them, who spares not anything.
LILLA CABOT PERRY [1848–1933]: translated from CALLIMACHUS, *Greek Anthology, Book VII, Epigram 80*

[3] *Floruit* 260 B. C.

[1] Commemorating those who died in a great cholera epidemic in India.

[2] First published anonymously in *The Dublin Nation*, April 1, 1843.

GEORGE MARTIN LANE
[1823–1897]

The waiter he to him doth call,
And gently whispers — "One Fishball."
The waiter roars it through the hall,
The guests they start at "One Fishball!"
The guest then says, quite ill at ease,
"A piece of bread, sir, if you please."
The waiter roars it through the hall:
"We don't give bread with one Fishball!"

One Fish-ball,[1] *Couplets 7–10*
[*Harper's Monthly, July, 1855*]

FRANCIS PARKMAN
[1823–1893]

The growth of New England was a result of the aggregate efforts of a busy multitude, each in his narrow circle toiling for himself, to gather competence or wealth. The expansion of New France was the achievement of a gigantic ambition striving to grasp a continent. It was a vain attempt.

Pioneers of France in the New World [*1865*]. *Introduction*

A boundless vision grows upon us; an untamed continent; vast wastes of forest verdure; mountains silent in primeval sleep; river, lake, and glimmering pool; wilderness oceans mingling with the sky. Such was the domain which France conquered for Civilization. Plumed helmets gleamed in the shade of its forests, priestly vestments in its dens and fastnesses of ancient barbarism. Men steeped in antique learning, pale with the close breath of the cloister, here spent the noon and evening of their lives, ruled savage hordes with a mild, parental sway, and stood serene before the direst shapes of death. Men of courtly nurture, heirs to the polish of a far-reaching ancestry, here, with their dauntless hardihood, put to shame the boldest sons of toil.

Pioneers of France in the New World. Introduction

Faithfulness to the truth of history involves far more than a research, however patient and scrupulous, into special facts. Such facts may be detailed with the most minute exactness, and yet the narrative, taken as a whole, may be unmeaning or untrue. The narrator must seek to imbue himself with the life and spirit of the time. He must study events in their bearings near and remote; in the character, habits, and manners of those who took part in them. He must himself be, as it were, a sharer or a spectator of the action he describes.

Ibid.

If any pale student, glued to his desk, here seek an apology for a way of life whose natural fruit is that pallid and emasculate scholarship of which New England has had too many examples, it will be far better that this sketch had not been written. For the student there is, in its season, no better place than the saddle, and no better companion than the rifle or the oar.

Autobiography [*1868*] (*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Vol. VIII, Page 353*)

The most momentous and far-reaching question ever brought to issue on this continent was: Shall France remain here or shall she not?

Montcalm and Wolfe [*1884*]. *Introduction*

The French Revolution began at the top — in the world of fashion, birth, and intellect — and propagated itself downwards.

Ibid.

Versailles was a gulf into which the labor of France poured its earnings, and it was never full.

Ibid. Page 11

France built its best colony on a prin-

[1] The author was Professor of Latin at Harvard; PROFESSOR MORGAN'S memoir of him says that the embarrassment of the "lone fish-ball" was an actual experience.

ciple of exclusion, and failed: England reversed the system, and succeeded.

Montcalm and Wolfe. Page 22

JAMES MATTHEWS LEGARÉ
[1823–1859]

Go bow thy head in gentle spite,
Thou lily white,
For she who spies thee waving here,
With thee in beauty can compare
As day with night.

To a Lily

Thou in thy lake dost see
Thyself: so she
Beholds her image in her eyes
Reflected. Thus did Venus rise
From out the sea.

Ibid.

CAROLINE ATHERTON BRIGGS MASON
[1823–1890]

Do they miss me at home — do they miss me?
'Twould be an assurance most dear,
To know that this moment some loved one
Were saying, "I wish he were here."

Do They Miss Me at Home? Stanza 1

His grave a nation's heart shall be,
His monument a people free!

President Lincoln's Grave

EDWARD HAZEN PARKER
[1823–1896]

Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,
Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.

Funeral Ode on James A. Garfield. Stanza 1

COVENTRY PATMORE
[1823–1896]

Life is not life at all without delight.

Victory in Defeat

None thrives for long upon the happiest dream.

Tired Memory

Grant me the power of saying things
Too simple and too sweet for words!

The Angel in the House [1854–1856]. Book I, Canto 1, Prelude 1, The Impossibility

Love, sole mortal thing
Of worth immortal.

Ibid. Prelude 2, Love's Reality

Ah, wasteful woman! she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapened Paradise!
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoiled the bread and spilled the wine,
Which, spent with due respective thrift,
Had made brutes men and men divine!

Ibid. Canto 3, Prelude 3, Unthrift

Love wakes men, once a lifetime each;
They lift their heavy lids, and look;
And, lo, what one sweet page can teach
They read with joy, then shut the book.

Ibid. Canto 8, Prelude 2, The Revelation

Why, having won her, do I woo?
Because her spirit's vestal grace
Provokes me always to pursue,
But, spirit-like, eludes embrace.

Ibid. Book II, Canto 12, Prelude 1, The Married Lover

For want of me the world's course will not fail:
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;
The truth is great, and shall prevail,
When none cares whether it prevail or not.

The Unknown Eros [1877]. Book I, Canto 12, Magna est Veritas

If I were dead, you'd sometimes say, "Poor Child!"

Ibid. Canto 14, If I Were Dead

A Woman is a foreign land,
Of which, though there he settle young,
A man will ne'er quite understand
The customs, politics, and tongue.

Woman

Some who do not consider that Christianity has proved a failure, do, nevertheless, hold that it is open to question whether the race, as a race,

has been much affected by it, and whether the external and visible evil and good which have come of it do not pretty nearly balance one another.

Christianity and Progress

Atheism in art, as well as in life, has only to be pressed to its last consequences in order to become ridiculous.

Emotional Art

The poet, as a rule, should avoid religion altogether as a direct subject.

Bad Morality Is Bad Art

It is a great consolation to reflect that, among all the bewildering changes to which the world is subject, the character of woman cannot be altered.

Ibid.

EDWARD POLLOCK
[1823–1858]

There's something in the parting hour
Will chill the warmest heart,
Yet kindred, comrades, lovers, friends,
Are fated all to part.

The Parting Hour

The one who goes is happier
Than those he leaves behind.

Ibid.

THEODORE DE BANVILLE
[1823–1891]

We'll to the woods no more, the laurel-trees are cut.[1]

Nous n'irons plus aux bois

PHOEBE CARY
[1824–1874]

I think true love is never blind,
But rather brings an added light,
An inner vision quick to find
The beauties hid from common sight.

True Love. Stanza 1

Give plenty of what is given to you,
And listen to pity's call;
Don't think the little you give is great
And the much you get is small.

A Legend of the Northland. I, Stanza 8

[1] Nous n'irons plus aux bois, les lauriers sont coupés. (From an old nursery rhyme.)

Sometimes, I think, the things we see
Are shadows of the things to be;
That what we plan we build;
That every hope that hath been crossed,
And every dream we thought was lost,
In heaven shall be fulfilled.

Dreams and Realities. Stanza 7

And though hard be the task,
"Keep a stiff upper lip."

Keep a Stiff Upper Lip

One sweetly solemn thought
Comes to me o'er and o'er;
I am nearer home today
Than I ever have been before.

Nearer Home. Stanza 1

For of all the hard things to bear and grin,
The hardest is being taken in.

Kate Ketcham (Parody on WHITTIER'S *Maud Muller)*

LUCY LARCOM
[1824–1893]

Oh, her heart's adrift, with one
On an endless voyage gone!
Night and morning
Hannah's at the window binding shoes.

Hannah Binding Shoes. Stanza 2

I do not own an inch of land,
But all I see is mine.

A Strip of Blue

If the world seems cold to you,
Kindle fires to warm it!

Three Old Saws

If the world's a wilderness,
Go, build houses in it!

Ibid.

If the world's a vale of tears,
Smile, till rainbows span it!

Ibid.

There is light in shadow and shadow in light,
And black in the blue of the sky.

Black in Blue Sky. Stanza 2

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS
[1824–1892]

While we read history we make history.

The Call of Freedom

Every great crisis of human history is a pass of Thermopylae, and there is always a Leonidas and his three hundred to die in it, if they can not conquer.

The Call of Freedom

Imagination is as good as many voyages — and how much cheaper.

Prue and I [*1856*]. *Preface*

Happiness is speechless.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The pride of ancestry increases in the ratio of distance.

Ibid. Chap. 6

It is a great pity that men and women forget that they have been children. Parents are apt to be foreigners to their sons and daughters. Maturity is the gate of Paradise which shuts behind us; and our memories are gradually weaned from the glories in which our nativity was cradled.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Love is the coldest of critics.

Ibid.

Gentlemen, this is the convention of free speech, and I have been given the floor. I have only a few words to say to you, but I shall say them if I stand here until tomorrow morning.

At the Republican National Convention [*1860*]

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND
[1824–1903]

Hans Breitmann gife a barty —
Where ish dat barty now?

Hans Breitmann's Barty [*1857*]

If all the world must see the world
As the world the world hath seen,
Then it were better for the world
That the world had never been.

The World and the World

"A New Year's gift to the world," said the Frost,
"Rich lace curtains which nothing cost."

Frost Pictures. Stanza 4

They saw a Dream of Loveliness descending from the train.

The Masher

The brave deserve the lovely — every woman may be won.

The Masher

ALEXANDRE DUMAS THE YOUNGER
[1824–1895]

Business? It's quite simple. It's other people's money.

La Question d'Argent [*1857*]. *Act II, Sc. 7*

GEORGE MACDONALD
[1824–1905]

Alas! how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,
And life is never the same again.

Phantastes. Song

Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into the here.

At the Back of the North Wind. Baby, Stanza 1

Where did you get those eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through.

Ibid. Stanza 2

They were all looking for a king
To slay their foes and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing
That made a woman cry.

That Holy Thing. Stanza 1

Said the Wind to the Moon, "I will blow you out!"

The Wind and the Moon. Stanza 1

WALTER CHALMERS SMITH
[1824–1908]

And all through life I see a cross —
Where sons of God yield up their breath;
There is no gain except by loss;
There is no life except by death;
There is no vision but by faith.

Olrig Grange. Book 6

JOHN WHITTAKER WATSON
[1824–1890]

O the snow, the beautiful snow,
Filling the sky and the earth below.
Over the house-tops, over the street,
Over the heads of the people you meet,
  Dancing,
  Flirting,
  Skimming along,
Beautiful snow, it can do nothing
  wrong.

Beautiful Snow [*1869*]. *Stanza 1*

HENRY DE LAFAYETTE WEBSTER
[1824–1896]

The years creep slowly by, Lorena,
The snow is on the grass again.

Lorena.[1] *Stanza 1*

ADELINE DUTTON TRAIN WHITNEY
[1824–1906]

The sun of life has crossed the line;
The summer-shine of lengthened light
Faded and failed — till, where I stand,
'Tis equal day and equal night.

Equinoctial. Stanza 1

I bow me to the threatening gale:
I know when that is overpast,
Among the peaceful harvest days
An Indian Summer comes at last.

Ibid. Stanza 6

EDWARD HENRY BICKERSTETH, BISHOP OF EXETER
[1825–1906]

Give us men!
Men from every rank,
Fresh and free and frank;
Men of thought and reading,
Men of light and leading,
Men of loyal breeding,
The nation's welfare speeding.

Give Us Men. Stanza 1

[1] One of the most popular songs of the Civil War period.

RICHARD DODDRIDGE BLACKMORE
[1825–1900]

Women, who are, beyond all doubt, the mothers of all mischief, also nurse that babe to sleep when he is too noisy.

Lorna Doone [*1869*]. *Chap. 57*

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER
[1825–1902]

Dresses for breakfasts, and dinners, and balls;
Dresses to sit in, and stand in, and walk in;
Dresses to dance in, and flirt in, and talk in;
Dresses in which to do nothing at all;
Dresses for Winter, Spring, Summer, and Fall.

Nothing to Wear [1]

This same Miss McFlimsey of Madison Square,
The last time we met was in utter despair,
Because she had nothing whatever to wear!

Ibid.

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR
[1825–1913]

Under thy hooded mantle I can see
Thy wavelets of soft hair, like those that lie
On a girl's forehead; and thy unlined brow,
Pregnant with thought inbreathed, betrayeth not
One of thy secrets saving this alone, —
That thou hast loved and suffered.[2]

In Rock Creek Cemetery

[1] *Harper's Weekly*, February 7, 1857.

[2] The sculpture by Augustus Saint-Gaudens for the grave of Mrs. Henry Adams, Rock Creek Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

  This is not death, nor sorrow, nor sad Hope;
  Nor rest that follows strife, but oh, more dread!
  'Tis Life, for all its agony, serene,
  Immortal, and unmournful and content.

RICHARD WATSON GILDER [1844–1909]: *The Saint-Gaudens Memorial*

HENRIETTA A. HEATHORN (MRS. THOMAS H. HUXLEY)
[1825–1914]

Be not afraid, ye waiting hearts that weep,
For God still giveth His belovèd sleep,[1]
And if an endless sleep He wills — so best.[2]

Browning's Funeral, December 31, 1889

To all the gossip that I hear
I'll give no faith; to what I see
But only half, for it is clear
All that led up is dark to me.
Learn we the larger life to live,
To comprehend is to forgive.

"Tout Comprendre, C'est Tout Pardonner"

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY
[1825–1895]

I cannot but think that he who finds a certain proportion of pain and evil inseparably woven up in the life of the very worms, will bear his own share with more courage and submission.

On the Educational Value of the Natural History Sciences [*1854*]

To a person uninstructed in natural history, his country or seaside stroll is a walk through a gallery filled with wonderful works of art, nine-tenths of which have their faces turned to the wall.

Ibid.

Education is the instruction of the intellect in the laws of Nature, under which name I include not merely things and their forces, but men and their ways; and the fashioning of the affections and of the will into an earnest and loving desire to move in harmony with those laws.

A Liberal Education [*1868*]

For every man the world is as fresh as it was at the first day, and as full of untold novelties for him who has the eyes to see them.

A Liberal Education

The chess-board is the world, the pieces are the phenomena of the universe, the rules of the game are what we call the laws of Nature. The player on the other side is hidden from us. We know that his play is always fair, just, and patient. But also we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for ignorance.

Ibid.

If some great Power would agree to make me always think what is true and do what is right, on condition of being turned into a sort of clock and wound up every morning before I got out of bed, I should instantly close with the offer.

On Descartes' Discourse on Method [*1870*]. *Method and Results*

There is the greatest practical benefit in making a few failures early in life.

On Medical Education [*1870*]

That mysterious independent variable of political calculation, Public Opinion.

Universities, Actual and Ideal [*1874*]

Veracity is the heart of morality.

Ibid.

Becky Sharp's acute remark that it is not difficult to be virtuous on ten thousand a year [1] has its application to nations; and it is futile to expect a hungry and squalid population to be anything but violent and gross.

Joseph Priestley [*1874*]

Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and the beacons of wise men.

Animal Automatism [*1874*]

Size is not grandeur, and territory does not make a nation.

On University Education [*1876*]

Perhaps the most valuable result of all education is the ability to make yourself do the thing you have to do,

[1] He giveth his beloved sleep. — *Psalm CXXVII, 2*

[2] These lines were carved on Huxley's tomb by his own request.

[1] See Thackeray, page 565a.

when it ought to be done, whether you like it or not; it is the first lesson that ought to be learned; and however early a man's training begins, it is probably the last lesson that he learns thoroughly.

Technical Education [*1877*]

The great end of life is not knowledge but action.

Ibid.

If a little knowledge is dangerous, where is the man who has so much as to be out of danger?

On Elemental Instruction in Physiology [*1877*]

Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than reasoned errors.

The Coming of Age of "The Origin of Species" [*1880*]

It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

Ibid.

FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE
[1825–1897]

Time's corrosive dewdrop eats
The giant warrior to a crust
Of earth in earth and rust in rust.

A Danish Barrow

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTER
[1825–1864]

One by one the sands are flowing,
One by one the moments fall;
Some are coming, some are going;
Do not strive to grasp them all.

One by One. Stanza 1

Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.

A Lost Chord. Stanza 1

But I struck one chord of music
Like the sound of a great Amen.

Ibid. Stanza 2

It seemed the harmonious echo
From our discordant life.

Ibid. Stanza 4

RICHARD HENRY STODDARD
[1825–1903]

Pale in her fading bowers the Summer stands,
Like a new Niobe with claspèd hands,
Silent above the flowers, her children lost,
Slain by the arrows of the early Frost.

Ode

Joy may be a miser,
But Sorrow's purse is free.

Persian Song

BAYARD TAYLOR
[1825–1878]

Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold.

Bedouin Song

They sang of love, and not of fame;
Forgot was Britain's glory;
Each heart recalled a different name,
But all sang "Annie Laurie."

The Song of the Camp. Stanza 5

The bravest are the tenderest, —
The loving are the daring.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The violet loves a sunny bank,
The cowslip loves the lea;
The scarlet creeper loves the elm,
But I love — thee.

Proposal. Stanza 1

Learn to live, and live to learn,
Ignorance like a fire doth burn,
Little tasks make large return.

To My Daughter. Stanza 1

WILLIAM WHITING
[1825–1878]

Eternal Father! strong to save,
Whose arm hath bound the restless wave,
Who bidd'st the mighty ocean deep
Its own appointed limits keep:
O, hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea!

Eternal Father, Strong to Save. Stanza 1

G. W. HUNT
[*Floruit* 1878]

We don't want to fight, but, by jingo, if we do,
We've got the ships, we've got the men, we've got the money, too.
We've fought the Bear before, and while Britons shall be true,
The Russians shall not have Constantinople.

Song[1] [*1878*]

FREDERICK TEMPLE HAMILTON BLACKWOOD, LORD DUFFERIN
[1826–1902]

In the market-place lay a dead dog. Of the group gathered around it, one said: "This carcass is disgusting." Another said, "The sight of it is torment." Every man spoke in this strain. But Jesus drew near and said, "Pearls are not equal in whiteness to his teeth. Look not on the failures of others and the merits of thyself; cast thine eye on thine own fault."

Installation Address as Lord Rector of St. Andrew's University [*1891*]

GEORGE W. BUNGAY
[1826–1892]

In rituals and faith excel!
Chimed out the Episcopalian bell.

The Creeds of the Bells. Stanza 2

All is well! is well! is well!
Pealed out the good old Dutch church bell.

Ibid. Stanza 3

O swell! ye rising waters, swell!
Pealed out the clear-toned Baptist bell.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Do well!
Rang out the Unitarian bell.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Salvation's free, we tell! we tell!
Shouted the Methodistic bell.

The Creeds of the Bells. Stanza 6

No hell!
Rang out the Universalist bell.

Ibid. Stanza 7

All hail, ye saints, the chorus swell!
Chimed in the Roman Catholic bell.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Drink from the well!
In rapture rang the Temperance bell.

Ibid. Stanza 11

DINAH MARIA MULOCK CRAIK
[1826–1887]

Two hands upon the breast,
And labour's done; [1]
Two pale feet crossed in rest,
The race is won.

Now and Afterwards

Love that asketh love again
Finds the barter nought but pain;
Love that giveth in full store
Aye receives as much, and more.

Love that Asketh Love Again

God rest ye, merry gentlemen! let nothing you dismay,
For Jesus Christ, our Saviour, was born on Christmas day.

A Christmas Carol. Stanza 1

Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!

Douglas, Tender and True.[2] *Stanza 1*

Oh, my son's my son till he gets him a wife,
But my daughter's my daughter all her life.

Young and Old

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER
[1826–1864]

The day goes by like a shadow o'er the heart,
With sorrow where all was delight;

[1] Sung by Gilbert Hastings Macdermott (Farrell) [1845–1901], "the great Macdermott." The song gave the terms "jingo" and "jingoism" to the political vocabulary, though the phrase "by jingo" had been used earlier by Goldsmith and Thomas Hood.

[1] Two hands upon the breast, and labor is past. — *Russian proverb*

[2] O Douglas, O Douglas!
Tendir and trewe.
Sir Richard Holland: *The Buke of the Howlat* [*circa* 1450], *St. 31*

The time has come when the darkies
have to part:
Then my old Kentucky Home, good
night!
My Old Kentucky Home.
Stanza 2

Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more today!
We will sing one song for the old Ken-
tucky Home,
For the old Kentucky Home far away.
Ibid. Chorus

Way down upon the Swanee River,
Far, far away,
There's where my heart is turning ever;
There's where the old folks stay.
All up and down the whole creation,
Sadly I roam,
Still longing for the old plantation,
And for the old folks at home.
The Old Folks at Home. Stanza 1

All the world is sad and dreary
Ev'rywhere I roam,
Oh! darkies, how my heart grows
weary,
Far from the old folks at home.
Ibid. Chorus

I'm coming, I'm coming, for my head is
bending low;
I hear those gentle voices calling, "Old
Black Joe."
Old Black Joe. Stanza 3

O, Susanna! O, don't you cry for me,
I've come from Alabama, wid my banjo
on my knee.
O, Susanna. Chorus

I come down dah wid my hat caved in,
Doodah! doodah!
I go back home wid a pocket full of tin,
Oh! doodah day!
Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I'll bet my money on de bobtail nag —
Somebody bet on de bay.
Camptown Races

I dream of Jeanie with the light brown
hair,
Borne like a vapor on the summer air;
I see her tripping where the bright
streams play,
Happy as the daisies that dance on her
way.
Jeanie with the Light Brown Hair. Stanza 1

Beautiful dreamer, wake unto me,
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting for
thee;
Sounds of the rude world heard in the
day,
Lulled by the moonlight have all
passed away.
Beautiful Dreamer. Stanza 1

COATES KINNEY
[1826–1904]

What a bliss to press the pillow
Of a cottage-chamber bed
And to listen to the patter
Of the soft rain overhead!
Rain on the Roof. Stanza 1

That subdued, subduing strain
Which is played upon the shingles
By the patter of the rain.
Ibid. Stanza 6

ETHEL LYNN BEERS
[1827–1879]

All quiet along the Potomac tonight,
No sound save the rush of the river,
While soft falls the dew on the face of
the dead, —
The picket's off duty forever.
The Picket Guard [1861]. Stanza 6

EDWARD STUYVESANT BRAGG
[1827–1912]

They love him most for the enemies
he has made.[1]
Speech seconding the nomination of Grover Cleveland for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention, Chicago [July 9, 1884]

[1] An adaptation of Governor Bragg's expression became a Cleveland campaign slogan: "We love him for the enemies he has made."

MORTIMER COLLINS
[1827–1876]

There was an Ape in the days that were earlier;
Centuries passed, and his hair became curlier;
Centuries more gave a thumb to his wrist —
Then he was Man — and a Positivist.

The Positivists

A man is as old as he's feeling,
A woman as old as she looks.

How Old Are You?

ROSE TERRY COOKE
[1827–1892]

Yet courage, soul! nor hold thy strength in vain,
In hope o'ercome the steeps God set for thee;
For past the Alpine summits of great pain,
Lieth thine Italy.[1]

Beyond. Stanza 4

CHARLES B. FAIRBANKS
("AGUECHEEK")
[1827–1859]

Cleanliness is a great virtue; but when it is carried to such an extent that you cannot find your books and papers which you left carefully arranged on your table — when it gets to be a monomania with man or woman — it becomes a bore.

My Unknown Chum. Antwerp and Brussels

Slander, like Death, loves a shining mark.[2]

Ibid. Napoleon the Third

Foreign travel ought to soften prejudices, religious or political, and liberalize a man's mind; but how many there are who seem to have traveled for the purpose of getting up their rancour against all that is opposed to their notions.

My Unknown Chum. The Philosophy of Foreign Travel

[1] Hannibal, encouraging his men: Quarum alterum latus Italiae sit. — Livy [59 B.C.–A.D. 17]: *Ab Urbe Condita Libri, XXI, 30, 5*

[2] See Edward Young, page 306a.

FRANCIS MILES FINCH
[1827–1907]

These in the robings of glory,
Those in the gloom of defeat,
All with the battle-blood gory,
In the dusk of eternity meet:
Under the sod and the dew,
Waiting the judgment-day;
Under the laurel, the Blue,
Under the willow, the Gray.

The Blue and the Gray. Stanza 2

CHARLES ELIOT NORTON
[1827–1908]

I think that a knowledge of Greek thought and life, and of the arts in which the Greeks expressed their thought and sentiment, essential to high culture. A man may know everything else, but without this knowledge he remains ignorant of the best intellectual and moral achievements of his own race.

Letter to F. A. Tupper [1885]

Whatever your occupation may be and however crowded your hours with affairs, do not fail to secure at least a few minutes every day for refreshment of your inner life with a bit of poetry.

Used by a Boston newspaper as a heading for a column of reprinted poems

JOHN TOWNSEND TROWBRIDGE
[1827–1916]

Men are polished, through act and speech,
Each by each,
As pebbles are smoothed on the rolling beach.

A Home Idyl

With years a richer life begins,
The spirit mellows:
Ripe age gives tone to violins,
Wine, and good fellows.
Three Worlds

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM
[1828–1889]

Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting
For fear of little men.
The Fairies. Stanza 1

ROBERT BARNABAS BROUGH
[1828–1860]

My Lord Tomnoddy is thirty-four;
The Earl can last but a few years more.
My Lord in the Peers will take his place:
Her Majesty's councils his words will grace.
Office he'll hold and patronage sway;
Fortunes and lives he will vote away;
And what are his qualifications? — ONE!
He's the Earl of Fitzdotterel's eldest son.
My Lord Tomnoddy

ELIZABETH RUNDLE CHARLES
[1828–1896]

To know how to say what other people only think, is what makes men poets and sages; and to dare to say what others only dare to think, makes men martyrs or reformers.
Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family, XIV

GERALD MASSEY
[1828–1907]

Where our vanguard camps Today
Our rear shall march Tomorrow.
Today and Tomorrow

GEORGE MEREDITH
[1828–1913]

I expect that Woman will be the last thing civilized by Man.
The Ordeal of Richard Feverel [*1859*]. *Chap. 1*

Who rises from prayer a better man, his prayer is answered.
Ibid. Chap. 12

The sun is coming down to earth, and the fields and the waters shout to him golden shouts.
Ibid. Chap. 19

Kissing don't last: cookery do!
Ibid. Chap. 28

See ye not, Courtesy
Is the true Alchemy,
Turning to gold all it touches and tries?
The Song of Courtesy [*1859*]. *IV*

The old hound wags his shaggy tail,
And I know what he would say:
It's over the hills we'll bound, old hound,
Over the hills, and away.
Over the Hills [*1859*]

I've studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true.
Some are fine fellows: some, right scurvy:
Most, a dash between the two.
Juggling Jerry [*1859*]. *VII*

Two of a trade, lass, never agree.
Ibid. IX

Life is but the pebble sunk;
Deeds, the circle growing!
The Head of Bran the Blest [*1860*]. *IV, Stanza 4*

Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars.
Oh, wisdom never comes when it is gold,
And the great price we pay for it full worth;
We have it only when we are half earth.
Modern Love [*1862*]. *IV*

And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul.
Ibid. XII

The actors are, it seems, the usual three:
Husband, and wife, and lover.
Ibid. XXV

That rarest gift
To Beauty, Common Sense.
Modern Love. XXXII

How many a thing which we cast to the ground,
When others pick it up becomes a gem!
Ibid. XLI

In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the plot:
We are betrayed by what is false within.
Ibid. XLIII

Their sense is with their senses all mixed in,
Destroyed by subtleties these women are!
Ibid. XLVIII

Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!
Ibid. L

Into the breast that gives the rose
Shall I with shuddering fall?
The Spirit of Earth in Autumn [*1862*]. *Stanza 1*

Earth knows no desolation.
She smells regeneration
In the moist breath of decay.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Cynicism is intellectual dandyism.
The Egoist [*1879*]. *Chap. 7*

In . . . the book of Egoism, it is written, Possession without obligation to the object possessed approaches felicity.
Ibid. Chap. 14

On a starred night Prince Lucifer uprose.
Tired of his dark dominion swung the fiend . . .
He reached a middle height, and at the stars,
Which are the brain of heaven, he looked, and sank.
Around the ancient track marched, rank on rank,
The army of unalterable law.
Lucifer in Starlight [*1883*]

Enter these enchanted woods,
You who dare.
The Woods of Westermain [*1883*]. *Stanza 1*

She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!
Love in the Valley [*1883*]. *Stanza 2*

Darker grows the valley, more and more forgetting:
So were it with me if forgetting could be willed.
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Love that so desires would fain keep her changeless;
Fain would fling the net, and fain have her free.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Thence had he the laugh . . .
Broad as ten thousand beeves
At pasture.
The Spirit of Shakespeare [*1883*]

Civil limitation daunts
His utterance never; the nymphs blush, not he.
An Orson of the Muse [*Walt Whitman*] [*1883*]

A witty woman is a treasure; a witty beauty is a power.
Diana of the Crossways [*1885*]. *Chap. 1*

The well of true wit is truth itself.
Ibid.

Ireland gives England her soldiers, her generals too.
Ibid. Chap. 2

With patient inattention hear him prate.
Bellerophon [*1887*]. *Stanza 4*

Full lasting is the song, though he,
The singer, passes.
The Thrush in February [*1888*]. *Stanza 17*

Cannon his name,
Cannon his voice, he came.
Napoleon [*1891*]. *I*

For Order's cause he laboured, as inclined
A soldier's training and his Euclid mind. . . .
That creature, woman, was the sofa soft,
When warriors their dusty armour doffed,
And read their manuals for the making truce
With rosy frailties framed to reproduce.
Napoleon. IX

Evermore shall tyrant Force
Beget the greater for its overthrow.
Ibid. XIII

For iron Winter held her firm;
Across her sky he laid his hand;
And bird he starved, he stiffened worm;
A sightless heaven, a shaven land.
Tardy Spring [*1891*]

Now the North wind ceases,
The warm South-west awakes,
The heavens are out in fleeces,
And earth's green banner shakes.
Ibid.

Sword of Common Sense! . . .
Bright, nimble of the marrow-nerve
To wield thy double edge, retort
Or hold the deadlier reserve.
Ode to the Comic Spirit [*1892*]

FITZ-JAMES O'BRIEN
[1828–1862]

The enchanted circle of the Upper Ten.[1]
The Diamond Lens [*1858*]. *Chap. 2*

It was of a famous vintage, that of 1848, a year when war and wine throve together.
Ibid. Chap. 4

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI
[1828–1882]

The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven:
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even;
She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven.
The Blessed Damozel [*1850*]. *Stanza 1*

And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames.
Ibid. Stanza 7

I have been here before,
But when or how I can not tell;
I know the grass beyond the door,
The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around the shore.
Sudden Light [*1881*]. *Stanza 1*

Still we say as we go, —
"Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day."
The Cloud Confines [*1881*]. *Stanza 1*

Was it a friend or foe that spread these lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such wise,
'Twas one of my most intimate enemies.
Fragment [*1881*]

A Sonnet is a moment's monument, —
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.
The House of Life [*1881*]. *Proem*

And though thy soul sail leagues and leagues beyond, —
Still, leagues beyond those leagues, there is more sea.
Ibid. 73, The Choice, III

Look in my face: my name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.
Ibid. 97, A Superscription

GEORGE WALTER THORNBURY
[1828–1876]

The fool that eats till he is sick must fast till he is well,
The wooer who can flatter most will bear away the belle.
The Jester's Sermon

[1] See Haliburton, page 483b.

HENRIK IBSEN
[1828–1906]

A lie, turned topsy-turvy, can be prinked and tinseled out, decked in plumage new and fine, till none knows its lean old carcass.

Peer Gynt [*1867*]. *Act I*

For fortune such as I've enjoyed I have to thank America. My amply furnished library I owe to Germany's later schools. From France, again, I get my waistcoats, my manners, and my spice of wit — from England an industrious hand, and keen sense for my own advantage. The Jew has taught me how to wait. Some taste for *dolce far niente* I have received from Italy — and one time, in a perilous pass, to eke the measure of my days, I had recourse to Swedish steel.

Ibid. Act IV

Marriage is a thing you've got to give your whole mind to.

The League of Youth [*1869*]. *Act IV*

These heroes of finance are like beads on a string — when one slips off, all the rest follow.

Ibid.

He has the luck to be unhampered by either character, or conviction, or social position; so that Liberalism is the easiest thing in the world for him.

Ibid. Act V

Look into any man's heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed.

Pillars of Society [*1877*]. *Act III*

The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom — they are the pillars of society.

Ibid. Act IV

There can be no freedom or beauty about a home life that depends on borrowing and debt.

A Doll's House [*1879*]. *Act I*

A barrister's profession is such an uncertain thing, especially if he won't undertake unsavory cases.

A Doll's House. Act I

There are some people one loves best, and others whom one would almost always rather have as companions.

Ibid. Act II

To crave for happiness in this world is simply to be possessed by a spirit of revolt. What right have we to happiness?

Ghosts [*1881*]. *Act I*

It is not only what we have inherited from our fathers that exists again in us, but all sorts of old dead ideas and all kinds of old dead beliefs and things of that kind. They are not actually alive in us; but there they are dormant, all the same, and we can never be rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper and read it, I fancy I see ghosts creeping between the lines. There must be ghosts all over the world.

Ibid. Act II

I hold that man is in the right who is most closely in league with the future.

Letter to Georg Brandes [*January 3, 1882*]

A community is like a ship; every one ought to be prepared to take the helm.

An Enemy of the People [*1882*]. *Act I*

The most crying need in the humbler ranks of life is that they should be allowed some part in the direction of public affairs. That is what will develop their faculties and intelligence and self-respect.

Ibid. Act II

The public doesn't require any new ideas. The public is best served by the good, old-fashioned ideas it already has.

Ibid.

An editor cannot always act as he would prefer. He is often obliged to bow to the wishes of the public in unimportant matters. Politics are the most important thing in life — for a newspaper.

Ibid. Act III

The most dangerous enemy to truth

and freedom among us is the compact majority.

An Enemy of the People. Act IV

You should never wear your best trousers when you go out to fight for freedom and truth.

Ibid. Act V

Rob the average man of his life-illusion, and you rob him of his happiness at the same stroke.

The Wild Duck [*1884*]. *Act V*

Vine-leaves in his hair.

Hedda Gabler [*1890*]. *Act II*

COUNT LYOF NIKOLAYEVITCH TOLSTOI
[1828–1910]

The Frenchman is conceited from supposing himself mentally and physically to be inordinately fascinating both to men and to women. An Englishman is conceited on the ground of being a citizen of the best-constituted state in the world, and also because he as an Englishman always knows what is the correct thing to do, and knows that everything that he, as an Englishman, does do is indisputably the correct thing. An Italian is conceited from being excitable and easily forgetting himself and other people. A Russian is conceited precisely because he knows nothing and cares to know nothing, since he does not believe it possible to know anything fully. A conceited German is the worst of them all, and the most hardened of all, and the most repulsive of all; for he imagines that he possesses the truth in a science of his own invention, which is to him absolute truth.

War and Peace [*1865–1872*].[1]
Part IX, Chap. 10

The subject of history is the life of peoples and of humanity. To catch and pin down in words — that is, to describe directly the life, not only of humanity, but even of a single people, appears to be impossible.[2]

Ibid. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. 1

If the will of every man were free, that is, if every man could act as he chose, the whole of history would be a tissue of disconnected accidents.

War and Peace. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. 8

The most powerful weapon of ignorance — the diffusion of printed matter.

Ibid.

Time is infinite movement without one moment of rest.

Ibid. Chap. 10

All happy families resemble one another; every unhappy family is unhappy in its own fashion.

Anna Karenina [*1875–1876*].[1]
Part I, Chap. 1

War on the one hand is such a terrible, such an atrocious, thing, that no man, especially no Christian man, has the right to assume the responsibility of beginning it.

Ibid. Part VIII, Chap. 15

Error is the force that welds men together; truth is communicated to men only by deeds of truth.

My Religion [*1884*]. *Chap. 12*

The happiness of men consists in life. And life is in labor.

What Shall We Do Then? [*1886*]. *Chap. 38*

The vocation of every man and woman is to serve other people.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Note

The whole trade in the luxuries of life is brought into existence and supported by the requirements of women.

The Kreutzer Sonata [*1890*]. *Chap. 9*

His face was of that insipidly pleasing kind which women call "not bad-looking."

Ibid. Chap. 19

The more is given the less the people will work for themselves, and the less

[1] Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library Giant.

[2] See Francis Parkman, page 628b.

[1] Translated by NATHAN HASKELL DOLE [1852–1935].

they work the more their poverty will increase.[1]

Help for the Starving. Part III [*January, 1892*]

The only significance of life consists in helping to establish the kingdom of God; and this can be done only by means of the acknowledgment and profession of the truth by each one of us.

The Kingdom of God [*1893*]. *Chap. 12*

Art is a human activity having for its purpose the transmission to others of the highest and best feelings to which men have risen.

What Is Art? [*1898*]. *Chap. 8*

GEORGE WILLIAM CHILDS
[1829–1894]

Do not keep the alabaster boxes of your love and tenderness sealed up until your friends are dead. Fill their lives with sweetness. Speak approving, cheering words while their ears can hear them, and while their hearts can be thrilled and made happier by them.

A Creed

ROSCOE CONKLING
[1829–1888]

He will hew to the line of right, let the chips fall where they may.

Speech nominating General Grant for a third term, National Republican Convention, Chicago [*June 5, 1880*]

CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE ("MILES O'REILLY")
[1829–1868]

And if asked what state he hails from,
This our sole reply shall be,
"From near Appomattox Court-house,
With its famous apple-tree." [2]

A Bumper to Grant. Stanza 8

[1] If you stop supporting that crowd, it will support itself. — SENECA [8 B.C.–A.D. 65]: *Epistle 20, 7*

[2] Quoted by Roscoe Conkling in his speech nominating Grant for the Presidency, Republican Convention [June, 1880].

There's never a bond, old friend, like this, —
We have drunk from the same canteen!

The Canteen. Stanza 1

The constellation of O'Ryan, ignorantly and falsely spelled Orion.

Subtitle of poem, Irish Astronomy

JOSEPH JEFFERSON
[1829–1905]

God bless the little church around the corner.[1]

In GEORGE MACADAM: *The Little Church Around the Corner* [*1925*]

SILAS WEIR MITCHELL
[1829–1914]

Death's but one more tomorrow.

Of One Who Seemed to Have Failed

Show me his friends and I the man shall know;
This wiser turn a larger wisdom lends:
Show me the books he loves and I shall know
The man far better than through mortal friends.

Books and the Man. Stanza 1

The first thing to be done by a biographer in estimating character is to examine the stubs of the victim's chequebooks.

Quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler* [*1925*]. *Vol. I, Chap. 21, Page 583*

JOSHUA DAVENPORT ROBINSON
[1829–1866]

I shall see his toys and his empty chair,
And the horse he used to ride,

[1] Said after the death of George Holland, a well-loved old actor, in December, 1870. A certain New York rector declined to hold the funeral in his church and recommended Jefferson to "a little church around the corner." This was the Church of the Transfiguration, East 29th Street, popularly known ever since by that term of affection.

And they will speak with a silent speech
Of the little boy that died.

The Little Boy That Died. Stanza 3

CARL SCHURZ
[1829–1906]

Ideals are like stars; you will not succeed in touching them with your hands. But like the seafaring man on the desert of waters, you choose them as your guides, and following them you will reach your destiny.[1]

Address, Faneuil Hall, Boston [April 18, 1859]

You are underrating the President [Lincoln]. I grant that he lacks higher education and his manners are not in accord with European conceptions of the dignity of a chief magistrate. He is a well-developed child of nature and is not skilled in polite phrases and poses. But he is a man of profound feeling, correct and firm principles and incorruptible honesty. His motives are unquestionable, and he possesses to a remarkable degree the characteristic, God-given trait of this people, sound common sense.

Letter to Theodore Petrasch [October, 1864]

Our country, right or wrong.[2] When right, to be kept right; when wrong, to be put right.

Address, Anti-Imperialistic Conference, Chicago [October 17, 1899]

HENRY TIMROD
[1829–1867]

Spring, with that nameless pathos in the air
Which dwells with all things fair,
Spring, with her golden suns and silver rain,
Is with us once again.

Spring. Stanza 1

[1] See Emerson, page 507b.
[2] See Charles Churchill, page 362b.

There is no holier spot of ground
Than where defeated valor lies,
By mourning beauty crowned!

Ode, Decorating the Graves of the Confederate Dead, Magnolia Cemetery, Charleston, South Carolina [1867]. Stanza 5

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER
[1829–1900]

To own a bit of ground, to scratch it with a hoe, to plant seeds, and watch the renewal of life, — this is the commonest delight of the race, the most satisfactory thing a man can do.

My Summer in a Garden [1870]. Preliminary

Broad acres are a patent of nobility; and no man but feels more of a man in the world if he have a bit of ground that he can call his own. However small it is on the surface, it is four thousand miles deep; and that is a very handsome property.

Ibid.

What a man needs in gardening is a cast-iron back, with a hinge in it.

Ibid. Third Week

If you wish to save men from any particular vice, set up a tremendous cry of warning about some other, and they will all give their special efforts to the one to which attention is called.[1]

Ibid. Tenth Week

If you do things by the job, you are perpetually driven: the hours are scourges. If you work by the hour, you gently sail on the stream of Time, which is always bearing you on to the haven of Pay, whether you make any effort, or not.

Ibid. Eleventh Week

The toad, without which no garden would be complete.

Ibid. Thirteenth Week

[1] When classes are exasperated against each other, the peace of the world is always kept by striking a new note. Instantly the units part, and form in a new order, and those who were opposed are now side by side. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture* [1883]

True it is that politics makes strange bedfellows.

My Summer in a Garden. Fifteenth Week

What small potatoes we all are, compared with what we might be!

Ibid.

Public opinion is stronger than the legislature, and nearly as strong as the ten commandments.

Ibid. Sixteenth Week

The thing generally raised on city land is taxes.

Ibid.

CHARLES HAMILTON AÏDÉ
[1830–1906]

I sit beside my lonely fire
And pray for wisdom yet:
For calmness to remember
Or courage to forget.

Remember or Forget

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD ("CLARIBEL")
[1830–1869]

I cannot sing the old songs I sang long years ago,
For heart and voice would fail me, and foolish tears would flow.

I Cannot Sing the Old Songs [1]

Take back the heart that thou gavest,
What is my anguish to thee?
Take back the freedom thou cravest,
Leaving the fetters to me.

Take Back the Heart

NOAH BROOKS
[1830–1903]

Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.
A blue trip slip for an eight cent fare,
A buff trip slip for a six cent fare,
A pink trip slip for a five cent fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.

[1] I can not sing the old songs now!
It is not that I deem them low;
'Tis that I can't remember how
They go.
C. S. CALVERLEY [1831–1884]: *Changed*

Punch, brothers, punch with care,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.

Inspired by a notice to conductors, posted in New York horse-cars [1]

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN
[1830–1897]

A Garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!
Rose plot,
Fringed pool,
Ferned grot —
The veriest school
Of Peace; and yet the fool
Contends that God is not —
Not God! in Gardens! when the eve is cool?
Nay, but I have a sign:
'Tis very sure God walks in mine.

My Garden

EMILY DICKINSON [2]
[1830–1886]

This is my letter to the world,
That never wrote to me, —
The simple news that Nature told,
With simple majesty.

Part I, Life. Fly-leaf, Stanza 1

Success is counted sweetest
By those who ne'er succeed.

Ibid. I, Stanza 1

Our share of night to bear,
Our share of morning.

Ibid. II, Stanza 1

Here a star, and there a star,
Some lose their way.
Here a mist, and there a mist,
Afterwards — day!

Ibid. Stanza 2

If I can stop one heart from breaking,
I shall not live in vain;
If I can ease one life the aching,
Or cool one pain,
Or help one fainting robin

[1] The jingle attained celebrity following its publication in MARK TWAIN's *Literary Nightmare* (*Punch, Brothers, Punch*) [1876]. An account of its origin is given in A. B. PAINE's *Mark Twain* [1912], *Vol. I, P. 555.*

[2] *The Poems of Emily Dickinson,* edited by BIANCHI AND HAMPSON [1937].

Unto his nest again,
I shall not live in vain.
Part I, Life. VI

Much madness is divinest sense
To a discerning eye;
Much sense the starkest madness.
'Tis the majority
In this, as all, prevails.
Assent, and you are sane;
Demur, — you're straightway dangerous,
And handled with a chain.
Ibid. XI

The soul selects her own society,
Then shuts the door.
Ibid. XIII, Stanza 1

To fight aloud is very brave,
But gallanter, I know,
Who charge within the bosom,
The cavalry of woe.
Ibid. XVI, Stanza 1

I taste a liquor never brewed,
From tankards scooped in pearl.
Ibid. XX, Stanza 1

Inebriate of air am I,
And debauchee of dew,
Reeling, through endless summer days,
From inns of molten blue.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Till seraphs swing their snowy hats,
And saints to windows run,
To see the little tippler
Leaning against the sun!
Ibid. Stanza 4

He ate and drank the precious words,
His spirit grew robust;
He knew no more that he was poor,
Nor that his frame was dust.
He danced along the dingy days,
And this bequest of wings
Was but a book. What liberty
A loosened spirit brings.
Ibid. XXI

I'm nobody! Who are you?
Are you nobody, too?
Then there's a pair of us — don't tell!
They'd banish us, you know.
Ibid. XXVII, Stanza 1

How dreary to be somebody!
How public, like a frog
To tell your name the livelong day
To an admiring bog!
Part I, Life. XXVII, Stanza 2

Hope is the thing with feathers
That perches in the soul,
And sings the tune without the words,
And never stops at all.
Ibid. XXXII, Stanza 1

For each ecstatic instant
We must an anguish pay
In keen and quivering ratio
To the ecstasy.
Ibid. XXXVII, Stanza 1

The thought beneath so slight a film
Is more distinctly seen, —
As laces just reveal the surge,
Or mists the Apennine.
Ibid. XL

The soul unto itself
Is an imperial friend, —
Or the most agonizing spy
An enemy could send.
Ibid. XLI, Stanza 1

God gave a loaf to every bird,
But just a crumb to me.
Ibid. LIII, Stanza 1

Just lost when I was saved!
Just felt the world go by!
Just girt me for the onset with eternity,
When breath blew back,
And on the other side
I heard recede the disappointed tide!
Ibid. LXXXIII, Stanza 1

A word is dead
When it is said,
  Some say.
I say it just
Begins to live
  That day.
Ibid. LXXXIX

My life closed twice before its close;
It yet remains to see
If Immortality unveil
A third event to me.

So huge, so hopeless to conceive,
As these that twice befell.
Parting is all we know of heaven,
And all we need of hell.
Ibid. XCVI

We never know how high we are
Till we are called to rise;
And then, if we are true to plan,
Our statures touch the skies.
Part I, Life. XCVII, Stanza 1

There is no frigate like a book
To take us lands away,
Nor any coursers like a page
Of prancing poetry.

This traverse may the poorest take
Without oppress of toll;
How frugal is the chariot
That bears a human soul!
Ibid. XCIX

A bird came down the walk:
He did not know I saw;
He bit an angle-worm in halves
And ate the fellow, raw.
Part II, Nature. XXIII, Stanza 1

God made a little gentian;
It tried to be a rose
And failed, and all the summer laughed.
Ibid. XLVIII

Besides the autumn poets sing,
A few prosaic days
A little this side of the snow
And that side of the haze.
Ibid. XLIX, Stanza 1

The pedigree of honey
Does not concern the bee;
A clover, any time, to him
Is aristocracy.
Ibid. LVI

Some keep the Sabbath going to church;
I keep it staying at home,
With a bobolink for a chorister,
And an orchard for a dome.
Ibid. LVII, Stanza 1

I'll tell you how the sun rose, —
A ribbon at a time.
The steeples swam in amethyst,
The news like squirrels ran.
Ibid. LXXIII, Stanza 1

These are the days when birds come back,
A very few, a bird or two,
To take a backward look.
Ibid. LXXVIII, Stanza 1

These are the days when skies put on
The old, old sophistries of June, —
A blue and gold mistake.
Part II, Nature. LXXVIII, Stanza 2

The morns are meeker than they were,
The nuts are getting brown;
The berry's cheek is plumper,
The rose is out of town.
Ibid. LXXIX, Stanza 1

The sky is low, the clouds are mean,
A travelling flake of snow
Across a barn or through a rut
Debates if it will go.

A narrow wind complains all day
How some one treated him;
Nature, like us, is sometimes caught
Without her diadem.
Ibid. LXXX

There's a certain slant of light,
On winter afternoons,
That oppresses, like the weight
Of cathedral tunes.
Ibid. LXXXII, Stanza 1

Alter? When the hills do.
Falter? When the sun
Question if his glory
Be the perfect one.
Part III, Love. III, Stanza 1

Elysium is as far as to
The very nearest room,
If in that room a friend await
Felicity or doom.
Ibid. IV, Stanza 1

"Going to him! Happy letter! Tell him —
Tell him the page I didn't write;
Tell him I only said the syntax,
And left the verb and pronoun out."
Ibid. XXIII, Stanza 1

Love is anterior to life,
Posterior to death,
Initial of creation, and
The exponent of breath.
Ibid. XXXVII

Heart, we will forget him!
You and I, to-night!
You may forget the warmth he gave,
I will forget the light.
XLVII, Stanza 1

That short, potential stir
That each can make but once,
That bustle so illustrious
'Tis almost consequence,

Is the *éclat* of death.
Oh, thou unknown renown
That not a beggar would accept,
Had he the power to spurn!
Part IV, Time and Eternity. XIII

I never saw a moor,
I never saw the sea;
Yet know I how the heather looks,
And what a wave must be.

I never spoke with God,
Nor visited in heaven;
Yet certain am I of the spot
As if the chart were given.
Ibid. XVII

The sweeping up the heart,
And putting love away
We shall not want to use again
Until eternity.
Ibid. XXII, Stanza 2

Afraid? Of whom am I afraid?
Not death; for who is he?
The porter of my father's lodge
As much abasheth me.
Ibid. XXIV, Stanza 1

Because I could not stop for Death,
He kindly stopped for me;
The carriage held but just ourselves
And Immortality.
Ibid. XXVII, Stanza 1

If I shouldn't be alive
When the robins come,
Give the one in red cravat
A memorial crumb.
Ibid. XXXVII, Stanza 1

Adventure most unto itself
The Soul condemned to be;
Attended by a Single Hound —
Its own Identity.
Part V, The Single Hound. I

Glory is that bright tragic thing,
That for an instant
Means Dominion,
Warms some poor name
That never felt the sun,
Gently replacing
In oblivion.
Part V, The Single Hound. XX

This quiet Dust was Gentlemen and
Ladies,
And Lads and Girls;
Was laughter and ability and sighing,
And frocks and curls.
Ibid. LXXIV

Eden is that old-fashioned House
We dwell in every day,
Without suspecting our abode
Until we drive away.
Ibid. CVIII

Of course I prayed —
And did God care?
He cared as much
As on the air
A bird had stamped her foot
And cried "Give me!"
Part VI, Further Poems. 2, XXXVIII, Stanza 1

A bayonet's contrition
Is nothing to the Dead!
Part VII, Additional Poems. 1, I, Stanza 4

I thought that nature was enough
Till human nature came,
But that the other did absorb
As firmament a flame.
New Poems.[1] 149, Stanza 1

I tasted careless then.
I did not know the wine
Came once a world, did you?
Oh, had you told me so,
This thirst would blister easier now!
Ibid. 292, Stanza 3

The dying is a trifle, past,
But living — this include
The dying multifold without
The respite to be dead.
Ibid. 305, Stanza 2

But blossom were I,
I would rather be
Thy moment
Than a bee's eternity.
Ibid. 311, Stanza 2

The poets light but lamps,
Themselves go out;

[1] *Bolts of Melody* [1945] edited by Mabel Loomis Todd and Millicent Todd Bingham.

The wicks they stimulate,
If vital light

Inhere as do the suns,
Each age a lens
Disseminating their
Circumference.

New Poems. 432

If I read a book and it makes my whole body so cold no fire can ever warm me, I know that is poetry. If I feel physically as if the top of my head were taken off, I know that is poetry. These are the only ways I know it. Is there any other way?

Quoted in Life and Letters of Emily Dickinson [1924], by MARTHA GILBERT DICKINSON BIANCHI

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE
[1830–1886]

I see the cloud-born squadrons of the gale,
Their lines of rain like glittering spears deprest.

A Storm in the Distance. Stanza 1

JAMES PROCTOR KNOTT
[1830–1911]

Duluth! The word fell upon my ear with a peculiar and indescribable charm, like the gentle murmur of a low fountain stealing forth in the midst of roses, or the soft sweet accent of an angel's whisper in the bright, joyous dream of sleeping innocence. 'Twas the name for which my soul had panted for years, as the hart panteth for the water-brooks.[1]

Speech on the St. Croix & Bayfield Railroad Bill, U. S. House of Representatives [January 27, 1871]

[1] Congressman Knott's ironic eulogy of Duluth — then a mere wilderness village — helped to defeat the railroad bill and, paradoxically, furnished Duluth its title of "zenith city of the unsalted seas."

CHRISTINA GEORGINA ROSSETTI
[1830–1894]

Hope is like a harebell trembling from its birth,
Love is like a rose the joy of all the earth,
Faith is like a lily lifted high and white,
Love is like a lovely rose the world's delight.
Harebells and sweet lilies show a thornless growth,
But the rose with all its thorns excels them both.

Hope Is Like a Harebell

Does the road wind up-hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end.

Up-Hill [1861]. Stanza 1

My heart is like a singing bird.

A Birthday [1861]. Stanza 1

When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me;
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree.

Song [1862]. Stanza 1

I shall not see the shadows,
I shall not feel the rain.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land.

Remember [1862]

Better by far you should forget and smile
Than that you should remember and be sad.

Ibid.

All earth's full rivers can not fill
The sea, that drinking thirsteth still.

By the Sea

One day in the country
Is worth a month in town.

Summer

O Earth, lie heavily upon her eyes;
Seal her sweet eyes weary of watching, Earth.

Rest [1862]

Silence more musical than any song.

Ibid.

In the bleak mid-winter
Frosty wind made moan,
Earth stood hard as iron,

Water like a stone;
Snow had fallen, snow on snow,
Snow on snow,
In the bleak mid-winter,
Long ago.

Mid-Winter

ALEXANDER SMITH
[1830–1867]

Some books are drenchèd sands
On which a great soul's wealth lies all in heaps,
Like a wrecked argosy.

A Life Drama [*1853*]. *Sc. 2*

Like a pale martyr in his shirt of fire.

Ibid.

In winter, when the dismal rain
Came down in slanting lines,
And Wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.

Ibid.

A poem round and perfect as a star.

Ibid.

The saddest thing that can befall a soul
Is when it loses faith in God and woman.

Ibid. Sc. 12

The soul of man is like the rolling world,
One half in day, the other dipt in night;
The one has music and the flying cloud,
The other, silence and the wakeful stars.

Horton

Each time we love,
We turn a nearer and a broader mark
To that keen archer, Sorrow, and he strikes.

A Boy's Dream

Time has fallen asleep in the afternoon sunshine.

Dreamthorp [*1863*]. *First Essay*

It is not of so much consequence what you say, as how you say it. Memorable sentences are memorable on account of some single irradiating word.

Ibid. On the Writing of Essays

The world is not so much in need of new thoughts as that when thought grows old and worn with usage it should, like current coin, be called in, and, from the mint of genius, reissued fresh and new.

Dreamthorp. On the Writing of Essays

Death is the ugly fact which Nature has to hide, and she hides it well.

Ibid. Of Death and the Fear of Dying

Everything is sweetened by risk.

Ibid.

In life there is nothing more unexpected and surprising than the arrivals and departures of pleasure. If we find it in one place today, it is vain to seek it there tomorrow. You can not lay a trap for it.

Ibid.

A man's real possession is his memory. In nothing else is he rich, in nothing else is he poor.

Ibid.

Scotland had invaded England more than once, but the blue bonnets never went over the border [1] so triumphantly as when they did so in the shape of songs and ballads.

Ibid. William Dunbar

Just consider what a world this would be if ruled by the best thoughts of men of letters! Ignorance would die at once, war would cease, taxation would be lightened, not only every Frenchman, but every man in the world, would have his hen in the pot.[2]

Ibid. Men of Letters

To be occasionally quoted is the only fame I care for.

Ibid.

A man gazing on the stars is proverbially at the mercy of the puddles on the road.

Ibid.

Trifles make up the happiness or the misery of mortal life. The majority of men slip into their graves without having encountered on their way thither

[1] When the Blue Bonnets came over the Border. — SCOTT: *The Monastery* [1820], *Chap. 25, Border Ballad*

[2] See Henry IV, page 115a–115b.
A chicken in every pot. — *Republican campaign slogan* [1932]

any signal catastrophe or exaltation of fortune or feeling.

Dreamthorp. Men of Letters

The skin of the man of letters is peculiarly sensitive to the bite of the critical mosquito; and he lives in a climate in which such mosquitoes swarm. He is seldom stabbed to the heart — he is often killed by pin-pricks.

Ibid.

Every man's road in life is marked by the graves of his personal likings.

Ibid. On the Importance of a Man to Himself

In the wide arena of the world, failure and success are not accidents as we so frequently suppose, but the strictest justice. If you do your fair day's work, you are certain to get your fair day's wage — in praise or pudding, whichever happens to suit your taste.

Ibid.

The great man is the man who does a thing for the first time.

Ibid.

How deeply seated in the human heart is the liking for gardens and gardening.[1]

Ibid. Books and Gardens

A man does not plant a tree for himself, he plants it for posterity.

Ibid.

A good portrait is a kind of biography, and neither painter nor biographer can carry out his task satisfactorily unless he be admitted behind the scenes.

Ibid. On Vagabonds

CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY
[1831–1884]

I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told,
Not to thy credit!

Ode to Tobacco. Stanza 2

I sit alone at present, dreaming darkly of a Dun.

In the Gloaming

The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair
(*Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese*)
And I met with a ballad, I can't say where,
That wholly consisted of lines like these.

Ballad, after William Morris [The Auld Wife]. Part I, Stanza 6

And this song is considered a perfect gem,
And as to the meaning, it's what you please.

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 4

Mine was a joke for the ages;
Full of intricate meaning and pith;
A feast for your scholars and sages —
How it would have rejoiced Sydney Smith!
'Tis such thoughts that ennoble a mortal;
And, singling him out from the herd,
Fling wide immortality's portal —
— But what was the word?

Flight. Stanza 9

As the flight of a bird in the air
Is the flight of a joke.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Forever; 'tis a single word!
Our rude forefathers deemed it two:
Can you imagine so absurd
A view?

Forever

When the forest-nymphs are beading
Fern and flower with silvery dew
My infallible proceeding
Is to wake, and think of you.

The 14th of February

MARY MAPES DODGE
[1831–1905]

Whimpy, little Whimpy,
Cried so much one day,
His grandma couldn't stand it,
And his mother ran away.

Little Whimpy. Stanza 1

Whenever a snowflake leaves the sky,
It turns and turns to say "Good-by!
Good-by, dear clouds, so cool and gray!"

[1] See Charles Dudley Warner, page 644b.

Then lightly travels on its way.
Snowflakes

Life is a mystery as deep as ever death can be;
Yet oh, how sweet it is to us, this life we live and see!
The Two Mysteries. Stanza 3

But I believe that God is overhead;
And as life is to the living, so death is to the dead.
Ibid. Stanza 5

JAMES ABRAM GARFIELD
[1831–1881]

Fellow-citizens! God reigns, and the Government at Washington still lives!
Speech on Assassination of Lincoln, New York [April 15, 1865]

For mere vengeance I would do nothing. This nation is too great to look for mere revenge. But for the security of the future I would do everything.
Ibid.

I am not willing that this discussion should close without mention of the value of a true teacher. Give me a log hut, with only a simple bench, Mark Hopkins[1] on one end and I on the other, and you may have all the buildings, apparatus and libraries without him.
Address to Williams College Alumni, New York [December 28, 1871][2]

HELEN HUNT JACKSON
[1831–1885]

O suns and skies and clouds of June,
And flowers of June together,
Ye cannot rival for one hour
October's bright blue weather.
October's Bright Blue Weather. Stanza 1

Find me the men on earth who care
Enough for faith or creed today
To seek a barren wilderness
For simple liberty to pray.
The Pilgrim Forefathers. Stanza 5

On the king's gate the moss grew gray;
The king came not. They called him dead
And made his eldest son one day
Slave in his father's stead.
Coronation. Stanza 10

Oh, write of me, not "Died in bitter pains,"
But "Emigrated to another star!"
Emigravit

Father, I scarcely dare to pray,
So clear I see, now it is done,
How I have wasted half my day,
And left my work but just begun.
A Last Prayer. Stanza 1

My body, eh. Friend Death, how now?
Why all this tedious pomp of writ? *
Thou hast reclaimed it sure and slow
For half a century, bit by bit.
Habeas Corpus.[1] *Stanza 1*

There is nothing so skilful in its own defence as imperious pride.
Ramona [1884]. Chap. 13

Wounded vanity knows when it is mortally hurt; and limps off the field, piteous, all disguises thrown away. But pride carries its banner to the last.
Ibid.

There cannot be found in the animal kingdom a bat, or any other creature, so blind in its own range of circumstance and connection, as the greater majority of human beings are in the bosoms of their families.
Ibid.

That indescribable expression peculiar to people who hope they have not been asleep, but know they have.
Ibid. Chap. 14

[1] Mark Hopkins [1802–1887], president of Williams College [1836–1872], and president of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions [1857–1881].

For Education is, Making Men;
So is it now, so was it when
Mark Hopkins sat on one end of a log
And James Garfield sat on the other.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871–1943]: *Education*

[2] In BURKE A. HINSDALE: *President Garfield and Education* [1882], *P. 43.*

[1] Her last poem, left unfinished.

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER LYTTON, EARL OF LYTTON ("OWEN MEREDITH") [1] [1831–1891]

Love thou the rose, yet leave it on its stem.[2]

The Wanderer [*1857*]. *Prologue, Part I, 19*

But I am sick of all the din
That's made in praising Verdi,
Who only know a violin
Is not a hurdy-gurdy.

The Wanderer in France. "Prensus in Aegaeo"

My life is a torn book. But at the end
A little page, quite fair, is saved, my friend,
Where thou didst write thy name.

The Wanderer in Holland. Jacqueline

The heart of a man's like that delicate weed
Which requires to be trampled on, boldly indeed,
Ere it gives forth the fragrance you wish to extract.

Lucile [*1860*]. *Part I, Canto 1, IV*

Whene'er I hear French spoken as I approve,
I feel myself quietly falling in love.

Ibid. Canto 2, XII

We may live without poetry, music and art;
We may live without conscience and live without heart;
We may live without friends; we may live without books;
But civilized man can not live without cooks.

Ibid. XIX

He may live without books, — what is knowledge but grieving?
He may live without hope, — what is hope but deceiving?
He may live without love, — what is passion but pining?
But where is the man that can live without dining?

Lucile. Part I, Canto 2, XXIV

The face the most fair to our vision allowed
Is the face we encounter and lose in the crowd.
The thought that most thrills our existence is one
Which, before we can frame it in language, is gone.

Ibid. Canto 5, I

Ay, there are some good things in life, that fall not away with the rest.
And, of all best things upon earth, I hold that a faithful friend is the best.

Last Words of a Sensitive Second-Rate Poet

Talk not of genius baffled. Genius is master of man.
Genius does what it must, and talent does what it can.

Ibid.

[1] Lord Lytton, the Viceroy, who still lives in the literary hall of fame as the author of Lucile — a vast, stale Victorian piece of poetry. — WILLIAM E. WOODWARD: *Meet General Grant* [1928], *Part 4, Chap. 30*

[2] See Emerson, page 504a.

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN [1831–1888]

The only good Indians I ever saw were dead.[1]

Remark at Fort Cobb, Indian Territory [*January, 1869*]

ROWLAND HOWARD [*Floruit* 1876]

Waste not, want not, is a maxim I would teach.
Let your watchword be dispatch, and practise what you preach;
Do not let your chances like sunbeams pass you by,
For you never miss the water till the well runs dry.

You Never Miss the Water [2]

[1] Edward Sylvester Ellis [1840–1916] reported that after Custer's fight with Black Kettle's band of Cheyenne Indians, the Comanche Chief Toch-a-way (Turtle Dove) was presented to General Sheridan. The Indian said: "Me Toch-a-way, me good Indian." The General's reply, as reported by Ellis, is given in the text; the phrase is more often heard in the version "The only good Indian is a dead Indian."

[2] In *Peterson's Magazine*, 1876.

LOUISA MAY ALCOTT
[1832–1888]

Christmas won't be Christmas without any presents.

Little Women [*1868*]. *Chap. 1*

A little kingdom I possess,
Where thoughts and feelings dwell;
And very hard the task I find
Of governing it well.

Quoted in EDNAH D. CHENEY: *Louisa May Alcott, Her Life, Letters, and Journals* [*1889*]. *Chap. 3, My Kingdom,*[1] *Stanza 1*

I do not ask for any crown
But that which all may win;
Nor try to conquer any world
Except the one within.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I had a pleasant time with my mind, for it was happy.

Ibid.

Resolved to take Fate by the throat and shake a living out of her.

Ibid.

For such as he there is no death; —
His life the eternal life commands;
Above man's aims his nature rose.
The wisdom of a just content
Made one small spot a continent,
And tuned to poetry Life's prose.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 7, Thoreau's Flute,[3] *Stanza 2*

My definition [of a philosopher] is of a man up in a balloon, with his family and friends holding the ropes which confine him to earth and trying to haul him down.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Now I am beginning to live a little, and feel less like a sick oyster at low tide.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Philosophers sit in their sylvan hall
And talk of the duties of man,
Of Chaos and Cosmos, Hegel and Kant,
With the Oversoul well in the van;
All on their hobbies they amble away
And a terrible dust they make;
Disciples devout both gaze and adore,
As daily they listen and bake.

Philosophers [1]

[1] Written at the age of thirteen.

[2] The word "tuned" is frequently misprinted as "turned."

[3] In *The Atlantic Monthly*, September, 1863.

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN
[1832–1911]

Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,
Make me a child again just for to-night!

Rock Me to Sleep [*1860*]. *Stanza 1*

Behold, we live through all things — famine, thirst,
Bereavement, pain; all grief and misery,
All woe and sorrow; life inflicts its worst
On soul and body — but we can not die,
Though we be sick, and tired, and faint, and worn, —
Lo, all things can be borne!

Endurance. Stanza 5

Unremembered and afar
I watched you as I watched a star,
Through darkness struggling into view,
And loved you better than you knew.

Left Behind. Stanza 5

Let all unselfish spirits heed
The story of Johnny Appleseed.
He had another and prouder name
In far New England, whence he came,
But by this title, and this alone,
Was the kindly wanderer loved and known.

Johnny Appleseed.[2] *Stanza 1*

Carve not upon a stone when I am dead
The praises which remorseful mourners give

[1] Quoted in FLORENCE WHITING BROWN: *Alcott and the Concord School of Philosophy* [1926], *P. 46.*

[2] John Chapman [1774–1847].

Remember Johnny Appleseed,
All ye who love the apple;
He served his kind by Word and Deed,
In God's grand greenwood chapel.

WILLIAM HENRY VENABLE [1836–1918]: *Johnny Appleseed, St. 25*

See Vachel Lindsay, page 903b.

To women's graves — a tardy recompense —
But speak them while I live.[1]
Till Death. Stanza 6

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD
[1832–1904]

Shall any gazer see with mortal eyes,
Or any searcher know by mortal mind?
Veil after veil will lift — but there must be
Veil upon veil behind.
The Light of Asia [*1879*]. *Book VIII*

Weep awhile, if ye are fain, —
Sunshine still must follow rain;
Only not at death, for death,
Now I know, is that first breath
Which our souls draw when we enter
Life, which is of all life centre.
After Death In Arabia

Nor ever once ashamed
So we be named
Press-men; Slaves of the Lamp; Servants of Light.
The Tenth Muse. Stanza 18

Not an eye, however dull,
But seems — somewhere — beautiful.
Facies Non Omnibus Una

We are they who will not take
From palace, priest, or code,
A meaner Law than "Brotherhood" —
A lower Lord than God.
Armageddon: A War Song of the Future. Stanza 4

[1] I fancy when I go to rest some one will bring to light
Some kindly word or goodly act long buried out of sight;
But, if it's all the same to you, just give to me, instead,
The bouquets while I'm living and the knocking when I'm dead.
LOUIS EDWIN THAYER [1878–]: *Of Post-Mortem Praises, St. 1*

If with pleasure you are viewing any work a man is doing,
If you like him or you love him, tell him now.
. . . . . .
Do not wait till life is over and he's underneath the clover,
For he cannot read his tombstone when he's dead!
BERTON BRALEY [1882–]: *Do It Now, St. 1 and 2*

Somewhere there waiteth in this world of ours
For one lone soul, another lonely soul —
Each chasing each through all the weary hours,
And meeting strangely at one sudden goal;
Then blend they — like green leaves with golden flowers,
Into one beautiful and perfect whole —
And life's long night is ended, and the way
Lies open onward to eternal day.[1]
Destiny

We are the voices of the wandering wind,
Which moan for rest and rest can never find;
Lo! as the wind is, so is mortal life,
A moan, a sigh, a sob, a storm, a strife.
The Deva's Song

WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE
[1832–1913]

Their Lent is over, and their Easter won.
Death

I am quite sure he thinks that I am God —
Since he is God on whom each one depends
For life and all things that His bounty sends —
My dear old dog, most constant of all friends.
Cluny

LEWIS CARROLL
(CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON)
[1832–1898]

All in the golden afternoon
Full leisurely we glide
For both our oars, with little skill
By little arms are plied

[1] A sublime hope cheers ever the faithful heart, that elsewhere, in other regions of the universal powers, souls are now acting, enduring and daring, which can love us, and which we can love. — EMERSON: *Friendship* [1841]

While little hands make vain pretence
Our wanderings to guide.

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland [*1865*]. *Introduction, Stanza 1*

"What is the use of a book," thought Alice, "without pictures or conversations?"

Ibid. Chap. 1

Do cats eat bats? . . . Do bats eat cats?

Ibid.

Curiouser and curiouser!

Ibid. Chap. 2

How doth the little crocodile
Improve his shining tail,
And pour the waters of the Nile
On every golden scale! [1]

How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws!

Ibid.

"I'll be judge, I'll be jury," said cunning old Fury; "I'll try the whole cause, and condemn you to death."

Ibid. Chap. 3

Oh my fur and whiskers!

Ibid. Chap. 4

"I can't explain *myself*, I'm afraid, sir," said Alice, "because I'm not myself, you see."

"I don't see," said the Caterpillar.

Ibid. Chap. 5

"You are old, Father William," the young man said,
"And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head —
Do you think, at your age, it is right?" [2]

Ibid. Stanza 1

"In my youth," said his father, "I took to the law,
And argued each case with my wife;
And the muscular strength, which it gave to my jaw,
Has lasted the rest of my life."

Ibid. Stanza 6

"I have answered three questions, and that is enough,"
Said his father. "Don't give yourself airs!
Do you think I can listen all day to such stuff?
Be off, or I'll kick you down-stairs!"

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland. Chap. 5, Stanza 8

"I shall sit here," he said, "on and off, for days and days."

Ibid. Chap. 6

"If everybody minded their own business," said the Duchess in a hoarse growl, "the world would go round a deal faster than it does."

Ibid.

"Talking of axes," said the Duchess, "chop off her head!"

Ibid.

Speak roughly to your little boy,
And beat him when he sneezes:
He only does it to annoy,
Because he knows it teases.

Ibid.

"All right," said the Cat; and this time it vanished quite slowly, beginning with the end of the tail, and ending with the grin, which remained some time after the rest of it had gone.

Ibid.

"Then you should say what you mean," the March Hare went on.

"I do," Alice hastily replied; "at least — at least I mean what I say — that's the same thing, you know."

"Not the same thing a bit!" said the Hatter. "Why, you might just as well say that 'I see what I eat' is the same thing as 'I eat what I see'!"

Ibid. Chap. 7

"It was the *best* butter," the March Hare meekly replied.

Ibid.

Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly,
Like a tea-tray in the sky.

Ibid.

"Take some more tea," the March Hare said to Alice, very earnestly.

"I've had nothing yet," Alice replied in an offended tone: "so I can't take more."

[1] See Isaac Watts, page 302b.
[2] See Southey, page 426a.

"You mean you can't take *less*," said the Hatter: "it's very easy to take *more* than nothing."

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland. Chap. 7

They drew all manner of things — everything that begins with an M . . . , such as mouse-traps, and the moon, and memory, and muchness — you know you say things are "much of a muchness."

Ibid.

The Queen turned crimson with fury, and after glaring at her for a moment like a wild beast, began screaming, "Off with her head! Off with —"

Ibid. Chap. 8

"Tut, tut, child," said the Duchess. "Everything's got a moral if only you can find it."

Ibid. Chap. 9

And the moral of that is — "Oh, 'tis love, 'tis love, that makes the world go round!"

Ibid.

Take care of the sense and the sounds will take care of themselves.

Ibid.

"We called him Tortoise because he taught us," said the Mock Turtle angrily. "Really you are very dull!"

Ibid.

"Reeling and Writhing, of course, to begin with," the Mock Turtle replied, "and the different branches of Arithmetic — Ambition, Distraction, Uglification, and Derision."

Ibid.

"Will you walk a little faster?" said a whiting to a snail,
"There's a porpoise close behind us, and he's treading on my tail."

Ibid. Chap. 10

"Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, will you join the dance?"

Ibid.

"The further off from England the nearer is to France —
Then turn not pale, beloved snail, but come and join the dance."

Ibid. Stanza 3

'Tis the voice of the Lobster: I heard him declare
"You have baked me too brown, I must sugar my hair." [1]

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland. Chap. 10, Stanza 3

Soup of the evening, beautiful soup!

Ibid.

Sentence first — verdict afterwards.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Child of the pure, unclouded brow
And dreaming eyes of wonder!
Though time be fleet and I and thou
Are half a life asunder,
Thy loving smile will surely hail
The love-gift of a fairy-tale.

Alice Through the Looking-Glass [1872]. Introduction, Stanza 1

"The horror of that moment," the King went on, "I shall never, *never* forget!"

"You will, though," the Queen said, "if you don't make a memorandum of it."

Ibid. Chap. 1

'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.

Ibid. Jabberwocky, Stanza 1

"Beware the Jabberwock, my son!
The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!
Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun
The frumious Bandersnatch!"

Ibid. Stanza 2

And, as in uffish thought he stood,
The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,
Came whiffling through the tulgey wood,
And burbled as it came!

Ibid. Stanza 4

One, two! One, two! And through and through
The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!
He left it dead, and with its head
He went galumphing back.

Ibid. Stanza 5

"And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?
Come to my arms, my beamish boy!

[1] See Isaac Watts, page 302b.

O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!"
He chortled in his joy.
Alice Through the Looking-Glass. Chap. 1, Jabberwocky, Stanza 6

Curtsey while you're thinking what to say. It saves time.
Ibid. Chap. 2

"Now! Now!" cried the Queen. "Faster! Faster!"
Ibid.

"A slow sort of country!" said the Queen. "Now, *here,* you see, it takes all the running you can do, to keep in the same place. If you want to get somewhere else, you must run at least twice as fast as that!"
Ibid.

Speak in French when you can't think of the English for a thing — turn out your toes when you walk — and remember who you are!
Ibid.

"If you think we're wax-works," he said, "you ought to pay, you know. Wax-works weren't made to be looked at for nothing. Nohow!"
Ibid. Chap. 4

"Contrariwise," continued Tweedledee, "if it was so, it might be; and if it were so, it would be; but as it isn't, it ain't. That's logic."
Ibid.

The sun was shining on the sea,
Shining with all his might:
He did his very best to make
The billows smooth and bright —
And this was odd, because it was
The middle of the night.
Ibid. The Walrus and the Carpenter, Stanza 1

The Walrus and the Carpenter
Were walking close at hand:
They wept like anything to see
Such quantities of sand:
"If this were only cleared away,"
They said, "it would be grand!"
Ibid. Stanza 4

"If seven maids with seven mops
Swept it for half a year,
Do you suppose," the Walrus said,
"That they could get it clear?"
"I doubt it," said the Carpenter,
And shed a bitter tear.
Alice Through the Looking-Glass. Chap. 4, The Walrus and the Carpenter, Stanza 5

"O Oysters, come and walk with us!"
The Walrus did beseech.
"A pleasant walk, a pleasant talk,
Along the briny beach."
Ibid. Stanza 6

And thick and fast they came at last,
And more, and more, and more —
All hopping through the frothy waves,
And scrambling to the shore.
Ibid. Stanza 9

"The time has come," the Walrus said,
"To talk of many things:
Of shoes — and ships — and sealing-wax —
Of cabbages — and kings —
And why the sea is boiling hot —
And whether pigs have wings."
Ibid. Stanza 11

"But wait a bit," the Oysters cried,
"Before we have our chat;
For some of us are out of breath,
And all of us are fat!"
Ibid. Stanza 12

The Carpenter said nothing but
"The butter's spread too thick!"
Ibid. Stanza 16

"I weep for you," the Walrus said:
"I deeply sympathize."
With sobs and tears he sorted out
Those of the largest size,
Holding his pocket-handkerchief
Before his streaming eyes.
Ibid. Stanza 17

But answer came there none —
And this was scarcely odd, because
They'd eaten every one.
Ibid. Stanza 18

Twopence a week, and jam every other day.
Ibid. Chap. 5

"The rule is, jam to-morrow, and jam yesterday — but never jam to-day."

"It must come sometimes to 'jam to-day,' " Alice objected.

"No, it can't," said the Queen. "It's

jam every other day: to-day isn't any other day, you know."

Alice Through the Looking-Glass. Chap. 5

"It's a poor sort of memory that only works backwards," the Queen remarked.

Ibid.

Consider anything, only don't cry!

Ibid.

"There's no use trying," she said: "one *can't* believe impossible things."

"I daresay you haven't had much practice," said the Queen. "When I was your age, I always did it for half-an-hour a day. Why, sometimes I've believed as many as six impossible things before breakfast."

Ibid.

They gave it me — for an unbirthday present.

Ibid. Chap. 6

"'But 'glory' doesn't mean 'a nice knock-down argument,'" Alice objected.

"When *I* use a word," Humpty Dumpty said, in rather a scornful tone, "it means just what I choose it to mean — neither more nor less."

"The question is," said Alice, "whether you *can* make words mean so many different things."

"The question is," said Humpty Dumpty, "which is to be master — that's all."

Ibid.

It's as large as life and twice as natural.

Ibid. Chap. 7

His answer trickled through my head,
Like water through a sieve.

Ibid. Chap. 8

What's the French for fiddle-de-dee?

Ibid. Chap. 9

It isn't etiquette to cut any one you've been introduced to. Remove the joint!

Ibid.

He would answer to "Hi!" or to any loud cry
Such as "Fry me!" or "Fritter my wig!"
To "What-you-may-call-um!" or "What-was-his-name!"
But especially "Thing-um-a-jig!"

The Hunting of the Snark [*1876*]. *Fit I, Stanza 9*

"What's the good of Mercator's North Poles and Equators,
Tropics, Zones and Meridian Lines?"
So the Bellman would cry: and the crew would reply
"They are merely conventional signs!"

Ibid. Fit II, Stanza 3

It frequently breakfasts at five-o'clock tea,
And dines on the following day.

Ibid. Stanza 17

There was silence supreme! Not a shriek, not a scream,
Scarcely even a howl or a groan,
As the man they called "Ho!" told his story of woe
In an antediluvian tone.

Ibid. Fit III, Stanza 3

It is this, it is this that oppresses my soul.

Ibid. Stanza 11

And my heart is like nothing so much as a bowl
Brimming over with quivering curds.

Ibid.

You may charge me with murder — or want of sense —
(We are all of us weak at times):
But the slightest approach to a false pretence
Was never among my crimes!

Ibid. Fit IV, Stanza 4

They sought it with thimbles, they sought it with care;
They pursued it with forks and hope;
They threatened its life with a railway-share;
They charmed it with smiles and soap.

Ibid. Fit V, Stanza 1

For the Snark *was* a Boojum, you see.

Ibid. Fit VIII, Stanza 9

He thought he saw an Elephant,
That practised on a fife:
He looked again, and found it was
A letter from his wife.
"At length I realize," he said,
"The bitterness of Life!"

Sylvie and Bruno [*1889*]. *Chap. 5*

He thought he saw a Buffalo
Upon the chimney-piece:
He looked again, and found it was
His sister's husband's niece.
Sylvie and Bruno. Chap. 6

He thought he saw an Albatross
That fluttered round the lamp:
He looked again, and found it was
A penny-postage-stamp.
"You'd best be getting home," he said,
"The nights are very damp."
Ibid. Chap. 12

BENJAMIN H. HILL
[1832–1882]

He was a foe without hate, a friend without treachery, a soldier without cruelty, and a victim without murmuring. He was a public officer without vices, a private citizen without wrong, a neighbor without reproach, a Christian without hypocrisy, and a man without guilt. He was Caesar without his ambition, Frederick without his tyranny, Napoleon without his selfishness, and Washington without his reward.
Tribute to Robert E. Lee [1]

NORA PERRY
[1832–1896]

Tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied her raven ringlets in;
But not alone in the silken snare
Did she catch her lovely floating hair,
For, tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied a young man's heart within.
The Love-Knot. Stanza 1

What silences we keep, year after year,
With those who are most near to us, and dear!
Too Late. Stanza 1

Some day of days, threading the street
With idle, heedless pace,
Unlooking for such grace,
I shall behold your face!
Some Day of Days. Stanza 1

Who knows the thoughts of a child?
Who Knows? Stanza 1

[1] Quoted in *Robert E. Lee* [1911], by Thomas Nelson Page.

They sat and combed their beautiful hair,
Their long, bright tresses, one by one,
As they laughed and talked in the chamber there,
After the revel was done.
After the Ball. Stanza 1

HENRY CLAY WORK
[1832–1884]

Father, dear father, come home with me now,
The clock in the belfry strikes one;
You said you were coming right home from the shop
As soon as your day's work was done.
Come Home, Father [*1864*]. *Stanza 1*

Bring the good old bugle, boys, we'll sing another song;
Sing it with a spirit that will start the world along,
Sing it as we used to sing it — fifty thousand strong,
As we were marching through Georgia.
Marching Through Georgia [*1865*]. *Stanza 1*

"Hurrah! hurrah! we bring the Jubilee!
Hurrah! Hurrah! the flag that makes you free!"
So we sang the chorus from Atlanta to the sea,
As we were marching through Georgia.
Ibid. Chorus

WILHELM BUSCH [1]
[1832–1908]

Youth should heed the older-witted
When they say, don't go too far —
Now their sins are all committed,
Lord, how virtuous they are!
Pious Helen (Die fromme Helene)

[1] Famous artist and cartoonist, author of the German classic for children, *Max and Moritz* [1865].

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY
[1833–1898]

Listen! John A. Logan is the Head Center, the Hub, the King Pin, the Main Spring, Mogul and Mugwump [1] of the final plot by which partisanship was installed in the Commission.

Editorial in New York Tribune [*February 16, 1877*]

Bring me honey of Hymettus, bring me stores of Attic salt;
I am weary of the commonplace, to dulness call a halt!
These dinner speeches tire me, they are tedious, flat, and stale:
From a hundred thousand banquet tables comes a melancholy wail,
As a hundred thousand banqueters sit up in evening dress
And salute each mouldy chestnut with a signal of distress.

Our Chauncey.[2] *Stanza 2*

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE
("GAIL HAMILTON")
[1833–1896]

Whatever an author puts between the two covers of his book is public property; whatever of himself he does not put there is his private property, as much as if he had never written a word.

Country Living and Country Thinking [*1862*]. *Preface*

The moment an audacious head is lifted one inch above the general level, pop! goes the unerring rifle of some biographical sharpshooter, and it is all over with the unhappy owner.

Skirmishes and Sketches. The New School of Biography

What's virtue in man can't be vice in a cat.

Both Sides

[1] A mugwump is a person educated beyond his intellect. — HORACE PORTER [1837–1921] in the Cleveland-Blaine campaign [1884]

[2] In praise of Chauncey M. Depew, read at the annual dinner of the New York Yale Alumni Association [January 23, 1891].

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON
[1833–1870]

Question not, but live and labour
Till yon goal be won,
Helping every feeble neighbour,
Seeking help from none;
Life is mostly froth and bubble,[1]
Two things stand like stone —
Kindness in another's trouble,
Courage in our own.

Ye Wearie Wayfarer. Finis Exoptatus, Stanza 8

For good undone and gifts misspent and resolutions vain,
'Tis somewhat late to trouble. This I know —
I should live the same life over, if I had to live again;
And the chances are I go where most men go.

The Sick Stockrider

A little season of love and laughter,
Of light and life, and pleasure and pain,
And a horror of outer darkness after,
And dust returneth to dust again.

The Swimmer

In a thousand years we shall all forget
The things that trouble us now.

After the Quarrel

On earth there's little worth a sigh,
And nothing worth a tear!

To My Sister. Stanza 8

Lay me low, my work is done,
I am weary. Lay me low.

Valedictory

JOHN JAMES INGALLS
[1833–1900]

Every man is the center of a circle, whose fatal circumference he can not pass.

Eulogy on Benjamin Hill, U. S. Senate [*January 23, 1882*]

The purification of politics is an iridescent dream.

Article in New York World [*1890*]

Next in profusion to the divine profusion of water, light and air, those three physical facts which render exist-

[1] See Gay, page 309a.

ence possible, may be reckoned the universal beneficence of grass.

Blue Grass

I knock unbidden once at every gate!
If sleeping, wake; if feasting, rise before
I turn away. It is the hour of fate.

Opportunity [*1891*]

ROBERT GREEN INGERSOLL
[1833–1899]

Like an armed warrior, like a plumed knight, James G. Blaine marched down the halls of the American Congress and threw his shining lance full and fair against the brazen forehead of every traitor to his country and every maligner of his fair reputation.

Speech, nominating Blaine for President, at the National Republican Convention, Cincinnati [*June 15, 1876*]

Though Scotland boasts a thousand names,
Of patriot, king and peer,
The noblest, grandest of them all
Was loved and cradled here.

The Birthplace of Burns, Ayr[1] [*August 19, 1878*]

These heroes are dead. They died for liberty — they died for us. They are at rest. They sleep in the land they made free, under the flag they rendered stainless, under the solemn pines, the sad hemlocks, the tearful willows, the embracing vines. They sleep beneath the shadows of the clouds, careless alike of sunshine or storm, each in the windowless palace of rest. Earth may run red with other wars — they are at peace. In the midst of battles, in the roar of conflict, they found the serenity of death.

Vision of War [*Speech at Indianapolis, September 21, 1876*]

I am the inferior of any man whose rights I trample under foot. Men are not superior by reason of the accidents of race or color. They are superior who have the best heart — the best brain.

Liberty

The superior man is the providence of the inferior. He is eyes for the blind, strength for the weak, and a shield for the defenseless. He stands erect by bending above the fallen. He rises by lifting others.

Ibid.

Every cradle asks us, "Whence?" and every coffin, "Whither?" The poor barbarian, weeping above his dead, can answer these questions as intelligently as the robed priest of the most authentic creed.

Address at a Little Boy's Grave

We, too, have our religion, and it is this: Help for the living, hope for the dead.

Ibid.

Few rich men own their own property. The property owns them.

Address to the McKinley League, New York [*October 29, 1896*]

An honest God is the noblest work of man.

The Gods

In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments — there are consequences.

Some Reasons Why

Justice is the only worship.
Love is the only priest.
Ignorance is the only slavery.
Happiness is the only good.
The time to be happy is now,
The place to be happy is here,
The way to be happy is to make others so.

Creed

DAVID ROSS LOCKE
("PETROLEUM V. NASBY")
[1833–1888]

The contract 'twixt Hannah, God and me,
Was not for one or twenty years, but for eternity.

Hannah Jane [*1871*]. *Stanza 29*

[1] This poem hangs in Burns's birthplace, Ayr.

SIR LEWIS MORRIS
[1833–1907]

The wind that sighs before the dawn
  Chases the gloom of night,
The curtains of the East are drawn,
  And suddenly — 'tis light.
Le Vent de l'Esprit. Stanza 1

Call no faith false which e'er hath brought
  Relief to any laden life,
Cessation from the pain of thought,
  Refreshment 'mid the dust of strife.
Tolerance. Stanza 1

EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN
[1833–1908]

Prison-mate and dock-yard fellow,
  Blades to Meg and Molly dear,
Off to capture Porto Bello
  Sailed with Morgan the Buccaneer!
Morgan.[1] *Stanza 1*

Crops failed; wealth took a flight; house, treasure, land,
Slipped from my hold — thus plenty comes and goes.
One friend I had, but he too loosed his hand
(Or was it I?) the year I met with Rose.
The World Well Lost. Stanza 2

"Oh, anywhere! Forward! 'Tis all the same, Colonel:
You'll find lovely fighting along the whole line!"
Kearny[2] *at Seven Pines. Stanza 3*

Look on this cast, and know the hand
That bore a nation in its hold:
From this mute witness understand
What Lincoln was, — how large of mould.
The Hand of Lincoln. Stanza 1

Give us a man of God's own mould,
  Born to marshal his fellow-men;
One whose fame is not bought and sold
  At the stroke of a politician's pen.
Wanted — A Man. Stanza 2

[1] The old bold mate of Henry Morgan. — JOHN MASEFIELD [1878–]: *Captain Stratton's Fancy*

[2] General Philip Kearny [1815–1862].

Not thou, not thou — 'tis we
Are deaf, are dumb, are blind!
Helen Keller. Stanza 4

JULIA LOUISE MATILDA WOODRUFF
[1833–1909]

Out of the strain of the Doing,
Into the peace of the Done.
Harvest Home [*1910*]

JOHN EMERICH EDWARD DALBERG, LORD ACTON
[1834–1902]

Power tends to corrupt; absolute power corrupts absolutely.
Letter to Bishop Mandell Creighton, 1887

HORATIO ALGER
[1834–1899]

'Twas on Lake Erie's broad expanse,
  One bright midsummer day,
The gallant steamer Ocean Queen
  Swept proudly on her way.
John Maynard.[1] *Stanza 1*

Three hundred grateful voices rise
  In praise to God that He
Hath saved them from the fearful fire,
  And from the engulfing sea.
Ibid. Stanza 11

GEORGE ARNOLD
[1834–1865]

"Learn while you're young," he often said,
"There is much to enjoy down here below;
Life for the living, and rest for the dead!"
Said the jolly old pedagogue, long ago.
The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 2

[1] John Maynard was a pilot on a steamboat plying between Detroit and Buffalo. The steamer did not carry boats, and one summer afternoon, when proceeding with large quantities of resin and tar on board, it caught fire, seven miles from Buffalo. Passengers and crew crowded the forward part of the ship. John Maynard stayed at the helm and beached the

"The living need charity more than the dead."

The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 3

I,
Being dry,
Sit, idly sipping here
My Beer.

Beer

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, LORD AVEBURY
[1834–1913]

The world would be better and brighter if our teachers would dwell on the Duty of Happiness as well as on the Happiness of Duty, for we ought to be as cheerful as we can, if only because to be happy ourselves is a most effectual contribution to the happiness of others.

The Pleasures of Life
[1887–1889]

The idle man does not know what it is to enjoy rest. Hard work, moreover, not only tends to give us rest for the body, but, what is even more important, peace to the mind.

Ibid.

SABINE BARING-GOULD
[1834–1924]

Onward, Christian soldiers,
Marching as to war,
With the Cross of Jesus
Going on before.

Onward, Christian Soldiers

Through the night of doubt and sorrow
Onward goes the pilgrim band,
Singing songs of expectation,
Marching to the Promised Land.

Through the Night of Doubt and Sorrow: Translated from the Danish of B. S. INGEMANN

Now the day is over,
Night is drawing nigh;
Shadows of the evening
Steal across the sky.

Now the Day Is Over. Stanza 1

Comfort every sufferer
Watching late in pain;
Those who plan some evil,
From their sin restrain.

Now the Day Is Over. Stanza 5

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE ("ARTEMUS WARD")
[1834–1867]

The Puritans nobly fled from a land of despotism to a land of freedim, where they could not only enjoy their own religion, but could prevent everybody else from enjoyin *his*.

The London Punch Letters.[1]
No. V [1866]

My pollertics, like my religion, being of an exceedin' accommodatin' character.

The Crisis

The fack can't be no longer disgised that a Krysis is onto us.

Ibid.

I am not a politician, and my other habits are good.

Fourth of July Oration

The prevailin' weakness of most public men is to Slop over. G. Washington never slopt over.

Ibid.

I can't sing. As a singist I am not a success. I am saddest when I sing. So are those who hear me. They are sadder even than I am.

Artemus Ward's Lecture

N. B. This is rote Sarcastikul.

A Visit to Brigham Young

Did you ever have the measels, and if so, how many?

The Census

I have alreddy given Two cousins to the war, & I stand reddy to sacrifiss my wife's brother ruther 'n not see the rebelyin krusht. And if wuss comes to wuss, I'll shed ev'ry drop of blud my able-bodid relations has got.

To the Prince of Wales

ship, all lives being saved except his own. — JOHN B. GOUGH [1817–1886]: *Sermon*

[1] The Puritan's idea of Hell is a place where everybody has to mind his own business. — *Attributed to* WENDELL PHILLIPS [1811–1884]

Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thusness?

Moses, the Sassy

He is dreadfully married. "He's the most married man I ever saw in my life."

Ibid.

Let us all be happy and live within our means, even if we have to borrow the money to do it with.

Natural History

The sun has a right to "set" where it wants to, and so, I may add, has a hen.

A Morman Romance. IV

They cherish his mem'ry, and them as sell picturs of his birth-place, etc., make it prof'tible cherishin' it.

At the Tomb of Shakespeare

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA BUSSON DU MAURIER
[1834–1896]

That aristocratic flavor, so grateful and comforting to scholar and ignoramus alike, which the costly British public-school system (and the British accent) alone can impart to a dead language.

Peter Ibbetson [*1891*]. *Page 49*

The wretcheder one is, the more one smokes; and the more one smokes, the wretcheder one gets — a vicious circle!

Ibid. Page 135

Songs without words are best.

Ibid. Page 162

Happiness is like time and space — we make and measure it ourselves; it is a fancy — as big, as little, as you please; just a thing of contrasts and comparisons.

Ibid. Page 399

All will be well for us all, and of such a kind that all who do not sigh for the moon will be well content.

Ibid. Page 415

He had never heard such music as this, never dreamt such music was possible. He was conscious, while it lasted, that he saw deeper into the beauty, the sadness of things, the very heart of them, and their pathetic evanescence, as with a new inner eye — even into eternity itself, beyond the veil.

Trilby.[1] *Part I*

Lovely female shapes are terrible complicators of the difficulties and dangers of this earthly life, especially for their owner.

Ibid.

A wave of religious emotion rolled over Little Billee and submerged him; swept him off his little legs, swept him out of his little self, drowned him in a great seething surge of love — love of his kind, love of love, love of life, love of death, love of all that is and ever was and ever will be.

Ibid. Part III

That is the worst of those dear people who have charm; they are so terrible to do without, when once you have got accustomed to them and all their ways.

Ibid. Part V

She was one of those rarely gifted beings who cannot look or speak or even stir without waking up (and satisfying) some vague longing that lies dormant in the hearts of most of us.

Ibid. Part VII

There can be prayers without words just as well as songs, I suppose.

Ibid. Part VIII

Grief tires more than anything, and brings a deeper slumber.

Ibid.

A little work, a little play,
To keep us going — and so, good-day!

A little warmth, a little light,
Of love's bestowing — and so, good-night![2]

[1] *Trilby* was published serially in *Harper's Monthly*, beginning with the January, 1894, issue.

[2]
La vie est vaine:
Un peu d'amour,
Un peu de haine . . .
Et puis — Bonjour!

La vie est brève:
Un peu d'espoir,
Un peu de rêve

A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing — and so, good-morrow!

A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so — good-by!

Trilby. Part VIII

CHARLES WILLIAM ELIOT
[1834–1926]

In the modern world the intelligence of public opinion is the one indispensable condition of social progress.

Inaugural Address [*1869*]

Enter to grow in wisdom.

Inscription on the Outside of the 1890 Gate to Harvard Yard

Depart better to serve thy country and mankind.

Inscription on the Inside of the 1890 Gate to Harvard Yard

To the Fifty-fourth Regiment of Massachusetts Infantry:

The white officers, taking life and honor in their hands, cast in their lot with men of a despised race unproved in war, and risked death as inciters of servile insurrection if taken prisoners, besides encountering all the common perils of camp march and battle.

The black rank and file volunteered when disaster clouded the Union cause, served without pay for eighteen months till given that of white troops, faced threatened enslavement if captured, were brave in action, patient under heavy and dangerous labors, and cheerful amid hardships and privations.

Together they gave to the nation and the world undying proof that Americans of African descent possess the pride, courage, and devotion of the patriot soldier. One hundred and eighty thousand such Americans enlisted under the Union flag in 1863–1865.

Inscription on Robert Gould Shaw Monument, Boston Common [*1897*]

Et puis — Bon soir!

LEON MONTENAEKEN [1859–?]: *Peu de Chose*

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and commerce
Promoter of mutal acquaintance
Among men and nations and hence
Of peace and good will.

Carrier of love and sympathy
Messenger of friendship
Consoler of the lonely
Servant of the scattered family
Enlarger of the public life.

Inscriptions for the East and West Pavilions, Post Office, Washington, D. C.[1]

WALTER KITTREDGE
[1834–1905]

We're tenting tonight on the old camp-ground,
Give us a song to cheer
Our weary hearts, a song of home
And friends we love so dear.

Tenting on the Old Camp-ground. Stanza 1

WILLIAM MORRIS
[1834–1896]

I know a little garden-close,
Set thick with lily and red rose,
Where I would wander if I might
From dewy morn to dewy night.

The Life and Death of Jason [*1867*]. *A Garden by the Sea, Stanza 1*

The idle singer of an empty day.

The Earthly Paradise [*1868–1870*]. *An Apology, Stanza 1*

Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time,

[1] These inscriptions were edited by WOODROW WILSON, to read:

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and
Promoter of mutual acquaintance
Of peace and good will
Among men and nations.

Messenger of sympathy and love
Servant of parted friends
Consoler of the lonely
Bond of the scattered family
Enlarger of the common life.

Why should I strive to set the crooked straight?

The Earthly Paradise. An Apology, Stanza 4

Forget six counties overhung with smoke,
Forget the snorting steam and piston stroke,
Forget the spreading of the hideous town;
Think rather of the pack-horse on the down,
And dream of London, small, and white, and clean.

Ibid. Prologue

Love is enough, though the world be a-waning.

Love Is Enough

RODEN BERKELEY WRIOTHESLEY NOEL
[1834–1894]

After battle sleep is best,
After noise, tranquillity.

The Old

The bass eternal of the sea.

Beatrice

RICHARD REALF
[1834–1878]

Back of the canvas that throbs, the painter is hinted and hidden;
Into the statue that breathes, the soul of the sculptor is bidden.

Indirection. Stanza 3

Back of the sound broods the silence, back of the gift stands the giving;
Back of the hand that receives thrill the sensitive nerves of receiving.

Ibid. Stanza 4

ABRAM JOSEPH RYAN
[1834–1886]

But far on the deep there are billows
That never shall break on the beach;
And I have heard songs in the Silence
That never shall float into speech.

Song of the Mystic. Stanza 9

Hearts that are great are always lone,
They never will manifest their best;
Their greatest greatness is unknown —
Earth knows a little — God, the rest.

A Thought. Stanza 3

A land without ruins is a land without memories — a land without memories is a land without history.

A Land Without Ruins. Foreword

Crowns of roses fade — crowns of thorns endure. Calvaries and crucifixions take deepest hold of humanity — the triumphs of might are transient — they pass and are forgotten — the sufferings of right are graven deepest on the chronicle of nations.

Ibid.

FRANK RICHARD STOCKTON
[1834–1902]

He could open either door he pleased. . . . If he opened the one, there came out of it a hungry tiger, the fiercest and most cruel that could be procured, which immediately sprang upon him, and tore him to pieces, as a punishment for his guilt. . . . But if the accused person opened the other door, there came forth from it a lady, the most suitable to his years and station that his Majesty could select among his fair subjects. . . . So I leave it with all of you: Which came out of the opened door — the lady or the tiger?

The Lady or the Tiger? [*1884*]

JAMES THOMSON
[1834–1882]

Give a man a horse he can ride,
Give a man a boat he can sail;
And his rank and wealth, his strength and health
On sea nor shore shall fail.

Sunday Up the River [*1869*]. *XV, Stanza 1*

Give a man a pipe he can smoke,
Give a man a book he can read:
And his home is bright with a calm delight,

Though the room be poor indeed.
Sunday Up the River. XV, Stanza 2

The City is of Night; perchance of Death,
But certainly of Night.
The City of Dreadful Night [1874]. Proem

Dateless oblivion and divine repose.
Ibid. XIII

The wine of Love is music,
And the feast of Love is song:
And when Love sits down to the banquet,
Love sits long.
The Vine. Stanza 1

CHARLES HENRY WEBB ("JOHN PAUL") [1834–1905]

Turn out more ale, turn up the light;
I will not go to bed tonight.
Of all the foes that man should dread
The first and worst one is a bed.
Dum Vivimus Vigilamus. Stanza 1

Friends I have had both old and young,
And ale we drank and songs we sung:
Enough you know when this is said,
That, one and all, — they died in bed.
In bed they died and I'll not go
Where all my friends have perished so.
Ibid.

That 'tis well to be off with the old love
Before one is on with the new
Has somehow passed into a proverb,[1]
But who follows its teaching may rue.
Proverbum Sap. Stanza 1

Were the proverb not wiser if mended,
And the fickle and wavering told
To be sure that they're on with the new love
Before being off with the old?
Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] It's gude to be merry and wise,
It's gude to be honest and true;
It's gude to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.
ANONYMOUS [1816]; Quoted by ANTHONY TROLLOPE in *Barchester Towers* [1857], *Chap. 46*.
See Bernard Shaw, page 764a.

Of Christian souls more have been wrecked on shore
Than ever were lost at sea.
With a Nantucket Shell. Stanza 3

JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER [1834–1903]

Two and two continue to make four, in spite of the whine of the amateur for three, or the cry of the critic for five.
Whistler v. *Ruskin*[1] *[1878]*

Nature sings her exquisite song to the artist alone, her son and her master — her son in that he loves her, her master in that he knows her.
Ten O'Clock [1888]

The rare Few, who, early in Life, have rid Themselves of the Friendship of the Many.
The Gentle Art of Making Enemies [1890]. Dedication

To say of a picture, as is often said in its praise, that it shows great and earnest labour, is to say that it is incomplete and unfit for view.
Ibid. Propositions, 2

Industry in Art is a necessity — not a virtue — and any evidence of the same, in the production, is a blemish, not a quality; a proof, not of achievement, but of absolutely insufficient work, for work alone will efface the footsteps of work.[2]
Ibid.

The masterpiece should appear as the flower to the painter — perfect in its bud as in its bloom — with no reason to explain its presence — no mission to fulfill — a joy to the artist, a delusion to the philanthropist — a puzzle to the botanist — an accident of sentiment and alliteration to the literary man.
Ibid.

[1] In Whistler's lawsuit for libel. Ruskin had written of Whistler's *Nocturne in Black and Gold*, "I have seen, and heard, much of Cockney impudence before now; but never expected to hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint in the public's face." — *Fors Clavigera, Letter 79* [1877]

[2] Ars est celare artem (Art lies in concealing art). — *Latin proverb*

Art should be independent of all clap-trap — should stand alone, and appeal to the artistic sense of eye and ear, without confounding this with emotions entirely foreign to it, as devotion, pity, love, patriotism, and the like. All these have no kind of concern with it.

The Gentle Art of Making Enemies. Propositions, 2

The imitator is a poor kind of creature. If the man who paints only the tree, or flower, or other surface he sees before him were an artist, the king of artists would be the photographer. It is for the artist to do something beyond this: in portrait painting to put on canvas something more than the face the model wears for that one day; to paint the man, in short, as well as his features.

Ibid.

One cannot continually disappoint a Continent.[1]

Ibid.

Wilde. I wish I'd said that.

Whistler. You will, Oscar, you will.

Quoted in L. C. Ingleby: *Oscar Wilde* [*1907*]

I am not arguing with you — I am telling you.

Quoted by Joseph and Elizabeth Robins Pennell *in Life of Whistler* [*1908*]

"I only know of two painters in the world," said a newly introduced feminine enthusiast to Whistler, "yourself and Velasquez." "Why," answered Whistler in dulcet tones, "why drag in Velasquez?"

D. C. Seitz: *Whistler Stories* [*1913*]

ALFRED AUSTIN
[1835–1913]

So long as Faith with Freedom reigns,
And loyal Hope survives,
And gracious Charity remains
To leaven lowly lives;
While there is one untrodden tract
For intellect or will,
And men are free to think and act,
Life is worth living still.

Is Life Worth Living? [1]

Why should we lodge in marble or in bronze
Spirits more vast than earth, or sea, or sky?
Wiser the silent worshiper who cons
Their page for Wisdom that will never die.

On the Proposal to Erect a Statue to Shakespeare in London

Gods for themselves are monuments enough.

Ibid.

An earl by right, by courtesy a man.

The Season

THOMAS BRIGHAM BISHOP
[1835–1905]

John Brown's body lies a-mouldering in the grave,
His soul goes marching on.

John Brown's Body

Shoo, fly! don't bodder me! I belong to Company G,
I feel like a morning star.

Shoo, Fly. Refrain

PHILLIPS BROOKS
[1835–1893]

O little town of Bethlehem!
How still we see thee lie;
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by;
Yet in thy dark streets shineth
The everlasting Light;
The hopes and fears of all the years
Are met in thee tonight.

O Little Town of Bethlehem. Stanza 1

While mortals sleep, the angels keep
Their watch of wond'ring love.
O morning stars together

[1] Referring to a contemplated visit to the United States.

[1] See William James, page 715b.

Proclaim the holy birth,
And praises sing to God the King
And peace to men on earth.

O Little Town of Bethlehem. Stanza 2

Life comes before literature, as the material always comes before the work. The hills are full of marble before the world blooms with statues.

Literature and Life

Do not pray for easy lives. Pray to be stronger men! Do not pray for tasks equal to your powers. Pray for powers equal to your tasks.

Sermons. Going up to Jerusalem

Greatness, after all, in spite of its name, appears to be not so much a certain size as a certain quality in human lives. It may be present in lives whose range is very small.

Ibid. Purpose and Use of Comfort

May I try to tell you again where your only comfort lies? It is not in forgetting the happy past. People bring us well-meant but miserable consolation when they tell what time will do to help our grief. We do not want to lose our grief, because our grief is bound up with our love and we could not cease to mourn without being robbed of our affections.

Letter to a friend on the death of his mother [November 19, 1891]

SAMUEL BUTLER
[1835–1902]

The man who lets himself be bored is even more contemptible than the bore.

The Fair Haven [1873]. Memoir, Chap. 3

Stowed away in a Montreal lumber room
The Discobolus standeth and turneth his face to the wall;
Dusty, cobweb-covered, maimed and set at naught,
Beauty crieth in an attic and no man regardeth.
O God! O Montreal!

A Psalm of Montreal.[1] *Stanza 1*

The Discobolus is put here because he is vulgar —
He has neither vest nor pants with which to cover his limbs;
I, Sir, am a person of most respectable connections. —
My brother-in-law is haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon.
O God! O Montreal!

Ibid. Stanza 5

A hen is only an egg's way of making another egg.

Life and Habit [1877]. Chap. 8

It is far safer to know too little than too much. People will condemn the one, though they will resent being called upon to exert themselves to follow the other.

The Way of All Flesh[2] *[1903]. Chap. 5*

Adversity, if a man is set down to it by degrees, is more supportable with equanimity by most people than any great prosperity arrived at in a single lifetime.[3]

Ibid.

It is our less conscious thoughts and our less conscious actions which mainly mould our lives and the lives of those who spring from us.

Ibid.

To me it seems that youth is like spring, an over-praised season — delightful if it happen to be a favoured one, but in practice very rarely favoured and more remarkable, as a general rule, for biting east winds than genial breezes.

Ibid. Chap. 6

In old age we live under the shadow of Death, which, like a sword of Dam-

[1] This satirical presentation of the conflict between Greek art and modern gospels was evoked by the discovery of a plaster cast of the Discobolus in a Montreal storeroom. The poem was written in Canada in 1875, and published in 1884.

[2] See John Webster, page 225b.

[3] See Carlyle, page 475b.

ocles, may descend at any moment, but we have so long found life to be an affair of being rather frightened than hurt that we have become like the people who live under Vesuvius, and chance it without much misgiving.

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 6

A pair of lovers are like sunset and sunrise: there are such things every day but we very seldom see them.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Taking numbers into account, I should think more mental suffering had been undergone in the streets leading from St. George's, Hanover Square, than in the condemned cells of Newgate.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Every man's work, whether it be literature or music or pictures or architecture or anything else, is always a portrait of himself, and the more he tries to conceal himself the more clearly will his character appear in spite of him.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A virtue, to be serviceable, must, like gold, be alloyed with some commoner but more durable metal.

Ibid. Chap. 19

One great reason why clergymen's households are generally unhappy is because the clergyman is so much at home and close about the house.

Ibid. Chap. 24

The advantage of doing one's praising for oneself is that one can lay it on so thick and exactly in the right places.

Ibid. Chap. 34

The best liar is he who makes the smallest amount of lying go the longest way — who husbands it too carefully to waste it where it can be dispensed with.

Ibid. Chap. 39

If people would dare to speak to one another unreservedly, there would be a good deal less sorrow in the world a hundred years hence.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Everyone has a mass of bad work in him which he will have to work off and get rid of before he can do better — and indeed, the more lasting a man's ultimate good work, the more sure he is to pass through a time, and perhaps a very long one, in which there seems very little hope for him at all. We must all sow our spiritual wild oats.

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 51

It is in the uncompromisingness with which dogma is held and not in the dogma or want of dogma that the danger lies.

Ibid. Chap. 68

When people get it into their heads that they are being specially favoured by the Almighty, they had better as a general rule mind their p's and q's.

Ibid. Chap. 71

An empty house is like a stray dog or a body from which life has departed.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 72

A man's friendships are, like his will, invalidated by marriage — but they are also no less invalidated by the marriage of his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 75

I reckon being ill as one of the great pleasures of life, provided one is not too ill and is not obliged to work till one is better.

Ibid. Chap. 80

Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from insufficient premises.

Note-Books [1912]. Lord, What Is Man?

All progress is based upon a universal innate desire on the part of every organism to live beyond its income.

Ibid.

Though analogy is often misleading, it is the least misleading thing we have.

Ibid. Music, Pictures, and Books

I have gone in for posthumous fame. . . . Posterity will give a man a fair

[1] I suppose I've passed it a hundred times,
but I always stop for a minute
And look at the house, the tragic house,
the house with nobody in it.

JOYCE KILMER [1886–1918]: *The House With Nobody In It*

hearing; his own times will not do so if he is attacking vested interests, and I have attacked two powerful sets of vested interests at once — the Church and Science.

Note-Books. Homo Unius Libri

Ideas and opinions, like living organisms, have a normal rate of growth which cannot be either checked or forced beyond a certain point. The more unpopular an opinion is, the more necessary is it that the holder should be somewhat punctilious in his observance of conventionalities generally.

Ibid. The Art of Propagating Opinion

I do not think America is a good place in which to be a genius. A genius can never expect to have a good time anywhere, but America is about the last place in which life will be endurable at all for an inspired writer.

Ibid. Cash and Credit

Genius . . . has been defined as a supreme capacity for taking trouble. . . . It might be more fitly described as a supreme capacity for getting its possessors into trouble of all kinds and keeping them therein so long as the genius remains.

Ibid. Genius

An apology for the Devil: It must be remembered that we have only heard one side of the case. God has written all the books.

Ibid. Higgledy-Piggledy: An Apology for the Devil

God is Love, I dare say. But what a mischievous devil Love is.

Ibid. God Is Love

To live is like love, all reason is against it, and all healthy instinct for it.

Ibid. Life and Love

The Ancient Mariner would not have taken so well if it had been called *The Old Sailor.*

Ibid. Titles and Subjects

The public buys its opinions as it buys its meat, or takes in its milk, on the principle that it is cheaper to do this than to keep a cow. So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered.

Note-Books. Sequel to "Alps and Sanctuaries"

I do not mind lying, but I hate inaccuracy.

Ibid. Truth and Convenience: Falsehood

How holy people look when they are sea-sick!

Ibid. The Channel Passage

O Critics, Cultured Critics!
Who will praise me after I am dead,
Who will see in me both more and less than I intended,
But who will swear that whatever it was it was all perfectly right;
You will think you are better than the people who, when I was alive, swore that whatever I did was wrong,
And damned my books for me as fast as I could write them;
But you will not be better, you will be just the same, neither better nor worse,
And you will go for some future Butler as your fathers have gone for me;
Oh, how I should have hated you!

To Critics and Others

RICHARD GARNETT
[1835–1906]

Man and Woman may only enter Paradise hand in hand. Together, the myth tells us, they left it and together must they return.

De Flagello Myrteo [*1905*]. *Preface, XII*

Evergreens are said to be associated with Death as emblems of immortality, and this is true. But there is another and perhaps a deeper symbol: that all seasons are alike to him, as to them.

Ibid. Preface, XXXI

The three eldest children of Necessity: God, the World, and Love.

Ibid. I

Love is God's essence; Power but

his attribute; therefore is his love greater than his power.

De Flagello Myrteo. IV

To become Love, Friendship needs what Morality needs to become Religion — the fire of emotion.

Ibid. LV

Perfect Love casts out Prudery together with Fear.

Ibid. LIX

Joy to forgive and joy to be forgiven
Hang level in the balances of Love.

Ibid. LXII

When Silence speaks for Love she has much to say.

Ibid. XCIX

Is life worth living? This if thou inquire,
'Tis probable that thou hast never lived,
And palpable that thou hast never loved.[1]

Ibid. CCVII

Sweet are the words of Love, sweeter his thoughts:
Sweetest of all what Love nor says nor thinks.

Ibid. CCL

Ascend above the restrictions and conventions of the World, but not so high as to lose sight of them.

Ibid. CCCXXXIII

"Let the man that woos to win
Woo with an unhairy chin."
Thus she said, and as she bid
Each devoted Vizier did.

The Fair Circassian. Stanza 3

SIR ALFRED COMYN LYALL
[1835–1911]

"I think till I'm weary of thinking,"
Said the sad-eyed Hindu King,
"And I see but shadows around me,
Illusion in everything."

The Hindu King's Reply to the Missionary

[1] See Alfred Austin, page 669a–669b, and William James, page 715b.

JOHN LUCKEY McCREERY
[1835–1906]

There is no death! The stars go down
To rise upon some other shore,
And bright in heaven's jeweled crown
They shine for evermore.

There Is No Death [*1863*]. *Stanza 1*

ADAH ISAACS MENKEN
[1835–1868]

Where is the promise of my years,
Once written on my brow?
Ere errors, agonies, and fears
Brought with them all that speaks in tears,
Ere I had sunk beneath my peers; —
Where sleeps that promise now?

El Suspiro (*Infelix*) [*1868*]

I stand a wreck on Error's shore,
A spectre not within the door,
A houseless shadow evermore,
An exile lingering here.

Ibid.

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON
[1835–1908]

Bend low, O dusky Night,
And give my spirit rest,
Hold me to your deep breast,
And put old cares to flight.
Give back the lost delight
That once my soul possest,
When Love was loveliest.

Tonight

I hied me off to Arcady —
The month it was the month of May,
And all along the pleasant way,
The morning birds were mad with glee,
And all the flowers sprang up to see,
As I went on to Arcady.

The Secret of Arcady

BISHOP HENRY CODMAN POTTER
[1835–1908]

We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the Jeffersonian

simplicity, which was in truth only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.

Address at the Washington Centennial Service in St. Paul's Chapel, New York [April 30, 1889]

HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD
[1835–1921]

The awful phantom of the hungry poor.

Sonnet, A Winter's Night

CELIA LAIGHTON THAXTER
[1835–1894]

Sad soul, take comfort, nor forget
That sunrise never failed us yet.

The Sunrise Never Failed Us Yet. Stanza 4

Across the narrow beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I;
And fast I gather, bit by bit,
The scattered drift-wood, bleached and dry.
The wild waves reach their hands for it,
The wild wind raves, the tide runs high,
As up and down the beach we flit,
One little sand-piper and I.

The Sand-Piper

MARK TWAIN [1] (SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS)
[1835–1910]

I'll resk forty dollars that he can outjump any frog in Calaveras county.

The Celebrated Jumping Frog [1865]

I don't see no p'ints about that frog that's any better'n any other frog.

The Celebrated Jumping Frog

Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre, but they are more deadly in the long run.

The Facts Concerning the Recent Resignation [1867]

Tomorrow night I appear for the first time before a Boston audience — 4000 critics.

Letter to Pamela Clemens Moffet [November 9, 1869]

They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy; foreigners always spell better than they pronounce.

The Innocents Abroad [1869]. Chap. 19

I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast — for luncheon — for dinner — for tea — for supper — for between meals.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Lump the whole thing! say that the Creator made Italy from designs by Michael Angelo!

Ibid.

Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American joke.

Ibid.

There's millions in it!

The Gilded Age [1] [1873]

Barring that natural expression of villainy which we all have, the man looked honest enough.

A Mysterious Visit [1875]

This poor little one-horse town.

The Undertaker's Chat [1875]

Tom appeared on the sidewalk with a bucket of whitewash and a long-handled brush. He surveyed the fence, and all gladness left him and a deep

---

[1] I was a fresh, new journalist, and needed a *nom de guerre;* so I confiscated the ancient mariner's discarded one ["Mark Twain"], and have done my best to make it remain what it was in his hands — a sign and symbol and warrant that whatever is found in its company may be gambled on as being the petrified truth. — *Life on the Mississippi* [1883], *Chap. 50* (The earlier use of the pen name was by Captain Isaiah Sellers, in *The New Orleans Picayune.*)

The phrase "mark twain," meaning "two fathoms deep," was employed in making soundings on the Mississippi river boats.

By American literature in the proper sense we ought to mean literature written in an American way, with an American turn of language and an American cast of thought. The test is that it couldn't have been written anywhere else. — STEPHEN LEACOCK [1869–1944]: *Mark Twain as a National Asset*

[1] Written in collaboration with CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER.

melancholy settled down upon his spirit. Thirty yards of board fence nine feet high. Life to him seemed hollow, and existence but a burden.

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer [*1876*]. *Chap. 2*

Work consists of whatever a body is *obliged* to do . . . Play consists of whatever a body is not obliged to do.

Ibid.

The minister gave out his text and droned along monotonously through an argument that was so prosy that many a head by and by began to nod — and yet it was an argument that dealt in limitless fire and brimstone and thinned the predestined elect down to a company so small as to be hardly worth the saving.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There was no getting around the stubborn fact that taking sweetmeats was only "hooking," while taking bacon and hams and such valuables was plain simple *stealing* — and there was a command against that in the Bible. So they inwardly resolved that so long as they remained in the business, their piracies should not again be sullied with the crime of stealing.

Ibid. Chap. 13

To promise not to do a thing is the surest way in the world to make a body want to go and do that very thing.

Ibid. Chap. 22

She makes me wash, they comb me all to thunder . . . The widder eats by a bell; she goes to bed by a bell; she gits up by a bell — everything's so awful reg'lar a body can't stand it.

Ibid. Chap. 35

A baby is an inestimable blessing and bother.

Letter to Annie Webster [*September 1, 1876*]

There is a sumptuous variety about the New England weather that compels the stranger's admiration — and regret. The weather is always doing something there; always attending strictly to business; always getting up new designs and trying them on people to see how they will go. But it gets through more business in Spring than in any other season. In the Spring I have counted one hundred and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of twenty-four hours.

New England Weather, Speech at dinner of New England Society, New York [*December 22, 1876*]

Probable nor'-east to sou'-west winds, varying to the southard and westard and eastard and points between; high and low barometer, sweeping round from place to place; probable areas of rain, snow, hail, and drought, succeeded or preceded by earthquakes with thunder and lightning.

Ibid.

We haven't all had the good fortune to be ladies; we haven't all been generals, or poets, or statesmen; but when the toast works down to the babies, we stand on common ground.

Answering a Toast to the Babies, Banquet in Honor of General U. S. Grant, Palmer House, Chicago [*November 14, 1879*]

Among the three or four million cradles now rocking in the land are some which this nation would preserve for ages as sacred things, if we could know which ones they are.

Ibid.

It is the longest river in the world — four thousand three hundred miles. . . . It is also the crookedest river in the world, since in one part of its journey it uses up one thousand three hundred miles to cover the same ground that the crow would fly over in six hundred and seventy-five.

Life on the Mississippi [*1883*]. *Chap. 1*

The world and the books are so accustomed to use, and over-use, the word "new" in connection with our country, that we early get and permanently retain the impression that there is nothing old about it.

Ibid.

Sired by a hurricane, dam'd by an earthquake.

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 3

When I'm playful I use the meridians of longitude and parallels of latitude for a seine, and drag the Atlantic Ocean for whales. I scratch my head with the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the thunder.

Ibid.

The Child of Calamity.

Ibid.

I was gratified to be able to answer promptly, and I did. I said I didn't know.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Your true pilot cares nothing about anything on earth but the river, and his pride in his occupation surpasses the pride of kings.

Ibid. Chap. 7

By the Shadow of Death, but he's a lightning pilot!

Ibid.

A limb of Satan.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 8

I'll learn him or kill him.

Ibid.

Give an Irishman lager for a month, and he's a dead man. An Irishman is lined with copper, and the beer corrodes it. But whiskey polishes the copper and is the saving of him.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Spread open on the rack, where the plaintive singer had left it, *Ro*-holl on, silver *moo*-hoon, guide the *trav*-el-lerr his *way*.

Ibid. Chap. 38

All the modern inconveniences.

Ibid. Chap. 43

The educated Southerner has no use for an *r*, except at the beginning of a word.

Ibid. Chap. 44

The Northern word "guess" — imported from England, where it used to be common, and now regarded by satirical Englishmen as a Yankee original — is but little used among Southerners. They say "reckon."

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 44

In the South the war is what A. D. is elsewhere; they date from it.

Ibid. Chap. 45

War talk by men who have been in a war is always interesting; whereas moon talk by a poet who has not been in the moon is likely to be dull.

Ibid.

Sir Walter [Scott] had so large a hand in making Southern character as it existed before the war that he is in great measure responsible for the war.

Ibid. Chap. 46

It was without a compeer among swindles. It was perfect, it was rounded, symmetrical, complete, colossal.

Ibid. Chap. 52

When I retired from the rebel army in '61 I retired upon Louisiana in good order; at least in good enough order for a person who had not yet learned how to retreat according to the rules of war, and had to trust to native genius.

Ibid. Chap. 53

Persons attempting to find a motive in this narrative will be prosecuted; persons attempting to find a moral in it will be banished; persons attempting to find a plot in it will be shot.

BY ORDER OF THE AUTHOR.

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn [1884]. Notice

You don't know about me without you have read a book by the name of *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer;* but that ain't no matter. That book was made by Mr. Mark Twain, and he told the truth, mainly. There was things which he stretched, but mainly he told the truth.

Ibid. Chap. 1

Jim was most ruined for a servant, because he got stuck up on account of having seen the devil and been rode by witches.

Ibid. Chap. 2

We catched fish and talked, and we took a swim now and then to keep off sleepiness. It was kind of solemn, drift-

[1] Also in *The Prince and the Pauper, Chap. 13.*

ing down the big, still river, laying on our backs looking up at the stars, and we didn't ever feel like talking loud, and it warn't often that we laughed — only a little kind of a low chuckle. We had mighty good weather as a general thing, and nothing ever happened to us at all.

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn. Chap. 12

It most froze me to hear such talk. . . . Thinks I, this is what comes of my not thinking. Here was this nigger, which I had as good as helped to run away, coming right out flat-footed and saying he would steal his children — children that belonged to a man I didn't even know, a man that hadn't ever done me no harm.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Pilgrim's Progress, about a man that left his family, it didn't say why. I read considerable in it now and then. The statements was interesting but tough.

Ibid. Chap. 17

There warn't anybody at the church, except maybe a hog or two, for there warn't any lock on the door, and hogs likes a puncheon floor in summer-time because it's cool. If you notice, most folks don't go to church only when they've got to; but a hog is different.

Ibid. Chap. 18

We said there warn't no home like a raft, after all. Other places do seem so cramped up and smothery, but a raft don't. You feel mighty free and easy and comfortable on a raft.

Ibid.

A monstrous big river.

Ibid. Chap. 19

I was trying to make my mouth say I would do the right thing and the clean thing, and go and write to that nigger's owner and tell where he was; but deep down in me I knowed it was a lie, and He knowed it. You can't pray a lie — I found that out.

Ibid. Chap. 21

I was a-trembling because I'd got to decide forever betwixt two things, and I knowed it. I studied for a minute, sort of holding my breath, and then says to myself, "All right, then, I'll *go* to hell."

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn. Chap. 21

Hain't we got all the fools in town on our side? And ain't that a big enough majority in any town? [1]

Ibid. Chap. 26

An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often quite picturesque liar.

The Private History of a Campaign That Failed [*1885*]

He is now fast rising from affluence to poverty.

Henry Ward Beecher's Farm [*1885*]

He [George Washington Cable] has taught me to abhor and detest the Sabbath-day and hunt up new and troublesome ways to dishonor it.

Letter to William Dean Howells [*February 27, 1885*]

Whenever the literary German dives into a sentence, that is the last you are going to see of him till he emerges on the other side of his Atlantic with his verb in his mouth.

A Connecticut Yankee at King Arthur's Court [*1889*]. *Chap. 22*

Weather is a literary speciality, and no untrained hand can turn out a good article on it.

The American Claimant [*1892*]. *Foreword*

Tell the truth or trump — but get the trick.

Pudd'nhead Wilson [*1894*]. *Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 1*

Adam was but human — this explains it all. He did not want the apple for the apple's sake, he wanted it only because it was forbidden.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Whoever has lived long enough to find out what life is, knows how deep a debt of gratitude we owe to Adam, the

[1] See *Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar,* page 679a.

first great benefactor of our race. He brought death into the world.

Pudd'nhead Wilson. Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 3

Training is everything. The peach was once a bitter almond; cauliflower is nothing but cabbage with a college education.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Habit is habit, and not to be flung out of the window by any man, but coaxed down-stairs a step at a time.

Ibid. Chap. 6

One of the most striking differences between a cat and a lie is that a cat has only nine lives.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The holy passion of Friendship is of so sweet and steady and loyal and enduring a nature that it will last through a whole lifetime, if not asked to lend money.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Why is it that we rejoice at a birth and grieve at a funeral? It is because we are not the person involved.

Ibid. Chap. 9

All say, "How hard it is that we have to die" — a strange complaint to come from the mouths of people who have had to live.

Ibid. Chap. 10

When angry, count four; when very angry, swear.[1]

Ibid.

Courage is resistance to fear, mastery of fear — not absence of fear.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Nothing so needs reforming as other people's habits.

Ibid. Chap. 15

Put all your eggs in the one basket and — WATCH THAT BASKET.

Ibid.

If you pick up a starving dog and make him prosperous, he will not bite you. This is the principal difference between a dog and a man.

Ibid. Chap. 16

[1] See Jefferson, page 376a.

Few things are harder to put up with than the annoyance of a good example.

Pudd'nhead Wilson. Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar, Chap. 19

It were not best that we should all think alike; it is difference of opinion that makes horse-races.

Ibid.

Be good and you will be lonesome.

Following the Equator [1897]. Caption for Author's Photograph on Shipboard, Frontispiece of First Edition

When in doubt tell the truth.

Ibid. Vol. I, Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, Chap. 2

Truth is the most valuable thing we have. Let us economize it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

It could probably be shown by facts and figures that there is no distinctly native American criminal class except Congress.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Everything human is pathetic. The secret source of Humor itself is not joy but sorrow. There is no humor in heaven.

Ibid. Chap. 10

We should be careful to get out of an experience only the wisdom that is in it — and stop there; lest we be like the cat that sits down on a hot stove-lid. She will never sit down on a hot stove-lid again — and that is well; but also she will never sit down on a cold one anymore.

Ibid. Chap. 11

We can secure other people's approval, if we do right and try hard; but our own is worth a hundred of it, and no way has been found out of securing that.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is easier to stay out than get out.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Pity is for the living, envy is for the dead.

Ibid. Chap. 19

It is by the goodness of God that in our country we have those three unspeakably precious things: freedom of

speech, freedom of conscience, and the prudence never to practise either of them.

Following the Equator. Vol. I, Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, Chap. 20

"*Classic.*" A book which people praise and don't read.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Man is the Only Animal that blushes. Or needs to.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Let us be thankful for the fools. But for them the rest of us could not succeed.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 28

There are several good protections against temptations, but the surest is cowardice.

Ibid. Chap. 36

There is an old time toast which is golden for its beauty. "When you ascend the hill of prosperity may you not meet a friend."

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 5

Each person is born to one possession which outvalues all his others — his last breath.

Ibid. Chap. 6

It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart; the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Grief can take care of itself, but to get the full value of a joy you must have somebody to divide it with.

Ibid. Chap. 12

In statesmanship get the formalities right, never mind about the moralities.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Everyone is a moon, and has a dark side which he never shows to anybody.

Ibid. Chap. 30

The reports of my death are greatly exaggerated.

Cable from London to the Associated Press [*1897*]

A round man cannot be expected to fit in a square hole right away. He must have time to modify his shape.

More Tramps Abroad [*1897*]

In Boston they ask, How much does he know? In New York, How much is he worth? In Philadelphia, Who were his parents?

What Paul Bourget Thinks of Us [*1899*]

The silent colossal National Lie that is the support and confederate of all the tyrannies and shams and inequalities and unfairnesses that afflict the peoples — that is the one to throw bricks and sermons at.

My First Lie, and How I Got Out of It [*1900*]

Always do right. This will gratify some people, and astonish the rest.[1]

To the Young People's Society, Greenpoint Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn [*February 16, 1901*]

A powerful agent is the right word. Whenever we come upon one of those intensely right words in a book or a newspaper the resulting effect is physical as well as spiritual, and electrically prompt.

Essay on William Dean Howells [*1906*]

It may be called the Master Passion, the hunger for self-approval.

What Is Man? [*1906*]. *Chap. 6*

The fact that man knows right from wrong proves his *intellectual* superiority to the other creatures; but the fact that he can *do* wrong proves his *moral* inferiority to any creature that *cannot*.

Ibid.

Thunder is good, thunder is impressive; but it is lightning that does the work.

Letter to an Unidentified Person [*1908*]

As out of place as a Presbyterian in Hell.

Quoted in ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE: *Mark Twain* [*1912*]

[1] See *Huckleberry Finn*, page 677b.

[1] President Truman kept this saying on his desk in the White House.

"You tell me whar a man gits his corn pone, en I'll tell you what his 'pinions is."

Europe and Elsewhere [*1925*]. *Corn Pone Opinions*

Its name is Public Opinion. It is held in reverence. It settles everything. Some think it is the voice of God.

Ibid.

Biographies are but the clothes and buttons of the man — the biography of the man himself cannot be written.

Autobiography [*1924*]. *Vol. I, Page 2*

Of all the creatures that were made he [man] is the most detestable. Of the entire brood he is the only one — the solitary one — that possesses malice. That is the basest of all instincts, passions, vices — the most hateful. . . . He is the only creature that inflicts pain for sport, knowing it to *be* pain. . . . Also — in all the list he is the only creature that has a nasty mind.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 7

The trade of critic, in literature, music, and the drama, is the most degraded of all trades.

Ibid. Page 69

I believe that our Heavenly Father invented man because he was disappointed in the monkey.

Quoted in BERNARD DE VOTO: *Mark Twain in Eruption* [*1940*]

Familiarity breeds contempt — and children.

Notebooks

Good breeding consists in concealing how much we think of ourselves and how little we think of the other person.

Ibid.

Death, the only immortal who treats us all alike, whose pity and whose peace and whose refuge are for all — the soiled and the pure, the rich and the poor, the loved and the unloved.

Ibid. Memorandum written on his deathbed

Loyalty to petrified opinion never yet broke a chain or freed a human soul.

Inscription beneath his bust in the Hall of Fame

The calm confidence of a Christian with four aces.

Attributed

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH
[1836–1907]

Somewhere — in desolate wind-swept space —
In Twilight-land — in No-man's land —
Two hurrying Shapes met face to face,
And bade each other stand.

Identity. Stanza 1

So precious life is! Even to the old
The hours are as a miser's coins!

Broken Music. Stanza 4

A man should live in a garret aloof,
And have few friends, and go poorly clad,
With an old hat stopping a chink in the roof,
To keep the Goddess constant and glad.

The Flight of the Goddess. Stanza 1

We knew it would rain, for the poplars showed
The white of their leaves.

Before the Rain. Stanza 3

You do poets and their song
A grievous wrong,
If your own soul does not bring
To their high imagining
As much beauty as they sing.

Appreciation. Stanza 2

It has become almost an honor
Not to be crowned.

Popularity

Some weep because they part,
And languish broken-hearted,
And others — O my heart! —
Because they never parted.

The Difference

Sweet courtesy has done its most
If you have made each guest forget
That he himself is not the host.

Hospitality

My mind lets go a thousand things,
Like dates of wars and deaths of kings.

Memory

I vex me not with brooding on the years

That were ere I drew breath: why
should I then
Distrust the darkness that may fall
again
When life is done?

I Vex Me Not

What is more cheerful, now, in the fall of the year, than an open-wood-fire? Do you hear those little chirps and twitters coming out of that piece of apple-wood? Those are the ghosts of the robins and blue-birds that sang upon the bough when it was in blossom last Spring. In Summer whole flocks of them come fluttering about the fruit-trees under the window: so I have singing birds all the year round.

Miss Mehitabel's Son

It was very pleasant to me to get a letter from you the other day. Perhaps I should have found it pleasanter if I had been able to decipher it. I don't think that I mastered anything beyond the date (which I knew) and the signature (which I guessed at). There's a singular and a perpetual charm in a letter of yours; it never grows old, it never loses its novelty. . . . Other letters are read and thrown away and forgotten, but yours are kept forever — unread. One of them will last a reasonable man a lifetime.

Letter to Professor Edward Sylvester Morse

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN
[1836–1901]

Forty years on, when afar and asunder
Parted are those who are singing today.

Forty Years On, Harrow Football Song [*1872*]

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN
[1836–1914]

I never like being hit without striking back.

Speech on Tariff Reform, Greenock, Scotland [*October 7, 1903*]

Provided that the City of London remains as it is at present, the clearing-house of the world.

Speech, Guildhall, London [*January 19, 1904*]

The day of small nations has long passed away. The day of Empires has come.

Speech, Birmingham [*May 12, 1904*]

JOHN CLIFFORD
[1836–1923]

And so, I thought, the anvil of God's
Word
For ages skeptic blows have beat upon;
Yet, though the noise of falling blows
was heard,
The anvil is unharmed — the hammers
gone.

Hammer and Anvil. Stanza 3

WILLIAM SCHWENCK GILBERT [1]
[1836–1911]

Of all the ships upon the blue,
No ship contain'd a better crew
Than that of worthy Captain Reece,
Commanding of The Mantelpiece.

The "Bab" Ballads [*1866–1871*]. *Captain Reece, Stanza 1*

The Times and Saturday Review
Beguiled the leisure of the crew.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I write the pretty mottoes which you
find inside the crackers.

Ibid. Ferdinando and Elvira

And down in fathoms many went the
captain and the crew;
Down went the owners — greedy men
whom hope of gain allured:
Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were
heavily insured.

Ibid. Etiquette, Stanza 1

Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold
And the mate of the *Nancy* brig,

[1] His foe was folly and his weapon wit. — Anthony Hope Hawkins, *Inscription on Gilbert Memorial, Victoria Embankment, London*

And a bo'sun tight, and a midshipmite,
And the crew of the captain's gig.
The "Bab" Ballads. The Yarn of the "Nancy Bell," Stanza 3

As innocent as a new-laid egg.
Engaged [*1877*]. *Act I*

I'm called Little Buttercup — dear little Buttercup,
Though I could never tell why.
H. M. S. Pinafore [*1878*]. *Act I*

I am the Captain of the *Pinafore;*
And a right good captain too!
Ibid.

And I'm never, never sick at sea!
What, never?
No, never!
What, *never?*
Hardly ever!
He's hardly ever sick at sea!
Then give three cheers, and one cheer more
For the hardy Captain of the *Pinafore!*
Ibid.

Bad language or abuse,
I never, never use,
Whatever the emergency;
Though "Bother it" I may
Occasionally say,
I never never use a big, big D.
Ibid.

And so do his sisters, and his cousins, and his aunts!
His sisters and his cousins,
Whom he reckons up by dozens,
And his aunts!
Ibid.

When I was a lad I served a term
As office boy to an Attorney's firm.
I cleaned the windows and I swept the floor
And I polished up the handle of the big front door.
I polished up that handle so carefullee
That now I am the Ruler of the Queen's Navee!
Ibid.

Now landsmen all, whoever you may be,
If you want to rise to the top of the tree
If your soul isn't fettered to an office stool,
Be careful to be guided by this golden rule —
Stick close to your desks and *never go to sea,*
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen's Navee!
H. M. S. Pinafore. Act I

Things are seldom what they seem,
Skim milk masquerades as cream.[1]
Ibid. Act II

He is an Englishman!
For he himself has said it,
And it's greatly to his credit,
That he is an Englishman!
Ibid.

For he might have been a Roosian,
A French or Turk or Proosian,
Or perhaps Itali-an.
But in spite of all temptations
To belong to other nations,
He remains an Englishman.
Ibid.

It is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King.
Pirates of Penzance [*1879*]. *Act I*

I am the very model of a modern Major-General.
Ibid.

I know the Kings of England, and I quote the fights historical,
From Marathon to Waterloo, in order categorical.
Ibid.

When the foeman bares his steel,
Tarantara, tarantara!
We uncomfortable feel,
Tarantara.
Ibid. Act II

When constabulary duty's to be done,
The policeman's lot is not a happy one!
Ibid.

Come, friends, who plough the sea,
Truce to navigation,
Take another station;
Let's vary piracee
With a little burglaree.[2]
Ibid.

[1] See Phaedrus, page 48b, and Longfellow, page 521a.

[2] The roistering chorus "Hail, hail, the

Twenty love-sick maidens we,
Love-sick all against our will.

Patience [*1881*]. *Act I*

You must lie upon the daisies and discourse in novel phrases of your complicated state of mind,
The meaning doesn't matter if it's only idle chatter of a transcendental kind.
And everyone will say,
As you walk your mystic way,
"If this young man expresses himself in terms too deep for *me*,
Why, what a very singularly deep young man this deep young man must be!"

Ibid.

Then a sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion must excite your languid spleen,
An attachment à la Plato for a bashful young potato, or a not too French French bean!
Though the Philistines may jostle, you will rank as an apostle in the high aesthetic band,
If you walk down Piccadilly with a poppy or a lily in your medieval hand.
And everyone will say,
As you walk your flowery way,
"If he's content with a vegetable love which would certainly not suit *me*,
Why, what a most particularly pure young man this pure young man must be!"

Ibid.

Prithee, pretty maiden, will you marry me?
(Hey, but I'm hopeful, willow, willow, waly!)

Ibid.

While this magnetic,
Peripatetic
Lover, he lived to learn,
By no endeavor,
Can magnet ever
Attract a Silver Churn!

Ibid. Act II

Sing "Hey to you — good day to you" —
Sing "Bah to you — ha! ha! to you" —
Sing "Booh to you — pooh, pooh, to you."

Patience. Act II

"High diddle diddle"
Will rank as an idyll,
If I pronounce it chaste!

Ibid.

Francesca di Rimini, miminy, piminy, *Je-ne-sais-quoi* young man!

Ibid.

A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery,
Foot-in-the-grave young man!

Ibid.

I see no objection to stoutness, in moderation.

Iolanthe [*1882*]. *Act I*

None shall part us from each other,
One in life and death are we:
All in all to one another —
I to thee and thou to me!
Thou the tree and I the flower —
Thou the idol; I the throng —
Thou the day and I the hour —
Thou the singer; I the song!

Ibid.

Bow, bow, ye lower middle classes!
Bow, bow, ye tradesmen, bow, ye masses.

Ibid.

The Law is the true embodiment
Of everything that's excellent.
It has no kind of fault or flaw,
And I, my Lords, embody the Law.

Ibid.

Pretty young wards in Chancery.

Ibid.

A pleasant occupation for
A rather susceptible Chancellor!

Ibid.

For I'm not so old, and not so plain,
And I'm quite prepared to marry again.

Ibid.

Spurn not the nobly-born
With love affected,
Nor treat with virtuous scorn
The well-connected.

Ibid.

Hearts just as pure and fair
May beat in Belgrave Square

gang's all here" is sung to Sir Arthur Sullivan's music for these lines.

As in the lowly air
Of Seven Dials.

Iolanthe. Act I

Here's a pretty kettle of fish!

Ibid. Act II

When I went to the Bar as a very young man,
(Said I to myself, said I).

Ibid.

I am an intellectual chap,
And think of things that would astonish you.
I often think it's comical
How nature always does contrive
That every boy and every gal,
That's born into the world alive,
Is either a little Liberal,
Or else a little Conservative!

Ibid.

The House of Peers, throughout the war,
Did nothing in particular,
And did it very well.

Ibid.

Oh, Captain Shaw!
Type of true love kept under!
Could thy Brigade
With cold cascade
Quench my great love, I wonder!

Ibid.

When you're lying awake with a dismal headache, and repose is taboo'd by anxiety,
I conceive you may use any language you choose to indulge in, without impropriety.

Ibid.

For you dream you are crossing the Channel, and tossing about in a steamer from Harwich —
Which is something between a large bathing machine and a very small second class carriage.

Ibid.

Faint heart never won fair lady!
Nothing venture, nothing win —
Blood is thick, but water's thin —
In for a penny, in for a pound —
It's Love that makes the world go round!

Ibid.

Politics we bar,
They are not our bent:
On the whole we are
Not intelligent.

Princess Ida [*1884*]. *Act I*

I love my fellow-creatures — I do all the good I can —
Yet everybody says I'm such a disagreeable man!
And I can't think why!

Ibid.

Darwinian Man, though well-behaved,
At best is only a monkey shaved!

Ibid. Act II

A wandering minstrel I —
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby!

The Mikado [*1885*]. *Act I*

I can't help it. I was born sneering.

Ibid.

As some day it may happen that a victim must be found,
I've got a little list — I've got a little list.
Of society offenders who might well be under ground,
And who never would be missed — who never would be missed.

Ibid.

The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this, and every country but his own.[1]

Ibid.

Three little maids from school are we,
Pert as a schoolgirl well can be,
Filled to the brim with girlish glee.

Ibid.

Ah, pray make no mistake,
We are not shy;
We're very wide awake,
The moon and I!

Ibid.

Here's a pretty state of things!
Here's a pretty how-de-do.

Ibid.

[1] See Overbury, page 226b, and Canning, page 401a.

My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time —
To make the punishment fit the crime.
The Mikado. Act II

A source of innocent merriment!
Of innocent merriment.
Ibid.

On a cloth untrue
With a twisted cue
And elliptical billiard balls.
Ibid.

I drew my snickersnee!
Ibid.

The flowers that bloom in the spring,
Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.
Ibid.

On a tree by a river a little tom-tit
Sang "Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"
And I said to him, "Dicky-bird, why do you sit
Singing 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow!' "
Ibid.

"Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?" I cried,
"Or a rather tough worm in your little inside?"
With a shake of his poor little head he replied,
"Oh, Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"
Ibid.

There's a fascination frantic
In a ruin that's romantic;
Do you think you are sufficiently decayed?
Ibid.

Hail the Bridegroom — hail the Bride!
When the nuptial knot is tied.
Ruddigore [*1887*]. *Act I*

I have a song to sing O!
Sing me your song, O!
The Yeomen of the Guard [*1888*]. *Act I*

It's a song of a merryman, moping mum,
Whose soul was sad, and whose glance was glum,
Who sipped no sup, and who craved no crumb,
As he sighed for the love of a ladye.
Ibid.

He led his regiment from behind —
He found it less exciting.
The Gondoliers [*1889*]. *Act I*

That celebrated,
Cultivated,
Underrated
Nobleman,
The Duke of Plaza Toro!
Ibid.

No soldier in that gallant band
Hid half as well as he did.
He lay concealed throughout the war,
And this preserved his gore, O!
Ibid.

Of that there is no manner of doubt —
No probable, possible shadow of doubt —
No possible doubt whatever.
Ibid.

Life's a pudding full of plums;
Care's a canker that benumbs,
Wherefore waste our elocution
On impossible solution?
Life's a pleasant institution,
Let us take it as it comes!
Ibid.

Life's perhaps the only riddle
That we shrink from giving up.
Ibid.

The gratifying feeling that our duty has been done.
Ibid.

Take a pair of sparkling eyes.
Ibid.

The world has joked incessantly for over fifty centuries,
And every joke that's possible has long ago been made.
His Excellency: The Played-Out Humorist [*1894*]

Humour is a drug which it's the fashion to abuse.
Ibid.

WASHINGTON GLADDEN
[1836–1918]

In the darkest night of the year,
When the stars have all gone out,
That courage is better than fear,
That faith is truer than doubt.
Ultima Veritas. Stanza 4

BRET HARTE (FRANCIS BRETT HARTE)
[1836–1902]

The patient stars
Lean from their lattices, content to wait.
All is illusion till the morning bars
Slip from the levels of the Eastern gate.
Night is too young, O friend! day is too near;
Wait for the day that maketh all things clear.
Not yet, O friend, not yet!
Cadet Grey. Song, Not Yet

All is not true,
All is not ever as it seemeth now.
Ibid.

What lieth dark, O love, bright day will fill;
Wait for thy morning, be it good or ill.
Ibid.

Fades the light,
And afar
Goeth day, cometh night;
And a star
Leadeth all,
Speedeth all
To their rest.[1]
Ibid. Bugle Song

Love, good-night!
Must thou go
When the day
And the light
Need thee so?
Ibid.

Until points of gravest import yielded slowly one by one,
And by Love was consummated what Diplomacy begun.
Concepcion de Arguello

Never a tear bedims the eye
That time and patience will not dry;
Never a lip is curved with pain
That can't be kissed into smiles again.
The Lost Galleon [*1867*]

[1] Fading light
Dims the sight,
And the stars gem the sky,
Gleaming bright,
From afar drawing nigh,
Falls the night.
JOSEPH BERG ESENWEIN [1867–1946]: *Taps, St. 1*

Which I wish to remark,
And my language is plain,
That for ways that are dark
And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinee is peculiar.
Plain Language from Truthful James [*1870*]. *Stanza 1*

Ah Sin was his name.
Ibid. Stanza 2

With the smile that was childlike and bland.
Ibid. Stanza 4

We are ruined by Chinese cheap labor.
Ibid. Stanza 7

And ever since then, when the clock strikes two,
She walks unbidden from room to room,
And the air is filled that she passes through
With a subtle, sad perfume.
A Newport Romance. Stanza 6

And on that grave where English oak and holly
And laurel wreaths entwine,
Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,
This spray of Western pine!
Dickens in Camp. Stanza 10

These things are managed so well in France.[1]
The Tale of a Pony

Brief words, when actions wait, are well:
The prompter's hand is on his bell;
The coming heroes, lovers, kings,
Are idly lounging in the wings;
Behind the curtain's mystic fold
The glowing future lies unrolled.
Address at opening of the California Theatre, San Francisco [*January 19, 1870*]

What was it the Engines said,
Pilots touching, — head to head
Facing on the single track,
Half a world behind each back?
What the Engines Said (Opening of the Pacific Railroad) [2]

[1] See Sterne, page 346b.
[2] Drill, ye tarriers, drill,
And it's work all day
Without sugar in your tay,

I reside at Table Mountain, and my
name is Truthful James;
I am not up to small deceit, or any sin-
ful games.
The Society upon the Stanislaus

He smiled a kind of sickly smile, and
curled up on the floor,
And the subsequent proceedings inter-
ested him no more.
Ibid.

For there be women, fair as she,
Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.
Mrs. Judge Jenkins

Oh, yer's yer good old whiskey,
Drink it down.
Two Men of Sandy Bar [*1876*].
Act IV

One big vice in a man is apt to keep out a great many smaller ones.
Ibid.

Give me a man that is capable of a devotion to anything, rather than a cold, calculating average of all the virtues!
Ibid.

I'm acquainted with affliction,
Chiefly in the form of fiction,
As 'tis offered up by strangers
At the consul's open door.
At the Consul's Open Door [1]

I think I know all fancy
Styles of active mendicancy.
Ibid.

I know the worthy tourist,
Who by accident the purest,
Lost his letters, watch and wallet,
From the cold deck coming o'er.
Ibid.

When you're working for the U.P. Railway.
Laborers' song during the construction of the Union Pacific Railway

[1] Written while Harte was United States consul at Glasgow [1880–1885], after receiving a note of warning from Bristol, England, that an impostor pretending to be a destitute American had been procuring money from United States consuls.

FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL
[1836–1879]

Silence is no certain token
That no secret grief is there;
Sorrow which is never spoken
Is the heaviest load to bear.
Misunderstood. Stanza 15

FITZHUGH LUDLOW
[1836–1870]

While we wait for the napkin, the soup gets cold,
While the bonnet is trimming, the face grows old,
When we've matched our buttons, the pattern is sold,
And everything comes too late — too late.
Too Late. Stanza 2

SARAH MORGAN BRYANT PIATT
[1836–1919]

Other suns will shine as golden,
Other skies be just as blue;
Other south winds blow as softly,
Gently drinking up the dew.
Today. Stanza 1

WILLIAM JEFFREY PROWSE
[1836–1870]

Though the latitude's rather uncertain,
And the longitude likewise is vague,
Still the people I pity who know not the City,
The beautiful City of Prague.
The City of Prague. Stanza 5

MARY ASHLEY TOWNSEND
[1836–1901]

I believe if I should die
And you should kiss my eyelids when I lie
Cold, dead, and dumb to all the world contains,

The folded orbs would open at thy breath,
And, from its exile in the isles of death,
Life would come gladly back along my veins.

Creed. Stanza 1

WILLIAM WINTER
[1836–1917]

Who cares for nothing alone is free, —
Sit down, good fellow, and drink with me!

Orgia

His love was like the liberal air, —
Embracing all, to cheer and bless;
And every grief that mortals share
Found pity in his tenderness.

I. H. Bromley

Fierce for the right, he bore his part
In strife with many a valiant foe;
But Laughter winged his polished dart,
And kindness tempered every blow.

Ibid.

Cold the stars are, cold the earth is,
Everything is grim and cold!
Strange and drear the sound of mirth is
— Life and I are old.

Age

CESARE LOMBROSO
[1836–1909]

Klopstock was questioned regarding the meaning of a passage in his poem. He replied, "God and I both knew what it meant once; now God alone knows." [1]

The Man of Genius. Part I, Chap. 2

The appearance of a single great genius is more than equivalent to the birth of a hundred mediocrities.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

"Lawsuit mania" . . . a continual craving to go to law against others, while considering themselves the injured party.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. 3

The ignorant man always adores what he cannot understand.

Ibid.

[1] Also attributed to Browning, apropos of his *Sordello*.

Men in general, but more particularly the insane, love to speak of themselves, and on this theme they even become eloquent.

The Man of Genius. Part IV, Chap. 1

MARY GARDINER BRAINARD
[1837–1905]

I see not a step before me as I tread on another year;
But I've left the Past in God's keeping, — the Future His mercy shall clear;
And what looks dark in the distance, may brighten as I draw near.

Not Knowing. Stanza 2

JOHN BURROUGHS
[1837–1921]

In sorrow he learned this truth —
One may return to the place of his birth,
He cannot go back to his youth.

The Return. Stanza 3

Serene, I fold my hands and wait,
Nor care for wind, nor tide, nor sea;
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,
For lo! my own shall come to me.

Waiting. Stanza 1

I was born with a chronic anxiety about the weather.

Is It Going to Rain?

Literature is an investment of genius which pays dividends to all subsequent times.

Literary Fame

It is always easier to believe than to deny. Our minds are naturally affirmative.

The Light of Day. The Modern Skeptic

Time does not become sacred to us until we have lived it.

The Spell of the Past

Nature teaches more than she preaches. There are no sermons in

stones. It is easier to get a spark out of a stone than a moral.

Time and Change. The Gospel of Nature

I go to books and to nature as a bee goes to the flower, for a nectar that I can make into my own honey.

The Summit of the Years

Life is a struggle, but not a warfare.

Ibid.

GROVER CLEVELAND
[1837–1908]

Public officers are the servants and agents of the people, to execute the laws which the people have made.

Letter accepting the nomination for Governor of New York [October, 1882]

Your every voter, as surely as your chief magistrate, exercises a public trust.[1]

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1885]

However plenty silver dollars may become, they will not be distributed as gifts among the people.

First Annual Message [December 8, 1885]

The so-called debtor class . . . are not dishonest because they are in debt.

Ibid.

After an existence of nearly twenty years of almost innocuous desuetude these laws are brought forth.

Message [March 1, 1886]

When more of the people's sustenance is exacted through the form of taxation than is necessary to meet the just obligations of Government and expenses of its economical administration, such exaction becomes ruthless extortion and a violation of the fundamental principles of a free Government.

Second Annual Message [December, 1886]

It is a condition which confronts us — not a theory.[1]

Third Annual Message [December 6, 1887]

The lessons of paternalism ought to be unlearned and the better lesson taught that while the people should patriotically and cheerfully support their Government, its functions do not include the support of the people.

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1893]

I have tried so hard to do the right.

Last Words

ADMIRAL GEORGE DEWEY
[1837–1917]

You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.

Addressed to the Captain of Dewey's Flagship, at the Battle of Manila Bay, May 1, 1898

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS
[1837–1920]

We live, but a world has passéd away
With the years that perished to make us men.

The Mulberries

Lord, for the erring thought
Not into evil wrought:
Lord, for the wicked will
Betrayed and baffled still:
For the heart from itself kept,
Our thanksgiving accept.

Thanksgiving

Though I move with leaden feet,
Light itself is not so fleet;
And before you know me gone
Eternity and I are one.

Time

I know his name, I know his note,
That so with rapture takes my soul;
Like flame the gold beneath his throat,
His glossy cope is black as coal.

The Song the Oriole Sings

[1] The familiar saying "Public office is a public trust" seems to have been paraphrased from various campaign speeches by Cleveland in 1884.

See Mathew Henry, page 293a, Burke, page 361b, Jefferson, page 375a, Clay, page 433b, and Calhoun, page 442a.

[1] See Disraeli, page 512a.

He who sleeps in continual noise is wakened by silence.

Pordenone. IV

See how today's achievement is only tomorrow's confusion;
See how possession always cheapens the thing that was precious.

Ibid.

Yes, death is at the bottom of the cup,
And every one that lives must drink it up;
And yet between the sparkle at the top
And the black lees where lurks that bitter drop,
There swims enough good liquor, Heaven knows,
To ease our hearts of all their other woes.

If

The first night, when at night I went about
Locking the doors and windows everywhere,
After she died, I seemed to lock her out
In the starred silence and the homeless air.

Experience

Tossing his mane of snows in wildest eddies and tangles,
Lion-like March cometh in, hoarse, with tempestuous breath.

Earliest Spring. Stanza 1

They were Americans, and they knew how to worship a woman.

The Lady of the Aroostook [*1879*]

The Bostonian who leaves Boston ought to be condemned to perpetual exile.

The Rise of Silas Lapham [*1885*]. *Chap. 5*

The man of letters must make up his mind that in the United States the fate of a book is in the hands of the women.

Literature and Life [*1902*]

Does it afflict you to find your books wearing out? I mean literally. . . . The mortality of all inanimate things is terrible to me, but that of books most of all.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton [*April 6, 1903*]

I am not sorry for having wrought in common, crude material so much; that is the right American stuff; and perhaps hereafter, when my din is done, if any one is curious to know what that noise was, it will be found to have proceeded from a small insect which was scraping about on the surface of our life and trying to get into its meaning for the sake of the other insects larger or smaller. That is, such has been my unconscious work; consciously, I was always, as I still am, trying to fashion a piece of literature out of the life next at hand.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton [*April 26, 1903*]

Last night, after I got back from my Balfour tailor, I expressed my surprise that B. should go to such a simple shop. "Well, I don't think, sir, Mr. Balfour cares much for his clothes, sir. Them distinguished men can't, sir. Their thoughts soars to 'igher things, sir."

Letter to Mrs. Howells [*April 12, 1904*], *quoting his London landlord*

Spain, where most of my boyhood was passed while I was working at case in my father's printing-office in Northern Ohio.

Letter to Brander Matthews [*July 22, 1911*], *referring to his love for Don Quixote*

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH
[1837–1883]

In form and feature, face and limb,
I grew so like my brother,
That folks got taking me for him
And each for one another.

The Twins. Stanza 1

And when I died the neighbors came
And buried brother John.

Ibid. Stanza 5

My love she is a kitten,
And my heart's a ball of string.

My Love and My Heart. Stanza 1

JOHN L. PARKER
[1837–1917]

The little brown button,
The sacred bronze button,
The Grand Army button
He wears on his coat.
The Little Bronze Button

INNES RANDOLPH
[1837–1887]

I am a good old rebel —
Yes; that's just what I am —
And for this land of freedom
I do not give a dam'.
I'm glad I fit agin 'em,
And I only wish we'd won;
And I don't ax no pardon
For anything I've done.
A Good Old Rebel (*Unreconstructed*). *Stanza 1*

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE
[1837–1909]

Maiden and mistress of the months and stars
Now folded in the flowerless fields of heaven.
Atalanta in Calydon [*1865*]. *Line 1*

When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces,
The mother of months in meadow or plain
Fills the shadows and windy places
With lisp of leaves and ripple of rain;
And the brown bright nightingale amorous
Is half assuaged for Itylus,
For the Thracian ships and the foreign faces,
The tongueless vigil, and all the pain.
Ibid. Chorus, Stanza 1

Come with bows bent and with emptying of quivers,
Maiden most perfect, lady of light,
With a noise of winds and many rivers,
With a clamour of waters, and with might;
Bind on thy sandals, O thou most fleet,
Over the splendour and speed of thy feet,
For the faint east quickens, the wan west shivers,
Round the feet of the day and the feet of the night.
Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus, Stanza 2

For winter's rains and ruins are over,
And all the season of snows and sins;
The days dividing lover and lover,
The light that loses, the night that wins;
And time remembered is grief forgotten.
And frosts are slain and flowers begotten,
And in green underwood and cover
Blossom by blossom the spring begins.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Before the beginning of years
There came to the making of man
Time, with a gift of tears;
Grief, with a glass that ran;
Pleasure, with pain for leaven;
Summer, with flowers that fell;
Remembrance fallen from heaven,
And madness risen from hell;
Strength without hands to smite;
Love that endures for a breath;
Night, the shadow of light,
And life, the shadow of death.
Ibid. Chorus, Stanza 1

Eyesight and speech they wrought
For the veils of the soul therein,
A time for labour and thought,
A time to serve and to sin; [1]
They gave him light in his ways,
And love, and a space for delight,
And beauty and length of days,
And night, and sleep in the night.
His speech is a burning fire;
With his lips he travaileth;
In his heart is a blind desire,
In his eyes foreknowledge of death;
He weaves, and is clothed with derision;
Sows, and he shall not reap;
His life is a watch or a vision
Between a sleep and a sleep.
Ibid. Stanza 3

We have seen thee, O Love, thou art fair; thou art goodly, O Love.
Ibid. Chorus

[1] See *Ecclesiastes, III, 2,* on page 1042b.

For words divide and rend;
But silence is most noble till the end.
Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus

O wise among women, and wisest,
Our Lady of Pain.
Dolores [*1866*]. *Stanza 5*

Change in a trice
The lilies and languors of virtue
For the raptures and roses of vice.
Ibid. Stanza 9

O splendid and sterile Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain.
Ibid.

Ah beautiful passionate body
That never has ached with a heart!
Ibid. Stanza 11

The delight that consumes the desire,
The desire that outruns the delight.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Despair the twin-born of devotion.
Ibid.

I have passed from the outermost portal
To the shrine where a sin is a prayer.
Ibid. Stanza 17

For the crown of our life as it closes
Is darkness, the fruit thereof dust;
No thorns go as deep as a rose's,
And love is more cruel than lust.
Time turns the old days to derision,
Our loves into corpses or wives;
And marriage and death and division
Make barren our lives.
Ibid. Stanza 20

What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain.
Ibid. Stanza 35

Then love was the pearl of his oyster,
And Venus rose red out of wine.
Ibid. Stanza 39

Lo, this is she that was the world's delight.
Laus Veneris [*1866*]. *Stanza 3*

Ah yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me,
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea.
Laus Veneris. Stanza 14

O sad kissed mouth, how sorrowful it is!
Ibid. Stanza 79

To have known love, how bitter a thing it is.
Ibid. Stanza 103

There will no man do for your sake, I think,
What I would have done for the least word said.
I had wrung life dry for your lips to drink,
Broken it up for your daily bread.
The Triumph of Time [*1866*]. *Stanza 12*

I wish we were dead together today,
Lost sight of, hidden away out of sight,
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay,
Out of the world's way, out of the light.
Ibid. Stanza 15

At the door of life, by the gate of breath,
There are worse things waiting for men than death.
Ibid. Stanza 20

I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 33

There lived a singer in France of old,
By the tideless dolorous midland sea.
In a land of sand and ruin and gold
There shone one woman, and none but she.
Ibid. Stanza 41

O brother, the gods were good to you.
Sleep, and be glad while the world endures.
Be well content as the years wear through;
Give thanks for life, and the loves and lures.
Ibid. Stanza 43

I shall never be friends again with roses;
I shall loathe sweet tunes.
Ibid. Stanza 45

Marvellous mercies and infinite love.
Les Noyades [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

I am sick of singing; the bays burn deep and chafe: I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous pleasure and pain.
Hymn to Proserpine: After the Proclamation in Rome of the Christian Faith [*1866*]

Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; the world has grown grey from thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean, and fed on the fullness of death.
Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for a day;
But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel outlives not May.
Sleep, shall we sleep after all? for the world is not sweet in the end;
For the old faiths loosen and fall, the new years ruin and rend.
Ibid.

I shall die as my fathers died, and sleep as they sleep; even so.
For the glass of the years is brittle wherein we gaze for a span.
Ibid.

For there is no God found stronger than death; and death is a sleep.
Ibid.

If you loved me ever so little,
I could bear the bonds that gall,
I could dream the bonds were brittle;
You do not love me at all.
Satia Te Sanguine [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

While he lives let a man be glad,
For none hath joy of his death.
A Lamentation [*1866*]. *I, 4*

If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather.
A Match [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

If you were April's lady,
And I were lord in May.
Ibid. Stanza 5

If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain,
We'd hunt down love together,
Pluck out his flying feather,
And teach his feet a measure,
And find his mouth a rein.
Ibid. Stanza 6

For in the time we know not of
Did fate begin
Weaving the web of days that wove
Your doom, Faustine.
Faustine [*1866*]. *Stanza 24*

A love machine
With clockwork joints of supple gold —
No more, Faustine.
Ibid. Stanza 36

Take hand and part with laughter;
Touch lips and part with tears;
Once more and no more after,
Whatever comes with years.
Rococo [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

Forget that I remember,
And dream that I forget.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The burden of long living. Thou shalt fear
Waking, and sleeping mourn upon thy bed;
And say at night "Would God the day were here,"
And say at dawn "Would God the day were dead." [1]
A Ballad of Burdens [*1866*]. *Stanza 4*

For life is sweet, but after life is death.
This is the end of every man's desire.
Ibid. L'Envoy

O love, O lover, loose or hold me fast,
I had thee first, whoever have thee last.
Erotion [*1866*]

I shall remember while the light lives yet
And in the night-time I shall not forget.
Though (as thou wilt) thou leave me ere life leave,
I will not, for thy love I will not, grieve.
Ibid.

Here, where the world is quiet;
Here, where all trouble seems
Dead winds' and spent waves' riot
In doubtful dreams of dreams.
The Garden of Proserpine [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. — *Deuteronomy, XXVIII, 67*

I am tired of tears and laughter,
And men that laugh and weep;
Of what may come hereafter
For men that sow and reap:
I am weary of days and hours,
Blown buds of barren flowers,
Desires and dreams and powers
And everything but sleep.
The Garden of Proserpine. Stanza 2

We are not sure of sorrow,
And joy was never sure.
Today will die tomorrow;
Time stoops to no man's lure;
And love, grown faint and fretful,
With lips but half regretful
Sighs, and with eyes forgetful
Weeps that no loves endure.
Ibid. Stanza 10

From too much love of living,
From hope and fear set free,
We thank with brief thanksgiving
Whatever gods may be
That no life lives forever;
That dead men rise up never;
That even the weariest river
Winds somewhere safe to sea.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 11

Ah that such sweet things should be fleet,
Such fleet things sweet!
Félise [*1866*]. *Stanza 22*

Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
The bluest of things grey.
Ibid. Stanza 24

Eyes colored like a water-flower,
And deeper than the green sea's glass;
Eyes that remember one sweet hour —
In vain we swore it should not pass.
Ibid. Stanza 36

Live and let live, as I will do,
Love and let love, and so will I.
But, sweet, for me no more with you:
Not while I live, not though I die.
Good-night, good-bye.
Ibid. Stanza 59

I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met;
You hoped we were both broken-hearted
And knew we should both forget.
An Interlude [*1866*]. *Stanza 11*

And the best and the worst of this is
That neither is most to blame,
If you have forgotten my kisses
And I have forgotten your name.
Ibid. Stanza 14

And through the trumpet of a child of Rome
Rang the pure music of the flutes of Greece.
Song for the Centenary of Walter Savage Landor [*1866*]. *Stanza 17*

I am that which began;
Out of me the years roll;
Out of me God and man;
I am equal and whole;
God changes, and man, and the form of them bodily; I am the soul.
Hertha [*1871*]. *Stanza 1*

Before ever land was,
Before ever the sea,
Or soft hair of the grass,
Or fair limbs of the tree,
Or the flesh-coloured fruit of my branches,
I was, and thy soul was in me.
Ibid. Stanza 2

A creed is a rod,
And a crown is of night;
But this thing is God,
To be man with thy might,
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit, and to live out thy life as the light.
Ibid. Stanza 15

In the grey beginning of years, in the twilight of things that began,
The word of the earth in the ears of the world, was it God? was it man?
Hymn of Man [*1871*]

Ask nothing more of me, sweet,
All I can give you I give;
Heart of my heart, were it more,
More would be laid at your feet:
Love that should help you to live,
Song that should spur you to soar.
The Oblation [*1871*]. *Stanza 1*

It is long since Mr. Carlyle expressed his opinion that if any poet or other literary creature could really be "killed

[1] No matter how long the river, the river will reach the sea. — Eugene Fitch Ware ("Ironquill") [1841–1911]: *The Blizzard*

off by one critique" or many, the sooner he was so despatched the better; a sentiment in which I for one humbly but heartily concur.

Under the Microscope [*1872*]

A blatant Bassarid of Boston, a rampant Maenad of Massachusetts.[1]

Ibid.

To wipe off the froth of falsehood from the foaming lips of inebriated virtue, when fresh from the sexless orgies of morality and reeling from the delirious riot of religion, may doubtless be a charitable office.

Ibid.

The more congenial page of some tenth-rate poeticule worn out with failure after failure and now squat in his hole like the tailless fox, he is curled up to snarl and whimper beneath the inaccessible vine of song.

Ibid.

The tadpole poet will never grow into anything bigger than a frog; not though in that stage of development he should puff and blow himself till he bursts with windy adulation at the heels of the laureled ox.

Ibid.

Many loves of many a mood and many a kind
Fill the life of man, and mould the secret mind.

Erechtheus [*1876*]

Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!

A Ballad of François Villon [*1878*]. *Stanza 3*

Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name.[2]

Ibid. Refrain

In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.[1]

A Forsaken Garden [*1878*]. *Stanza 1*

There is no help for these things; none to mend,
And none to mar; not all our songs, O friend,
Will make death clear or make life durable.

Ave atque Vale: In Memory of Charles Baudelaire [*1878*]. *Stanza 16*

Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,
If sweet, give thanks; thou hast no more to live;
And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Body and spirit are twins: God only knows which is which.

The Higher Pantheism in a Nutshell [*1880*]. *Stanza 7*

God, whom we see not, is: and God, who is not, we see:
Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it, is dee.

Ibid. Stanza 12

A little soul scarce fledged for earth
Takes wing with heaven again for goal
Even while we hailed as fresh from birth
A little soul.

A Baby's Death [*1883*]. *I, 1*

Who knows but on their sleep may rise
Such light as never heaven let through
To lighten earth from Paradise?

Ibid. IV, 2

All our past acclaims our future: Shakespeare's voice and Nelson's hand,
Milton's faith and Wordsworth's trust in this our chosen and chainless land,

[1] The reference is to Harriet Beecher Stowe, whose accusations against Byron in her article, "The True Story of Lady Byron's Life" [*Atlantic Monthly*, September, 1869], and in her book, *Lady Byron Vindicated* [1870], aroused strong protests in England.

[2] See Browning, page 572b.

[1] On the grass of the cliff, at the edge of the steep,
God planted a garden, a garden of sleep.

CLEMENT W. SCOTT [1841–1904]: *The Garden of Sleep*

Bear as witness: come the world against her, England yet shall stand.
England, An Ode [*1884*]. *II, 5*

Faith in faith established evermore
Stands a sea-mark in the tides of time.
A Sea-Mark [*1884*]. *Stanza 5*

Not with dreams, but with blood and with iron,[1]
Shall a nation be moulded to last.
A Word for the Country [*1884*]. *Stanza 13*

Is not Precedent indeed a King of men?
A Word from the Psalmist [*1884*]. *Stanza 4*

HENRY BROOKS ADAMS
[1838–1918]

Accident counts for much in companionship as in marriage.
The Education of Henry Adams [*1907*]. *Chap. 4*

Women have, commonly, a very positive moral sense; that which they will, is right; that which they reject, is wrong; and their will, in most cases, ends by settling the moral.
Ibid. Chap. 6

All experience is an arch, to build upon.[2]
Ibid.

Only on the edge of the grave can man conclude anything.
Ibid.

Although the Senate is much given to admiring in its members a superiority less obvious or quite invisible to outsiders, one Senator seldom proclaims his own inferiority to another, and still more seldom likes to be told of it.
Ibid. Chap. 7

Friends are born, not made.
Ibid.

A friend in power is a friend lost.[1]
The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 7

The effect of power and publicity on all men is the aggravation of self, a sort of tumor that ends by killing the victim's sympathies.
Ibid. Chap. 10

Young men have a passion for regarding their elders as senile.
Ibid. Chap. 11

Knowledge of human nature is the beginning and end of political education.
Ibid. Chap. 12

These questions of taste, of feeling, of inheritance, need no settlement. Everyone carries his own inch-rule of taste, and amuses himself by applying it, triumphantly, wherever he travels.
Ibid.

Intimates are predestined.
Ibid. Chap. 13

His first struggle with a sleeping-car made him doubt the value — to him — of a Pullman civilization.
Ibid. Chap. 16

Chaos often breeds life, when order breeds habit.
Ibid.

At best, the renewal of broken relations is a nervous matter.
Ibid.

Sumner's [2] mind had reached the calm of water which receives and reflects images without absorbing them; it contained nothing but itself.
Ibid.

The difference is slight, to the influence of an author, whether he is read by five hundred readers, or by five hundred thousand; if he can select the five hundred, he reaches the five hundred thousand.
Ibid. Chap. 17

The newspaper-man is, more than most men, a double personality; and his person feels best satisfied in its double

[1] Not by speechifying and counting majorities are the great questions of the time to be solved . . . but by iron and blood [Eisen und Blut]. — BISMARCK: *Speech, Prussian Diet* [September 30, 1862]

[2] Yet all experience is an arch wherethrough
Gleams that untraveled world.
TENNYSON: *Ulysses* [1842]

[1] See *Chap. 28*, page 697b.

[2] Charles Sumner [1811–1874].

instincts when writing in one sense and thinking in another.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 17

A teacher affects eternity; he can never tell where his influence stops.

Ibid. Chap. 20

One friend in a lifetime is much; two are many; three are hardly possible. Friendship needs a certain parallelism of life, a community of thought, a rivalry of aim.

Ibid.

What one knows is, in youth, of little moment; they know enough who know how to learn.

Ibid. Chap. 21

He had often noticed that six months' oblivion amounts to newspaper-death, and that resurrection is rare. Nothing is easier, if a man wants it, than rest, profound as the grave.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Morality is a private and costly luxury.

Ibid.

Nothing is more tiresome than a superannuated pedagogue.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The study of history is useful to the historian by teaching him his ignorance of women. . . . The woman who is known only through a man is known wrong.

Ibid.

He too serves a certain purpose who only stands and cheers.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 24

Practical politics consists in ignoring facts.

Ibid.

Nothing in education is so astonishing as the amount of ignorance it accumulates in the form of inert facts.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Power when wielded by abnormal energy is the most serious of facts.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 28

Those who seek education in the paths of duty are always deceived by the illusion that power in the hands of friends is an advantage to them.[1]

Ibid.

Power is poison. Its effect on Presidents had been always tragic, chiefly as an almost insane excitement at first, and a worse reaction afterwards; but also because no mind is so well balanced as to bear the strain of seizing unlimited force without habit or knowledge of it; and finding it disputed with him by hungry packs of wolves and hounds whose lives depend on snatching the carrion.

Ibid

A certain chronic irritability — a sort of Bostonitis — which, in its primitive Puritan forms, seemed due to knowing too much of his neighbors and thinking too much of himself.

Ibid.

Modern politics is, at bottom, a struggle not of men but of forces.

Ibid.

We combat obstacles in order to get repose, and, when got, the repose is insupportable.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Simplicity is the most deceitful mistress that ever betrayed man.

Ibid. Chap. 30

No one means all he says, and yet very few say all they mean, for words are slippery and thought is viscous.

Ibid. Chap. 31

The movement from unity into multiplicity, between 1200 and 1900, was unbroken in sequence, and rapid in acceleration. Prolonged one generation longer, it would require a new social mind.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Even in America, the Indian Summer of life should be a little sunny and a little sad, like the season, and infinite

[1] And if I should lose, let me stand by the road
And cheer as the winners go by!
BERTON BRALEY [1882–]: *Prayer of a Sportsman*

[1] See *Chap. 7*, page 696b.

in wealth and depth of tone — but never hustled.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 35

Perhaps some day — say 1938, their centenary — they [1] might be allowed to return together for a holiday, to see the mistakes of their own lives made clear in the light of the mistakes of their successors; and perhaps then, for the first time since man began his education among the carnivores, they would find a world that sensitive and timid natures could regard without a shudder.

Ibid. Closing words

JAMES BRYCE [2]
[1838–1922]

Law will never be strong or respected unless it has the sentiment of the people behind it. If the people of a State make bad laws, they will suffer for it. They will be the first to suffer. Suffering, and nothing else, will implant that sentiment of responsibility which is the first step to reform.

The American Commonwealth [1888]. Vol. I, Page 352

To the vast majority of mankind nothing is more agreeable than to escape the need for mental exertion. . . . To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking.[3]

Studies in History and Jurisprudence [1901]. Obedience

The greatest liberty that man has taken with Nature.[4]

South America [1912]

What you want [in Washington] is to have a city which every one who comes from Maine, Texas, Florida, Arkansas, or Oregon can admire as being something finer and more beautiful than he had ever dreamed of before; something which makes him even more proud to be an American.

The Nation's Capital [1]

You have never sufficiently foreseen how enormously rich and populous a nation you are going to be.

Ibid.

Medicine, the only profession that labours incessantly to destroy the reason for its own existence.

Address at dinner for General W. C. Gorgas [March 23, 1914]

GEORGE COOPER
[1838–1927]

Sweet Genevieve,
The days may come, the days may go,
But still the hands of mem'ry weave
The blissful dreams of long ago.

Sweet Genevieve [Circa *1877*]

JOHN HAY
[1838–1905]

A keerless man in his talk was Jim,
And an awkward hand in a row,
He never flunked, and he never lied, —
I reckon he never knowed how.

Jim Bludso

"I'll hold her nozzle agin the bank
Till the last galoot's ashore."

Ibid.

And they all had trust in his cussedness,
And knowed he would keep his word.

Ibid.

He weren't no saint — but at jedgment
I'd run my chance with Jim,
'Longside of some pious gentlemen
That wouldn't shook hands with him.
He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing, —
And went for it thar and then;
And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard
On a man that died for men.

Ibid.

I don't go much on religion,
I never ain't had no show;
But I've got a middlin' tight grip, sir,
On the handful o' things I know.
I don't pan out on the prophets

[1] In *The National Geographic Magazine*, 1913.

[1] Adams and his two friends John Hay [1838–1905] and Clarence King [1842–1901].
[2] Ambassador from Great Britain to the United States, 1906–1913.
[3] See R. B. Sheridan, page 382a.
[4] The Panama Canal.

And free-will, and that sort of thing, —
But I b'lieve in God and the angels
Ever sence one night last spring.
Little Breeches

And I think that saving a little child,
And fotching him to his own,
Is a derned sight better business
Than loafing around The Throne.
Ibid.

The night comes down, the lights burn blue;
And at my door the Pale Horse stands,[1]
To bear me forth to unknown lands.
The Stirrup Cup

Bring me tonight a lotus tied
With thread from a house where none has died.[2]
The Law of Death

There are three species of creatures who when they seem coming are going,
When they seem going they come:
Diplomats, women, and crabs.
Distichs. II

When you break up housekeeping, you learn the extent of your treasures.
Ibid. IX

Who would succeed in the world should be wise in the use of his pronouns.
Utter the You twenty times, where you once utter the I.
Ibid. XIII

True luck consists not in holding the best of the cards at the table:
Luckiest he who knows just when to rise and go home.
Ibid. XV

Try not to beat back the current, yet be not drowned in its waters;
Speak with the speech of the world, think with the thoughts of the few.
Ibid. XVII

[1] A pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death. — *Revelation, VI, 8*

[2] "A grain of mustard-seed," the sage replied,
"Found where none old or young has ever died,
Will cure the pain you carry in your side."
JOHN WHITE CHADWICK [1840–1904]: *Buddha's Lesson*

GEORGE WASHINGTON JOHNSON
[1838–1917]

I wandered today to the hill, Maggie,
To watch the scene below,
The creek and the old rusty mill, Maggie,
As we used to, long ago.
When You and I Were Young, Maggie [*1866*]. *Stanza 1*

To me you're as fair as you were, Maggie,
When you and I were young.
Ibid. Stanza 3

And now we are aged and gray, Maggie,
The trials of life nearly done,
Let us sing of the days that are gone, Maggie,
When you and I were young.
Refrain

WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE LECKY
[1838–1903]

Offspring of an idle hour,
Whence has come thy lasting power?
On an Old Song

The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless rhyme,
Still floats above the wrecks of Time.
Ibid.

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY
[1838–1923]

No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his own character.
Critical Miscellanies [*1871*]. *Robespierre*

A great interpreter of life ought not himself to need interpretation.
Emerson

The most frightful idea that has ever corroded human nature — the idea of eternal punishment.
Vauvenargues

Where it is a duty to worship the sun it is pretty sure to be a crime to examine the laws of heat.

Voltaire [*1872*]

A man will already be in no mean Paradise if at the hour of sunset a ray of good hope may fall upon him like harmonies of music.

Ibid.

Those who would treat politics and morality apart will never understand the one or the other.

Rousseau [*1873*]

You can not demonstrate an emotion or prove an aspiration.

Ibid.

Evolution is not a force but a process; not a cause but a law.

On Compromise [*1874*]

It is not enough to do good; one must do it the right way.

Ibid.

You have not converted a man because you have silenced him.

Ibid.

Literature — the most seductive, the most deceiving, the most dangerous of professions.

Burke [*1879*]

Great economic and social forces flow with a tidal sweep over communities that are only half conscious of that which is befalling them. Wise statesmen are those who foresee what time is thus bringing, and endeavor to shape institutions and to mold men's thought and purpose in accordance with the change that is silently surrounding them.

Life of Richard Cobden [*1881*]

The great business of life is to be, to do, to do without, and to depart.

Address on Aphorisms [*1887*]

The gravity and concision of Thucydides are of specially wholesome example in these days of over-coloured and over-voluminous narrative.

Ibid.

Simplicity of character is no hindrance to subtlety of intellect.

Life of Gladstone [*1903*]

Every man of us has all the centuries in him.

Ibid.

There are some books which cannot be adequately reviewed for twenty or thirty years after they come out.

Recollections [*1917*]. *Vol. I, Book 2, Chap. 8*

The proper memory for a politician is one that knows what to remember and what to forget.

Ibid. Vol. II, Book 4, Chap. 2

In my creed, waste of public money is like the sin against the Holy Ghost.

Ibid. Book 5, Chap. 3

Success depends on three things: who says it, what he says, how he says it; and of these three things, what he says is the least important.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Excess of severity is not the path to order. On the contrary, it is the path to the bomb.

Ibid.

MARGARET ELIZABETH SANGSTER
[1838–1912]

I know — yet my arms are empty,
That fondly folded seven,
And the mother heart within me
Is almost starved for heaven.

Are the Children at Home?

Never yet was a springtime,
Late though lingered the snow,
That the sap stirred not at the whisper
Of the southwind, sweet and low;
Never yet was a springtime
When the buds forgot to blow.

Awakening

GEORGE LEYBOURNE
[? –1884]

He flies through the air with the greatest of ease,
This daring young man on the flying trapeze;

His figure is handsome, all girls he can please,
And my love he purloined her away!
The Man on the Flying Trapeze [*1860*]

JOSEPH MALINES [1]
[*Floruit* 1895]

Better put a strong fence 'round the top of the cliff,
Than an ambulance down in the valley.
A Fence or an Ambulance. Stanza 7

HEZEKIAH BUTTERWORTH
[1839–1905]

The bird with the broken pinion
Never soared as high again.
The Bird with a Broken Wing

One taper lights a thousand,
Yet shines as it has shone;
And the humblest light may kindle
A brighter than its own.
The Taper. Stanza 10

FRANCIS PHARCELLUS CHURCH
[1839–1906]

Virginia, your little friends are wrong. They have been affected by the skepticism of a skeptical age. They do not believe except they see. They think that nothing can be which is not comprehensible by their little minds. All minds, Virginia, whether they be men's or children's, are little. In this great universe of ours man is a mere insect, an ant, in his intellect, as compared with the boundless world about him, as measured by the intelligence capable of grasping the whole of truth and knowledge.
Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus? [2]

Not believe in Santa Claus? You might as well not believe in fairies. . . . No Santa Claus! Thank God, he lives, and he lives forever. A thousand years from now, Virginia, nay, ten times ten thousand years from now, he will continue to make glad the heart of childhood.
Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus?

WALTER PATER
[1839–1894]

Every intellectual product must be judged from the point of view of the age and the people in which it was produced.
The Renaissance [*1873*]. *Mirandola*

Its generous belief that nothing which had ever interested the human mind could wholly lose its vitality.
Ibid.

That sweet look of devotion which men have never been able altogether to love, and which still makes the born saint an object almost of suspicion to his earthly brethren.
Ibid. Botticelli

The sunless pleasures of weary people, whose care for external things is slackening.
Ibid. Michelangelo

Hers is the head upon which all "the ends of the world are come," and the eyelids are a little weary. It is a beauty wrought out from within upon the flesh, the deposit, little cell by cell, of strange thoughts and fantastic reveries and exquisite passions. Set it for a moment beside one of those white Greek goddesses or beautiful women of antiquity, and how would they be troubled by this beauty, into which the soul with all its maladies has passed?
Ibid. Leonardo da Vinci [*Mona Lisa*]

She is older than the rocks among which she sits; like the vampire, she has been dead many times, and learned the secrets of the grave; and has been a diver in deep seas, and keeps their fallen day about her; and trafficked for strange webs with Eastern merchants: and as Leda, was the mother of Helen

[1] Editor of *The Reciter*, an English publication.

[2] First published in *The New York Sun*, September 21, 1897, in reply to an inquiry from Virginia O'Hanlon.

of Troy, and, as Saint Anne, the mother of Mary; and all this has been to her but as the sound of lyres and flutes, and lives only in the delicacy with which it has moulded the changing lineaments, and tinged the eyelids and the hands.

The Renaissance. Leonardo da Vinci [*Mona Lisa*]

All art constantly aspires towards the condition of music.

Ibid. The School of Giorgione

They [1] form a circle which in an age of great troubles, losses, anxieties, can amuse itself with art, poetry, intrigue.

Ibid. Du Bellay

Religions, as they grow by natural laws out of man's life, are modified by whatever modifies his life.

Ibid. Winckelmann

Let us understand by poetry all literary production which attains the power of giving pleasure by its form, as distinct from its matter.

Ibid.

To burn always with this hard, gem-like flame, to maintain this ecstasy, is success in life.

Ibid. Conclusion

What we have to do is to be for ever curiously testing new opinions and courting new impressions.

Ibid.

Art comes to you proposing frankly to give nothing but the highest quality to your moments as they pass.

Ibid.

A book, like a person, has its fortunes with one; is lucky or unlucky in the precise moment of its falling in our way, and often by some happy accident counts with us for something more than its independent value.

Marius the Epicurean [*1885*]. *Chap. 6*

To know when one's self is interested, is the first condition of interesting other people.

Ibid.

Given the hardest terms, supposing our days are indeed but a shadow, even so, we may well adorn and beautify, in scrupulous self-respect, our souls, and whatever our souls touch upon.

Marius the Epicurean. Chap. 8

By the attainment of a true philosophy to attain happiness; or, having missed both, to perish, as one of the vulgar herd.

Ibid. Chap. 24

I hardly know wherein philosophy and wine are alike unless it be in this, that the philosophers exchange their ware for money, like the wine-merchants; some of them with a mixture of water or worse, or giving short measure.

Ibid.

We need some imaginative stimulus, some not impossible ideal such as may shape vague hope, and transform it into effective desire, to carry us year after year, without disgust, through the routine-work which is so large a part of life.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The aim of a true philosophy must lie, not in futile efforts towards the complete accommodation of man to the circumstances in which he chances to find himself, but in the maintenance of a kind of candid discontent, in the face of the very highest achievement.

Ibid.

Through the survival of their children, happy parents are able to think calmly, and with a very practical affection, of a world in which they are to have no direct share.

Ibid.

JAMES RYDER RANDALL
[1839–1908]

Hark to an exiled son's appeal,
Maryland, my Maryland!
My Mother State, to thee I kneel.

Maryland, My Maryland [*1861*]. *Stanza 2*

From hill to hill, from creek to creek,
Potomac calls to Chesapeake,
Maryland, my Maryland.

Ibid. Stanza 7

[1] The poets of the *Pléiade*.

SAMUEL JOHN STONE
[1839–1900]

Where did I come from, then? Ah, where indeed?
This is a riddle monstrous hard to read.
I have it! Why, of course,
All things are moulded by some plastic force
Out of some atoms somewhere up in space,
Fortuitously concurrent anyhow —
There, now!
That's plain as is the beak upon my face.
Soliloquy of a Rationalistic Chicken [1]

What I can't see, I never will believe in!
Ibid.

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT
[1840–1922]

He who has once been happy is for aye
Out of destruction's reach.
Sonnet, With Esther

Nor has the world a better thing,
Though one should search it round,
Than thus to live one's own sole king,
Upon one's own sole ground.
The Old Squire. Stanza 14

Ay, this is the famed rock, which Hercules
And Goth and Moor bequeathed us. At this door
England stands sentry.
Sonnet, Gibraltar

HENRY BURTON
[1840–1930]

Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on.
Pass It On.[2] *Stanza 1*

Hold thy lighted lamp on high,
Be a star in someone's sky.
Ibid. Stanza 4

[1] In *Harper's Monthly*, September, 1875.
[2] Official poem of the International Sunshine Society.

TIMOTHY J. CAMPBELL
[1840–1904]

What's the Constitution between friends? [1]
Attributed [Circa *1885*]

JOHN WHITE CHADWICK
[1840–1904]

If good men were only better,
Would the wicked be so bad?
A Timely Question. Stanza 1

It singeth low in every heart,
We hear it each and all, —
A song of those who answer not,
However we may call.
Auld Lang Syne. Stanza 1

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON
[1840–1921]

Once at the Angelus
(Ere I was dead),
Angels all glorious
Came to my bed.
"Good-Night, Babette!"

Time goes, you say? Ah no!
Alas, Time stays, *we* go.
The Paradox of Time. Stanza 1

The ladies of St. James's!
They're painted to the eyes;
Their white it stays for ever,
Their red it never dies:
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her color comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily, —
It wavers to a rose.
The Ladies of St. James's. Stanza 4

Far better, in some nook unknown,
To sleep for once — and soundly —
Than still survive in wistful stone,
Forgotten more profoundly.
To an Unknown Bust in the British Museum. Stanza 6

Yet would today when Courtesy grows chill,
And life's fine loyalties are turned to jest,

[1] Campbell's reported comment to President Cleveland, who refused to support a bill urged by Campbell on the grounds that it was unconstitutional. Campbell was a Tammany representative from New York.

Some fire of thine might burn within us still!
Ah, would but one might lay his lance in rest,
And charge in earnest — were it but a mill!

Don Quixote

Form is the Cage and Sense the Bird.
The Poet twirls them in his Mind,
And wins the Trick with both combined.

The Toyman

He praised the Thing he understood;
'Twere well if every Critic would.

The 'Squire at Vauxhall. Moral 2

I intended an Ode,
And it turned to a Sonnet.
It began *à la mode,*
I intended an Ode;
But Rose crossed the road
In her latest new bonnet;
I intended an Ode;
And it turned to a Sonnet.

Urceus Exit

Love comes back to his vacant dwelling, —
The old, old Love that we knew of yore!

The Wanderer. Stanza 1

In the work-a-day world, — for its needs and woes,
There is place and enough for the pains of prose;
But whenever the May-bells clash and chime,
Then hey! — for the ripple of laughing rhyme!

The Ballad of Prose and Rhyme. Envoy

Fame is a food that dead men eat, —
I have no stomach for such meat.

Fame Is a Food that Dead Men Eat. Stanza 1

The Press is too much with us: small and great;
We are undone of chatter and *on dit,*
Report, retort, rejoinder, repartee,
Mole-hill and mare's nest, fiction up-to-date.

A Pleasant Invective Against Printing

WILLIAM CHANNING GANNETT
[1840–1923]

The poem hangs on the berry bush
When comes the poet's eye;
The street begins to masquerade
When Shakespeare passes by.
The Christ sees white in Judas's heart
And loves His traitor well;
The God, to angel His new heaven,
Explores His lowest hell.

We See as We Are

THOMAS HARDY
[1840–1928]

When I set out for Lyonnesse,
A hundred miles away,
The rime was on the spray,
And starlight lit my lonesomeness.

When I Set Out for Lyonnesse [*1870*]

Good, but not religious-good.

Under the Greenwood Tree [*1872*]. *Chap. 2*

The kingly brilliance of Sirius pierced the eye with a steely glitter, the star called Capella was yellow, Aldebaran and Betelgueux shone with a fiery red. To persons standing alone on a hill during a clear midnight such as this, the roll of the world eastward is almost a palpable movement.

Far From the Madding Crowd [*1874*]. *Chap. 2*

In fact, precisely at this transitional point of its nightly roll into darkness the great and particular glory of the Egdon waste began, and nobody could be said to understand the heath who had not been there at such a time. It could best be felt when it could not clearly be seen.

The Return of the Native [*1878*]. *Chap. 1*

The place became full of a watchful intentness now; for when other things sank brooding to sleep the heath appeared slowly to awake and listen.

Ibid.

The great inviolate place had an ancient permanence which the sea cannot

claim. Who can say of a particular sea that it is old? Distilled by the sun, kneaded by the moon, it is renewed in a year, in a day, or in an hour. The sea changed, the fields changed, the rivers, the villages, and the people changed, yet Egdon remained.

The Return of the Native. Chap. 1

Like the British Constitution, she owes her success in practice to her inconsistencies in principle.

The Hand of Ethelberta [*1876*]

A lover without indiscretion is no lover at all.

Ibid.

That cold accretion called the world, which, so terrible in the mass, is so unformidable, even pitiable, in its units.

Tess of the D'Urbervilles [*1891*]. *Chap. 13*

That shabby corner of God's allotment where He lets the nettles grow, and where all unbaptized infants, notorious drunkards, suicides, and others of the conjecturally damned are laid.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The chronic melancholy which is taking hold of the civilized races with the decline of belief in a beneficent power.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The debatable land between predilection and love.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Patience, that blending of moral courage with physical timidity.

Ibid. Chap. 43

"Justice" was done, and the President of the Immortals (in Aeschylean phrase) had ended his sport with Tess.

Ibid. Chap. 59

William Dewy, Tranter Reuben,
Farmer Ledlow late at plough,
Robert's kin, and John's and Ned's,
And the Squire, and Lady Susan, lie in
Mellstock churchyard now!

Friends Beyond [*1898*]. *Stanza 1*

We have triumphed: this achievement
turns the bane to antidote,
Unsuccesses to success,
Many thought-worn eves and morrows
to a morrow free of thought.

Friends Beyond. Stanza 4

No more need we corn and clothing,
feel of old terrestrial stress;
Chill detraction stirs no sigh;
Fear of death has even bygone us:
death gave all that we possess.

Ibid. Stanza 5

That faiths by which my comrades
stand
Seem fantasies to me,
And mirage-mists their Shining Land,
Is a strange destiny.

The Impercipient [*1898*]. *Stanza 1*

He who breathes All's-Well to these
Breathes no All's-Well to me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I leant upon a coppice gate
When Frost was spectre-gray,
And Winter's dregs made desolate
The weakening eye of day.

The Darkling Thrush [*1900*]. *Stanza 1*

An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
In blast-beruffled plume.

Ibid. Stanza 3

So little cause for carollings
Of such ecstatic sound
Was written on terrestrial things
Afar or nigh around,
That I could think there trembled
through
His happy good-night air
Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware.

Ibid. Stanza 4

What of the Immanent Will and its designs?
The Will has woven with an absent heed
Since life first was; and ever so will
weave.

The Dynasts [*1904–1908*]. *Part I, Fore-Scene*

A local cult called Christianity.

Ibid. Spirit of the Years, Sc. 6

Aggressive Fancy working spells
Upon a mind o'erwrought.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Napoleon

Ere systemed suns were globed and lit
The slaughters of the race were writ.
The Dynasts. Part II, Sc. 5, Semi-chorus

My argument is that War makes rattling good history; but Peace is poor reading.
Ibid. Spirit Sinister

To see stand weeping by
A woman once embraced, will try
The tension of a man the most austere.
The Contretemps. Stanza 6

One pairing is as good as another
Where all is venture!
Ibid. Stanza 10

You have not known
Men's lives, deaths, toils, and teens;
You are but a heap of stick and stone:
A new house has no sense of the have-beens.[1]
The Two Houses. Stanza 5

"Yes; quaint and curious war is!
You shoot a fellow down
You'd treat if met where any bar is,
Or help to half-a-crown."
The Man He Killed. Stanza 5

We have lost somewhat, afar and near,
Gentlemen,
The thinning of our ranks each year
Affords a hint we are nigh undone,
That we shall not be ever again
The marked of many, loved of one.
An Ancient to Ancients. Stanza 3

Much is there waits you we have missed;
Much lore we leave you worth the knowing;
Much, much has lain outside our ken.
Nay, rush not: time serves; we are going.
Ibid. Stanza 10

A star looks down at me,
And says: "Here I and you
Stand, each in our degree:
What do you mean to do?"
Waiting Both. Stanza 1

We two kept house, the Past and I,
The Past and I;
I tended while it hovered nigh,
Leaving me never alone.
The Ghost of the Past. Stanza 1

Woman much missed, how you call to me, call to me,
Saying that now you are not as you were
When you had changed from the one who was all to me,
But as at first, when our day was fair.
The Voice [*1912*]

What of the faith and fire within us
Men who march away
Ere the barn-cocks say
Night is growing gray?
Men Who March Away [*1914*]

Only a man harrowing clods
In a slow silent walk
With an old horse that stumbles and nods
Half asleep as they stalk.

Only thin smoke without flame
From the heaps of couch grass;
Yet this will go onward the same
Though Dynasties pass.

Yonder a maid and her wight
Come whispering by;
War's annals will cloud into night
Ere their story die.
In Time of "The Breaking of Nations" [*1915*]

Yes, yes; I am old. In me appears
The history of a hundred years.
Empires', kings', captives' births and deaths;
Strange faiths and fleeting shibboleths;
Tragedy, comedy, through my pages
Beyond all mummed on any stages;
Cold hearts beat hot, hot hearts beat cold,
And I beat on.
The Newspaper Soliloquizes: London Observer, March 14, 1926

[1] There's nothing mournful about it; it cannot be sad and lone
For the lack of something within it that it has never known.
JOYCE KILMER [1886–1918]: *The House with Nobody in It, St. 5*

ROSSITER JOHNSON
[1840–1931]

O for a lodge in a garden of cucumbers! [1]
O for an iceberg or two at control!
O for a vale which at mid-day the dew cumbers!
O for a pleasure trip up to the Pole!
Ninety-nine in the Shade. Stanza 1

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON ("ADIRONDACK") MURRAY
[1840–1904]

Ah, friends, dear friends, as years go on and heads get gray, how fast the guests do go!
Touch hands, touch hands, with those that stay.
Strong hands to weak, old hands to young, around the Christmas board, touch hands.
The false forget, the foe forgive, for every guest will go and every fire burn low and cabin empty stand.
Forget, forgive, for who may say that Christmas day may ever come to host or guest again.
Touch hands!
John Norton's Vagabond

ROSSITER WORTHINGTON RAYMOND
[1840–1918]

Life is eternal; and love is immortal; and death is only a horizon; and a horizon is nothing save the limit of our sight.
A Commendatory Prayer

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER
[1840–1910]

The Forgotten Man [2] . . . delving away in patient industry, supporting his family, paying his taxes, casting his vote, supporting the church and the school . . . but he is the only one for whom there is no provision in the great scramble and the big divide. Such is the Forgotten Man. He works, he votes, generally he prays — but his chief business in life is to pay. . . . Who and where is the Forgotten Man in this case, who will have to pay for it all?
Speech, The Forgotten Man [1883]

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS
[1840–1893]

No seed shall perish which the soul hath sown.
Sonnet: Versöhnung, A Belief

Gods fade; but God abides and in man's heart
Speaks with the clear unconquerable cry
Of energies and hopes that can not die.
Sonnet, On the Sacro Monte

She smiled, and the shadows departed;
She shone, and the snows were rain;
And he who was frozen-hearted
Bloomed up into love again.
Eyebright

These things shall be, — a loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall rise
With flame of freedom in their souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes.
The Days That Are to Be

KATHARINE KENT CHILD WALKER
[1840–1916]

However divinity schools may refuse to "skip" in unison, and may butt and butter each other about the doctrine and origin of human depravity, all will join devoutly in the credo, I believe in the total depravity of inanimate things.
The Total Depravity of Inanimate Things [1864]

The elusiveness of soap, the knottiness of strings, the transitory nature of buttons, the inclination of suspenders to twist and of hooks to forsake their

[1] As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers. — *Isaiah, I, 8*
[2] See Franklin D. Roosevelt, page 918b.

lawful eyes, and cleave only unto the hairs of their hapless owner's head.

The Total Depravity of Inanimate Things

HENRY WATTERSON
[1840–1921]

Things have come to a helluva pass
When a man can't cudgel his own jackass.

Reply when rebuked for criticizing the Governor of Kentucky

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH
[1840–1932]

If all the good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.

But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should;
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good!

The Clever and the Good [*1890*]

ÉMILE ZOLA
[1840–1902]

Truth is on the march and nothing can stop it.

J'Accuse [*1898*]

JOHN WILSON [1]
[? –1889]

Oh for a book and a shady nook,
either in door or out;
With the green leaves whisp'ring overhead, or the street cries all about.
Where I may read all at my ease,
both of the new and old;
For a jolly good book whereon to look is better to me than gold.

For a Catalogue of Secondhand Books

ROBERT BUCHANAN
[1841–1901]

The Fleshly School of Poetry.

Title of Article [*1871*]

[1] A London bookseller, friend of Austin Dobson.

The sweet post-prandial cigar.

De Berny

Alone at nights,
I read my Bible more and Euclid less.

An Old Dominie's Story

Beauty and Truth, tho' never found,
are worthy to be sought.

To David in Heaven

I saw the starry Tree
Eternity
Put forth the blossom Time.

Proteus

Full of a sweet indifference.

Charmian

I say, the world is lovely,
And that loveliness is enough.

Artist and Model

A race that binds
Its body in chains and calls them Liberty,
And calls each fresh link Progress.

Political Mystics. Titan and Avatar

JUSTICE OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, JR.
[1841–1935]

The life of the law has not been logic: it has been experience.

The Common Law [*1881*]

I think that, as life is action and passion, it is required of a man that he should share the passion and action of his time at peril of being judged not to have lived.

Memorial Day Address [*1884*]

Through our great good fortune, in our youth our hearts were touched with fire.

Ibid.

The Law, wherein, as in a magic mirror, we see reflected not only our own lives, but the lives of all men that have been! When I think on this majestic theme, my eyes dazzle.[1]

To the Suffolk Bar Association [*1885*]

[1] See John Webster, page 226a.

I say to you in all sadness of conviction, that to think great thoughts you must be heroes as well as idealists.

The Profession of the Law [*1886*]

Thus only can you gain the secret isolated joy of the thinker, who knows that, a hundred years after he is dead and forgotten, men who never heard of him will be moving to the measure of his thought, — the subtile rapture of a postponed power, which the world knows not because it has no external trappings, but which to his prophetic vision is more real than that which commands an army.

Ibid.

The prophecies of what the courts will do in fact, and nothing more pretentious, are what I mean by the law.

The Path of the Law [*1897*]

Certainty generally is illusion, and repose is not the destiny of man.

Ibid.

The remoter and more general aspects of the law are those which give it universal interest. It is through them that you not only become a great master in your calling, but connect your subject with the universe and catch an echo of the infinite, a glimpse of its unfathomable process, a hint of the universal law.

Ibid.

The rule of joy and the law of duty seem to me all one.

Speech at Bar Association Dinner, Boston [*1900*]

Life is an end in itself, and the only question as to whether it is worth living is whether you have enough of it.

Ibid.

A great man represents a great ganglion in the nerves of society, or, to vary the figure, a strategic point in the campaign of history, and part of his greatness consists in his being *there*.

John Marshall [*1901*]

Taxes are what we pay for civilized society.

Compañia de Tabacos v. *Collector, 275 U. S. 87, 100* [*1904*]

Great cases like hard cases make bad law.

Northern Securities Co. v. *United States, 193 U. S. 197, 400* [*1904*]

The Fourteenth Amendment does not enact Mr. Herbert Spencer's *Social Statics*.

Lochner v. *New York, 198 U. S. 45, 75* [*1905*]

General propositions do not decide concrete cases. The decision will depend on a judgment or intuition more subtle than any articulate major premise.

Ibid. Page 78

Life is painting a picture, not doing a sum.

The Class of '61 [*Speeches, 1913*]

I learned in the regiment and in the class the conclusion, at least, of what I think the best service that we can do for our country and for ourselves: To see so far as one may, and to feel the great forces that are behind every detail . . . ; to hammer out as compact and solid a piece of work as one can, to try to make it first rate, and to leave it unadvertised.

Ibid.

The only prize much cared for by the powerful is power. The prize of the general is not a bigger tent, but command.

Law and the Court [*1913*]

Judges are apt to be naif, simple-minded men, and they need something of Mephistopheles. We too need education in the obvious — to learn to transcend our own convictions and to leave room for much that we hold dear to be done away with short of revolution by the orderly change of law.

Ibid.

I recognize without hesitation that judges do and must legislate, but they can do so only interstitially; they are confined from molar to molecular motions.

Southern Pacific Co. v. *Jensen, 244 U. S. 205, 221* [*1917*]

The common law is not a brooding omnipresence in the sky but the articu-

late voice of some sovereign or quasi-sovereign that can be identified.

Southern Pacific Co. v. *Jensen, 244 U. S. 205, 221. Page 222*

Certitude is not the test of certainty.

Natural Law [*1918*]

When men have realized that time has upset many fighting faiths, they may come to believe even more than they believe the very foundations of their own conduct that the ultimate good desired is better reached by free trade in ideas — that the best test of truth is the power of the thought to get itself accepted in the competition of the market, and that truth is the only ground upon which their wishes safely can be carried out. That at any rate is the theory of our Constitution. It is an experiment, as all life is an experiment.

Abrams v. *United States, 250 U. S. 616, 630* [*1919*]

Upon this point a page of history is worth a volume of logic.

New York Trust Co. v. *Eisner, 256 U. S. 345, 349* [*1921*]

It is said that this manifesto is more than a theory, that it was an incitement. Every idea is an incitement.

Gitlow v. *New York, 268 U. S. 652, 673* [*1925*]

Three generations of imbeciles are enough.

Buck v. *Bell, 274 U. S. 200, 207* [*1927*]

For my part I think it a less evil that some criminals should escape than that the government should play an ignoble part. . . . If the existing code does not permit district attorneys to have a hand in such dirty business, it does not permit the judge to allow such iniquities to succeed.

Olmstead v. *United States, 277 U. S. 438, 470* [*1928*]

If there is any principle of the Constitution that more imperatively calls for attachment than any other it is the principle of free thought — not free thought for those who agree with us but freedom for the thought that we hate.

United States v. Schwimmer, 279 U. S. 644, 653 [*1928*]

The riders in a race do not stop short when they reach the goal. There is a little finishing canter before coming to a standstill. There is time to hear the kind voice of friends and to say to one's self: "The work is done." But just as one says that, the answer comes: "The race is over, but the work never is done while the power to work remains." The canter that brings you to a standstill need not be only coming to rest. It cannot be, while you still live. For to live is to function. That is all there is in living.

Radio address on his ninetieth birthday [*March 8, 1931*]

Life seems to me like a Japanese picture which our imagination does not allow to end with the margin. We aim at the infinite and when our arrow falls to earth it is in flames.

Message to the Federal Bar Association [*February 29, 1932*]

WILLIAM HENRY HUDSON
[1841–1922]

When I meet with a falsehood, I care not who the great persons who proclaim it may be, I do not try to like it or believe it or mimic the fashionable prattle of the world about it.

The Purple Land [*1885*]. *Chap. 28*

You cannot fly like an eagle with the wings of a wren.

Afoot in England [*1909*]. *Chap. 6*

When I hear people say they have not found the world and life so agreeable or interesting as to be in love with it, or that they look with equanimity to its end, I am apt to think they have never been properly alive nor seen with clear vision the world they think so meanly of, or anything in it — not a blade of grass. Only I know that mine is an exceptional case, that the visible

world is to me more beautiful and interesting than to most persons, that the delight I experienced in my communings with Nature did not pass away, leaving nothing but a recollection of vanished happiness to intensify a present pain. The happiness was never lost, . . . so that in my worst times, when I was compelled to exist shut out from Nature in London for long periods, sick and poor and friendless, I could yet always feel that it was infinitely better to be than not to be.

Far Away and Long Ago [*1918*]. *Chap. 24*

SIR RICHARD CLAVERHOUSE JEBB
[1841–1905]

At the middle point of the [Greek] stage, some steps — known as "Charon's staircase," because the ghost sometimes comes up by them — lead down into what we should call the pit.

Greek Literature [*1877*]

MARY ARTEMISIA LATHBURY [1]
[1841–1913]

Day is dying in the west;
Heaven is touching earth with rest.

Day Is Dying in the West [*1877*]. *Stanza 1*

Children of yesterday,
  Heirs of tomorrow,
What are you weaving?
  Labor and sorrow?
Look to your looms again,
  Faster and faster
Fly the great shuttles
  Prepared by the Master.
Life's in the loom,
Room for it — room!

Song of Hope. Stanza 1

[1] Miss Lathbury was known as the Chautauqua Laureate.

JOAQUIN [1] MILLER (CINCINNATUS HEINE MILLER)
[1841?–1913]

That man who lives for self alone
Lives for the meanest mortal known.

Walker in Nicaragua. Chant I, Stanza 1

In men whom men condemn as ill
I find so much of goodness still,[2]
In men whom men pronounce divine
I find so much of sin and blot,
I do not dare to draw a line
Between the two, where God has not.[3]

Byron

The bravest battle that ever was fought;
Shall I tell you where and when?
On the maps of the world you will find it not;
It was fought by the mothers of men.

The Bravest Battle. Stanza 1

The soul that feeds on books alone —
I count that soul exceeding small
That lives alone by book and creed, —
A soul that has not learned to read.

The Larger College. Stanza 10

Honor and glory forever more
  To this good man gone to rest;
Peace on the dim Plutonian shore; [4]
  Rest in the land of the blest.

Peter Cooper, April, 1883. Stanza 1

[1] In a paper, *How I Came to be a Writer of Books* [*Lippincott's Magazine*, 1886], quoted in STUART P. SHERMAN'S introduction to *The Poetical Works of Joaquin Miller* [1923], Miller explains the origin of his pen name. His first writing was a public letter in defense of Joaquin Murietta, the outlaw. A Sacramento newspaper banteringly identified him with the outlaw, and friends continued the banter. The name "Joaquin" clung to him, so Miller accepted it and used it in the title of his first book and thereafter.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 155b.

[3] There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly behooves any of us
To talk about the rest of us.
First printed in *The Marion* (Kansas) *Record*, owned by Governor Edward Wallis Hoch [1849–1925], and assumed to have been written by him

[4] See Poe, page 545a.

The biggest dog has been a pup.
William Brown of Oregon. Stanza 5

Behind him lay the gray Azores,
Behind the Gates of Hercules;
Before him not the ghost of shores,
Before him only shoreless seas.
Columbus. Stanza 1

He gained a world; he gave that world
Its grandest lesson: "On! sail on!"
Ibid. Stanza 5

The Lightning reached a fiery rod,
And on Death's fearful forehead wrote
The autograph of God.
With Love to You and Yours. Part I, Canto III

PIERRE AUGUSTE RENOIR
[1841–1919]

I have a predilection for painting that lends joyousness to a wall.
AMBROISE VOLLARD: *Renoir* [*1919*]

MINOT JUDSON SAVAGE
[1841–1918]

There comes an hour of sadness
With the setting of the sun,
Not for the sins committed,
But the things I have not done.
Things Not Done

A man's truest monument must be a man.
The Song of a Man (*Phillips Brooks*). *Stanza 8*

CLEMENT WILLIAM SCOTT
[1841–1904]

Oh, promise me that some day you and I
Will take our love together to some sky
Where we can be alone and faith renew,
And find the hollows where those flowers grew.
Oh, Promise Me [*1888*]

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL
[1841–1887]

At the punch-bowl's brink
Let the thirsty think
What they say in Japan:
"First the man takes a drink,
Then the drink takes a drink,
Then the drink takes the man!"
An Adage from the Orient

No pity, Lord, could change the heart
From red with wrong to white as wool;
The rod must heal the sin: but Lord,
Be merciful to me, a fool!
The Fool's Prayer

'Tis by our follies that so long
We hold the earth from heaven away.
Ibid.

The ill-timed truth we might have kept —
Who knows how sharp it pierced and stung?
The word we had not sense to say —
Who knows how grandly it had rung?
Ibid.

Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;
Men crown the knave, and scourge the tool
That did his will.[1]
Ibid.

What may we take into the vast Forever?
That marble door
Admits no fruit of all our long endeavor,
No fame-wreathed crown we wore,
No garnered lore.
The Future

SIR HENRY MORTON STANLEY
[1841–1904]

Doctor Livingstone, I presume?
On meeting Livingstone in Ujiji, Central Africa [*November 10, 1871*]

EUGENE FITCH WARE ("IRONQUILL")
[1841–1911]

Human hopes and human creeds
Have their root in human needs.
The Rhymes of Ironquill. Preface

[1] The law locks up both man and woman
Who steals the goose from off the common,

Man builds no structure which outlives
a book.
The Book

O Dewey was the morning
Upon the first of May,
And Dewey was the Admiral
Down in Manila Bay;
And Dewey were the Regent's eyes,
"Them" orbs of royal blue!
And Dewey feel discouraged?
I Dew not think we Dew.
In the Topeka (Kansas) Daily Capital, May 3, 1898

Work brings its own relief;
He who most idle is
Has most of grief.
Today

No evil deed live oN.
The Palindrome

I'm ignorant of music, but still, in spite
of that,
I always drop a quarter in an organ-
grinder's hat.
The Organ-Grinder

The ballads of the people are the bul-
warks of the State.
Ibid.

The highest of renown
Are the surest stricken down;
But the stupid and the clown
They remain.
Paresis

The Turks,
Becoming somewhat sad,
Surrendered every
Consonant they had.
The Siege of Djklxprwbz

Oft the statesman and the saint
Think they're doing good, but ain't.
Aesop's Fables. No. 17

The days of long-haired poets now are
o'er;
The short-haired poet seems to have the
floor.
The Short-Haired Poet. Stanza 3

The farmer works the soil,
The agriculturist works the farmer.
The Kansas Bandit

CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS
[1842–1918]

I haf von funny leedle poy
Vot gomes schust to mine knee;
Der queerest schap, der createst rogue,
As efer you dit see.
He runs, und schumps, und schmashes
dings
In all barts off der house:
But vot off dot? He vas mine son,
Mine leedle Yawcob Strauss.
Yawcob Strauss. Stanza 1

I vants to gondradict dot shap
Dot made dis leedle shoke:
"A voman vas der glinging vine,
Und man der shturdy oak."
Der Oak und der Vine. Stanza 1

AMBROSE BIERCE
[1842–1914 ?]

Mark how my fame rings out from zone
to zone:
A thousand critics shouting: "He's un-
known!"
Couplet

Cynic, perforce, from study of mankind
In the false volume of his single mind,
He damned his fellows for his own un-
worth,
And, bad himself, thought nothing good
on earth.
He yearned to squander what he lived
to save
And did not, for he could not, cheat the
grave.
An Epitaph

To men a man is but a mind. Who cares
What face he carries or what form he
wears?
But woman's body is the woman. O
Stay thou, my sweetheart, and do never
go.
The Devil's Dictionary[1] [*1906*]

But lets the greater felon loose
Who steals the common from the goose.
ANONYMOUS. *Quoted by* EDWARD POTTS CHEYNEY: *Social and Industrial History of England* [1901], *Introduction*

[1] First published as *The Cynic's Word Book*, retitled in 1911.

Advice: the smallest current coin.
The Devil's Dictionary

Bore: a person who talks when you wish him to listen.
Ibid.

Edible: good to eat, and wholesome to digest, as a worm to a toad, a snake to a pig, a pig to a man, and a man to a worm.
Ibid.

Garter: an elastic band intended to keep a woman from coming out of her stockings and desolating the country.
Ibid.

Labor: one of the processes by which A acquires property for B.
Ibid.

Marriage: a community consisting of a master, a mistress, and two slaves, making in all, two.
Ibid.

Piracy: commerce without its folly-swaddles, just as God made it.
Ibid.

Prejudice: a vagrant opinion without visible means of support.
Ibid.

Saint: a dead sinner revised and edited.
Ibid.

Woman would be more charming if one could fall into her arms without falling into her hands.
Epigrams

You are not permitted to kill a woman who has injured you, but nothing forbids you to reflect that she is growing older every minute. You are avenged 1440 times a day.
Ibid.

Self-denial is indulgence of a propensity to forego.
Ibid.

CHARLES EDWARD CARRYL
[1842–1920]

The night was thick and hazy
When the *Piccadilly Daisy*
Carried down the crew and Captain in the sea;
And I think the water drowned 'em,
For they never, never found 'em,
And I know they didn't come ashore with me.
Robinson Crusoe. Stanza 1

I had that fellow Friday
Just to keep the tavern tidy.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Canary birds feed on sugar and seed,
Parrots have crackers to crunch;
And as for the poodles, they tell me the noodles
Have chicken and cream for their lunch.
But there's never a question
About my digestion —
Anything does for me!
The Plaint of the Camel. Stanza 1

A capital ship for an ocean trip
Was the "Walloping Window-blind."
No gale that blew dismayed her crew
Or troubled the Captain's mind.
The man at the wheel was taught to feel
Contempt for the wildest blow,
And it often appeared, when the weather had cleared,
That he'd been in his bunk below.
Davy and the Goblin, A Nautical Ballad. Stanza 1

INA DONNA COOLBRITH
[1842–1928]

He walks with God upon the hills!
And sees, each morn, the world arise
New-bathed in light of paradise.
The Poet

CHARLES MONROE DICKINSON
[1842–1924]

When the lessons and tasks are all ended,
And the school for the day is dismissed,
And the little ones gather around me
To bid me "good-night" and be kissed.
The Children. Stanza 1

WILLIAM JAMES
[1842–1910]

Habit is thus the enormous fly-wheel of society, its most precious conservative agent. It alone is what keeps us all within the bounds of ordinance.

The Principles of Psychology [*1890*]. *Chap. 10*

It is well for the world that in most of us, by the age of thirty, the character has set like plaster, and will never soften again.

Ibid.

There is no more miserable human being than one in whom nothing is habitual but indecision.

Ibid.

No matter how full a reservoir of *maxims* one may possess, and no matter how good one's *sentiments* may be, if one have not taken advantage of every concrete opportunity to *act*, one's character may remain entirely unaffected for the better. With mere good intentions, hell is proverbially paved.[1]

Ibid.

Keep the faculty of effort alive in you by a little gratuitous exercise every day. That is, be systematically ascetic or heroic in little unnecessary points, do every day or two something for no other reason than that you would rather not do it, so that when the hour of dire need draws nigh, it may find you not unnerved and untrained to stand the test.

Ibid.

The hell to be endured hereafter, of which theology tells, is no worse than the hell we make for ourselves in this world by habitually fashioning our characters in the wrong way.

Ibid.

No state [of mind] once gone can recur and be identical with what it was before.

Ibid. Chap. 11

We are not only gregarious animals, liking to be in sight of our fellows, but we have an innate propensity to get ourselves noticed, and noticed favorably, by our kind. No more fiendish punishment could be devised, were such a thing physically possible, than that one should be turned loose in society and remain absolutely unnoticed by all the members thereof.

The Principles of Psychology. Chap. 12

In the practical as in the theoretic life, the man whose acquisitions *stick* is the man who is always achieving and advancing, whilst his neighbors, spending most of their time in relearning what they once knew but have forgotten, simply hold their own.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius, in truth, means little more than the faculty of perceiving in an unhabitual way.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The great source of terror to infancy is solitude.

Ibid. Chap. 25

A thing is important if any one *think* it important.

Ibid. Chap. 28

If this life be not a real fight, in which something is eternally gained for the universe by success, it is no better than a game of private theatricals from which one may withdraw at will. But it *feels* like a real fight.

The Will to Believe [*1897*]

The deepest thing in our nature is . . . this dumb region of the heart in which we dwell alone with our willingnesses and unwillingnesses, our faiths and fears.

Ibid.

Be not afraid of life. Believe that life *is* worth living, and your belief will help create the fact.[1]

Ibid.

The whole drift of my education goes to persuade me that the world of our present consciousness is only one out of

[1] Hell is paved with good intentions. — JOHN RAY: *English Proverbs* [1670]
See George Herbert, page 233b.
Hell is paved with good intentions, not with bad ones. — BERNARD SHAW [1856–1950]: *Maxims for Revolutionists*

[1] See Alfred Austin, page 669a–669b.

many worlds of consciousness that exist.

The Varieties of Religious Experience [*1902*]. *Lecture XX*

Man, biologically considered, and whatever else he may be in the bargain, is simply the most formidable of all the beasts of prey, and, indeed, the only one that preys systematically on its own species.

Remarks at the Peace Banquet [*October 7, 1904*]

Man lives *by* habits, indeed, but what he lives *for* is thrills and excitements.

Ibid.

JOHN ALEXANDER JOYCE
[1842–1915]

You must leave your many millions
And the gay and festive crowd;
Though you roll in royal billions,
There's no pocket in a shroud.[1]

There's No Pocket in a Shroud. Stanza 1

I shall love you in December
With the love I gave in May! [2]

Question and Answer. Stanza 8

SIDNEY LANIER
[1842–1881]

The sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of the West.

The Marshes of Glynn [*1877*]. *IV, 3*

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and nothing-withholding and free
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer yourselves to the sea!
Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and the rains and the sun,
Ye spread and span like the catholic man who hath mightily won
God out of knowledge and good out of infinite pain
And sight out of blindness and purity out of a stain.

The Marshes of Glynn. IV, 6

As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the watery sod,
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God:
I will fly in the greatness of God as the marsh-hen flies
In the freedom that fills all the space 'twixt the marsh and the skies:
By so many roots as the marsh-grass sends in the sod
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God:
Oh, like to the greatness of God is the greatness within
The range of the marshes, the liberal marshes of Glynn.

Ibid. 7

Out of the hills of Habersham,
Down the valleys of Hall.

Song of the Chattahoochee [*1877*]. *Stanza 1*

Downward the voices of Duty call —
Downward, to toil and be mixed with the main,
The dry fields burn, and the mills are to turn.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The incalculable Up-and-Down of Time.

Clover [*1877*]

Life! thou sea-fugue, writ from east to west,
Love, Love alone can pore
On thy dissolving score
Of harsh half-phrasings,
Blotted ere writ,
And double erasings
Of chords most fit.

The Symphony [*1877*]

Music is Love in search of a word.

Ibid.

Into the woods my Master went,
Clean forspent, forspent.
Into the woods my Master came,
Forspent with love and shame.

A Ballad of Trees and the Master [*1877*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] You Can't Take It With You. — *Title of Comedy by* Moss Hart and George Kaufman [1937]

[2] Will you love me in December as you do in May? — James J. Walker, *set to music by* Ernest R. Ball [1905]

'Twas on a tree they slew Him — last
When out of the woods He came.
A Ballad of Trees and the Master.
Stanza 2

Now in the sea's red vintage melts the sun,
As Egypt's pearl dissolved in rosy wine,
And Cleopatra night drinks all.
Evening Song. Stanza 2

My soul is sailing through the sea;
But the Past is heavy and hindereth me.
Barnacles [*1877*]. *Stanza 1*

DAVID LAW PROUDFIT ("PELEG ARKWRIGHT") [1842–1897]

A man sat on a rock and sought
Refreshment from his thumb;
A dinotherium wandered by
And scared him some.
His name was Smith. The kind of rock
He sat upon was shale.
One feature quite distinguished him —
He had a tail.
Prehistoric Smith

Nature abhors imperfect work
And on it lays her ban;
And all creation must despise
A tailless man.
Ibid.

MAY RILEY SMITH [1842–1927]

Strange we never prize the music
Till the sweet-voiced bird has flown,
Strange that we should slight the violets
Till the lovely flowers are gone.
If We Knew [*1867*]

HUGH ANTOINE D'ARCY [1843–1925]

"Say, boys! if you give me just another whiskey I'll be glad,
And I'll draw right here a picture of the face that drove me mad.
Give me that piece of chalk with which you mark the baseball score,
You shall see the lovely Madeleine upon the bar-room floor."
The Face upon the Floor [*1887*] [1]

With chalk in hand the vagabond began
To sketch a face that well might buy the soul of any man.
Then as he placed another lock upon the shapely head,
With a fearful shriek he leaped and fell across the picture — dead!
Ibid.

SARAH DOUDNEY [1843–1926]

Oh, the wasted hours of life
That have drifted by!
Oh, the good that might have been,
Lost without a sigh!
The Lesson of the Water-Mill
[*1864*]

ANNA E. HAMILTON [1843–1876]

This learned I from the shadow of a tree,
That to and fro did sway against a wall,
Our shadow selves, our influence, may fall
Where we ourselves can never be.
Influence

HENRY JAMES [1843–1916]

The face of nature and civilization in this our country is to a certain point a very sufficient literary field. But it will yield its secrets only to a really *grasping* imagination. . . . To write well and worthily of American things one need even more than elsewhere to be a *master*.
Letter to Charles Eliot Norton
[*January 16, 1871*]

It's a complex fate, being an American, and one of the responsibilities it

[1] Often given as "The Face on the Barroom Floor."

entails is fighting against a superstitious valuation of Europe.

Letter [*1872*]. *Quoted in* PERCY LUBBOCK, *Letters of Henry James* [*1920*], *Vol. I, Page 13*

If the picturesque were banished from the face of the earth, I think the idea would survive in some typical American breast.

Transatlantic Sketches [*1875*]

It takes a great deal of history to produce a little literature.

Hawthorne [*1879*]. *Chap. 1*

Whatever question there may be of his [Thoreau's] talent, there can be none, I think, of his genius. It was a slim and crooked one, but it was eminently personal. He was unperfect, unfinished, inartistic; he was worse than provincial — he was parochial.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats — all human life is there.

The Madonna of the Future [*1879*]

There are few hours in life more agreeable than the hour dedicated to the ceremony known as afternoon tea.

The Portrait of a Lady [*1881*]

At moments she discovered she was grotesquely wrong, and then she treated herself to a week of passionate humility.

Ibid.

The real offence, as she ultimately perceived, was her having a mind of her own at all. Her mind was to be his — attached to his own like a small garden-plot to a deer-park.

Ibid.

The only reason for the existence of a novel is that it does attempt to represent life.

The Art of Fiction [*1888*]

The only obligation to which in advance we may hold a novel, without incurring the accusation of being arbitrary, is that it be interesting.

Ibid.

The advantage, the luxury, as well as the torment and responsibility of the novelist, is that there is no limit to what he may attempt as an executant — no limit to his possible experiments, efforts, discoveries, successes.

The Art of Fiction

The power to guess the unseen from the seen, to trace the implications of things, to judge the whole piece by the pattern, the condition of feeling life in general so completely that you are well on your way to knowing any particular corner of it — this cluster of gifts may almost be said to constitute experience. . . . If experience consists of impressions, it may be said that impressions *are* experience. . . . Therefore, if I should certainly say to a novice, "Write from experience and experience only," I should feel that this was rather a tantalizing monition if I were not careful immediately to add, "Try to be one of the people on whom nothing is lost."

Ibid.

We must grant the artist his subject, his idea, his *donnée:* our criticism is applied only to what he makes of it. . . . If we pretend to respect the artist at all, we must allow him his freedom of choice, in the face, in particular cases, of innumerable presumptions that the choice will not fructify. Art derives a considerable part of its beneficial exercise from flying in the face of presumptions.

Ibid.

There are few things more exciting to me . . . than a psychological reason.

Ibid.

The practice of "reviewing" . . . in general has nothing in common with the art of criticism.

Criticism [*1893*]

The critical sense is so far from frequent that it is absolutely rare, and the possession of the cluster of qualities that minister to it is one of the highest distinctions. . . . In this light one sees the critic as the real helper of the artist, a torch-bearing outrider, the interpreter, the brother. . . . Just in proportion as he is sentient and restless, just in proportion as he reacts and

reciprocates and penetrates, is the critic a valuable instrument.

Criticism

However incumbent it may be on most of us to do our duty, there is, in spite of a thousand narrow dogmatisms, nothing in the world that any one is under the least obligation to *like* — not even (one braces one's self to risk the declaration) a particular kind of writing.

Flaubert [*1893*]

The time-honored bread-sauce of the happy ending.

Theatricals: Second Series [*1895*]

"Live all you can; it's a mistake not to. It doesn't so much matter what you do in particular, so long as you have had your life. If you haven't had that what *have* you had? . . . What one loses one loses; make no mistake about that. . . . The right time is *any* time that one is still so lucky as to have. . . . Live!"

The Ambassadors [*1903*]. *Book Fifth, Chap. 2*

Really, universally, relations stop nowhere, and the exquisite problem of the artist is eternally but to draw, by a geometry of his own, the circle within which they shall happily *appear* to do so.

Prefaces [*1907–1909*]. *Roderick Hudson*

There is, I think, no more nutritive or suggestive truth . . . than that of the perfect dependence of the "moral" sense of a work of art on the amount of felt life concerned in producing it. The question comes back thus, obviously, to the kind and the degree of the artist's prime sensibility, which is the soil out of which his subject springs.

Ibid. The Portrait of a Lady

To see deep difficulty braved is at any time, for the really addicted artist, to feel almost even as a pang the beautiful incentive, and to feel it verily in such sort as to wish the danger intensified. The difficulty most worth tackling can only be for him, in these conditions, the greatest the case permits of.

Prefaces. The Portrait of a Lady

Life being all inclusion and confusion, and art being all discrimination and selection, the latter, in search of the hard latent *value* with which it alone is concerned, sniffs round the mass as instinctively and unerringly as a dog suspicious of some buried bone.

Ibid. The Spoils of Poynton

The fatal futility of Fact.

Ibid.

No themes are so human as those that reflect for us, out of the confusion of life, the close connexion of bliss and bale, of the things that help with the things that hurt, so dangling before us for ever that bright hard medal, of so strange an alloy, one face of which is somebody's right and ease and the other somebody's pain and wrong.

Ibid. What Maisie Knew

The effort really to see and really to represent is no idle business in face of the *constant* force that makes for muddlement. The great thing is indeed that the muddled state too is one of the very sharpest of the realities, that it also has colour and form and character, has often in fact a broad and rich comicality.

Ibid.

To criticise is to appreciate, to appropriate, to take intellectual possession, to establish in fine a relation with the criticised thing and to make it one's own.

Ibid.

The historian, essentially, wants more documents than he can really use; the dramatist only wants more liberties than he can really take.

Ibid. The Aspern Papers

The ever-importunate murmur, "Dramatise it, dramatise it!"

Ibid. The Altar of the Dead

In art economy is always beauty.

Ibid.

The terrible *fluidity* of self-revelation.

Ibid. The Ambassadors

The anomalous fact is that the theatre, so called, can flourish in barbarism, but that any *drama* worth speaking of can develop but in the air of civilization.

Letter to C. E. Wheeler [*April 9, 1911*]

I'm glad you like adverbs — I adore them; they are the only qualifications I really much respect.

Letter to Miss M. Betham Edwards [*January 5, 1912*]

We must know, as much as possible, in our beautiful art, . . . what we are talking about — and the only way to know is to have lived and loved and cursed and floundered and enjoyed and suffered. I think I don't regret a single "excess" of my responsive youth — I only regret, in my chilled age, certain occasions and possibilities I didn't embrace.

Letter to Hugh Walpole [*August 21, 1913*]

I still, in presence of life . . . have reactions — as many as possible. . . . It's, I suppose, because I am that queer monster, the artist, an obstinate finality, an inexhaustible sensibility. Hence the reactions — appearances, memories, many things, go on playing upon it with consequences that I note and "enjoy" (grim word!) noting. It all takes doing — and I *do*. I believe I shall do yet again — it is still an act of life.

Letter to Henry Adams [*March 21, 1914*]

The effect, if not the prime office, of criticism is to make our absorption and our enjoyment of the things that feed the mind as aware of itself as possible, since that awareness quickens the mental demand, which thus in turn wanders further and further for pasture. This action on the part of the mind practically amounts to a reaching out for the reasons of its interest, as only by its ascertaining them can the interest grow more various. This is the very education of our imaginative life.

The New Novel [*1914*]

It is art that *makes* life, makes interest, makes importance, for our consideration and application of these things, and I know of no substitute whatever for the force and beauty of its process.

Letter to H. G. Wells [*July 10, 1915*]

The full, the monstrous demonstration that Tennyson was not Tennysonian.

The Middle Years [*1917*]. *Chap. 6*

To take what there *is*, and use it, without waiting forever in vain for the preconceived — to dig deep into the actual and get something out of *that* — this doubtless is the right way to live.

Notebooks [*1948*]

FREDERIC WILLIAM HENRY MYERS
[1843–1901]

Look when the clouds are blowing
And all the winds are free:
In fury of their going
They fall upon the sea.
But though the blast is frantic,
And though the tempest raves,
The deep immense Atlantic
Is still beneath the waves.

Wind, Moon, and Tides

Coldly sublime, intolerably just.

Saint Paul

In no single act or passion can salvation stand; far hence, beyond Orion and Andromeda, the cosmic process works and shall work forever through unbegotten souls.

Human Personality. Chap. X

JOSEPHINE POLLARD
[1843–1892]

Though he has Eden to live in,
Man cannot be happy alone.

We Cannot Be Happy Alone. Stanza 5

GEORGE BIRDSEYE
[1844–1919]

The longest day is in June, they say;
The shortest in December.
They did not come to me that way:
The shortest I remember
You came a day with me to stay,
And filled my heart with laughter;
The longest day — you were away —
The very next day after.
Shortest and Longest [*1889*]

ROBERT BRIDGES [1]
[1844–1930]

Beneath the crisp and wintry carpet hid
A million buds but stay their blossoming;
And trustful birds have built their nests amid
The shuddering boughs, and only wait to sing
Till one soft shower from the south shall bid,
And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of Spring.
The Growth of Love [*1876*]. *Sonnet 6*

Beauty being the best of all we know
Sums up the unsearchable and secret aims
Of nature.
Ibid. Sonnet 8

I live on hope and that I think do all
Who come into this world.
Ibid. Sonnet 63

Behind the western bars
The shrouded day retreats,
And unperceived the stars
Steal to their sovran seats.
The Clouds Have Left the Sky. Stanza 3

And whiter grows the foam,
The small moon lightens more;
And as I turn me home,
My shadow walks before.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Whither, O splendid ship, thy white sails crowding,
Leaning across the bosom of the urgent West,
That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky clouding,
Whither away, fair rover, and what thy quest?
A Passer-By. Stanza 1

I have loved flowers that fade,
Within whose magic tents
Rich hues have marriage made
With sweet unmemoried scents.
I Have Loved Flowers That Fade. Stanza 1

Ah! little at best can all our hopes avail us
To lift this sorrow, or cheer us, when in the dark,
Unwilling, alone we embark,
And the things we have seen and have known and have heard of, fail us.
On a Dead Child. Stanza 7

Gird on thy sword, O man, thy strength endue,
In fair desire thine earth-born joy renew.
Live thou thy life beneath the making sun
Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee are one.
A Hymn of Nature. VII, Stanza 1

When first we met we did not guess
That Love would prove so hard a master.
Of more than common friendliness
When first we met we did not guess.
Triolet

So sweet love seemed that April morn,
When first we kissed beside the thorn,
So strangely sweet, it was not strange
We thought that love could never change.
Shorter Poems. Book V, 5

My delight and thy delight
Walking, like two angels white,
In the gardens of the night.
New Poems. Number 9

Love, from whom the world begun,
Hath the secret of the sun.
Love can tell, and love alone,
Whence the million stars were strewn,
Why each atom knows its own.
Ibid.

[1] Poet laureate from 1913 until his death. He was succeeded by John Masefield.

Wisdom will repudiate thee, if thou think to enquire
WHY things are as they are or whence they came: thy task
is first to learn WHAT IS, and in pursuant knowledge
pure intellect will find pure pleasure and the only ground
for a philosophy conformable to truth.
The Testament of Beauty [1929]

Our hope is ever livelier than despair, our joy
livelier and more abiding than our sorrows are.
Ibid.

For what were pleasure if never contemplation gave
a spiritual significance to objects of sense,
nor in thought's atmosphere poet vision arose?
Ibid.

Man, in the unsearchable darkness, knoweth one thing
that as he is, so was he made: and if the Essence
and characteristic faculty of humanity
is our conscient Reason and our desire of knowledge,
that was Nature's Purpose in the making of man.
Ibid.

ROBERT JONES BURDETTE
[1844–1914]

I love the man who knows it all,
From east to west, from north to south,
Who knows all things, both great and small,
And tells it with his tiresome mouth.
He Knows It All. Stanza 1

There are two days in the week about which and upon which I never worry. Two carefree days, kept sacredly free from fear and apprehension. One of these days is Yesterday. . . . And the other day I do not worry about is Tomorrow.
The Golden Day

It isn't the experience of today that drives men mad. It is the remorse for something that happened yesterday, and the dread of what tomorrow may disclose.
The Golden Day

GEORGE WASHINGTON CABLE
[1844–1925]

There came to port last Sunday night
The queerest little craft,
Without an inch of rigging on;
I looked and looked — and laughed!
The New Arrival. Stanza 1

She has no manifest but this,
No flag floats o'er the water;
She's too new for the British Lloyd's —
My daughter! O my daughter!
Ibid. Stanza 2

EDWARD CARPENTER
[1844–1929]

There is nothing that is evil except because a man has not mastery over it; and there is no good thing that is not evil if it have a mastery over a man.
Towards Democracy. The Secret of Time and Satan

Every new movement or manifestation of human activity, when unfamiliar to people's minds, is sure to be misrepresented and misunderstood.
The Drama of Love and Death. Chap. 8, Note

The first condition of social happiness and prosperity must be the sense of the Common Life.
Pagan and Christian Creeds. Chap. 17

EDWARD A. CHURCH
[1844–1929]

Of all the words the Evangelists record,
To comfort souls perplexèd and distressed,
This ever seems to me divinest, best —
The thought that Peter spoke — "Thou knowest, Lord."
Sonnet, Thou Knowest

MARY AINGE DE VERE ("MADELINE BRIDGES") [1844–1920]

There are loyal hearts, there are spirits brave,
There are souls that are pure and true;
Then give to the world the best you have,
And the best will come back to you.

Life's Mirror. Stanza 1

ANATOLE FRANCE [1844–1924]

I do not know any reading more easy, more fascinating, more delightful than a catalogue.

The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard[1] *[1881]. The Log, December 24, 1849*

All the historical books which contain no lies are extremely tedious.

Ibid.

Lovers who love truly do not write down their happiness.

Ibid. November 30, 1859

To know is nothing at all; to imagine is everything.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

He flattered himself on being a man without any prejudices; and this pretension itself is a very great prejudice.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Those who have given themselves the most concern about the happiness of peoples have made their neighbours very miserable.

Ibid.

Man is so made that he can only find relaxation from one kind of labor by taking up another.[2]

Ibid.

People who have no weaknesses are terrible; there is no way of taking advantage of them.

Ibid.

The whole art of teaching is only the art of awakening the natural curiosity of young minds for the purpose of satisfying it afterwards.

The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard. Part II, Chap. 4

The faculty of doubting is rare among men. A few choice spirits carry the germ of it in them, but these do not develop without training.

Penguin Island [1908]. Book VI, Chap. 2

A tale without love is like beef without mustard: an insipid dish.

The Revolt of the Angels [1914]. Chap. 8

We have medicines to make women speak; we have none to make them keep silence.

The Man Who Married a Dumb Wife.[1] *Act II, Sc. 4*

The good critic is he who narrates the adventures of his soul among masterpieces.

La Vie Littéraire. Preface

We reproach people for talking about themselves; but it is the subject they treat best.

Ibid. Journal des Goncourt

RICHARD WATSON GILDER [1844–1909]

Through love to light! Oh wonderful the way
That leads from darkness to the perfect day!

After-song

How to the singer comes the song?
How to the summer fields
Come flowers? How yields
Darkness to happy morn? How doth the night
Bring stars?

How to the Singer Comes the Song? Stanza 4

What is a sonnet? 'Tis a pearly shell
That murmurs of the far-off murmuring sea;
A precious jewel carved most curiously;
It is a little picture painted well.

The Sonnet

[1] Translated by LAFCADIO HEARN. Modern Library edition.

[2] See Karl Marx, pages 593b–594a.

[1] Translated by CURTIS HIDDEN PAGE.

I count my time by times that I meet thee;
These are my yesterdays, my morrows, noons
And nights; these my old moons and my new moons.
The New Day. Book IV, 6

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS [1]
[1844–1889]

The world is charged with the grandeur of God. . . .
There lives the dearest freshness deep down things.
God's Grandeur [2]

Glory be to God for dappled things —
For skies of couple-colour as a brindled cow;
For rose-moles all in stipple upon trout that swim.
Pied Beauty

All things counter, original, spare, strange;
Whatever is fickle, freckled (who knows how?)
With swift, slow; sweet, sour; adazzle, dim;
He fathers-forth whose beauty is past change:
Praise him.
Ibid.

I caught this morning morning's minion, kingdom of daylight's dauphin, dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon, in his riding
Of the rolling level underneath him steady air, and striding
High there, how he rung upon the rein of a wimpling wing
In his ecstasy!
The Windhover

Brute beauty and valour and act, oh, air, pride, plume, here
Buckle!
The Windhover

As kingfishers catch fire, dragonflies draw flame.
Sonnet

Each mortal thing does one thing and the same:
Deals out that being indoors each one dwells.
Ibid.

Nor worst, there is none. Pitched past pitch of grief.
Sonnet

O the mind, mind has mountains; cliffs of fall
Frightful, sheer, no-man-fathomed.
Sonnet

Elected Silence, sing to me
And beat upon my whorlèd ear,
Pipe me to pastures still and be
The music that I care to hear.
The Habit of Perfection

I say that we are wound
With mercy round and round
As if with air.
Mary Mother of Divine Grace

World-mothering air, air wild,
Wound with thee, in thee isled,
Fold home, fast fold thy child.
Ibid.

Summer ends now; now, barbarous in beauty, the stooks rise
Around; up above, what wind-walks! what lovely behaviour
Of silk-sack clouds! Has wilder, willful-wavier
Meal-drift moulded ever and melted across skies?
Hurrahing in Harvest

I have asked to be
Where no storms come,
Where the green swell is in the havens dumb
And out of the swing of the sea.
Heaven-Haven

I kiss my hand
To the stars, lovely-asunder
Starlight, wafting him out of it; and
Glow, glory in thunder. . . .

[1] He has left us only 90 poems — but so essential that they will colour and convert the development of English poetry for many decades to come. — HERBERT READ [1893–] in *The Criterion*, April, 1931

[2] Hopkins's poems were published posthumously, first in a small selection by Robert Bridges, then in a nearly complete edition in 1918, reissued with some additions in 1930.

Since tho' he is under the world's splendour and wonder,
His mystery must be instressed, stressed;
For I greet him the days I meet him, and bless when I understand.
The Wreck of the Deutschland. Stanza 5

That night, that year
Of now done darkness I wretch lay wrestling with (my God!) my God.
Carrion Comfort

To lift up the hands in prayer gives God glory, but a man with a dungfork in his hand, a woman with a slop-pail, give him glory too. He is so great that all things give him glory if you mean they should. So then, my brethren, live.
An Address on St. Ignatius

ANDREW LANG
[1844–1912]

You can cover a great deal of country in books.
To the Gentle Reader. Stanza 5

Here stand my books, line upon line
They reach the roof, and row by row,
They speak of faded tastes of mine,
And things I did, but do not, know.
Ballade of His Books. Stanza 1

Why, why are rhymes so rare to *love?*
Ballade of Difficult Rhymes

There's a joy without canker or cark,
There's a pleasure eternally new,
'Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of china that's ancient and blue.
Ballade of Blue China. Stanza 1

Here's a pot with a cot in a park,
In a park where the peach-blossoms blew;
Where the lovers eloped in the dark,
Lived, died, and were changed into two
Bright birds that eternally flew
Through the boughs of the may, as they sang;
'Tis a tale was undoubtedly true
In the reign of the Emperor Hwang.
Ibid. Stanza 3

So gladly, from the songs of modern speech
Men turn, and see the stars, and feel the free
Shrill wind beyond the close of heavy flowers;
And, through the music of the languid hours,
They hear like ocean on a western beach
The surge and thunder of the Odyssey.
Sonnet, The Odyssey

Why ladies read what they *do* read
Is a thing that no man may explain.
A Remonstrance with the Fair. Stanza 1

Who wins his love shall lose her,
Who loses her shall gain.
Lost Love. Stanza 1

In dreams she grows not older
The lands of dream among;
Though all the world wax colder,
Though all the songs be sung,
In dreams doth he behold her
Still fair and kind and young.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And, if one Rag of Character they spare,
Comes the Biographer, and strips it bare!
Letters to Dead Authors [1886]. Epistle to Mr. Alexander Pope

Contemporary spites do not harm true genius.
Ibid. To M. Chapelain

The dusty and stony ways of contemporary criticism.
Ibid. To Edgar Allan Poe

The eye of each man sees but what it has the power of seeing.
Ibid. To Homer

My mind is gay but my soul is melancholy.
Quoted by MRS. LANG *in Preface, The Poetical Works of Andrew Lang [1923]*

JAMES HILARY MULLIGAN
[1844–1916]

The moonlight is the softest, in Kentucky,

Summer days come oftest, in Kentucky,
Friendship is the strongest,
Love's fires glow the longest,
Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
In Kentucky.

In Kentucky. Stanza 1

Songbirds are sweetest, in Kentucky,
Thoroughbreds the fleetest, in Kentucky;
The mountains tower proudest,
Thunder peals the loudest,
The landscape is the grandest,
And politics the damnedest,
In Kentucky.

Ibid. Stanza 7

FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE
[1844–1900]

Our destiny exercises its influence over us even when, as yet, we have not learned its nature: it is our future that lays down the law of our today.

Human, All Too Human [1] *[1878]. 7*

One must have a good memory to be able to keep the promises one makes.

Ibid. 59

One will rarely err if extreme actions be ascribed to vanity, ordinary actions to habit, and mean actions to fear.

Ibid. 74

How poor the human mind would be without vanity! It resembles a well stocked and ever renewed ware-emporium that attracts buyers of every class: they can find almost everything, have almost everything, provided they bring with them the right kind of money — admiration.

Ibid.

Every tradition grows ever more venerable — the more remote is its origin, the more confused that origin is. The reverence due to it increases from generation to generation. The tradition finally becomes holy and inspires awe.

Ibid. 96

[1] Translated by Alexander Harvey.

I teach you the Superman. Man is something that is to be surpassed.

Thus Spake Zarathustra [1] *[1883–1891]. Prologue, Chap. 3*

Man is a rope stretched between the animal and the Superman — a rope over an abyss.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I want to teach men the sense of their existence, which is the Superman, the lightning out of the dark cloud man.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No small art is it to sleep: it is necessary for that purpose to keep awake all day.

Ibid. Part I, Chap. 2

This is the hardest of all: to close the open hand out of love, and keep modest as a giver.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 23

Beggars, however, one should entirely do away with! Verily, it annoyeth one to give unto them, and it annoyeth one not to give unto them.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 25

Distrust all in whom the impulse to punish is powerful.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Thoughts that come with doves' footsteps guide the world.

Ibid. Chap. 44

We ought to learn from the kine one thing: ruminating.

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 68

Then learnedst thou how much harder it is to give properly than to take properly, and that bestowing well is an art — the last, subtlest master-art of kindness.

Ibid.

If ye would go up high, then use your own legs! Do not get yourselves *carried* aloft; do not seat yourselves on other people's backs and heads!

Ibid. Chap. 73

[1] Translated by Thomas Common.

[2] There is surely a Physiognomy, which those experienced and Master Mendicants observe, whereby they instantly discover a merciful aspect, and will single out a face wherein they spy the signatures and marks of Mercy. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 66*

From people who merely pray we must become people who bless.

Notes on Thus Spake Zarathustra. 82

It is certainly not the least charm of a theory that it is refutable.

Beyond Good and Evil [1] *[1885–1886]. I, 18*

No one is such a liar as the indignant man.

Ibid. II, 26

It is not the strength but the duration of great sentiments that makes great men.

Ibid. IV, 72

Woman learns how to hate in proportion as she forgets how to charm.

Ibid. 84

Where there is neither love nor hatred in the game, woman's play is mediocre.

Ibid. 115

In revenge and in love woman is more barbarous than man.

Ibid. 139

The thought of suicide is a great consolation: [2] by means of it one gets successfully through many a bad night.

Ibid. 157

There are few pains so grievous as to have seen, divined, or experienced how an exceptional man has missed his way and deteriorated.

Ibid. V, 203

Blessed are the forgetful: for they get the better even of their blunders.

Ibid. VII, 217

Is not life a hundred times too short for us to bore ourselves?

Ibid. 227

One does not know — cannot know — the best that is in one.

Ibid. VIII, 249

The melancholia of everything completed!

Ibid. IX, 277

The "masters" have been done away with; the morality of the vulgar man has triumphed.

Genealogy of Morals [1] *[1887]. First Essay, Aphorism 9*

The broad effects which can be obtained by punishment in man and beast, are the increase of fear, the sharpening of the sense of cunning, the mastery of the desires; so it is that punishment tames man, but does not make him "better."

Ibid. Second Essay, Aphorism 15

A married philosopher belongs to comedy.

Ibid. Third Essay, Aphorism 7

Every tiny step forward in the world was formerly made at the cost of mental and physical torture.

Ibid. Aphorism 9

The sick are the greatest danger for the healthy; it is not from the strongest that harm comes to the strong, but from the weakest.

Ibid. Aphorism 14

A strong and well-constituted man digests his experiences (deeds and misdeeds all included) just as he digests his meats, even when he has some tough morsels to swallow.

Ibid. Aphorism 16

Nothing ever succeeds which exuberant spirits have not helped to produce.

The Twilight of the Idols [2] *[1888]. Preface*

Contentment preserves one even from catching cold. Has a woman who knew that she was well dressed ever caught cold? — No, not even when she had scarcely a rag to her back.

Ibid. Maxims and Missiles, 25

Without music life would be a mistake.

Ibid. 33

He who laughs best today, will also laugh last.[3]

Ibid. 43

[1] Translated by Helen Zimmern.

[2] We are in the power of no calamity while death is in our own. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642] (Everyman ed.), *P. 50*

[1] Translated by Horace B. Samuel.

[2] Translated by Anthony M. Ludovici.

[3] Better the last smile than the first laughter. — John Ray: *English Proverbs* [1670]. This is a variant of the familiar saying, "He laughs

That which needs to be proved cannot be worth much.

The Twilight of the Idols. The Problem of Socrates, 5

Unconscious gratitude for a good digestion (sometimes called "brotherly love").

Ibid. Morality as the Enemy of Nature, 3

Two great European narcotics, alcohol and Christianity.

Ibid. Things the Germans Lack, 2

Dancing in all its forms cannot be excluded from the curriculum of all noble education: dancing with the feet, with ideas, with words, and, need I add that one must also be able to dance with the pen?

Ibid. 7

In the architectural structure, man's pride, man's triumph over gravitation, man's will to power, assume a visible form. Architecture is a sort of oratory of power by means of forms.

Ibid. Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 11

If a man have a strong faith he can indulge in the luxury of scepticism.

Ibid. 12

The sick man is a parasite of society. In certain cases it is indecent to go on living. To continue to vegetate in a state of cowardly dependence upon doctors and special treatments, once the meaning of life, the right to life, has been lost, ought to be regarded with the greatest contempt by society.

Ibid. 36

Liberal institutions straightway cease from being liberal the moment they are soundly established: once this is attained no more grievous and more thorough enemies of freedom exist than liberal institutions.

Ibid. 38

It is my ambition to say in ten sentences what everyone else says in a whole book, — what everyone else does *not* say in a whole book.

Ibid. 51

Love is the state in which man sees things most widely different from what they are. The force of illusion reaches its zenith here, as likewise the sweetening and transfiguring power. When a man is in love he endures more than at other times; he submits to everything.

The Antichrist[1] *[1888]. Aphorism 23*

Our statesmen — a body of men who are otherwise so unembarrassed, and such thorough anti-Christians in deed — still declare themselves Christians and still flock to communion.[2]

Ibid. Aphorism 39

God created woman. And boredom did indeed cease from that moment — but many other things ceased as well! Woman was God's *second* mistake.

Ibid. Aphorism 48

Life always gets harder toward the summit — the cold increases, responsibility increases.

Ibid. Aphorism 57

I call Christianity the one great curse, the one enormous and innermost perversion, the one great instinct of revenge, for which no means are too venomous, too underhand, too underground and too petty, — I call it the one immortal blemish of mankind.

Ibid. Aphorism 62

My doctrine is: Live that thou mayest desire to live again, — that is thy duty, — for in any case thou wilt live again!

Eternal Recurrence.[1] *27*

Even a thought, even a possibility, can shatter us and transform us.

Ibid. 30

Nothing on earth consumes a man more quickly than the passion of resentment.

Ecce Homo[1] *[1888]*

I believe only in French culture, and regard everything else in Europe which calls itself "culture" as a misunderstanding. I do not even take the German kind into consideration.

Ibid.

---

best who laughs last," known in many languages.

[1] Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

[2] The reference is probably to Bismarck.

Wherever Germany extends her sway, she ruins culture.

Ecce Homo

As an artist, a man has no home in Europe save in Paris.

Ibid.

Simply by being compelled to keep constantly on his guard, a man may grow so weak as to be unable any longer to defend himself.

Ibid.

My time has not yet come either; some are born posthumously.

Ibid.

No one can draw more out of things, books included, than he already knows. A man has no ears for that to which experience has given him no access.

Ibid.

The Germans are like women, you can scarcely ever fathom their depths — they haven't any.[1]

Ibid.

After coming in contact with a religious man, I always feel that I must wash my hands.

Ibid.

All prejudices may be traced back to the intestines. A sedentary life is the real sin against the Holy Ghost.[2]

Ibid.

One must separate from anything that forces one to repeat No again and again.

Ibid.

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY
[1844–1890]

They who see the Flying Dutchman never, never reach the shore.

The Flying Dutchman

Doubt is brother-devil to Despair.

Prometheus

The world is large when weary leagues two loving hearts divide

But the world is small when your enemy is loose on the other side.

Distance

The red rose whispers of passion
And the white rose breathes of love;
O, the red rose is a falcon,
And the white rose is a dove.

A White Rose. Stanza 1

You may grind their souls in the self-same mill,
You may bind them, heart and brow;
But the poet will follow the rainbow still,
And his brother will follow the plow.

The Rainbow's Treasure. Stanza 5

The wealth of mankind is the wisdom they leave.

Rules of the Road

Be silent and safe — silence never betrays you.

Ibid.

"I had" is a heartache, "I have" is a fountain,
You're worth what you saved, not the million you made.

Ibid.

This truth keep in sight, — every man on the planet
Has just as much right as yourself to the road.

Ibid.

The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.[1]

In Bohemia. Stanza 5

Oh, I long for the glow of a kindly heart and the grasp of a friendly hand!
And I'd rather live in Bohemia than in any other land.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Well blest is he who has a dear one dead;
A friend he has whose face will never change —

[1] Man thinks woman profound — why? Because he can never fathom her depths. Woman is not even shallow. — *The Twilight of the Idols, Maxims and Missiles, 27*

[2] Translated by CLIFTON P. FADIMAN. Modern Library edition.

[1] See Southey, page 427b, and Hood, page 489b.

A dear communion that will not grow
strange;
The anchor of a love is death.
Forever. Stanza 3

ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR O'SHAUGHNESSY
[1844–1881]

We are the music-makers,
And we are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea-breakers,
And sitting by desolate streams;
World-losers and world-forsakers,
On whom the pale moon gleams:
Yet we are the movers and shakers
Of the world for ever, it seems.
Ode. Stanza 1

One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample an empire down.
Ibid. Stanza 2

For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth.
Ibid. Stanza 3

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD SPOONER [1]
[1844–1930]

Kinquering Congs their titles take.
Announcing the hymn in college chapel

You have deliberately tasted two worms and you can leave Oxford by the town drain.
Dismissing a student

This audience of beery wenches.
At a woman's college

I remember your name perfectly, but I just can't think of your face.
A greeting

MAURICE THOMPSON
[1844–1901]

A soft Kentucky strain was in his voice,
And the Ohio's deeper boom was there,
With some wild accents of old Wabash
days,
And winds of Illinois;
And when he spoke he took us unaware,
With his high courage and unselfish
ways.
At Lincoln's Grave

MRS. EDWARD CRASTER

The centipede was happy quite
Until a toad in fun
Said, "Pray, which leg goes after
which?"
That worked her mind to such a pitch,
She lay distracted in a ditch,
Considering how to run.
Credited, in Cassell's Weekly, to Pinafore Poems [1871]

DR. BREWSTER HIGLEY

Oh, give me a home where the buffalo
roam,
Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging
word
And the skies are not cloudy all day.
Home on the Range [1873]

JARRETT AND PALMER
[*Floruerunt* 1866]

Legs are staple articles and will never go out of fashion while the world lasts.
Of the original production [1866] of their Grand Magical Spectacular Drama, The Black Crook, by Charles M. Barras [1826–1873]

R. L. SHARPE
[*Floruit* 1890]

Each is given a bag of tools,
A shapeless mass,
A book of rules;
And each must make,
Ere life is flown,
A stumbling-block
Or a stepping-stone.
Stumbling-Block or Stepping-Stone. Stanza 2

[1] Canon Spooner, for many years warden of New College, Oxford, was famous for unintentional transpositions of word and thought. This form of metathesis became known as a "spoonerism."

JOHN B. BOGART [1]
[1845–1921]

When a dog bites a man, that is not news, because it happens so often. But if a man bites a dog, that is news.

Quoted by FRANK M. O'BRIEN *in The Story of The Sun* [*1918*]

JOHN HENRY BONER
[1845–1903]

Ah, we fondly cherish
Faded things
That had better perish.
Memory clings
To each leaf it saves.

Gather Leaves and Grasses

Here lived the soul enchanted
By melody of song;
Here dwelt the spirit haunted
By a demoniac throng.

Poe's Cottage at Fordham

WILL CARLETON
[1845–1912]

Worm or beetle — drought or tempest — on a farmer's land may fall,
Each is loaded full o' ruin, but a mortgage beats 'em all.

The Tramp's Story

I've watched my duty, straight an' true,
An' tried to do it well;
Part of the time kept heaven in view,
An' part steered clear of hell.

The New Church Doctrine. Stanza 2

Not a log in this buildin' but its memories has got,
And not a nail in this old floor but touches a tender spot.

Out of the Old House, Nancy. Stanza 17

He has seen old views and patients disappearing, one by one,
He has learned that Death is master both of Science and of Art.

The Country Doctor. Stanza 3

Things at home are crossways, and Betsey and I are out.

Betsey and I Are Out. Stanza 1

I have talked with Betsey, and Betsey has talked with me,
And so we've agreed together that we can't never agree.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Betsey, like all good women, had a temper of her own.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The more we arg'ed the question the more we didn't agree.

Ibid. Stanza 5

You see, when we came to division, there was things that wouldn't divide.

Betsey Destroys the Paper. Stanza 6

I'm going away today with a handsomer man than you.

Gone with a Handsomer Man Stanza 4

To appreciate heaven well
'Tis good for a man to have some fifteen minutes of hell.

Ibid. Stanza 20

Over the hill to the poor-house I'm trudgin' my weary way.

Over the Hill to the Poor-House. Stanza 1

She had an edication, an' that was good for her;
But when she twitted me on mine, 'twas carryin' things too fur.

Ibid. Stanza 14

WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR CUFFE (LORD DESART)
[1845–1898]

Mother Hubbard, you see, was old: there being no mention of others, we may presume she was alone; a widow — a friendless, old, solitary widow. Yet did she despair? Did she sit down and weep, or read a novel, or wring her hands? No! She went to the cupboard.

Mock Sermon: Old Mother Hubbard [*1877*]

[1] City editor of *The Sun*, New York, 1873–1890.

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE
[1845–1927]

Good Will is the mightiest practical force in the universe.

Cleveland Address

The Golden Rule works like gravitation.

Ibid.

Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before.

The Spirit of Democracy

EDWARD HARRIGAN
[1845–1911]

The drums and fifes, how sweetly they did play,
As we march'd, march'd, march'd in the Mulligan Guard.

The Mulligan Guard [*1873*]

DANIEL WEBSTER HOYT
[1845–1936]

If you have a friend worth loving,
Love him. Yes, and let him know
That you love him, ere life's evening
Tinge his brow with sunset glow.
Why should good words ne'er be said
Of a friend till he is dead? [1]

A Sermon in Rhyme [*1878*]. *Stanza 1*

If you hear a song that thrills you,
Sung by any child of song,
Praise it. Do not let the singer
Wait deserved praises long.
Why should one who thrills your heart
Lack the joy you may impart?

Ibid. Stanza 2

MARGARET THOMSON JANVIER ("MARGARET VANDEGRIFT")
[1845–1913]

You needn't be trying to comfort me —
I tell you my dolly is dead!
There's no use in saying she isn't, with a crack like that in her head.

The Dead Doll. Stanza 1

[1] See Elizabeth Akers Allen, pages 654b-655a.

GEORGE KENNAN
[1845–1924]

Heroism, the Caucasian mountaineers say, is endurance for one moment more.

Letter to Henry Munroe Rogers [*July 25, 1921*]

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON
[1845–1907]

Things bygone are the only things that last:
The present is mere grass, quick-mown away;
The past is stone, and stands for ever fast.

Roman Baths

HAMILTON WRIGHT MABIE
[1845–1916]

The peculiarity of the New England hermit has not been his desire to get near to God, but his anxiety to get away from man.

Backgrounds of Literature. Emerson and Concord

GEORGE SAINTSBURY
[1845–1933]

It must be remembered that the point of honour which decrees that a man must not under any circumstances accept money from a woman with whom he is on certain terms, is of very modern growth, and is still tempered by the proviso that he may take as much as he likes or can get from his wife.

Preface to FIELDING'S *Tom Jones*

One of the commonest but most uncritical faults of criticism — the refusal to consider what it is that the author intended to give us.

Ibid.

Men will try to persuade themselves, or at least others, that they read poetry because it is a criticism of life, because it expresses the doubts and fears and thoughts and hopes of the time, because it is a substitution for religion, because

it is a relief from serious work, because and because and because. As a matter of fact, they (that is to say, those of them who like it generally) read it because they like it, because it communicates an experience of half-sensual, half-intellectual pleasure to them.

Corrected Impressions [*1895*]. *Tennyson*

Criticism is the endeavor to find, to know, to love, to recommend, not only the best, but all the good, that has been known and thought and written in the world.

A History of Criticism [*1900–1904*]

It is the first duty of the novelist to let himself be read — anything else that he gives you is a bonus, a trimming, a dessert.

History of the English Novel [*1913*]

I have never tried to be in the fashion for the sake of being in it, and seldom, I think, to be out of it for the sake of being out of it. Logic and history have been the only external guides I have accepted in temporal things, except where pure taste has reigned alone.

Notes on a Cellar Book [*1920*]. *Preface*

When they [wines] were good they pleased my sense, cheered my spirits, improved my moral and intellectual powers, besides enabling me to confer the same benefits on other people.

Ibid.

ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH
[1845–1916]

If I should die tonight,
My friends would look upon my quiet face,
Before they laid it in its resting place,
And deem that death had left it almost fair.

If I Should Die Tonight.[1] *Stanza 1*

[1] The parody by BEN KING [1857–1894] has become better known than the original:

If I should die tonight
And you should come in deepest grief and woe —
And say: "Here's that ten dollars that I owe,"
I might arise in my large white cravat
And say, "What's that?"

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS
[1845–1912]

I sat alone with my conscience
In a place where time had ceased,
And we talked of my former living
In the land where the years increased.

Conscience and Future Judgment [*1876*]

To sit alone with my conscience
Will be judgment enough for me.[1]

Ibid.

[1] There's just ae thing I cannae bear,
An' that's my conscience.
R. L. STEVENSON [1850–1894]: *In Scots, XIV, My Conscience*

JOHN BANISTER TABB
[1845–1909]

The ghost am I
Of winds that die
Alike on land or sea.

The Fog. Stanza 1

How many an acorn falls to die
For one that makes a tree!
How many a heart must pass me by
For one that cleaves to me!

Compensation. Stanza 1

Out of the dusk a shadow,
Then a spark;
Out of the cloud a silence,
Then a lark;
Out of the heart a rapture,
Then a pain;
Out of the dead, cold ashes,
Life again.

Evolution

Back to the primal gloom
Where life began.

Going Blind

And in the School of Darkness learn
What mean
"The things unseen."

Ibid.

JAMES TERRY WHITE
[1845–1920]

If thou of fortune be bereft
And in thy store there be but left

Two loaves, sell one and with the dole
Buy hyacinths to feed thy soul.
Not by Bread Alone: After Hippocrates [1907]

SARAH CHAUNCEY WOOLSEY ("SUSAN COOLIDGE") [1845–1905]

Men die, but sorrow never dies.
The "Cradle Tomb" at Westminster

These are weighty secrets, and we must whisper them.
Secrets

"A commonplace life," we say, and we sigh;
But why should we sigh as we say?
The commonplace sun in the commonplace sky
Makes up the commonplace day.
Commonplace

And God, who studies each commonplace soul,
Out of commonplace things makes His beautiful whole.
Commonplace

CHARLES DUPEE BLAKE [1846–1903]

Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
When the wind blows the cradle will rock,
When the bough breaks the cradle will fall,
And down will come baby, cradle and all.
Attributed

"MICHAEL FIELD" (KATHARINE BRADLEY) [1846–1914] (EDITH COOPER) [1862–1913]

The enchanting miracles of change.
Renewal

Come, mete out my loneliness, O wind,
For I would know
How far the living who must stay behind
Are from the dead who go.
Mete Out My Loneliness

Among the hills I trace the path that I must wend;
I watch, not bidding him farewell, the sun descend.
Sweet and of their nature vacant are the days I spend —
Quiet as a plough laid by at the furrow's end.
Old Age

JOSEPH IGNATIUS CONSTANTINE CLARKE [1846–1925]

"Wherever there's Kellys there's trouble," said Burke.
"Wherever fighting's the game,
Or a spice of danger in grown man's work,"
Said Kelly, "you'll find my name."
The Fighting Race. Stanza 2

"Oh, the fighting races don't die out,
If they seldom die in bed."
Ibid. Stanza 5

RICHARD LEWIS NETTLESHIP [1846–1892]

The only strength for me is to be found in the sense of a personal presence everywhere, it scarcely matters whether it be called human or divine; a presence which only makes itself felt at first in this and that particular form and feature.
Lectures and Memories. I, 72

ALEXANDER MacGREGOR ROSE [1846–1898]

Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland
Und Gott on high, all dings gommand,
Ve two, ach, don'd you understandt?
Meinself — und Gott.
Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser & Co.) [1] [1897]. *Stanza 1*

[1] These verses created a stir when recited by Captain (later Rear Admiral) Joseph Bullock Coghlan [1844–1908] at a dinner given in his honor at the Union League Club, New York, April 21, 1899.

Gott pulls mit me, und I mit him.
Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser & Co.).
Stanza 16

HENRYK SIENKIEWICZ
[1846–1916]

The greater philosopher a man is, the more difficult it is for him to answer the foolish questions of common people.
Quo Vadis.[1] *Chap. 19*

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT
[1846–1898]

Yes, an' no, an' mebbe, an' mebbe not.
David Harum [1898]. Chap. 1

Do unto the other feller the way he'd like to do unto you an' do it fust.
Ibid. Chap. 20

They say a reasonable number of fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog.
Ibid. Chap. 32

The' ain't nothin' truer in the Bible 'n that sayin' thet them that has gits.
Ibid Chap. 35

I've often had to notice that a man'll sometimes do the foolishest thing or meanest thing in his hull life after he's dead.
Ibid.

JOHN PETER ALTGELD [2]
[1847–1902]

In writing "Progress and Poverty," he dipped his pen into the tears of the human race, and with celestial clearness wrote down what he conceived to be eternal truths.
Memorial Address on Henry George [1897]

When he died, there was nowhere a soul that cried out: "There is one iron hand less to grind us, one wolf less to tear our flesh," but everywhere a feeling that a friend of the race had gone.
Memorial Address on Henry George

HENRY AUGUSTIN BEERS
[1847–1926]

He sang one song and died — no more but that;
A single song and carelessly complete.
The Singer of One Song [1]

So through the poets' orchestra, which weaves
One music from a thousand stops and strings,
Pierces the note of that immortal song:
"High over all the lonely bugle grieves." [2]
Ibid.

ALEXANDER GRAHAM BELL
[1847–1922]

Mr. Watson, come here, I want you.
To his assistant [March 10, 1876]; the first intelligible words transmitted by telephone

THOMAS ALVA EDISON
[1847–1931]

There is no substitute for hard work.
Life [1932]. Chap. 24

Genius is one per cent inspiration and ninety-nine per cent perspiration.
Ibid.

EDGAR FAWCETT
[1847–1904]

She remembers so many graves
That no one else will remember.
The Grass. Stanza 3

In some blithe moment, was it Nature's choice
To dower a scrap of sunset with a voice?
To an Oriole

[1] Translated by JEREMIAH CURTIN [1838–1906].

[2] VACHEL LINDSAY'S poem on Altgeld, *The Eagle That Is Forgotten,* is cited on page 902b.

[1] Grenville Mellen [1799–1841].

[2] And high above the fight the lonely bugle grieves! — GRENVILLE MELLEN: *Ode on the Celebration of the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1825*

WALTER LEARNED
[1847–1915]

A lure more strong, a wish more faint,
Makes one a monster, one a saint.
On the Flyleaf of "Manon Lescaut"

O carping world! If there's an age
Where youth and manhood keep
An equal poise, alas! I must
Have passed it in my sleep.
To Critics. Stanza 3

Her lips were so near
That — what else could I do?
An Explanation

This world is a difficult world, indeed,
And people are hard to suit,
And the man who plays on the violin
Is a bore to the man with the flute.
Consolation. Stanza 4

JOHN LOCKE
[1847–1889]

O Ireland, isn't it grand you look —
Like a bride in her rich adornin'?
And with all the pent-up love of my heart
I bid you the top o' the mornin'!
The Exile's Return (Dawn on the Irish Coast). Stanza 1

ALICE MEYNELL
[1847–1922]

My heart shall be thy garden. Come, my own,
Into thy garden; thine be happy hours
Among my fairest thoughts, my tallest flowers,
From root to crowning petal thine alone.
Sonnet, The Garden

She walks — the lady of my delight —
A shepherdess of sheep.
Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them white;
She guards them from the steep.
The Shepherdess. Stanza 1

She holds her little thoughts in sight,
Though gay they run and leap.
She is so circumspect and right;
She has her soul to keep.
Ibid. Stanza 2

I must not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight —
The thought of thee — and in the blue heaven's height
And in the sweetest passage of a song.
Sonnet, Renouncement

With the first dream that comes with the first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.
Ibid.

O heavenly colour, London town
Has blurred it from her skies;
And, hooded in an earthly brown,
Unheaven'd the city lies.
November Blue. Stanza 1

It is principally for the sake of the leg that a change in the dress of man is so much to be desired. . . . The leg is the best part of the figure . . . and the best leg is the man's. Man should no longer disguise the long lines, the strong forms, in those lengths of piping or tubing that are of all garments the most stupid.
Essays. Unstable Equilibrium

LLOYD MIFFLIN
[1847–1921]

Inscrutable, colossal, and alone.
Sesostris

JULIA A. MOORE [1]
[1847–1920]

Dear Friends, I write for money,
With a kind heart and hand,
I wish to make no Enemies
Throughout my native land.
Kind friends, now I close my rhyme,
And lay my pen aside,
Between me and my critics
I leave you to decide.
To My Friends and Critics. Stanza 6

[1] "The Sweet Singer of Michigan," of whom Mark Twain wrote: "The one and unfailing great quality which distinguishes her poetry from Shakespeare's and makes it precious to us is its stern and simple irrelevancy." — *Following the Equator* [1897], *Vol. II, Chap. 8*

Leave off the agony, leave off style,
Unless you've got money by you all the while.
If you look about you you'll often have to smile
To see so many poor people putting on style.
Leave Off the Agony in Style

MILTON NOBLES
[1847–1924]

The villain still pursued her.
The Phoenix [*1875*]. *Act I, Sc. 3*

WILLIAM EDWARD NORRIS
[1847–1925]

If your lips would keep from slips,
Five things observe with care:
To whom you speak; of whom you speak;
And how, and when, and where.
Nursery Rhyme, Quoted in Thirlby Hall

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE
[1847–1908]

A brave endeavor
To do thy duty, whate'er its worth,
Is better than life with love forever,
And love is the sweetest thing on earth.
Sir Hugo's Choice

What gain is it to the people that a God laid down His life,
If twenty centuries after, His world be a world of strife?
For the People. Stanza 4

Yea, the gateway shall be free
Unto all, from sea to sea;
And no fratricidal slaughter
Shall defile its sacred water;
But — the hand that ope'd the gate shall forever hold the key!
Panama

I'd rather be handsome than homely;
I'd rather be youthful than old;
If I can't have a bushel of silver
I'll do with a barrel of gold.
Contentment

All loved Art in a seemly way
With an earnest soul and a capital A.
The V-A-S-E

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSEBERY
[1847–1929]

Few speeches which have produced an electrical effect on an audience can bear the colourless photography of a printed record.
Life of Pitt [*1891*]

It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of amateurs.
Rectorial Address, Glasgow [*November 16, 1900*]

GEORGE ROBERT SIMS
[1847–1922]

Lor', but women's rum cattle to deal with, the first man found that to his cost,
And I reckon it's just through a woman the last man on earth'll be lost.
Moll Jarvis o' Morley

O gleaming lamps of London,
That gem of the city's crown,
What fortunes be within you,
O Lights of London Town?
The Lights of London Town. Stanza 1

You come here to see how paupers the season of Christmas spend;
You come here to watch us feeding, as they watch the captured beast.
Christmas Day in the Workhouse. Stanza 8

ARTHUR JAMES BALFOUR
[1848–1930]

The energies of our system will decay, the glory of the sun will be dimmed, and the earth, tideless and inert, will no longer tolerate the race which has for a moment disturbed its solitude. Man will go down into the pit, and all his thoughts will perish.
The Foundations of Belief [*1895*]

Biography should be written by an acute enemy.

Quoted by S. K. RATCLIFFE *in The London Observer, January 30, 1927*

JOHN VANCE CHENEY
[1848–1922]

Who drives the horses of the sun
Shall lord it but a day;
Better the lowly deed were done,
And kept the humble way.

The Happiest Heart. Stanza 1

The happiest heart that ever beat
Was in some quiet breast
That found the common daylight sweet,
And left to Heaven the rest.

Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN CHURTON COLLINS
[1848–1908]

Truth is the object of philosophy, but not always of philosophers.

Aphorisms quoted by LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH: *A Treasury of English Aphorisms*

Mistrust a subordinate who never finds fault with his superior.

Ibid.

The secret of success in life is known only to those who have not succeeded.

Ibid.

If men were as unselfish as women, women would very soon become more selfish than men.

Ibid.

DIGBY MACKWORTH DOLBEN
[1848–1867]

The world is young today:
Forget the gods are old,
Forget the years of gold
When all the months were May.

A Song

SAMUEL MILLER HAGEMAN
[1848–1905]

Every sound shall end in silence, but the silence never dies.

Silence [*1876*]. *Stanza 10*

Earth is but the frozen echo of the silent voice of God.

Silence. Stanza 19

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS
[1848–1908]

How many po' sinners'll be kotched out late
En fin' no latch ter de golden gate?
No use fer ter wait twell ter-morrer,
De sun mus'n't set on yo' sorrer, —
Sin's ez sharp ez a bamboo-brier, —
O Lord! fetch de mo'ners up higher!

Uncle Remus: His Songs and His Sayings [*1881*]

Hit look lak sparrer-grass, hit feel lak sparrer-grass, hit tas'e lak sparrer-grass, en I bless ef 'taint sparrer-grass.

Nights with Uncle Remus [*1883*]. *Chap. 27*

No 'pollygy aint gwine ter make h'ar come back whar de b'iling water hit.

Ibid. Chap. 45

Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', en Brer Fox, he lay low.

Uncle Remus: Legends of the Old Plantation

Ez soshubble ez a baskit er kittens.

Ibid.

Bred en bawn in a brier-patch, Brer Fox.

Ibid.

You do de pullin', Sis Cow, en I'll do de gruntin'.

Ibid.

He diggy, diggy, diggy, but no meat dar!

Ibid.

W'en ole man Rabbit say "scoot," dey scooted, en w'en old Miss Rabbit say "scat," dey scatted.

Ibid.

Lazy fokes' stummucks don't git tired.

Uncle Remus: Plantation Proverbs

Jay-bird don't rob his own nes'.

Ibid.

Licker talks mighty loud w'en it gits loose fum de jug.

Ibid.

Hongry rooster don't cackle w'en he fine a wum.

Uncle Remus: Plantation Proverbs

Youk'n hide de fier, but w'at you gwine do wid de smoke?

Ibid.

Dogs don't bite at de front gate.

Ibid.

Watch out w'en youer gittin' all you want. Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck.

Ibid.

Hop light, ladies,
Oh, Miss Loo!
Oh, swing dat yaller gal!
Do, boys, do!

Plantation Play Song

When you've got a thing to say,
Say it! Don't take half a day.
When your tale's got little in it,
Crowd the whole thing in a minute!
Life is short — a fleeting vapor —
Don't you fill the whole blamed paper
With a tale which, at a pinch,
Could be cornered in an inch!
Boil her down until she simmers,
Polish her until she glimmers.

Advice to Writers for the Daily Press

JORIS KARL HUYSMANS
[1848–1907]

The pleasure of travel, which only exists as a matter of fact in retrospect and seldom in the present, at the instant when it is being experienced.

Against the Grain[1] [*1884*]. *Chap. 3*

One could revel, for instance, in long explorations while near one's own fireside, stimulating the restive or sluggish mind, if need be, by reading some narrative of travel in distant lands.

Ibid.

Is there a woman, whose form is more dazzling, more splendid than the two locomotives that pass over the Northern Railroad lines?

Ibid.

[1] Translated by JOHN HOWARD.

The diamond has become notoriously common since every tradesman has taken to wearing it on his little finger.

Against the Grain. Chap. 5

The loveliest tune imaginable becomes vulgar and insupportable as soon as the public begins to hum it and the hurdy-gurdies make it their own.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perfumes, in fact, rarely come from the flowers whose names they bear . . . with the exception of the inimitable jasmine, which it is impossible to counterfeit.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Art is the only clean thing on earth, except holiness.

Les Foules de Lourdes [*1906*]

RICHARD JEFFERIES
[1848–1887]

Give me fullness of life like to the sea and the sun; give me fullness of physical life, mind equal and beyond their fullness; give me a greatness and perfection of soul higher than all things; give me my inexpressible desire.

The Story of My Heart [*1883*]. *Chap. VI*

No thought which I have ever had has satisfied my soul.

Ibid.

The most extraordinary spectacle is the vast expenditure of labor and time wasted in obtaining mere subsistence.

Ibid. Chap. X

The world works only for today, as the world worked twelve thousand years ago, and our children's children will still have to toil and slave for the bare necessities of life.

Ibid.

I hope succeeding generations will be able to be idle. I hope that nine-tenths of their time will be leisure time; that they may enjoy their days, and the earth, and the beauty of this beautiful world; that they may rest by the sea and dream; that they may dance and sing, and eat and drink.

Ibid. Chap. XI

Let me exhort everyone to do their utmost to think outside and beyond our present circle of ideas. For every idea gained is a hundred years of slavery remitted.

The Story of My Heart. Chap. XI

VILFREDO PARETO
[1848–1923]

Give me a fruitful error any time, full of seeds, bursting with its own corrections. You can keep your sterile truth for yourself.

Comment on Kepler

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA ("CARLOTTA") PERRY
[1848–1914]

The sails we see on the ocean
Are as white as white can be;
But never one in the harbor
As white as the sails at sea.

Distance, the Enchantress. Stanza 1

It was only a glad "Good morning,"
As she passed along the way,
But it spread the morning's glory
Over the livelong day.

Good Morning

EBEN EUGENE REXFORD
[1848–1916]

Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow today;
Life is fading fast away.

Silver Threads Among the Gold [*1873*]

BARONESS BERTHA VON SUTTNER
[1848–1914]

After the verb "To Love," "To Help" is the most beautiful verb in the world!

Epigram

WILL HENRY THOMPSON
[1848–1918]

Then at the brief command of Lee
Moved out that matchless infantry,
With Pickett leading grandly down,
To rush against the roaring crown
Of those dread heights of destiny.[1]

The High Tide at Gettysburg [*1888*]. *Stanza 2*

The voice that rang through Shiloh's woods
And Chickamauga's solitudes,
The fierce South cheering on her sons!

Ibid. Stanza 3

FREDERIC EDWARD WEATHERLY
[1848–1929]

Playing all my heart remembers,
Old, old songs from far away;
Golden Junes and bleak Decembers
Rise around me as I play.

Fiddle and I. Stanza 2

Always the same, Darby, my own,
Always the same to your old wife Joan.

Darby and Joan. Stanza 1

The sailor's wife the sailor's star shall be.

Nancy Lee

ROLLIN JOHN WELLS
[1848–1923]

A little more tired at close of day,
A little less anxious to have our way;
A little less ready to scold and blame,
A little more care of a brother's name;
And so we are nearing our journey's end,
Where time and eternity meet and blend.

Growing Old. Stanza 1

JAMES LANE ALLEN
[1849–1925]

The birds are moulting. If man could only moult also — his mind once a year its errors, his heart once a year its useless passions.

A Kentucky Cardinal [*1894*]

By degrees the comforting light of what you may actually do and be in an imperfect world will shine close to you and all around you, more and more. It

[1] See Cone, page 781b.

is this that will lead you never to perfection, but always toward it.

The Choir Invisible [*1897*]. *Chap. 20*

JOSEPH GREEN FRANCIS
[1849–1930]

A Tam o' Shanter Dog
And a plaintive piping Frog,
With a Cat whose one extravagance was clothes,
Went to see a Bounding Bug
Dance a jig upon a rug,
While a Beetle balanced bottles on his nose.

The Book of Cheerful Cats

EDMUND GOSSE
[1849–1928]

The girls nowadays display a shocking freedom; but they were partly led into it by the relative laxity of their mothers, who, in their turn, gave great anxiety to a still earlier generation.

The Whole Duty of Woman

There never, we suppose, from the beginning of the world, was a man-preacher who did not warn the women of his congregation against the vanity of fair raiment.

Ibid.

The wizard silence of the hours of dew.

The White Throat

The Past is like a funeral gone by,
The Future comes like an unwelcome guest.

May-Day

I do not hunger for a well-stored mind,
I only wish to live my life, and find
My heart in unison with all mankind.

Lying in the Grass

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY
[1849–1903]

The Hospital, grey, quiet, old,
Where Life and Death like friendly chafferers meet.

In Hospital [*1888*]. *Enter Patient*

Far in the stillness a cat
Languishes loudly.

Ibid. Vigil

A well-bred silence always at command.

In Hospital. Lady-Probationer

From the winter's grey despair,
From the summer's golden languor,
Death, the lover of Life,
Frees us for ever.

Ibid. Ave, Caesar

Bland as a Jesuit, sober as a hymn.

Ibid. House-Surgeon

Valiant in velvet, light in ragged luck,
Most vain, most generous, sternly critical,
Buffoon and poet, lover and sensualist:
A deal of Ariel, just a streak of Puck,
Much Antony, of Hamlet most of all,
And something of the Shorter-Catechist.

Ibid. Apparition [*Robert Louis Stevenson*]

As dust that drives, as straws that blow,
Into the night go one and all.

Ballade of Dead Actors

The ways of Death are soothing and serene,
And all the words of Death are grave and sweet.

In Memoriam R. G. C. B. [*1888*]

What is to come we know not. But we know
That what has been was good.

What Is to Come [*1888*]

Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.

Echoes. IV [*1888*], *In Memoriam R. T. Hamilton Bruce* ["*Invictus*"], *Stanza 1*

In the fell clutch of circumstance,
I have not winced nor cried aloud:
Under the bludgeonings of chance
My head is bloody, but unbowed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

The nightingale has a lyre of gold,
The lark's is a clarion call,

[1] See Sallust, page 35b.

And the blackbird plays but a boxwood flute,
But I love him best of all.
Echoes. XVIII [*1888*], *To A. D.*

A late lark twitters from the quiet skies.
Ibid. XXXV [*1888*], *In Memoriam Margaritae Sorori*

Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep.
Ibid.

So be my passing!
My task accomplished and the long day done,
My wages taken, and in my heart
Some late lark singing.
Ibid.

Or ever the knightly years were gone
With the old world to the grave,
I was a King in Babylon
And you were a Christian Slave.
Ibid. XXXVII [*1888*], *To W. A.*

The Spirit of Wine
Sang in my glass, and I listened
With love to his odorous music,
His flushed and magnificent song.
Ibid. XLI, To R. A. M. S.

These poor Might-Have-Beens,
These fatuous, ineffectual Yesterdays!
To James McNeill Whistler

For Death and Time bring on the prime
Of God's own chosen weather,
And we lie in the peace of the Great Release
As once in the grass together.
In Memoriam R. L. S.

What have I done for you,
England, my England?
Rhymes and Rhythms. XXV

In the street of By-and-By
Stands the hostelry of Never,
Dream from deed he must dissever
Who his fortune here would try.
In the Street of By-and-By

SARAH ORNE JEWETT
[1849–1909]

A harbor, even if it is a little harbor, is a good thing, since adventurers come into it as well as go out, and the life in it grows strong, because it takes something from the world and has something to give in return.
Country By-Ways. River Driftwood

We were standing where there was a fine view of the harbor and its long stretches of shore all covered by the great army of the pointed firs, darkly cloaked and standing as if they waited to embark. As we looked far seaward among the outer islands, the trees seemed to march seaward still, going steadily over the heights and down to the water's edge.
The Country of the Pointed Firs [*1896*]

God bless them all who die at sea!
If they must sleep in restless waves,
God make them dream they are ashore,
With grass above their graves.
The Gloucester Mother [*1908*]. *Stanza 3*

The thing that teases the mind over and over for years, and at last gets itself put down rightly on paper — whether little or great, it belongs to Literature.
Letter to Willa Cather. Quoted in Preface to The Country of the Pointed Firs and Other Stories [*1925*]

EMMA LAZARUS
[1849–1887]

Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore,
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tossed, to me:
I lift my lamp beside the golden door.
The New Colossus: Inscription for the Statue of Liberty, New York Harbor

SIR WILLIAM OSLER
[1849–1919]

The greater the ignorance the greater the dogmatism.

In Montreal Medical Journal [*1902*]

The philosophies of one age have become the absurdities of the next, and the foolishness of yesterday has become the wisdom of tomorrow.

Ibid.

The natural man has only two primal passions, to get and to beget.

Science and Immortality [*1904*]. *Chap. 2*

We forget that the measure of the value of a nation to the world is neither the bushel nor the barrel, but mind; and that wheat and pork, though useful and necessary, are but dross in comparison with those intellectual products which alone are imperishable.

Aequanimitas and Other Addresses [*1904*]. *Teacher and Student*

When schemes are laid in advance, it is surprising how often the circumstances fit in with them.

Ibid. Internal Medicine as a Vocation

A well trained sensible family doctor is one of the most valuable assets in a community, worth today, as in Homer's time, many another man. . . . Few men live lives of more devoted self-sacrifice.

Ibid. Chauvinism in Medicine

Amid an eternal heritage of sorrow and suffering our work is laid.

Ibid. The Student Life

Tact is the saving virtue without which no woman can be a success.

Commencement Address to Nurses, Johns Hopkins University [*May 7, 1913*]

Speck in cornea, 50¢.

Entry in his account-book, first fee as a practicing physician. From Life of Sir William Osler by HARVEY CUSHING [*1925*], *Vol. I, Chap. 6*

After all, there is no such literature as a Dictionary.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 11

The desire to take medicine is perhaps the greatest feature which distinguishes man from animals.

Ibid. Chap. 14

This is yet the childhood of the world, and a supine credulity is still the most charming characteristic of man.

Ibid.

We are here to add what we can *to*, not to get what we can *from*, Life.[1]

Ibid.

Humanity has but three great enemies; fever, famine and war; of these by far the greatest, by far the most terrible, is fever.

Ibid.

Though a little one, the master-word [Work] looms large in meaning. It is the open sesame to every portal, the great equalizer in the world, the true philosopher's stone which transmutes all the base metal of humanity into gold.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 22

Things cannot always go your way. Learn to accept in silence the minor aggravations, cultivate the gift of taciturnity and consume your own smoke [3] with an extra draught of hard work, so that those about you may not be annoyed with the dust and soot of your complaints.

Ibid.

Take the sum of human achievement in action, in science, in art, in literature — subtract the work of the men above forty, and while we should miss great treasures, even priceless treasures, we would practically be where we are

[1] Also in *Doctor and Nurse*, in *Aequanimitas and Other Addresses* [1904].

[2] Lecture, *The Master-Word in Medicine*, Toronto, October 1, 1903, also in *Aequanimitas*.

[3] See Carlyle, page 474a.

to-day. . . . The effective, moving, vitalizing work of the world is done between the ages of twenty-five and forty.[1]

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 24 (The Fixed Period)

My second fixed idea is the uselessness of men above sixty years of age, and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life, if as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.[2]

Ibid.

In that charming novel, "The Fixed Period," [by] Anthony Trollope, . . . the plot hinges upon the admirable scheme of a college into which at sixty men retired for a year of contemplation before a peaceful departure by chloroform. That incalculable benefits might follow such a scheme is apparent to anyone who, like myself, is nearing the limit, and who has made a careful study of the calamities which may befall men during the seventh and eighth decades.[2]

Ibid.

Nothing will sustain you more potently than the power to recognize in your humdrum routine, as perhaps it may be thought, the true poetry of life — the poetry of the commonplace, of the ordinary man, of the plain, toil-worn woman, with their loves and their joys, their sorrows and their griefs.

Ibid. (The Student Life)

Lift up one hand to heaven and thank your stars if they have given you the proper sense to enable you to appreciate the inconceivably droll situations in which we catch our fellow creatures.

Ibid.

[1] Address at Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, February 22, 1905.

[2] This valedictory address caused much discussion and misquotation. It was headlined in the press "OSLER RECOMMENDS CHLOROFORM AT SIXTY," and occasioned many columns of letters, caustic cartoons, and the like, until to "Oslerize" became a byword.

I have three personal ideals. One, to do the day's work well and not to bother about to-morrow. . . . The second ideal has been to act the Golden Rule, as far as in me lay, toward my professional brethren and toward the patients committed to my care. And the third has been to cultivate such a measure of equanimity as would enable me to bear success with humility, the affection of my friends without pride, and to be ready when the day of sorrow and grief came to meet it with the courage befitting a man.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 24 (Farewell Dinner [May 2, 1905])

Throw all the beer and spirits into the Irish Channel, the English Channel, and the North Sea for a year, and people in England would be infinitely better. It would certainly solve all the problems with which the philanthropists, the physicians, and the politicians have to deal.[1]

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 26

No man is really happy or safe without a hobby, and it makes precious little difference what the outside interest may be — botany, beetles or butterflies, roses, tulips or irises; fishing, mountaineering or antiquities — anything will do so long as he straddles a hobby and rides it hard.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 29

Nothing in life is more wonderful than faith — the one great moving force which we can neither weigh in the balance nor test in the crucible.

Ibid. Chap. 30

In the life of a young man the most essential thing for happiness is the gift of friendship.

Ibid. Chap. 31

[1] Address at Working Men's College, Camden Town, November 17, 1906.

[2] Address, Medical Library Association, Belfast, July 28, 1909.

No bubble is so iridescent or floats longer than that blown by the successful teacher.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. II, Chap. 31

The nation's Valhalla [Westminster Abbey].

Ibid. Chap. 32

It is one of the greatest blessings that so many women are so full of tact. The calamity happens when a woman who has all the other riches of life just lacks that one thing.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 33

The quest for righteousness is Oriental, the quest for knowledge, Occidental.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 34

In science the credit goes to the man who convinces the world, not to the man to whom the idea first occurs.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 38

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
[1849–1916]

O'er folded blooms
On swirls of musk,
The beetle booms adown the glooms
And bumps along the dusk.

The Beetle. Stanza 7

The ripest peach is highest on the tree.

The Ripest Peach. Stanza 1

An' the Gobble-uns'll git you
Ef you don't watch out.

Little Orphant Annie. Stanza 1

His Mammy heered him holler, an' his Daddy heered him bawl,
An' when they turn't the kivvers down, he wasn't there at all!

Ibid. Stanza 2

It hain't no use to grumble and complain,
It's jest as easy to rejoice;
When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,
Why rain's my choice.

Wet-Weather Talk

Heaven holds all for which you sigh —
There! little girl; don't cry!

A Life-Lesson. Stanza 3

I can see the pink sunbonnet and the little checkered dress
She wore when first I kissed her and she answered the caress
With the written declaration that, "as surely as the vine
Grew 'round the stump," she loved me — that old sweetheart of mine.

An Old Sweetheart of Mine. Stanza 12

When over the fair fame of friend or foe
The shadow of disgrace shall fall, instead
Of words of blame, or proof of thus and so,
Let something good be said.

Let Something Good Be Said. Stanza 1

Fer the world is full of roses, and the roses full of dew,
And the dew is full of heavenly love that drips fer me and you.

Thoughts fer the Discuraged Farmer. Stanza 5

Tell you what I like the best —
'Long about knee-deep in June,
Bout the time strawberries melts
On the vine, — some afternoon
Like to jes' git out and rest,
And not work at nothin' else.

Knee-deep in June. Stanza 1

Oh! the old swimmin'-hole! When I last saw the place,
The scene was all changed, like the change in my face.

The Old Swimmin'-Hole. Stanza 5

Work is the least o' my idees
When the green, you know, gits back in the trees!

When the Green Gits Back in the Trees. Stanza 1

O, the Raggedy Man he works fer Pa,
An' he's the goodest man ever you saw!

The Raggedy Man. Stanza 1

[1] Commencement Address, Johns Hopkins Hospital School of Nursing, May 7, 1913.
[2] Address, Jewish Historical Society of England, April 27, 1914.
[3] Address, Royal Society of Medicine, Historical Section, May 15, 1918.

There's a boil on his ear and a corn on his chin, —
He calls it a dimple — but dimples stick in.
The Man in the Moon. Stanza 3

A pictur' that no painter has the colorin' to mock —
When the frost is on the punkin and the fodder's in the shock.
When the Frost Is on the Punkin. Stanza 2

Le's go a-visitin' back to Griggsby's Station —
Back where we ust to be so happy and so pore!
Griggsby's Station. Stanza 1

EDWARD BELLAMY [1]
[1850–1898]

If we could have devised an arrangement for providing everybody with music in their homes, perfect in quality, unlimited in quantity, suited to every mood, and beginning and ceasing at will, we should have considered the limit of human felicity already attained.
Looking Backward [1887]

Your system was liable to periodical convulsions, overwhelming alike the wise and unwise, the successful cutthroat as well as his victim. I refer to the business crises at intervals of five to ten years, which wrecked the industries of the nation.
Ibid.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL
[1850–1933]

Libraries are not made; they grow.
Obiter Dicta. Book-Buying

Good as it is to inherit a library, it is better to collect one.
Ibid.

[1] There is at least a fair chance that another fifty years will confirm Edward Bellamy's position as one of the most authentic prophets of our age. — HEYWOOD BROUN [1931]

FLORENCE EARLE COATES
[1850–1927]

The messenger of sure and swift relief,
Welcomed with wailings and reproachful grief;
The friend of those that have no friend but me,
I break all chains, and set all captives free.
Death. Stanza 2

There is always room for beauty: memory
A myriad lovely blossoms may enclose,
But, whatsoe'er hath been, there still must be
Room for another rose.
The Poetry of Earth. Stanza 1

EUGENE FIELD
[1850–1895]

I feel a sort of yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in my throat
When I think of Red Hoss Mountain 'nd of Casey's tabble dote!
Casey's Table d'Hôte. Stanza 1

He could whip his weight in wildcats.
Modjesky as Cameel. Stanza 10

Let my temptation be a book,
Which I shall purchase, hold, and keep.
The Bibliomaniac's Prayer. Stanza 2

No matter what conditions
Dyspeptic come to feaze,
The best of all physicians
Is Apple-pie and cheese!
Apple-Pie and Cheese. Stanza 5

I like the Anglo-Saxon speech
With its direct revealings;
It takes a hold, and seems to reach
'Way down into your feelings.
"Good-by — God Bless You!" Stanza 1

I'm sure no human heart goes wrong
That's told "Good-by — God bless you!"
Ibid. Stanza 2

I never lost a little fish — yes, I am free to say
It always was the biggest fish I caught that got away.
Our Biggest Fish. Stanza 2

How gracious those dews of solace that over my senses fall
At the clink of the ice in the pitcher the boy brings up the hall!
The Clink of the Ice. Stanza 1

When one's all right, he's prone to spite
The doctor's peaceful mission;
But when he's sick, it's loud and quick
He bawls for a physician.[1]
Doctors. Stanza 2

When I demanded of my friend what viands he preferred,
He quoth: "A large cold bottle, and a small hot bird!"
The Bottle and the Bird. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard of the Sugar-Plum Tree?
'Tis a marvel of great renown!
It blooms on the shore of the Lollipop sea
In the garden of Shut-Eye Town.
The Sugar-Plum Tree. Stanza 1

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe —
Sailed on a river of crystal light
Into a sea of dew.
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod. Stanza 1

The little toy dog is covered with dust,
But sturdy and stanch he stands;
And the little toy soldier is red with rust,
And his musket moulds in his hands;
Time was when the little toy dog was new,
And the soldier was passing fair;
And that was the time when our Little Boy Blue
Kissed them and put them there.
Little Boy Blue. Stanza 1

The Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby street
Comes stealing; comes creeping.
The Rock-a-By Lady. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard the wind go "Yooooo"?
'Tis a pitiful sound to hear!
It seems to chill you through and through
With a strange and speechless fear.
The Night Wind. Stanza 1

The Dinkey-Bird goes singing
In the amfalula tree!
The Dinkey-Bird. Stanza 1

The gingham dog went "Bow-wow-wow!"
And the calico cat replied "Mee-ow!"
The air was littered, an hour or so,
With bits of gingham and calico.
The Duel. Stanza 2

Father calls me William, sister calls me Will,
Mother calls me Willie, but the fellers call me Bill!
Jest 'Fore Christmas. Stanza 1

'Most all the time, the whole year round, there ain't no flies on me,
But jest 'fore Christmas I'm as good as I kin be!
Ibid.

Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks
Sit together, building blocks;
Shuffle-Shoon is old and gray,
Amber-Locks a little child,
But together at their play
Age and Youth are reconciled.
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks. Stanza 1

Mother tells me "Happy dreams!" and takes away the light,
An' leaves me lyin' all alone an' seein' things at night.
Seein' Things. Stanza 1

Strive not to hew your path through life — it really doesn't pay;
Be sure the salve of flattery soaps all you do and say;
Herein the only royal road to fame and fortune lies:
Put not your trust in vinegar — molasses catches flies!
Uncle Eph. Stanza 4

---

[1] Three faces wears the doctor: when first sought
An Angel's; and a god's the cure half-wrought;
But when, the cure complete, he seeks his fee,
The Devil looks less terrible than he.
ANONYMOUS

FRED GILBERT
[1850–1903]

The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.

Title of song [*1892*]

JOHN CHEEVER GOODWIN
[1850–1912]

For that elephant ate all night,
And that elephant ate all day;
Do what he could to furnish him food,
The cry was still *more hay.*

Wang: The Man with an Elephant on His Hands [*1891*]

LAFCADIO HEARN
[1850–1904]

My friends are much more dangerous than my enemies. . . . These latter help me so much by their unconscious aid that I almost love them. They help me to maintain the isolation indispensable to quiet regularity of work.

Letter to Ernest Fenollosa, 1899. Quoted by VERA MCWILLIAMS: *Lafcadio Hearn* [*1946*]

HENRY CABOT LODGE
[1850–1924]

New England has a harsh climate, a barren soil, a rough and stormy coast, and yet we love it, even with a love passing that of dwellers in more favored regions.

Address, New England Society of New York [*December 22, 1884*]

Of "Americanism" of the right sort we cannot have too much. Mere vaporing and boasting become a nation as little as a man. But honest, outspoken pride and faith in our country are infinitely better and more to be respected than the cultivated reserve which sets it down as ill-bred and in bad taste ever to refer to our country except by way of deprecation, criticism, or general negation.

Ibid.

Let every man honor and love the land of his birth and the race from which he springs and keep their memory green. It is a pious and honorable duty. But let us have done with British-Americans and Irish-Americans and German-Americans, and so on, and all be Americans. . . . If a man is going to be an American at all let him be so without any qualifying adjectives; and if he is going to be something else, let him drop the word American from his personal description.[1]

The Day We Celebrate (*Forefathers' Day*), *Address, New England Society of Brooklyn* [*December 21, 1888*]

It is the flag just as much of the man who was naturalized yesterday, as of the man whose people have been here many generations.

Address [*1915*]

He was a great patriot, a great man; above all, a great American. His country was the ruling, mastering passion of his life from the beginning even unto the end.

Theodore Roosevelt: Address Before Congress [*February 9, 1919*]

PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON
[1850–1887]

A little time for laughter,
A little time to sing,
A little time to kiss and cling,
And no more kissing after.[2]

After. Stanza 1

LAURA ELIZABETH RICHARDS
[1850–1943]

Sure, honor's name will aye be richer
For the bright name of Molly Pitcher.

Molly Pitcher

Great is truth and shall prevail,[3]
Therefore must we weep and wail.

The Mameluke and the Hospodar

[1] See Theodore Roosevelt, page 780a.
[2] See Du Maurier, pages 665b–666a.
[3] See *1 Esdras, IV, 41*, on page 1065a. For (magna est veritas & praevalebit) great

Every little wave had its nightcap on.
A Song for Hal

Ponsonby Perks,
He fought with Turks,
Performing many wonderful works.
Nonsense Verses. Stanza 2

ROBERT RICHARDSON
[1850–1901]

Warm summer sun, shine friendly here;
Warm western wind, blow kindly here;
Green sod above, rest light, rest light —
Good-night, Annette! Sweetheart, good-night.[1]
To Annette

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON
[1850–1894]

Mankind was never so happily inspired as when it made a cathedral.
An Inland Voyage [*1878*]. *Noyon*

Every man is his own doctor of divinity, in the last resort.
Ibid.

For my part, I travel not to go anywhere, but to go. I travel for travel's sake. The great affair is to move.
Travels with a Donkey [*1878*]

Marriage is like life in this — that it is a field of battle, and not a bed of roses.
Virginibus Puerisque [*1881*]. *I, Chap. 1*

Times are changed with him who marries; there are no more by-path meadows, where you may innocently linger, but the road lies long and straight and dusty to the grave.
Ibid. Chap. 2

Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone but principally by catchwords.
Virginibus Puerisque. I, Chap. 2

The cruellest lies are often told in silence.
Ibid. Chap. 4, Truth of Intercourse

Old and young, we are all on our last cruise.
Ibid. II, Crabbed Age and Youth

It is better to be a fool than to be dead.
Ibid.

Give me the young man who has brains enough to make a fool of himself.
Ibid.

Books are good enough in their own way, but they are a mighty bloodless substitute for life.
Ibid. III, An Apology for Idlers

Perpetual devotion to what a man calls his business, is only to be sustained by perpetual neglect of many other things.
Ibid.

There is no duty we so much underrate as the duty of being happy.
Ibid.

To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive.
Ibid. VI, El Dorado

To be what we are, and to become what we are capable of becoming, is the only end of life.
Familiar Studies of Men and Books [*1882*]

I am in the habit of looking not so much to the nature of a gift as to the spirit in which it is offered.
New Arabian Nights [*1882*]. *The Suicide Club*

Fifteen men on the Dead Man's Chest — [1]
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!

is truth, & shall prevail. — THOMAS BROOKS: *The Crown and Glory of Christianity* [1662]

[1] Mark Twain adapted this verse, by the Australian poet Richardson, for the stone marking the grave of his daughter, Olivia Susan Clemens, who died August 18, 1896, aged twenty-four:

Warm summer sun, shine kindly here;
Warm southern wind, blow softly here;
Green sod above, lie light, lie light —
Good-night, dear heart, good-night, good-night.

[1] Treasure Island came out of Kingsley's "At Last," where I got the Dead Man's Chest — and that was the seed. — R. L. STEVENSON, *Letter to Sidney Colvin*

See Charles Kingsley, page 599a.

Drink and the devil had done for the rest —
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Treasure Island [*1883*]

Doctors is all swabs.
Ibid. Chap. 3 [*Billy Bones*]

Many's the long night I've dreamed of cheese — toasted, mostly.
Ibid. Chap. 15 [*Ben Gunn*]

There's no music like a little river's. It plays the same tune (and that's the favourite) over and over again, and yet does not weary of it like men fiddlers. It takes the mind out of doors; and though we should be grateful for good houses, there is, after all, no house like God's out-of-doors.
Prince Otto [*1885*]. *Chap. 2*

For all the story-books you read:
For all the pains you comforted:
For all you pitied, all you bore,
In sad and happy days of yore . . .
Take, nurse, the little book you hold!
A Child's Garden of Verses [*1885*]. *To Alison Cunningham from Her Boy*

In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candle-light.
In summer, quite the other way,
I have to go to bed by day.
Ibid. Bed in Summer, Stanza 1

I have to go to bed and see
The birds still hopping on the tree,
Or hear the grown-up people's feet
Still going past me on the street.
Ibid. Stanza 2

A child should always say what's true
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table;
At least as far as he is able.
Ibid. Whole Duty of Children

Whenever the moon and stars are set,
Whenever the wind is high,
All night long in the dark and wet,
A man goes riding by.
Late in the night when the fires are out,
Why does he gallop and gallop about?
Ibid. Windy Nights, Stanza 1

Dark brown is the river,
Golden is the sand,
It flows along for ever,
With trees on either hand.
A Child's Garden of Verses. Where Go the Boats, Stanza 1

The pleasant land of counterpane.
Ibid. The Land of Counterpane, Stanza 4

I have a little shadow that goes in and out with me,
And what can be the use of him is more than I can see.
He is very, very like me from the heels up to the head;
And I see him jump before me, when I jump into my bed.
Ibid. My Shadow, Stanza 1

The friendly cow all red and white,
I love with all my heart:
She gives me cream with all her might,
To eat with apple-tart.
Ibid. The Cow, Stanza 1

The world is so full of a number of things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.
Ibid. Happy Thought

The eternal dawn, beyond a doubt,
Shall break on hill and plain,
And put all stars and candles out
Ere we be young again.
To Minnie

Little Indian, Sioux or Crow,
Little frosty Eskimo,
Little Turk or Japanee,
O! don't you wish that you were me?
Ibid. Foreign Children

I feel very strongly about putting questions; it partakes too much of the style of the day of judgment. You start a question, and it's like starting a stone. You sit quietly on the top of a hill; and away the stone goes, starting others.
The Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde [*1886*]

Am I no a bonny fighter?
Kidnapped [*1886*]. *Chap. 10* [*Alan Breck*]

Of all my verse, like not a single line;
But like my title, for it is not mine.
That title from a better man [1] I stole:

[1] Ben Jonson.

Ah, how much better, had I stol'n the whole!

Underwoods [*1887*]. *Foreword*

There are men and classes of men that stand above the common herd: the soldier, the sailor, and the shepherd not unfrequently; the artist rarely; rarelier still, the clergyman; the physician almost as a rule. He is the flower (such as it is) of our civilization.

Ibid. Dedication

Generosity he has, such as is possible to those who practise an art, never to those who drive a trade; discretion, tested by a hundred secrets; tact, tried in a thousand embarrassments; and what are more important, Heraclean cheerfulness and courage.

Ibid.

Gratitude is but a lame sentiment; thanks, when they are expressed, are often more embarrassing than welcome.

Ibid.

Go, little book, and wish to all
Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall,
A bin of wine, a spice of wit,
A house with lawns enclosing it,
A living river by the door,
A nightingale in the sycamore!

Ibid. Envoy

Youth now flees on feathered foot.

Ibid. To Will H. Low [1]

Life is over, life was gay:
We have come the primrose way.

Ibid.

Dear Andrew, with the brindled hair.[2]

Ibid. To Andrew Lang

Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.

Ibid. Requiem, Stanza 1

This be the verse you grave for me:
Here he lies where he longed to be;
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill.

Underwoods. Requiem, Stanza 2

If I have faltered more or less
In my great task of happiness.

Ibid. The Celestial Surgeon

If beams from happy human eyes
Have moved me not; if morning skies,
Books, and my food, and summer rain
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain: —
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take
And stab my spirit broad awake.

Ibid.

Yet, O stricken heart, remember, O remember
How of human days he lived the better part.
April came to bloom and never dim December
Breathed its killing chills upon the head or heart.

Ibid. In Memoriam F. A. Stilwell [1] [*1881*]

Let first the onion flourish there,
Rose among roots, the maiden-fair
Wine-scented and poetic soul
Of the capacious salad bowl.

Ibid. To a Gardener

My body, which my dungeon is,
And yet my parks and palaces.

Ibid. XXXVII

There are kind hearts still, for friends to fill
And fools to take and break them;
But the nearest friends are the auldest friends
And the grave's the place to seek them.

Ibid. In Scots, XVI, Stanza 3

I have thus played the sedulous ape to Hazlitt, to Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne, to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire and to Obermann.

Memories and Portraits [*1887*]. *A College Magazine*

[1] American painter [1853–1932], whose wife translated Stevenson's *Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde* into French.

[2] Dear Louis of the awful cheek!
Who told you it was right to speak,
Where all the world might hear and stare,
Of other fellows' "brindled hair"?

ANDREW LANG [1844–1912]: *To R. L. S.*

[1] Lady Colvin's son by her first marriage; he died at the age of eighteen.

"A Penny Plain and Twopence Coloured."

Memories and Portraits. Essay about Skelt's Juvenile Drama

Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,
Nor a friend to know me;
All I ask, the heaven above
And the road below me.

Songs of Travel. The Vagabond, Stanza 4

I will make you brooches and toys for your delight
Of bird-song at morning and star-shine at night.

Ibid. Romance, Stanza 1

And this shall be for music when no one else is near,
The fine song for singing, the rare song to hear!

Ibid. Stanza 3

God, if this were enough,
That I see things bare to the buff.

Ibid. If This Were Faith

Bright is the ring of words
When the right man rings them.

Ibid. XIV

In the highlands, in the country places,
Where the old plain men have rosy faces,
And the young fair maidens
Quiet eyes.

Ibid. XV

I have trod the upward and the downward slope;
I have endured and done in days before;
I have longed for all, and bid farewell to hope;
And I have lived and loved and closed the door.

Ibid. XXII

Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,
With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,
Steel-true and blade-straight
The great artificer
Made my mate.

Ibid. XXV, To My Wife, Stanza 1

Be it granted me to behold you again in dying,
Hills of home!

Ibid. XLIII, To S. R. Crockett

Let any man speak long enough, he will get believers.

The Master of Ballantrae [*1889*]. *Summary of Events*

Not every man is so great a coward as he thinks he is — nor yet so good a Christian.

Ibid. Mr. Mackellar's Journey

Do you know what the Governor of South Carolina said to the Governor of North Carolina? It's a long time between drinks, observed that powerful thinker.[1]

The Wrong Box [*1889*]. *Chap. 8*

If I have at all learned the trade of using words to convey truth and to arouse emotion, you have at last furnished me with a subject.

An Open Letter on Father Damien

Still obscurely fighting the lost fight of virtue, still clinging, in the brothel or on the scaffold, to some rag of honour, the poor jewel of their souls!

Across the Plains [*1892*]. *Pulvis et Umbra*

So long as we love we serve; so long as we are loved by others, I would almost say that we are indispensable; and no man is useless while he has a friend.

Ibid. Lay Morals

To be honest, to be kind — to earn a little and spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not to be embittered, to keep a few friends, but these without capitulation — above all, on the same grim condition, to keep friends with

[1] Of the several traditions relating to the origin of this remark, the most reasonable one traces it to John Motley Morehead [1796–1866], who was Governor of North Carolina 1841–1845. He was visited by James H. Hammond [1807–1864], who was Governor of South Carolina 1842–1844. They engaged in discussion and argument, and when the latter waxed hot, Governor Morehead was reported by a servant to have exclaimed: "It's a long time between drinks." — Personal letter from John Motley Morehead, November 21, 1934

himself — here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.

A Christmas Sermon

If your morals make you dreary, depend upon it, they are wrong. I do not say give them up, for they may be all you have, but conceal them like a vice lest they should spoil the lives of better and simpler people.

Ibid.

Here lies one who meant well, tried a little, failed much: — surely that may be his epitaph of which he need not be ashamed.

Ibid.

Chiefs! Our road is not built to last a thousand years, yet in a sense it is. When a road is once built, it is a strange thing how it collects traffic, how every year as it goes on, more and more people are found to walk thereon, and others are raised up to repair and perpetuate it, and keep it alive.[1]

Vailima Letters [*1895*]. *Address to the Chiefs on the Opening of the Road of Gratitude, October, 1894*

You cannot run away from a weakness; you must some time fight it out or perish; and if that be so, why not now, and where you stand?

The Amateur Emigrant [*1896*]

To be a gentleman is to be one all the world over, and in every relation and grade of society.

Ibid.

Culture is not measured by the greatness of the field which is covered by our knowledge, but by the nicety with which we can perceive relations in that field, whether great or small.

Ibid.

[1] Robert Louis Stevenson was a roadmender. . . . Ay, and with more than his pen. . . . I wonder was he ever so truly great, so entirely the man we know and love, as when he inspired the chiefs to make a highway in the wilderness. Surely no more fitting monument could exist to his memory than the Road of Gratitude, cut, laid, and kept by the pure-blood tribe kings of Samoa. — MICHAEL FAIRLESS (MARGARET FAIRLESS BARBER) [1869–1901]: *The Roadmender, Chap. 5*

Ice and iron cannot be welded.

Weir of Hermiston [*1896*]

Give us grace and strength to forbear and to persevere. Give us courage and gaiety and the quiet mind, spare to us our friends, soften to us our enemies.

Prayer [1]

Youth is wholly experimental.

Letter to a Young Gentleman

ROSE HARTWICK THORPE
[1850–1939]

She breathed the husky whisper:—
"Curfew must not ring tonight."

Curfew Must Not Ring Tonight. Stanza 2

Long, long years I've rung the curfew from that gloomy, shadowed tower;
Every evening, just at sunset, it has told the twilight hour;
I have done my duty ever, tried to do it just and right,
Now I'm old I will not falter, — Curfew it must ring tonight.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Out she swung — far out; the city seemed a speck of light below,
There 'twixt heaven and earth suspended as the bell swung to and fro.

Ibid. Stanza 7

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX
[1850–1919]

Talk happiness. The world is sad enough
Without your woe. No path is wholly rough.

Speech. Stanza 1

Talk faith. The world is better off without
Your uttered ignorance and morbid doubt.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Talk health. The dreary, never-ending tale
Of mortal maladies is more than stale;

[1] On the bronze memorial to Stevenson in St. Giles Cathedral, Edinburgh, Scotland.

You cannot charm or interest or please
By harping on that minor chord, disease.
Say you are well, or all is well with you,
And God shall hear your words and make them true.
Speech. Stanza 3

The two kinds of people on earth that I mean
Are the people who lift and the people who lean.
To Lift or to Lean

It ever has been since time began,
And ever will be, till time lose breath,
That love is a mood — no more — to man,
And love to woman is life or death.
Blind. Stanza 1

Laugh, and the world laughs with you;
Weep, and you weep alone;
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
But has trouble enough of its own.
Solitude. Stanza 1

Feast, and your halls are crowded;
Fast, and the world goes by.
Ibid. Stanza 3

So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
When just the art of being kind
Is all this sad world needs.
The World's Need

No question is ever settled
Until it is settled right.
Settle the Question Right

We flatter those we scarcely know,
We please the fleeting guest,
And deal full many a thoughtless blow
To those who love us best.
Life's Scars. Stanza 3

ROSE HENNIKER HEATON

She answered by return of post
The invitation of her host.
She caught the train she said she would,
And changed at junctions as she should.
She brought a light and smallish box
And keys belonging to the locks.
The Perfect Guest

She left no little things behind
Excepting loving thoughts and kind.
Ibid.

SAMUEL VALENTINE COLE
[1851–1925]

"Hammer away, ye hostile hands,
Your hammers break, God's anvil stands."
The Unthwarted Plan

Where'er men go, in heaven, or earth, or hell,
They find themselves, and that is all they find.
The Difference

The man who knows and knows he knows,[1]
To him your homage bring;
He wields the power that waits and wins,
And he is rightful king.
An Old Saw Reset. Stanza 1

FERDINAND FOCH
[1851–1929]

A guest at a dinner given in honor of Marshal Foch in Denver, Colorado, said that there was nothing but wind in French politeness. Marshal Foch retorted: "Neither is there anything but wind in a pneumatic tire, yet it eases wonderfully the jolts along life's highway."
Attributed

My center is giving way, my right is pushed back, situation excellent, I am attacking.[2]
Said at the Second Battle of the Marne, 1918

EDWARD SMITH UFFORD
[1851–1929]

Throw out the life-line across the dark wave,

[1] He who knows not, and knows not that he knows not, is a fool. Shun him.
He who knows not, and knows that he knows not, is simple. Teach him.
He who knows, and knows not that he knows, is asleep. Waken him.
He who knows, and knows that he knows, is wise. Follow him.
Arabic apothegm

[2] Mon centre cède, ma droite recule, situation excellente, j'attaque. — *Quoted by* B. H. Liddell Hart, *Reputations Ten Years After* [1928]

There is a brother whom someone
should save,
Throw out the life-line, throw out the
life-line,
Someone is sinking today.
Throw Out the Life-line
(revivalist hymn) [*1884*]

FRANCIS WILLIAM BOURDILLON
[1852–1921]

The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies,
With the dying sun.
Light. Stanza 1

The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies,
When love is done.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Upon the valley's lap
The dewy morning throws
A thousand pearly drops
To wash a single rose.
So, often in the course
Of life's few fleeting years,
A single pleasure costs
The soul a thousand tears.
Upon the Valley's Lap

ROBERT BONTINE CUNNINGHAME-GRAHAM
[1852–1936]

Success, which touches nothing that it does not vulgarize, should be its own reward . . . the odium of success is hard enough to bear, without the added ignominy of popular applause.
Success [*1902*]

The ancient seat of pedantry [Oxford], where they manufacture prigs as fast as butchers in Chicago handle hogs.
With the North-West Wind

God forbid that I should go to any heaven in which there are no horses.
Letter to Theodore Roosevelt [*1917*]

Handsomely, as he who lay in it might well have said, they lowered the coffin down. The priest had left his Latin and said a prayer or two in English, and I was glad of it, for English surely was the speech the Master Mariner most loved, and honoured in the loving with new graces of his own.
Harboured [*The burial of Joseph Conrad, 1924*]

NATHAN HASKELL DOLE [1]
[1852–1935]

What other State compares with Maine
In glorious coasts, where ocean tides
Have for long ages beat in vain
To storm the coves where safety
hides;
Where pillared cliffs like sentries stand
To guard the entries to the land,
From Kittery to Calais!
The State of Maine. Stanza 1

EDWIN MARKHAM
[1852–1940]

Why build these cities glorious
If man unbuilded goes?
In vain we build the world, unless
The builder also grows.
Man-Making

Bowed by the weight of centuries he
leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the
world.
The Man with the Hoe [2] [*1899*].
Stanza 1

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,
Is this the handiwork you give to God?
Ibid. Stanza 3

Here was a man to hold against the
world,
A man to match the mountains [3] and
the sea.
Lincoln, the Man of the People
[*1901*]. *Stanza 1*

[1] Editor of the tenth edition of *Bartlett's Familiar Quotations* [1914].
[2] Millet's painting.
[3] A man to match his mountains, not to
creep

The color of the ground was in him, the red earth,
The smack and tang of elemental things.

Lincoln, the Man of the People. Stanza 2

So came the Captain with the mighty heart;
And when the judgment thunders split the house,
Wrenching the rafters from their ancient rest,
He held the ridgepole up, and spiked again
The rafters of the Home.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And when he fell in whirlwind, he went down
As when a lordly cedar, green with boughs,
Goes down with a great shout upon the hills,
And leaves a lonesome place against the sky.

Ibid.

Three times I came to your friendly door;
Three times my shadow was on your floor.
I was the beggar with bruisèd feet;
I was the woman you gave to eat;
I was the child on the homeless street.

How the Great Guest Came

He drew a circle that shut me out —
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.
But Love and I had the wit to win:
We drew a circle that took him in.

Outwitted

GEORGE MOORE
[1852–1933]

After all there is but one race — humanity.

The Bending of the Bough. Act III

The difficulty in life is the choice.

Act IV

The wrong way always seems the more reasonable.

The Bending of the Bough. Act IV

A quotation, a chance word heard in an unexpected quarter, puts me on the trail of the book destined to achieve some intellectual advancement in me.

Confessions of a Young Man [1888]. XII

English, Scotchmen, Jews, do well in Ireland — Irishmen never; even the patriot has to leave Ireland to get a hearing.

Ave [1911]. Overture

My one claim to originality among Irishmen is that I have never made a speech.

Ibid. Chap. 4

As the moon is more interested in the earth than in any other thing, there is always some woman more interested in a man's mind than in anything else, who is willing to follow it sentence by sentence.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A man travels the world over in search of what he needs and returns home to find it.

The Brook Kerith [1916]. Chap. 11

My definition of pure poetry, something that the poet creates outside of his own personality.

Anthology of Pure Poetry. Introduction

HENRY VAN DYKE
[1852–1933]

If all the skies were sunshine,
Our faces would be fain
To feel once more upon them
The cooling plash of rain.

If All the Skies. Stanza 1

Men have dulled their eyes with sin,
And dimmed the light of heaven with doubt,
And built their temple-walls to shut thee in,
And framed their iron creeds to shut thee out.

God of the Open Air. Stanza 3

Dwarfed and abased below them.
WHITTIER: *Among the Hills* [1869], *Prelude*

Bring me men to match my mountains. — SAM WALTER FOSS [1858–1911]: *The Coming American*

"Raise the stone, and thou shalt find me; cleave the wood and there am I." [1]

The Toiling of Felix. Part I, Prelude

This is the gospel of labour, ring it, ye bells of the kirk!
The Lord of Love came down from above, to live with the men who work;
This is the rose that He planted, here in the thorn-curst soil:
Heaven is blest with perfect rest, but the blessing of Earth is toil.

Ibid. Envoy, Stanza 5

So it's home again, and home again, America for me.
My heart is turning home again, and there I long to be.

"America for Me." Stanza 2

Oh, London is a man's town, there's power in the air;
And Paris is a woman's town, with flowers in her hair.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I want a ship that's westward bound to plough the rolling sea,
To the blessèd Land of Room Enough beyond the ocean bars,
Where the air is full of sunlight and the flag is full of stars.

Ibid. Stanza 6

This is my work; my blessing, not my doom;
Of all who live, I am the one by whom
This work can best be done in the right way.

The Three Best Things. I, Work

Not to the swift, the race:
Not to the strong, the fight: [2]
Not to the righteous, perfect grace:
Not to the wise, the light.

Reliance. Stanza 1

[1] *Oxyrhynchus Logia Agrapha, The Unwritten Sayings of Jesus, Fifth Logion.*

[2] See *Ecclesiastes, IX, 11,* on page 1043a.

In anguish we uplift
A new unhallowed song:
The race is to the swift;
The battle to the strong.

JOHN DAVIDSON [1857–1909]: *War-Song, St. 1*

Oh, was I born too soon, my dear, or were you born too late,
That I am going out the door while you come in the gate?

Rencontre. Stanza 1

The lintel low enough to keep out pomp and pride:
The threshold high enough to turn deceit aside.

For the Friends at Hurstmont. The Door

Self is the only prison that can ever bind the soul.

The Prison and the Angel

Individuality is the salt of common life. You may have to live in a crowd, but you do not have to live like it, nor subsist on its food.

The School of Life

It is with rivers as it is with people: the greatest are not always the most agreeable nor the best to live with.

Little Rivers. Chap. 2

The first day of spring is one thing, and the first spring day is another. The difference between them is sometimes as great as a month.

Fisherman's Luck. Chap. 5

YOUNG EWING ALLISON
[1853–1932]

The very texture of every enduring work of art must imbed the glowing life of its own times and the embers of the past. If it does not cover space as history it must plumb the depths of emotion in an individual to reach the universal perception.

"My Old Kentucky Home"

HALL CAINE
[1853–1931]

I reject the monstrous theory that while a man may redeem the past a woman never can.

The Eternal City. Part VI, Chap. 18

A great outrage on the spirit of Justice breaks down all barriers of race and nationality.

Ibid. Part VII, Chap. 5

EDGAR WATSON HOWE
[1853–1937]

A really busy person never knows how much he weighs.
Country Town Sayings [*1911*]

What people say behind your back is your standing in the community.
Ibid.

There is nothing so well known as that we should not expect something for nothing — but we all do and call it Hope.
Ibid.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON
[1853–1937]

For lover or nightingale who can wait?
Whenever he cometh he cometh late.
Spring at the Villa Conti

Song's but solace for a day;
Wine's a traitor not to trust;
Love's a kiss and then away;
Time's a peddler deals in dust.
Hearth-Song. Stanza 2

CECIL JOHN RHODES
[1853–1902]

I desire to encourage and foster an appreciation of the advantages which will result from the union of the English-speaking peoples throughout the world, and to encourage in the students from the United States of America an attachment to the country from which they have sprung without I hope withdrawing them or their sympathies from the land of their adoption or birth.
Will, establishing the Rhodes Scholarships

Educational relations make the strongest tie.
Ibid.

So little done — so much to do.
Last words

IRWIN RUSSELL [1]
[1853–1879]

De man what keeps pullin' de grape-vine shakes down a few bunches at leas'.
Precepts at Parting [*1888*]. *Stanza 3*

You mus' reason with a mule.
Nebuchadnezzar [*1888*]. *Stanza 3*

You bless us, please sah, eben ef we's doin' wrong tonight,
Kase den we'll need de blessin' more'n ef we's doin' right;
An' let de blessin' stay wid us untel we comes to die
An' goes to keep our Christmas wid dem sheriffs in de sky.
Christmas Night in the Quarters [*1917*]. *Blessing the Dance*

JAMES A. BLAND
[1854–1911]

Carry me back to old Virginny,
There's where the cotton and the corn and taters grow;
There's where the birds warble sweet in the springtime,
There's where this old darky's heart am long'd to go.
Carry Me Back to Old Virginny [*1875*]

WILLIAM HENRY DRUMMOND
[1854–1907]

De win' can blow lak hurricane
An' s'pose she blow some more,
You can't get drown on Lac St. Pierre
So long you stay on shore.
The Wreck of the "Julie Plante." Stanza 6

Do w'at you lak wit' your old gran-'pere

[1] Among the first — if not the very first — of Southern writers to appreciate the literary possibilities of the Negro character. — JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS [1848–1908]

For w'en you're beeg feller he won't be dere —
Leetle Bateese!
Little Bateese. Stanza 7

To the hut of the peasant, or lordly hall,
To the heart of the king, or humblest thrall,
Sooner or late, love comes to all.
The Grand Seigneur. Stanza 1

SIR JAMES GEORGE FRAZER
[1854–1941]

Dwellers by the sea cannot fail to be impressed by the sight of its ceaseless ebb and flow, and are apt, on the principles of that rude philosophy of sympathy and resemblance . . . to trace a subtle relation, a secret harmony, between its tides and the life of man. . . . The belief that most deaths happen at ebb tide is said to be held along the east coast of England from Northumberland to Kent.[1]
The Golden Bough.[2] *Chap. 3*

The heaviest calamity in English history, the breach with America, might never have occurred if George the Third had not been an honest dullard.
Ibid.

By religion, then, I understand a propitiation or conciliation of powers superior to man which are believed to direct and control the course of nature and of human life.
Ibid. Chap. 4

It is a common rule with primitive people not to waken a sleeper, because his soul is away and might not have time to get back.
Ibid. Chap. 18

The awe and dread with which the untutored savage contemplates his mother-in-law are amongst the most familiar facts of anthropology.
The Golden Bough. Chap. 18

The world cannot live at the level of its great men.
Ibid. Chap. 37

THOMAS RILEY MARSHALL
[1854–1925]

What this country needs is a good five-cent cigar.[1]
Remark to John Crockett, Chief Clerk of the United States Senate

CHARLES LEONARD MOORE
[1854–1923]

Thine the great grave where dark De Soto sleeps —
A new Columbus of the forest deeps.
To America [*1896*]

And now for what comes next
Thou waitest in thine invulnerable West,
Blazoning more large thy living-lettered text,
"Chance and the tools to those who use them best."
Ibid.

EVA MARCH TAPPAN
[1854–1930]

We drove the Indians out of the land,
But a dire revenge these redmen planned,
For they fastened a name to every nook,
And every boy with a spelling-book
Will have to toil till his hair turns gray
Before he can spell them the proper way.[2]
On the Cape. Stanza 1

EDITH MATILDA THOMAS
[1854–1925]

The god of music dwelleth out of doors.
Music

[1] Just between twelve and one, even at the turning o' the tide. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act II, Sc. 3* (Falstaff's death)

See Dickens, page 579b.

[2] Abridged one-volume edition [1922]. The original appeared in twelve volumes from 1890 to 1915.

[1] What this country needs is a good five-cent nickel. — FRANKLIN P. ADAMS [1932]

[2] See Lydia Sigourney, page 463b.

The love of my life came not
As love unto others is cast;
For mine was a secret wound —
But the wound grew a pearl, at last.
The Deep-Sea Pearl. Stanza 1

WILLARD DUNCAN VANDIVER
[1854–1932]

I come from a State that raises corn and cotton and cockleburs and Democrats, and frothy eloquence neither convinces nor satisfies me. I am from Missouri. You have got to show me.
Speech at a naval banquet in Philadelphia, while a Representative in Congress from Missouri, and a member of the House Committee on Naval Affairs [1899]

MARY DOW BRINE
[*Floruit* 1878]

She's somebody's mother, boys, you know,
For all she's aged and poor and slow.
Somebody's Mother [1878]

GERALD BRENNAN
[*Floruit* 1899]

Th' mem'ry comes like a banshee meself an' me wealth between,
An' I long for a mornin's mornin' in Shanahan's ould shebeen.
Shanahan's Ould Shebeen [1899]. Stanza 4

If you couldn't afford good whiskey, he'd take you on trust for beer.
Ibid. Stanza 5

WILLIAM COWPER BRANN [1]
[1855–1898]

Boston runs to brains as well as to beans and brown bread. But she is cursed with an army of cranks whom nothing short of a strait-jacket or a swamp-elm club will ever control.
From The Iconoclast. Beans and Blood

No man can be a patriot on an empty stomach.
Ibid. Old Glory [July 4, 1893]

It has the subtle flavor of an old pair of sox.
Ibid. Godey's Magazine

The Lydian notes of Andrew Carnegie as he warbles a riant roundelay in praise of poverty, or laments in pathetic spondees the woes of the man with spondulix.
Ibid. Our American Czars

Every few years our industrial system gets the jim-jams. Capital flies to cover, factories close and labor goes tramping across the country seeking honest employment and receiving a warm welcome — from militia companies with shotted guns. . . . We are slowly emerging from the crash of '93, and the cuckoos are cock-sure that a country fairly bursting with wealth was saved from the demnition bowwows by the blessed expedient of going into debt.
Speech, Slave or Sovereign [August 10, 1895]

[1] Known as "The Iconoclast," from the name of his paper, first published in Austin, Texas, and later in Waco.

HENRY CUYLER BUNNER
[1855–1896]

Love must kiss that mortal's eyes
Who hopes to see fair Arcady.
The Way to Arcady

That pitcher of mignonette
Is a garden in heaven set
To the little sick child in the basement.
A Pitcher of Mignonette

Off with your hat as the flag goes by!
And let the heart have its say;
You're man enough for a tear in your eye
That you will not wipe away.
The Old Flag. Stanza 1

It was an old, old, old, old lady,
And a boy that was half-past three;
And the way that they played together
Was beautiful to see.
"One, Two, Three." Stanza 1

I have a bookcase, which is what
Many much better men have not.
There are no books inside, for books,
I am afraid, might spoil its looks.
But I've three busts, all second-hand,
Upon the top. You understand
I could not put them underneath —
Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe. Stanza 1

EUGENE VICTOR DEBS
[1855–1926]

While there is a lower class I am in it, while there is a criminal element I am of it; while there is a soul in prison, I am not free.

Labor and Freedom

FRANK FRANKFORT MOORE
[1855–1931]

He knew that to offer a man friendship when love is in his heart is like giving a loaf of bread to one who is dying of thirst.

The Jessamy Bride. Chap. 9

To strike at a serpent that hisses may only cause it to spring.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Destiny has more resources than the most imaginative composer of fiction.

Ibid. Chap. 22

WALTER HINES PAGE
[1855–1918]

Every letter of declination ought to be written by a skilful man — a diplomatist who can write an unpleasant truth without offence.

A Publisher's Confession [*1905*]

There is one thing better than good government, and that is government in which all the people have a part.

Life and Letters [*1922–1925*]. *Vol. III, Page 31*

SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO
[1855–1934]

You may dive into many waters, but there is *one* social Dead Sea.

The Second Mrs. Tanqueray [*1893*]. *Act I*

From forty till fifty a man is at heart either a stoic or a satyr.

Ibid.

There are two sorts of affection — the love for a woman you respect, and the love for the woman you — love.

Ibid. Act II

It is only one step from toleration to forgiveness.

Ibid.

I believe the future is only the past again, entered through another gate.

Ibid. Act IV

How many "coming men" has one known! Where on earth do they all go to?

The Notorious Mrs. Ebbsmith [*1895*]. *Act I*

There's only one hour in a woman's life. . . . One supreme hour. Her poor life is like the arch of a crescent; so many years lead up to that hour, so many weary years decline from it.

Ibid. Act III

Vanity is the cause of a great deal of virtue in men; the vainest are those who like to be thought respectable.

Ibid. Act IV

OLIVE SCHREINER
("RALPH IRON")
[1855–1920]

It came to pass that after a time the artist was forgotten, but the work lived.

Dreams. The Artist's Secret

If you are an artist, may no love of wealth or fame or admiration and no fear of blame or misunderstanding make you ever paint, with pen or brush, an ideal or a picture of external life otherwise than as you see it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

WILLIAM SHARP ("FIONA MACLEOD")
[1855–1905]

My heart is a lonely hunter that hunts
on a lonely hill.
The Lonely Hunter. Stanza 6

I hear the little children of the wind
Crying solitary in lonely places.
Little Children of the Wind

CY WARMAN
[1855–1914]

Every daisy in the dell knows my se-
. . . cret, knows it well,
And yet I dare not tell, sweet Marie.
Sweet Marie [*1893*]. *Stanza 1*

GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY
[1855–1930]

O, inexpressible as sweet,
Love takes my voice away;
I cannot tell thee when we meet
What most I long to say.
Song

Where are the friends that I knew in my
Maying,
In the days of my youth, in the first of
my roaming?
We were dear; we were leal; oh, far we
went straying,
Now never a heart to my heart comes
homing!
Comrades. Stanza 1

JOSEPH TABRAR
[*Floruit* 1892]

Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow!
bow-wow!
Daddy wouldn't buy me a bow-wow!
bow-wow!
I've got a little cat,
And I'm very fond of that,
But I'd rather have a bow-wow, wow.
Daddy Wouldn't Buy Me a Bow-Wow [*1892*]

SUSAN HART DYER
[*Floruit* 1912]

Zamboanga! Zamboanga! [1]
With the starlight on the sea,
And the blue hills of Basilan
Looming off mysteriously.
Zamboanga [*1912*]. *Stanza 2*

FRANCIS BELLAMY
[1856–1931]

I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States and to the republic for which it stands, one nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.[2]
The Pledge of Allegiance to the Flag [*1892*]

KENYON COX
[1856–1919]

Work thou for pleasure — paint, or
sing, or carve
The thing thou lovest, though the body
starve —
Who works for glory misses oft the
goal;
Who works for money coins his very
soul.
Work for the work's sake, then, and it
may be
That these things shall be added unto
thee.
Work [*1895*]

[1] Oh, the monkeys have no tails in Zamboanga,
They were chewed off by the whales. . . .
Zamboanga, Mindanao.
From the transport you look damn well,
But before I'd serve again in Zamboanga,
I'd rather serve a hitch in hell.
U. S. Infantry song of the Philippines

[2] In 1888 James B. Upham [1845–1905] wrote a rough draft of the pledge which Bellamy, as chairman of a committee for a national school program to celebrate the four-hundredth anniversary of the discovery of America, helped to put into its final form.
The pledge was officially emended to read "one nation under God" by a joint resolution of Congress approved by the President, June 14, 1954.

ELBERT HUBBARD
[1856–1915]

It is not book learning young men need, nor instruction about this and that, but a stiffening of the vertebrae which will cause them to be loyal to a trust, to act promptly, concentrate their energies, do a thing — "carry a message to Garcia." [1]

A Message to Garcia [*1900*]

The man who is anybody and who does anything is surely going to be criticized, vilified, and misunderstood. This is a part of the penalty for greatness, and every great man understands it; and understands, too, that it is no proof of greatness. The final proof of greatness lies in being able to endure contumely without resentment.

Get Out or Get in Line

If you work for a man, in heaven's name work for him! If he pays you wages that supply you your bread and butter, work for him — speak well of him, think well of him, stand by him and stand by the institution he represents.

Ibid.

ABBOTT LAWRENCE LOWELL
[1856–1943]

While a bright future beckoned, they freely gave their lives and fondest hopes for us and our allies, that we might learn from them courage in peace to spend our lives making a better world for others.

Inscription, Memorial Church, Harvard College, above the names of Harvard men who died in the First World War

[1] After the declaration of the Spanish-American War, Andrew Summers Rowan, then Lieutenant, United States Bureau of Military Intelligence, was sent to communicate with General Calixto Garcia. He landed in an open boat near Turquino Peak, April 24, 1898, executed the mission, and brought back information regarding the insurgent army.

EDWARD SANDFORD MARTIN
[1856–1939]

A Little Brother of the Rich.

Title of poem

Succor the Poor, my sisters, I,
While heaven shall still vouchsafe me health,
Will strive to share and mollify
The trials of abounding wealth.

A Little Brother of the Rich. Stanza 5

Within my earthly temple there's a crowd.
There's one of us that's humble; one that's proud.
There's one that's broken-hearted for his sins,
And one who, unrepentant, sits and grins.
There's one who loves his neighbor as himself,
And one who cares for naught but fame and pelf.
From much corroding care would I be free
If once I could determine which is Me.

Mixed

ROBERT EDWIN PEARY
[1856–1920]

We returned from the Pole to Cape Columbia in only sixteen days . . . the exhilaration of success lent wings to our sorely battered feet. But Ootah, the Eskimo, had his own explanation. Said he: "The devil is asleep or having trouble with his wife, or we should never have come back so easily."

The North Pole [*1910*]

HENRI PHILIPPE PÉTAIN
[1856–1951]

They shall not pass.[1]

Verdun, February 26, 1916

[1] Ils ne passeront pas. The inscription on the Verdun medal is: "On ne passe pas."

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE
[1856–1935]

When I consider Life and its few years —
A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;
A call to battle, and the battle done
Ere the last echo dies within our ears.
Tears

The burst of music down an unlistening street.
Ibid.

How each hath back what once he stayed to weep;
Homer his sight, David his little lad!
Ibid.

Creeds grow so thick along the way,
Their boughs hide God.
Doubt

Glad that I live am I;
That the sky is blue;
Glad for the country lanes,
And the fall of dew.
A Little Song of Life. Stanza 1

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW
[1856–1950]

My method is to take the utmost trouble to find the right thing to say, and then to say it with the utmost levity.
Answers to Nine Questions

A prosperous man of business, who probably never read anything but a newspaper since he left school.
Cashel Byron's Profession [*1886*]. *Chap. 5*

All this struggling and striving to make the world better is a great mistake; not because it isn't a good thing to improve the world if you know how to do it, but because striving and struggling is the worst way you could set about doing anything.
Ibid. Chap. 6

It's well to be off with the Old Woman before you're on with the New.[1]
The Philanderer [*1893*]. *Act II*

[1] See C. H. Webb, page 668a.

The fickleness of the women I love is only equalled by the infernal constancy of the women who love me.
The Philanderer. Act II

The test of a man or woman's breeding is how they behave in a quarrel.
Ibid. Act IV

People are always blaming their circumstances for what they are. I don't believe in circumstances. The people who get on in this world are the people who get up and look for the circumstances they want, and, if they can't find them, make them.
Mrs. Warren's Profession [*1893*]. *Act II*

There are no secrets better kept than the secrets that everybody guesses.
Ibid. Act III

A great devotee of the Gospel of Getting On.
Ibid. Act IV

We have no more right to consume happiness without producing it than to consume wealth without producing it.
Candida [*1898*]. *Act I*

I'm only a beer teetotaller, not a champagne teetotaller.
Ibid. Act III

We don't bother much about dress and manners in England, because, as a nation we don't dress well and we've no manners.
You Never Can Tell [*1898*]. *Act I*

A family enjoying the unspeakable peace and freedom of being orphans.
Ibid. Act II

The great advantage of a hotel is that it's a refuge from home life.
Ibid.

There is only one religion, though there are a hundred versions of it.
Plays Pleasant and Unpleasant [*1898*]. *Vol. II, Preface*

You're not a man, you're a machine.
Arms and the Man [*1898*]. *Act III*

The worst sin towards our fellow creatures is not to hate them, but to be

indifferent to them: that's the essence of inhumanity.

The Devil's Disciple [1901]. *Act II*

This is the true joy in life, the being used for a purpose recognized by yourself as a mighty one; the being thoroughly worn out before you are thrown on the scrap heap; the being a force of Nature instead of a feverish selfish little clod of ailments and grievances complaining that the world will not devote itself to making you happy.

Man and Superman [1903]. *Epistle Dedicatory*

A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it: it would be hell on earth.

Ibid. Act I

The more things a man is ashamed of, the more respectable he is.

Ibid.

You think that you are Ann's suitor; that you are the pursuer and she the pursued; that it is your part to woo, to persuade, to prevail, to overcome. Fool: it is you who are the pursued, the marked-down quarry, the destined prey.

Ibid. Act II

Marry Ann; and at the end of a week you'll find no more inspiration in her than in a plate of muffins.

Ibid.

An Englishman thinks he is moral when he is only uncomfortable.

Ibid. Act III

He who can, does. He who cannot, teaches.

Ibid. Maxims for Revolutionists, Page 230

Marriage is popular because it combines the maximum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity.

Ibid. Page 231

If you strike a child, take care that you strike it in anger, even at the risk of maiming it for life. A blow in cold blood neither can nor should be forgiven.

Ibid. Page 234

The greatest of evils and the worst of crimes is poverty.

Major Barbara [1907]. *Preface*

I can't talk religion to a man with bodily hunger in his eyes.

Ibid. Act II

Home life as we understand it is no more natural to us than a cage is natural to a cockatoo.

Getting Married [1911]. *Preface*

In the extreme instances of reaction against convention, female murderers get sheaves of offers of marriage.

Ibid.

When two people are under the influence of the most violent, most insane, most delusive, and most transient of passions, they are required to swear that they will remain in that excited, abnormal, and exhausting condition continuously until death do them part.

Ibid.

A man is like a phonograph with half-a-dozen records. You soon get tired of them all; and yet you have to sit at table whilst he reels them off to every new visitor.

Ibid. (*The Play*)

In England we always let an institution strain itself until it breaks.

Ibid.

The whole strength of England lies in the fact that the enormous majority of the English people are snobs.

Ibid.

You don't learn to hold your own in the world by standing on guard, but by attacking, and getting well hammered yourself.

Ibid.

Religion is a great force — the only real motive force in the world; but what you fellows don't understand is that you must get at a man through his own religion and not through yours.

Ibid.

The modest cough of a minor poet.

The Dark Lady of the Sonnets [1914]

This writing of plays is a great matter, forming as it does the minds and

affections of men in such sort that whatsoever they see done in show on the stage, they will presently be doing in earnest in the world, which is but a larger stage.

The Dark Lady of the Sonnets

I like a bit of a mongrel myself, whether it's a man or a dog; they're the best for every day.

Misalliance [*1914*]. *Episode I*

If parents would only realize how they bore their children!

Ibid.

He's a gentleman: look at his boots.

Pygmalion [*1916*]. *Act I*

Women upset everything. When you let them into your life, you find that the woman is driving at one thing and you're driving at another.

Ibid. Act II

I have to live for others and not for myself; that's middle class morality.

Ibid. Act V

The great secret, Eliza, is not having bad manners or good manners or any other particular sort of manners, but having the same manner for all human souls: in short, behaving as if you were in Heaven, where there are no third-class carriages, and one soul is as good as another.

Ibid.

Independence? That's middle class blasphemy. We are all dependent on one another, every soul of us on earth.

Ibid.

All great truths begin as blasphemies.

Annajanska. [*1919*]

The nauseous sham goodfellowship our democratic public men get up for shop use.

Back to Methuselah [*1921*]. *Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas*

Life is a disease; and the only difference between one man and another is the stage of the disease at which he lives.

Ibid.

I enjoy convalescence. It is the part that makes the illness worth while.

Back to Methuselah. Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas

A nap, my friend, is a brief period of sleep which overtakes superannuated persons when they endeavor to entertain unwelcome visitors or to listen to scientific lectures.

Ibid. Tragedy of an Elderly Gentleman

Everything happens to everybody sooner or later if there is time enough.

Ibid. As Far As Thought Can Reach

Silence is the most perfect expression of scorn.

Ibid.

The worst cliques are those which consist of one man.

Ibid.

Assassination is the extreme form of censorship.

The Rejected Statement. Part 1

The Jews generally give value. They make you pay; but they deliver the goods. In my experience the men who want something for nothing are invariably Christians.

Saint Joan [*1924*]. *Scene IV*

One man that has a mind and knows it, can always beat ten men who haven't and don't.

The Apple Cart [*1930*]. *Act I*

Every person who owes his life to civilized society and who has enjoyed since his childhood its very costly protections and advantages should appear at reasonable intervals before a properly qualified jury to justify his existence, which should be summarily and painlessly terminated if he fails to justify it and it develops that he is a positive nuisance and more trouble than he is worth. Nothing less will really make people responsible citizens.

Radio address from London to America [*October 11, 1931*]

You put up in New York Harbor a

monstrous idol which you called "Liberty." [1]

Speech, Metropolitan Opera House,[2] *New York* [*April 11, 1933*]

You in America should trust to that volcanic political instinct which I have divined in you.

Ibid.

BOOKER TALIAFERRO WASHINGTON
[1856–1915]

No race can prosper till it learns that there is as much dignity in tilling a field as in writing a poem.

Up From Slavery [*1901*]

KATE DOUGLAS WIGGIN
[1856–1923]

My heart is open wide tonight
For stranger, kith or kin.
I would not bar a single door
Where Love might enter in.

The Romance of a Christmas Card

OSCAR FINGAL O'FLAHERTIE WILLS WILDE
[1856–1900]

Tread lightly, she is near
Under the snow,
Speak gently, she can hear
The daisies grow.

Requiescat. Stanza 1

Think of all
The suns that go to make one speedwell blue!

Quia Multum Amavi. Stanza 4

These are the letters which Endymion wrote
To one he loved in secret, and apart.

And now the brawlers of the auction mart
Bargain and bid for each poor blotted note.

On the Sale by Auction of Keats's Love Letters

And yet, and yet,
These Christs that die upon the barricades,
God knows it I am with them, in some ways.

Sonnet to Liberty: Not That I Love Thy Children

Down the long and silent street,
The dawn, with silver-sandaled feet,
Crept like a frightened girl.

The Harlot's House

A poet can survive everything but a misprint.

The Children of the Poets

As for borrowing Mr. Whistler's ideas about art, the only thoroughly original ideas I have ever heard him express have had reference to his own superiority as a painter over painters greater than himself.

Reply to an attack by James McNeill Whistler, Truth [*January 9, 1890*]

Meredith is a prose Browning, and so is Browning. He used poetry as a medium for writing in prose.

The Critic as Artist [*1891*]. *Part I*

An age that has no criticism is either an age in which art is immobile, hieratic, and confined to the reproduction of formal types, or an age that possesses no art at all.

Ibid.

It is through Art, and through Art only, that we can realize our perfection; through Art and Art only that we can shield ourselves from the sordid perils of actual existence.

Ibid. Part II

As long as war is regarded as wicked, it will always have its fascination. When it is looked upon as vulgar, it will cease to be popular.

Ibid.

[1] "I see," said he, speaking to some American friends, "that you too put up monuments to your great dead!" — Story of a distinguished Frenchman on a visit to the United States during Prohibition, in RALPH NEVILL: *Paris of Today* [1924]

[2] A radio broadcast, made before the Academy of Political Science.

There is no sin except stupidity.[1]

The Critic as Artist. Part II

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

The Picture of Dorian Gray [*1891*]. *Preface*

All art is quite useless.

Ibid.

There is only one thing in the world worse than being talked about, and that is not being talked about.

Ibid. Chap. 1

Conscience and cowardice are really the same things.

Ibid.

Laughter is not at all a bad beginning for a friendship, and it is far the best ending for one.

Ibid.

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield to it.

Ibid. Chap. 2

He knew the precise psychological moment [2] when to say nothing.

Ibid.

The only difference between a caprice and a lifelong passion is that the caprice lasts a little longer.

Ibid.

Children begin by loving their parents; as they grow older they judge them; sometimes they forgive them.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Conscience makes egotists of us all.

Ibid. Chap. 8

When a woman marries again it is because she detested her first husband. When a man marries again, it is because he adored his first wife.[1] Women try their luck; men risk theirs.

The Picture of Dorian Gray. Chap. 15

Over the piano was printed a notice: Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.

Impressions of America. Leadville

Now-a-days we are all of us so hard up, that the only pleasant things to pay are compliments. They're the only things we *can* pay.

Lady Windermere's Fan [*1892*]. *Act I*

I can resist everything except temptation.

Ibid.

We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking at the stars.

Ibid. Act III

In this world there are only two tragedies. One is not getting what one wants, and the other is getting it.

Ibid.

What is a cynic? A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing.

Ibid.

Experience is the name everyone gives to their mistakes.

Ibid.

I have never admitted that I am more than twenty-nine, or thirty at the most. Twenty-nine when there are pink shades, thirty when there are not.[2]

Ibid. Act IV

Mrs. Allonby. They say, Lady Hunstanton, that when good Americans die they go to Paris.[3]

Lady Hunstanton. Indeed? And when bad Americans die, where do they go to?

[1] See Marlowe, page 124a.

[2] In all considerations the psychological momentum or factor must be allowed to play a prominent part, for without its co-operation there is little to be hoped from the work of the artillery. — *Neue Preussische Kreuzzeitung*, December 16, 1870, commenting upon the siege of Paris.

An error in translation gave us "psychological moment" (i.e. the critical moment). The Parisians ridiculed the phrase as an example of German pedantry, but it speedily became universal.

[1] See Samuel Johnson, page 340b.

[2] When you come to write my epitaph, Charles, let it be in these delicious words, "She had a long twenty-nine."—JAMES M. BARRIE [1860–1937]: *Rosalind*

[3] Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris. — THOMAS GOLD APPLETON [1812–1884], *quoted by* OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES in *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table* [1858]

Lord Illingworth. Oh, they go to America.

A Woman of No Importance [*1893*]. *Act I*

The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has been going on now for three hundred years.

Ibid.

Nothing spoils a romance so much as a sense of humour in the woman.

Ibid.

Men always want to be a woman's first love. That is their clumsy vanity. We women have a more subtle instinct about things. What we like is to be a man's last romance.

Ibid. Act II

I suppose society is wonderfully delightful. To be in it is merely a bore. But to be out of it simply a tragedy.

Ibid. Act III

Talk to every woman as if you loved her, and to every man as if he bored you, and at the end of your first season you will have the reputation of possessing the most perfect social tact.

Ibid.

I delight in men over seventy. They always offer one the devotion of a lifetime.

Ibid. Act IV

Really, if the lower orders don't set us a good example, what on earth is the use of them?

The Importance of Being Earnest [*1895*]. *Act I*

I have invented an invaluable permanent invalid called Bunbury, in order that I may be able to go down into the country whenever I choose.

Ibid.

Memory is the diary that we all carry about with us.

Ibid. Act II

I never travel without my diary. One should always have something sensational to read in the train.

Ibid.

No woman should ever be quite accurate about her age. It looks so calculating.

Ibid. Act III

An acquaintance that begins with a compliment is sure to develop into a real friendship.

An Ideal Husband [*1895*]. *Act I*

Nothing produces such an effect as a good platitude.

Ibid.

Private information is practically the source of every large modern fortune.

Ibid. Act II

To love oneself is the beginning of a lifelong romance.

Ibid. Act III

I never saw a man who looked
With such a wistful eye
Upon that little tent of blue
Which prisoners call the sky,
And at every wandering cloud that trailed
Its ravelled fleeces by.

The Ballad of Reading Gaol [*1898*]. *Part I, Stanza 3*

When a voice behind me whispered low,
"That fellow's got to swing."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Yet each man kills the thing he loves,
By each let this be heard,
Some do it with a bitter look,
Some with a flattering word.
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword!

Ibid. Stanza 7

It is sweet to dance to violins
When Love and Life are fair:
To dance to flutes, to dance to lutes
Is delicate and rare:
But it is not sweet with nimble feet
To dance upon the air!

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 9

Like two doomed ships that pass in storm
We had crossed each other's way:
But we made no sign, we said no word,
We had no word to say.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Something was dead in each of us,
And what was dead was Hope.

Ibid. Stanza 31

And the wild regrets, and the bloody sweats,
None knew so well as I:

For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.

The Ballad of Reading Gaol. Part II, Stanza 37

I know not whether Laws be right,
Or whether Laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long.

Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

The vilest deeds like poison-weeds
Bloom well in prison-air:
It is only what is good in Man
That wastes and withers there:
Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate
And the Warder is Despair.

Ibid. Stanza 5

How else but through a broken heart
May Lord Christ enter in?

Ibid. Stanza 14

Where there is sorrow there is holy ground.

De Profundis [*1905*]

WOODROW WILSON
[1856–1924]

The United States must be neutral in fact as well as in name. . . . We must be impartial in thought as well as in action.

Message to the U. S. Senate [*August 19, 1914*]

You deal in the raw material of opinion, and, if my convictions have any validity, opinion ultimately governs the world.

Address to the Associated Press [*April 20, 1915*]

There is such a thing as a man being too proud to fight.

Address to Foreign-Born Citizens [*May 10, 1915*]

The things that the flag stands for were created by the experiences of a great people. Everything that it stands for was written by their lives. The flag is the embodiment, not of sentiment, but of history. It represents the experiences made by men and women, the experiences of those who do and live under that flag.

Address [*June 14, 1915*]

We have stood apart, studiously neutral.

Message to Congress [*December 7, 1915*]

There must be, not a balance of power, but a community of power; not organized rivalries, but an organized common peace.

Address to the U. S. Senate [*January 22, 1917*]

It must be a peace without victory. . . . Victory would mean peace forced upon the loser, a victor's terms imposed upon the vanquished. It would be accepted in humiliation, under duress, at an intolerable sacrifice, and would leave a sting, a resentment, a bitter memory upon which terms of peace would rest, not permanently, but only as upon quicksand. Only a peace between equals can last.

Ibid.

I am seeking only to face realities and to face them without soft concealments.

Ibid.

A little group of willful men reflecting no opinion but their own have rendered the great Government of the United States helpless and contemptible.

Statement made in reference to certain members of the Senate[1] [*March 4, 1917*]

Armed neutrality is ineffectual enough at best.

Address to Congress, asking for a declaration of war [*April 2, 1917*]

The world must be made safe for democracy.

Ibid.

It is a fearful thing to lead this great peaceful people into war . . . we shall fight for the things which we have al-

[1] Eleven Senators had conducted a filibuster against a bill authorizing the arming of American merchant vessels.

ways carried nearest our hearts, — for democracy, for the right of those who submit to authority to have a voice in their own Governments, for the rights and liberties of small nations, for a universal dominion of right by such a concert of free peoples as shall bring peace and safety to all nations and make the world itself at last free. To such a task we can dedicate our lives and our fortunes, everything that we are and everything that we have, with the pride of those who know that the day has come when America is privileged to spend her blood and her might for the principles that gave her birth and happiness and the peace which she has treasured. God helping her, she can do no other.

Address to Congress, asking for a declaration of war [*April 2, 1917*]

1. Open covenants of peace, openly arrived at.

2. Absolute freedom of navigation upon the seas.

5. A free, open-minded, and absolutely impartial adjustment of all colonial claims.

8. The wrong done to France by Prussia in 1871 in the matter of Alsace-Lorraine . . . should be righted.

10. The peoples of Austria-Hungary . . . should be accorded the freest opportunity of autonomous development.

13. An independent Polish state should be erected . . . which should be assured a free and secure access to the sea.

14. A general association of nations must be formed . . . for the purpose of affording mutual guarantees of political independence and territorial integrity to great and small states alike.

Address to Congress (*The Fourteen Points*) [*January 8, 1918*]

Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the way I know I am an American. America is the only idealistic nation in the world.

Address at Sioux Falls [*September 8, 1919*]

The highest and best form of efficiency is the spontaneous cooperation of a free people.

Quoted by BERNARD BARUCH, *in American Industry at War: A Report of the War Industries Board* [*March, 1921*]

I cannot refrain from saying it: I am not one of those who have the least anxiety about the triumph of the principles I have stood for. I have seen fools resist Providence before and I have seen their destruction, as will come upon these again — utter destruction and contempt. That we shall prevail is as sure as that God reigns.

Last public words, to a group of people gathered outside his house on Armistice Day, 1923

GERTRUDE FRANKLIN ATHERTON
[1857–1948]

Women love the lie that saves their pride, but never an unflattering truth.

The Conqueror [*1902*]. *Book III, Chap. 6*

To put a tempting face aside when duty demands every faculty . . . is a lesson which takes most men longest to learn.

Ibid.

The perfect friendship of two men is the deepest and highest sentiment of which the finite mind is capable; women miss the best in life.

Ibid. Chap. 12

No matter how hard a man may labor, some woman is always in the background of his mind. She is the one reward of virtue.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 3

ALICE BROWN
[1857–1948]

Praise not the critic, lest he think
You crave the shelter of his ink;
But pray his halo, when he dies,
May tip the steelyards of the skies.

The Critic

Yet thou, O banqueter on worms,
Who wilt not let corruption pass! —
Dost search out mildew, mould and stain,
Beneath a magnifying-glass.
The Slanderer

JOSEPH CONRAD
[1857–1924]

A work that aspires, however humbly, to the condition of art should carry its justification in every line.
The Nigger of the Narcissus [*1898*]. *Preface*

But the artist appeals to that part of our being which is not dependent on wisdom; to that in us which is a gift and not an acquisition — and, therefore, more permanently enduring. He speaks to our capacity for delight and wonder, to the sense of mystery surrounding our lives: to our sense of pity, and beauty, and pain.
Ibid.

The ship, a fragment detached from the earth, went on lonely and swift like a small planet.
Ibid. Chap. 2

Goodbye, brothers! You were a good crowd. As good a crowd as ever fisted with wild cries the beating canvas of a heavy foresail; or tossing aloft, invisible in the night, gave back yell for yell to a westerly gale.
Ibid. Chap. 5

I am a great foe of favouritism in public life, in private life, and even in the delicate relationship of an author to his works.
Lord Jim [*1900*]. *Author's Note*

There is a weird power in a spoken word. . . . And a word carries far — very far — deals destruction through time as the bullets go flying through space.
Ibid. Chap. 15

That faculty of beholding at a hint the face of his desire and the shape of his dream, without which the earth would know no lover and no adventurer.
Ibid. Chap. 16

Felicity, felicity — how shall I say it? — is quaffed out of a golden cup in every latitude: the flavour is with you — with you alone, and you can make it as intoxicating as you please.
Lord Jim. Chap. 16

It is when we try to grapple with another man's intimate need that we perceive how incomprehensible, wavering, and misty are the beings that share with us the sight of the stars and the warmth of the sun.
Ibid.

You shall judge of a man by his foes as well as by his friends.
Ibid. Chap. 34

Vanity plays lurid tricks with our memory.
Ibid. Chap. 41

Some great men owe most of their greatness to the ability of detecting in those they destine for their tools the exact quality of strength that matters for their work.
Ibid. Chap. 42

Only a moment; a moment of strength, of romance, of glamour — of youth! . . . A flick of sunshine upon a strange shore, the time to remember, the time for a sigh, and — goodbye! — Night — Goodbye . . . !
Youth [*1902*]

She strode like a grenadier, was strong and upright like an obelisk, had a beautiful face, a candid brow, pure eyes, and not a thought of her own in her head.
Tales of Unrest [*1902*]. *The Return*

What greatness had not floated on the ebb of that river [the Thames] into the mystery of an unknown earth! . . . The dreams of men, the seed of commonwealths, the germs of empires.
Heart of Darkness [*1902*]

Running all over the sea trying to get behind the weather.
Typhoon [*1902*]. *Chap. 2*

The sea never changes and its works, for all the talk of men, are wrapped in mystery.
Ibid.

I have known the sea too long to believe in its respect for decency.

Typhoon. Chap. 2

An elemental force is ruthlessly frank.

Ibid.

The air of the New World seems favorable to the art of declamation.

Nostromo [*1904*]. *Chap. 6*

Efficiency of a practically flawless kind may be reached naturally in the struggle for bread. But there is something beyond — a higher point, a subtle and unmistakable touch of love and pride beyond mere skill; almost an inspiration which gives to all work that finish which is almost art — which *is* art.

The Mirror of the Sea [*1906*]. *The Fine Art*

The East Wind, an interloper in the dominions of Westerly Weather, is an impassive-faced tyrant with a sharp poniard held behind his back for a treacherous stab.

Ibid. Rulers of East and West

The autocratic sway of the West Wind, whether forty north or forty south of the equator, is characterized by an open, generous, frank, barbarous recklessness. For he is a great autocrat, and to be a great autocrat you must be a great barbarian.

Ibid.

What all men are really after is some form, or perhaps only some formula, of peace.

Under Western Eyes [*1911*]. *Part I*

A man's real life is that accorded to him in the thoughts of other men by reason of respect or natural love.

Ibid. 1

Let a fool be made serviceable according to his folly.

Ibid. 3

The belief in a supernatural source of evil is not necessary; men alone are quite capable of every wickedness.

Ibid. Part II, 4

Why should a man certain of immortality think of his life at all?

Under Western Eyes. Part II, 4

No woman is an absolute fool. . . . No woman is ever completely deceived.

Ibid. 5

That strange impulse of indiscretion, common to men who lead secret lives, and accounting for the invariable existence of "compromising documents" in all the plots and conspiracies of history.

Ibid. Part III, 1

You can't ignore the importance of a good digestion. The joy of life . . . depends on a sound stomach, whereas a bad digestion inclines one to skepticism, incredulity, breeds black fancies and thoughts of death.

Ibid. 3

All ambitions are lawful except those which climb upward on the miseries or credulities of mankind.

A Personal Record [*1912*]. *Preface*

The sight of human affairs deserves admiration and pity. And he is not insensible who pays them the undemonstrative tribute of a sigh which is not a sob, and of a smile which is not a grin.

Ibid.

Only in men's imagination does every truth find an effective and undeniable existence. Imagination, not invention, is the supreme master of art as of life.

Ibid. Chap. 1

For Englishmen especially, of all the races of the earth, a task, any task, undertaken in an adventurous spirit acquires the merit of romance.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are on earth no actors too humble and obscure not to have a gallery; that gallery which envenoms the play by stealthy jeers, counsels of anger, amused comments, or words of perfidious compassion.

Chance [*1914*]. *Part II, Chap. 4*

There is no rest for a messenger till the message is delivered.

The Rescue [*1920*]. *Part VI, 8*

In plucking the fruit of memory one runs the risk of spoiling its bloom.

The Arrow of Gold [*1919*]. *Author's Note*

Historian of fine consciences.

Notes on Life and Letters [*1921*]. *Henry James, An Appreciation*

Most of us, if you will pardon me for betraying the universal secret, have, at some time or other, discovered in ourselves a readiness to stray far, ever so far, on the wrong road.

Ibid. A Happy Wanderer

What humanity needs is not the promise of scientific immortality, but compassionate pity in this life and infinite mercy on the Day of Judgment.

Ibid. The Life Beyond

JOHN DAVIDSON
[1857–1909]

My feet are heavy now but on I go,
My head erect beneath the tragic years.

I Felt the World A-spinning

Fame is the breath of power:
What valid work was ever for itself
Wrought solely, be it war, art, statesmanship?

Smith

Dance and sing, we are eternal;
Let us still be mad with drinking:
'Tis a madness less infernal
Than the madness caused by thinking.

Song of Bacchantes and Satyrs. Stanza 1

The lowliest men would sooner face
A thousand dreadful deaths, than come
Before their loved ones in disgrace.

A Ballad of a Coward. Stanza 12

Some diplomat no doubt
Will launch a heedless word,
And lurking war leap out.

War-Song

And blood in torrents pour
In vain — always in vain,
For war breeds war again.

Ibid.

Do I believe in Heaven and Hell? I do;
We have them here; the world is nothing else.

Dedication to the Generation Knocking at the Door

Men should no longer degrade themselves under such appellations as Christian, Mohammedan, Agnostic, Monist, etc. Men are the Universe become conscious: the simplest man should consider himself too great to be called after any name.

Fleet Street and Other Poems [*1909*]. *Foreword*

HENRY BLAKE FULLER
[1857–1929]

The martyrdom involved in a fortnight's entertainment of anybody whomsoever.[1]

The Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani. Chap. 10

GEORGE GISSING
[1857–1903]

In the days to come, as through all time that is past, man will lord it over his fellow, and earth will be stained red from veins of young and old. That sweet and sounding name of *patria* becomes an illusion and a curse.

By the Ionian Sea [*1901*]. *XVIII*

It is because nations tend to stupidity and baseness that mankind moves so slowly; it is because individuals have a capacity for better things that it moves at all.

The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft [*1903*]. *I, 16*

The mind which renounces, once and for ever, a futile hope, has its compensation in ever-growing calm.

Ibid. 20

Education is a thing of which only the few are capable; teach as you will

[1] No one can be so welcome a guest that he will not annoy his host after three days. — PLAUTUS: *Miles Gloriosus* [205 B. C.]

Fish and guests in three days are stale. — JOHN LYLY: *Euphues* [1579]

only a small percentage will profit by your most zealous energy.

The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft. I, 22

For the man sound in body and serene of mind there is no such thing as bad weather; every sky has its beauty, and storms which whip the blood do but make it pulse more vigorously.

Ibid. IV, 1

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KING, JR.
[1857–1894]

Old friends are most too home-like now.
They know your age, and when
You got expelled from school, and lots
Of other things.

Like the New Friends Best

Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude.

The Pessimist (The Sum of Life). Stanza 1

Nothing to breathe but air,
Quick as a flash 'tis gone;
Nowhere to fall but off,
Nowhere to stand but on.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Nowhere to go but out,
Nowhere to come but back.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Her folks an' hiz'n
An' hiz'n an' her'n
Never speak to each other
From what I can learn.

Her Folks an' Hiz'n

SIR RONALD ROSS [1]
[1857–1932]

I know this little thing
A myriad men will save.
O Death, where is thy sting?
Thy victory, O grave?

Referring to the discovery that malaria is carried by mosquitoes

[1] Ross received a Nobel prize in 1902 for his researches in malaria control.

EDGAR SMITH
[1857–1938]

You may tempt the upper classes
With your villainous demi-tasses,
But Heaven will protect the Working Girl.

Heaven Will Protect the Working Girl [1]

FRANK LEBBY STANTON
[1857–1927]

Jest a-wearyin' fer you —
All the time a-feelin' blue;
Wishin' fer you — wonderin' when
You'll be comin' home again.

Wearyin' for You. Stanza 1

Sweetes' li'l' feller —
Everybody knows;
Dunno what ter call 'im,
But he's mighty lak' a rose!

Mighty Lak' a Rose. Stanza 1

THORSTEIN VEBLEN
[1857–1929]

Conspicuous consumption of valuable goods is a means of reputability to the gentleman of leisure.

The Theory of the Leisure Class [1899]. Chap. 4

With the exception of the instinct of self-preservation, the propensity for emulation is probably the strongest and most alert and persistent of the economic motives proper.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The requirement of conspicuous wastefulness is not commonly present, consciously, in our canons of taste, but it is none the less present as a constraining norm selectively shaping and sustaining our sense of what is beautiful, and guiding our discrimination with respect to what may legitimately be approved as beautiful and what may not.

Ibid. Chap. 6

The dog . . . commends himself to our favour by affording play to our pro-

[1] Sung by Marie Dressler [1873–1934] in *Tillie's Nightmare.*

pensity for mastery, and as he is also an item of expense, and commonly serves no industrial purpose, he holds a well-assured place in men's regard as a thing of good repute.

The Theory of the Leisure Class. Chap. 6

The visible imperfections of the hand-wrought goods, being honorific, are accounted marks of superiority in point of beauty, or serviceability, or both. Hence has arisen that exaltation of the defective, of which John Ruskin and William Morris were such eager spokesmen in their time. . . . The Kelmscott Press reduced the matter to an absurdity by issuing books for modern use, edited with the obsolete spelling, printed in black-letter, and bound in limp vellum fitted with thongs.

Ibid.

Priestly vestments show, in accentuated form, all the features that have been shown to be evidence of a servile status and a vicarious life.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The walking-stick serves the purpose of an advertisement that the bearer's hands are employed otherwise than in useful effort, and it therefore has utility as an evidence of leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 10

The sporting man's sense of luck and chance is an inarticulate or inchoate animism . . . it implies the possibility of propitiating, or of deceiving and cajoling, or otherwise disturbing the unfolding of propensities resident in the objects which constitute the apparatus and accessories of any game of skill or chance. There are few sporting men who are not in the habit of wearing charms or talismans.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The adoption of the cap and gown is one of the striking atavistic features of modern college life.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The classics have scarcely lost in absolute value as a voucher of scholastic respectability, since for this purpose it is only necessary that the scholar should be able to put in evidence some learning which is conventionally recognized as evidence of wasted time.

The Theory of the Leisure Class. Chap. 14

As felicitous an instance of futile classicism as can well be found is the conventional spelling of the English language. English orthography satisfies all the requirements of the canons of reputability under the law of conspicuous waste. It is archaic, cumbrous, and ineffective; its acquisition consumes much time and effort; failure to acquire it is easy of detection.

Ibid.

HENRY WILLARD AUSTIN
[1858–1912]

Genius, that power which dazzles mortal eyes,
Is oft but perseverance in disguise.

Perseverance Conquers All

JOHN BURNS
[1858–1943]

The St. Lawrence is water, and the Mississippi is muddy water; but that, sir, is liquid history.

Said on the terrace of the House of Commons, to transatlantic visitors who belittled the size of the Thames

WILLISTON FISH
[1858–1939]

I, Charles Lounsbury, being of sound and disposing mind and memory [he lingered on the word memory], do now make and publish this my last will and testament, in order, as justly as I may, to distribute my interests in the world among succeeding men.

A Last Will [1]

I leave to children exclusively, but only for the life of their childhood, all and every the dandelions of the fields

[1] In *Harper's Weekly*, September 3, 1898, reprinted by request of many readers in the issue of December 12, 1908.

and the daisies thereof, with the right to play among them freely.

A Last Will

And I devise to children the yellow shores of creeks and the golden sands beneath the waters thereof, with the dragon-flies that skim the surface of said waters.

Ibid.

To lovers I devise their imaginary world, with whatever they may need, as the stars of the sky, the red, red roses by the wall, the snow of the hawthorn, the sweet strains of music, or aught else they may desire to figure to each other the lastingness and beauty of their love.

Ibid.

To those who are no longer children, or youths, or lovers, I leave, too, the knowledge of what a rare, rare world it is.

Ibid.

SAM WALTER FOSS
[1858–1911]

The plain man is the basic clod
From which we grow the demigod;
And in the average man is curled
The hero stuff that rules the world.

In Memoriam. Stanza 2

Seek not for fresher founts afar,
Just drop your bucket where you are.

Opportunity

No financial throe volcanic
Ever yet was known to scare it;
Never yet was any panic
Scared the firm of Grin and Barrett.

The Firm of Grin and Barrett. Stanza 1

A hundred thousand men were led
By one calf near three centuries dead.
They followed still his crooked way,
And lost one hundred years a day;
For thus such reverence is lent
To well-established precedent.

The Calf-Path

A rodless Walton of the brooks,
A bloodless sportsman, I.[1]

The Bloodless Sportsman

The woods are made for the hunters of dreams,
The brooks for the fishers of song;
To the hunters who hunt for the gunless game
The streams and the woods belong.

Ibid.

Let me live in my house by the side of the road
Where the race of men go by;
They are good, they are bad, they are weak, they are strong,
Wise, foolish — so am I.
Then why should I sit in the scorner's seat,
Or hurl the cynic's ban?
Let me live in my house by the side of the road
And be a friend of man.

The House by the Side of the Road.[2] *Stanza 5*

On the thirty-second day of the thirteenth month of the eighth day of the week,
On the twenty-fifth hour and the sixty-first minute, we'll find all things that we seek.

The Eighth Day of the Week

I say the very things that make the greatest Stir
An' the most interestin' things, are things that didn't occur.[3]

Things That Didn't Occur

He had a startling genius, but somehow it didn't emerge;
Always on the evolution of things that wouldn't evolve;
Always verging toward some climax, but he never reached the verge;

[1] See Emerson, page 504a.

[2] See Homer, page 4b.

And greatly was he loved, for courteously
He welcomed to his house beside the way
All comers.

HOMER [*circa* 850 B.C.]: *Iliad, Book VI*, translated by WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT

[3] See Emerson, page 507a, and James Russell Lowell, page 507a, footnote 2.

Always nearing the solution of some theme he could not solve.

The Inventor [1]

REMY DE GOURMONT
[1858–1915]

Aesthetic emotion puts man in a state favorable to the reception of erotic emotion. Art is the accomplice of love. Take love away and there is no longer art.

Decadence [2]

I do not believe it useful to generalize opinions, to teach admirations. It is for each man to procure himself the emotion he needs, and the morality which suits him.

Ibid.

It is because peoples do not know each other that they hate each other so little.

Ibid.

There are too few obscure writers in French. We accustom ourselves like cowards to love only writing that is easy and that will soon be elementary.

Ibid.

JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE
[1858–1929]

Only the game fish swims up stream.[3]

The Unafraid

EDITH NESBIT
[1858–1924]

The chestnut's proud, and the lilac's pretty,
The poplar's gentle and tall,
But the plane tree's kind to the poor dull city —
I love him best of all!

Child's Song in Spring

ADOLPH S. OCHS
[1858–1935]

All the news that's fit to print.

Motto of The New York Times [1]

AGNES REPPLIER
[1858–1950]

That little band of authors who, unknown to the wide careless world, remain from generation to generation the friends of a few fortunate readers.

Preface to James Howell

THEODORE ROOSEVELT
[1858–1919]

I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble ease,[2] but the doctrine of the strenuous life.

Speech before the Hamilton Club, Chicago [April 10, 1899]

Far better it is to dare mighty things, to win glorious triumphs, even though checkered by failure, than to take rank with those poor spirits who neither enjoy much nor suffer much, because they live in the gray twilight that knows not victory nor defeat.

Ibid.

We must remember not to judge any public servant by any one act, and especially should we beware of attacking the men who are merely the occasions and not the causes of disaster.

Ibid.

[1] Ef you want to be sick of your life,
Jest come and change places with me a spell — for I'm an inventor's wife.
MRS. E. T. CORBETT: *The Inventor's Wife* [1883]

[2] Translated by W. A. BRADLEY.

[3] Quoted by GRANTLAND RICE [1880–1954] in *The Ballade of the Gamefish* and *Expanding the Theme*.
Only the gamefish swims upstream,
But the sensible fish swims down.
OGDEN NASH [1902–]: *When You Say That, Smile*

[1] When Adolph Ochs bought *The New York Times* in 1896 he adopted this motto, which has been printed in every issue since.
"It is hard to think of any group of seven words that have aroused more newspaper controversy." — GERALD W. JOHNSON: *An Honorable Titan* (biography of Ochs) [1946]

[2] Me . . . dulcis alebat
Parthenope, studiis florentem ignobilis otii (Sweet Parthenope [Naples] nourished me flourishing in studies of ignoble ease).
VIRGIL [70–19 B. C.]: *Georgics, Book 4, L. 563*

Death is always and under all circumstances a tragedy, for if it is not, then it means that life itself has become one.

Letter to Cecil Spring-Rice [*March 12, 1900*]

I am as strong as a bull moose and you can use me to the limit.

Letter to Mark Hanna [*June 27, 1900*]

No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of expediency.

The Strenuous Life [*1900*]

If we seek merely swollen, slothful ease and ignoble peace, if we shrink from the hard contests where men must win at the hazard of their lives and at the risk of all they hold dear, then bolder and stronger peoples will pass us by, and will win for themselves the domination of the world.

Ibid.

The first requisite of a good citizen in this Republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight.

Speech, New York [*November 11, 1902*]

There is a homely adage which runs, "Speak softly and carry a big stick; you will go far." If the American nation will speak softly and yet build and keep at a pitch of the highest training a thoroughly efficient navy, the Monroe Doctrine will go far.

Speech at Minnesota State Fair [*September 2, 1901*]

A man who is good enough to shed his blood for his country is good enough to be given a square deal afterwards. More than that no man is entitled to, and less than that no man shall have.

Speech at Springfield, Illinois [*July 4, 1903*]

Chronic wrongdoing, or an impotence which results in a general loosening of the ties of civilized society, may in America . . . ultimately require intervention by some civilized nation, and in the Western Hemisphere the adherence of the United States to the Monroe Doctrine may force the United States, however reluctantly, in flagrant cases of such wrongdoing or impotence, to the exercise of an international police power.

Annual Message to Congress (Corollary to the Monroe Doctrine) [*December 6, 1904*]

Men with the muck-rake are often indispensable to the well-being of society, but only if they know when to stop raking the muck.

Address, Laying of the Cornerstone, Office Building of House of Representatives, Washington [*April 14, 1906*]

Malefactors of great wealth.

Speech at Provincetown, Massachusetts [*August 20, 1907*]

Nature-faker.

Everybody's Magazine [*September, 1907*]

To waste, to destroy, our natural resources, to skin and exhaust the land instead of using it so as to increase its usefulness, will result in undermining in the days of our children the very prosperity which we ought by right to hand down to them amplified and developed.

Message to Congress [*December 3, 1907*]

The object of government is the welfare of the people. The material progress and prosperity of a nation are desirable chiefly so far as they lead to the moral and material welfare of all good citizens.

The New Nationalism [*1910*]

Every man holds his property subject to the general right of the community to regulate its use to whatever degree the public welfare may require it.

Speech, Osawatomie [*August 31, 1910*]

The lunatic fringe in all reform movements.

Autobiography [*1913*]

We demand that big business give the people a square deal; in return we must insist that when any one engaged in big business honestly endeavors to do right he shall himself be given a square deal.

Ibid.

We stand equally against government by a plutocracy and government by a mob. There is something to be said for government by a great aristocracy which has furnished leaders to the nation in peace and war for generations; even a democrat like myself must admit this. But there is absolutely nothing to be said for government by a plutocracy, for government by men very powerful in certain lines and gifted with "the money touch," but with ideals which in their essence are merely those of so many glorified pawn-brokers.

Letter to Sir Edward Grey [*November 15, 1913*]

There is no room in this country for hyphenated Americanism. . . . The one absolutely certain way of bringing this nation to ruin, of preventing all possibility of its continuing to be a nation at all, would be to permit it to become a tangle of squabbling nationalities.

Speech before the Knights of Columbus, New York [*October 12, 1915*]

We have room for but one language here, and that is the English language, for we intend to see that the crucible turns our people out as Americans, and not as dwellers in a polyglot boarding house.[1]

Letter read at the All-American Festival, New York [*January 5, 1919*]

LANGDON SMITH
[1858–1908]

When you were a tadpole and I was a fish,
In the Paleozoic time.

Evolution [*1895*]. *Stanza 1*

CLARENCE URMY
[1858–1923]

Old songs are best — how sweet to hear
The strains to home and memory dear!
Old books are best — how tale and rhyme
Float with us down the stream of time!

Old Songs Are Best

Not what we have, but what we use;
Not what we see, but what we choose —
These are the things that mar or bless
The sum of human happiness.

The Things that Count. Stanza 1

SIR WILLIAM WATSON
[1858–1935]

April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears.

Song

What is so sweet and dear
As a prosperous morn in May,
The confident prime of the day,
And the dauntless youth of the year,
When nothing that asks for bliss,
Asking aright, is denied,
And half of the world a bridegroom is,
And half of the world a bride.

Ode in May. Stanza 2

The Poet gathers fruit from every tree,
Yea, grapes from thorns, and figs from thistles, he.

Epigram

Say what thou wilt, the young are happy never.
Give me bless'd Age, beyond the fire and fever, —
Past the delight that shatters, hope that stings,
And eager flutt'ring of life's ignorant wings.

Epigram

Strange the world about me lies,
Never yet familiar grown —
Still disturbs me with surprise,
Haunts me like a face half known.

World-Strangeness. Stanza 1

Five-and-thirty black slaves,
Half-a-hundred white,
All their duty but to sing
For their Queen's delight.

The Key-board. Stanza 1

For still the ancient riddles mar
Our joy in man, in leaf, in star.

[1] See Henry Cabot Lodge, page 748b.

The Whence and Whither give no rest,
The Wherefore is a hopeless quest.
An Epistle to N. A. Stanza 4

To dress, to call, to dine, to break
No canon of the social code,
The little laws that lacqueys make,
The futile decalogue of Mode,—
How many a soul for these things lives,
With pious passion, grave intent!
While Nature careless-handed gives
The things that are more excellent.
The Things That Are More Excellent. Stanza 6

The sense of greatness keeps a nation great.
Our Eastern Treasure

Lo, with the ancient
Roots of man's nature,
Twines the eternal
Passion of song.
England My Mother. Part II, Stanza 1

Ever Love fans it,
Ever Life feeds it,
Time cannot age it,
Death cannot slay.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Trees in their blooming,
Tides in their flowing,
Stars in their circling,
Tremble with song.
Ibid. Stanza 5

She is not old, she is not young,
The woman with the serpent's tongue.
The Woman With the Serpent's Tongue [1]

Who half makes love to you today,
Tomorrow gives her guest away.
Ibid.

KATHARINE LEE BATES
[1859–1929]

O beautiful for spacious skies,
For amber waves of grain,
For purple mountain majesties
Above the fruited plain!
America! America!
God shed his grace on thee
And crown thy good with brotherhood
From sea to shining sea!
America the Beautiful [*1893*]. *Stanza 1*

O beautiful for patriot dream
That sees beyond the years
Thine alabaster cities gleam
Undimmed by human tears!
Ibid. Stanza 4

HAROLD EDWIN BOULTON
[1859–1935]

Speed, bonnie boat, like a bird on the wing;
Onward, the sailors cry:
Carry the lad that's born to be King
Over the sea to Skye.
Skye Boat Song. Stanza 1

HELEN GRAY CONE
[1859–1934]

Pickett's Virginians were passing through;
Supple as steel and brown as leather,
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe,
Wonted to hunger and war and weather;
Peerless, fearless, an army's flower!
Sterner soldiers the world saw never,
Marching lightly, that summer hour,
To death and failure and fame forever.[1]
Greencastle Jenny. Stanza 4

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE
[1859–1930]

London, that great cesspool into which all the loungers of the Empire are irresistibly drained.
A Study in Scarlet [*1887*]

When you have eliminated the impossible, whatever remains, however improbable, must be the truth.
The Sign of Four [*1890*]. *Chap. 6*

It is my belief, Watson, founded upon my experience, that the lowest and vilest alleys of London do not present a more dreadful record of sin

[1] Was he a "guest"—who dares to wrong
His hostess in so foul a song?
O poet with the coward's tongue!
RICHARD LE GALLIENNE [1866–1947]: *The Poet with a Coward's Tongue*

[1] See Will Henry Thompson, page 740a–740b.

than does the smiling and beautiful countryside.

The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes [*1891*]. *Copper Beeches*

To Sherlock Holmes she is always *the* woman.

Ibid. A Scandal in Bohemia

You know my methods, Watson.

The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes [*1894*]. *The Crooked Man*

"Excellent!" I [Watson] cried.

"Elementary," said he [Holmes].

Ibid.

Art in the blood is liable to take the strangest forms.

Ibid. The Greek Interpreter

They were the footprints of a gigantic hound!

The Hound of the Baskervilles [*1902*]. *Chap. 2*

Come, Watson, come! The game is afoot.

The Return of Sherlock Holmes [*1904*]. *The Adventure of the Abbey Grange*

The fair sex is your department.

Ibid. (*To Dr. Watson*) *The Second Stain*

It is a great thing to start life with a small number of really good books which are your very own.

Through the Magic Door [*1908*]

No British autobiography has ever been frank, and consequently no British autobiography has ever been good. Of all forms of literature it is the one least adapted to the national genius. You could not imagine a British Rousseau, still less a British Benvenuto Cellini.

Ibid.

Several incidents in my life have convinced me of spiritual interposition — of the promptings of some beneficent force outside ourselves, which tries to help us where it can.

Ibid.

The bow was made in England,
Of true wood, of yew wood,
The wood of English bows.

The Song of the Bow. Stanza 1

One favor we entreat,
We were called a little early, and our toilet's not complete.
We've no quarrel with the shirt,
But the breeches wouldn't hurt,
For the evening air is chilly in Cremona.[1]

Cremona. Stanza 20

ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON
[1859–1937]

O give me a place in the garden of song,
I would linger and labor there all summer long,
There are corners to care for, stray beds to make bloom,
I ask not for wages, I only seek room
In the garden of song.

The Garden of Song. Stanza 1

HAVELOCK ELLIS
[1859–1939]

To be a leader of men one must turn one's back on men.

Introduction to HUYSMANS' *Against the Grain*

The text of the Bible is but a feeble symbol of the Revelation held in the text of Men and Women.

Impressions and Comments

God is an Unutterable Sigh in the Human Heart, said the old German mystic.

Ibid.

Without an element of the obscene there can be no true and deep aesthetic or moral conception of life. . . . It is only the great men who are truly obscene. If they had not dared to be obscene they could never have dared to be great.

Ibid.

The omnipresent process of sex, as it is woven into the whole texture of

[1] In the surprise attack on Cremona, February 1, 1702, the Irish Brigade rushed out to resist the invaders, without waiting to dress.

our man's or woman's body, is the pattern of all the process of our life.

The New Spirit

If men and women are to understand each other, to enter into each other's nature with mutual sympathy, and to become capable of genuine comradeship, the foundation must be laid in youth.

The Task of Social Hygiene. Chap. 1

The larger our great cities grow, the more irresistible becomes the attraction which they exert on the children of the country, who are fascinated by them, as the birds are fascinated by the lighthouse or the moths by the candle.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There are few among us who have not suffered from too early familiarity with the Bible and the conceptions of religion.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The German feels nothing of that sensitive jealousy with which the French seek to guard private life and the rights of the individual.

Ibid. Chap. 9

The Englishman's reverence for the individual's rights goes beyond the Frenchman's, for in France there is a tendency to subordinate the individual to the family, and in England the interests of the individual predominate.

Ibid.

So far as business and money are concerned, a country gains nothing by a successful war, even though that war involves the acquisition of immense new provinces.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Conquest brings self-conceit and intolerance, the reckless inflation and dissipation of energies. Defeat brings prudence and concentration; it ennobles and fortifies.

Ibid.

There has never been any country at every moment so virtuous and so wise that it has not sometimes needed to be saved from itself.

The Task of Social Hygiene. Chap. 10

Those persons who are burning to display heroism may rest assured that the course of social evolution will offer them every opportunity.

Ibid.

The family only represents one aspect, however important an aspect, of a human being's functions and activities. . . . A life is beautiful and ideal, or the reverse, only when we have taken into our consideration the social as well as the family relationship.

Little Essays of Love and Virtue. Chap. 1

One can know nothing of giving aught that is worthy to give unless one also knows how to take.

Ibid.

That indeed were a world fit to perish, wherein the moralist had set up the ignoble maxim: Safety first.

Ibid. Chap. 2

The by-product is sometimes more valuable than the product.

Ibid. Chap. 3

All civilization has from time to time become a thin crust over a volcano of revolution.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The greatest task before civilization at present is to make machines what they ought to be, the slaves, instead of the masters of men.

Ibid.

The art of dancing stands at the source of all the arts that express themselves first in the human person. The art of building, or architecture, is the beginning of all the arts that lie outside the person; and in the end they unite.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 2

Dancing is the loftiest, the most moving, the most beautiful of the arts, because it is no mere translation or abstraction from life; it is life itself.

Ibid.

The place where optimism most flourishes is the lunatic asylum.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 3

Thinking in its lower grades is comparable to paper money, and in its higher forms it is a kind of poetry.

Ibid.

In philosophy, it is not the attainment of the goal that matters, it is the things that are met with by the way.

Ibid.

Every man of genius sees the world at a different angle from his fellows, and there is his tragedy.

Ibid.

The mathematician has reached the highest rung on the ladder of human thought.

Ibid.

A man must not swallow more beliefs than he can digest.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The Promised Land always lies on the other side of a wilderness.

Ibid.

What we call "morals" is simply blind obedience to words of command.

Ibid. Chap. 6

The world's greatest thinkers have often been amateurs; for high thinking is the outcome of fine and independent living, and for that a professional chair offers no special opportunities.

Ibid.

For the artist life is always a discipline, and no discipline can be without pain. That is so even of dancing, which of all the arts is most associated in the popular mind with pleasure. To learn to dance is the most austere of disciplines.

Ibid.

The prevalence of suicide, without doubt, is a test of height in civilization; it means that the population is winding up its nervous and intellectual system to the utmost point of tension and that sometimes it snaps.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 7

The sun and the moon and the stars would have disappeared long ago — as even their infinitely more numerous analogues on the earth beneath are likely to disappear — had they happened to be within the reach of predatory human hands.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 7

Had there been a Lunatic Asylum in the suburbs of Jerusalem, Jesus Christ would infallibly have been shut up in it at the outset of his public career. That interview with Satan on a pinnacle of the Temple would alone have damned him, and everything that happened after could but have confirmed the diagnosis.

Impressions and Comments. Series III

H. W. FOWLER
[1859–1933]
AND
F. G. FOWLER
[1871–1918]

Prefer geniality to grammar.

The King's English [*1906*]. *Chap. 2*

The obvious is better than obvious avoidance of it.

Modern English Usage[1] [*1926*]

KENNETH GRAHAME
[1859–1932]

As a rule, indeed, grown-up people are fairly correct on matters of fact; it is in the higher gift of imagination that they are so sadly to seek.

The Golden Age [*1895*]. *The Finding of the Princess*

A man can stand very much in the cause of love: poverty, aunts, rivals, barriers of every sort, — all these only serve to fan the flame. But personal ridicule is a shaft that reaches the very vitals.

Ibid. "Young Adam Cupid"

The year was in its yellowing time, and the face of Nature a study in old gold.

Ibid. A Harvesting

[1] See Nietzsche, page 727a.

[1] Written by H. W. Fowler.

Those who painfully and with bleeding feet have scaled the crags of mastery over musical instruments have yet their loss in this, — that the wild joy of strumming has become a vanished sense.

The Golden Age. A Harvesting

I began to like this man. He answered your questions briefly and to the point, and never tried to be funny. I felt I could be confidential with him.

Ibid. The Roman Road

Monkeys, who very sensibly refrain from speech, lest they should be set to earn their livings.

Ibid. "Lusisti Satis"

Grown-up people really ought to be more careful. Among themselves it may seem but a small thing to give their word and take back their word.

The Magic Ring

There is nothing — absolutely nothing — half so much worth doing as simply messing about in boats . . . or with boats. . . . In or out of 'em, it doesn't matter.

The Wind in the Willows [*1908*]. *Chap. 1*

ALFRED EDWARD HOUSMAN [1]
[1859–1936]

Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough.

A Shropshire Lad [*1896*]. *II*

Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more.

A Shropshire Lad. II

And since to look at things in bloom
Fifty springs are little room,
About the woodlands I will go
To see the cherry hung with snow.

Ibid.

Clay lies still, but blood's a rover;
Breath's a ware that will not keep.
Up, lad: when the journey's over
There'll be time enough to sleep.

Ibid. IV, Reveille

If the heats of hate and lust
In the house of flesh are strong,
Let me mind the house of dust
Where my sojourn shall be long.

Ibid. XII

When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say,
"Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away;
Give pearls away and rubies
But keep your fancy free."
But I was one-and-twenty,
No use to talk to me.

Ibid. XIII

"The heart out of the bosom
Was never given in vain;
'Tis paid with sighs a-plenty
And sold for endless rue."
And I am two-and-twenty,
And Oh, 'tis true, 'tis true.

Ibid.

His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away.

Ibid. XIV

Oh, when I was in love with you,
Then I was clean and brave,
And miles around the wonder grew
How well I did behave.

Ibid. XVIII

And now the fancy passes by,
And nothing will remain,

[1] I was brought up in the Church of England and in the High Church party, which is much the best religion I have ever come across. But Lemprière's "Classical Dictionary," read when I was eight, made me prefer paganism to Christianity; I abandoned Christianity at thirteen, and became an atheist at twenty-one. . . .

I am not a pessimist but a pejorist (as George Eliot said she was not an optimist but a meliorist); and that philosophy is founded on my observation of the world, not on anything so trivial and irrelevant as personal history. Secondly, I did not begin to write poetry in earnest until the really emotional part of my life was over; and my poetry, so far as I could make out, sprang chiefly from physical causes, such as a relaxed sore throat during my most prolific period, the first five months of 1895.

Autobiographical note written for a French translation of his poems

And miles around they'll say that I
Am quite myself again.
A Shropshire Lad. XVIII

Today, the roads all runners come,
Shoulder-high, we bring you home,
And set you at your threshold down,
Townsman of a stiller town.
Ibid. XIX, To an Athlete Dying Young

And silence sounds no worse than cheers
After earth has stopped the ears.
Ibid.

In summertime on Bredon
The bells they sound so clear;
Round both the shires they ring them
In steeples far and near,
A happy noise to hear.
Ibid. XXI

Here of a Sunday morning
My love and I would lie,
And see the colored counties,
And hear the larks so high
About us in the sky.
Ibid.

They tolled the one bell only,
Groom there was none to see,
The mourners followed after,
And so to church went she,
And would not wait for me.
Ibid.

The bells they sound on Bredon,
And still the steeples hum.
"Come all to church, good people," —
Oh, noisy bells, be dumb;
I hear you, I will come.
Ibid.

That is the land of lost content,
I see it shining plain,
The happy highways where I went
And cannot come again.
Ibid. XL

Oh, 'tis jesting, dancing, drinking
Spins the heavy world around.
If young hearts were not so clever,
Oh, they would be young for ever:
Think no more; 'tis only thinking
Lays lads underground.
Ibid. XLIX

With rue my heart is laden
For golden friends I had,
For many a rose-lipt maiden
And many a lightfoot lad.
A Shropshire Lad. LIV

By brooks too broad for leaping
The lightfoot boys are laid.
Ibid.

And cowards' funerals, when they come,
Are not wept so well at home,
Therefore, though the best is bad,
Stand and do the best, my lad.
Ibid. LVI, The Day of Battle

Why, if 'tis dancing you would be,
There's brisker pipes than poetry.
Ibid. LXII

Oh many a peer of England brews
Livelier liquor than the Muse,
And malt does more than Milton can
To justify God's ways to man.[1]
Ale, man, ale's the stuff to drink
For fellows whom it hurts to think.
Ibid.

Oh, I have been to Ludlow fair
And left my necktie God knows where,
And carried half way home, or near,
Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer.
Ibid.

Luck's a chance, but trouble's sure,
I'd face it as a wise man would,
And train for ill and not for good.
Ibid.

Mithridates, he died old.[2]
Ibid.

We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut,[3]
The bowers are bare of bay
That once the Muses wore.
Last Poems [1922]. Foreword

The troubles of our proud and angry dust
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we must.

[1] See Milton, page 252a.

[2] Housman's passage is based on the belief of the ancients that Mithridates the Great [*circa* 135–63 B. C.] had so saturated his body with poisons that none could injure him. When captured by the Romans he tried in vain to poison himself, then ordered a Gallic mercenary to kill him.

[3] See Théodore de Banville, page 630a.

Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink
your ale.

Last Poems. IX

Pass me the can, lad; there's an end of
May.

Ibid.

Could man be drunk for ever
With liquor, love, or fights,
Lief should I rouse at morning
And lief lie down of nights.

Ibid. X

But men at whiles are sober
And think by fits and starts.
And if they think, they fasten
Their hands upon their hearts.

Ibid.

The laws of God, the laws of man,
He may keep that will and can;
Not I: let God and man decree
Laws for themselves and not for me.

Ibid. XII

And how am I to face the odds
Of man's bedevilment and God's?
I, a stranger and afraid
In a world I never made.

Ibid.

These, in the day when heaven was
falling,
The hour when earth's foundations fled,
Followed their mercenary calling
And took their wages and are dead.

Ibid. XXXVII, Epitaph on an Army of Mercenaries [1]

They say my verse is sad: no wonder;
Its narrow measure spans
Tears of eternity, and sorrow,
Not mine, but man's.

More Poems [*1936*]

The thoughts of others
Were light and fleeting,
Of lovers' meeting
Or luck or fame;
Mine were of trouble
And mine were steady,
So I was ready
When trouble came.

Ibid. VI

The rainy Pleiads wester,
Orion plunges prone,
And midnight strikes and hastens,
And I lie down alone.

More Poems. XI

Oh, the pearl seas are yonder,
The gold and amber shore;
Shires where the girls are fonder,
Towns where the pots hold more.

Ibid. XXXIII

Silent hills indenting
The orange band of eve.

Ibid.

We now to peace and darkness
And earth and thee restore
Thy creature that thou madest
And wilt cast forth no more.

Ibid. XLVII, For My Funeral

Good night. Ensured release,
Imperishable peace,
Have these for yours.[1]
While sky and sea and land
And earth's foundations stand
And heaven endures.

Ibid. XLVIII, Alta Quies

Good literature continually read for pleasure must, let us hope, do some good to the reader: must quicken his perception though dull, and sharpen his discrimination though blunt, and mellow the rawness of his personal opinions.

The Name and Nature of Poetry [2]

Poems very seldom consist of poetry and nothing else; and pleasure can be derived also from their other ingredients.

Ibid.

Good religious poetry, whether in Keble or Dante or Job, is likely to be most justly appreciated and most discriminatingly relished by the undevout.

Ibid.

Even when poetry has a meaning, as it usually has, it may be inadvisable to draw it out. . . . Perfect understanding will sometimes almost extinguish pleasure.

Ibid.

[1] The British regulars who made the retreat from Mons, beginning August 24, 1914.

[1] These three lines are on the tablet over Housman's grave in the parish church at Ludlow, Shropshire.

[2] The Leslie Stephen Lecture, delivered at Cambridge University, May 9, 1933.

Experience has taught me, when I am shaving of a morning, to keep watch over my thoughts, because, if a line of poetry strays into my memory, my skin bristles so that the razor ceases to act. . . . The seat of this sensation is the pit of the stomach.

The Name and Nature of Poetry

I have seldom written poetry unless I was rather out of health, and the experience, though pleasurable, was generally agitating and exhausting.

Ibid.

JEROME KLAPKA JEROME
[1859–1927]

Let your boat of life be light, packed with only what you need — a homely home and simple pleasures, one or two friends, worth the name, some one to love and some one to love you,[1] a cat, a dog, and a pipe or two, enough to eat and enough to wear, and a little more than enough to drink; for thirst is a dangerous thing.

Three Men in a Boat [*1889*]. *Chap. 3*

Fox-terriers are born with about four times as much original sin in them as other dogs.

Ibid. Chap. 13

They [bagpipes] appear to be a trying instrument to perform upon. You have to get enough breath for the whole tune before you start.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is in the circumstantial detail, the embellishing touches of probability, the general air of scrupulous — almost of pedantic — veracity, that the experienced angler is seen.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"Nothing, so it seems to me," said the stranger, "is more beautiful than the love that has weathered the storms of life. . . . The love of the young for the young, that is the beginning of life. But the love of the old for the old, that is the beginning of — of things longer."

The Passing of the Third Floor Back [*1908*]

There is a certain satisfaction in feeling you are bearing with heroic resignation the irritating folly of others.

Ibid.

Leave-takings are but wasted sadness. Let me pass out quietly.

Ibid.

[1] Find someone to love . . . and, oh, someone to love you. — SACHA GUITRY: *Deburau* [1918]

WILLIAM JAMES LAMPTON
[1859–1917]

Same old slippers,
Same old rice,
Same old glimpse of
Paradise.

June Weddings. Stanza 10

Where the corn is full of kernels
And the colonels full of corn.

Kentucky

CHARLES FLETCHER LUMMIS
[1859–1928]

I am bigger than anything that can happen to me. All these things, sorrow, misfortune, and suffering, are outside my door. I am in the house and I have the key.

Epigram

NORA ARCHIBALD SMITH
[1859–1934]

They'd knock on a tree and would timidly say
To the Spirit who might be within there that day:
"Fairy fair, Fairy fair, wish thou me well;
'Gainst evil witcheries weave me a spell!"

Knocking on Wood. Stanza 3

SIR CECIL ARTHUR SPRING-RICE
[1859–1918]

I vow to thee, my country — all earthly things above —

Entire and whole and perfect, the service of my love,
The love that asks no questions: the love that stands the test,
That lays upon the altar the dearest and the best:
The love that never falters, the love that pays the price,
The love that makes undaunted the final sacrifice.

I Vow to Thee, My Country [1]

CHARLES E. STANTON [2]
[1859–1933]

Lafayette, we are here.[3]

Address at the Tomb of Lafayette, Picpus Cemetery, Paris [July 4, 1917]

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN
[1859–1892]

When the Rudyards cease from kipling
And the Haggards ride no more.

Lapsus Calami. To R. K.

If all the harm that women have done
Were put in a bundle and rolled into one,
Earth would not hold it,
The sky could not enfold it,
It could not be lighted nor warmed by the sun.

Ibid. A Thought, Stanza 1

Of sentences that stir my bile,
Of phrases I detest,
There's one beyond all others vile:
"He did it for the best."

Lapsus Calami. The Malefactor's Plea, Stanza 1

Once there was a famous nation
With a long and glorious past:
Very splendid was its station,
And its territory vast.

A Political Allegory

To the nation now occurred an
Opportunity of saying
What they thought about the burden
Which the government was laying
On their shoulders: and they said it
In uncompromising terms.

Ibid.

But the nation — mark the moral,
For its value is untold —
During each successive quarrel
Grew and prospered as of old.

Ibid.

FRANCIS THOMPSON
[1859–1907]

The fairest things have fleetest end,
Their scent survives their close:
But the rose's scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose.

Daisy. Stanza 10

She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Nothing begins, and nothing ends,
That is not paid with moan;
For we are born in other's pain,
And perish in our own.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.[1]

To My Godchild

The innocent moon, which nothing does but shine,
Moves all the labouring surges of the world.

Sister Songs. Part II

---

[1] Written January 12, 1918, on his last night as British Ambassador in Washington.

[2] Nephew of Edwin M. Stanton, Secretary of War in Lincoln's Cabinet. He was chief disbursing officer of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, and was deputed by General Pershing to speak on behalf of the A. E. F. on this occasion.

[3] The remark has also been attributed to General Pershing, who in *My Experiences in the World War* [1931] says he cannot remember having said "anything so splendid." However, one of the uniformed American correspondents present upon the July 4, 1917, occasion, Naboth Hedin, states that he heard Pershing pronounce the phrase three weeks earlier on June 14, his second day in Paris. "Pershing stepped up to it [Lafayette's grave] and saluted in his best manner and then said in a loud voice, 'Lafayette, we are here.' I was about twenty feet away." (*Letter from Naboth Hedin to Samuel Eliot Morison* [June 21, 1954].) Stanton used the phrase again on July 14.

[1] This line is inscribed on Thompson's tombstone in Kensal Green.

I fear to love thee, Sweet, because
Love's the ambassador of loss.

To Olivia

I fled Him, down the nights and down
the days;
I fled Him, down the arches of the
years;
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist
of tears
I hid from Him, and under running
laughter.

The Hound of Heaven [*1893*].
Stanza 1

Across the margent of the world I fled,
And troubled the gold gateways of
the stars.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Still with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbèd pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat —
"Naught shelters thee, who wilt not
shelter Me."

Ibid.

I stand amid the dust o' the mounded
years —
My mangled youth lies dead beneath
the heap.
My days have crackled and gone up in
smoke.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity.

Ibid.

All which I took from thee I did but
take,
Not for thy harms,
But just that thou might'st seek it
in My arms.
All which thy child's mistake
Fancies as lost, I have stored for thee
at home.

Ibid. Stanza 5

There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.

A Judgment in Heaven. Epilogue

Thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star.

The Mistress of Vision

From stones and poets you may know,
Nothing so active is, as that which least
seems so.

Contemplation

Happiness is the shadow of things past,
Which fools still take for that which is
to be!

From the Night of Forebeing

O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee.

The Kingdom of God ("In No Strange Land"). Stanza 1

The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The angels keep their ancient places; —
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
'Tis ye, 'tis your estrangèd faces,
That miss the many-splendoured thing.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob's ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing
Cross.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Short arm needs man to reach to
Heaven
So ready is Heaven to stoop to him.

Grace of the Way. Stanza 6

Know you what it is to be a child? It is to be something very different from the man of to-day. It is to have a spirit yet streaming from the waters of baptism; it is to believe in love, to believe in loveliness, to believe in belief; it is to be so little that the elves can reach to whisper in your ear; it is to turn pumpkins into coaches, and mice into horses, lowness into loftiness, and nothing into everything, for each child has its fairy godmother in its soul.

Shelley [1]

Children's griefs are little, certainly; but so is the child, so is its endurance, so is its field of vision, while its nervous impressionability is keener than ours. Grief is a matter of relativity; the sorrow should be estimated by its propor-

[1] In *The Dublin Review*, July, 1908.

tion to the sorrower; a gash is as painful to one as an amputation to another.

Shelley

Few poets were so mated before, and no poet was so mated afterwards, until Browning stooped and picked up a fair-coined soul that lay rusting in a pool of tears.

Ibid.

The designs of his bright imagination were never etched by the sharp fumes of necessity.

Ibid.

A poet must to some extent be a chameleon, and feed on air. But it need not be the musty breath of the multitude.

Ibid.

NIXON WATERMAN
[1859–1944]

We shall do so much in the years to come,
But what have we done today?
We shall give our gold in a princely sum,
But what did we give today?

What Have We Done Today?

No man can feel himself alone
The while he bravely stands
Between the best friends ever known —
His two good, honest hands.

Interludes

SIDNEY WEBB
(BARON PASSFIELD)
[1859–1947]
AND
BEATRICE WEBB
[1858–1943]

The inevitability of gradualness.

Presidential address, British Labour Party Congress [*1923*]

JANE ADDAMS
[1860–1935]

Private beneficence is totally inadequate to deal with the vast numbers of the city's disinherited.

Twenty Years at Hull House [*1910*]

The common stock of intellectual enjoyment should not be difficult of access because of the economic position of him who would approach it.

Twenty Years at Hull House

JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE
[1860–1937]

The humourist's like a man firin' at a target — he doesna ken whether he hits or no till them at the target tells 'im.

A Window in Thrums [*1889*]. *Chap. 5*

Those who bring sunshine to the lives of others cannot keep it from themselves.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The life of every man is a diary in which he means to write one story, and writes another; and his humblest hour is when he compares the volume as it is with what he vowed to make it.

The Little Minister [*1891*]. *Chap. 1*

The most gladsome thing in the world is that few of us fall very low; the saddest that, with such capabilities, we seldom rise high.

Ibid. Chap. 3

It's a weary warld, and nobody bides in't.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Has it ever struck you that the trouts bite best on the Sabbath? God's critters tempting decent men.

Ibid. Chap. 8

You canna expect to be baith grand and comfortable.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A house is never still in darkness to those who listen intently; there is a whispering in distant chambers, an unearthly hand presses the snib of the window, the latch rises. Ghosts were created when the first man woke in the night.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Let no one who loves be called altogether unhappy. Even love unreturned has its rainbow.

The Little Minister. Chap. 24

Them that has china plates themsels is the maist careful no to break the china plates of others.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Though it was really one laugh with a tear in the middle I counted it as two.

Margaret Ogilvy [*1896*]. *Chap. 1*

We never understand how little we need in this world until we know the loss of it.

Ibid. Chap. 8

In dinner talk it is perhaps allowable to fling on any faggot rather than let the fire go out.

Tommy and Grizel [*1900*]. *Chap. 3*

Shall we make a new rule of life from tonight: always to try to be a little kinder than is necessary?

The Little White Bird [*1902*]. *Chap. 4*

Poets are people who despise money except what you need for today.

Ibid. Chap. 15

When the first baby laughed for the first time, the laugh broke into a thousand pieces and they all went skipping about, and that was the beginning of fairies.

Peter Pan [*1904*]. *Act I*

Every time a child says "I don't believe in fairies" there is a little fairy somewhere that falls down dead.

Ibid.

Do you believe in fairies? . . . If you believe, clap your hands!

Ibid. Act IV

Alick. What *is* charm, exactly, Maggie?

Maggie. Oh, it's — it's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have it, you don't need to have anything else; and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have. Some women, the few, have charm for all; and most have charm for one. But some have charm for none.[1]

What Every Woman Knows [*1908*]. *Act I*

The tragedy of a man who has found himself out.

Ibid. Act IV

Every man who is high up loves to think that he has done it all himself; and the wife smiles, and lets it go at that.

Ibid.

One's religion is whatever he is most interested in, and yours is Success.

The Twelve-Pound Look [*1910*]

The greatest glory that has ever come to me was to be swallowed up in London, not knowing a soul, with no means of subsistence, and the fun of working till the stars went out. To have known any one would have spoilt it. I did not even quite know the language.

Courage: Rectorial Address at St. Andrew's [*May 3, 1922*]

Mighty are the Universities of Scotland, and they will prevail. But even in your highest exultations never forget that they are not four, but five. The greatest of them is the poor, proud homes you come out of, which said so long ago: "There shall be education in this land."

Ibid.

For several days after my first book was published I carried it about in my pocket, and took surreptitious peeps at

[1] What is charm? It is what the violet has and the camellia has not. — Marion Crawford [1854–1909]: *Children of the King, Chap. 5*

"Charm" — which means the power to effect work without employing brute force — is indispensable to women. Charm is a woman's strength just as strength is a man's charm. — Havelock Ellis [1859–1939]: *The Task of Social Hygiene, Chap. 3*

Charm is the measure of attraction's power
To chain the fleeting fancy of the hour,
And rival all the spell of Beauty's dower.
Louisa Carroll Thomas [1865–]:
What Is Charm? St. 1

it to make sure that the ink had not faded.

Speech at the Critics' Circle, London [*1922*]

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY
[1860–1928]

And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots
And the Cabots talk only to God.[1]

Toast, Midwinter Dinner, Holy Cross Alumni [*1910*]

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN
[1860–1925]

The humblest citizen of all the land, when clad in the armor of a righteous cause, is stronger than all the hosts of Error.

Speech at the National Democratic Convention, Chicago [*1896*]

You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns. You shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold.

Ibid.

If the Father deigns to touch with divine power the cold and pulseless heart of the buried acorn and to make it burst forth from its prison walls, will He leave neglected in the earth the soul of man made in the image of his Creator?

The Prince of Peace

If matter mute and inanimate, though changed by the forces of Nature into a multitude of forms, can never die, will the spirit of man suffer annihilation when it has paid a brief visit, like a royal guest, to this tenement of clay?

Ibid.

[1] Patterned on the toast given at the twenty-fifth anniversary dinner of the Harvard Class of 1880, by a Westerner.

Here's to old Massachusetts,
The home of the sacred cod,
Where the Adamses vote for Douglas,
And the Cabots walk with God.

CHARLES TOWNSEND COPELAND
[1860–1952]

For the common man, the best memorial is some beneficent thing or function that shall bear his name.

Tribute to Nathaniel Southgate Shaler [*1906*]. *Copeland Reader*

A man is always better than a book.

Ibid.

To blame him were absurd; to pity were profane.

Not "Poor Charles Lamb." Copeland Reader Introduction

Whenever we encounter the typical essayist, he is found to be a tatler, a spectator, a rambler, a lounger, and, in the best sense, a citizen of the world.

Ibid.

HARRY MICAJAH DAUGHERTY
[1860–1941]

In a smoke-filled room in some hotel.[1]

Republican National Convention, Chicago, June, 1920

HAMLIN GARLAND
[1860–1940]

Do you fear the force of the wind,
The slash of the rain?
Go face them and fight them,
Be savage again.

Do You Fear the Wind?

The palms of your hands will thicken,
The skin of your cheek will tan,
You'll go ragged and weary and swarthy,
But you'll walk like a man!

Ibid.

[1] Daugherty, manager for Senator Warren G. Harding, predicted that the convention would be deadlocked and would be decided by a group of men who "will sit down about two o'clock in the morning around a table in a smoke-filled room." The room was in the suite occupied by George Harvey, rooms 804–805 in the Blackstone Hotel.

CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON GILMAN
[1860–1935]

Cried all, "Before such things can come,
You idiotic child,
You must alter Human Nature!"
And they all sat back and smiled.
Similar Cases

Said I, in scorn all burning hot,
In rage and anger high,
"You ignominious idiot!
Those wings are made to fly!"
A Conservative. Stanza 5

"I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!"
Ibid. Stanza 6

I ran against a Prejudice
That quite cut off the view.
An Obstacle. Stanza 1

There's a whining at the threshold —
There's a scratching at the floor —
To work! To work! In Heaven's name!
The wolf is at the door!
The Wolf at the Door. Stanza 6

The people people have for friends
Your common sense appal,
But the people people marry
Are the queerest folk of all.
Queer People

Human life consists in mutual service. No grief, pain, misfortune, or "broken heart," is excuse for cutting off one's life while any power of service remains. But when all usefulness is over, when one is assured of an unavoidable and imminent death, it is the simplest of human rights to choose a quick and easy death in place of a slow and horrible one.
Note written before her suicide [*August 17, 1935*]

WILLIAM RALPH INGE
[1860–1954]

Literature flourishes best when it is half a trade and half an art.
The Victorian Age [*1922*]

JUSTIN HUNTLY M'CARTHY
[1860–1936]

On level lines of woodwork stand
My books obedient to my hand.
My Books

The playwrights mouth, the preachers jangle,
The critics challenge and defend,
And Fiction turns the Muses' mangle —
Of making books there is no end.[1]
A Ballade of Book-Making. Stanza 2

JAMES BALL NAYLOR
[1860–1945]

King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,
With many, many lady friends
And many, many wives;
But when old age crept over them —
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms.
Ancient Authors

BLISS PERRY
[1860–1953]

The fact is, we are not a book-reading people. The vast majority of our ninety-odd millions of population have no literary appetites which cannot be supplied by the newspapers, the magazines, and an occasional "best-seller" novel.
The Praise of Folly. Criticism in American Periodicals

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN
[1860–1916]

Of all the threads of rhyme
Which I have spun,
I shall be glad if Time
Save only one.
His Desire

Out of the scabbard of the night,
By God's hand drawn,

[1] See *Ecclesiastes, XII, 12,* on page 1044a.

Flashes his shining sword of light,
And lo, — the dawn!
Dawn

Hark to the noisy caravans of brown,
Intrepid Sparrows, — Arabs of the air!
City Sparrows

OWEN WISTER
[1860–1938]

When you call me that, *smile!*
The Virginian [*1902*]. *Chap. 2*

RICHARD BURTON
[1861–1940]

From their folded mates they wander far,
Their ways seem harsh and wild;
They follow the beck of a baleful star,
Their paths are dream-beguiled.
Black Sheep

BLISS CARMAN
[1861–1929]

An open hand, an easy shoe,
And a hope to make the day go through.
The Joys of the Road

No fidget and no reformer, just
A calm observer of ought and must.
Ibid.

Make me over, mother April,
When the sap begins to stir!
Spring Song. Stanza 1

Make me over in the morning
From the rag-bag of the world!
Scraps of dream and duds of daring,
Home-brought stuff from far sea-faring.
Ibid. Stanza 12

The scarlet of the maples can shake me like a cry
Of bugles going by.
A Vagabond Song. Stanza 2

There is something in October sets the gypsy blood astir.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Here we came when love was young.
Now that love is old,
Shall we leave the floor unswept
And the hearth acold?
The Homestead. Stanza 1

I took a day to search for God,
And found Him not. But as I trod
By rocky ledge, through woods untamed,
Just where one scarlet lily flamed,
I saw His footprint in the sod.
Vestigia. Stanza 1

I often wish that I could rid the world of the tyranny of facts. What are facts but compromises? A fact merely marks the point where we have agreed to let investigation cease.
In The Atlantic Monthly, May, 1906

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY
[1861–1920]

He has done with roofs and men,
Open, Time, and let him pass.
Ballad of Kenelm

A short life in the saddle, Lord!
Not long life by the fire.
The Knight Errant. Stanza 2

Cowley said it engagingly: *Bene qui latuit, bene vixit:* he lives well, that has lain well hidden. The pleasantest condition of life is in incognito.
Patrins. On the Delights of an Incognito

A passing salute to this world and her pitiful beauty.
The Wild Ride. Stanza 5

A certain sesquipedalianism is natural to Americans: witness our press editorials, our Fourth of July orations, and the public messages of all our Presidents since Lincoln.
In Scribner's Magazine, January, 1911

Quotations (such as have point and lack triteness) from the great old authors are an act of filial reverence on the part of the quoter, and a blessing to a public grown superficial and external.
Ibid.

JOHN LUTHER LONG
[1861–1927]

To die with honour when one can no longer live with honour.[1]

Madame Butterfly [*1897*] (*inscription on Samurai blade*)

EDWARD MacDOWELL
[1861–1908]

A house of Dreams untold
That looks out over the whispering tree-tops
And faces the setting sun.

House of Dreams [2]

BYRON RUFUS NEWTON
[1861–1938]

Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred;
Heartless, Godless, hell's delight,
Rude by day and lewd by night.

Owed to New York [*1906*]

Purple-robed and pauper-clad,
Raving, rotting, money-mad;
A squirming herd in Mammon's mesh,
A wilderness of human flesh;
Crazed with avarice, lust, and rum,
New York, thy name's Delirium.

Ibid.

"JOHN OXENHAM" (WILLIAM ARTHUR DUNKERLEY)
[1861–1941]

Art thou lonely, O my brother?
Share thy little with another!
Stretch a hand to one unfriended,
And thy loneliness is ended.

Lonely Brother

But see how high!—
It reaches up
To God's blue sky!

The Philosopher's Garden

Kneel always when you light a fire!

The Sacrament of Fire

Thank God for sleep!
And, when you cannot sleep,
Still thank Him that you live
To lie awake.

The Sacrament of Sleep

To every man there openeth
A Way, and Ways, and a Way,
The High Soul climbs the High Way,
The Low Soul gropes the Low,
And in between, on the misty flats,
The rest drift to and fro.

The Ways

And every man decideth
The Way his soul shall go.

Ibid.

Only through Me can come the great awakening;
Wrong cannot right the wrongs that Wrong hath done;
Only through Me, all other gods forsaking,
Can ye attain the heights that must be won.

Dies Irae — Dies Pacis

SIR WALTER RALEIGH [1]
[1861–1922]

I wish I loved the Human Race;
I wish I loved its silly face;
I wish I liked the way it walks;
I wish I liked the way it talks;
And when I'm introduced to one
I wish I thought *What Jolly Fun!*

Wishes of an Elderly Man (*Wished at a Garden-Party, June, 1914*)

WENDELL PHILLIPS STAFFORD
[1861–]

My heart is where the hills fling up
Green garlands to the day.
'Tis where the blue lake brims her cup,
The sparkling rivers play.
My heart is on the mountain still,
Where'er my steps may be,

[1] One should die proudly when it is no longer possible to live proudly. — NIETZSCHE [1844–1900]: *The Twilight of the Idols, Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 36*

[2] Preface to his composition, *From a Log Cabin*, and inscribed on the memorial tablet near his grave.

[1] Professor of English literature at Oxford from 1904, and author of critical works on Milton, Wordsworth, Shakespeare, and others.

Vermont, O maiden of the hills,
My heart is there with thee!
Vermont: A Song. Stanza 1

RABINDRANATH TAGORE
[1861–1941]

When one knows thee, then alien there is none, then no door is shut. Oh, grant me my prayer that I may never lose the touch of the one in the play of the many.
Gitanjali [*1913*]

Come out of thyself,
Stand in the open;
Within thy heart wilt thou hear
The response of all the world.
Sheaves. The Invitation

When I bring you coloured toys, my child, I understand why there is such a play of colours on clouds, on water, and why flowers are painted in tints.
The Crescent Moon [*1913*]. *When and Why*

I do not love him because he is good, but because he is my little child.
Ibid. The Judge

I alone have a right to blame and punish, for he only may chastise who loves.[1]
Ibid.

Years mature into fruit
So that some small seeds of moments
May outlive them.
On Visiting Yale University [*1932*]

ALFRED NORTH WHITEHEAD
[1861–1947]

The human body is an instrument for the production of art in the life of the human soul.
Adventures of Ideas [*1933*]. *Chap. 18*

A general definition of civilization: a civilized society is exhibiting the five qualities of Truth, Beauty, Adventure, Art, Peace.
Ibid. Chap. 19

The deliberate aim at Peace very easily passes into its bastard substitute, Anaesthesia.
Adventures of Ideas. Chap. 20

Youth is life as yet untouched by tragedy. . . . When youth has once grasped where Beauty dwells — with a real knowledge and not as a mere matter of literary phraseology — its self-surrender is absolute.
Ibid.

There are no whole truths; all truths are half-truths. It is trying to treat them as whole truths that plays the devil.
Dialogues of Alfred North Whitehead [*1953*].[1] *Page 16*

The vitality of thought is in adventure. *Ideas won't keep.* Something must be done about them. When the idea is new, its custodians have fervour, live for it, and, if need be, die for it.
Ibid. Page 100

Intelligence is quickness to apprehend as distinct from ability, which is capacity to act wisely on the thing apprehended.
Ibid. Page 135

Our minds are finite, and yet even in these circumstances of finitude we are surrounded by possibilities that are infinite, and the purpose of human life is to grasp as much as we can out of that infinitude.
Ibid. Page 163

A culture is in its finest flower before it begins to analyze itself.
Ibid. Page 169

The ideas of Freud were popularized by people who only imperfectly understood them, who were incapable of the great effort required to grasp them in their relationship to larger truths, and who therefore assigned to them a prominence out of all proportion to their true importance.
Ibid. Page 211

Art is the imposing of a pattern on experience, and our esthetic enjoyment in recognition of the pattern.
Ibid. Page 228

[1] See Pomfret, page 294b.

[1] As recorded by Lucien Price.

A philosopher of imposing stature doesn't think in a vacuum. Even his most abstract ideas are, to some extent, conditioned by what is or is not known in the time when he lives.

Dialogues of Alfred North Whitehead. Page 229

With the sense of sight, the idea communicates the emotion, whereas, with sound, the emotion communicates the idea, which is more direct and therefore more powerful.

Ibid. Page 231

Intellect is to emotion as our clothes are to our bodies: we could not very well have civilized life without clothes, but we would be in a poor way if we had only clothes without bodies.

Ibid. Page 232

No period of history has ever been great or ever can be that does not act on some sort of high, idealistic motives, and idealism in our time has been shoved aside, and we are paying the penalty for it.

Ibid. Page 276

The English never abolish anything. They put it in cold storage.

Ibid. Page 309

Shakespeare wrote better poetry for not knowing too much; Milton, I think, knew too much finally for the good of his poetry.

Ibid. Page 369

JOHN KENDRICK BANGS
[1862–1922]

Shakespeare was not accounted great
When good Queen Bess ruled England's state,
So why should I today repine
Because the laurel is not mine?

Consolation. Stanza 1

I think mankind by thee would be less bored
If only thou wert not thine own reward.

A Hint to Virtue

To dig and delve in nice clean dirt
Can do a mortal little hurt.

Gardening

"I'm just as big for me," said he,
"As you are big for you!"

The Little Elfman. Stanza 2

ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER BENSON
[1862–1925]

Land of Hope and Glory, Mother of the Free,
How shall we extol thee, who are born of thee?
Wider still and wider shall thy bounds be set;
God, who made thee mighty, make thee mightier yet.

Land of Hope and Glory. Chorus

Edward Fitzgerald said that he wished we had more lives of obscure persons; one wants to know what other people are thinking and feeling about it all. . . . If the dullest person in the world would only put down sincerely what he or she thought about his or her life, about work and love, religion and emotion, it would be a fascinating document.

From a College Window

ALBERT JEREMIAH BEVERIDGE
[1862–1927]

This party comes from the grass roots. It has grown from the soil of the people's hard necessities.

Address as Temporary Chairman of the Bull Moose Convention, Chicago [August 5, 1912]

JAMES W. BLAKE
[1862–1935]

East Side, West Side, all around the town,
The tots sang "Ring-a-rosie," "London Bridge is falling down";
Boys and girls together, me and Mamie O'Rourke,

Tripped the light fantastic on the sidewalks of New York.

The Sidewalks of New York [1] [*1894*]

CARRIE JACOBS BOND
[1862–1946]

When you come to the end of a perfect day.

A Perfect Day. Stanza 1

For mem'ry has painted this perfect day
With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.

Ibid. Stanza 2

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER
[1862–1947]

An expert is one who knows more and more about less and less.

Commencement Address, Columbia University

GOLDSWORTHY LOWES DICKINSON
[1862–1932]

A fundamental, and as many believe, the most essential part of Christianity, is its doctrine of reward and punishment in the world beyond; and a religion which had nothing at all to say about this great enigma we should hardly feel to be a religion at all.

The Greek View of Life [*1898*]. *Chap. 1, Sect. 11*

Dissatisfaction with the world in which we live and determination to realize one that shall be better, are the prevailing characteristics of the modern spirit.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Chinese poetry is of all poetry I know the most human and the least symbolic or romantic. It contemplates life just as it presents itself, without any veil of ideas, any rhetoric or sentiment; it simply clears away the obstruction which habit has built up between us and the beauty of things.

An Essay on the Civilizations of India, China, and Japan [*1914*]. *Page 47*

The United States of America — the greatest potential force, material, moral, and spiritual, in the world.

The Choice Before Us [*1917*]. *Chap. 1*

To the man who has the religion of peace, the supreme value is love. To the man who has the religion of war, the supreme value is strife.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Government is everywhere to a great extent controlled by powerful minorities, with an interest distinct from that of the mass of the people.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The true way for one civilization to "conquer" another is for it to be so obviously superior in this or that point that others desire to imitate it.

Ibid. Chap. 5

War is not "inevitable," but proceeds from definite and removable causes.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Nations are quite capable of starving every other side of life — education, sanitation, housing, public health, everything that contributes to life, physical, intellectual, moral, and spiritual, in order to maintain their armaments.

Ibid. Chap. 11

ANNIE JOHNSON FLINT
[1862–1932]

The thrones are rocking to their fall —
It is the twilight of the Kings!

The Twilight of the Kings

Have you come to the Red Sea place in your life,
Where, in spite of all you can do,
There is no way out, there is no way back,
There is no other way but through?

At the Place of the Sea. Stanza 1

[1] The music of the song was composed by Charles B. Lawlor [1852–1925].

NORMAN GALE
[1862–1942]

Here in the country's heart
Where the grass is green,
Life is the same sweet life
As it e'er hath been.

The Country Faith. Stanza 1

Write: — He had made a finer man
And left increased renown behind,
If he had only shut his books
To read the chapters of mankind!

Last Words. Stanza 10

EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON
[1862–1933]

The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime.

Comment, August 4, 1914, standing at the windows of his room in the Foreign Office, London, as the lamplighters were turning off the lights in St. James's Park

O. HENRY (WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER)
[1862–1910]

No calamity so touches the common heart of humanity as does the straying of a little child. Their feet are so uncertain and feeble; the ways are so steep and strange.

The Four Million [1906]. *Between Rounds*

If men knew how women pass the time when they are alone, they'd never marry.

Ibid. Memoirs of a Yellow Dog

What a woman wants is what you're out of. She wants more of a thing when it's scarce.

Heart of the West [1907]. *Cupid à la Carte*

Love and business and family and religion and art and patriotism are nothing but shadows of words when a man's starving.

Ibid.

Esau, that swapped his copyright for a partridge.

Heart of the West. Cupid à la Carte

There is one day that is ours. There is one day when all we Americans who are not self-made go back to the old home to eat saleratus biscuits and marvel how much nearer to the porch the old pump looks than it used to. . . . Thanksgiving Day . . . is the one day that is purely American.

The Trimmed Lamp [1907]. *Two Thanksgiving Day Gentlemen*

One day the christeners of apartment houses and the cognominators of sleeping-cars will meet, and there will be some jealous and sanguinary knifing.

Ibid. The Country of Elusion

Perhaps there is no happiness in life so perfect as the martyr's.

Ibid.

Bohemia is nothing more than the little country in which you do not live.

Ibid.

Lost, your Excellency. Lost associations and societies. Lost right reverends and wrong reverends of every order. Lost reformers and lawmakers, born with heavenly compassion in your hearts, but with the reverence of money in your souls. And lost thus around us every day.[1]

Ibid. Elsie in New York

When a poor man finds a long-hidden quarter-dollar that has slipped through a rip in his vest lining, he sounds the pleasure of life with a deeper plummet than any millionaire can hope to cast.

The Voice of the City [1908]. *The Complete Life of John Hopkins*

You're the goods.

Ibid. From Each According to His Ability

It was beautiful and simple as all truly great swindles are.

The Gentle Grafter [1908]. *The Octopus Marooned*

[1] A paraphrase of the closing lines of Chapter 47 of Dickens's *Bleak House*.

There are two times when you can never tell what is going to happen. One is when a man takes his first drink; and the other is when a woman takes her latest.

The Gentle Grafter. The Octopus Marooned

He was outwardly decent and managed to preserve his aquarium, but inside he was impromptu and full of unexpectedness.

Ibid.

It brings up happy old days when I was only a farmer and not an agriculturist.

Ibid. Modern Rural Sports

Living as high as prize fighters out of training.

Ibid. A Tempered Wind

Busy as a one-armed man with the nettle-rash pasting on wall-paper.

Ibid. The Ethics of Pig

Bagdad-on-the-Subway.[1]

Roads of Destiny [*1909*]. *The Discounters of Money*

History is bright and fiction dull with homely men who have charmed women.

Ibid. "Next to Reading Matter"

You can't appreciate home till you've left it, money till it's spent, your wife till she's joined a woman's club, nor Old Glory till you see it hanging on a broomstick on the shanty of a consul in a foreign town.

Ibid. The Fourth in Salvador

Men to whom life had appeared as a reversible coat — seamy on both sides.

Options [*1909*]. *The Hiding of Black Bill*

A man asleep is certainly a sight to make angels weep. Now, a woman asleep you regard as different. No matter how she looks, you know it's better for all hands for her to be that way.

Ibid.

The big city is like a mother's knee to many who have strayed far and found the roads rough beneath their uncertain feet. At dusk they come home and sit upon the door-step.

Options. Supply and Demand

Better fifty years of Europe than a cyclone in the bay.[1]

Ibid. He Also Serves

She would have made a splendid wife, for crying only made her eyes more bright.

Ibid. No Story

A kind of mixture of fools and angels — they rush in and fear to tread at the same time.[2]

Ibid. The Moment of Victory

A story with a moral appended is like the bill of a mosquito. It bores you, and then injects a stinging drop to irritate your conscience.

Strictly Business [*1910*]. *The Gold That Glittered*

Except in street cars one should never be unnecessarily rude to a lady.

Ibid.

She plucked from my lapel the invisible strand of lint (the universal act of woman to proclaim ownership).

Ibid. A Ramble in Aphasia

Californians are a race of people; they are not merely inhabitants of a State.

Ibid. A Municipal Report

Take of London fog 30 parts; malaria 10 parts; gas leaks 20 parts; dewdrops gathered in a brick-yard at sunrise 25 parts; odor of honeysuckle 15 parts. Mix. The mixture will give you an approximate conception of a Nashville drizzle.

Ibid.

Most wonderful of all are words, and how they make friends one with another, being oft associated, until not even obituary notices them do part.

Whirligigs [*1910*]. *Calloway's Code*

It couldn't have happened anywhere but in little old New York.[3]

Ibid. A Little Local Color

[1] Also in *A Madison Square Arabian Night, A Night in New Arabia,* and *"What You Want."*

[1] See Tennyson, page 549a.

[2] See Pope, page 312a.

[3] Also in *A Midsummer Knight's Dream,*

There was too much scenery and fresh air. What I need is a steam-heated flat with no ventilation or exercise.

Letter [April 15, 1910]

I was made by a Dago and presented to the American people on behalf of the French Government for the purpose of welcomin' Irish immigrants into the Dutch city of New York.

Sixes and Sevens [1911]. The Lady Higher Up [1]

May his liver turn to water, and the bones of him crack in the cold of his heart. May dog fennel grow upon his ancestors' graves, and the grandsons of his children be born without eyes. May whiskey turn to clabber in his mouth, and every time he sneezes may he blister the soles of his feet. And the smoke of his pipe — may it make his eyes water, and the drops fall on the grass that his cows eat and poison the butter that he spreads on his bread.[2]

Ibid. Transformation of Martin Burney

A straw vote only shows which way the hot air blows.

Rolling Stones [1913]. A Ruler of Men

We may achieve climate, but weather is thrust upon us.

Ibid. A Fog in Santone

Take it from me — he's got the goods.

The Unprofitable Servant

"You can tell your paper," the great man said,
"I refused an interview.
I have nothing to say on the question, sir;
Nothing to say to you."
And then he talked till the sun went down
And the chickens went to roost.

Poems. Nothing to Say

Past One at Rooney's, and *The Rubber Plant's Story*.

[1] The Statue of Liberty.

[2] See Synge, pages 856b–857a.

Turn up the lights; I don't want to go home in the dark.

Last words (quoted in the biography by C. Alphonso Smith)

ELLA HIGGINSON
[1862–1940]

Oh, every year hath its winter,
And every year hath its rain —
But a day is always coming
When the birds go north again.

When the Birds Go North Again. Stanza 1

One leaf is for hope, and one is for faith,
And one is for love, you know,
And God put another in for luck.

Four-Leaf Clover. Stanza 2

Forgive you? — Oh, of course, dear,
A dozen times a week!
We women were created
Forgiveness but to speak.

Wearing Out Love. Stanza 1

MAURICE MAETERLINCK
[1862–1949]

The future is a world limited by ourselves; in it we discover only what concerns us and, sometimes, by chance, what interests those whom we love the most.

Joyzelle. Act I

Men's weaknesses are often necessary to the purposes of life.

Ibid. Act II

I have never for one instant seen clearly within myself; how then would you have me judge the deeds of others? [1]

Pelleas and Melisande [1892]. Act I, Sc. 3

Each young and beautiful being shapes around it events that are themselves young, beautiful, and happy.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

[1] No man can justly censure or condemn another, because indeed no man truly knows another. . . . Further, no man can judge another, because no man knows himself. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* [1642]

Old men have need to touch sometimes with their lips the brow of a woman or the cheek of a child, that they may believe again in the freshness of life.

Pelleas and Melisande. Act IV, Sc. 2

There are no dead.

The Blue Bird [1909]. *Act IV, Sc. 2*

WALT MASON
[1862–1939]

The little green tents where the soldiers sleep and the sunbeams play and the women weep, are covered with flowers today.

The Little Green Tents

The statesman throws his shoulders back, and straightens out his tie,
And says, "My friends, unless it rains, the weather will be dry."
And when this thought into our brains has percolated through,
We common people nod our heads and loudly cry, "How true!"

The Statesman

There's a man in the world who is never turned down, wherever he chances to stray; he gets the glad hand in the populous town, out where the farmers make hay; he's greeted with pleasure on deserts of sand, and deep in the aisles of the woods; wherever he goes there's the welcoming hand — he's the Man Who Delivers the Goods.

The Man Who Delivers the Goods

Little drops of water poured into the milk, give the milkman's daughter lovely gowns of silk. Little grains of sugar mingled with the sand, make the grocer's assets swell to beat the band.

Little Things

SIR HENRY NEWBOLT
[1862–1938]

To set the cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honor, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless eyes;
To count the life of battle good
And dear the land that gave you birth,
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.

The Island Race. Clifton Chapel, Stanza 2

Qui procul hinc, the legend's writ, —
The frontier-grave is far away —
Qui ante diem periit:
Sed miles, sed pro patria.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

Drake he was a Devon man, an' ruled the Devon seas.

Ibid. Drake's Drum, Stanza 2

"Take my drum to England, hang et by the shore,
Strike et when your powder's runnin' low;
If the Dons sight Devon, I'll quit the port o' Heaven,
An' drum them up the Channel as we drummed them long ago."

Ibid.

When the strong command
Obedience is best.

A Ballad of John Nicholson

And now he saw with lifted eyes
The East like a great chancel rise,
And deep through all his senses drawn,
Received the sacred wine of dawn.

The Last Word

Now the sunset breezes shiver,
And she's fading down the river,
But in England's song for ever
She's the Fighting Téméraire.

The Fighting Téméraire

"Play up! play up! and play the game!"

Vitai Lampada

England! where the sacred flame
Burns before the inmost shrine,
Where the lips that love thy name
Consecrate their hopes and thine,
Where the banners of thy dead
Weave their shadows overhead,
Watch beside thine arms tonight,
Pray that God defend the Right.

The Vigil. Stanza 1

[1] Who died far away, before his time: but as a soldier, for his country.

EDEN PHILLPOTTS
[1862–]

A sudden wakin', a sudden weepin',
A li'l suckin', a li'l sleepin';
A cheel's full joys an' a cheel's short sorrows,
Wi' a power o' faith in gert to-morrows.
Man's Days. Stanza 1

His father's sister had bats in the belfry and was put away.
Peacock House

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS
[1862–1912]

The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary, my rosary.
My Rosary

Visions I no longer see,
And smoke is only smoke to me,
Now I am old.
The Old Smoker

EDITH WHARTON
[1862–1937]

There are two ways of spreading light: to be
The candle or the mirror that reflects it.
Vesalius in Zante

Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies who pursue Culture in bands, as though it were dangerous to meet it alone.
Xingu [*1916*]

I was never allowed to read the popular American children's books of my day because, as my mother said, the children spoke bad English *without the author's knowing it.*
A Backward Glance [*1934*]. *Chap. 3*

To [Henry] James's intimates, however, these elaborate hesitancies, far from being an obstacle, were like a cobweb bridge flung from his mind to theirs, an invisible passage over which one knew that silver-footed ironies, veiled jokes, tiptoe malices, were stealing to explode a huge laugh at one's feet.
A Backward Glance. Chap. 8

"Summer afternoon — summer afternoon; to me those have always been the two most beautiful words in the English language."
(*Said by* Henry James *to* Mrs. Wharton) *Ibid. Chap. 10*

THE REVEREND E. J. HARDY
[*Floruit* 1910]

How To Be Happy Though Married.
Title of book [*1910*]

HENRY HOLCOMB BENNETT
[1863–1924]

Hats off!
Along the street there comes
A blare of bugles, a ruffle of drums,
A flash of color beneath the sky:
Hats off!
The flag is passing by.
The Flag Goes By. Stanza 1

GAMALIEL BRADFORD
[1863–1932]

I sometimes wish that God were back
In this dark world and wide;
For though some virtues he might lack,
He had his pleasant side.
Exit God

That odd, fantastic ass, Rousseau,
Declared himself unique.
How men persist in doing so,
Puzzles me more than Greek.
Rousseau

The sins that tarnish whore and thief
Beset me every day.
My most ethereal belief
Inhabits common clay.
Ibid.

OLIVER HERFORD
[1863–1935]

God made Man
Frail as a bubble;
God made Love,
Love made Trouble.

God made the Vine,
Was it a sin
That Man made Wine
To drown Trouble in?

A Plea

The Gargoyle often makes his perch
On a cathedral or a church,
Where, mid ecclesiastic style,
He smiles an early-Gothic smile.

The Gargoyle

Children, behold the Chimpanzee:
He sits on the ancestral tree
From which we sprang in ages gone.

The Chimpanzee

Ermined and minked and Persian-lambed,
Be-puffed (be-painted, too, alas!)
Be-decked, be-diamonded — be-damned!
The women of the better class.

The Women of the Better Class. Stanza 4

RUFUS M. JONES
[1863–1948]

A little five-year-old boy, who had been bombed out of his home and evacuated to the country, said: "Now I am nobody's nothing."

American Friends Service Committee, Annual Report [*1943*]. *Foreword*

JAMES MICHAEL KIERAN [1]
[1863–1936]

The Brain Trust.

Description of the professorial advisers chosen by Franklin D. Roosevelt in his first Presidential campaign [*1932*]

JOSEPH P. MacCARTHY
[1863–1934]

You must select the Puritans for your ancestors. You must have a sheltered youth and be a graduate of Harvard. . . . Eat beans on Saturday night and fish-balls on Sunday morning. . . . You must be a D.A.R., a Colonial Dame, an S.A.R. or belong to the Mayflower Society. . . . You must read the Atlantic Monthly. . . . You must make sure in advance that your obituary appears in the Boston Transcript. There is nothing else.

To be Happy in New England, Letter to the Editor of The Christian Register

ARTHUR MACHEN
[1863–1947]

It was better, he thought, to fail in attempting exquisite things than to succeed in the department of the utterly contemptible.

The Hill of Dreams [*1907*]. *Chap. 5*

A. EDWARD NEWTON
[1863–1940]

Young man, get a hobby; preferably get two, one for indoors and one for out; get a pair of hobby-horses that can safely be ridden in opposite directions.

Amenities of Book-Collecting [*1918*]. *Chap. 1*

Possession is the grave of bliss. No sooner do we own some great book than we want another.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Only when a man is safely ensconced under six feet of earth, with several tons of enlauding granite upon his chest, is he in a position to give advice with any certainty, and then he is silent.

Ibid. Chap. 4

From contemplation one may become wise, but knowledge comes only from study.

A Magnificent Farce [*1921*]. *Chap. 8*

I wish that some one would give a course in how to live. It can't be taught in the colleges: that's perfectly obvi-

[1] Dr. Kieran was president of Hunter College, New York City.

ous, for college professors don't know any better than the rest of us.

This Book-Collecting Game [*1928*]. *Chap. 10*

Gilbert White discovered the formula for complete happiness, but he died before making the announcement, leaving it for me to do so. It is to be very busy with the unimportant.

Ibid.

CLARENCE OUSLEY
[1863–1948]

When the mint is in the liquor and its fragrance on the glass,
It breathes a recollection that can never, never pass.

When the Mint Is in the Liquor. Stanza 1

SIR ARTHUR THOMAS QUILLER-COUCH
[1863–1944]

Literature is not an abstract science, to which exact definitions can be applied. It is an art, the success of which depends on personal persuasiveness, on the author's skill to give as on ours to receive.

Inaugural Lecture at Cambridge University [*1913*]

JAMES HARVEY ROBINSON
[1863–1935]

Political campaigns are designedly made into emotional orgies which endeavor to distract attention from the real issues involved, and they actually paralyze what slight powers of cerebration man can normally muster.

The Human Comedy [*1937*]. *Chap. 9*

With supreme irony, the war to "make the world safe for democracy" [1] ended by leaving democracy more unsafe in the world than at any time since the collapse of the revolutions of 1848.

Ibid.

[1] See Woodrow Wilson, page 770b.

GEORGE SANTAYANA
[1863–1952]

O World, thou choosest not the better part!
It is not wisdom to be only wise,
And on the inward vision close the eyes,
But it is wisdom to believe the heart.

O World, Thou Choosest Not [*1894*]

Columbus found a world, and had no chart,
Save one that faith deciphered in the skies;
To trust the soul's invincible surmise
Was all his science and his only art.

Ibid.

Heaven is to be at peace with things;
Come chaos now, and in a whirlwind's rings
Engulf the planets. I have seen the best.

Sonnet 49 [*1894*]

Beauty is pleasure regarded as the quality of a thing.

The Sense of Beauty [*1896*]. *The Nature of Beauty*

The infinity which moves us is the sense of multiplicity in uniformity. Accordingly, things which have enough multiplicity, as the lights of a city seen across water, have an effect similar to that of the stars, if less intense; whereas a star, if alone, because the multiplicity is lacking, makes a wholly different impression.

Ibid. Form

Beauty as we feel it is something indescribable: what it is or what it means can never be said.

Ibid. Expression

Beauty is a pledge of the possible conformity between the soul and nature, and consequently a ground of faith in the supremacy of the good.

Ibid.

Fanaticism consists in redoubling your efforts when you have forgotten your aim.

The Life of Reason [*1905–1906*]. *Vol. I*

The human race, in its intellectual life, is organized like the bees: the mas-

culine soul is a worker, sexually atrophied, and essentially dedicated to impersonal and universal arts; the feminine is a queen, infinitely fertile, omnipresent in its brooding industry, but passive and abounding in intuitions without method and passions without justice.

The Life of Reason. Vol. II

Let a man once overcome his selfish terror at his own finitude, and his finitude is, in one sense, overcome.

Introduction to The Ethics of Spinoza [*1910*]

Perhaps the only true dignity of man is his capacity to despise himself.

Ibid.

Miracles are propitious accidents, the natural causes of which are too complicated to be readily understood.

Ibid.

The Bible is literature, not dogma.

Ibid.

American life is a powerful solvent. It seems to neutralise every intellectual element, however tough and alien it may be, and to fuse it in the native good-will, complacency, thoughtlessness, and optimism.

Character and Opinion in the United States [*1920*]

All his life he [the American] jumps into the train after it has started and jumps out before it has stopped; and he never once gets left behind, or breaks a leg.

Ibid.

He carries his English weather in his heart wherever he goes, and it becomes a cool spot in the desert, and a steady and sane oracle amongst all the delirium of mankind.

Soliloquies in England [*1922*]. *The British Character*

England is the paradise of individuality, eccentricity, heresy, anomalies, hobbies, and humours.

Ibid.

The world is a perpetual caricature of itself; at every moment it is the mockery and the contradiction of what it is pretending to be.

Ibid. Dickens

There is no cure for birth and death save to enjoy the interval.

Soliloquies in England. War Shrines

I like to walk about amidst the beautiful things that adorn the world; but private wealth I should decline, or any sort of personal possessions, because they would take away my liberty.

Ibid. The Irony of Liberalism

My atheism, like that of Spinoza, is true piety towards the universe and denies only gods fashioned by men in their own image, to be servants of their human interests.

Ibid. On My Friendly Critics

The young man who has not wept is a savage, and the old man who will not laugh is a fool.

Dialogues in Limbo [*1925*]. *III*

There is nothing impossible in the existence of the supernatural: its existence seems to me decidedly probable.

The Genteel Tradition at Bay [*1931*]

ERNEST LAWRENCE THAYER
[1863–1940]

The outlook wasn't brilliant for the Mudville nine that day.

Casey at the Bat.[1] *Stanza 1*

There was ease in Casey's manner as he stepped into his place,
There was pride in Casey's bearing, and a smile on Casey's face,
And when, responding to the cheers, he lightly doffed his hat,
No stranger in the crowd could doubt 'twas Casey at the bat.

Ibid. Stanza 6

"Strike one," the umpire said.

Ibid. Stanza 8

[1] First printed in *The San Francisco Examiner*, June 3, 1888.

Yet I'd take my chance with fame,
Calmly let it go at that,
With the right to sign my name
Under "Casey at the Bat."

GRANTLAND RICE [1880–1954]: *The Masterpiece*

From the benches black with people
there went up a muffled roar,
Like the beating of the storm-waves on
a stern and distant shore.
Casey at the Bat. Stanza 9

With a smile of Christian charity great
Casey's visage shone;
He stilled the rising tumult; he bade
the game go on.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Oh! somewhere in this favored land the
sun is shining bright;
The band is playing somewhere, and
somewhere hearts are light;
And somewhere men are laughing and
somewhere children shout,
But there is no joy in Mudville —
mighty Casey has struck out.
Ibid. Stanza 13

HARRY BRAISTED
[*Floruit* 1896]

You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach.
Title of song [*1896*]

JOSEPH HAYDEN
[*Floruit* 1896]

There'll be a hot time in the old town tonight.
A Hot Time in the Old Town[1] [*1896*]

OSCAR W. FIRKINS
[1864–1932]

I should have enjoyed the country [Switzerland] more thoroughly if the poets and romancers had not corrupted my mind with their pestiferous superlatives.
Letter [*August 3, 1913*][2]

[1] Theodore August Metz [1848–1936] composed a march, *A Hot Time in the Old Town Tonight*, in 1886 for the McIntyre and Heath minstrel show. In 1896 Joseph Hayden wrote words for the music, and the song was published. It became the favorite rallying song of Theodore Roosevelt's Rough Riders in Cuba, and later was Roosevelt's campaign song.

[2] These quotations are from *Memoirs and Letters of O. W. Firkins*, 1934.

My state is contentment *within* despair.
Letter [*December 29, 1922*]

The great art includes much that the small art excludes: humor, pain, and evil. Much that is repulsive when alone becomes beautiful in its relation. To find the ennobling relation is the task of life and of art.
Lecture Notes

A classic is produced by the cooperation of the public with the author. A classic is a work which is fit to enter into permanent relations with a large section of mankind.[1]
Ibid.

RICHARD HOVEY
[1864–1900]

Whose furthest footstep never strayed
Beyond the village of his birth
Is but a lodger for the night
In this old wayside inn of earth.
More Songs from Vagabondia [*1896*]. *Envoy, Stanza 1*

For it's always fair weather
When good fellows get together
With a stein on the table and a good
song ringing clear.
A Stein Song [*1898*]. *Stanza 1*

I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate:
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great.
Unmanifest Destiny [*1898*]. *Stanza 7*

There are worser ills to face
Than foeman in the fray;
And many a man has fought because —
He feared to run away.
The Marriage of Guenevere. Act IV, Sc. 3

I have need of the sky,
I have business with the grass.
I Have Need of the Sky

Eleazar Wheelock was a very pious man;
He went into the wilderness to teach the Indian,

[1] See Mark Twain, page 679a.

With a *Gradus ad Parnassum,* a Bible,
and a drum,
And five hundred gallons of New England rum. . . .
Eleazar was the faculty, and the whole
curriculum
Was five hundred gallons of New England rum.

Dartmouth College song

MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE HOWE
[1864–]

The village sleeps, a name unknown, till
men
With life-blood stain its soil, and pay
the due
That lifts it to eternal fame, — for then
'Tis grown a Gettysburg or Waterloo.

Distinction

Not for the star-crowned heroes, the
men that conquer and slay,
But a song for those that bore them, the
mothers braver than they!
With never a blare of trumpets, with
never a surge of cheers,
They march to the unseen hazard —
pale, patient volunteers.

The Valiant

Now, thieving Time, take what you
must —
Quickness to hear, to move, to see;
When dust is drawing near to dust
Such diminutions needs must be.
Yet leave, O leave exempt from plunder
My curiosity, my wonder!

Thieving Time (*Aged eighty-seven*)

ROBERT LOVEMAN
[1864–1923]

It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining daffodils;
In every dimpled drop I see
Wild flowers on the hills.

April Rain [*1901*]. *Stanza 1*

A health unto the happy!
A fig for him who frets! —
It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining violets.

Ibid. Stanza 4

PAUL ELMER MORE [1]
[1864–1937]

As our private memory is not a merely passive retention of sensations, so in literature the critical spirit is at work as a conscious energy of selection. The function of criticism is far removed from the surrender to luxurious revery.

Shelburne Essays [*1904–1935*]. *Criticism*

Great music is a psychical storm, agitating to fathomless depths the mystery of the past within us. Or we might say that it is a prodigious incantation. There are tones that call up all ghosts of youth and joy and tenderness; — there are tones that evoke all phantom pains of perished passion; — there are tones that revive all dead sensations of majesty and might and glory, — all expired exultations, — all forgotten magnanimities. Well may the influence of music seem inexplicable to the man who idly dreams that his life began less than a hundred years ago! He who has been initiated into the truth knows that to every ripple of melody, to every billow of harmony, there answers within him, out of the Sea of Death and Birth, some eddying immeasurable of ancient pleasure and pain.

Ibid. Lafcadio Hearn

ANDREW BARTON ("BANJO") PATERSON
[1864–1941]

Once a jolly swagman camped by a
billy-bong,
Under the shade of a kulibar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for
his billy-boil,

[1] To read him is to enter an austere and elevated realm of ideas and to know a man who, in the guise of a critic, is authentically concerned with the first and last things of human experience. — WALTER LIPPMANN, in *The Saturday Review of Literature,* March 15, 1930

"You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me." [1]

Waltzing Matilda. Australian Soldiers' Marching Song

STEPHEN PHILLIPS
[1864–1915]

Thy face remembered is from other worlds,
It has been died for, though I know not when,
It has been sung of, though I know not where.

Marpessa

The half of music, I have heard men say,
Is to have grieved.

Ibid.

Out of our sadness have we made this world
So beautiful.

Ibid.

The constable with lifted hand
Conducting the orchestral Strand.

The Wife

JOSEPH BERT SMILEY
[1864–1903]

Thirty years with that tongue so sharp?
Ho! Angel Gabriel! Give him a Harp!

St. Peter at the Gate (*Thirty Years with a Shrew*). *Stanza 13*

See that on finest ambrosia he feeds,
He's had about all the Hades he needs;
It isn't just hardly the thing to do
To roast him on earth and the future, too.

Ibid. Stanza 14

ISRAEL ZANGWILL
[1864–1926]

Scratch the Christian and you find the pagan — spoiled.

Children of the Ghetto [*1892*]

America is God's Crucible, the great Melting-Pot where all the races of Europe are melting and re-forming!

The Melting Pot [*1908*]. *Act I*

[1] Swagman = highwayman; billy-bong = brook; kulibar = gum tree; billy-boil = coffee.

In how many lives does Love really play a dominant part? The average taxpayer is no more capable of a "grand passion" than of a grand opera.

Romeo and Juliet and Other Love Stories

JOHN BENNETT
[1865–]

If Life's a lie, and Love's a cheat,
As I have heard men say,
Then here's a health to fond deceit —
God bless you, dear, today!

God Bless You, Dear, Today. Stanza 3

A hundred years from now, dear heart,
We shall not care at all.
It will not matter then a whit,
The honey or the gall.

In a Rose Garden [*1895*]. *Stanza 1*

We are all but fellow-travellers
Along Life's weary way;
If any man can play the pipes,
In God's name, let him play.

Year Book, Poetry Society of South Carolina [*1921*]

MADISON JULIUS CAWEIN
[1865–1914]

Some reckon time by stars,
And some by hours;
Some measure days by dreams,
And some by flowers;
My heart alone records
My days and hours.

Some Reckon Time by Stars. Stanza 1

Here is the place where Loveliness keeps house,
Between the river and the wooded hills.

Here Is the Place

An old Spanish saying is that "a kiss without a moustache is like an egg without salt."

Nature-Notes

ROBERT WILLIAM CHAMBERS
[1865–1933]

Sez Corporal Madden to Private McFadden:

"Yer figger wants padd'n —
Sure, man, ye've no shape!
Behind ye yer shoulders
Stick out like two bowlders;
Yer shins are as thin
As a pair of pen-holders!"

The Recruit. Stanza 3

FRANK MOORE COLBY
[1865–1925]

True satire is not the sneering substance that we know, but satire that includes the satirist.

The Colby Essays [1926]. Vol. I

Men will confess to treason, murder, arson, false teeth, or a wig. How many of them will own up to a lack of humor?

Ibid.

Nobody can describe a fool to the life, without much patient self-inspection.

Ibid.

Every man ought to be inquisitive through every hour of his great adventure down to the day when he shall no longer cast a shadow in the sun. For if he dies without a question in his heart, what excuse is there for his continuance? [1]

Ibid.

In spite of the large population of this planet, men and women remain today the most inaccessible things on it.

Ibid. Vol. II

A new movement is not a stampede to some new object, but a stampede away from some old person.

Ibid.

The attempt to turn a complex problem of the head into a simple moral question for the heart to answer, is of course a necessary part of all political discussions.

Ibid.

I have found some of the best reasons I ever had for remaining at the bottom simply by looking at the men at the top.

Ibid.

[1] See M. A. De Wolfe Howe, page 809a.

A "new thinker," when studied closely, is merely a man who does not know what other people have thought.

The Margin of Hesitation

Were it not for the presence of the unwashed and the half-educated, the formless, queer and incomplete, the unreasonable and absurd, the infinite shapes of the delightful human tadpole, the horizon would not wear so wide a grin.

Imaginary Obligations

In public we say the race is to the strongest; in private we know that a lopsided man runs the fastest along the little side-hills of success.

Constrained Attitudes

Journalists have always been our most old-fashioned class, being too busy with the news of the day to lay aside the mental habits of fifty years before.

Ibid.

HOLMAN FRANCIS DAY
[1865–1935]

He pasted a sheet of postage stamps
from snout clear down to tail,
Put on a quick delivery stamp, and
sent the cod by mail.

Cure for Homesickness

The purest affection the heart can hold
Is the honest love of a nine-year-old.

That May-basket for Mabel Fry

If ye only knew the backaches in an
old stun' wall!

An Old Stun' Wall

H. A. L. FISHER [1]
[1865–1940]

All political decisions are taken under great pressure, and if a treaty serves its turn for ten or twenty years, the

[1] Fisher was Warden of New College, Oxford, and one of the eminent historians of Trevelyan's era. He wrote a life of Napoleon and *The History of the Napoleonic Tradition.*

wisdom of its framers is sufficiently confirmed.[1]

Political Prophecies [*1918*]

It is easier for eight or nine elderly men to feel their way towards unanimity, if they are not compelled to conduct their converging manoeuvres under the microscopes and telescopes of the Press, but are permitted to shuffle about a little in slippers.

An International Experiment[2] [*1921*]

Purity of race does not exist. Europe is a continent of energetic mongrels.

A History of Europe [*1934*]. *Chap. 1*

Politics is the art of human happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Taine pointed out that history was made by men, that men had bodies, that bodies were now healthy, now disordered, and that the state of the body inevitably affected the action of the mind. The study of the human body was part of the historian's duty. The accidents of health had more to do with the march of great events than was ordinarily suspected.

Paris at High Noon [*1941*]

KING GEORGE V
[1865–1936]

If I may be regarded as in some true sense the head of this great and widespread family, sharing its life and sustained by its affection, this will be a full reward for the long and sometimes anxious labours of my reign.

Radio greeting to the British Empire [*Christmas Day, 1934*]

FREDERIC WILLIAM GOUDY
[1865–1947]

I am the voice of today, the herald of tomorrow. . . . I coin for you the enchanting tale, the philosopher's moralizing, and the poet's visions. . . . I am the leaden army that conquers the world — I am TYPE.

The Type Speaks

"LAURENCE HOPE" (ADELA FLORENCE CORY NICOLSON)
[1865–1904]

Less than the dust, beneath thy chariot wheel,
Less than the weed, that grows beside thy door,
Less than the rust, that never stained thy sword,
Less than the need thou hast in life of me,
Even less am I.

Less Than the Dust. Stanza 1

For this is Wisdom; to love, to live,
To take what Fate, or the Gods, may give.

The Teak Forest

To have, — to hold, — and, — in time, — let go!

Ibid.

Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar,
Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?
Whom do you lead on Rapture's roadway, far,
Before you agonize them in farewell?

Kashmiri Song. Stanza 1

Yet I, this little while ere I go hence,
Love very lightly now, in self-defence.

Verse by Taj Mahomed

Men should be judged, not by their tint of skin,
The Gods they serve, the Vintage that they drink,
Nor by the way they fight, or love, or sin,
But by the quality of thought they think.

Men Should Be Judged

Often devotion to virtue arises from sated desire.

I Arise and Go Down to the River. Stanza 6

[1] Thirty years is the life of most great treaties. — R. B. MOWAT: *A History of Great Britain* [1922]

[2] The League of Nations.

LAURENCE HOUSMAN
[1865–]

Minority is no disproof:
Wisdom is not so strong and fleet
As never to have known defeat.
Advocatus Diaboli

RUDYARD KIPLING
[1865–1936]

I have eaten your bread and salt.
I have drunk your water and wine.
The deaths ye died I have watched beside
And the lives ye led were mine.
Departmental Ditties [*1886*].
Prelude, Stanza 1

Little Tin Gods on Wheels.
Public Waste. Stanza 4

Trust me, Today's Most Indispensables,
Five hundred men can take your place or mine.
The Last Department. Stanza 8

The blush that flies at seventeen
Is fixed at forty-nine.
My Rival. Stanza 2

The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth-point goes;
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad.
Pagett, M. P.

Cross that rules the Southern Sky!
Stars that sweep, and turn, and fly,
Hear the Lovers' Litany: —
"Love like ours can never die!"
The Lovers' Litany. Stanza 2

And a woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a Smoke.
The Betrothed. Stanza 25

The temper of chums, the love of your wife,[1] and a new piano's tune —
Which of the three will you trust at the end of an Indian June?
Certain Maxims of Hafiz. IV

[1] It is as foolish to make experiments upon the constancy of a friend, as upon the chastity of a wife. — SAMUEL JOHNSON: *Letter to James Boswell* [September 9, 1779]

You'll never plumb the Oriental mind,
And if you did, it isn't worth the toil.
One Viceroy Resigns

It takes a great deal of Christianity to wipe out uncivilized Eastern instincts, such as falling in love at first sight.
Plain Tales from the Hills [*1888*].
Lispeth

Ride with an idle whip, ride with an unused heel,
But, once in a way, there will come a day
When the colt must be taught to feel
The lash that falls, and the curb that galls, and the sting of the rowelled steel.
Ibid. The Conversion of Aurelian McGoggin

Never praise a sister to a sister, in the hope of your compliments reaching the proper ears.
Ibid. False Dawn

If you hit a pony over the nose at the outset of your acquaintance, he may not love you, but he will take a deep interest in your movements ever afterwards.
Ibid.

Meddling with another man's folly is always thankless work.
Ibid. The Rescue of Pluffles

Many religious people are deeply suspicious. They seem — for purely religious purposes, of course — to know more about iniquity than the Unregenerate.
Ibid. Watches of the Night

She was as immutable as the Hills. But not quite so green.
Ibid. Venus Annodomini

Youth had been a habit of hers for so long, that she could not part with it.
Ibid.

Every one is more or less mad on one point.[1]
Ibid. On the Strength of a Likeness

[1] Semel insanivimus omnes (We have all once been mad). — JOHANNES BAPTISTA MANTUANUS [1448–1516]: *Eclogues, No. 1*

After marriage arrives a reaction, sometimes a big, sometimes a little, one; but it comes sooner or later, and must be tided over by both parties if they desire the rest of their lives to go with the current.

Plain Tales from the Hills. Three and — an Extra

This is worth remembering. Speaking to, or crying over, a husband never did any good yet.

Ibid.

A woman's guess is much more accurate than a man's certainty.

Ibid.

The silliest woman can manage a clever man; but it needs a very clever woman to manage a fool!

Ibid.

Lo, I have wrought in common clay
Rude figures of a rough-hewn race.

Soldiers Three [*1888*]. *Dedication, Stanza 2*

Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the twain shall meet,
Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great Judgment Seat.
But there is neither East nor West, Border, nor Breed, nor Birth,
When two strong men stand face to face, though they come from the ends of the earth!

The Ballad of East and West [*1889*]

The first proof a man gives of his interest in a woman is by talking to her about his own sweet self. If the woman listens without yawning, he begins to like her. If she flatters the animal's vanity, he ends by adoring her.

Under the Deodars [*1889*]. *The Education of Otis Yeere*

More men are killed by overwork than the importance of the world justifies.

The Phantom 'Rickshaw [*1889*]

There aren't twelve hundred people in the world who understand pictures. The others pretend and don't care.

The Light That Failed [*1890*]. *Chap. 7*

Overloaded, undermanned, meant to founder, we
Euchred God Almighty's storm, bluffed the Eternal Sea!

The Ballad of the "Bolivar" [*1890*]. *Stanza 12*

Man that is born of woman is small potatoes and few in a hill.

Life's Handicap [*1891*]. *The Head of the District*

The end of the fight is a tombstone white with the name of the late deceased,
And the epitaph drear: "A Fool lies here who tried to hustle the East."

The Naulahka [*1892*]. *Chap. 5*

When Earth's last picture is painted, and the tubes are twisted and dried,
When the oldest colours have faded, and the youngest critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it — lie down for an aeon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall put us to work anew.

When Earth's Last Picture Is Painted [*1892*]. *Stanza 1*

I am sick of endless sunshine, sick of blossom-burdened bough.
Give me back the leafless woodlands where the winds of Springtime range —
Give me back one day in England, for it's Spring in England now! [1]

In Springtime. Stanza 1

They rise to their feet as He passes by, gentlemen unafraid.

Barrack Room Ballads [*1892*]. *Dedication, Stanza 5*

The Liner she's a lady, and if a war should come,
The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, and 'e'd bid 'er stay at home;
But, oh, the little cargo-boats that fill with every tide!
'E'd 'ave to up an' fight for them for they are England's pride.

The Liner She's a Lady. Stanza 5

And what should they know of England who only England know?

The English Flag

[1] See Browning, page 568b.

There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or the snake,
Or the way of a man with a maid; [1]
But the sweetest way to me is a ship's upon the sea
In the heel of the North-East Trade.
The Long Trail. Stanza 4

We have fed our sea for a thousand years
And she calls us, still unfed,
Though there's never a wave of all her waves
But marks our English dead.
A Song of the English [*1893*]. *The Song of the Dead, II, Stanza 1*

If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!
Ibid.

Deeper than speech our love, stronger than life our tether,
But we do not fall on the neck or kiss when we come together.
Ibid. England's Answer

Go to your work and be strong, halting not in your ways,
Baulking the end half-won for an instant dole of praise.
Stand to your work and be wise — certain of sword and pen,
Who are neither children nor Gods, but men in a world of men!
Ibid.

He wrapped himself in quotations [2] — as a beggar would enfold himself in the purple of Emperors.
Many Inventions [*1893*]. *The Finest Story in the World*

Ever the wide world over, lass,
Ever the trail held true,
Over the world and under the world,
And back at the last to you.
The Gipsy Trail. Stanza 2

The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold
And the heart of a man to the heart of a maid,
As it was in the days of old.
The Gipsy Trail. Stanza 11

They change their skies above them,
But not their hearts that roam.
The Native-born. Stanza 2

There's a Legion that never was 'listed,
That carries no colours or crest.
The Lost Legion. Stanza 1

To go and find out and be damned (Dear boys!).
Ibid.

I can rip your very heartstrings out with those.
The Song of the Banjo [*1894*]. *Stanza 6*

"Something hidden. Go and find it. Go and look behind the Ranges —
Something lost behind the Ranges. Lost and waiting for you. Go!" [1]
The Explorer. Stanza 2

Who hath desired the Sea? — the sight of salt water unbounded —
The heave and the halt and the hurl and the crash of the comber wind-hounded?
The Sea and the Hills. Stanza 1

So and no otherwise — hillmen desire their Hills!
Ibid.

Absolute, unvarying rigidity, rigidity!
The Ship that Found Herself

They copied all they could follow, but they couldn't copy my mind.
The "Mary Gloster" [*1894*]

When Pack meets with Pack in the Jungle, and neither will go from the trail,
Lie down till the leaders have spoken — it may be fair words shall prevail.
The Second Jungle Book [*1895*]. *The Law of the Jungle, Stanza 6*

Now these are the Laws of the Jungle, and many and mighty are they;
But the head and the hoof of the Law

[1] "Because it is there." — *Said by* GEORGE LEIGH MALLORY [1886–1924] *when asked why he wanted to climb Mt. Everest*

[1] See *Proverbs, XXX, 19,* on page 1041b.

[2] In literature quotation is good only when the writer whom I follow goes my way, and, being better mounted than I, gives me a cast. — EMERSON: *Quotation and Originality* [1876]

and the haunch and the hump is
— Obey!

The Second Jungle Book. The Law of the Jungle, Refrain

He who rebukes the world is rebuked by the world.

Ibid. The Undertakers

He had been, as the old law recommends, twenty years a youth, twenty years a fighter, though he had never carried a weapon in his life, and twenty years head of a household.

Ibid. Miracle of Purun Bhagat

Cock the gun that is not loaded, cook the frozen dynamite —
But oh, beware my Country, when my Country grows polite!

Et Dona Ferentes [*1896*]. *Stanza 11*

Daughter am I in my mother's house;
But mistress in my own.

Our Lady of the Snows[1] [*1897*]. *Stanza 1*

God of our fathers, known of old,
Lord of our far-flung battle-line,
Beneath whose awful Hand we hold
Dominion over palm and pine —
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget — lest we forget!

Recessional [*1897*]. *Stanza 1*

The tumult and the shouting dies;
The Captains and the Kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!

Ibid. Stanza 3

If, drunk with sight of power, we loose
Wild tongues that have not Thee in awe,
Such boastings as the Gentiles use,
Or lesser breeds without the Law.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And he wrote for them wonderful verses that swept the land like flame,
Till the fatted souls of the English were scourged with the thing called Shame.

The Last of the Light Brigade. Stanza 8

[1] The Dominion of Canada.

God gives all men all earth to love,
But since man's heart is small,
Ordains for each one spot shall prove
Beloved over all.

Sussex. Stanza 12

A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I!)
To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not care)
But the fool he called her his lady fair —
(Even as you and I!)

The Vampire [*1897*]. *Stanza 1*

Oh, the years we waste and the tears we waste
And the work of our head and hand
Belong to the woman who did not know . . .
And did not understand.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Make ye no truce with Adam-zad — the Bear that walks like a Man![1]

The Truce of the Bear. Stanza 2

The Goth and the shameless Hun!

The Rowers. Stanza 11

All we have of freedom, all we use or know —
This our fathers bought for us long and long ago.

The Old Issue. Stanza 5

Ancient Right unnoticed as the breath we draw —
Leave to live by no man's leave, underneath the law.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Little Friend of All the World.

Kim [*1901*]. *Chap. 1*

We have had a jolly good lesson, and it serves us jolly well right!

The Lesson [*1902*]. *Stanza 2*

We have forty million reasons for failure, but not a single excuse.

Ibid. Stanza 8

With the flannelled fools at the wicket or the muddied oafs at the goals.

The Islanders [*1902*]

No doubt but ye are the People — absolute, strong, and wise;
Whatever your heart has desired ye have not withheld from your eyes.

[1] Russia.

On your own heads, in your own hands, the sin and the saving lies!

The Islanders

Creation's cry goes up on high
From age to cheated age:
"Send us the men who do the work
For which they draw the wage!"

The Wage-Slaves. Stanza 3

This is our lot if we live so long and labour unto the end —
That we outlive the impatient years and the much too patient friend:
And because we know we have breath in our mouth and think we have thoughts in our head,
We shall assume that we are alive, whereas we are really dead.

The Old Men. Stanza 1

Take up the White Man's burden.

The White Man's Burden. Stanza 1

Your new-caught, sullen peoples,
Half-devil and half-child.

Ibid.

But, spite all modern notions, I've found her first and best —
The only certain packet for the Islands of the Blest.

The Three-Decker. Stanza 1

The Devil whispered behind the leaves,
"It's pretty, but is it Art?"

The Conundrum of the Workshops

Ah! what avails the classic bent
And what the cultured word,
Against the undoctored incident
That actually occurred?

The Benefactors. Stanza 1

It is not learning, grace nor gear,
Nor easy meat and drink,
But bitter pinch of pain and fear
That makes creation think.

Ibid. Stanza 3

There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal lays,
And–every–single–one–of–them–is–right.

In the Neolithic Age. Stanza 5

You must hack through much deposit
Ere you know for sure who was it
Came to burial with such honour in the Files
(Only seven seasons back beneath the Files).
"Very great our loss and grievous —
So our best and brightest leave us,
And it ends the Age of Giants," say the Files.

The Files

When your Imp of Blind Desire
Bids you set the Thames afire,
You'll remember men have done so — in the Files.

Ibid.

And the naked soul of Tomlinson grew white as a rain-washed bone.

Tomlinson

The sin they do by two and two they must pay for one by one.

Ibid.

Those who have passed to the further shore
May be hailed — at a price — on the road to En-dor.[1]

En-Dor. Stanza 2

The female of the species is more deadly than the male.

The Female of the Species. Stanza 1

"Confound Romance!" . . . And all unseen
Romance brought up the nine-fifteen.

The King

My son was killed while laughing at some jest. I would I knew
What it was, and it might serve me in a time when jests are few.

Epitaphs of the War. A Son

"What are the bugles blowin' for?" said Files-on-Parade.
To turn you out, to turn you out," the Colour-Sergeant said.

Danny Deever. Stanza 1

They've taken of his buttons off an' cut his stripes away,
An' they're hangin' Danny Deever in the mornin'.

Ibid.

We aren't no thin red 'eroes.[2]

Tommy. Stanza 4

[1] Behold there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor. — *1 Samuel, XXVIII, 7*

[2] See Sir W. H. Russell, page 613a.

Single men in barricks don't grow into plaster saints.

Tommy. Stanza 4

It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' "Chuck 'im out, the brute!"
But it's "Saviour of 'is country," when the guns begin to shoot.

Ibid. Stanza 5

So 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome in the Soudan;
You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-class fightin' man.

"Fuzzy-Wuzzy." Stanza 1

'E's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,
An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's dead.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The uniform 'e wore
Was nothin' much before,
An' rather less than 'arf o' that be'ind.

Gunga Din. Stanza 2

An' for all 'is dirty 'ide
'E was white, clear white, inside
When 'e went to tend the wounded under fire!

Ibid. Stanza 3

Though I've belted you an' flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga Din!

Ibid. Stanza 5

'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Windsor
With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?

The Widow at Windsor. Stanza 1

Walk wide o' the Widow at Windsor,
For 'alf o' Creation she owns:
We 'ave bought 'er the same with the sword an' the flame,
An' we've salted it down with our bones!

Ibid. Stanza 2

By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin' lazy at the sea,
There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I know she thinks o' me;
For the wind is in the palm-trees, and the temple-bells they say:
"Come you back, you British soldier; come you back to Mandalay!"
Come you back to Mandalay,
Where the old Flotilla lay;
Can't you 'ear their paddles chunkin' from Rangoon to Mandalay?
On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin'-fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer China 'crost the Bay!

Mandalay. Stanza 1

I've a neater, sweeter maiden in a cleaner, greener land.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Ship me somewheres east of Suez, where the best is like the worst,
Where there aren't no Ten Commandments an' a man can raise a thirst.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Back to the Army again, sergeant,
Back to the Army again.
Out o' the cold an' the rain.

"Back to the Army Again." Refrain

For there isn't a job on the top of the earth the beggar don't know, nor do.

"Soldier an' Sailor Too." Stanza 2

'E's a sort of a bloomin' cosmopolouse — soldier an' sailor too.

Ibid.

To stand an' be still to the *Birken'ead* drill [1] is a damn' tough bullet to chew.

Ibid. Stanza 5

I've taken my fun where I've found it.

The Ladies. Stanza 1

An' I learned about women from 'er.

Ibid. Refrain

For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O'Grady
Are sisters under their skins!

Ibid. Stanza 8

We met upon the level an' we parted on the Square,
An' I was Junior Deacon in my Mother-Lodge out there.

The Mother-Lodge. Refrain

To the legion of the lost ones, to the cohort of the damned.

Gentlemen-Rankers. Stanza 1

We're poor little lambs who've lost our way,
Baa! Baa! Baa!

See Anonymous, page 1003b.

We're little black sheep who've gone astray,
Baa-aa-aa!
Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree,
Damned from here to Eternity,
God ha' mercy on such as we,
Baa! Yah! Baa!
Gentlemen-Rankers. Refrain

We have done with Hope and Honour, we are lost to Love and Truth,
We are dropping down the ladder rung by rung;
And the measure of our torment is the measure of our youth.
God help us, for we knew the worst too young!
Ibid. Stanza 4

The backbone of the Army is the Non-commissioned Man!
The 'Eathen. Stanza 18

For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide —
It never done no good to me
But I can't drop it if I tried!
"For to Admire." Refrain

He's an absent-minded beggar, but he heard his country's call,
And his reg'ment didn't need to send to find him!
The Absent-minded Beggar. Stanza 3

Boots — boots — boots — boots — movin' up and down again!
There's no discharge in the war! [1]
Boots. Stanza 1

The bachelor may risk 'is 'ide
To 'elp you when you're downed;
But the married man will wait beside
Till the ambulance comes round.
The Married Man. Stanza 5

The married man must sink or swim
An' — 'e can't afford to sink!
Ibid. Stanza 7

If England was what England seems,
An' not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an' paint,
'Ow quick we'd drop 'er! But she ain't.
The Return. Refrain

[1] There is no discharge in that war. — *Ecclesiastes, VIII, 8*

One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother.[1]
The Thousandth Man. Stanza 1

But the Thousandth Man will stand by your side
To the gallows-foot — and after!
Ibid. Stanza 4

Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,
He travels the fastest who travels alone.[2]
The Winners. Stanza 1

When the body that lived at your single will,
With its whimper of welcome, is stilled (how still!)
When the spirit that answered your every mood
Is gone — wherever it goes — for good,
You will discover how much you care,
And will give your heart to a dog to tear.
The Power of the Dog. Stanza 4

The arrows of our anguish
Fly farther than we guess.
The Rabbi's Song. Stanza 3

I keep six honest serving-men
(They taught me all I knew);
Their names are What and Why and When
And How and Where and Who.
Just-So Stories [1902]. The Elephant's Child

The great grey-green, greasy Limpopo River, all set about with fever-trees.
Ibid.

Yes, weekly from Southampton,
Great steamers, white and gold,
Go rolling down to Rio
(Roll down — roll down to Rio!).
And I'd like to roll to Rio
Some day before I'm old!
Ibid. The Beginning of the Armadilloes, Stanza 4

When the ship goes *wop* (with a wiggle between)
And the steward falls into the soup-tureen . . .

[1] See *Ecclesiastes, VII, 28,* on page 1043a.
[2] He may well win the race that runs by himself. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Poor Richard's Almanac* [1757]

Why, then you will know (if you haven't guessed)
You're "Fifty North and Forty West!"
Just-So Stories. How the Whale Got His Throat

The Camel's hump is an ugly lump
Which well you may see at the Zoo;
But uglier yet is the Hump we get
From having too little to do.
Ibid. How the Camel Got His Hump

We get the Hump —
Cameelious Hump —
The Hump that is black and blue!
Ibid.

The cure for this ill is not to sit still,
Or frowst with a book by the fire;
But to take a large hoe and a shovel also,
And dig till you gently perspire.
Ibid.

The Cat. He walked by himself, and all places were alike to him.
Ibid. The Cat That Walked By Himself

He went through the Wet Wild Woods, waving his wild tail, and walking by his wild lone. But he never told anybody.
Ibid.

We must go back with Policeman Day —
Back from the City of Sleep!
The City of Sleep. Stanza 1

If I were damned of body and soul,
I know whose prayers would make me whole,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine.
Mother o' Mine

'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good talk necessarily. It's just It. Some women'll stay in a man's memory if they once walked down a street.
Traffics and Discoveries [*1904*]. *Mrs. Bathurst*

Anything green that grew out of the mould
Was an excellent herb to our fathers of Old.
"Our Fathers of Old." Stanza 1

Wonderful little our fathers knew,
Half their remedies cured you dead —
Most of their teaching was quite untrue.
"Our Fathers of Old." Stanza 3

Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than Oak, and Ash, and Thorn.[1]
Puck of Pook's Hill [*1906*]. *A Tree Song, Stanza 1*

Land of our Birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be.
Ibid. The Children's Song, Stanza 1

Teach us Delight in simple things,
And Mirth that has no bitter springs.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath.
Rewards and Fairies [*1910*]. *A Charm, Stanza 1*

If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the same.
Ibid. If, Stanza 2

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with Kings — nor lose the common touch.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,
And — which is more — you'll be a Man, my son!
Ibid.

And thrones on Shrieking Circumstance
The Sacredly Absurd.
The Necessitarian. Stanza 3

If once you have paid him the Danegeld
You never get rid of the Dane.
Danegeld. Stanza 4

Say "we," "us" and "ours" when you're talking instead of "you fellows" and "I."
Norman and Saxon. Stanza 6

[1] See *Glasgerion*, page 1012a.

At Runnymede, at Runnymede,
What say the reeds at Runnymede?
The Reeds of Runnymede. Stanza 1

When Crew and Captain understand each other to the core,
It takes a gale and more than a gale to put their ship ashore.
Together. Stanza 2

The snow lies thick on Valley Forge,
The ice on the Delaware,
But the poor dead soldiers of King George
They neither know nor care.
The American Rebellion. II, After, Stanza 1

When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,
He'd 'eard men sing by land an' sea;
An' what he thought 'e might require,
'E went an' took — the same as me!
When 'Omer Smote 'is Bloomin' Lyre. Stanza 1

Our England is a garden, and such gardens are not made
By singing: — "Oh, how beautiful!" and sitting in the shade.
The Glory of the Garden. Stanza 5

As I pass through my incarnations in every age and race,
I make my proper prostrations to the gods of the Market Place;
Peering through reverent fingers, I watch them flourish and fall,
And the Gods of the Copybook Maxims, I notice, outlast them all.
The Gods of the Copybook Maxims. Stanza 1

For all we take we must pay, but the price is cruel high.
The Courting of Dinah Shadd. Chap. 1

Never show a woman that ye care the snap av a finger for her, an' begad she'll come bleatin' to your boot heels.
Ibid. Chap. 2

As the day wears and the impetus of the morning dies away, there will come upon you an overwhelming sense of the uselessness of your toil. This must be striven against.
The Judgment of Dungara

Hot and bothered.
Independence [1]

If you have not your own rations you must feed out of your Tribe's hands — with all that that implies.
Ibid.

A man may be festooned with the whole haberdashery of success, and go to his grave a castaway.
Ibid.

Enough work to do, and strength enough to do the work.
A Doctor's Work [2]

That packet of assorted miseries which we call a Ship.
The First Sailor

Never again will I spend another winter in this accursed bucket-shop of a refrigerator called England.
Letter to Sidney Colvin [3]

For all we have and are,
For all our children's fate,
Stand up and take the war.
The Hun is at the gate!
"For All We Have and Are" [1914]. Stanza 1

There is but one task for all —
One life for each to give.
What stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live?
Ibid. Stanza 4

He became an officer *and* a gentleman, which is an enviable thing.
Only a Subaltern

Tea fights.[4]
Ibid.

An imperfectly denatured animal intermittently subject to the unpredictable reactions of an unlocated spiritual area.
Surgeons and the Soul [1923] (Definition of man)

I taught Turkey all he ever knew of French, and he tried to make Stalky

[1] Rectorial Address, St. Andrew's, October 10, 1923.
[2] Address, October, 1908, at Middlesex Hospital (where Kipling died in 1936).
[3] Quoted by E. V. Lucas: *The Colvins and Their Friends* [1928], *P. 294.*
[4] Giggle, gabble, gobble, git. — Oliver Wendell Holmes [1809–1894], *description of a tea party*

and me comprehend a little Latin. There is much to be said for this system, if you want a boy to learn anything, because he will remember what he gets from an equal where his master's words are forgotten.

Something of Myself for My Friends Known and Unknown [*1937*]. *Chap. 2.*

When your Daemon is in charge, do not try to think consciously. Drift, wait, and obey.

Ibid. Chap. 8

If I have given you delight
By aught that I have done,
Let me lie quiet in that night
Which shall be yours anon.

The Appeal.[1] *Stanza 1*

ERICH FRIEDRICH WILHELM LUDENDORFF
[1865–1937]

I decline Christianity because it is Jewish, because it is international and because, in cowardly fashion, it preaches Peace on Earth.

Deutsche Gottesglaube

MORGAN SHEPARD ("JOHN MARTIN")
[1865–1947]

Perhaps I ain't relijus,
But when I say a prayer,
I sort er feel inside er me
That God is always there.

Relijus. Stanza 1

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH[2]
[1865–1946]

What a bore it is, waking up in the morning always the same person. I wish I were unflinching and emphatic, and had big, bushy eyebrows and a Message for the Age. I wish I were a deep Thinker, or a great Ventriloquist.

Trivia [*1902*]. *Green Ivory*

But when in modern books, reviews, and thoughtful magazines I read about the Needs of the Age, its Complex Questions, its Dismays, Doubts, and Spiritual Agonies, I feel an impulse to go out and comfort that bewildered Epoch, to wipe away its tears, still its cries, and speak edifying words of Consolation to it.

Ibid. My Mission

The minds of all of us are haunted by thoughts which have not yet found expression, and it is often the happy fortune of the aphorist to drag from its obscurity some such dim intuition, or confused bit of experience; to clothe it in words and bring it into daylight for our delighted recognition.

A Treasury of English Aphorisms [*1928*]. *Introduction*

There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only the wisest of mankind achieve the second.

Afterthoughts [*1931*]

Happiness is a wine of the rarest vintage, and seems insipid to a vulgar taste.

Ibid.

How awful to reflect that what people say of us is true!

Ibid.

Solvency is entirely a matter of temperament and not of income.

Ibid.

That we should practise what we preach is generally admitted; but anyone who preaches what he and his hearers practise must incur the gravest moral disapprobation.

Ibid.

It is almost always worth while to be cheated; people's little frauds have an interest which more than repays what they cost us.

Ibid.

[1] Final poem in the Definitive Edition of *Rudyard Kipling's Verse* [1940].

[2] Two weeks before his death, a friend asked him half jokingly if he had discovered any meaning in life. "Yes," he replied, "there is a meaning; at least, for me, there is one thing that matters — to set a chime of words tinkling in the minds of a few fastidious people." — Cyril Connolly [1903–]: *A Tribute to Logan Pearsall Smith*, in *The New Statesman and Nation*

Why are happy people not afraid of Death, while the insatiable and the unhappy so abhor that grim feature?

Afterthoughts

When they come downstairs from their Ivory Towers, Idealists are apt to walk straight into the gutter.

Ibid.

The indefatigable pursuit of an unattainable Perfection, even though it consist in nothing more than in the pounding of an old piano, is what alone gives a meaning to our life on this unavailing star.

Ibid.

Eat with the Rich, but go to the play with the Poor, who are capable of Joy.

Ibid.

We need new friends; some of us are cannibals who have eaten their old friends up: others must have ever-renewed audiences before whom to re-enact an ideal version of their lives.

Ibid.

A best-seller is the gilded tomb of a mediocre talent.

Ibid.

What I like in a good author is not what he says, but what he whispers.

Ibid.

People say that life is the thing, but I prefer reading.

Ibid.

Most of all I envy the octogenarian poet [1] who joined three words —

"Go, lovely Rose" —

so happily together, that he left his name to float down through Time on the wings of a phrase and a flower.

Ibid.

Thank heavens, the sun has gone in, and I don't have to go out and enjoy it.

Ibid.

What with its crude awakenings can youth know of the rich returns of awareness to elderly people from their afternoon naps; of their ironic thoughts and long retrospections, and the sweetness they taste of not being dead?

Ibid.

[1] Edmund Waller [1606–1687]. See page 242a.

How I should like to distil my disesteem of my contemporaries into prose so perfect that all of them would have to read it!

Afterthoughts

ARTHUR SYMONS
[1865–1945]

And I would have, now love is over,
An end to all, an end:
I cannot, having been your lover,
Stoop to become your friend!

After Love. Stanza 3

Life is a dream in the night, a fear among fears,
A naked runner lost in a storm of spears.

In the Wood of Finvara. Stanza 1

I broider the world upon a loom,
I broider with dreams my tapestry;
Here in a little lonely room
I am master of earth and sea,
And the planets come to me.

The Loom of Dreams. Stanza 1

He knew that the whole mystery of beauty can never be comprehended by the crowd, and that while clearness is a virtue of style, perfect explicitness is not a necessary virtue.

The Symbolist Movement in Literature [*1899*]. *Gérard de Nerval*

Without charm there can be no fine literature, as there can be no perfect flower without fragrance.

Ibid. Stéphane Mallarmé

The mystic too full of God to speak intelligibly to the world.

Ibid. Arthur Rimbaud

Many excellent writers, very many painters, and most musicians are so tedious on any subject but their own.

Ibid.

Criticism is properly the rod of divination: a hazel-switch for the discovery of buried treasure, not a birch-twig for the castigation of offenders.

An Introduction to the Study of Browning [*1906*]. *Preface*

The great things in poetry are song at the core, but externally mere speech.
Dramatis Personae [*1923*].
Sir William Watson

HERBERT TRENCH
[1865–1923]

A circumnavigator of the soul.
Shakespeare. Stanza 4

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS
[1865–1939]

Down by the salley gardens my love and I did meet;
She passed the salley gardens with little snow-white feet.
She bid me take love easy, as the leaves grow on the tree;
But I, being young and foolish, with her would not agree.
Down by the Salley Gardens [*1889*]
She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the weirs;
But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.
Ibid.
The years like great black oxen tread the world
And God, the herdsman, goads them on behind.
The Countess Cathleen [*1892*]
Red Rose, proud Rose, sad Rose of all my days!
Come near me, while I sing the ancient ways.
To the Rose Upon the Rood of Time [*1893*]. *Stanza 1*
I find under the boughs of love and hate,
In all poor foolish things that live a day,
Eternal beauty wandering on her way.
Ibid.
When you are old and grey and full of sleep,
And nodding by the fire, take down this book.[1]
When You Are Old [*1893*]
How many loved your moments of glad grace,
And loved your beauty, with love false or true,
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,
And loved the sorrows of your changing face.
When You Are Old
I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles made:
Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the honeybee,
And live alone in the bee-loud glade.
The Lake Isle of Innisfree [1] [*1893*]. *Stanza 1*
And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes dropping slow,
Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the cricket sings;
There midnight's all a glimmer, and noon a purple glow,
And evening full of the linnet's wings.
Ibid. Stanza 2
I hear it in the deep heart's core.
Ibid. Stanza 3
A pity beyond all telling
Is hid in the heart of love.
The Pity of Love [*1893*]
The brawling of a sparrow in the eaves,
The brilliant moon and all the milky sky,
And all that famous harmony of leaves,
Had blotted out man's image and his cry.
A girl arose that had red mournful lips
And seemed the greatness of the world in tears,
Doomed like Odysseus and the labouring ships
And proud as Priam murdered with his peers;

[1] See Ronsard, page 96b.

[1] I had still the ambition, formed in Sligo in my teens, of living in imitation of Thoreau on Innisfree, a little island in Lough Gill, and when walking through Fleet Street very homesick I heard a little tinkle of water and saw a fountain in a shop-window which balanced a little ball upon its jet, and began to remember lake water. From the sudden remembrance came my poem Innisfree. — *The Trembling of the Veil* (autobiography) [1926]
See Samuel Rogers, page 396b.

Arose, and on the instant clamorous eaves,
A climbing moon upon an empty sky,
And all that lamentation of the leaves,
Could but compose man's image and his cry.
The Sorrow of Love [*1893*]

The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of tongue.
The Land of Heart's Desire [*1894*]

When we are young
We long to tread a way none trod before,
But find the excellent old way through love
And through the care of children to the hour
For bidding Fate and Time and Change good-bye.
Ibid.

I would mould a world of fire and dew
With no one bitter, grave, or over wise,
And nothing marred or old to do you wrong.
Ibid.

Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no flood,
But joy is wisdom, Time an endless song.
Ibid.

Though I am old with wandering
Through hollow lands and hilly lands,
I will find out where she has gone,
And kiss her lips and take her hands;
And walk among long dappled grass,
And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon,
The golden apples of the sun.
The Song of Wandering Aengus [*1899*]. *Stanza 3*

All things uncomely and broken, all things worn out and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the creak of a lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the ploughman, splashing the wintry mould,
Are wronging your image that blossoms a rose in the deeps of my heart.
The Lover Tells of the Rose in His Heart [*1899*]. *Stanza 1*

The wrong of unshapely things is a wrong too great to be told.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with gold and silver light.
He Wishes for the Cloths of Heaven [*1899*]

But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly because you tread on my dreams.
Ibid.

When I play on my fiddle in Dooney,
Folk dance like a wave of the sea.
The Fiddler of Dooney [*1899*]. *Stanza 1*

For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance,
And the merry love the fiddle,
And the merry love to dance.
Ibid. Stanza 4

O heart! O heart! if she'd but turn her head,
You'd know the folly of being comforted.
The Folly of Being Comforted [*1904*]

Never give all the heart, for love
Will hardly seem worth thinking of
To passionate women if it seem
Certain, and they never dream
That it fades out from kiss to kiss.
Never Give All the Heart [*1904*]

I heard the old, old men say,
"All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters."
The Old Men Admiring Themselves in the Water [*1904*]

Why, what could she have done, being what she is?
Was there another Troy for her to burn?
No Second Troy [*1910*]

The fascination of what's difficult
Has dried the sap out of my veins, and rent

Spontaneous joy and natural content
Out of my heart.
The Fascination of What's Difficult [1910]

Wine comes in at the mouth
And love comes in at the eye;
That's all we shall know for truth
Before we grow old and die.
A Drinking Song [1910]

Though leaves are many, the root is one;
Through all the lying days of my youth
I swayed my leaves and flowers in the sun;
Now I may wither into the truth.
The Coming of Wisdom with Time [1910]

Be secret and exult,
Because of all things known
That is most difficult.
To a Friend Whose Work Has Come to Nothing [1914]

I made my song a coat
Covered with embroideries
Out of old mythologies
From heel to throat;
But the fools caught it,
Wore it in the world's eyes
As though they'd wrought it.
Song, let them take it,
For there's more enterprise
In walking naked.
A Coat [1914]

I know that I shall meet my fate
Somewhere among the clouds above;
Those that I fight I do not hate,
Those that I guard I do not love;
My country is Kiltartan Cross,
My countrymen Kiltartan's poor.
An Irish Airman Foresees His Death [1919]

Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds;
I balanced all, brought all to mind,
The years to come seemed waste of breath,
A waste of breath the years behind
In balance with this life, this death.
Ibid.

All the wild witches, those most noble ladies,
For all their broom-sticks and their tears,
Their angry tears, are gone.
Lines Written in Dejection [1919]

I mourn for that most lonely thing; and yet God's will be done:
I knew a phoenix in my youth, so let them have their day.
His Phoenix [1919]. *Stanza 4*

We have lit upon the gentle, sensitive mind
And lost the old nonchalance of the hand;
Whether we have chosen chisel, pen or brush,
We are but critics, or but half create.
Ego Dominus Tuus [1919]

All changed, changed utterly:
A terrible beauty is born.
Easter 1916 [1921]

Nothing that we love over-much
Is ponderable to our touch.
Towards Break of Day [1921]. *Stanza 3*

The blood-dimmed tide is loosed, and everywhere
The ceremony of innocence is drowned;
The best lack all conviction, while the worst
Are full of passionate intensity.
The Second Coming [1921]

And what rough beast, its hour come round at last,
Slouches towards Bethlehem to be born?
Ibid.

For such,
Being made beautiful overmuch,
Consider beauty a sufficient end,
Lose natural kindness and maybe
The heart-revealing intimacy
That chooses right, and never find a friend.
A Prayer for My Daughter [1921]. *Stanza 3*

If there's no hatred in a mind
Assault and battery of the wind
Can never tear the linnet from the leaf.
Ibid. Stanza 7

An intellectual hatred is the worst,
So let her think opinions are accursed.
A Prayer for My Daughter. Stanza 8

A musician who would give me pleasure should not repeat a line, or put more than one note to a syllable. I am a poet not a musician, and dislike to have my words distorted or their animation destroyed, even though the musician claims to have expressed their meaning in a different medium.
A Note on the Setting of These Poems to Music [*1922*]

An aged man is but a paltry thing,
A tattered coat upon a stick, unless
Soul clap its hands and sing.
Sailing to Byzantium [*1928*]. *Stanza 2*

Consume my heart away; sick with desire
And fastened to a dying animal
It knows not what it is; and gather me
Into the artifice of eternity.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Once out of nature I shall never take
My bodily form from any natural thing,
But such a form as Grecian goldsmiths make
Of hammered gold and gold enamelling
To keep a drowsy Emperor awake;
Or set upon a golden bough to sing
To lords and ladies of Byzantium
Of what is past, or passing, or to come.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 4

Does the imagination dwell the most
Upon a woman won or a woman lost?
The Tower [*1928*]. *II, Stanza 13*

Much did I rage when young,
Being by the world oppressed,
But now with flattering tongue
It speeds the parting guest.
Youth and Age [*1928*]

Everything that man esteems
Endures a moment or a day.
Love's pleasure drives his love away,
The painter's brush consumes his dreams.
Two Songs From a Play [*1928*]. *II, Stanza 2*

But what is Whiggery?
A levelling, rancorous, rational sort of mind
That never looked out of the eye of a saint
Or out of a drunkard's eye.
The Seven Sages [*1933*]

No man has ever lived that had enough
Of children's gratitude or woman's love.
Vacillation [*1933*]. *Stanza 3*

What were all the world's alarms
To mighty Paris when he found
Sleep upon a golden bed
That first dawn in Helen's arms?
Words for Music Perhaps [*1933*]. *Lullaby, Stanza 1*

Speech after long silence; it is right,
All other lovers being estranged or dead,
. . . . . .
That we descant and yet again descant
Upon the supreme theme of Art and Song:
Bodily decrepitude is wisdom; young
We loved each other and were ignorant.
Ibid. After Long Silence

I carry the sun in a golden cup,
The moon in a silver bag.
Ibid. Those Dancing Days Are Gone, Refrain

I gave what other women gave
That stepped out of their clothes,
But when this soul, its body off,
Naked to naked goes,
He it has found shall find therein
What none other knows.
A Woman Young and Old [*1933*]. *A Last Confession, Stanza 3*

He that sings a lasting song
Thinks in a marrow-bone.
A Prayer for Old Age [*1935*]. *Stanza 1*

I pray — for fashion's word is out
And prayer comes round again —
That I may seem, though I die old,
A foolish, passionate man.
Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] I have read somewhere that in the Emperor's palace at Byzantium was a tree made of gold and silver, and artificial birds that sang. — YEATS's *Note*

Irish poets, learn your trade,
Sing whatever is well made.
Last Poems [*1936–1939*]. *Under Ben Bulben, V*

On limestone quarried near the spot
By his command these words are cut:
Cast a cold eye
On life, on death.
Horseman, pass by! [1]
Ibid. VI

HARRY DACRE
[*Floruit* 1892]

Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I'm half crazy, all for the love of you!
It won't be a stylish marriage,
I can't afford a carriage,
But you'll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle built for two!
Daisy Bell [*1892*]

HENRY J. SAYERS
[? –1932]

Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!
Title of minstrel show number [*1891*], *made famous by Lottie Collins in 1892* [2]

A sweet Tuxedo girl you see,
Queen of swell society,
Fond of fun as fond can be
When it's on the strict Q. T.
I'm not too young, I'm not too old,
Not too timid, not too bold,
Just the kind you'd like to hold —
Just the kind for sport I'm told —
Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay.
Ibid. Stanza 1 of original version

GEORGE W. YOUNG
[*Floruit* 1900]

The word must be spoken that bids you depart —
Though the effort to speak it should shatter my heart —
Though in silence, with blighted affection, I pine,
Yet the lips that touch liquor must never touch mine!
The Lips That Touch Liquor. Stanza 5

GEORGE ADE [1]
[1866–1944]

A good folly is worth what you pay for it.
Fables in Slang [*1899*]. *A Lot for Three Dollars*

In uplifting, get underneath.
Ibid. The Good Fairy

He had been kicked in the Head by a Mule when young and believed everything he read in the Sunday Papers.
Ibid. The Slim Girl

Only the more rugged mortals should attempt to keep up with current literature.
Ibid. Didn't Care for Story-books

Never put off until Tomorrow what should have been Done early in the Seventies.
Forty Modern Fables [*1901*]. *The Third and Last Call*

To insure Peace of Mind ignore the Rules and Regulations.
Ibid. The Crustacean

If it were not for the Presents, an Elopement would be Preferable.
Ibid. The General Manager of the Love Affair

Stay with the Procession or you will Never Catch up.
Ibid. The Old-Time Pedagogue

The Time to enjoy a European trip is about Three Weeks after Unpacking.
Ibid. The Hungry Man

Draw your Salary before Spending it.
Ibid. The People's Choice

[1] These lines are now inscribed on Yeats's grave.

[2] Douglas Gilbert, in *Lost Chords* [1942], quotes the *New York Herald:* "London has gone stark mad over the refrain" [February 28, 1892].

[1] Somehow I always like to think
Of *Georgeade* as a Summer Drink,
Sparkling and cool, with just a Tang
Of Pleasant Effervescent Slang.
OLIVER HERFORD [1863–1935]: *Celebrities I Have Never Met*

The Man was a Pinhead in a good many Respects, but he was Wise as a Serpent.

Forty Modern Fables. The Wise Piker

For Parlor Use the Vague Generality is a Life-Saver.

Ibid.

Last night at twelve I felt immense,
But now I feel like thirty cents.

The Sultan of Sulu [*1902*]. *Remorse*

But, R – e – m – o – r – s – e!
The water-wagon is the place for me;
It is no time for mirth and laughter,
The cold, gray dawn of the morning after! [1]

Ibid.

MARTHA GILBERT DICKINSON BIANCHI [2]
[1866–1943]

Deeper than chords that search the soul and die,
Mocking to ashes color's hot array, —
Closer than touch, — within our hearts they lie —
The words we do not say.

The Words We Do Not Say

HENRY BLOSSOM
[1866–1919]

I Want What I Want When I Want It.

Mlle. Modiste [*1905*]. *Title of song*

GELETT BURGESS
[1866–1951]

I'd rather have Fingers than Toes,
I'd rather have Eyes than a Nose;
And as for my Hair
I'm glad it's all there,
I'll be awfully sad when it goes.

Nonsense Verses

Leave the lady, Willy, let the racket rip,
She is going to fool you, you have lost your grip,
Your brain is in a muddle, and your heart is in a whirl,
Come along with me, Willy, never mind the girl!

Willy and the Lady. Stanza 1

I never saw a Purple Cow,
I never hope to see one;
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather see than be one.

The Purple Cow [*1895*]

Ah, yes, I wrote the "Purple Cow" —
I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'll kill you if you quote it.

Cinq Ans Après

Not the quarry, but the chase,
Not the laurel, but the race,
Not the hazard, but the play,
Make me, Lord, enjoy alway.

A Prayer

EDMUND VANCE COOKE
[1866–1932]

The Woman tempted me — and tempts me still!
Lord God, I pray You that she ever will!

Adam

'Tis not the weight of jewel or plate,
Or the fondle of silk and fur;
'Tis the spirit in which the gift is rich,
As the gifts of the wise ones were;
And we are not told whose gift was gold
Or whose was the gift of myrrh.

The Spirit of the Gift

Oh, a trouble's a ton, or a trouble's an ounce,
Or a trouble is what you make it,
And it isn't the fact that you're hurt that counts,
But only how did you take it.

How Did You Die? Stanza 1

My pa held me up to the moo-cow-moo,
So clost I could almost touch,
En' I fed him a couple of times or two,
En' I wasn't a fraid-cat — much.

The Moo-Cow-Moo. Stanza 1

[1] See Byron, page 458a, and Dickens, page 577a.
[2] Niece of Emily Dickinson.

PHILANDER JOHNSON
[1866–1939]

Sometimes the new friends
Leave the heart aglow,
But it's when they're like the men
We cherished long ago.
Old Friends. Stanza 2

Cheer up, the worst is yet to come.[1]
Shooting Stars

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE
[1866–1947]

There's too much beauty upon this earth
For lonely men to bear.
A Ballad of Too Much Beauty. Stanza 1

One asked of Regret,
And I made reply:
To have held the bird,
And let it fly.
Regret

Shadow and sun — so too our lives are made —
Here learn how great the sun, how small the shade!
For Sundials

May is building her house. With apple blooms
She is roofing over the glimmering rooms.
May Is Building Her House. Stanza 1

Behind the times I know I am,
But what is a tired man to do?
I light my pipe, and read Charles Lamb.
Ballade of the Noisiness of the Times. Stanza 1

Ah London! London! our delight,
Great flower that opens but at night.
A Ballad of London

Yet all the while my Lord I meet
In every London lane and street.
The Second Crucifixion

"Name your favorite writer" should be one of the first questions in the Engagement Catechism.
The Quest of the Golden Girl [*1896*]. *Book II, Chap. 6*

[1] See Tennyson, page 555b.

Wild oats will get sown some time, and one of the arts of life is to sow them at the right time.
The Quest of the Golden Girl. Book III, Chap. 9

WALTER MALONE
[1866–1915]

They do me wrong who say I come no more
When once I knock and fail to find you in;
For every day I stand outside your door,
And bid you wake, and rise to fight and win.
Opportunity. Stanza 1

And if a lowly singer dries one tear,
Or soothes one humble human heart in pain,
Be sure his homely verse to God is dear,
And not one stanza has been sung in vain.
The Humbler Poets. Stanza 3

THOMAS L. MASSON
[1866–1934]

Obey That Impulse.
Subscription slogan for "Life," of which he was editor, 1893–1922

A Safe and Sane Fourth.
Slogan

GEORGE BARR McCUTCHEON
[1866–1928]

"You brute!" hissed the Countess.
Graustark [*1901*]. *Chap. 16*

GILBERT MURRAY
[1866–]

Romantic plays with happy endings are almost of necessity inferior in artistic value to true tragedies. Not, one would hope, simply because they end happily; happiness in itself is certainly not less beautiful than grief; but because a tragedy in its great moments can generally afford to be sincere, while

romantic plays live in an atmosphere of ingenuity and make-believe.

Preface to the Iphigenia in Tauris of Euripides

The life and liberty and property and happiness of the common man throughout the world are at the absolute mercy of a few persons whom he has never seen, involved in complicated quarrels that he has never heard of.

The League of Nations and the Democratic Idea [*1921*]

JOHN JEROME ROONEY
[1866–1934]

The steel decks rock with the lightning shock, and shake with the great recoil,
And the sea grows red with the blood of the dead and reaches for his spoil —
But not till the foe has gone below or turns his prow and runs,
Shall the voice of peace bring sweet release to the men behind the guns!

The Men Behind the Guns. Stanza 4

LINCOLN STEFFENS
[1866–1936]

"So you've been over into Russia?" said Bernard Baruch, and I answered very literally, "I have been over into the future, and it works." [1]

Autobiography [*1931*]. *Chap. 18*

BERT LESTON TAYLOR
[1866–1921]

When quacks with pills political would dope us,
When politics absorbs the livelong day,
I like to think about the star Canopus,
So far, so far away!

Canopus. Stanza 1

These scoffers, these obstructionists,
These fossils — who are they?

The glad young, mad young futurists
Who prance around today.

So Shall It Be. Stanza 6

Everywhere I look I see —
Fact or fiction, life or play,
Still the little game of Three:
B and C in love with A.

Old Stuff. Stanza 3

And when the fragrant day is done,
Night — and a shoal of stars.

The Road to Anywhere. Stanza 5

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS
[1866–1946]

The past is but the beginning of a beginning, and all that is and has been is but the twilight of the dawn. . . . A day will come when beings who are now latent in our thoughts and hidden in our loins shall stand upon this earth as one stands upon a footstool, and shall laugh and reach out their hands amid the stars.

The Discovery of the Future [*1901*]

Nothing could have been more obvious to the people of the early twentieth century than the rapidity with which war was becoming impossible. And as certainly they did not see it. They did not see it until the atomic bombs burst in their fumbling hands.

The World Set Free [*1914*]

The catastrophe of the atomic bombs which shook men out of cities and businesses and economic relations, shook them also out of their old-established habits of thought, and out of the lightly held beliefs and prejudices that came down to them from the past.

Ibid.

Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe.

The Outline of History [*1920*]. *Chap. 15*

The professional military mind is by necessity an inferior and unimaginative mind; no man of high intellectual qual-

[1] On Steffens's return from the Bullitt mission, 1919.

ity would willingly imprison his gifts in such a calling.

The Outline of History. Chap. 40

The Great War and the Petty Peace.

Ibid.

Human history is in essence a history of ideas.

Ibid.

Every one of these hundreds of millions of human beings is in some form seeking happiness. . . . Not one is altogether noble nor altogether trustworthy nor altogether consistent; and not one is altogether vile. Not a single one but has at some time wept.

Ibid.

A federation of all humanity, together with a sufficient measure of social justice to ensure health, education, and a rough equality of opportunity, would mean such a release and increase of human energy as to open a new phase in human history.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Our true nationality is mankind.

Ibid.

An artist who theorizes about his work is no longer artist but critic.

The Temptation of Harringay

While the poor little affairs of obscure, industrious men of letters are made the subject of intensive research, the far more romantic, thrilling and illuminating documents about the seekers and makers of great fortunes, are neither gathered nor cherished.

The Work, Wealth and Happiness of Mankind [*1931*]. *Chap. 10*

In England we have come to rely upon a comfortable time-lag of fifty years or a century intervening between the perception that something ought to be done and a serious attempt to do it.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The Shape of Things to Come.[1]

Title of Book [*1933*]

The crazy combative patriotism that plainly threatens to destroy civilization is very largely begotten by the schoolmaster and the schoolmistress in their history lessons. They take the growing mind at a naturally barbaric phase and they inflame and fix its barbarism.

The Informative Content of Education [*1937*]

STANLEY BALDWIN
[1867–1947]

When you think about the defence of England you no longer think of the chalk cliffs of Dover. You think of the Rhine. That is where our frontier lies today.

Speech in the House of Commons [*July 30, 1934*]

ENOCH ARNOLD BENNETT
[1867–1931]

The Old Wives' Tale.[1]

Title of novel [*1908*]

Being a husband is a whole-time job.

The Title [*1918*]. *Act I*

Pessimism, when you get used to it, is just as agreeable as optimism.

Things That Have Interested Me [*1918*]

The price of justice is eternal publicity.

Ibid. Second Series [*1923*]

ROSCOE CONKLING ENSIGN BROWN
[1867–1946]

With equal care weigh well the record of the wisdom and the folly of mankind.

Inscription for the wall of the Central Library, Brooklyn

Farther than the arrow, higher than wings, fly poet's song and prophet's word.

Inscription for a door of the Library

[1] The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come.
SHAKESPEARE: *Troilus and Cressida* [1601–1603], *Act I, Sc. 3, L. 345*

[1] A fool he is to believe the tales of an old wife. — ALEXANDER BARCLAY: *The Ship of Fools* [1508]

Old wives' foolish tales of Robin Hood. — NICHOLAS UDALL [1542]

WILLIAM CECIL DAMPIER-WHETHAM
[1867–1952]

Beyond the bright searchlights of science,
Out of sight of the windows of sense,
Old riddles still bid us defiance,
Old questions of Why and of Whence.
The Recent Development of Physical Science [*1904*]

ERNEST DOWSON
[1867–1900]

They are not long, the weeping and the laughter,
Love and desire and hate:
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate.
Vitae Summa Brevis [*1896*]. *Stanza 1*

I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.
Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonae Sub Regno Cynarae [1] [*1896*]. *Refrain*

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,
Flung roses, roses, riotously with the throng.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I cried for madder music and for stronger wine.
Ibid. Stanza 4

You would have understood me, had you waited;
I could have loved you, dear! as well as he:
Had we not been impatient, dear! and fated
Always to disagree.
You Would Have Understood Me [*1896*]. *Stanza 1*

What is the use of speech? Silence were fitter:
Lest we should still be wishing things unsaid.
Ibid. Stanza 2

From troublous sights and sounds set free;
In such a twilight hour of breath,
Shall one retrace his life, or see,
Through shadows, the true face of death?
Extreme Unction. Stanza 3

FINLEY PETER DUNNE ("MR. DOOLEY")
[1867–1936]

An Anglo-Saxon, Hinnissy, is a German that's forgot who was his parents. . . . I'm wan iv th' hottest Anglo-Saxons that iver come out iv Anglo-Saxony.
Mr. Dooley in Peace and in War [*1898*]. *On the Anglo-Saxon*

Life'd not be worth livin' if we didn't keep our inimies.
Ibid. On New Year's Resolutions

Whin th' case is all over, the jury'll pitch th' tistimony out iv the window, an' consider three questions: "Did Lootgert look as though he'd kill his wife? Did his wife look as though she ought to be kilt? Isn't it time we wint to supper?"
Ibid. On Expert Testimony

Th' dead ar-re always pop'lar. I knowed a society wanst to vote a monyment to a man an' refuse to help his fam'ly, all in wan night.
Ibid. On Charity

"Th' American nation in th' Sixth Ward is a fine people," he says. "They love th' eagle," he says, "on th' back iv a dollar."
Ibid. On Oratory in Politics

'Tis . . . "Hands acrost th' sea an' into some wan's pocket," an' "Take up th' white man's burden an' hand it to th' coons," an' "An open back dure an' a closed fr-ront dure."
Mr. Dooley in the Hearts of His Countrymen [*1899*]. *The Decline of National Feeling*

"I think," said Mr. Dooley, "that if th' Christyan Scientists had some science an' th' doctors more Christianity, it wudden't make anny diff'rence

[1] I am not the man I was under the reign of the good Cynara. — HORACE [65–8 B. C.] *Book IV, Ode 1, Ad Venerem*

which ye called in — if ye had a good nurse."

Mr. Dooley's Opinions [1900]. *Christian Science*

No matther whether th' constitution follows th' flag or not, th' supreme coort follows th' iliction returns.

Ibid. The Supreme Court's Decisions

In me younger days 't was not considhered rayspictable f'r to be an athlete. An athlete was always a man that was not sthrong enough f'r wurruk. Fractions dhruv him fr'm school an' th' vagrancy laws dhruv him to baseball.

Ibid. On Athletics

I think a lie with a purpose is wan iv th' worst kind an' th' mos' profitable.

Ibid. On Lying

Th' dimmycratic party ain't on speakin' terms with itsilf.

Ibid. Mr. Dooley Discusses Party Politics

Th' raypublican party broke ye, but now that ye're down we'll not turn a cold shoulder to ye. Come in an' we'll keep ye — broke.

Ibid.

Hogan's r-right whin he says: "Justice is blind." Blind she is, an' deef an' dumb an' has a wooden leg.

Ibid. Cross-Examinations

No wan cares to hear what Hogan calls: "Th' short an' simple scandals iv th' poor."

Ibid.

'Twas founded be th' Puritans to give thanks f'r bein' presarved fr'm th' Indyans, an' . . . we keep it to give thanks we are presarved fr'm th' Puritans.

Ibid. Thanksgiving

Vice . . . is a creature of such heejous mien . . . that th' more ye see it th' betther ye like it.

Ibid. The Crusade Against Vice

Glory be, whin business gets above sellin' tinpinny nails in a brown paper cornucopy, 't is hard to tell it fr'm murther.

Ibid. On Wall Street

Degrees is good things because they livils all ranks.

Mr. Dooley's Opinions. Colleges and Degrees

"D' ye think th' colledges has much to do with th' progress iv th' wurruld?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"D'ye think," said Mr. Dooley, " 'tis th' mill that makes th' wather run?"

Ibid.

'Tis "Th' Biography iv a Hero be Wan who Knows." [1] 'Tis "Th' Darin' Exploits iv a Brave Man be an Actual Eye Witness." 'Tis "Th' Account iv th' Desthruction iv Spanish Power in th' Ant Hills," as it fell fr'm th' lips iv Tiddy Rosenfelt an' was took down be his own hands. . . . But if I was him I'd call th' book "Alone in Cubia."

Mr. Dooley's Philosophy [1900]. *A Book Review*

A war expert . . . is a man ye niver heerd iv befure. If ye can think iv annywan whose face is onfamilyar to ye an' ye don't raymimber his name, an' he's got a job on a pa-aper ye didn't know was published, he's a war expert.

Ibid. The War Expert

Th' enthusyasm iv this counthry, Hinnissy, always makes me think iv a bonfire on an ice-floe. It burns bright so long as ye feed it, an' it looks good, but it don't take hold, somehow, on th' ice.

Ibid. The Boer Mission

" 'Twill civilize th' Chinnymen," said Mr. Hennessy.

" 'Twill civilize thim stiff," said Mr. Dooley.

Ibid. The Future of China (On German intervention in China)

"Me dear boy, what special branch iv larnin' wud ye like to have studied f'r ye be our compitint profissors?"

Ibid. The Education of the Young (A college president to a prospective student)

If ye live enough befure thirty ye won't care to live at all afther fifty.

Ibid. Casual Observations

[1] Theodore Roosevelt's *The Rough Riders* [1899].

Among men, Hinnissy, wet eye manes dhry heart.

Mr. Dooley's Philosophy. Casual Observations

A fanatic is a man that does what he thinks th' Lord wud do if He knew th' facts iv th' case.

Ibid.

A vote on th' tallysheet is worth two in the box.

Ibid.

I care not who makes th' laws iv a nation if I can get out an injunction.

Ibid.

'Tis as hard f'r a rich man to enther th' kingdom iv Hiven as it is f'r a poor man to get out iv Purgatory.

Ibid.

Thrust ivrybody — but cut th' ca-ards.

Ibid.

A man that'd expict to thrain lobsters to fly in a year is called a loonytic; but a man that thinks men can be tu-rrned into angels be an iliction is called a rayformer an' remains at large.

Ibid.

Miracles are laughed at be a nation that r-reads thirty millyon newspapers a day an' supports Wall sthreet.

Ibid.

Th' higher up a coort is, the less [the judges] see iv each other. Their office hours are fr'm a quarther to wan leap years. Ye take a lively lawyer that's wurruked twinty hours a day suin' sthreet railrood comp'nies an' boost him onto a high coort an' he can't think out iv a hammock. Th' more exalted . . . th' joodicyal station, th' more it's like a dormitory.

Observations by Mr. Dooley [1902]. The Law's Delays

Unforchunitly diplomacy on'y goes as far as the dure. It is onable to give protection to th' customer, so whin he laves th' shop th' sthrong arm men iv th' Sinit knocks him down an' takes fr'm him ivrything he got inside an' more too. Di-plomacy has become a philanthropic pursoot like shop-keepin', but politics, me lords, is still th' same ol' spoort iv highway robb'ry.

Observations by Mr. Dooley. International Amenities

Ye see, a prince is a gr-reat man in th' ol' counthry, but he niver is as gr-reat over there as he is here. Whin he's at home he's something th' people can't help an' they don't mind him. He's like an iron lamp post, station'ry, ornymintal, an' useful to let people know where they are. But whin he comes to this home iv raypublican simplicity, he's all that th' wurrud prince wud imply, an' it implies more to us thin to annywan else.

Ibid. Prince Henry's Reception

Spain was our frind till th' war was over. Thin she rounded on us an' sold us th' Ph'lippines.

Ibid. European Intervention

Th' flag [1] floats free an' well guarded over th' govermint offices, an' th' cheery people go an' come on their errands — go out alone an' come back with th' throops. Iverywhere happiness, contint, love iv th' shtep-mother counthry, excipt in places where there ar-re people.

Ibid. The Philippine Peace

A rayformer thinks he was ilicted because he was a rayformer, whin th' thruth iv th' matther is he was ilicted because no wan knew him. Ye can always ilict a man in this counthry on that platform. If I was runnin' f'r office, I'd change me name, an' have printed on me cards: "Give him a chanst; he can't be worse."

Ibid. Reform Administration

A reg'lar pollytician can't give away an' alley without blushin', but a business man who is in pollytics jus' to see that th' civil sarvice law gets thurly enfoorced, will give Lincoln Park an' th' public libr'y to th' beef thrust, charge an admission price to th' lake front an' make it a felony f'r annywan to buy stove polish outside iv his store, an' have it all put down to public im-

[1] The American flag in the Philippines.

provemints with a pitcher iv him in th' corner stone.

Observations by Mr. Dooley. Reform Administration

"I don't like a rayformer," said Mr. Hennessy.

"Or anny other raypublican," said Mr. Dooley.

Ibid.

If a man is wise, he gets rich an' if he gets rich, he gets foolish, or his wife does. That's what keeps the money movin' around.

Ibid. Newport

"Oh, well," said Mr. Hennessy, "we are as th' Lord made us."

"No," said Mr. Dooley, "lave us be fair. Lave us take some iv th' blame oursilves."

Ibid.

"What d'ye think iv th' man down in Pinnsylvanya [1] who says th' Lord an' him is partners in a coal mine?" asked Mr. Hennessy. . . .

"Has he divided th' profits?" asked Mr. Dooley.

Ibid. Machinery

But th' best thing about a little judicyous swearin' is that it keeps th' temper. 'Twas intinded as a compromise between runnin' away an' fightin'. Befure it was invinted they was on'y th' two ways out iv an argymint.

Ibid. Swearing

It must be a good thing to be good or ivrybody wudden't be pretendin' he was. But I don't think they'se anny such thing as hypocrisy in th' wurruld. They can't be. If ye'd turn on th' gas in th' darkest heart ye'd find it had a good raison for th' worst things it done, a good varchous raison, like needin' th' money or punishin' th' wicked or tachin' people a lesson to be more careful, or protectin' th' liberties iv mankind, or needin' th' money.

Ibid. Hypocrisy

I don't think we injye other people's sufferin', Hinnissy. It isn't acshally injyement. But we feel betther f'r it.

Ibid. Enjoyment

[1] George Baer.

Whin a woman discovers she has a soul, Hinnissy, 'tis time she was sint to a rest-cure. It niver comes till late in life, an' ye can't tell what she'll do about it.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley [1906]. Royal Doings

Why shud a woman want to be thin onless she is thin? Th' idee iv female beauty that all gr-reat men, fr'm Julius Caesar to mesilf, has held, is much more like a bar'l thin a clothespole.

Ibid. Banting

"Ye know a lot about [raising children]," said Mr. Hennessy.

"I do," said Mr. Dooley. "Not bein' an author, I'm a gr-reat critic."

Ibid. The Bringing Up of Children

Th' old story iv th' ant an' th' grasshopper — th' ant that ye can step on an' th' grasshopper ye can't catch.

Ibid. The Labor Troubles

It's too bad that th' goolden days has passed, Hinnissy. Capital still pats labor on th' back, but on'y with an axe. Labor rayfuses to be threated as a frind. It wants to be threated as an inimy. It thinks it gets more that way. They ar-re still a happy fam'ly, but it's more like an English fam'ly. They don't speak.

Ibid.

"Annyhow, I bet no wan iver took Binjamin Franklin f'r a waiter."

"I wondher why?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"I don't know," said Mr. Dooley, "onless it was that even in th' prisince iv a king Binjamin Franklin niver felt like a waiter."

Ibid. Diplomatic Uniforms

"If ye had a boy wud ye sind him to colledge?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"Well," said Mr. Dooley, "at th' age whin a boy is fit to be in colledge I wudden't have him around th' house."

Ibid. The Intellectual Life

Th' prisidincy is th' highest office in th' gift iv th' people. Th' vice-prisidincy is th' next highest an' th' lowest. It isn't a crime exactly. Ye can't be sint

to jail f'r it, but it's a kind iv a disgrace. It's like writin' anonymous letters.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley. The Vice-President

Some vice-prisidints have been so anxious f'r th' prisidint's safety that they've had to be warned off th' White House grounds.

Ibid.

It is his jooty to rigorously enforce th' rules iv th' Sinit. There ar-re none. Th' Sinit is ruled be courtesy, like th' longshoreman's union.

Ibid.

Prisidint Eliot . . . has communicated th' sad fact to th' clargy. Nawthin' th' clargy likes so much as a sad fact.

Ibid. The American Family

Libries niver encouraged lithrachoor anny more thin tombstones encourage livin'. No wan iver wrote annythin' because he was tol' that a hundherd years fr'm now his books might be taken down fr'm a shelf in a granite sepulcher an' some wan wud write "Good" or "This man is crazy" in th' margin. What lithrachoor needs is fillin' food.

Ibid. The Carnegie Libraries

Slug-ye'er-spouse is an internaytional spoort that has niver become pop'lar on our side iv th' wather. An American lady is not th' person that anny man but a thrained athlete wud care to raise his hand again' save be way iv smoothin' her hair.

Ibid. Corporal Punishment

Won't [public flogging] be fine? Th' govermint gives us too little amusemint nowadays. Th' fav'rite pastime iv civilized man is croolty to other civilized man.

Ibid.

"Spare th' rod an' spile th' child," said Mr. Hennessy.

"Yes," said Mr. Dooley, "but don't spare th' rod an' ye spile th' rod, th' child, an' th' child's father."

Ibid.

This home iv opporchunity where ivry man is th' equal iv ivry other man befure th' law if he isn't careful.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley. The Food We Eat

"Ye ra-aly do think dhrink is a nicissry evil?" said Mr. Hennessy.

"Well," said Mr. Dooley, "if it's an evil to a man, it's not nicissry, an' if it's nicissry it's an evil."

Ibid. The Bar

"He made [money]," said Mr. Dooley, "because he honestly loved it with an innocint affiction. He was thrue to it. Th' reason ye have no money is because ye don't love it f'r itsilf alone. Money won't iver surrinder to such a flirt."

Mr. Dooley on Making a Will and Other Evil Necessities [1919]. *On Making a Will*

"Is th' President[1] a good goluf player, d'ye know, at all?" asked Mr. Hennessy . . .

"As a goluf player he cud give Lincoln a sthroke a hole," said Mr. Dooley.

Ibid. On Golf

JOHN GALSWORTHY
[1867–1933]

Justice is a machine that, when some one has once given it the starting push, rolls on of itself.

Justice [1910]. *Act II*

Public opinion's always in advance of the Law.

Windows [1922]. *Act I*

The value of a sentiment is the amount of sacrifice you are prepared to make for it.

Ibid. Act II

By the cigars they smoke, and the composers they love, ye shall know the texture of men's souls.

Indian Summer of a Forsyte [1920]. *Chap. 1*

He ordered himself a dozen oysters; but, suddenly remembering that the

[1] President Wilson.

month contained no "r," changed them to a fried sole.[1]

The White Monkey [*1924*]. *Part III, Chap. 7*

It has often been remarked that the breakfast-tables of people who avow themselves indifferent to what the Press may say of them are garnished by all the newspapers on the morning when there is anything to say.

The Silver Spoon [*1926*]. *Part II, Chap. 2*

If you do not think about the future, you cannot have one.

Swan Song [*1928*]. *Part II, Chap. 6*

A man of action, forced into a state of thought, is unhappy until he can get out of it.

Maid in Waiting [*1931*]. *Chap. 3*

Politicians are marvels of energy and principle when they're out of office, but when they get in, they simply run behind the machine.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There's just one rule for politicians all over the world: Don't say in Power what you say in Opposition; if you do, you only have to carry out what the other fellows have found impossible.

Ibid. Chap. 7

One's eyes are what one is, one's mouth what one becomes.

Flowering Wilderness [*1932*]. *Chap. 2*

The beginnings and endings of all human undertakings are untidy, the building of a house, the writing of a novel, the demolition of a bridge, and, eminently, the finish of a voyage.

Over the River [*1933*]. *Chap. 1*

How to save the old that's worth saving, whether in landscape, houses, manners, institutions, or human types, is one of our greatest problems, and the one that we bother least about.

Over the River. Chap. 39

LLOYD McKIM GARRISON
[1867–1900]

Like misers, our usurious memories bring
Their coins each day of greedy reckoning —
Grieved, if they miss one as they count their store,
Or find one brass, long loved as gold before.

Souvenirs

"JOHN OLIVER HOBBES" (MRS. P. M. T. CRAIGIE)
[1867–1906]

A false success made by the good humor of outside influences is always peaceful; a real success made by the qualities of the thing itself is always a declaration of war.

The Dream and the Business [*1906*]

LIONEL JOHNSON
[1867–1902]

The splendid silence clings
Around me: and around
The saddest of all kings
Crown'd, and again discrown'd.

By the Statue of King Charles at Charing Cross. Stanza 2

Vanquished in life, his death
By beauty made amends.

Ibid. Stanza 8

I know you: solitary griefs,
Desolate passions, aching hours!
I know you: tremulous beliefs,
Agonized hopes, and ashen flowers!

The Precept of Silence. Stanza 1

Some players upon plaintive strings
Publish their wistfulness abroad;
I have not spoken of these things,
Save to one man, and unto God.

Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] It is unseasonable and unwholesome in all months that have not an *R* in their name to eat an oyster. — WILLIAM BUTLER: *Dyet's Dry Dinner* [1599]

Let's sing a song of glory to Themistocles O'Shea,
Who ate a dozen oysters on the second day of May.

STODDARD KING [1889–1933]: *The Man Who Dared*

ERNEST FENWICK JOHNSTONE
[1867–1938]

I dreamed that I went to the City of Gold,
To Heaven resplendent and fair,
And after I entered that beautiful fold
By one in authority there I was told
That not a Vermonter was there.

No Vermonters in Heaven. Stanza 1

We give them the best the Kingdom provides;
They have everything here that they want,
But not a Vermonter in Heaven abides;
A very brief period here he resides,
Then hikes his way back to Vermont.

Ibid. Stanza 6

CHARLES EDWARD MONTAGUE
[1867–1928]

A gifted small girl has explained that pins are a great means of saving life, "by not swallowing them."

Dramatic Values [*1911*]

"The freedom of Europe," "The war to end war," "The overthrow of militarism," "The cause of civilization" — most people believe so little now in anything or anyone that they would find it hard to understand the simplicity and intensity of faith with which these phrases were once taken among our troops, or the certitude felt by hundreds of thousands of men who are now dead that if they were killed their monument would be a new Europe not soured or soiled with the hates and greeds of the old.

Disenchantment [*1922*]. *Chap. 13*

A lie will easily get you out of a scrape, and yet, strangely and beautifully, rapture possesses you when you have taken the scrape and left out the lie.

Ibid. Chap. 15

War hath no fury like a non-combatant.

Ibid.

"I was born below par to th' extent of two whiskies."

Fiery Particles [*1923*]

Burgundy was the winiest wine, the central, essential, and typical wine, the soul and greatest common measure of all the kindly wines of the earth.

Judith

GEORGE W. RUSSELL ("AE")
[1867–1935]

Our hearts were drunk with a beauty
Our eyes could never see.

The Unknown God

Twilight, a timid fawn, went glimmering by,
And Night, the dark-blue hunter, followed fast.

Refuge

With these heaven-assailing spires
All that was in clay or stone
Fabled of rich Babylon
By these children is outdone.

New York. Stanza 1

HENRY LEWIS STIMSON [1]
[1867–1950]

The only way to make a man trustworthy is to trust him; and the surest way to make him untrustworthy is to distrust him and show your distrust.

The Bomb and the Opportunity [*Harper's Magazine, March, 1946*]

The only deadly sin I know is cynicism.

On Active Service in Peace and War [*1948*]. *Introduction*

HARRY LEON WILSON
[1867–1939]

I can be pushed just so far.

Ruggles of Red Gap [*1915*]

MARY HUNTER AUSTIN
[1868–1934]

Whisper of the wind along the sage,
Only wait till I can get the word —

[1] Secretary of War, 1911–1913 and 1940–1945; Secretary of State, 1929–1933.

Never was it printed in a page,
Never was it spoken, never heard.
Whisper of the Wind

What need has he of clocks who knows
When highest peaks are gilt and rose
Day has begun?
Clocks and Calendars. Stanza 1

THOMAS WILLIAM HODGSON CROSLAND
[1868–1924]

The Unspeakable Scot.
Title of satiric essay

NORMAN DOUGLAS
[1868–]

You can tell the ideals of a nation by its advertisements.
South Wind [*1917*]. *Chap. 7*

Men have lost sight of distant horizons. Nobody writes for humanity, for civilization; they write for their country, their sect; to amuse their friends or annoy their enemies.
Ibid. Chap. 8

No one can expect a majority to be stirred by motives other than ignoble.
Ibid. Chap. 10

A love-match is generally a failure and a money-match is always a mistake. The heroes, the saints and sages — they are those who face the world alone.
Ibid. Chap. 11

No great man is ever born too soon or too late. When we say that the time is not ripe for this or that celebrity, we confess by implication that this very man, and no other, is required.
Ibid. Chap. 13

For three consecutive months they could barely afford the most unnecessary luxuries of life.
Ibid. Chap. 20

Many a man who thinks to found a home discovers that he has merely opened a tavern for his friends.
Ibid. Chap. 24

WILLIAM EDWARD BURGHARDT DuBOIS
[1868–]

Herein lies the tragedy of the age: not that men are poor — all men know something of poverty; not that men are wicked — who is good? Not that men are ignorant — what is truth? Nay, but that men know so little of men.
The Souls of Black Folk [*1903*]

MAXIM GORKY
[1868–1936]

It is quiet here and restful and the air is delicious. There are gardens everywhere, nightingales sing in the gardens and police spies lie in the bushes. There are nightingales in every garden, but police spies only in mine, I think. They sit under my windows in the darkness of the night and try to get a glimpse of how I spread sedition in Russia.
Letter to Chekhov

Lies — there you have the religion of slaves and taskmasters.[1]
The Lower Depths [*1903*]

The double-headed eagle of the autocracy was not merely the coat of arms of the Empire, but an exceedingly live and actively pernicious bird.
Talks on Craftsmanship

RONALD ARTHUR HOPWOOD
[1868–1949]

The strength of the ship is the Service,
And the strength of the Service, the ship.
The Laws of the Navy. Stanza 2

On the strength of one link in the cable
Dependeth the might of the chain:
Who knows when thou mayest be tested?
So live that thou bearest the strain.
Ibid. Stanza 5

They prosper who burn in the morning
The letters they wrote over night.
Ibid. Stanza 17

[1] The censor forbade this line to be spoken on the stage.

FRANK McKINNEY ("KIN") HUBBARD ("ABE MARTIN") [1868–1930]

Miss Fawn Lippincut says she wouldn' marry th' best man on earth, but we supposed she wuz much younger.

Abe Martin's Sayings and Sketches [*1915*]

Miss Tawney Apple is confined t' her home by a swollen dresser drawer.

Ibid.

Mr. and Mrs. Lettie Plum, married in June, couldn' git ther car out o' garage last evenin', so they had to go to bed hungry.

Ibid.

It's no disgrace t' be poor, but it might as well be.

Ibid.

He was a power politically fer years, but he never got prominent enough t' have his speeches garbled.

Ibid.

When a fellow says it hain't the money but the principle o' the thing, it's th' money.

Hoss Sense and Nonsense [*1926*]

Nobuddy ever fergits where he buried a hatchet.

Abe Martin's Broadcast [*1930*]

GRENVILLE KLEISER [1868–1953]

She gleans how long you wish to stay;
She lets you go without delay.

The Ideal Hostess

She is not difficult to please;
She can be silent as the trees.
She shuns all ostentatious show;
She knows exactly when to go.[1]

The Ideal Guest

HERMAN W. KNICKERBOCKER [1868–1934]

If I had the power today by the simple turning of my hand to endow myself with personal immortality, in my infinite ignorance I would refuse to turn my hand. God knows best.

Eulogy at the funeral of Riley Grannan, Rawhide, Nevada [*April 3, 1908*]

AGNES LEE [1868–1939]

Bed is the boon for me!
It's well to bake and sweep,
But hear the word of old Lizette:
It's better than all to sleep.

Old Lizette on Sleep. Stanza 1

There's nothing, nothing, nothing, I say,
That's worth the lying awake!

Ibid. Stanza 3

EDWARD VERRALL LUCAS [1868–1938]

The French never allow a distinguished son of France to lack a statue.

Wanderings and Diversions [*1926*]. *Zigzags in France*

Americans are people who prefer the Continent to their own country, but refuse to learn its languages.

Ibid. The Continental Dictionary

Ticket Collector. — The man who never wants to see your ticket unless you are asleep.

Ibid.

He says one of the two things that men who have lasted for a hundred years always say — either that they have drunk whisky and smoked all their lives, or that neither tobacco nor spirits ever made the faintest appeal to them.

Ibid. Secrets

People in hotels strike no roots. The French phrase for chronic hotel guests even says so: they are called dwellers *sur la branche*.

Ibid. To Be Let or Sold

A genius is a man who does unique things of which nobody would expect him to be capable.

Reading, Writing and Remembering [*1932*]

[1] See Rose Henniker Heaton, page 754a.

There can be no defence like elaborate courtesy.

Reading, Writing and Remembering

Has any reader ever found perfect accuracy in the newspaper account of any event of which he himself had inside knowledge?

Of Accuracy

The art of life is to keep down acquaintances. One's friends one can manage, but one's acquaintances can be the devil.

Over Bremerton's

WILLIAM TYLER PAGE
[1868–1942]

I believe in the United States of America as a Government of the people, by the people, for the people; whose just powers are derived from the consent of the governed; a democracy in a republic, a sovereign Nation of many sovereign States; a perfect Union one and inseparable; established upon those principles of freedom, equality, justice and humanity for which American patriots sacrificed their lives and fortunes. I therefore believe it is my duty to my country to love it, to support its Constitution, to obey its laws, to respect its flag, and to defend it against all enemies.

The American's Creed [1]

EDMOND ROSTAND
[1868–1918]

A great nose indicates a great man —
Genial, courteous, intellectual,
Virile, courageous.

Cyrano de Bergerac [2] [*1897*]. *Act I*

Free fighters, free lovers, free spenders —
The Cadets of Gascoyne — the defenders
Of old homes, old names, and old splendors.

Ibid. Act II

A Bear. How do you know I am a diplomat?
Chinese Woman. Why, by the skilful way you hide your claws.

L'Aiglon [1] [*1900*]. *Act IV (A Masquerade)*

I fall back dazzled at beholding myself all rosy red,
At having, I myself, caused the sun to rise.

Chantecler [*1907*]. *Act II, Sc. 3*

And sounding in advance its victory,
My song jets forth so clear, so proud, so peremptory,
That the horizon, seized with a rosy trembling,
Obeys me.

Ibid.

ROBERT FALCON SCOTT
[1868–1912]

Make the boy interested in natural history if you can; it is better than games; they encourage it at some schools.

Last Message to His Wife

He [Oates] [2] said: "I am just going outside, and may be some time." He went out into the blizzard, and we have not seen him since. . . . We knew that poor Oates was walking to his death, but though we tried to dissuade him, we knew that it was the act of a brave man and an English gentleman. We all hope to meet the end with a similar spirit, and assuredly the end is not far.

Diary. March 16, 1912

Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardihood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale.

Journal. Message to the Public [3]

[1] Adopted by the House of Representatives, April 3, 1918.
[2] Translated by Brian Hooker.

[1] Translated by Louis N. Parker.
[2] Lawrence Edward Grace Oates [1880–1912], of the Inniskilling Dragoons, a member of Scott's last Antarctic expedition.
[3] Inscribed on the memorial to Captain Scott and his companions, Waterloo Place, London.

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE
[1868–1944]

And thus the King of Boyville first set his light little foot upon the soil of an unknown country.

The King of Boyville [*1896*]

What's the Matter with Kansas?

Editorial in Emporia Gazette. August 15, 1896

Tin horn politicians.

Emporia Gazette. October 25, 1901

"Company" merges into the family when clean towels are not kept in the bathroom every morning. A man is no longer company when they change sheets on his bed only once in two weeks. . . . When sons-in-law come home to visit for years at a time, the question will be seen to have considerable importance.

Ibid. June 4, 1906

The fresh-water college is doing a great work.

Ibid. June 10, 1907

All dressed up, with nowhere to go.

Of the Progressive Party in 1916, after Theodore Roosevelt retired from Presidential competition

Put fear out of your heart. This Nation will survive, this State will prosper, the orderly business of life will go forward if only men can speak in whatever way given them to utter what their hearts hold — by voice, by posted card, by letter or by press. Reason never has failed men. Only force and oppression have made the wrecks in the world.

Emporia Gazette. 1922

Consistency is a paste jewel that only cheap men cherish.[1]

Ibid. November 17, 1923

The talent of a meat packer, the morals of a money changer and the manners of an undertaker.

Obituary of Frank A. Munsey. December, 1925

[1] Commenting on an item in the Topeka *Capital*: "*The Emporia Gazette* is the best loved paper in Kansas because its editor never looks in yesterday's files to see if what he proposes to write today is consistent."

LAURENCE BINYON
[1869–1943]

For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,
There is no measure upon earth.
Nay, they wither, root and stem,
If an end be set to them.

A Song

They shall grow not old, as we that are
left grow old:
Age shall not weary them, nor the years
condemn.
At the going down of the sun and in the
morning
We will remember them.

For the Fallen. Stanza 4

ELLIS PARKER BUTLER
[1869–1937]

Pigs is Pigs.

Title of story [*1906*]

It is other folks' dogs and children that make most of the bad feelin's between neighbors.

The Confessions of a Daddy [*1907*]. *Chap. 1*

NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN
[1869–1940]

For the second time in our history, a British Prime Minister has returned from Germany bringing peace with honor. I believe it is peace for our time. . . . Go home and get a nice quiet sleep.[1]

Address from 10 Downing Street, September 30, 1938, upon return to London after the Munich conference with Hitler, Daladier, and Mussolini

[1] As reported in the *New York Times*, October 1, 1938.

While we endeavor to maintain peace, I certainly should be the last to forget that, if peace cannot be maintained with honour, it is no longer peace. — Lord John Russell: *Speech at Greenock, Scotland* [September 19, 1853]

Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace — but a peace, I hope, with honour, which may satisfy our sovereign, and tend to the welfare of the country. — Benjamin Disraeli: *Report on the Berlin Congress* [July 16, 1878]

Hitler has missed the bus.
Speech in the House of Commons, April 4, 1940

"MICHAEL FAIRLESS" (MARGARET FAIRLESS BARBER) [1869–1901]

The people who make no roads are ruled out from intelligent participation in the world's brotherhood.
The Roadmender. I, 5

Necessity can set me helpless on my back, but she cannot keep me there; nor can four walls limit my vision.
Ibid. II, 6

Revelation is always measured by capacity.
Ibid. III, 3

ANDRÉ GIDE [1869–1951]

What another would have done as well as you, do not do it. What another would have said as well as you, do not say it; written as well, do not write it. Be faithful to that which exists nowhere but in yourself — and thus make yourself indispensable.
Les Nourritures Terrestres. Envoi

A unanimous chorus of praise is not an assurance of survival; authors who please everyone at once are quickly exhausted. I would prefer to think that a hundred years hence people will say we did not properly understand him [Anatole France].
Pretexts

STRICKLAND GILLILAN [1869–1954]

Make 'em brief, Finnigin!
Finnigin to Flannigan. Stanza 3

Bilin' down 's repoort, wuz Finnigin!
An' he writed this here: "*Musther Flannigan* —
Off agin, on agin,
Gone agin. — FINNIGIN."
Ibid. Stanza 6

Just stand aside and watch yourself go by;
Think of yourself as "he" instead of "I."
Watch Yourself Go By. Stanza 1

FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES [1869–1905]

Each little lyrical
Grave or satirical
Musical miracle!
On a Flyleaf of Burns's Songs

Helen's lips are drifting dust; [1]
Ilion is consumed with rust.
Love Triumphant

This body is my house — it is not I:
Triumphant in this faith I live and die.
The Tenant

Joy is a partnership,
Grief weeps alone;
Many guests had Cana,
Gethsemane had one.
Grief and Joy

STEPHEN LEACOCK [1869–1944]

If I were founding a university I would found first a smoking room; then when I had a little more money in hand I would found a dormitory; then after that, or more probably with it, a decent reading room and a library. After that, if I still had more money that I couldn't use, I would hire a professor and get some textbooks.
Oxford As I See It

He flung himself from the room, flung himself upon his horse and rode madly off in all directions.
Gertrude the Governess

Golf may be played on Sunday, not being a game within the view of the law, but being a form of moral effort.
Other Fancies [1923]. Why I Refuse to Play Golf

The average man goes to church six times a year and has attended Sunday

[1] See Thomas Nash, page 213a.

School for two afternoons and can sing half a hymn.

Winnowed Wisdom [*1926*]. *Preface*

The general idea, of course, in any first class laundry, is to see that no shirt or collar ever comes back twice.

Ibid. Chap. 6

EDGAR LEE MASTERS
[1869–1950]

All, all, are sleeping on the hill.

Spoon River Anthology [*1915*]. *The Hill, Refrain*

Out of me unworthy and unknown
The vibrations of deathless music;
"With malice toward none, with charity for all."

Ibid. Anne Rutledge

I am Anne Rutledge who sleep beneath these weeds,
Beloved in life of Abraham Lincoln,
Wedded to him, not through union,
But through separation.

Ibid.

To this generation I would say:
Memorize some bit of verse of truth or beauty.

Ibid. Mrs. George Reece

Hats may make divorces.

Ibid. Mrs. Williams

And there is the silence of age,
Too full of wisdom for the tongue to utter it
In words intelligible to those who have not lived
The great range of life.

Silence

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY
[1869–1910]

Jill-o'er-the-ground is purple blue,
Blue is the quaker-maid,
The wild geranium holds its dew
Long in the boulder's shade.

Gloucester Moors [*1901*]. *Stanza 2*

This earth is not the steadfast place
We landsmen build upon;
From deep to deep she varies pace,
And while she comes is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 4

But on, but on does the old earth steer
As if her port she knew.

Gloucester Moors. Stanza 5

Then not to kneel, almost
Seemed like a vulgar boast.

Good Friday [*1901*]. *Stanza 9*

Gigantic, wilful, young,
Chicago sitteth at the northwest gates,
With restless violent hands and casual tongue
Moulding her mighty fates.

An Ode in Time of Hesitation [*1901*]. *Stanza 3*

Our fluent men of place and consequence
Fumble and fill their mouths with hollow phrase,
Or for the end-all of deep arguments
Intone their dull commercial liturgies.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Blindness we may forgive, but baseness we will smite.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Shrill and high, newsboys cry
The worst of the city's infamy.

In New York [*1901*]. *Stanza 4*

The roaring street is hung for miles
With fierce electric fire.

Ibid. Stanza 9

JESSIE BELLE RITTENHOUSE
[1869–1948]

My debt to you, Belovèd,
Is one I cannot pay
In any coin of any realm
On any reckoning day.

Debt

I worked for a menial's hire,
Only to learn, dismayed,
That any wage I had asked of Life,
Life would have paid.

My Wage

EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON
[1869–1935]

We cannot know how much we learn
From those who never will return,
Until a flash of unforeseen
Remembrance falls on what has been.

Flammonde

To shake the tree
Of life itself and bring down fruit unheard-of.
Ben Jonson Entertains a Man from Stratford

I would have rid the earth of him
Once, in my pride. . . .
I never knew the worth of him
Until he died.
An Old Story

Life is the game that must be played:
This truth at least, good friends, we know;
So live and laugh, nor be dismayed
As one by one the phantoms go.
Ballade by the Fire. Envoy

The songs of one who strove to play
The broken flutes of Arcady.
Ballade of Broken Flutes

There be two men of all mankind
That I'm forever thinking on:
They chase me everywhere I go, —
Melchizedek, Ucalegon.
Two Men

Like dead, remembered footsteps on old floors.
The Pity of the Leaves

And thus we die,
Still searching, like poor old astronomers
Who totter off to bed and go to sleep
To dream of untriangulated stars.
Octaves. XI

The saddest among kings of earth,
Bowed with a galling crown, this man
Met rancor with a cryptic mirth,
Laconic — and Olympian.
The Master: Lincoln

Wearing upon his forehead, with no fear,
The laurel of approved iniquity.
Uncle Ananias

Miniver Cheevy, child of scorn,
Grew lean while he assailed the seasons;
He wept that he was ever born,
And he had reasons.
Miniver Cheevy [1910]. *Stanza 1*

Miniver loved the Medici,
Albeit he had never seen one;
He would have sinned incessantly
Could he have been one.
Miniver Cheevy. Stanza 5

Miniver Cheevy, born too late,
Scratched his head and kept on thinking;
Miniver coughed and called it fate,
And kept on drinking.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Who of us, being what he is,
May scoff at others' ecstasies?
However we may shine today,
More-shining ones are on the way.
Atherton's Gambit

I shall have more to say when I am dead.
John Brown

Like a physician who can do no good,
But knows how soon another would have his fee
Were he to tell the truth.
Avon's Harvest

Art's long hazard, where no man may choose
Whether he play to win, or toil to lose.
Caput Mortuum

Love that's wise
Will not say all it means.
Tristram [1927]. *Part VII*

For when a woman is left too much alone,
Sooner or later she begins to think;
And no man knows what then she may discover.
Ibid.

There is a little watchman in my heart
Who is always telling me what time it is.
Ibid. Part VIII

Love must have wings to fly away from love,
And to fly back again.
Ibid.

I like rivers
Better than oceans, for we see both sides.
An ocean is forever asking questions
And writing them aloud along the shore.
Roman Bartholow. Part III

Once in a life, they tell us, and once only,
So great a thing as a great love may come —
To crown us, or to mark us with a scar
No craft or custom shall obliterate.
Roman Bartholow. Part IV

Of all small things
That have the most infernal power to grow,
Few may be larger than a few small words
That may not say themselves and be forgotten.
Genevieve and Alexandra

Here where the wind is always north-north-east
And children learn to walk on frozen toes.
New England

GEORGE STERLING
[1869–1926]

Thou art the star for which all evening waits.
Aldebaran at Dusk

BOOTH TARKINGTON
[1869–1946]

Penrod was doing something very unusual and rare, something almost never accomplished except by colored people or by a boy in school on a spring day: he was doing really nothing at all. He was merely a state of being.
Penrod [*1914*]. *Chap. 8*

There are two things that will be believed of any man whatsoever, and one of them is that he has taken to drink.
Ibid. Chap. 10

They were upon their great theme: "When I get to be a man!" Being human, though boys, they considered their present estate too commonplace to be dwelt upon. So, when the old men gather, they say: "When I was a boy!" It really is the land of nowadays that we never discover.
Ibid. Chap. 26

CAROLYN WELLS
[1869–1942]

Youth is a silly, vapid state;
Old age with fears and ills is rife;
This simple boon I beg of Fate —
A thousand years of Middle Life!
My Boon

"A noble theme!" the tyro cried,
And straightway scribbled off a sonnet.
"A noble theme," the poet sighed,
"I am not fit to write upon it."
Humility

I love the Christmas-tide, and yet,
I notice this, each year I live;
I always like the gifts I get,
But how I love the gifts I give!
A Thought

The books we think we ought to read are poky, dull and dry;
The books that we would like to read we are ashamed to buy;
The books that people talk about we never can recall;
And the books that people give us, Oh, they're the worst of all.
On Books

The Smile That Won't Come Off.
Winning slogan in a contest

FRANK LLOYD WRIGHT
[1869–]

No house should ever be *on* any hill or on anything. It should be *of* the hill, belonging to it, so hill and house could live together each the happier for the other.
An Autobiography [*1932*]

BERNARD MANNES BARUCH
[1870–]

America has never forgotten — and will never forget — the nobler things that brought her into being and that light her path — the path that was entered upon only one hundred and fifty years ago. . . . How young she is! It will be centuries before she will adopt that maturity of custom — the cloth-

ing of the grave — that some people believe she is already fitted for.

Address on accepting The Churchman Award, New York [*May 23, 1944*]

Oh, oh — someone's taken the office.

On finding the park bench, where he usually held conference, occupied by others [TIME, *April 22, 1946*]

HILAIRE BELLOC
[1870–1953]

Child! do not throw this book about;
Refrain from the unholy pleasure
Of cutting all the pictures out!
Preserve it as your chiefest treasure.

A Bad Child's Book of Beasts. Dedication

When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a little tail behind,
So large a trunk before.

Ibid. The Elephant

I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten 'em.

Ibid. The Hippopotamus

The Whale that wanders round the Pole
Is not a table fish.
You cannot bake or boil him whole
Nor serve him in a dish.

Ibid. The Whale

Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,
Whatever I had she gave me again:
And the best of Balliol loved and led me.
God be with you, Balliol men.

To the Balliol Men Still in Africa [*1900*]

Here richly, with ridiculous display,
The Politician's corpse was laid away.
While all of his acquaintance sneered and slanged,
I wept; for I had longed to see him hanged.

Epitaph on the Politician Himself

Oh, he didn't believe in Adam and Eve —
He put no faith therein;
His doubts began with the fall of man,
And he laughed at original sin.

Song of the Pelagian Heresy

The Tipple's aboard and the night is young,
The door's ajar and the Barrel is sprung,
I am singing the best song ever was sung
And it has a rousing chorus.

West Sussex Drinking Song. Chorus

How slow the Shadow creeps: but when 'tis past
How fast the Shadows fall. How fast! How fast!

For a Sundial

Loss and Possession, Death and Life are one,
There falls no shadow where there shines no sun.

Ibid.

The moon on the one hand, the dawn on the other:
The moon is my sister, the dawn is my brother.
The moon on my left and the dawn on my right.
My brother, good morning: my sister, good night.

The Early Morning

The great hills of the South Country
They stand along the sea;
And it's there walking in the high woods
That I could wish to be,
And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Walking along with me.

The South Country. Stanza 2

If I ever become a rich man,
Or if ever I grow to be old,
I will build a house with deep thatch
To shelter me from the cold,
And there shall the Sussex songs be sung
And the story of Sussex told.

Ibid. Stanza 9

And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Shall sit and drink with me.

Ibid. Stanza 10

From quiet homes and first beginning,
Out to the undiscovered ends,
There's nothing worth the wear of winning
But laughter and the love of friends.
Dedicatory Ode

Of Courtesy, it is much less
Than Courage of Heart or Holiness,
Yet in my walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.
Courtesy

Do you remember an Inn,
Miranda?
Do you remember an Inn?
And the tedding and the spreading
Of the straw for a bedding,
And the fleas that tease in the High Pyrenees,
And the wine that tasted of the tar?
Tarantella

I said to Heart, "How goes it?" Heart replied:
"Right as a Ribstone Pippin!" But it lied.
The False Heart

Now just imagine how it feels
When first your toes and then your heels,
And then by gradual degrees,
Your shins and ankles, calves and knees,
Are slowly eaten, bit by bit.
No wonder Jim detested it!
Cautionary Tales. Jim

The Chief Defect of Henry King
Was chewing little bits of String.
Ibid. Henry King

Physicians of the Utmost Fame
Were called at once; but when they came
They answered, as they took their Fees,
"There is no Cure for this Disease."
Ibid.

"Oh, my Friends, be warned by me,
That Breakfast, Dinner, Lunch and Tea
Are all the Human Frame requires . . ."
With that the Wretched Child expires.
Ibid.

Matilda told such Dreadful Lies,
It made one Gasp and Stretch one's Eyes;
Her Aunt, who, from her Earliest Youth,
Had kept a Strict Regard for Truth,
Attempted to Believe Matilda:
The effort very nearly killed her.
Cautionary Tales. Matilda

It happened that a few Weeks later
Her Aunt was off to the Theatre
To see that Interesting Play
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray.
Ibid.

For every time She shouted "Fire!"
They only answered "Little Liar!"
And therefore when her Aunt returned,
Matilda, and the House, were burned.
Ibid.

The nicest child I ever knew
Was Charles Augustus Fortescue.
Ibid. Charles Augustus Fortescue

When I am dead, I hope it may be said:
"His sins were scarlet, but his books were read."
On His Books

BENJAMIN NATHAN CARDOZO
[1870–1938]

A trustee is held to something stricter than the morals of the market place. Not honesty alone, but the punctilio of an honor the most sensitive, is then the standard of behavior.
Meinhard v. *Salmon, 249 N.Y. 458, 464* [*1928*]

JOHN IRVING DILLON
[1870–1938]

I lift my glass in a grateful toast
To those glorious days of the used-to-be —
Days that live on in memory,
Bathed in a shimmering golden haze —
Our still-remembered "olden days"!
Those Olden Days. Stanza 11

LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS
[1870–1945]

I have been profligate of happiness
And reckless of the world's hostility,

The blessèd part has not been given to me
Gladly to suffer fools.[1]

To Olive

MRS. J. BORDEN HARRIMAN
[1870–]

Next to entertaining or impressive talk, a thoroughgoing silence manages to intrigue most people.

From Pinafores to Politics [*1923*]. *Chap. 4*

ARTHUR J. LAMB
[1870–1928]

Her beauty was sold for an old man's gold,
She's a bird in a gilded cage.

A Bird in a Gilded Cage [*1900*]

"He don't know Nellie like I do,"
Said the saucy little bird on Nellie's hat.

The Bird on Nellie's Hat [*1906*]

SIR HARRY LAUDER
[1870–1950]

Oh, it's nice to get up in the mornin',
But it's nicer to lie in bed.

Song

Just a wee doch-an'-dorris
Before we gang awa' . . .
If y' can say
It's a braw brecht moonlecht necht,
Yer a' recht, that's a'.

Song

Roamin' in the gloamin'
By the bonny banks of Clyde.

Song

I Love a Lassie.

Title of Song

NIKOLAI LENIN
[1870–1924]

Political institutions are a superstructure resting on an economic foundation.

The Three Sources and Three Constituent Parts of Marxism[2] [*1913*]

Capital, created by the labour of the worker, oppresses the worker by undermining the small proprietor and creating an army of the unemployed.

The Three Sources and Three Constituent Parts of Marxism

Capital has conquered throughout the world, but its victory is only an earnest of the victory of labour over capital.

Ibid.

People always have been and they always will be stupid victims of deceit and self-deception in politics, until they learn behind every kind of moral, religious, political, social phrase, declaration and promise to seek out the interests of this or that class or classes.

Ibid.

Uneven economic and political development is an absolute law of capitalism. Hence, the victory of socialism is possible, first in a few or even one single capitalist country taken separately.

Collected Works. Vol. XVIII, Page 272

International imperialism disposing of the might of capital cannot coexist with the Soviet Republic. Conflict is unavoidable, and here is the greatest difficulty of the Russian Revolution, its greatest historical task, that of provoking the International Revolution.

Ibid. Vol. XXII, Page 37

It is true that liberty is precious — so precious that it must be rationed.

Attributed. Quoted by SIDNEY AND BEATRICE WEBB *in Soviet Communism: A New Civilization?* [*1936*]. *Page 1036*

The most important thing in illness is never to lose heart.

To his mother. Quoted by HEWLETT JOHNSON *in The Secret of Soviet Strength* [*1943*]

DENIS ALOYSIUS McCARTHY
[1870–1931]

This is the land where hate should die,
No feuds of faith, no spleen of race,

[1] For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. — *2 Corinthians, XI, 19*

[2] Translated by MAX EASTMAN.

No darkly-brooding fear should try
Beneath our flag to find a place.

This Is the Land Where Hate Should Die. Stanza 1

HECTOR HUGH MUNRO ("SAKI") [1870–1916]

She took to telling the truth about her age; she said she was forty-two and five months. . . . It may have been pleasing to the angels, but her elder sister was not gratified.

Reginald [1904]. *Reginald on Besetting Sins*

The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went.

Ibid.

Women and elephants never forget an injury.

Ibid.

I might have been a gold-fish in a glass bowl for all the privacy I got.

Ibid. The Innocence of Reginald

The Western custom of one wife and hardly any mistresses.

Reginald in Russia [1910]. *A Young Turkish Catastrophe*

Hating anything in the way of ill-natured gossip ourselves, we are always grateful to those who do it for us and do it well.

Ibid. The Soul of Laploshka

Poverty keeps together more homes than it breaks up.

The Chronicles of Clovis [1911]. *Esmé*

His socks compelled one's attention without losing one's respect.

Ibid. "Ministers of Grace"

"It was their Silver Wedding; such lots of silver presents, quite a show."

"We must not grudge them their show of presents after twenty-five years of married life; it is the silver lining to their cloud."

The Unbearable Bassington [1912]

Sherard Blaw, the dramatist who had discovered himself, and who had given so ungrudgingly of his discovery to the world.

Ibid.

The sacrifices of friendship were beautiful in her eyes as long as she was not asked to make them.

Beasts and Super-Beasts [1914]. *Fur*

"The man is a common murderer."

"A common murderer, possibly, but a very uncommon cook."

Ibid. The Blind Spot

Waldo is one of those people who would be enormously improved by death.

Ibid. The Feast of Nemesis

Children with Hyacinth's temperament don't know better as they grow older; they merely know more.

The Toys of Peace [1919]. *Hyacinth*

In baiting a mouse-trap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

The Square Egg [1924]. *The Infernal Parliament*

Confront a child, a puppy, and a kitten with a sudden danger; the child will turn instinctively for assistance, the puppy will grovel in abject submission, the kitten will brace its tiny body for a frantic resistance.

Ibid. The Achievement of the Cat

A little inaccuracy sometimes saves tons of explanation.

Ibid. The Comments of Moung Ka

FRANK NORRIS [1870–1902]

He's the kind of man that gets up a reputation for being clever and artistic by running down the very one particular thing that every one likes, and cracking up some book or picture or play that no one has ever heard of.

The Pit [1903]. *Chap. 2*

ROSCOE POUND [1870–]

The law must be stable, but it must not stand still.

Introduction to the Philosophy of Law [1922]

EDDIE NEWTON AND T. LAURENCE SEIBERG
[*Floruerunt* 1900]

Casey Jones! Orders in his hand.
Casey Jones! Mounted to the cabin,
Took his farewell journey to that promised land.

Casey Jones [*1900*] (*Adapted from verses and melody by* WALLACE SAUNDERS) [1]

HAROLD BEGBIE
[1871–1929]

"The Christian ideal," it is said, "has not been tried and found wanting; it has been found difficult, and left untried."

Life of William Booth

JOHN JOY BELL
[1871–1934]

I've never traveled for more 'n a day,
I never was one to roam,
But I likes to sit on the busy quay,
Watchin' the ships that says to me —
"Always somebody goin' away,
Somebody gettin' home."

On the Quay. Stanza 1

RALPH BERGENGREN
[1871–1947]

Christmas itself may be called into question
If carried so far it creates indigestion.[2]

The Unwise Christmas

[1] Of the many versions of this traditional ballad, the most familiar is printed in CARL SANDBURG'S *The American Songbag* [1927]. It begins:

Come all you rounders, for I want you to hear
The story of a brave engineer.
Casey Jones was the rounder's name,
On a big eight-wheeler of a mighty fame.

[2] Ye Tables groan before ye Feaste,
Ye Feasters groan thereafter.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871–1943]: *A True Bill Agaynst Christmasse*

STEPHEN CRANE
[1871–1900]

He had fought like a pagan who defends his religion.

The Red Badge of Courage [*1895*]. *Chap. 17*

Within him, as he hurled himself forward, was born a love, a despairing fondness for this flag which was near him. It was a creation of beauty and invulnerability.

Ibid. Chap. 19

None of them knew the color of the sky.

The Open Boat [*1898*]

A man said to the universe:
"Sir, I exist!"
"However," replied the universe,
"The fact has not created in me
A sense of obligation."

War Is Kind [*1899*]. *Fragment*

THOMAS AUGUSTINE DALY
[1871–1948]

I gotta love for Angela,
I love Carlotta, too.
I no can marry both o' dem,
So w'at I gona do?

Between Two Loves. Stanza 1

Da spreeng ees com'; but oh, da joy
Eet ees too late!
He was so cold, my leetla boy,
He no could wait.

Da Leetla Boy. Stanza 1

Flo was fond of Ebenezer —
"Eb," for short, she called her beau.
Talk of tides of love, great Caesar!
You should see them — Eb and Flo.

The Tides of Love

Sing clear, O! throstle,
Thou golden-tongued apostle
And little brown-frocked brother
Of the loved Assisian!

To a Thrush

W'at good eesa wife eef she don'ta be fat?

Da Styleesha Wife

"Eat hearty, and give the old ship a good name!"

Grace for the Ship

The Man, the One and Only One —
First Gentleman on Earth —
Said: "How about a little fun?
Come! let us have some mirth!"
The First New Year's Eve. Stanza 1

"Fifteen-two and a pair" —
Look at them! Granny and Gramp',
Playing so peacefully there —
And what of the wild young scamp [1]
Who fashioned this quiet game
For numberless Darbies and Joans?
Gone with the wind like a flame;
Peace to his mouldering bones!
The Game of Cribbage

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES
[1871–1940]

What glorious sunsets have their birth
In Cities fouled by smoke!
This tree — whose roots are in a drain —
Becomes the greenest Oak!
Love's Rivals

Fools have their second childhood, but the Great
Still keep their first, and have no second state.
Men That Think

I am as certain of my song,
When first it warms the brain,
As woman of her unborn child,
Or wind that carries rain.
The Birth of Song

I had Ambition, by which sin
The angels fell;
I climbed and, step by step, O Lord,
Ascended into Hell.
Ambition

I'll make my Joy a secret thing,
My face shall wear a mask of care;
And those who hunt a Joy to death,
Shall never know what sport is there!
Hunting Joy. Stanza 3

[1] Cribbage was invented by Sir John Suckling [1609–1642], according to the account in the *Brief Lives* of JOHN AUBREY [1626–1697].

LADY PAMELA WYNDHAM GLENCONNER
[1871–1928]

Bitter are the tears of a child:
Sweeten them.
Deep are the thoughts of a child:
Quiet them.
Sharp is the grief of a child:
Take it from him.
Soft is the heart of a child:
Do not harden it.
A Child

Giving presents is a talent; to know what a person wants, to know when and how to get it, to give it lovingly, and well. Unless a character possesses this talent there is no moment more annihilating to ease than that in which a present is received and given.
Edward Wyndham Tennant: A Memoir. Chap. 5

ARTHUR GUITERMAN
[1871–1943]

The Antiseptic Baby and the Prophylactic Pup
Were playing in the garden when the Bunny gamboled up;
They looked upon the Creature with a loathing undisguised; —
It wasn't Disinfected and it wasn't Sterilized.
Strictly Germ-Proof. Stanza 1

The Cat on your hearthstone to this day presages,
By solemnly sneezing, the coming of rain! [1]
The First Cat. Stanza 7

Oh, the saddest of sights in a world of sin
Is a little lost pup with his tail tucked in!
Little Lost Pup. Stanza 1

[1] While rain depends, the pensive cat gives o'er
Her frolics, and pursues her tail no more.
JONATHAN SWIFT: *Description of a City Shower* [1710]

The finest thing in London is the Bobby; [1]
Benignant information is his hobby.
The Lyric Baedeker. London

Amoebas at the start
Were not complex;
They tore themselves apart
And started Sex.
Sex. Stanza 1

The three-toed tree-toad
Sings his sweet ode
To the moon.
Nocturne

Of all cold words of tongue or pen
The worst are these: "I knew him when — " [2]
Prophets in Their Own Country

Oh, the Brown Missouri Mule has a copper-plated throat
And the welkin splits apart when he hits an upper note.
Mule Song. Stanza 1

BURTON J. HENDRICK
[1871–1949]

The dissenting opinions of one generation become the prevailing interpretation of the next.
Bulwark of the Republic [*1937*]

RALPH HODGSON
[1871–]

'Twould ring the bells of Heaven
The wildest peal for years,
If Parson lost his senses
And people came to theirs,
And he and they together
Knelt down with angry prayers
For tamed and shabby tigers
And dancing dogs and bears,
And wretched, blind pit ponies,
And little hunted hares.
The Bells of Heaven

But oh, the den of wild things in
The darkness of her eyes!
The Gypsy Girl

[1] The constable with lifted hand
Conducting the orchestral Strand.
STEPHEN PHILLIPS [1864–1915]: *The Wife*

[2] See Whittier, page 527b.

God loves an idle rainbow
No less than labouring seas.
A Wood Song

Time, you old gypsy man,
Will you not stay,
Put up your caravan
Just for one day?
Time, You Old Gypsy Man. Stanza 1

Pity him, this dupe of dream,
Leader of the herd again
Only in his daft old brain,
Once again the bull supreme.
The Bull

Oh, had our simple Eve
Seen through the make-believe!
Eve. Stanza 5

I climbed the hill as light fell short,
And rooks came home in scramble sort.
The Song of Honor

I stared into the sky,
As wondering men have always done
Since beauty and the stars were one,
Though none so hard as I.
Ibid.

Reason has moons, but moons not hers
Lie mirrored on her sea,
Confounding her astronomers,
But O! delighting me.
Reason

JAMES WELDON JOHNSON
[1871–1938]

O black and unknown bards of long ago,
How came your lips to touch the sacred fire?
How, in your darkness, did you come to know
The power and beauty of the minstrel's lyre?
O Black and Unknown Bards. Stanza 1

And God stepped out on space,
And He looked around and said,
"I'm lonely —
I'll make me a world."
The Creation: A Negro Sermon. Stanza 1

CHARLES RANN KENNEDY
[1871–1950]

A peculiar kind of fear they call courage.

The Terrible Meek [*1912*]

The meek, the terrible meek, the fierce agonizing meek, are about to enter into their inheritance.

Ibid.

WILBUR DICK NESBIT
[1871–1927]

Who waits upon the when and how
Remains forever in the rear.

A Plea for the Friendless Present. Stanza 4

Each page of them Quotations that this Bartlett man got out
Is sure to have old Ibid's prose or poems strung about.

"Old Ibid." Stanza 2

I'm gettin' so, when I read things particularly fine,
I know that Ibid's name will be below the endin' line.

Ibid.

HERBERT GEORGE PONTING
[1871–1935]

On the outside grows the furside, on the inside grows the skinside;
So the furside is the outside, and the skinside is the inside.

The Sleeping Bag [1]

MARCEL PROUST
[1871–1922]

When from a long-distant past nothing subsists, after the people are dead, after the things are broken and scattered, still, alone, more fragile, but with more vitality, more unsubstantial, more persistent, more faithful, the smell and taste of things remain poised a long time, like souls, ready to remind us, waiting and hoping for their moment, amid the ruins of all the rest; and bear unfaltering, in the tiny and almost impalpable drop of their essence, the vast structure of recollection.

Remembrance of Things Past [1] [*1913–1926*]. *Swann's Way*

In his younger days a man dreams of possessing the heart of the woman whom he loves; later, the feeling that he possesses the heart of a woman may be enough to make him fall in love with her.

Ibid.

What artists call posterity is the posterity of the work of art.

Ibid. Within a Budding Grove, Part I

The time which we have at our disposal every day is elastic; the passions that we feel expand it, those that we inspire contract it; and habit fills up what remains.

Ibid.

Untruthfulness and dishonesty were with me, as with most people, called into being in so immediate, so contingent a fashion, and in self-defence, by some particular interest, that my mind, fixed on some lofty ideal, allowed my character, in the darkness below, to set about those urgent, sordid tasks, and did not look down to observe them.

Ibid. The Guermantes Way, Part I

Like everybody who is not in love, he imagined that one chose the person whom one loved after endless deliberations and on the strength of various qualities and advantages.

Ibid. Cities of the Plain, Part I

We passionately long that there may be another life in which we shall be similar to what we are here below. But we do not pause to reflect that, even without waiting for that other life, in this life, after a few years we are un-

[1] For *The South Polar Times,* Midwinter Day, June 22, 1911, prepared by the men of Captain Robert Falcon Scott's last Antarctic expedition. Ponting was the photographer for the Scott expedition.

[1] *A la Recherche du Temps Perdu,* translated by C. K. Scott Moncrieff, except the last section, *The Past Recaptured,* which was translated by Frederick A. Blossom.

faithful to what we have been, to what we wished to remain immortally.

Remembrance of Things Past. Cities of the Plain, Part II

It is often simply from want of the creative spirit that we do not go to the full extent of suffering. And the most terrible reality brings us, with our suffering, the joy of a great discovery, because it merely gives a new and clear form to what we have long been ruminating without suspecting it.

Ibid.

The bonds that unite another person to ourself exist only in our mind. Memory as it grows fainter relaxes them, and notwithstanding the illusion by which we would fain be cheated and with which, out of love, friendship, politeness, deference, duty, we cheat other people, we exist alone. Man is the creature that cannot emerge from himself, that knows his fellows only in himself; when he asserts the contrary, he is lying.

Ibid. The Sweet Cheat Gone

We do not succeed in changing things according to our desire, but gradually our desire changes. The situation that we hoped to change because it was intolerable becomes unimportant. We have not managed to surmount the obstacle, as we were absolutely determined to do, but life has taken us round it, led us past it, and then if we turn round to gaze at the remote past, we can barely catch sight of it, so imperceptible has it become.

Ibid.

There is not a woman in the world the possession of whom is as precious as that of the truths which she reveals to us by causing us to suffer.

Ibid.

We are healed of a suffering only by experiencing it to the full.

Ibid.

Happiness is beneficial for the body but it is grief that develops the powers of the mind.

Ibid. The Past Recaptured

As for happiness, it has hardly more than one useful quality, namely to make unhappiness possible. In our happiness, we should form very sweet bonds, full of confidence and attachment, in order that the sundering of them may cause us that priceless rending of the heart which is called unhappiness.

Remembrance of Things Past. The Past Recaptured

JOHN MILLINGTON SYNGE
[1871–1909]

It's in a lonesome place you do have to be talking with someone, and looking for someone, in the evening of the day.

In the Shadow of the Glen [*1903*]

What is the price of a thousand horses against a son where there is one son only?

Riders to the Sea [*1904*]

Bartley will have a fine coffin out of the white boards, and a deep grave surely. What more can we want than that? No man at all can be living for ever, and we must be satisfied.

Ibid.

When I was writing "The Shadow of the Glen" I got more aid than any learning could have given me from a chink in the floor of the old Wicklow house where I was staying, that let me hear what was being said by the servant girls in the kitchen.

The Playboy of the Western World [*1907*]. *Preface*

Drink a health to the wonders of the western world, the pirates, preachers, poteen-makers, with the jobbing jockies; parching peelers, and the juries fill their stomachs selling judgments of the English law.

Ibid. Act II

May I meet him with one tooth and it aching, and one eye to be seeing seven and seventy divils in the twists of the road, and one old timber leg on him to limp into the scalding grave. There he is now crossing the strands, and that the

Lord God would send a high wave to wash him from the world.[1]

The Playboy of the Western World. Act II

Aid me for to win her, and I'll be asking God to stretch a hand to you in the hour of death, and lead you short cuts through the Meadows of Ease, and up the floor of Heaven to the Footstool of the Virgin's Son.

Ibid.

A man who is not afraid of the sea will soon be drowned, he said, for he will be going out on a day he shouldn't. But we do be afraid of the sea, and we do only be drownded now and again.

The Aran Islands [*1907*]

There is no language like the Irish for soothing and quieting.

Ibid.

A translation is no translation, he said, unless it will give you the music of a poem along with the words of it.

Ibid.

PAUL VALÉRY
[1871–1945]

The folly of mistaking a paradox for a discovery, a metaphor for a proof, a torrent of verbiage for a spring of capital truths, and oneself for an oracle, is inborn in us.

Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci[2]

Collect all the facts that can be collected about the life of Racine and you will never learn from them the art of his verse. All criticism is dominated by the outworn theory that the man is the cause of the work as in the eyes of the law the criminal is the cause of the crime. Far rather are they both the effects.

Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci

ALBERT EDWARD WIGGAM
[1871–]

Intelligence appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without education. Education appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without the use of his intelligence.

The New Decalogue of Science [*1923*]

Statesmanship should quickly learn the lesson of biology, as stated by Conklin, that "Wooden legs are not inherited, but wooden heads are."

Ibid.

EVERARD JACK APPLETON
[1872–1931]

Somewhere she waits to make you win,
Your soul in her firm white hands;
Somewhere the gods have made for you
The woman who understands.

The Woman Who Understands

SIR MAX BEERBOHM
[1872–1956]

Most women are not so young as they are painted.

A Defence of Cosmetics

Zuleika, on a desert island, would have spent most of her time in looking for a man's foot-print.

Zuleika Dobson [*1911*]. *Chap. 2*

She was hardly more affable than a cameo.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The dullard's envy of brilliant men is always assuaged by the suspicion that they will come to a bad end.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Ordinary saints grow faint to posterity; whilst quite ordinary sinners pass vividly down the ages.

Ibid. Chap. 6

[1] May the grass grow at your door and the fox build his nest on your hearthstone. May the light fade from your eyes, so you never see what you love. May your own blood rise against you, and the sweetest drink you take be the bitterest cup of sorrow. May you die without benefit of clergy; may there be none to shed a tear at your grave, and may the hearthstone of hell be your best bed forever. — *Traditional Wexford curse*

See O. Henry, page 802a.

[2] Translated by THOMAS MCGREEVY.

She was one of the people who say "I don't know anything about music really, but I know what I like." [1]

Zuleika Dobson. Chap. 9

The Oxford spirit — that gentlest spirit, so lingering and searching, so dear to them who as youths were brought into ken of it, so exasperating to them who were not.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Of all the objects of hatred, a woman once loved is the most hateful.

Ibid. Chap. 13

I have known no man of genius who had not to pay, in some affliction or defect either physical or spiritual, for what the gods had given him.

No. 2, The Pines

It seems to be a law of nature that no man ever is loth to sit for his portrait. A man may be old, he may be ugly, he may be burdened with grave responsibilities to the nation, and that nation be at a crisis of its history; but none of these considerations, nor all of them together, will deter him from sitting for his portrait.

Quia Imperfectum

To say that a man is vain means merely that he is pleased with the effect he produces on other people. A conceited man is satisfied with the effect he produces on himself.

Ibid.

Strange, when you come to think of it, that of all the countless folk who have lived before our time on this planet not one is known in history or in legend as having died of laughter.

Laughter

LÉON BLUM
[1872–1950]

Life does not give itself to one who tries to keep all its advantages at once.

I have often thought morality may perhaps consist solely in the courage of making a choice.

Quoted in The Practical Cogitator. [1] *Page 97*

No government can remain stable in an unstable society and an unstable world.

A l'Échelle Humaine [*1945*]. *Page 54*

JAMES BONE
[1872–]

"London!" It has the sound of distant thunder.

The London Perambulator [*1925*]

The mighty fleet of Wren, with their topgallants and mainsails of stone.

Ibid.

It was in London that Whistler discovered the nocturne.

Ibid.

The City of Dreadful Height.

Description of New York [2]

To make a cliché is to make a classic.[3]

Farewell speech on Fleet Street, December 29, 1945

He made righteousness readable.

Of C. P. Scott [*1846–1932*], *editor of the Manchester Guardian*

PATRICK REGINALD CHALMERS
[1872–1942]

Oh, bright as a berry,
They're red and they're rare,
The setters from Kerry,
And Cork and Kildare!

The Red Dogs

"I find," said 'e, "things very much as 'ow I've always found,

[1] Bromide No. 1. — GELETT BURGESS: *Are You a Bromide?* [1906]

In art I pull no high-brow stuff,
I know what I like, and that's enough.

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT [1877–1949]: *I Am a One Hundred Percent American, St. 3*

[1] Selected and arranged by CHARLES P. CURTIS, JR., and FERRIS GREENSLET [1945].

[2] In *The Manchester Guardian.*

[3] Apropos the phrase "ocean greyhound," first said by his father, David Drummond Bone, Glasgow journalist, referring to the *Alaska* [1881], first ship to cross the Atlantic in less than a week.

For mostly they goes up and down or
else goes round and round."
Roundabouts and Swings.
Stanza 2
What's lost upon the roundabouts we
pulls up on the swings!
Ibid.
A little dog
Walked out that day with These,
Round eyes agog
For butterflies and bees,
Wet nose for smells that please.
A Chosen Saint.[1] *Stanza 3*

CALVIN COOLIDGE
[1872–1933]

There is no right to strike against the public safety by anybody, anywhere, any time.
Telegram to Samuel Gompers, President of the American Federation of Labor, on the occasion of the Boston police strike [*September 14, 1919*]
Inflation is repudiation.
Speech, Chicago [*January 11, 1922*]
The business of America is business.
Speech before the Society of American Newspaper Editors [*January 17, 1925*]
They hired the money, didn't they?
Referring to the European war debts [*1925*]
I do not choose to run for President in 1928.
Statement to reporters, Rapid City, South Dakota [*August 2, 1927*]
I love Vermont because of her hills and valleys, her scenery and invigorating climate, but most of all because of her indomitable people.
Address from train platform, Bennington, Vermont [*September 21, 1928*]

[1] Go thou with this man, and God, which dwelleth in heaven, prosper your journey, and the angel of God keep you company. So they went forth both, and the young man's dog with them. — *The Apocrypha: Tobit, V, 16*

JAMES B. DOLLARD
[1872–]

I'm sick o' New York City an' the
roarin' o' the thrains
That rowl above the blessèd roofs an'
undernaith the dhrains;
Wid dust an' smoke an' divilmint I'm
moidhered head an' brains,
An' I'm thinkin' o' the skies of ould
Kilkinny!
Ould Kilkinny!

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR
[1872–1906]

Folks ain't got no right to censuah otha
folks about dey habits;
Him dat giv' de squir'ls de bushtails
made de bobtails fu' de rabbits.
Accountability
You cain't sta't no notes a-flyin'
Lak de ones dat rants and rings
From de kitchen to de big woods
When Malindy sings.
When Malindy Sings
There is a heaven, for ever, day by day,
The upward longing of my soul doth
tell me so.
There is a hell, I'm quite as sure; for
pray,
If there were not, where would my
neighbors go?
Theology
Speak up, Ike, an' 'spress yo'se'f.
Encouragement
Sweetah den de music of a lovesick
mockin'-bird,
Comin' f'om de gal you loves better den
yo' kin,
"Howdy, honey, howdy, won't you step
right in?"
"Howdy, Honey, Howdy!"
Heish yo' mouf, I's only tu'nin' of de
chillun in de bed.
The Turning of the Babies in the Bed
It's easy 'nough to titter w'en de stew
is smokin' hot,
But hit's mighty ha'd to giggle w'en
dey's nuffin' in de pot.
Philosophy

Poor was the loan at best —
God! but the interest!
The Debt. Stanza 3

LEARNED HAND
[1872–]

Justice, I think, is the tolerable accommodation of the conflicting interests of society, and I don't believe there is any royal road to attain such accommodations concretely.
Quoted by PHILIP HAMBURGER: *The Great Judge* [LIFE, *November 4, 1946*]

I had rather take my chance that some traitors will escape detection than spread abroad a spirit of general suspicion and distrust, which accepts rumor and gossip in place of undismayed and unintimidated inquiry.
Speech, Convocation of the Board of Regents, University of the State of New York [*October 24, 1952*]

That community is already in the process of dissolution where each man begins to eye his neighbor as a possible enemy, where nonconformity with the accepted creed, political as well as religious, is a mark of disaffection; where denunciation, without specification or backing, takes the place of evidence; where orthodoxy chokes freedom of dissent; where faith in the eventual supremacy of reason has become so timid that we dare not enter our convictions in the open lists, to win or lose.
Ibid.

The mutual confidence on which all else depends can be maintained only by an open mind and a brave reliance upon free discussion.
Ibid.

MILDRED HOWELLS
[1872–]

And so it criticized each flower,
This supercilious seed;
Until it woke one summer hour,
And found itself a weed.
The Difficult Seed. Stanza 5

Oh, tell me how my garden grows,
Where I no more may take delight,
And if some dream of me it knows,
Who dream of it by day and night.
Oh, Tell Me How My Garden Grows. Stanza 5

RUPERT HUGHES
[1872–1948]

Dear little child, this little book
Is less a primer than a key
To sunder gates where wonder waits
Your "Open Sesame!"
With a First Reader

JOHN McCRAE
[1872–1918]

In Flanders fields the poppies blow
Between the crosses, row on row.
In Flanders Fields.[1] *Stanza 1*

Take up our quarrel with the foe:
To you from failing hands we throw
The torch; be yours to hold it high.
If ye break faith with us who die
We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.
Ibid. Stanza 3

PATRICK F. O'KEEFE
[1872–1934]

Say It with Flowers.[2]
Slogan for the Society of American Florists [*1917*]

CALE YOUNG RICE
[1872–1943]

Spring has come up from the South again,
With soft mists in her hair,
And a warm wind in her mouth again,
And budding everywhere.
The Immortal. Stanza 1

You who are old,
And have fought the fight,
And have won or lost or left the fight,

[1] In *Punch*, December 8, 1915.
[2] Say It with Music. — *Title of song by* IRVING BERLIN [1921]

Weight us not down
With fears of the world, as we run!
The Young to the Old

BERTRAND RUSSELL
[1872–]

It is preoccupation with possession, more than anything else, that prevents men from living freely and nobly.
Principles of Social Reconstruction [*1916*]

Mathematics possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty — a beauty cold and austere, like that of sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show.
The Study of Mathematics

Mathematics takes us into the region of absolute necessity, to which not only the actual world, but every possible world, must conform.
Ibid.

The psychology of adultery has been falsified by conventional morals, which assume, in monogamous countries, that attraction to one person cannot coexist with a serious affection for another. Everybody knows that this is untrue.
Marriage and Morals [*1929*]. *XVI*

A good society is a means to a good life for those who compose it; not something having a kind of excellence on its own account.
Authority and the Individual [*1949*]

ELLERY SEDGWICK
[1872–]

Autobiographies ought to begin with Chapter Two.
The Happy Profession [*1946*]. *Chap. 1*

Maternal testimony notwithstanding, babies are like as biscuits in a pan.
Ibid.

In America, getting on in the world means getting out of the world we have known before.
Ibid.

Democracy's real test lies in its respect for minority opinion.
The Happy Profession. Chap. 5

Against the misuse of words every editorial prejudice should be fixed in concrete.
Ibid. Chap. 18

ALBERT PAYSON TERHUNE
[1872–1942]

Win without boasting. Lose without excuse.
More About Dog Shows

ERNEST VINCENT WRIGHT
[1872–1939]

Then all of us prepare to rise
And hold our bibs before our eyes,
And be prepared for some surprise
When father carves the duck.
When Father Carves the Duck [*1891*]. *Stanza 1*

CARL LOTUS BECKER
[1873–1945]

Economic distress will teach men, if anything can, that realities are less dangerous than fancies, that fact-finding is more effective than fault-finding.
Progress and Power [*1935*]

The significance of man is that he is that part of the universe that asks the question, What is the significance of Man? He alone can stand apart imaginatively and, regarding himself and the universe in their eternal aspects, pronounce a judgment: The significance of man is that he is insignificant and is aware of it.
Ibid.

Those of us who think that we are a nation of starry-eyed idealists [1] who have been twice tricked by the British into a European war in order to pull their chestnuts out of the fire have read the history of this country to little purpose. . . . The truth is rather that the existence and friendliness of the British

[1] See Henry Agard Wallace, page 948b.

Empire and the power of the British Fleet have for more than a century enabled us to roast our own chestnuts at leisure and eat them in security.

Progress and Power

HENRY NOEL BRAILSFORD
[1873–]

Music is neither secular nor religious. It can at best suggest the beating of the pulse, the rhythm of the blood that accompanies a given order of ideas.

On Handel's Largo

The musician who tries to rival the painter by describing external things, is a magician who has thrown aside his wand to wield a quarter-staff.

The Sea in Music

GUY WETMORE CARRYL
[1873–1904]

You call it a waste of time, this taste
For popular tunes, and yet
Good-bye to care when you whistle the air
Of the song that you can't forget.

The Organ Man. Stanza 3

And in his dim, uncertain sight
Whatever wasn't must be right,
From which it follows he had strong
Convictions that what was, was wrong.

The Iconoclastic Rustic and the Apropos Acorn. Stanza 2

In every new and smart disease,
From housemaid's knee to heart disease,
She recognized the symptoms as her own!

How Jack Found That Beans May Go Back on a Chap. Stanza 2

The people wait at the haven's gate to greet the men who win!
Thank God for peace! Thank God for peace, when the great gray ships come in!

When the Great Gray Ships Come In. Stanza 4

ARTHUR CHAPMAN
[1873–1935]

Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.

Out Where the West Begins. Stanza 1

Out where the skies are a trifle bluer,
Out where friendship's a little truer.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Where there's more of singing and less of sighing,
Where there's more of giving and less of buying,
And a man makes friends without half trying.

Ibid. Stanza 3

WALTER DE LA MARE
[1873–1956]

Slowly, silently, now the moon
Walks the night in her silver shoon.

Silver

"World of divine delight," heart whispereth,
Though all its all lie but 'twixt birth and death.

Divine Delight

Here lies a most beautiful lady,
Light of step and heart was she.

An Epitaph

"Is there anybody there?" said the Traveller,
Knocking on the moonlit door;
And his horse in the silence champed the grasses
Of the forest's ferny floor.

The Listeners

"Tell them that I came, and no one answered,
That I kept my word," he said.

Ibid.

If I were Lord of Tartary,
Myself and me alone,
My bed should be of ivory,
Of beaten gold my throne.

Tartary. Stanza 1

'Tis the immortal thought
Whose passion still
Makes of the unchanging
The unchangeable.
When the Rose Is Faded. Stanza 3

No lovelier hills than thine have laid
My tired thoughts to rest:
No peace of lovelier valleys made
Like peace within my breast.
England. Stanza 1

Hi! handsome hunting man,
Fire your little gun.
Bang! Now the animal
Is dead and dumb and done.
Nevermore to peep again, creep again, leap again,
Eat or sleep or drink again, oh, what fun!
Hi!

Memory — that strange deceiver!
Who can trust her? How believe her —
While she hoards with equal care
The poor and trivial, rich and rare;
Yet flings away, as wantonly,
Grave fact and loveliest fantasy?
Memory

Poor Jim Jay
Got stuck fast
In Yesterday.
Jim Jay

It's a very odd thing —
As odd as can be —
That whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T.
Miss T.

Three jolly gentlemen,
In coats of red,
Rode their horses
Up to bed.
The Huntsmen

Not the briefest moment — yours or mine —
Can ever come again.
Not One. Stanza 2

Be not too wildly amorous of the far,
Nor lure thy fantasy to its utmost scope.
The Imagination's Pride

I met at eve the Prince of Sleep,
His was a still and lovely face,
He wandered through a valley steep,
Lovely in a lonely place.
I Met at Eve

MARK FENDERSON
[1873–1944]

What's the use? Yesterday an egg, tomorrow a feather duster.
Caption of Cartoon, The Dejected Rooster

FORD MADOX (HUEFFER) FORD
[1873–1939]

Sometimes wind and sometimes rain,
Then the sun comes back again;
Sometimes rain and sometimes snow,
Goodness, how we'd like to know
Why the weather alters so.
Children's Song. Stanza 1

Only two classes of books are of universal appeal: the very best and the very worst.
Joseph Conrad [*1924*]

PERCY HAMMOND
[1873–1936]

The female knee is a joint and not an entertainment.
Dramatic Review

DANIEL GREGORY MASON
[1873–]

The ideal of Independence requires resistance to the herd spirit now so widespread, to our worship of quantity and indifference to quality, to our unthinking devotion to organization, standardization, propaganda, and advertising.
Artistic Ideals [*1927*]

Art of any profundity can be appreciated only slowly, gradually, in leisurely contemplation.
Ibid.

JAMES JACKSON MONTAGUE
[1873–1941]

My beagle bit a Kleagle
Of the Ku Klux Klan.
Doomed. Stanza 1

But no one ever is allowed in Sleepytown, unless
He goes to bed in time to take the Sleepytown Express!
The Sleepytown Express. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH CUTTER (MRS. DWIGHT WHITNEY) MORROW
[1873–1955]

My friend and I have built a wall
Between us thick and wide:
The stones of it are laid in scorn
And plastered high with pride.
Wall. Stanza 1

There is no lover like an island shore
For lingering embrace;
No tryst so faithful as the turning tide
At its accustomed place.
Islands. Stanza 1

ALBERT JAY NOCK
[1873–1945]

All Souls College, Oxford, planned better than it knew when it limited the number of its undergraduates to four; four is exactly the right number for any college which is really intent on getting results.
Memoirs of a Superfluous Man [1943]. III, Chap. 3

Money does not pay for anything, never has, never will. It is an economic axiom as old as the hills that goods and services can be paid for only with goods and services.
Ibid. Chap. 13

As sheer casual reading-matter, I still find the English dictionary the most interesting book in our language.
Ibid. IV, Chap. 1

SIME SILVERMAN[1]
[1873–1933]

Wall Street Lays An Egg.
Headline announcing the stock market crash of October, 1929

Sticks Nix Hicks Pix.
Headline, meaning that the rural audiences do not care for moving pictures dealing with country themes

ALFRED EMANUEL SMITH[2]
[1873–1944]

The kiss of death.
Alluding to Hearst's support of Ogden Mills, Smith's unsuccessful opponent in the 1926 campaign for Governor of New York State

Let's look at the record.
Campaign Speeches [1928]

The Governor of New York State does not have to be an acrobat.
Speech in behalf of Franklin D. Roosevelt [1928]

Nobody shoots at Santa Claus.
Campaign Speeches [1936]

No matter how thin you slice it, it's still boloney.
Ibid.

H. M. TOMLINSON
[1873–]

The sea is at its best at London, near midnight, when you are within the arms of a capacious chair, before a glowing fire, selecting phases of the voyages you will never make.
The Sea and the Jungle [1912]

[1] Silverman, who founded and edited the famous theatrical trade paper *Variety* [1905], had perhaps more influence on American slang than any man of his time.

[2] He is the Happy Warrior of the political battlefield. — FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT: *Nominating Speech, Democratic National Convention* [June 26, 1924] (See Wordsworth, pages 409b–410a.)

Al Smith knew as much as any living man of the art of democratic government. — ELLERY SEDGWICK: *The Happy Profession* [1946], *Chap. 17*

How many grave speeches, which have surprised, shocked, and directed the nation, have been made by Great Men too soon after a noble dinner, words winged by the Press without an accompanying and explanatory wine list.

Waiting for Daylight [*1922*]

The reader who is illuminated is, in a real sense, the poem.

Between the Lines [*1930*]

Bad and indifferent criticism of books is just as serious as a city's careless drainage.

Ibid.

What was created in Concord, though in so airy a fashion, may be standing to America's credit when her vast engine shops are homes for spiders.

The Road to Concord [*1931*]

LENA GUILBERT FORD
[*Floruit* 1915]

Keep the home fires burning,
While your hearts are yearning,
Though your lads are far away
They dream of home.
There's a silver lining
Through the dark cloud shining,
Turn the dark cloud inside out,
Till the boys come home.

Keep the Home Fires Burning [*1915*]

SIR NORMAN ANGELL
[1874–]

The Great Illusion.

Title of book [*1910*] *on the futility of war*

The power of words is such that they have prevented our learning some of the most important events in the world's history.

Let the People Know [*1943*]. *Chap. 7: Words That Are Assassins*

MAURICE BARING
[1874–1945]

All theories of what a good play is, or how a good play should be written, are futile. A good play is a play which when acted upon the boards makes an audience interested and pleased. A play that fails in this is a bad play.

Have You Anything to Declare?

CHARLES AUSTIN BEARD
[1874–1948]
AND
MARY RITTER BEARD
[1876–]

At no time, at no place, in solemn convention assembled, through no chosen agents, had the American people officially proclaimed the United States to be a democracy. The Constitution did not contain the word or any word lending countenance to it, except possibly the mention of "We, the people," in the preamble . . . when the Constitution was framed no respectable person called himself or herself a democrat.

America in Midpassage [*1939*]. *Chap. 17*

SIR DAVID WILLIAM BONE
[1874–]

We sailors are jealous for our vessels. Abuse us if you will, but have a care for what you may say of our ships. We alone are entitled to call them bitches, wet brutes, stubborn craft, but we will stand for no such liberties from the beach.

Merchantmen-at-Arms

GORDON BOTTOMLEY
[1874–1948]

Many deaths have place in men
Before they come to die;
Joys must be used and spent, and then
Abandoned and passed by.

New Year's Eve, 1913

When you destroy a blade of grass
You poison England at her roots.

To Ironfounders and Others

Your worship is your furnaces,
Which, like old idols, lost obscenes,
Have molten bowels; your vision is
Machines for making more machines.
To Ironfounders and Others

ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH
[1874–1937]

Order is a lovely thing;
On disarray it lays its wing,
Teaching simplicity to sing.
The Monk in the Kitchen

His screaming stallions maned with whistling wind.
Nimrod Wars with the Angels

God wove a web of loveliness,
Of clouds and stars and birds,
But made not anything at all
So beautiful as words.
Songs for My Mother: Her Words. Stanza 5

Oh, grieve not, ladies, if at night
Ye wake to feel your beauty going.
It was a web of frail delight,
Inconstant as an April snowing.
Grieve Not, Ladies. Stanza 1

ARTHUR HENRY REGINALD BULLER
[1874–1944]

There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light;
She set out one day
In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night.
Limerick [1]

GILBERT KEITH CHESTERTON
[1874–1936]

Nothing sublimely artistic has ever arisen out of mere art, any more than anything essentially reasonable has ever arisen out of the pure reason. There must always be a rich moral soil for any great aesthetic growth.
A Defence of Nonsense

[1] *Punch*, December 19, 1923.

Every great literature has always been allegorical — allegorical of some view of the whole universe.
A Defence of Nonsense

The whole difference between construction and creation is exactly this: that a thing constructed can only be loved after it is constructed; but a thing created is loved before it exists.
Preface to DICKENS'S *Pickwick Papers*

A man knows what style of book he wants to write when he knows nothing else about it.
Ibid.

A good joke is the one ultimate and sacred thing which cannot be criticized. Our relations with a good joke are direct and even divine relations.
Ibid.

The world will never starve for wonders; but only for want of wonder.
Inscription on General Motors Building, Century of Progress Exposition, Chicago

But they that fought for England,
Following a fallen star,
Alas, alas for England
They have their graves afar.
Elegy in a Country Churchyard

Thieves respect property. They merely wish the property to become their property that they may more perfectly respect it.
Ibid.

Mr. Max Beerbohm attempted to analyze the jokes at which the mob laughs. He divided them into three sections: jokes about bodily humiliation, jokes about things alien, such as foreigners, and jokes about bad cheese.
Cockneys and Their Jokes

Art is limitation; the essence of every picture is the frame.
Orthodoxy. Chap. 3

You can free things from alien or accidental laws, but not from the laws of their own nature. . . . Do not go about as a demagogue, encouraging triangles to break out of the prison of their three sides. If a triangle breaks

out of its three sides, its life comes to a lamentable end.

Orthodoxy. Chap. 3

Heights were made to be looked at, not to be looked from.

The Innocence of Father Brown (The Hammer of God)

The English poor, broken in every revolt, bullied by every fashion, long despoiled of property, and now being despoiled of liberty, entered history with a noise of trumpets, and turned themselves in two years into one of the iron armies of the world.

A Short History of England [1917]

The cold queen of England is looking in the glass;
The shadow of the Valois is yawning at the Mass.

Lepanto

Don John of Austria is going to the war.

Ibid.

The hidden room in man's house where God sits all the year,
The secret window whence the world looks small and very dear.

Ibid.

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath
(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath).
And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,
Up which a lean and foolish knight forever rides in vain.

Ibid.

To an open house in the evening
Home shall men come,
To an older place than Eden
And a taller town than Rome.

The House of Christmas

Burn from my brain and from my breast
Sloth, and the cowardice that clings,
And stiffness and the soul's arrest:
And feed my brain with better things.

A Ballade of a Book-Reviewer

The strangest whim has seized me . . .
After all
I think I will not hang myself today.

A Ballade of Suicide

St. George he was for England,
And before he killed the dragon
He drank a pint of English ale
Out of an English flagon.

The Englishman

Step softly, under snow or rain,
To find the place where men can pray;
The way is all so very plain
That we may lose the way.

The Wise Men

And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat down to dine,
"I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't get into the wine."

Wine and Water

Before the Roman came to Rye or out to Severn strode,
The rolling English drunkard made the rolling English road.

The Rolling English Road

Tea is like the East he grows in,
A great yellow Mandarin
With urbanity of manner
And unconsciousness of sin.

The Song of Right and Wrong

Cocoa is a cad and coward.

Ibid.

For the great Gaels of Ireland
Are the men that God made mad,
For all their wars are merry,
And all their songs are sad.[1]

The Ballad of the White Horse. Book II

And if ever ye ride in Ireland,
The jest may yet be said,
There is the land of broken hearts,
And the land of broken heads.

Ibid. Book V

I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:
There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet.

The Donkey

The Yankee is a dab at electricity and crime,
He tells you how he hustles and it takes him quite a time,

[1] For the Young Gaels of Ireland
Are the lads that drive me mad;
For half their words need footnotes,
And half their rhymes are bad.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871–1943]: *The Young Celtic Poets, St. 2*

I like his hospitality that's cordial and frank,
I do not mind his money but I do not like his swank.

A Song of Self-Esteem

The face of Father Brown . . . could shine with ignorance as well as with knowledge.[1]

The Wisdom of Father Brown

SIR WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL[2]

[1874–]

I pass with relief from the tossing sea of Cause and Theory to the firm ground of Result and Fact.

The Malakand Field Force [*1898*]

It is better to be making the news than taking it; to be an actor rather than a critic.

Ibid.

Nothing in life is so exhilarating as to be shot at without result.

Ibid.

There are men in the world who derive as stern an exaltation from the proximity of disaster and ruin, as others from success.

Ibid.

Terminological inexactitude.

Speech, House of Commons, February 22, 1906

The maxim of the British people is "Business as usual."

Speech, Guildhall, November 9, 1914

By being so long in the lowest form [at Harrow] I gained an immense advantage over the cleverer boys. . . . I got into my bones the essential structure of the ordinary British sentence — which is a noble thing. Naturally I am biassed in favor of boys learning English; and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honor, and Greek as a treat.

Roving Commission: My Early Life [*1930*]

Decided only to be undecided, resolved to be irresolute, adamant for drift, solid for fluidity, all-powerful to be impotent.[1]

While England Slept [*1936*]

Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.

Ibid.

I have watched this famous island descending incontinently, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet.

Ibid.

The German dictator, instead of snatching the victuals from the table, has been content to have them served to him course by course.

Speech on the Munich Agreement, House of Commons, October 5, 1938

That long [Canadian] frontier from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, guarded only by neighborly respect and honorable obligations, is an example to every country and a pattern for the future of the world.

Speech in honor of R. B. Bennett, Canada Club, London, April 20, 1939

I cannot forecast to you the action of Russia. It is a riddle wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma.

Broadcast, October 1, 1939

For each and for all, as for the Royal Navy, the watchword should be, "Carry on, and dread nought."

Speech on Traffic at Sea, House of Commons, December 6, 1939

[1] My father, a good man, told me "Never lose your ignorance; you cannot replace it." — ERICH MARIA REMARQUE, interviewed in *The New York Times*, January 27, 1946

[2] See also Roosevelt and Churchill, page 922a.

[1] Of Stanley Baldwin's policies.

I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears and sweat.[1]

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons, May 13, 1940

Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory however long and hard the road may be; for without victory there is no survival.

Ibid.

We shall not flag or fail. We shall fight in France, we shall fight on the seas and oceans, we shall fight with growing confidence and growing strength in the air, we shall defend our island, whatever the cost may be, we shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we shall never surrender.

Speech on Dunkirk, House of Commons, June 4, 1940

If we open a quarrel between the past and the present, we shall find that we have lost the future.

Speech, House of Commons (later broadcast), June 18, 1940

Let us therefore brace ourselves to our duties, and so bear ourselves that, if the British Empire and its Commonwealth last for a thousand years, men will still say: "This was their finest hour."

Speech, House of Commons, June 18, 1940

We shall defend every village, every town and every city. The vast mass of London itself, fought street by street, could easily devour an entire hostile army; and we would rather see London laid in ruins and ashes than that it should be tamely and abjectly enslaved.

Radio Broadcast, July 14, 1940

Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few.

Tribute to the Royal Air Force, House of Commons, August 20, 1940

The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished; no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along.[1] Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days.

Ibid.

This wicked man Hitler, the repository and embodiment of many forms of soul-destroying hatred, this monstrous product of former wrongs and shame.

Radio Broadcast, September 11, 1940

Death and sorrow will be the companions of our journey; hardship our garment; constancy and valor our only shield. We must be united, we must be undaunted, we must be inflexible.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, October 8, 1940

[1] Mollifie it with thy teares, or sweat, or blood. — JOHN DONNE: *An Anatomy of the World* [1611], *I, 430–431*

Year after year they voted cent per cent,
Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions — why? for rent!

BYRON: *The Age of Bronze* [1823], *XIV*

A similar phrase was also used by GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI [1807–1882] in his *Address to the Thousand.*

It [poetry] is forged slowly and patiently, link by link, with sweat and blood and tears. — LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS: *Collected Poems* [1919]

Their sweat, their tears, their blood bedewed the endless plain. — WINSTON S. CHURCHILL: *The Unknown War* [1931], referring to the armies of the Czar before the Russian Revolution

Churchill referred to his promise of blood, toil, tears and sweat in subsequent speeches on October 8, 1940, May 7 and December 2, 1941, and January 27 and November 10, 1942.

[1] Ol' Man River [Mississippi] . . . he keeps on rollin' along. — OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2ND [1927], *music by* JEROME KERN

We are waiting for the long-promised invasion. So are the fishes.

Radio Broadcast to the French People, October 21, 1940

The only guide to a man is his conscience; the only shield to his memory is the rectitude and sincerity of his actions.

Tribute to Neville Chamberlain, House of Commons, November 12, 1940

To die at the height of a man's career, the highest moment of his effort here in this world, universally honored and admired, to die while great issues are still commanding the whole of his interest, to be taken from us at a moment when he could already see ultimate success in view — is not the most unenviable of fates.[1]

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, December 19, 1940

I do not resent criticism, even when, for the sake of emphasis, it parts for the time with reality.

Speech, House of Commons, January 22, 1941

Here is the answer which I will give to President Roosevelt. . . . Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.

Radio Broadcast, February 9, 1941

This is one of those cases in which the imagination is baffled by the facts.

Remark in the House of Commons, May 13, 1941 [following the parachute descent in Scotland by Rudolf Hess]

The British nation is unique in this respect. They are the only people who like to be told how bad things are, who like to be told the worst.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, June 10, 1941

A vile race of quislings[2] — to use the new word which will carry the scorn of mankind down the centuries.

Speech at St. James's Palace, London, June 12, 1941

The destiny of mankind is not decided by material computation. When great causes are on the move in the world . . . we learn that we are spirits, not animals, and that something is going on in space and time, and beyond space and time, which, whether we like it or not, spells duty.

Radio Broadcast to America on receiving the Honorary Degree of Doctor of Laws from the University of Rochester, New York, June 16, 1941

We will have no truce or parley with you [Hitler], or the grisly gang who work your wicked will. You do your worst — and we will do our best.

Speech, London County Council, July 14, 1941

The V sign is the symbol of the unconquerable will of the occupied territories, and a portent of the fate awaiting the Nazi tyranny.

A Message to the People of Europe on the Launching of the "V for Victory" Propaganda Campaign, July 20, 1941

Nothing is more dangerous in wartime than to live in the temperamental atmosphere of a Gallup Poll,[1] always feeling one's pulse and taking one's temperature.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, September 30, 1941

Do not let us speak of darker days; let us speak rather of sterner days. These are not dark days: these are great days — the greatest days our country has ever lived; and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to

[1] Lord Lothian, British Ambassador to the United States, died in Washington, December 12, 1940.

[2] Vidkun Quisling, head of the Nasjonal Samling party in Norway, who co-operated and collaborated with the Nazis when Germany invaded Norway, April 9, 1940. Quisling was executed October 23, 1945.

[1] Dr. George H. Gallup founded the British Institute of Public Opinion in 1936.

play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.

Address to the Boys of Harrow School, October 29, 1941

In the past we have had a light which flickered, in the present we have a light which flames, and in the future there will be a light which shines over all the land and sea.

Speech on War with Japan, House of Commons, December 8, 1941, and later broadcast

What kind of people do they [the Japanese] think we are?

Speech to United States Congress, December 24, 1941

We have not journeyed all this way across the centuries, across the oceans, across the mountains, across the prairies, because we are made of sugar candy.

Speech to the Canadian Senate and House of Commons, Ottawa, broadcast, December 30, 1941

When I warned [the French] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their generals told their Prime Minister and his divided Cabinet, "In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken." Some chicken; some neck.

Ibid.

The late M. Venizelos[1] observed that in all her wars England — he should have said Britain, of course — always wins one battle — the last.

Speech at the Lord Mayor's Day Luncheon, London, November 10, 1942

Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end.[2] But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.

Ibid.

I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire.

Ibid.

The soft under-belly of the Axis.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, November 11, 1942

There is no finer investment for any community than putting milk into babies.

Radio Broadcast: A Four Years' Plan, March 21, 1943

The proud German Army has once again proved the truth of the saying, "The Hun is always either at your throat or at your feet."

Speech to United States Congress, May 19, 1943

I quote the words of your great general, Nathan Bedford Forrest, the eminently successful Confederate leader. Asked the secret of his victories, Forrest said, "I git thar fustest with the mostest men."[1]

A Talk to the American Press in Washington, May 25, 1943

The House of Commons thrives on criticism, it is perfectly impervious to newspaper abuse or taunts from any quarter, and it is capable of digesting almost anything or almost any body of gentlemen, whatever be the views with which they arrive.

Speech on Rebuilding the House of Commons, October 28, 1943

There was a man who sold a hyena skin while the beast still lived and who was killed in hunting it.

Speech on Allied War Gains, House of Commons, August 2, 1944

"Not in vain" may be the pride of those who survived and the epitaph of those who fell.[2]

Speech, House of Commons, September 28, 1944

[1] Eleutherios Venizelos [1864–1936], Greek statesman.

[2] See Talleyrand, page 384a.

[1] General Nathan Bedford Forrest [1821–1877], Confederate cavalry leader. Historians deny that the General said it in such rustic terms, but the saying has become classic in this version.

[2] The eight thousand paratroopers of the First British Airborne Division who landed in Arnhem, Holland, behind the German lines, in September, 1944, and held the area for nine days and nights, with a loss of six thou-

The United States is a land of free speech. Nowhere is speech freer — not even here where we sedulously cultivate it even in its most repulsive form.

Speech, House of Commons, September 28, 1944

He died in harness, and we may well say in battle harness, like his soldiers, sailors and airmen who died side by side with ours and carrying out their tasks to the end all over the world. What an enviable death was his.

Tribute to President Franklin D. Roosevelt in the House of Commons, April 17, 1945

In Franklin Roosevelt there died the greatest American friend we have ever known — and the greatest champion of freedom who has ever brought help and comfort from the new world to the old.

Ibid.

I think "No comment" is a splendid expression. I am using it again and again. I got it from Sumner Welles.

To reporters at Washington airport, after conferring with President Truman at the White House, February 12, 1946

An iron curtain[1] has descended across the Continent.

Address at Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri, March 5, 1946

This address to which I have given the title, "The Sinews of Peace."

Ibid.

In War: Resolution. In Defeat: Defiance. In Victory: Magnanimity. In Peace: Good Will.

The Second World War: Moral of the Work. Vol. I, The Gathering Storm [*1948*]

No one can guarantee success in war, but only deserve it.

The Second World War: Moral of the Work. Vol. II, Their Finest Hour [*1949*]

When you have to kill a man it costs nothing to be polite.

Ibid. Vol. III, The Grand Alliance [*1950*]

This is the sort of impertinence up with which I will not put.[1]

Attributed

ISABEL FISKE CONANT
[1874–]

He who loves an old house
Never loves in vain,
How can an old house
Used to sun and rain,
To lilac and larkspur,
And an elm above,
Ever fail to answer
The heart that gives it love?

Old House. Stanza 1

CLARENCE DAY
[1874–1935]

When eras die, their legacies
  Are left to strange police.
Professors in New England guard
  The glory that was Greece.

Thoughts Without Words

The parting injunctions
  Of mothers and wives
Are one of those functions
  That poison their lives.

Scenes from the Mesozoic

It is possible that our race may be an accident, in a meaningless universe, living its brief life uncared-for, on this dark, cooling star: but even so — and all the more — what marvelous creatures we are! What fairy story, what tale from the Arabian Nights of the jinns, is a hundredth part as wonderful

sand men. Major General R. E. Urquhart, the Division commander, sent the radio message to Field Marshal Montgomery: "All will be ordered to break out rather than surrender."

[1] According to the London *Times*, the expression "iron curtain" was coined by Ludwig Schwerin von Krosigk, Hitler's Minister of Finance, and was used by Goebbels in his propaganda material for some years before Churchill adopted it.

[1] Reportedly a press worker had "corrected," on the printer's proof of Churchill's memoirs, a sentence which had ended idiomatically with a preposition; Churchill restored the original order, with the marginal comment quoted above.

as this true fairy story of simians! It is so much more heartening, too, than the tales we invent. A universe capable of giving birth to many such accidents is — blind or not — a good world to live in, a promising universe.

This Simian World [*1920*]. *XIX*

Father declared he was going to buy a new plot in the cemetery, a plot all for himself. "And I'll buy one on a corner," he added triumphantly, "where I can get out!"

Mother looked at him, startled but admiring, and whispered to me, "I almost believe he could do it."

Life with Father [*1935*]

THEODOSIA GARRISON
[1874–1944]

I never crossed your threshold with a grief
But that I went without it.

The Closed Door. Stanza 1

The kindliest thing God ever made,
His hand of very healing laid
Upon a fevered world, is shade.

Shade. Stanza 1

ELLEN GLASGOW
[1874–1945]

I have observed with wonder so many intellectual and literary fashions that I have come at last to rely positively upon one conviction alone. No idea is so antiquated that it was not once modern. No idea is so modern that it will not some day be antiquated. . . . To seize the flying thought before it escapes us is our only touch with reality.

Address to the Modern Language Association [*1936*]

Preserve, within a wild sanctuary, an inaccessible valley of reveries.

A Certain Measure [*1943*]

Tilling the fertile soil of man's vanity.

Ibid.

HARRY GRAHAM
[1874–1936]

Billy, in one of his nice new sashes,
Fell in the fire and was burnt to ashes;
Now, although the room grows chilly,
I haven't the heart to poke poor Billy.

Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes [*1899*]. *Tender-Heartedness*

Auntie, did you feel no pain
Falling from that apple tree?
Would you do it, please, again?
'Cos my friend here didn't see.

Ibid. Appreciation

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER
[1874–]

A great social and economic experiment [Prohibition], noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose.

Letter to Senator William E. Borah, February 28, 1928

The American system of rugged individualism.

Campaign speech, New York [*October 22, 1928*]

While I can make no claim for having introduced the term "rugged individualism," I should be proud to have invented it. It has been used by American leaders for over a half-century in eulogy of those God-fearing men and women of honesty whose stamina and character and fearless assertion of rights led them to make their own way in life.

The Challenge to Liberty [*1934*]. *Chap. 5*

A good many things go around in the dark besides Santa Claus.

Address, John Marshall Republican Club, St. Louis, Missouri [*December 16, 1935*]

Older men declare war. But it is youth that must fight and die. And it is youth who must inherit the tribula-

tion, the sorrow, and the triumphs that are the aftermath of war.[1]

Speech, Republican National Convention, Chicago, June 27, 1944

HAROLD L. ICKES
[1874–1952]

I am against government by crony.

On resigning as Secretary of the Interior, February, 1946

ALVIN SAUNDERS JOHNSON
[1874–]

As in the bosom of the earth vestiges of all earlier life may still be found, so in the bosom of public opinion are to be found vestiges of the early dinosaurs of thought.

On German Pacification [*1944*]

HEWLETT JOHNSON[2]
[1874–]

Not so easily does a people liberate itself from its social past. Many ideas, customs, intolerances, and tolerances, too, cling on unperceived by those who think that they live in days where all things are new.

The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World [*1940*]. *Book II, 2*

Nothing is better calculated to drive men to desperation than when, in attempting to carry out beneficial reform, they find the whole world aligned against them. The more especially so if amongst those so aligned they discover men who had preached the same ideal, but now dreaded its concrete realization.

Ibid. 3

W. L. MACKENZIE KING
[1874–1950]

Labor can do nothing without capital, capital nothing without labor, and neither labor or capital can do anything without the guiding genius of management; and management, however wise its genius may be, can do nothing without the privileges which the community affords.

Canadian Club Speech, Montreal [*March 17, 1919*]

Government, in the last analysis, is organized opinion. Where there is little or no public opinion, there is likely to be bad government, which sooner or later becomes autocratic government.

Message of the Carillon [*1927*]. *Page 139*

HENRY HERBERT KNIBBS
[1874–1945]

When he is hidden from the sun,
And grasses grow where he is laid,
Men mark the good a man has done,
And glorify the name he made.

The Journey

Adventure was his coronal,
And all his wealth was wandering.

Ibid.

After the coffee things ain't so bad.

That Inside Song

You haven't whipped religion; just a man.

The Fighting Parson

AMY LOWELL
[1874–1925]

Hung all over with mouse-traps of metres, and cages
Of bright-plumaged rhythms, with pages and pages
Of colors slit up into streaming confetti.

A Critical Fable [*1922*] (*passage describing herself*)

I walk down the garden paths,
And all the daffodils
Are blowing, and the bright blue squills.

Patterns

A pattern called a war.
Christ! What are patterns for?

Ibid.

[1] See Grantland Rice, page 910a.
[2] Dean of Canterbury.

All about us peal the loud, sweet Te Deums of the Canterbury bells.

Madonna of the Evening Flowers

Heart-leaves of lilac all over New England,[1]
Roots of lilac under all the soil of New England,
Lilac in me because I am New England.

Lilacs

The sight of a white church above thin trees in a city square
Amazes my eyes as though it were the Parthenon.

Meeting-House Hill

WILLIAM SOMERSET MAUGHAM
[1874–]

There are two good things in life, freedom of thought and freedom of action.

Of Human Bondage [*1915*]. *Chap. 23*

Like all weak men he laid an exaggerated stress on not changing one's mind.

Ibid. Chap. 39

People ask you for criticism, but they only want praise.

Ibid. Chap. 50

There is nothing so degrading as the constant anxiety about one's means of livelihood. . . . Money is like a sixth sense without which you cannot make a complete use of the other five.

Ibid. Chap. 51

The mystic sees the ineffable, and the psycho-pathologist the unspeakable.

The Moon and Sixpence [*1919*]. *Chap. 1*

I forget who it was that recommended men for their soul's good to do each day two things they disliked: [2] . . . it is a precept that I have followed scrupulously; for every day I have got up and I have gone to bed.

The Moon and Sixpence. Chap. 2

Impropriety is the soul of wit.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 4

Conscience is the guardian in the individual of the rules which the community has evolved for its own preservation.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is not true that suffering ennobles the character; happiness does that sometimes, but suffering, for the most part, makes men petty and vindictive.

Ibid. Chap. 17

A woman can forgive a man for the harm he does her, but she can never forgive him for the sacrifices he makes on her account.

Ibid. Chap. 41

He made one laugh sometimes by speaking the truth, but this is a form of humour which gains its force only by it unusualness.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Do you know that conversation is one of the greatest pleasures in life? But it wants leisure.

The Trembling of a Leaf [*1921*]. *Chap. 3*

The tragedy of love is indifference.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I would sooner read a time-table or a catalogue than nothing at all. They are much more entertaining than half the novels that are written.

The Summing Up [*1938*]

Life is too short to do anything for oneself that one can pay others to do for one.

Ibid.

You must not pursue a success, but fly from it.

Ibid.

If a nation values anything more than freedom, it will lose its freedom; and the irony of it is that if it is comfort or money that it values more, it will lose that too.

Strictly Personal [*1941*]. *Chap. 31*

[1] Stands the lilac-bush tall-growing with heart-shaped leaves of rich green. — WALT WHITMAN: *When Lilacs Last in the Door-yard Bloom'd* [1865–1866]

[2] See William James, page 715a, and T. H. Huxley, pages 633b–634a.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 173a.

As deserted as a playwright after the first night of an unsuccessful play.

The Razor's Edge [*1944*]. *Chap. 3*

As mean as cat's meat.

Quoted in THOMAS F. BRADY: *The Eighty Years of Mr. Maugham, New York Times Magazine* [*January 24, 1954*]

I am an agnostic with sympathies.

Ibid.

ALICE DUER MILLER
[1874–1942]

When a woman like that whom I've seen so much
All of a sudden drops out of touch,
Is always busy and never can
Spare you a moment, it means a Man.

Forsaking All Others [*1931*]

I have loved England, dearly and deeply,
Since that first morning, shining and pure,
The white cliffs of Dover, I saw rising steeply
Out of the sea that once made her secure.

The White Cliffs [*1940*]

I am American bred,
I have seen much to hate here — much to forgive,
But in a world where England is finished and dead,
I do not wish to live.

Ibid.

ROSELLE MERCIER MONTGOMERY
[1874–1933]

Companioned years have made them comprehend
The comradeship that lies beyond a kiss.
The young ask much of life — they ask but this,
To fare the road together to its end.

For a Wedding Anniversary

Oh, there are many things that women know,
That no one tells them, no one needs to tell;
And that they know, their dearest never guess! [1]

Ulysses Returns: Penelope Speaks

Never a ship sails out of the bay
But carries my heart as a stowaway.

The Stowaway

PAUL RICHARD
[1874–]

The vagabond, when rich, is called a tourist.

The Scourge of Christ [*1929*]. *Page 40*

When the rich assemble to concern themselves with the business of the poor it is called charity. When the poor assemble to concern themselves with the business of the rich it is called anarchy.

Ibid. Page 63

Hunting — the least honourable form of war on the weak.

Ibid. Page 142

EDWARD HERSEY RICHARDS
[1874–]

A wise old owl sat on an oak,
The more he saw the less he spoke;
The less he spoke the more he heard;
Why aren't we like that wise old bird?

A Wise Old Owl

JOHN DAVISON ROCKEFELLER, JR.
[1874–]

I believe that every right implies a responsibility; every opportunity, an obligation; every possession, a duty.

Ten Principles: Address in behalf of United Service Organizations, New York [*July 8, 1941*]

[1] Never believe her love is blind,
All his faults are locked securely
In a closet of her mind.
SARA TEASDALE [1884–1933]: *Appraisal*

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE
[1874–]

This is the Law of the Yukon, that only the Strong shall thrive;
That surely the Weak shall perish, and only the Fit survive.[1]
Dissolute, damned and despairful, crippled and palsied and slain,
This is the Will of the Yukon, — Lo, how she makes it plain!
The Law of the Yukon

Master, I've done Thy bidding, and the light is low in the west,
And the long, long shift is over . . .
Master, I've earned it — Rest.
The Song of the Wage-Slave

Back of the bar, in a solo game, sat Dangerous Dan McGrew,
And watching his luck was his light-o'-love, the lady that's known as Lou.
The Shooting of Dan McGrew. Stanza 1

The Northern Lights have seen queer sights,
But the queerest they ever did see
Was that night on the marge of Lake Lebarge
I cremated Sam McGee.
The Cremation of Sam McGee. Stanza 1

A promise made is a debt unpaid.
Ibid. Stanza 8

There's a race of men that don't fit in,
A race that can't stay still;
So they break the hearts of kith and kin,
And they roam the world at will.
The Men That Don't Fit In. Stanza 1

Fate has written a tragedy; its name is "The Human Heart."
The Theatre is the House of Life,
Woman the mummer's part;
The Devil enters the prompter's box and the play is ready to start.
The Harpy. Stanza 12

God made a heart of gold, of gold,
Shining and sweet and true;
Gave it a home of fairest mould,
Blest it, and called it — You.
Sunshine. VI

I just think that dreams are best,
Just to sit and fancy things;
Give your gold no acid test,
Try not how your silver rings.
Dreams Are Best. Stanza 1

The man who can fight to Heaven's own height
Is the man who can fight when he's losing.
Carry On

Ah! the clock is always slow;
It is later than you think.
It Is Later than You Think

That classic that the world has lost,
The Little Book I Never Wrote.
My Masterpiece. Stanza 2

When we, the Workers, all demand: "What are we fighting for?" . . .
Then, then we'll end that stupid crime, that devil's madness — War.
Michael

[1] Now this is the Law of the Jungle — as old and as true as the sky;
And the Wolf that shall keep it may prosper, but the Wolf that shall break it must die.
KIPLING: *The Law of the Jungle* [1895]

GERTRUDE STEIN
[1874–1946]

Rose is a rose is a rose is a rose.
Sacred Emily

The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas.
Title of book [*1933*]

Pigeons in the grass alas.
Four Saints in Three Acts [*1934*]

Before the Flowers of Friendship Faded Friendship Faded.
Title

In the United States there is more space where nobody is than where anybody is.
This is what makes America what it is.
The Geographical History of America [*1936*]

ARTHUR STRINGER
[1874–1950]

Beauty is not immortal. In a day
Blossom and June and rapture pass away.

A Fragile Thing Is Beauty. Stanza 2

Our bitterest wine is always drained from crushed ideals.

The Devastator

HARRY WILLIAMS
[1874–1924]
AND JACK JUDGE
[1878–1938]

It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long way to go;
It's a long way to Tipperary, to the sweetest girl I know!
Good-bye, Piccadilly, farewell, Leicester Square,
It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but my heart's right there!

Tipperary [*1908*]

In the Shade of the Old Apple Tree.

Title of Song

WILLIAM E. WOODWARD
[1874–1950]

The turning points of lives are not the great moments. The real crises are often concealed in occurrences so trivial in appearance that they pass unobserved.

George Washington [*1926*]. *Chap. 3, Part 2*

Vanity as an impulse has without doubt been of far more benefit to civilization than modesty has ever been.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Part 1

Here is another bead on the string of confusions.

Meet General Grant [*1929*]. *Chap. 27, Part 5*

EDMUND CLERIHEW BENTLEY
[1875–]

Sir Christopher Wren
Said "I am going to dine with some men.
If anybody calls
Say I am designing St. Paul's."

Biography for Beginners

John Stuart Mill
By a mighty effort of will
Overcame his natural bonhomie
And wrote "Principles of Political Economy."

Ibid.

George the Third
Ought never to have occurred.
One can only wonder
At so grotesque a blunder.[1]

Ibid.

ABBIE FARWELL BROWN
[1875–1927]

They named their rocky farmlands,
Their hamlets by the sea,
For the mother-towns that bred them
In racial loyalty.

Names. Stanza 7

No matter what my birth may be,
No matter where my lot is cast,
I am the heir in equity
Of all the precious Past.

The Heritage. Stanza 1

JOHN BUCHAN, LORD TWEEDSMUIR
[1875–1940]

We can only pay our debt to the past by putting the future in debt to ourselves.

Address to the People of Canada, on the Coronation of George VI, May 12, 1937

[1] George the First was always reckoned
Vile, but viler George the Second;
And what mortal ever heard
Any good of George the Third?
When from earth the Fourth descended
God be praised, the Georges ended!

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR: *Epigram, after hearing* THACKERAY'S *lectures on the Four Georges* [1855]

LOUISE DRISCOLL
[1875–]

There you will find what
Every man needs,
Wild religion
Without any creeds.
Spring Market. Stanza 5

Villon among the birds is he,
A bold, bright rover, bad and free;
Yet not without such loveliness
As makes the curse upon him less.
The Blue Jay. Stanza 1

GILBERT EMERY
[1875–1945]

They're a poor lot, the men, all of 'em, and dirty, too — but the thing is, darlin', to get one that cleans easy.
Tarnish [*1923*]. *Act III*

ELLEN THORNEYCROFT FOWLER
[1875–1929]

The inner half of every cloud
Is bright and shining;
I therefore turn my clouds about,
And always wear them inside out
To show the lining.
The Wisdom of Folly. Stanza 3

ROBERT FROST
[1875–]

I'm going out to clean the pasture spring;
I'll only stop to rake the leaves away
(And wait to watch the water clear, I may):
I shan't be gone long. — You come too.
The Pasture

Ah, when to the heart of man
Was it ever less than a treason
To go with the drift of things,
To yield with a grace to reason,
And bow and accept the end
Of a love or a season?
Reluctance [*1913*]. *Stanza 4*

Something there is that doesn't love a wall.
Mending Wall [*1914*]

My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him.
He only says, "Good fences make good neighbors."
Mending Wall

The nearest friends can go
With anyone to death, comes so far short
They might as well not try to go at all.
Home Burial [*1914*]

Nothing to look backward to with pride,
And nothing to look forward to with hope.
The Death of the Hired Man [*1914*]

"Home is the place where, when you have to go there,
They have to take you in." "I should have called it
Something you somehow haven't to deserve."
Ibid.

As a child misses the unsaid Good-night,
And falls asleep with heartache.
The Black Cottage [*1914*]

Most of the change we think we see in life
Is due to truths being in and out of favor.
Ibid.

The blue's but a mist from the breath of the wind,
A tarnish that goes at a touch of the hand.
Blueberries [*1914*]

The best way out is always through.
A Servant to Servants [*1914*]

Pressed into service means pressed out of shape.
The Self-Seeker [*1914*]

Two roads diverged in a wood, and I —
I took the one less traveled by,
And that has made all the difference.
The Road Not Taken [*1916*]

I'd like to get away from earth awhile
And then come back to it and begin over.
May no fate willfully misunderstand me

And half grant what I wish and snatch
me away
Not to return. Earth's the right place
for love:
I don't know where it's likely to go
better.
Birches [*1916*]

I wonder about the trees:
Why do we wish to bear
Forever the noise of these
More than another noise
So close to our dwelling place?
The Sound of the Trees [*1916*]

The Hyla breed
That shouted in the mist a month ago,
Like ghost of sleigh-bells in a ghost of
snow.
Hyla Brook [*1916*]

I met a Californian who would
Talk California — a state so blessed,
He said, in climate, none had ever died
there
A natural death.
New Hampshire [*1923*]. *Stanza 3*

Do you know,
Considering the market, there are more
Poems produced than any other thing?
No wonder poets sometimes have to
seem
So much more business-like than busi-
ness men.
Their wares are so much harder to get
rid of.
Ibid. Stanza 17

She's one of the two best states in the
Union.
Vermont's the other.
Ibid. Stanza 18

Anything I can say about New Hamp-
shire
Will serve almost as well about Ver-
mont,
Excepting that they differ in their
mountains.
The Vermont mountains stretch ex-
tended straight;
New Hampshire mountains curl up in a
coil.
Ibid. Stanza 19

Why make so much of fragmentary
blue
In here and there a bird, or butterfly,
Or flower, or wearing-stone, or open
eye,
When heaven presents in sheets the
solid hue?
Fragmentary Blue [*1923*].
Stanza 1

Keep cold, young orchard. Good-bye
and keep cold.
Dread fifty above more than fifty be-
low.
Good-bye and Keep Cold [*1923*]

Whose woods these are I think I know.
His house is in the village though;
He will not see me stopping here
To watch his woods fill up with snow.
*Stopping by Woods on a Snowy
Evening* [*1923*]. *Stanza 1*

My little horse must think it queer
To stop without a farmhouse near.
Ibid. Stanza 2

He gives his harness bells a shake
To ask if there is some mistake.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The woods are lovely, dark and deep.
But I have promises to keep,
And miles to go before I sleep.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Some say the world will end in fire,
Some say in ice.
From what I've tasted of desire
I hold with those who favor fire.
But if it had to perish twice,
I think I know enough of hate
To say that for destruction ice
Is also great
And would suffice.
Fire and Ice [*1923*]

We heard the miniature thunder where
he fled.
The Runaway [*1923*]

Love at the lips was touch
As sweet as I could bear;
And once that seemed too much;
I lived on air.
To Earthward [*1923*]. *Stanza 1*

Now no joy but lacks salt
That is not dashed with pain
And weariness and fault;
I crave the stain

Of tears, the aftermark
Of almost too much love,
The sweet of bitter bark
And burning clove.
Ibid. Stanzas 5 and 6

Tree at my window, window tree,
My sash is lowered when night comes on;
But let there never be curtain drawn
Between you and me.
Tree at My Window [*1928*]. *Stanza 1*

That day she put our heads together,
Fate had her imagination about her,
Your head so much concerned with outer,
Mine with inner, weather.
Ibid. Stanza 4

I have been one acquainted with the night.
Acquainted with the Night [*1928*]

If, as they say, some dust thrown in my eyes
Will keep my talk from getting overwise,
I'm not the one for putting off the proof.
Let it be overwhelming.
Dust in the Eyes [*1928*]

Don't join too many gangs. Join few if any.
Join the United States and join the family —
But not much in between unless a college.
Build Soil [*1932*]

Never ask of money spent
Where the spender thinks it went.
Nobody was ever meant
To remember or invent
What he did with every cent.
The Hardship of Accounting [*1936*]

I never dared be radical when young
For fear it would make me conservative when old.
Precaution [*1936*]

And were an epitaph to be my story
I'd have a short one ready for my own.
I would have written of me on my stone:
I had a lover's quarrel with the world.
The Lesson for Today [*1942*]

Happiness Makes Up in Height for What It Lacks in Length.
Title of poem [*1942*]

Any eye is an evil eye
That looks in on to a mood apart.
A Mood Apart [*1947*]

ZANE GREY
[1875–1939]

We'll use a signal I have tried and found far-reaching and easy to yell. Waa-hoo!
The Last of the Plainsmen. Chap. 4

MINNIE LOUISE HASKINS
[1875–]

And I said to the man who stood at the gate of the year: "Give me a light that I may tread safely into the unknown." And he replied: "Go out into the darkness and put your hand into the hand of God. That shall be to you better than light and safer than a known way."[1] So I went forth, and finding the Hand of God, trod gladly into the night. And He led me towards the hills and the breaking of day in the lone East.
God Knows [*1908*]. *Proem*

FREDERICK PALMER LATIMER
[1875–1940]

I wish I were a little rock,
A-sitting on a hill,
A-doing nothing, all day long,
But just a-sitting still;
I wouldn't eat, I wouldn't sleep,
I wouldn't even wash —
I'd sit and sit a thousand years,
And rest myself, b'Gosh!
The Weary Wisher

[1] Quoted by George VI in a radio broadcast to the Empire, December 25, 1939.

PERCY MACKAYE
[1875–1956]

Because he[1] never wore his sentient heart
For crows and jays to peck, ofttimes to such
He seemed a silent fellow, who o'ermuch
Held from the general gossip-ground apart,
Or tersely-spoke, and tart.

Uriel. Stanza 11

Inward, not outward, throbs the eternal war
Where each is his own Norman Conqueror.

Sonnet, Norman Conquest [*1944*]

THOMAS MANN
[1875–1955]

We are most likely to get angry and excited in our opposition to some idea when we ourselves are not quite certain of our own position, and are inwardly tempted to take the other side.

Buddenbrooks [*1903*]. *Part VIII, Chap. 2*

Grandfather used to say about a dish that had no particular taste or consistency: it tastes as if you were hanging your tongue out of the window!

Ibid. Part X, Chap. 1

Beauty can pierce one like a pain.

Ibid. Part XI, Chap. 2

Space, like time, engenders forgetfulness; but it does so by setting us bodily free from our surroundings and giving us back our primitive, unattached state. . . . Time, we say, is Lethe; but change of air is a similar draught, and, if it works less thoroughly, does so more quickly.

The Magic Mountain [*1924*].[2] *Chap. 1*

A man lives not only his personal life, as an individual, but also, consciously or unconsciously, the life of his epoch and his contemporaries.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 2

The solemn, discreet, almost overawed bearing which the young German's respect for authority leads him to assume in the presence of pens, ink, and paper, or anything else which bears to his mind an official stamp.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I have the feeling that once I am at home again I shall need to sleep three weeks on end to get rested from the rest I've had!

Ibid.

The only religious way to think of death is as part and parcel of life; to regard it, with the understanding and the emotions, as the inviolable condition of life.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Time has no divisions to mark its passage, there is never a thunder-storm or blare of trumpets to announce the beginning of a new month or year. Even when a new century begins it is only we mortals who ring bells and fire off pistols.

Ibid.

Order and simplification are the first steps toward the mastery of a subject — the actual enemy is the unknown.

Ibid.

The proud embarrassment of the artist, tasting the enjoyment of looking on his own works with the eyes of strangers.

Ibid.

Human reason needs only to will more strongly than fate, and she *is* fate.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Opinions cannot survive if one has no chance to fight for them.

Ibid.

Chop-fallen funeral processions, with their dignity curtailed by present-day traffic conditions.

Ibid.

One quickly gets readiness in an art where strong desire comes in play.

Ibid.

[1] William Vaughn Moody.
[2] Translated by H. T. Lowe-Porter.

All interest in disease and death is only another expression of interest in life.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 6

What perplexes the world is the disparity between the swiftness of the spirit, and the immense unwieldiness, sluggishness, inertia, permanence of matter.

Ibid.

The invention of printing and the Reformation are and remain the two outstanding services of central Europe to the cause of humanity.

Ibid.

Speech is civilization itself. The word, even the most contradictory word, preserves contact — it is silence which isolates.

Ibid.

A man's dying is more the survivors' affair than his own.

Ibid.

What we call mourning for our dead is perhaps not so much grief at not being able to call them back as it is grief at not being able to want to do so.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Time cools, time clarifies; no mood can be maintained quite unaltered through the course of hours.

Ibid.

Seven is a good handy figure in its way, picturesque, with a savour of the mythical; one might say that it is more filling to the spirit than a dull academic half-dozen.

Ibid.

In the Word is involved the unity of humanity, the wholeness of the human problem, which permits nobody to separate the intellectual and artistic from the political and social, and to isolate himself within the ivory tower of the "cultural" proper.

An Exchange of Letters[1] [*January, 1937*]

[1] Reply, written from Zurich, to the Dean of the Philosophical Faculty at Bonn University. The latter had written to Thomas Mann, who had left Germany in 1933, that his name had been struck off the list of Honorary Doctors.

God help our darkened and desecrated country and teach it to make its peace with the world and with itself.

An Exchange of Letters

Hold fast the time! Guard it, watch over it, every hour, every minute! Unregarded it slips away, like a lizard, smooth, slippery, faithless, a pixy-wife. Hold every moment sacred. Give each clarity and meaning, each the weight of thine awareness, each its true and due fulfilment.

The Beloved Returns [*1939*]

HUGHES MEARNS
[1875–]

As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn't there.
He wasn't there again today.
I wish, I wish he'd stay away.

The Psychoed

FRANK WARD O'MALLEY
[1875–1932]

Life is just one damned thing after another.[1]

Quoted in The Literary Digest, November 5, 1932

VILDA SAUVAGE OWENS
[1875–1950]

If I ever have time for things that matter,
If ever I have the smallest chance,
I'm going to live in
Little Broom Gardens,
Moat-by-the-Castle,
Nettlecombe, Hants.

If I Ever Have Time for the Things That Matter. Stanza 1

[1] Also attributed to Elbert Hubbard; the phrase probably precedes them both.

ODTAA, title of book by John Masefield [1926]; and Tom Treanor, war correspondent, entitled his book *One Damn Thing After Another* [1944].

RAINER MARIA RILKE
[1875–1926]

Her smile was not meant to be seen by anyone and served its whole purpose in being smiled.

The Journal of My Other Self [1]

He was a poet and hated the approximate.

Ibid.

Love consists in this, that two solitudes protect and touch and greet each other.

Letters to a Young Poet [2]

The future enters into us, in order to transform itself in us, long before it happens.

Ibid.

We're never single-minded, unperplexed, like migratory birds.

The Duino Elegies. Fourth Elegy

The most visible joy can only reveal itself to us when we've transformed it, within.

Ibid. Seventh Elegy

Death is the side of life which is turned away from us.

Letter to his Polish Translator, W. von Hulewicz

A good marriage is that in which each appoints the other guardian of his solitude.

Letters [3]

Once the realization is accepted that even between the *closest* human beings infinite distances continue to exist, a wonderful living side by side can grow up, if they succeed in loving the distance between them which makes it possible for each to see the other whole against the sky.

Ibid.

In the difficult are the friendly forces, the hands that work on us.

Ibid.

Works of art are indeed always products of having-been-in-danger, of having-gone-to-the-very-end in an experience, to where man can go no further.

Letters

[1] Translated by JOHN LINTON [1930].
[2] Translated by M. D. HERTER NORTON [1934].
[3] Translated by JANE BARNARD GREENE and M. D. HERTER NORTON.

RAFAEL SABATINI
[1875–1950]

Born with the gift of laughter and the sense that the world was mad,[1] and that was his only patrimony.

Scaramouche. Chap. 1

RIDGELY TORRENCE
[1875–1950]

God gave them Youth, God gave them
Love, and even God can give no more.

The House of a Hundred Lights. The Young Lovers

Of all the languages of earth in which
the human kind confer
The Master Speaker is the Tear: it is
the Great Interpreter.

Ibid. The Conclusion of the Whole Matter

I was weak as a rained-on bee.

Eye-Witness. The Tramp Sings

EVELYN UNDERHILL
[1875–1941]

I saw the race fulfil
The spiral of its steep ascent, predestined of the Will.
Yet not unled, but shepherded by one
they may not see —
The one who walked with starry feet
the western road by me!

Uxbridge Road. Stanza 5

[1] Inscribed over a door in the Hall of Graduate Studies, Yale University. The architect, John Donald Tuttle, explained in a letter in *The New Yorker* [December 8, 1934] his recoiling from collegiate Gothic, "a type of architecture that had been designed expressly . . . to enable yeomen to pour molten lead through slots on their enemies below. As a propitiatory gift to my gods . . . and to make them forget by appealing to their senses of humor, I carved the inscription over the door."

THOMAS WALSH
[1875–1928]

A little world — we truly say
While days are young and careless-hearted;
From clime to clime we speed today,
Earth's paths are cleared and ocean's charted;
But ah, how large a world we stray
When thou and I are parted!

Zither Song

MOIRA O'NEILL
[*Floruit* 1900]

Youth's for an hour,
Beauty's a flower,
But love is the jewel that wins the world.

Songs of the Glens of Antrim [*1900*]. *Beauty's a Flower*

"If she was tall?" Like a king's own daughter.
"If she was fair?" Like a mornin' o' May.

A Broken Song. Stanza 2

The memory's fairly spoilt on me
Wid mindin' to forget.

Forgettin'. Stanza 5

SHERWOOD ANDERSON
[1876–1941]

Everyone in the world is Christ and they are all crucified.

Winesburg, Ohio [*1919*]. *The Philosopher*

I am a lover and have not found my thing to love.

Ibid. Tandy

WILLA SIBERT CATHER
[1876–1947]

Oh, this is the joy of the rose:
That it blows,
And goes.

In Rose-Time

Where are the loves that we have loved before
When once we are alone, and shut the door?

L'Envoi

Fireflies gleam in the damp and mould, —
All that is left of the Caesars' gold.

The Palatine. Stanza 3

No one can build his security upon the nobleness of another person.

Alexander's Bridge [*1912*]. *Chap. 8*

There are only two or three human stories, and they go on repeating themselves as fiercely as if they had never happened before.

O Pioneers! [*1913*]. *Part II, Chap. 4*

I like trees because they seem more resigned to the way they have to live than other things do.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We all like people who do things, even if we only see their faces on a cigar-box lid.

The Song of the Lark [*1915*]. *Part I, Chap. 18*

Artistic growth is, more than it is anything else, a refining of the sense of truthfulness. The stupid believe that to be truthful is easy; only the artist, the great artist, knows how difficult it is.

Ibid. Part VI, Chap. 11

Winter lies too long in country towns; hangs on until it is stale and shabby, old and sullen.

My Ántonia [*1918*]. *Book II, Chap. 7*

Old men are like that, you know. It makes them feel important to think they're in love with somebody.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 4

Art, it seems to me, should simplify. That, indeed, is very nearly the whole of the higher artistic process; finding what conventions of form and what detail one can do without and yet preserve the spirit of the whole — so that all that one has suppressed and cut away is there to the reader's consciousness as much as if it were in type on the page.

On the Art of Fiction [*1920*]

That irregular and intimate quality of things made entirely by the human hand.

Death Comes for the Archbishop [*1927*]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

The Miracles of the Church seem to me to rest not so much upon faces or voices or healing power coming suddenly near to us from afar off, but upon our perceptions being made finer, so that for a moment our eyes can see and our ears can hear what is there about us always.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The universal human yearning for something permanent, enduring, without shadow of change.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Only solitary men know the full joys of friendship. Others have their family; but to a solitary and an exile his friends are everything.

Shadows on the Rock [*1931*]. *Book III, Chap. 5*

There are all those early memories; one cannot get another set; one has only those.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 2

These coppers, big and little, these brooms and clouts and brushes, were tools; and with them one made, not shoes or cabinet-work, but life itself. One made a climate within a climate; one made the days, — the complexion, the special flavor, the special happiness of each day as it passed; one made life.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Sometimes a neighbor whom we have disliked a lifetime for his arrogance and conceit lets fall a single commonplace remark that shows us another side, another man, really; a man uncertain, and puzzled, and in the dark like ourselves.

Ibid. Epilogue

SARAH NORCLIFFE CLEGHORN
[1876–]

The golf links lie so near the mill
That almost every day
The laboring children can look out
And watch the men at play.

Quatrain [*1915*]

IRVIN SHREWSBURY COBB
[1876–1944]

It smells like gangrene starting in a mildewed silo, it tastes like the wrath to come, and when you absorb a deep swig of it you have all the sensations of having swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp. A sudden, violent jolt of it has been known to stop the victim's watch, snap his suspenders and crack his glass eye right across.

Definition of "Corn Licker" given to the Distillers' Code Authority, N. R. A.

Echoes, stealing upward, from those beneath the sod;
"No creed or dogma has produced a satisfying God."

Schedule for Plan for Going Elsewhere

I charge my family . . . that they shall put on none of the bogus habiliments of so-called mourning. Folds of black crepe never ministered to the memory of the departed.

Letter of Instructions to be opened after his death

Lay my ashes at the roots of a dogwood tree in Paducah at the proper planting season. Should the tree live, that will be monument enough for me.

Ibid.

CLARENCE JAMES DENNIS
[1876–1938]

Me name is Mud.

The Sentimental Bloke [*1916*]. *A Spring Song, Stanza 2*

A suddin notion stops me wiv a jar —
Wot if Doreen, I thinks, should grow to be
A fat ole weepin' willer like 'er Mar!

Ibid. Mar, Stanza 24

RICHARD BUTLER GLAENZER
[1876–1937]

Indian only in this:
Your sudden way
Of stealing on us — but to kiss
With peace, not slay!
Indian Summer. Stanza 1

WALLACE IRWIN
[1876–]

It's happy goes as lucky goes
To Romany in June.
From Romany to Rome. Stanza 1

Of all the fish that swim or swish
In ocean's deep autocracy,
There's none possess such haughtiness
As the codfish aristocracy.
Codfish Aristocracy. Stanza 1

I ask to know.
Letters of a Japanese Schoolboy

"Sayin' nothin'," says the goldsmith,
"is a woman's rarest skill."
"Birds should sing," remarked the Doctor, "but a woman should be still."
The Chamber of Tranquillity. Stanza 10

CHARLES FRANCIS KETTERING
[1876–]

A man must have a certain amount of intelligent ignorance to get anywhere.
On his seventieth birthday, August 29, 1946

We should all be concerned about the future because we will have to spend the rest of our lives there.
Seed for Thought [*1949*]

MAXIM MAXIMOVICH LITVINOV
[1876–1951]

To strengthen the League of Nations is to abide by the principle of collective security . . . to abide by the principle that peace is indivisible.[1]
Speech at League of Nations, Geneva, condemning Italian aggression in Ethiopia [*July 1, 1936*]

GRACE FALLOW NORTON
[1876–]

I have loved many, the more and the few —
I have loved many, that I might love you.
Song of the Sum of All

POPE PIUS XII (EUGENIO PACELLI)
[1876–]

Whoever dared raise a hand against Rome would be guilty of matricide in the eyes of the civilized world and in the eternal judgments of God.
Address to the College of Cardinals, Rome [*June 2, 1944*]

Private property is a natural fruit of labor, a product of intense activity of man, acquired through his energetic determination to ensure and develop with his own strength his own existence and that of his family, and to create for himself and his own an existence of just freedom, not only economic, but also political, cultural and religious.
Radio broadcast [*September 1, 1944*]

If a worker is deprived of hope to acquire some personal property, what other natural stimulus can be offered him that will inspire him to hard work, labor, saving and sobriety today, when so many nations and men have lost everything and all they have left is their capacity for work?
Ibid.

[1] In an earlier speech at the League, on September 5, 1935, during the Italian preparations for the invasion, Litvinov used a similar phrase: "The thesis of the indivisibility of peace. . . . It has now become clear to the whole world that each war is the creation of a preceding war and the generator of new present or future wars."

The church contradicts and condemns State Absolutism based on the false principle that the authority of the state is unlimited and controls the entire field of public and private life, invading even the realm of ideas, beliefs and conscience.

Wisdom — Not Weapons of War[1]

The American people have a genius for splendid and unselfish action, and into the hands of America God has placed the destinies of afflicted humanity.

Ibid.

A. S. W. ROSENBACH
[1876–1952]

After love, book collecting is the most exhilarating sport of all.

A Book Hunter's Holiday [*1936*]

Brooklyn has the proud distinction of having had more distinguished bibliophiles than any other city of its size in the world.

Ibid.

GEORGE MACAULAY TREVELYAN
[1876–]

A man and what he loves and builds have but a day and then disappear; nature cares not — and renews the annual round untired. It is the old law, sad but not bitter. Only when man destroys the life and beauty of nature, there is the outrage.

Grey of Fallodon [*1937*]. *Book I, Chap. 3*

Serbia . . . that little land of ferocious heroes.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 8

Disinterested intellectual curiosity is the life blood of real civilisation.

English Social History [*1942*]. *Preface*

Education . . . has produced a vast population able to read but unable to distinguish what is worth reading.

Ibid. Chap. 18

[1] In *Collier's*, January 5, 1946.

BERTHA ADAMS BACKUS
[*Floruit* 1911]

Build for yourself a strong-box,
Fashion each part with care;
When it's strong as your hand can make it,
Put all your troubles there.

Then Laugh [*1911*]. *Stanza 1*

TED OLSON
[*Floruit* 1912]

Honor and truth and manhood —
These are the things that stand,
Though the sneer and jibe of the cynic tribe
Are loud through the width of the land.

Things That Endure. Stanza 1

But a lie, whatever the guise it wears,
Is a lie as it was of yore,
And a truth that has lasted a million years
Is good for a million more.

Ibid. Stanza 3

THOMAS CURTIS CLARK
[1877–]

Let us no more be true to boasted race or clan,
But to our highest dream, the brotherhood of man.

The New Loyalty

GRACE NOLL (MRS. NORMAN H.) CROWELL
[1877–]

God wrote His loveliest poem on the day
He made the first tall silver poplar tree,
And set it high upon a pale-gold hill
For all the new enchanted earth to see.

Silver Poplars. Stanza 1

ANTHONY EUWER
[1877–]

As a beauty I'm not a great star.
Others are handsomer far;

But my face — I don't mind it
Because I'm behind it;
It's the folks out in front that I jar.
Limerick [1]

WILHELM FRICK
[1877–1946]

Right is for National Socialists that which serves the German people.
Address to Lawyers, October 3, 1933

ROSE FYLEMAN
[1877–]

The Fairies have never a penny to spend,
They haven't a thing put by,
But theirs is the dower of bird and of flower,
And theirs are the earth and the sky.
The Fairies Have Never a Penny to Spend. Stanza 1

There are fairies at the bottom of our garden!
The Fairies. Stanza 1

The Queen — now can you guess who that could be
(She's a little girl by day, but at night she steals away)?
Well — it's me!
Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR JAMES HOPWOOD JEANS
[1877–1946]

Taking a very gloomy view of the future of the human race, let us suppose that it can only expect to survive for two thousand million years longer, a period about equal to the past age of the earth. Then, regarded as a being destined to live for threescore years and ten, humanity, although it has been born in a house seventy years old, is itself only three days old.
The Wider Aspects of Cosmogony [1928]

[1] Often quoted by Woodrow Wilson.

RICHARD R. KIRK
[1877–]

Thrice blessed are our friends: they come, they stay,
And presently they go away.
Thrice Blessed

A book's an Inn whose patrons' praise
Depends on seasons and on days,
On dispositions, and — in fine —
Not wholly on the landlord's wine.
A Book's an Inn

DOUGLAS MALLOCH
[1877–1938]

Here's the secret of the riddle for successes everywhere —
There's some little second fiddle that is carrying the air.
The Plain Member. Stanza 3

The river belongs to the Nation,
The levee, they say, to the State;
The Government runs navigation,
The Commonwealth, though, pays the freight.
Now, here is the problem that's heavy —
Please, which is the right or the wrong —
When the water runs over the levee,
To whom does the river belong?
Uncle Sam's River. Stanza 1

If it's your Mississippi in dry time,
If it's yours, Uncle Sam, when it's wet,
If it's your Mississippi in fly time,
In flood time it's your Mississippi yet.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Courage is to feel
The daily daggers of relentless steel
And keep on living.
Courage. Stanza 2

You have to believe in happiness,
Or happiness never comes. . . .
Ah, that's the reason a bird can sing —
On his darkest day he believes in Spring.
You Have to Believe

He who makes a garden
Works hand-in-hand with God.
Who Makes a Garden

ANGELO PATRI
[1877–]

In one sense there is no death. The life of a soul on earth lasts beyond his departure. You will always feel that life touching yours, that voice speaking to you, that spirit looking out of other eyes, talking to you in the familiar things he touched, worked with, loved as familiar friends. He lives on in your life and in the lives of all others that knew him.[1]

Keep Children from Funerals
[November 30, 1938]

LEONARD H. ROBBINS
[1877–1947]

Be true while there yet is time.
For this is the cry of a thousand souls
that down to the Pit have trod —
Who keeps the Truth from the people
stands in the way of God!

The Truth and John Billington. Stanza 8

THEODORE GOODRIDGE ROBERTS
[1877–1953]

The wide seas and the mountains called to him
And gray dawn saw his campfires in the rain.

A Vagrant's Epitaph. Stanza 1

LAURA SIMMONS
[1877–1949]

What though you hide it in your trunk —
Ere sailing hour has set?
Jammed down beneath your old blue serge?
Don't think you can forget!
The face within that passport book
Will rise to haunt you yet.

Your Passport Picture

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE
[1877–1949]

Youth, there are countless stories spread
By gentlemen whose hair is gray.
Believe them not, but me instead —
The Nineties were not really gay.

Ballade of Gentle Denial

I need not shout my faith. Thrice eloquent
Are quiet trees and the green listening sod.
Hushed are the stars, whose power is never spent;
The hills are mute — yet how they speak of God!

Silence

How softly runs the afternoon
Beneath the billowy clouds of June!

How Softly Runs the Afternoon

ARTHUR UPSON
[1877–1908]

My days are phantom days, each one
The shadow of a hope;
My real life never was begun
Nor any of my real deeds done.

Phantom Life

Wine that was spilt in haste
Arising in fumes more precious;
Garlands that fell forgot
Rooting to wondrous bloom.

After a Dolmetsch Concert. Stanza 2

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT
[1877–1949]

I am a One Hundred Percent American;
I am a super patriot.

I Am a One Hundred Percent American. Stanza 1

I am an anti-Darwin intellectual.
The man that says that any nice young boy or gal

[1] Even the death of friends will inspire us as much as their lives. . . . Their memories will be incrusted over with sublime and pleasing thoughts, as their monuments are overgrown with moss. — THOREAU: *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers* [1849], *Concord River*

Is a descendant of the ape
Shall never from Hell's fire escape.
I Am a One Hundred Percent American. Stanza 2

McLANDBURGH WILSON
[*Floruit* 1915]

Our hero is a man of peace,
Preparedness he implores;
His sword within its scabbard sleeps,
But mercy, how it snores!
Theodore Roosevelt

'Twixt the optimist and pessimist
The difference is droll:
The optimist sees the doughnut
But the pessimist sees the hole.
Optimist and Pessimist

LOUIS KAUFMAN ANSPACHER
[1878–1947]

Marriage is that relation between man and woman in which the independence is equal, the dependence mutual, and the obligation reciprocal.
Address, Boston [*December 30, 1934*]

KARLE WILSON (MRS. THOMAS ELLIS) BAKER
[1878–]

Brother, the creed would stifle me
That shelters you.[1]
Creeds. Stanza 2

Let me grow lovely, growing old —
So many fine things do:
Laces, and ivory, and gold,
And silks need not be new.
Old Lace: Let Me Grow Lovely

Today I have grown taller from walking with the trees.
Good Company

[1] My creed may have no lift of hope for you,
And yours might drive me down the slopes of hell.
LEWIS WORTHINGTON SMITH [1866–]: *Creeds*

I love the friendly faces of old sorrows;
I have no secrets that they do not know.
I Love the Friendly Faces. Stanza 1

AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURR
[1878–]

As one who looks on a face through a window, through life I have looked on God.
Because I have loved life, I shall have no sorrow to die.
A Song of Living. Stanza 3

HENRY SEIDEL CANBY
[1878–]

We can put our children on wheels to see the world, but we cannot give them the kind of home that any town provided in the nineties, not at any price.
The Age of Confidence. Chap. 14

Arrogance, pedantry, and dogmatism are the occupational diseases of those who spend their lives directing the intellects of the young.
Alma Mater

[Walt Whitman] remembered things impossible for us, impossible but intelligible, and which will become unintelligible at our peril.
Classic Americans. Walt Whitman

Skunk cabbages! a thousand sonnets died in that misnomer.
Meditations in the Woods

PIERRE CARTIER
[1878–]

While in France we consider it takes three generations to go from shirtsleeves to wealth,[1] here, in America, where accelerated speed is an important element of success, it takes but one generation to complete the same process.
Address, French Chamber of Commerce of the United States, New York, September 27, 1940

[1] There's no' but three generations atween clog and clog. — *Lancashire Proverb*
Three generations from shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves. — *Attributed to* ANDREW CARNEGIE [1835–1919]

GEORGE MICHAEL COHAN
[1878–1942]

No matter what may happen, whatever may befall,
I only know I'm mighty glad I'm living, that is all.
I'm Mighty Glad I'm Living

You won't do any business, if you haven't got a band:
The folks expect a street parade and uniforms so grand.
You Won't Do Any Business

Always Leave Them Laughing When You Say Good-bye.
Title of song

Give my regards to Broadway,
Remember me to Herald Square,
Tell all the gang at Forty-second Street
That I will soon be there.
Give My Regards to Broadway [*1904*]

Hurried and worried until we're buried, and there's no curtain call,
Life's a very funny proposition, after all.
Life's a Funny Proposition [*1907*]

The Yanks are coming,
The drums rum-tumming everywhere.
Over There [*1917*]

And we won't come back till it's over over there.
Ibid.

What's all the shootin' for?
The Tavern [*1920*]

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING
[1878–]

I have an understanding with the hills
At evening when the slanted radiance fills
Their hollows, and the great winds let them be,
And they are quiet and look down at me.
After Sunset

Invisible beauty has a word so brief
A flower can say it or a shaken leaf,
But few may ever snare it in a song.
Ibid.

To build the trout a crystal stair.
The Whole Duty of Berkshire Brooks

He who gives a passion-flower
Always asks it back.
Tampico

ALFRED EDGAR COPPARD
[1878–]

Truth is truth and love is love,
Give us grace to taste thereof;
But if truth offend my sweet,
Then I will have none of it.
Mendacity. Stanza 1

Ere this trick of truth undo me,
Little love, my love, come to me.
Ibid. Stanza 3

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY
[1878–1914]

These be
Three silent things:
The falling snow . . . the hour
Before the dawn . . . the mouth of one
Just dead.
Cinquain: Triad

EDWARD JOHN MORETON DRAX PLUNKETT, LORD DUNSANY
[1878–1957]

A new thing came and they could not see,
A new wind blew and they would not feel it.
In His Own Country. Stanza 1

May you go safe, my friend, across that dizzy way
No wider than a hair, by which your people go
From Earth to Paradise; may you go safe today
With stars and space above, and time and stars below.
May You Go Safe: On the Death of a Muhammedan Friend. Stanza 1

When we break up under the heavy years and go down into eternity our thoughts like small lost rafts float on awhile upon Oblivion's sea. They will not carry much over those tides, our names and a phrase or two and little else.

Fifty-One Tales. The Raft Builders

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK
[1878–]

The Sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea are made of the same water. It flows down, clear and cool, from the heights of Hermon and the roots of the cedars of Lebanon. The Sea of Galilee makes beauty of it, for the Sea of Galilee has an outlet. It gets to give. It gathers in its riches that it may pour them out again to fertilize the Jordan plain. But the Dead Sea with the same water makes horror. For the Dead Sea has no outlet. It gets to keep.

The Meaning of Service [1920]

WILFRID WILSON GIBSON
[1878–]

One song leads on to another,
One friend to another friend,
So I'll travel along
With a friend and a song.

The Empty Purse. Stanza 1

All life moving to one measure —
Daily bread.

All Life Moving to One Measure

Just what it meant to smile and smile
And let my son go cheerily —
My son . . . and wondering all the while
What stranger would come back to me.

The Return. Stanza 2

OLIVER ST. JOHN GOGARTY
[1878–]

Only the Lion and the Cock,
As Galen says, withstand Love's shock.
So, Dearest, do not think me rude
If I yield now to lassitude,
But sympathize with me. I know
You would not have me roar, or crow.

After Galen

I give more praise to Troy's redoubt
For Love kept in, than War kept out.

On Troy

And up the back-garden
The sound comes to me
Of the lapsing, unsoilable,
Whispering sea.

Ringsend

What should we know,
For better or worse,
Of the Long Ago,
Were it not for Verse?

Verse

A vitalized symbol
Of earth and of storm,
Of Chaos contracted
To intricate form.

The Crab Tree

If but the will be firmly bent,
No stuff resists the mind's intent.

The Image-Maker

DONALD ROBERT PERRY MARQUIS
[1878–1937]

The saddest ones are those that wear
The jester's motley garb.

The Tavern of Despair

The world hath just one tale to tell, and it is very old,
A little tale — a simple tale — a tale that's easy told:
"There was a youth in Babylon who greatly loved a maid!"

News from Babylon

No doubt the cherubs earn their wage
Who wind each ticking star.

The Rebel

Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith,
Mariners, travelers, magazines of myth,
Settin' up in Heaven, chewin' and a-chawin'
Eatin' their terbaccy, talkin' and a-jawin'.

Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith [1921]

For I want to hire out as the Skipper
(Who dodges life's stress and its strains)
Of the Trolley, the Toonerville Trolley,
The Trolley that Meets all the Trains.
The Toonerville Trolley: To Fontaine Fox

A dollar a line,
The Uplifting stuff brings a dollar a line!
Yes, Song Is Coming into Its Own Again

And similar goddamned phrases.
Ballade of Goddamned Phrases [1]

I pray Thee make my column read,
And give me thus my daily bread.
Endow me, if Thou grant me wit,
Likewise with sense to mellow it.
Prayer

Comet, shake out your locks and let them flare
Across the startled heaven of my soul!
Pluck out the hairpins, Sue, and let her roll!
Don't be so stingy with your blooming hair.
Sonnets to a Red-Haired Lady [*1922*]. *I*

I love you as New Englanders love pie!
Ibid. XII

One boob may die, but deathless is
The royal race of hicks —
When Ahab went to Ascalon
They sold him gilded bricks.
Boob Ballad

Oh, what the hell, it's Spring!
And just for the sake of argyment, I'll show 'em who is king.
David and Bathsheba (As Interpreted by the Old Soak)

There will be no beans in the Almost Perfect State.[2]
The Almost Perfect State [*1927*]

For a territory the size of the United States five millions of people would be about right. . . . The human population of the entire world should be kept well under a hundred millions. . . . If the world were not so full of people, and most of them did not have to work so hard, there would be more time for them to get out and lie on the grass, and there would be more grass for them to lie on.
The Almost Perfect State

Of middle age the best that can be said is that a middle-aged person has likely learned how to have a little fun in spite of his troubles.
Ibid.

oh i should worry and fret
death and i will coquette
there s a dance in the old dame yet
toujours gai toujours gai
archy [1] *and mehitabel* [*1927*]. *the song of mehitabel*

procrastination is the
art of keeping
up with yesterday
ibid. certain maxims of archy

an optimist is a guy that has never had much experience
ibid.

what in hell
have i done to deserve all these kittens
ibid. mehitabel and her kittens

dance mehitabel dance
caper and shake a leg
what little blood is left
will fizz like wine in a keg
ibid. mehitabel dances with boreas

i have noticed that when chickens quit quarreling over their food they often find that there is enough for all of them i wonder if it might not be the same way with the human race
archy's life of mehitabel [*1933*]. *random thoughts by archy*

so unlucky
that he runs into accidents
which started out to happen
to somebody else
ibid. archy says

theres life in the old dame yet
ibid. the retreat from hollywood

[1] Inspired by a protest from General Ian Hamilton, Commander of the Mediterranean Expeditionary Force [1915], against turning his cables into hackneyed phrases.

[2] See Robert Burton, page 221b.

[1] archy, a cockroach, is unable to use the shift key on the typewriter and therefore cannot print capital letters.

Dreadful things are just as apt to happen when stupid people control a situation as when definitely ill-natured people are in charge.

Chapters for the Orthodox [*1934*]. *Chap. 8*

All religion, all life, all art, all expression come down to this: to the effort of the human soul to break through its barrier of loneliness, of intolerable loneliness, and make some contact with another seeking soul, or with what all souls seek, which is (by any name) God.

Ibid. Chap. 11

it is a cheering thought to think
that god is on the side of the best digestion [1]

archy does his part [*1935*]. *the big bad wolf*

there is bound to be a certain amount of
trouble running any country
if you are president the trouble happens to you
but if you are a tyrant you can arrange things so
that most of the trouble happens to other people

ibid. archy's newest deal

there is always
a comforting thought
in time of trouble when
it is not our trouble

ibid. comforting thoughts

too many creatures
both insects and humans
estimate their own value
by the amount of minor irritation
they are able to cause
to greater personalities than themselves

ibid. pride

the females of all species are most
dangerous when they appear to retreat

ibid. a farewell

To stroke a platitude until it purrs like an epigram.

The Sun Dial

[1] Give me a good digestion, Lord,
And also something to digest.
ANONYMOUS: *A Pilgrim's Grace, St. 1*

Publishing a volume of verse is like dropping a rose-petal down the Grand Canyon and waiting for the echo.

The Sun Dial

Poetry is what Milton saw when he went blind.

Ibid.

If you make people think they're thinking, they'll love you. If you really make them think they'll hate you.

Ibid.

An Idea isn't responsible for the people who believe in it.

Ibid.

A man has jest naturally got to have something to cuss around and boss, so's to keep himself from finding out he don't amount to nothing.

Danny's Own Story

JOHN MASEFIELD [1]
[1878–]

Theirs be the music, the colour, the glory, the gold;
Mine be a handful of ashes, a mouthful of mould.
Of the maimed, of the halt and the blind in the rain and the cold —
Of these shall my songs be fashioned, my tales be told.

A Consecration. Stanza 7

I must down to the seas again, to the lonely sea and the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer her by,
And the wheel's kick and the wind's song and the white sail's shaking,
And a grey mist on the sea's face and a grey dawn breaking.

Sea-Fever [*1902*]. *Stanza 1*

I must down to the seas again, for the call of the running tide
Is a wild call and a clear call that may not be denied.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I must down to the seas again, to the vagrant gypsy life,
To the gull's way and the whale's way where the wind's like a whetted knife;

[1] Appointed Poet Laureate, 1930.

And all I ask is a merry yarn from a laughing fellow-rover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream when the long trick's over.
Sea-Fever. Stanza 3

Dunno about Life — it's jest a tramp alone
From wakin'-time to doss.
Dunno about Death — it's jest a quiet stone
All over-grey wi' moss.
Vagabond

It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of birds' cries.
The West Wind

One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails.
Roadways

My road calls me, lures me
West, east, south, and north;
Most roads lead men homewards,
My road leads me forth.
Ibid.

In quest of that one beauty
God put me here to find.
Ibid.

The schooners and the merry crews are laid away to rest,
A little south the sunset in the Islands of the Blest.
A Ballad of John Silver

Commonplace people dislike tragedy, because they dare not suffer and cannot exult. The truth and rapture of man are holy things, not lightly to be scorned. A carelessness of life and beauty marks the glutton, the idler, and the fool in their deadly path across history.
The Tragedy of Nan [*1909*]. *Preface*

And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come.
The Everlasting Mercy [*1911*]

To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed, and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain.
The Everlasting Mercy

O Christ who holds the open gate,
O Christ who drives the furrow straight,
O Christ, the plough, O Christ, the laughter
Of holy white birds flying after.
Ibid.

The rain that makes things new,
The earth that hides things old.
Ibid.

The days that make us happy make us wise.
Biography

In the dark womb where I began
My mother's life made me a man.
Through all the months of human birth
Her beauty fed my common earth.
I cannot see, nor breathe, nor stir,
But through the death of some of her.
C. L. M. Stanza 1

Quinquireme of Nineveh from distant Ophir,
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,
With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks,[1]
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet white wine.
Cargoes. Stanza 1

Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked smoke stack,
Butting through the Channel in the mad March days,
With a cargo of Tyne coal,
Road-rail, pig-lead,
Firewood, iron-ware, and cheap tin trays.
Ibid. Stanza 3

So I'm for drinking honestly, and dying in my boots.
Captain Stratton's Fancy. Stanza 7

Oh London Town's a fine town, and London sights are rare,

[1] Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. — *1 Kings, X, 22*

And London ale is right ale, and brisk's the London air.

London Town. Stanza 1

All the great things of life are swiftly done,
Creation, death, and love the double gate.
However much we dawdle in the sun
We have to hurry at the touch of Fate;
When Life knocks at the door no one can wait,
When Death makes his arrest we have to go.

The Widow in the Bye Street [1912]. *Part 2*

Love is a flame to burn out human wills,
Love is a flame to set the will on fire,
Love is a flame to cheat men into mire.
One of the three, we make Love what we choose.

Ibid.

What good can painting do to anyone?
I don't say never do it; far from that —
No harm in sometimes painting just for fun.
Keep it for fun, and stick to what you're at.

Dauber [1913]. *Part 2*

Spit brown, my son, and get a hairy breast.

Ibid.

What am I, Life? A thing of watery salt
Held in cohesion by unresting cells,
Which work they know not why, which never halt,
Myself unwitting where their Master dwells?

Sonnets. 14

O beautiful is love and to be free
Is beautiful, and beautiful are friends.
Love, freedom, comrades, surely make amends
For all these thorns through which we walk to death.

Enslaved

Bitter it is, indeed, in human Fate
When Life's supreme temptation comes too late.

The Woman Speaks

Go forth to seek: the quarry never found
Is still a fever to the questing hound,
The skyline is a promise, not a bound.

The Wanderer of Liverpool

I touch my country's mind, I come to grips
With half her purpose, thinking of these ships,
That art untouched by softness, all that line
Drawn ringing hard to stand the test of brine.

Ships

Then the black-bright, smooth-running, clicking clean
Brushed, oiled and dainty typewriting machine,
With tins of ribbons waiting for the blows
Which soon will hammer them to verse and prose.

Shopping in Oxford

Man consists of body, mind, and imagination. His body is faulty, his mind untrustworthy, but his imagination has made him remarkable. In some centuries, his imagination has made life on this planet an intense practice of all the lovelier energies.

Shakespeare and Spiritual Life [1924]

There is another way to truth: by the minute examination of facts. That is the way of the scientist: a hard and noble and thankless way. It is not the way of the great poet, the rare unreasonable who comes once in ten generations. He apprehends truth by power: the truth which he apprehends cannot be defined, save by greater power, and there is no greater power.

Ibid.

One ought to see everything that one has a chance of seeing; because in life not many have one chance and none has two.

Sard Harker [1924]

When Custom presses on the souls apart,
Who seek a God not worshipped by the herd,

Forth, to the wilderness, the chosen start
Content with ruin, having but the Word.
Lines on the Tercentenary of Harvard College [*1936*]

CARL SANDBURG
[1878–]

I am the people — the mob — the crowd — the mass.
Do you know that all the great work of the world is done through me?
I Am the People, the Mob [*1916*]

I know a Jew fish crier down on Maxwell Street with a voice like a north wind blowing over corn stubble in January. . . .
His face is that of a man terribly glad to be selling fish.
Fish Crier [*1916*]

Hog Butcher for the World,
Tool Maker, Stacker of Wheat,
Player with Railroads and the Nation's Freight Handler;
Stormy, husky, brawling,
City of the Big Shoulders.
Chicago [*1916*]

I won't take my religion from any man who never works except with his mouth and never cherishes any memory except the face of the woman on the American silver dollar.
To a Contemporary Bunkshooter [*1916*]

The fog comes on little cat feet.
Fog [*1916*]

Pile the bodies high at Austerlitz and Waterloo.
Shovel them under and let me work — I am the grass; I cover all.
Grass [*1918*]

And pile them high at Gettysburg
And pile them high at Ypres and Verdun.
Shovel them under and let me work.
Two years, ten years, and passengers ask the conductor:
What place is this?
Where are we now?
Grass

O prairie mother, I am one of your boys.
I have loved the prairie as a man with a heart shot full of pain over love.
Prairie

I tell you the past is a bucket of ashes.
Ibid.

The peace of great churches be for you,
Where the players of lofty pipe organs
Practice old lovely fragments, alone.
For You

The peace of great books be for you,
Stains of pressed clover leaves on pages,
Bleach of the light of years held in leather.
Ibid.

For the gladness here where the sun is shining at evening on the weeds of the river,
Our prayer of thanks.
Our Prayer of Thanks

For the laughter of children who tumble barefooted and bareheaded in the summer grass.
Ibid.

The republic is a dream.
Nothing happens unless first a dream.
Washington Monument by Night

When Abraham Lincoln was shoveled into the tombs, he forgot the copperheads and the assassin . . . in the dust, in the cool tombs.
Cool Tombs [*1918*]

That sergeant at Belleau Woods,
Walking into the drumfires, calling his men,
"Come on, you . . . Do you want to live forever?" [1]
Losers [*1921*]

Always he kept on asking: "Where did that blood come from?"
Ossawatomie [*1921*]

The French who found the Ohio River named it
La Belle Rivière, meaning a woman easy to look at.
Whiffs of the Ohio River at Cincinnati

[1] See Thomas Carlyle, page 474b.

The marvelous rebellion of man at all signs reading "Keep Off." [1]

Who Am I?

Take any streetful of people buying clothes and groceries, cheering a hero or throwing confetti and blowing tin horns . . . tell me if the lovers are losers . . . tell me if any get more than the lovers . . . in the dust . . . in the cool tombs.

Ibid.

Lay me on an anvil, O God.
Beat me and hammer me into a crowbar.
Let me pry loose old walls.
Let me lift and loosen old foundations.

Prayers of Steel

Look out how you use proud words.
When you let proud words go, it is not easy to call them back.
They wear long boots, hard boots.

Primer Lesson

Time is a sandpile we run our fingers in.

Hotel Girl

Man is a long time coming.
Man will yet win.
Brother may yet line up with brother:
This old anvil laughs at many broken hammers.
There are men who can't be bought.

The People Will Live On [1936]

Time is a great teacher.
Who can live without hope?
In the darkness with a great bundle of grief the people march.

Ibid.

LOUIS EDWIN THAYER
[1878–]

Here is a toast that I want to give
To a fellow I'll never know;
To the fellow who's going to take my place
When it's time for me to go.

To My Successor [1909]. *Stanza 1*

EDWARD THOMAS
[1878–1917]

Out of the night, two cocks together crow,
Cleaving the darkness with a silver blow.

Cock-Crow

HANS ZINSSER
[1878–1940]

Now death is merciful. He calls me hence
Gently, with friendly soothing of my fears
Of ugly age and feeble impotence
And cruel disintegration of slow years.

Sonnets

How sweet the Summer! And the Autumn shone
Like warmth within our hearts as in the sky,
Ripening rich harvests that our love had sown.
How good that ere the Winter comes, I die!
Then, ageless in your heart, I'll come to rest
Serene and proud, as when you loved me best.

Ibid.

ETHEL BARRYMORE
[1879–]

That's all there is: there isn't any more.

Added, with permission of the author [Thomas Raceward], as the curtain line of "Sunday" [1904]

SIR WILLIAM BEVERIDGE
[1879–]

Simple effluxion of time.[1]

Social Insurance [1942]

[1] It was marked, in large black letters, "Office of the Manager — Keep Out." So Jurgen opened this door. — JAMES BRANCH CABELL: *Jurgen* [1919], *Chap. 44*

[1] The *Oxford English Dictionary* traces the phrase "effluxion of time" back to JOHN MOLLE: *The Living Librarie* [1621].

The object of government in peace and in war is not the glory of rulers or of races, but the happiness of the common man.

Social Insurance

JAMES BRANCH CABELL
[1879–]

Why is the King of Hearts the only one that hasn't a moustache?

The Rivet in Grandfather's Neck [*1915*]

Divers queens who die with Antony
But live a great while first with Julius.

Retractions. V

"Men's hands are by ordinary soiled in climbing," quoth the Centaur.

Jurgen [*1919*]. *Chap. 5*

Now I am wiser: for I know there is not any memory with less satisfaction in it than the memory of some temptation we resisted.

Ibid. Chap. 7

I am willing to taste any drink once.

Ibid. Chap. 16

I shall marry in haste, and repeat at leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 38

There is no faith stronger than that of a bad-tempered woman in her own infallibility.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Poetry is man's rebellion against being what he is.

Ibid. Chap. 44

The optimist proclaims that we live in the best of all possible worlds; and the pessimist fears this is true.

The Silver Stallion [*1926*]. *Chap. 26*

LEE WILSON DODD
[1879–1933]

Much that I sought, I could not find;
Much that I found, I could not bind;
Much that I bound, I could not free;
Much that I freed returned to me.

Ronde Macabre

ALBERT EINSTEIN
[1879–1955]

The most beautiful thing we can experience is the mysterious. It is the source of all true art and science.

"What I Believe," Forum [*October, 1930*]

As long as there are sovereign nations possessing great power, war is inevitable.

Einstein on the Atomic Bomb. Atlantic Monthly, November, 1945

I do not believe that civilization will be wiped out in a war fought with the atomic bomb. Perhaps two thirds of the people of the earth might be killed, but enough men capable of thinking, and enough books, would be left to start again, and civilization could be restored.

Ibid.

Since I do not foresee that atomic energy is to be a great boon for a long time, I have to say that for the present it is a menace. Perhaps it is well that it should be. It may intimidate the human race into bringing order into its international affairs, which, without the pressure of fear, it would not do.

Ibid.

Every intellectual who is called before one of the committees ought to refuse to testify, i. e., he must be prepared . . . for the sacrifice of his personal welfare in the interest of the cultural welfare of his country. . . . This kind of inquisition violates the spirit of the Constitution.

If enough people are ready to take this grave step they will be successful. If not, then the intellectuals of this country deserve nothing better than the slavery which is intended for them.

Letter to William Frauenglass,[1] *May 16, 1953*

[1] Einstein's letter was published in the *New York Times,* June 12, 1953; Mr. Frauenglass had been subpoenaed to testify before the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, then under the chairmanship of Senator Jenner of Indiana.

JOHN ERSKINE
[1879–1951]

The Moral Obligation to Be Intelligent.

Title of book [*1915*]

The body travels more easily than the mind, and until we have limbered up our imagination we continue to think as though we had stayed home. We have not really budged a step until we take up residence in someone else's point of view.

The Complete Life [*1943*]. *Chap. 8, Foreigners*

W. C. FIELDS
[1879–1946]

It ain't a fit night out for man or beast.

The Fatal Glass of Beer

DOROTHY CANFIELD FISHER
[1879–]

A mother is not a person to lean on but a person to make leaning unnecessary.

Her Son's Wife [*1926*]

The skull of life suddenly showed through its smile.

Bonfire [*1933*]

EDWARD MORGAN FORSTER
[1879–]

Railway termini . . . are our gates to the glorious and the unknown. Through them we pass out into adventure and sunshine, to them, alas! we return. In Paddington all Cornwall is latent and the remoter west; down the inclines of Liverpool Street lie fenlands and the illimitable Broads; Scotland is through the pylons of Euston; Wessex behind the poised chaos of Waterloo.

Howards End [*1910*]. *Chap. 2*

It will be generally admitted that Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the most sublime noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man.

Howards End. Chap. 5

It is thus, if there is any rule, that we ought to die — neither as victim nor as fanatic, but as the seafarer who can greet with an equal eye the deep that he is entering, and the shore that he must leave.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Only connect! That was the whole of her sermon. Only connect the prose and the passion, and both will be exalted, and human love will be seen at its height. Live in fragments no longer. Only connect, and the beast and the monk, robbed of the isolation that is life to either, will die.

Ibid. Chap. 22

The historian must have some conception of how men who are not historians behave.

Abinger Harvest [*1936*]. *Captain Edward Gibbon*

It is not that the Englishman can't feel — it is that he is afraid to feel. He has been taught at his public school that feeling is bad form. He must not express great joy or sorrow, or even open his mouth too wide when he talks — his pipe might fall out if he did.

Ibid. Notes on English Character

English literature is a flying fish. It is a sample of the life that goes on day after day beneath the surface; it is a proof that beauty and emotion exist in the salt, inhospitable sea.

Ibid.

How rare, how precious is frivolity! How few writers can prostitute all their powers! They are always implying "I am capable of higher things."

Ibid. Ronald Firbank

EDMUND L. GRUBER
[1879–1941]

Over hill, over dale, we have hit the dusty trail
And those caissons go rolling along.
Countermarch! Right about! hear those wagon soldiers shout

While those caissons go rolling along.
Oh, it's hi-hi-yee! for the field artil-
leree,
Shout out your numbers loud and
strong,
And where'er we go, you will always
know
That those caissons are rolling along.
The Caisson Song [1]

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES
[1879–]

If Christians were Christians, there would be no anti-Semitism. Jesus was a Jew. There is nothing that the ordinary Christian so dislikes to remember as this awkward historical fact. But it happens, none the less, to be true.
The Sensible Man's View of Religion [*1933*]

Priests are no more necessary to religion than politicians to patriotism.
Ibid.

The universe is not hostile, nor yet is it friendly. It is simply indifferent.
Ibid.

The life of humanity upon this planet may yet come to an end, and a very terrible end. But I would have you notice that this end is threatened in our time not by anything that the universe may do to us, but only by what man may do to himself.
Ibid.

VACHEL LINDSAY
[1879–1931]

Record it for the grandson of your
son —
A city is not builded in a day:
Our little town cannot complete her
soul
Till countless generations pass away.
On the Building of Springfield [*1912*]. *Stanza 2*

Booth died blind and still by faith he
trod,
Eyes still dazzled by the ways of God.
General William Booth Enters into Heaven [*1913*]

Sleep softly . . . eagle forgotten . . .
under the stone,
Time has its way with you there and
the clay has its own.
Sleep on, O brave-hearted, O wise man,
that kindled the flame —
To live in mankind is far more than to
live in a name.
The Eagle That Is Forgotten [1] [*1913*]. *Stanza 5*

Factory windows are always broken.
Somebody's always throwing bricks,
Somebody's always heaving cinders,
Playing ugly Yahoo tricks.
Factory Windows. Stanza 1

See how the generations pass
Like sand through Heaven's blue hour-
glass.
Shantung

I want live things in their pride to re-
main.
I will not kill one grasshopper vain
Though he eats a hole in my shirt like
a door.
I let him out, give him one chance
more.
Perhaps, while he gnaws my hat in his
whim,
Grasshopper lyrics occur to him.
The Santa Fé Trail [*1914*]

Fat black bucks in a wine-barrel room,
Barrel-house kings; with feet unstable,
Sagged and reeled and pounded on the
table,
Pounded on the table,

[1] Major Gruber wrote this song when he was a lieutenant in the 5th Field Artillery in the Philippines. In April, 1908, the 1st Battalion came from the United States to relieve the 2nd Battalion, and Lieutenant Gruber was asked to write a song that would symbolize the spirit of the reunited regiment. There are many variant wordings.

[1] John Peter Altgeld [1847–1902], Governor of Illinois, 1893–1897, widely criticized for pardoning, in June, 1893, the anarchists who had been serving life terms in prison since the Haymarket riot in Chicago, May 4, 1886. Altgeld, in pardoning them, declared that "the judge conducted the trial with malicious ferocity."

Beat an empty barrel with the handle of a broom.
The Congo [*1914*]. *Part I*

Then I saw the Congo, creeping through the black,
Cutting through the forest with a golden track.
Ibid.

Be careful what you do,
Or Mumbo-Jumbo, God of the Congo,
And all of the other
Gods of the Congo,
Mumbo-Jumbo will hoo-doo you.
Ibid.

A bronzed, lank man! His suit of ancient black,
A famous high top-hat and plain worn shawl
Make him the quaint great figure that men love,
The prairie-lawyer, master of us all.
Abraham Lincoln Walks at Midnight [*1914*]. *Stanza 3*

They spoke, I think, of perils past.
They spoke, I think, of peace at last.
One thing I remember:
Spring came on forever,
Spring came on forever,
Said the Chinese nightingale.
The Chinese Nightingale [*1917*]

Then you died on the prairie, and scorned all disgraces,
O broncho that would not be broken of dancing.
The Broncho That Would Not Be Broken [*1917*]. *Stanza 5*

Highly establish
In the name of God,
The United States of Europe, Asia, and the World.
Sew the Flags Together [*1918*]

The flower-fed buffaloes of the spring
In the days of long ago,
Ranged where the locomotives sing
And the prairie flowers lie low.
The Flower-Fed Buffaloes

God make our blunders wise.
Litany of the Heroes. Stanza 16

Come let us forget our ivory-towers,[1] brothers,
Come let us be bold with our songs.
Every Soul Is a Circus. Part IV, The Pontoon Bridge Miracle

Planting the trees that would march and train
On, in his name to the great Pacific,
Like Birnam Wood to Dunsinane,[2]
Johnny Appleseed swept on.[3]
In Praise of Johnny Appleseed

I find strange thoughts in me, on war and peace. . . . This is not the last chance good men all over the world will have to fight.
Letter to Eleanor Dougherty, October 12, 1918 [4]

The more probable chance for me will come in some little row where strikers are being shot down. . . . I would be with the fool strikers, right or wrong.
Ibid.

[1] Charles-Augustin Sainte-Beuve [1804–1869] is the first writer known to have likened a poet's retreat to an ivory tower. In his *Pensées d'Août, To M. Villemain, St. 3,* dated October, 1837, he wrote:

Hugo, dur partisan
. . . combattit sous l'armure,
Et tint haut sa bannière au milieu du murmure:
Il la maintient encore; et Vigny, plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi, rentrait

(Hugo, stern partisan
. . . fought under armor,
And held his banner high in the midst of the tumult:
He holds it still; and Vigny, more secret,
As if in his tower of ivory, retired before noon).

The poet, retired in his Tower of Ivory, isolated, according to his desire, from the world of man, resembles, whether he so wishes or not, another solitary figure, the watcher enclosed for months at a time in a lighthouse at the head of a cliff. — Jules de Gaultier [1858–?]: *La Guerre et les Destinées de l'Art*

The Ivory Tower is the title of an unfinished novel [1917] by Henry James.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 198b.

[3] See E. A. Allen, page 654b.

[4] Published by his sister, Olive Lindsay Wakefield, in the *Saturday Review of Literature,* October 20, 1945.

ST. JOHN LUCAS
[1879–1934]

The curate thinks you have no soul;
I know that he has none.[1]

My Dog

GEORGE WASHINGTON LYON
[1879–]

Worry, the interest paid by those who borrow trouble.

Epigram, in Judge, March 1, 1924

DIXON LANIER MERRITT
[1879–]

A wonderful bird is the pelican,
His bill will hold more than his belican.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the helican.

The Pelican [1910]

HAROLD MONRO
[1879–1932]

How lonely we shall be!
What shall we do,
You without me,
I without you?

Midnight Lamentation

FELIX RIESENBERG
[1879–1939]

The sea has always been a seducer, a careless lying fellow, not feminine, as many writers imagine, but strongly masculine in its allurement. The king of the sea, with his whiskers of weed and his trident and dolphins, truly represents the main and gives it character. The sea, like a great sultan, supports thousands of ships, his lawful wives. These he caresses and chastises as the case may be. This explains the feminine gender of all proper vessels.

Vignettes of the Sea

[1] There are things that even the youngest curate cannot explain. — LEONARD MERRICK: *One Man's View* [1897]

WILL ROGERS
[1879–1935]

All I know is just what I read in the papers.

Prefatory remark

I tell you Folks, all Politics is Apple Sauce.

The Illiterate Digest [1924]. *Page 30*

Everything is funny as long as it is happening to somebody else.

Ibid. Page 131

More men have been elected between Sundown and Sunup, than ever were elected between Sunup and Sundown.

Ibid. Page 152

I never met a man I didn't like.

Address, Boston [*June, 1930*]

A comedian can only last till he either takes himself serious or his audience takes him serious.

Syndicated newspaper article, June 28, 1931

I not only "don't choose to run" [1] [for President] but I don't even want to leave a loophole in case I am drafted, so I won't "choose." I will say "won't run" no matter how bad the country will need a comedian by that time.

Ibid.

Politics has got so expensive that it takes lots of money to even get beat with.

Ibid.

ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER
[1879–]

At the gate of the West I stand,
On the isle where the nations throng,
We call them "scum o' the earth." [2]

Scum o' the Earth

JOSEPH STALIN
[1879–1953]

The Soviet regime possesses all the requisites for the upbuilding of a fully

[1] See Calvin Coolidge, page 859a.
[2] See Cervantes, page 108b.

socialized society, provided it can overcome its internal difficulties. We are witnessing a temporary stabilization of capitalism and the stabilization of the Soviet regime. A temporary equilibrium has been established between the two stabilizations. This compromise is the basic feature of the present situation.[1]

Speech to Party Officials, May 9, 1925

In the U.S.S.R. work is the duty of every able-bodied citizen, according to the principle: "He who does not work, neither shall he eat."

In the U.S.S.R. the principle of socialism is realised: "From each according to his ability, to each according to his work."[2]

Constitution of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics [1936]. Article 12

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to work.

Ibid. Article 118

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to rest.

Ibid. Article 119

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to maintenance in old age.

Ibid. Article 120

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to education

Ibid. Article 121

The victory of socialism in Russia is not complete because the danger of intervention from capitalist countries continues. The problem can be solved only by uniting the serious efforts of the international proletariat with the still more serious efforts of the entire Soviet people.

Letter to Comrade Ivanov, February 14, 1938

Socialism can succeed only on the basis of a high productivity of labor, higher than under capitalism, on the basis of an abundance of products and of articles of consumption of all kinds, on the basis of a prosperous and cultured life for all members of society.

Quoted by HEWLETT JOHNSON *in The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World [1940], Book III, 8*

History shows that there are no invincible armies.

Address broadcast, Declaration of War, July 3, 1941 (Germany invaded Russia June 22, 1941)

In case of a forced retreat of Red Army units, all rolling stock must be evacuated; to the enemy must not be left a single engine, a single railway car, not a single pound of grain or a gallon of fuel. . . . In occupied regions conditions must be made unbearable for the enemy and all his accomplices. They must be hounded and annihilated at every step and all their measures frustrated.

Ibid. [The "scorched earth" edict]

All working people must be roused to defend our freedom, our honor, our country. . . . All the forces of the people for the demolition of the enemy.

Ibid.

The Hitlerite blackguards have covered Europe with gallows and concentration camps. . . . They have turned Europe into a prison of nations, and this they call the new order in Europe.

Address to the Moscow Soviet, November 6, 1942

BESSIE ANDERSON (MRS. ARTHUR J.) STANLEY [1879–]

He has achieved success who has lived well, laughed often and loved much.

Success (prize-winning definition in a contest conducted by the Brown Book Magazine, 1904)

[1] This statement was popularized as "socialism in one country" and used in arguing against the position of Leon Trotsky.

[2] See Karl Marx, page 594a.

WALLACE STEVENS
[1879–1955]

Complacencies of the peignoir, and late
Coffee and oranges in a sunny chair.
Sunday Morning [*1923*]. *Stanza 1*

In the isolation of the sky,
At evening, casual flocks of pigeons make
Ambiguous undulations as they sink,
Downward to darkness, on extended wings.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Just as my fingers on these keys
Make music, so the self-same sounds
On my spirit make a music, too.
Peter Quince at the Clavier [*1923*]. *Stanza 1*

Beauty is momentary in the mind —
The fitful tracing of a portal;
But in the flesh it is immortal.
The body dies; the body's beauty lives.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The essential gaudiness of poetry.
Stevens's note to The Emperor of Ice-Cream

The essential thing in form is to be free in whatever form is used. A free form does not assure freedom. As a form, it is just one more form. So that it comes to this, I suppose, that I believe in freedom regardless of form.
A Note on Poetry [*1937*]

ROSE PASTOR STOKES
[1879–1933]

Some pray to marry the man they love,
My prayer will somewhat vary:
I humbly pray to Heaven above
That I love the man I marry.
My Prayer

SIMEON STRUNSKY
[1879–1948]

Statistics are the heart of democracy.
Topics of the Times, November 30, 1944

No colonization without misrepresentation.
No Mean City[1] [*1944*]. *Chap. 1*

People who want to understand democracy should spend less time in the library with Aristotle and more time on the buses and in the subway.
Ibid. Chap. 2

To renew ties with the past need not always be daydreaming; it may be tapping old sources of strength for new tasks.
Ibid. Chap. 20

Nearly a century ago the foreigners were saying that the national American motto was "Hurry up!" They were the first words which the immigrant heard at Castle Garden, probably from his own kinsmen who had preceded him to America by a few years and were now hustling him home from the dock.
Ibid. Chap. 30

Famous remarks are very seldom quoted correctly.
Ibid. Chap. 38

GEORGE ASAF
(GEORGE H. POWELL)
[1880–1951]

What's the use of worrying?
It never was worth while,
So, pack up your troubles in your old kit-bag,
And smile, smile, smile.
Pack Up Your Troubles in Your Old Kit-Bag [*1915*]

HENRY HOWARTH BASHFORD
[1880–]

As I came down the Highgate Hill
I met the sun's bravado,
And saw below me, fold on fold,
Grey to pearl and pearl to gold,
This London like a land of old,
The land of Eldorado.
Romances. Stanza 1

[1] A citizen of no mean city. — *Acts, XXI, 39*

JOSEPH CLARK GREW
[1880–]

This [sartorial convention] is a real problem with which I shall have to wrestle during the next few days, for of such stuff is diplomacy made.[1]

Ten Years in Japan [*1944*].
July 20, 1932

We have a phrase in English "straight from the horse's mouth." I never knew why the particular animal chosen was a horse, especially as most horses are generally not very communicative. But the meaning is clear enough. What I shall say in Japan in the ensuing months comes "straight from the horse's mouth." [2]

Ibid. October 19, 1939

ROBERT BROWNING HAMILTON
[1880–]

I walked a mile with Pleasure.
She chattered all the way,
But left me none the wiser
For all she had to say.

Along the Road. Stanza 1

I walked a mile with Sorrow,
And ne'er a word said she;
But, oh, the things I learned from her
When Sorrow walked with me!

Ibid. Stanza 2

BRIAN HOOKER
[1880–1946]

O youth foregone, foregoing!
O dream unseen, unsought!
God give you joy of knowing
What life your death has bought.[3]

A. D. 1919. Stanza 5

[1] In a diplomat's soul you may find iron ore, but it is usually oil — and in a whale of a diplomat you'll find the whole equipment — the blubber of charity, the whalebone of flexibility, the oil of commodity. A great diplomat is a regular Moby Dick. — FRANCIS HACKETT: *Review of* ROGER B. MERRIMAN, *Suleiman the Magnificent, The New York Times* [January 4, 1945]

[2] Address before the America-Japan Society.

[3] Inscription on a tablet at Yale University commemorating the Yale men who died in the First World War.

HELEN KELLER
[1880–]

Literature is my Utopia. Here I am not disfranchised. No barrier of the senses shuts me out from the sweet, gracious discourse of my book-friends. They talk to me without embarrassment or awkwardness.

The Story of My Life [*1902*]

DOUGLAS MACARTHUR
[1880–]

I shall return.

Message on leaving Corregidor for Australia, March 11, 1942

The President of the United States has ordered me to break through the Japanese lines and proceed from Corregidor to Australia for the purpose, as I understand it, of organizing the American offensive against Japan. A primary purpose of this is relief of the Philippines. I came through and I shall return.

Statement on arrival from Philippines in Adelaide, Australia [1] [*March 20, 1942*]

This is the Voice of Freedom, General MacArthur speaking. People of the Philippines: I have returned.

Upon landing at Leyte Island [*October 20, 1944*]

I see that the old flagpole still stands. Have your troops hoist the colors to its peak, and let no enemy ever haul them down.

To Colonel George M. Jones and 503rd Regimental Combat Team, who recaptured Corregidor [*March 2, 1945*]

It is fatal to enter any war without the will to win it.

Speech, Republican National Convention [*July 7, 1952*]

[1] On assuming Supreme Command in the Southwest Pacific.

GEORGE CATLETT MARSHALL
[1880–]

The refusal of the British and Russian peoples to accept what appeared to be inevitable defeat was the great factor in the salvage of our civilization.

Biennial Report of the Chief of Staff of the U. S. Army, September 1, 1945

If man does find the solution for world peace it will be the most revolutionary reversal of his record we have ever known.

Ibid.

HENRY LOUIS MENCKEN
[1880–1956]

The virulence of the national appetite for bogus revelation.

A Book of Prefaces [1917]. *Chap. 1, Sect. 2*

To the man with an ear for verbal delicacies — the man who searches painfully for the perfect word, and puts the way of saying a thing above the thing said — there is in writing the constant joy of sudden discovery, of happy accident.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Sect. 2

Poverty is a soft pedal upon all branches of human activity, not excepting the spiritual.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Sect. 3

Formalism is the hall-mark of the national culture.

Ibid. Sect. 6

Time is a great legalizer, even in the field of morals.

Ibid.

The prophesying business is like writing fugues; it is fatal to every one save the man of absolute genius.

Prejudices, First Series [1919]. *Chap. 2*

The public . . . demands certainties; it must be told definitely and a bit raucously that this is true and that is false. But there *are* no certainties.

Ibid. Chap. 3

All successful newspapers are ceaselessly querulous and bellicose. They never defend anyone or anything if they can help it; if the job is forced upon them, they tackle it by denouncing someone or something else.

Prejudices, First Series. Chap. 13

The great artists of the world are never Puritans, and seldom even ordinarily respectable.

Ibid. Chap. 16

To be in love is merely to be in a state of perceptual anaesthesia — to mistake an ordinary young man for a Greek god or an ordinary young woman for a goddess.

Ibid.

All the more pretentious American authors try to write chastely and elegantly; the typical literary product of the country is still a refined essay in the *Atlantic Monthly*, perhaps gently jocose but never rough — by Emerson, so to speak, out of Charles Lamb.

The American Language [1919]

Philadelphia is the most pecksniffian of American cities, and thus probably leads the world.

Ibid.

It is the dull man who is always sure, and the sure man who is always dull.

Prejudices, Second Series [1920]. *Chap. 1*

There are no mute, inglorious Miltons,[1] save in the hallucinations of poets. The one sound test of a Milton is that he functions as a Milton.

Ibid. Third Series [1922], *Chap. 3*

Nine times out of ten, in the arts as in life, there is actually no truth to be discovered; there is only error to be exposed.

Ibid.

Injustice is relatively easy to bear; what stings is justice.

Ibid.

Poetry is a comforting piece of fiction set to more or less lascivious music.

Ibid. Chap. 7

[1] See Gray, page 348b.

Faith may be defined briefly as an illogical belief in the occurrence of the improbable.

Prejudices, Third Series. Chap. 14

To be happy one must be (*a*) well fed, unhounded by sordid cares, at ease in Zion, (*b*) full of a comfortable feeling of superiority to the masses of one's fellow men, and (*c*) delicately and unceasingly amused according to one's taste. It is my contention that, if this definition be accepted, there is no country in the world wherein a man constituted as I am — a man of my peculiar weakness, vanities, appetites, and aversions — can be so happy as he can be in the United States. Going further, I lay down the doctrine that it is a sheer physical impossibility for such a man to live in the United States and *not* be happy.

On Being an American [*1922*]

The difference between a moral man and a man of honor is that the latter regrets a discreditable act, even when it has worked and he has not been caught.

Prejudices, Fourth Series [*1924*]. *Chap. 11*

Nothing can come out of an artist that is not in the man.

Ibid. Fifth Series [*1926*]. *Chap. 5*

Christian endeavor is notoriously hard on female pulchritude.

The Aesthetic Recoil

The learned are seldom pretty fellows, and in many cases their appearance tends to discourage a love of study in the young.

The New Webster International Dictionary [*1934*]

The Gaseous Vertebrata who own, operate and afflict the universe have treated me with excessive politeness.

Happy Days [*1940*]. *Preface*

When A annoys or injures B on the pretense of improving B, A is a scoundrel.

Newspaper Days: 1899–1906 [*1941*]

I've made it a rule never to drink by daylight and never to refuse a drink after dark.

Quoted in New York Post, September 18, 1945

ALFRED NOYES

[1880–]

There's a magic in the distance, where the sea-line meets the sky.

Forty Singing Seamen. Stanza 9

Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from London!)
And you shall wander hand in hand with love in summer's wonderland.

Barrel-Organ. Stanza 5

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees,
The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,
The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,
And the highwayman came riding —
Riding — riding —
The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.

The Highwayman

The landlord's black-eyed daughter,
Bess, the landlord's daughter,
Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.

Ibid.

I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the way.

Ibid.

Calling as he used to call, faint and far away,
In Sherwood, in Sherwood, about the break of day.

Sherwood

The cymbals crash,
And the dancers walk,
With long silk stockings
And arms of chalk.

A Victory Dance.[1] *Stanza 1*

God how the dead men
Grin by the wall,

[1] The symphonic poem *Victory Ball*, composed by Ernest Schelling [1876–1939], was inspired by this poem.

Watching the fun
Of the Victory Ball.
A Victory Dance. Stanza 9

EDMUND LESTER PEARSON
[1880–1937]

No agreement about books can make us look upon another man with so friendly an eye as the discovery that he belonged to our period, and shared our special enthusiasms about reading, in the years that stretched between the sixth birthday and the sixteenth.
Books in Black or Red [1923]

GRANTLAND RICE
[1880–1954]

Where the puddle is shallow, the weak-fish stay
To drift along with the current's flow;
To take the tide as it moves each day
With the idle ripples that come and go.
Ballade of the Gamefish

When the One Great Scorer comes to write against your name —
He marks — not that you won or lost — but how you played the game.[1]
Alumnus Football

All wars are planned by old men
In council rooms apart,
Who plan for greater armament
And map the battle chart.[2]
Two Sides of War. Stanza 1

I've noticed nearly all the dead
Were hardly more than boys.
Ibid. Stanza 4

LYTTON STRACHEY
[1880–1932]

Bertie[3] seemed to display a deep-seated repugnance to every form of mental exertion.
Queen Victoria [1921]. Chap. 6

In women's hearts he[4] had always read as in an open book. . . . He realised everything — the interacting complexities of circumstance and character, the pride of place mingled so inextricably with personal arrogance, the super-abundant emotionalism, the ingenuousness of outlook, the solid, the laborious respectability, shot through so incongruously by temperamental cravings for the coloured and the strange, the singular intellectual limitations, and the mysteriously essential female elements impregnating every particle of the whole. A smile hovered over his impassive features, and he dubbed Victoria "the Faery."
Queen Victoria. Chap. 8

Perhaps of all the creations of man language is the most astonishing.
Words and Poetry

RICHARD HENRY TAWNEY
[1880–]

The burden of our civilization is . . . that industry itself has come to hold a position of exclusive predominance among human interests, which no single interest, and least of all the provision of the material means of existence, is fit to occupy.
The Acquisitive Society

Industrialized communities neglect the very objects for which it is worth while to acquire riches in their feverish preoccupation with the means by which riches can be acquired.
Ibid.

NANCY BYRD TURNER
[1880–]

When I go up to London
'Twill be in April weather.
I'll have a riband on my rein
And flaunt a scarlet feather.
Going Up to London

Death is only an old door
Set in a garden wall.
Death a Quiet Door

[1] But just this line ye grave for me:
"He played the game."
ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE [1874–]:
The Lost Master

[2] See Herbert Hoover, pages 873b–874a.

[3] Edward VII as a child.

[4] Disraeli.

MARGARET WIDDEMER
[1880–]

I have shut my little sister in from life and light
(For a rose, for a ribbon, for a wreath across my hair),
I have made her restless feet still until the night,
Locked from sweets of summer and from wild spring air.
The Factories. Stanza 1

The old road to Paradise
Easy it is missed!
The Old Road to Paradise. Stanza 2

Carnations and my first love! And he was seventeen,
And I was only twelve years — a stately gulf between.
Carnations. Stanza 1

Well, if the thing is over, better it is for me,
The lad was ever a rover, loving and laughing and free.
Mary, Helper of Heartbreak. Stanza 1

Mary, helper of heartbreak, send him to me tonight!
Ibid. Stanza 3

THOMAS RUSSELL YBARRA
[1880–]

A Christian is a man who feels
Repentance on a Sunday
For what he did on Saturday
And is going to do on Monday.
The Christian

ALBERT JAY COOK
[*Floruit* 1917]

It's Heaven, Hell or Hoboken[1] before next Christmas Day.
Heaven, Hell or Hoboken[2]

[1] Hoboken was a port of embarkation and return for the American Expeditionary Forces during the First World War.
[2] Published in *The Stars and Stripes*.

LASCELLES ABERCROMBIE
[1881–1938]

Crumble, crumble,
Voiceless things;
No faith can last
That never sings.
The Stream's Song. Stanza 6

For the last hour
To joy belongs;
The steadfast perish,
But not the songs.
Ibid. Stanza 7

FRANKLIN PIERCE ADAMS
("F.P.A.")
[1881–]

Christmas is over and Business is Business.
For the Other 364 Days

"Up, to the office, . . . and so to bed."
A Ballade of Mr. Samuel Pepys. Refrain

If vigilance yet above you
Hover, count the times I love you;
And if slumber still repel you,
Count the times I do not tell you.
Lullaby

Ruthlessly pricking our gonfalon bubble,
Making a Giant hit into a double,
Words that are weighty with nothing but trouble:
"Tinker to Evers to Chance."
Baseball's Sad Lexicon

The rich man has his motor car,
His country and his town estate.
He smokes a fifty-cent cigar
And jeers at Fate.
The Rich Man. Stanza 1

Yet though my lamp burn low and dim,
Though I must slave for livelihood —
Think you that I would change with him?
You bet I would!
Ibid. Stanza 3

The best you get is an even break.
Ballade of Schopenhauer's Philosophy

I shot a poem into the air,
It was reprinted everywhere
From Bangor to the Rocky Range
And always credited to
— Exchange.
Frequently

O bards of rhyme and metre free,
My gratitude goes out to ye
For all your deathless lines — ahem!
Let's see now . . . What *is* one of them?
To a Vers Librist

Of making many books there is no end —
So Sancho Panza said, and so say I.
Thou wert my guide, philosopher and friend
When only one is shining in the sky.
Lines on and from "Bartlett's Familiar Quotations"

Go, lovely Rose that lives its little hour!
Go, little booke! and let who will be clever!
Roll on! From yonder ivy-mantled tower
The moon and I could keep this up forever.
Ibid.

Prints, approaches the well-known date;
Time to wallop and stigmatize;
Time for the wearisome old debate;
Why did it win the Pulitzer Prize?
Ballade of the Annual Query. L'Envoi

MARY ANTIN
[1881–1949]

So at last I was going to America! Really, really going, at last! The boundaries burst. The arch of heaven soared. A million suns shone out for every star. The winds rushed in from outer space, roaring in my ears, "America! America!"
The Promised Land [1912]

WITTER BYNNER
[1881–]

Name me no names for my disease,
With uninforming breath;
I tell you I am none of these,
But homesick unto death.
The Patient to the Doctors. Stanza 1

Give her such beauty of body and mind
As the leaves of an aspen tree
When they vary from silver to green in the wind,
And who shall be lovely as she?
A Prayer for Beauty

You must keep your goal in sight,
Labor toward it day and night,
Then at last arriving there —
You shall be too old to care.
Wisdom

What's the use of a new-born child? [1] . . .
To raise the dead heart? — to set wild
The fettered hope?
Poor Richard

A leader is best
When people barely know that he exists.
The Way of Life According to Laotzu

The biggest problem in the world
Could have been solved when it was small.
Ibid.

JOSEPH CAMPBELL
[1881–1944]

As a white candle
In a holy place,
So is the beauty
Of an aged face.
The Old Woman. Stanza 1

Her thoughts as still
As the waters
Under a ruined mill.
Ibid. Stanza 3

[1] "What is the use of this new invention?" some one asked Franklin. "What is the use of a new-born child?" was his reply. — JAMES PARTON: *The Life and Times of Benjamin Franklin* [1864], *Vol. II, P. 514.* (A footnote states that the anecdote is taken from the memoirs of Baron de Grimm.)

FRANCIS CARLIN (J. F. C. MacDONNELL)
[1881–1945]

That which is in disorder
  Has neither rule nor rhyme,
Like the stars at Heaven's border
  And the troubled laughter of Time.
The Raveled Edge. Stanza 3

ROBERT WILLIAM CHAPMAN
[1881–].

A house is infinitely communicative, and tells many things besides the figure of its master's income. There are houses that confess intellectual penury, and houses that reek of enlightenment.
The Portrait of a Scholar [1920]

A quotation, like a pun, should come unsought, and then be welcomed only for some propriety or felicity justifying the intrusion.
Ibid. The Art of Quotation

A collector should not be too careful to be sure of what he buys, or the sporting spirit will atrophy; and he who collects that he may have the best collection, or a better than his friend's, is little more than a miser.
Ibid. Silver Spoons

PADRAIC COLUM
[1881–]

Oh, to have a little house!
To own the hearth and stool and all!
An Old Woman of the Roads. Stanza 1

And I am praying God on high,
  And I am praying Him night and day,
For a little house — a house of my own —
  Out of the wind's and the rain's way.
Ibid. Stanza 6

JOHN FREEMAN
[1881–1929]

Who may regret what was, since it has made
Himself himself? All that I was I am,
And the old childish joy now lives in me
At sight of a green field or a green tree.
All That I Was I Am

EDGAR ALBERT GUEST
[1881–1956]

Somebody said that it couldn't be done,
  But he with a chuckle replied
That "maybe it couldn't," but he would be one
  Who wouldn't say so till he'd tried.
It Couldn't Be Done [1]

The things that haven't been done before,
  Those are the things to try;
Columbus dreamed of an unknown shore
  At the rim of the far-flung sky.
The Things That Haven't Been Done Before

It takes a heap o' livin' in a house t' make it home,
A heap o' sun an' shadder, an' ye sometimes have t' roam
Afore ye really 'preciate the things ye lef' behind,
An' hunger fer 'em somehow, with 'em allus on yer mind.
Home

Let me be a little kinder,
Let me be a little blinder
To the faults of those around me,
Let me praise a little more.
A Creed

I'd rather see a sermon than hear one any day;
I'd rather one should walk with me than merely tell the way.
Sermons We See

In this bright little package, now isn't it odd?
You've a dime's worth of something known only to God!
The Package of Seeds

[1] The world would sleep if things were run
By men who say, "It can't be done!"
PHILANDER JOHNSON [1866–1939]:
"It Can't Be Done"

Here is one of God's miracles soon to unfold,
Thus for ten cents an ounce is Divinity sold!

The Package of Seeds

JOHN EDWARD HAZZARD
[1881–1935]

It worries me to beat the band
To hear folks say our lives is grand;
Wish they'd try some one-night stand.
Ain't it awful, Mabel!

Ain't It Awful, Mabel!

WILLIAM McFEE
[1881–]

A trouble is a trouble, and the general idea, in the country, is to treat it as such.

Casuals of the Sea [*1916*]. *Book I, 4*

The world belongs to the enthusiast who keeps cool.

Ibid. 14

The nobility of soul which is libellously miscalled "proper pride."

Ibid. 17

If fate means you to lose, give him a good fight anyhow.

Ibid. Book II, 2

Doing what's right is no guarantee against misfortune.

Ibid. 6

It's the people who're comfortable who have time to worry over little trivial things.

Ibid.

Responsibility's like a string we can only see the middle of. Both ends are out of sight.

Ibid.

The alluring yet ineluctable problem of human folly.

Aliens [*1917*]. *Preface*

A certain incomprehensible reticence of soul which is peculiar to the English.

Command [*1922*]. *Chap. 6*

The bourgeois artist who retains his integrity is the only really happy man in the modern world. He is unable to envy anybody because nobody has anything he can use which is not his already.

More Harbours of Memory [*1934*]. *Introduction*

JOHN GNEISENAU NEIHARDT
[1881–]

Give me high noon — and let it then be night!

Let Me Live Out My Years

And grant me, when I face the grisly Thing,
One haughty cry to pierce the gray Perhaps!
O let me be a tune-swept fiddlestring
That feels the Master Melody — *and snaps!*

Ibid.

STUART PRATT SHERMAN
[1881–1926]

The delectable form which intelligence takes in its moments of surplus power — the form of wit.

Introduction [*1923*] *to American Prose Masters by* W. C. BROWNELL

WILLIAM TEMPLE (ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY)
[1881–1944]

There is no structural organization of society which can bring about the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, since all systems can be perverted by the selfishness of man.

The Malvern Manifesto [1]

Human status ought not to depend upon the changing demands of the economic process.

Ibid.

The existing industrial order tends to recklessness and sacrilege in the

[1] Drawn up by a Conference of the Province of York, January 10, 1941; signed for the Conference by Temple, then Archbishop of York.

treatment of natural resources . . . it is largely responsible for the problem of the "mass man" who easily develops the herd psychology.

The Malvern Manifesto

MARY WEBB
[1881–1927]

The past is only the present become invisible and mute; and because it is invisible and mute, its memoried glances and its murmurs are infinitely precious. We are tomorrow's past.

Precious Bane [1924].[1]
Foreword

It made me gladsome to be getting some education, it being like a big window opening.

Ibid. Book I, Chap. 5

Saddle your dreams afore you ride 'em.

Ibid. Chap. 6

If you stop to be kind, you must swerve often from your path.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 3

It's the folk that depend on us for this and for the other that we most do miss. So the mother is more let and hindered lacking the little creatures clinging to her skirt than she is when they be there, for she has no heart for her work.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

PELHAM GRENVILLE WODEHOUSE
[1881–]

He spoke with a certain what-is-it in his voice, and I could see that, if not actually disgruntled, he was far from being gruntled.

The Code of the Woosters

[1] That soil may best
Deserve the precious bane.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost* [1667], *Book I, L. 689*

BERTON BRALEY
[1882–]

The grammar has a rule absurd
Which I would call an outworn myth:
"A preposition is a word
You mustn't end a sentence with!" [1]

No Rule to Be Afraid Of. Stanza 1

And so they sailed away, these three,
Mencken,
Nathan
And God.[2]

Three Minus One. Stanza 1

With doubt and dismay you are smitten,
You think there's no chance for you, son?
Why, the best books haven't been written,
The best race hasn't been run.

Opportunity. Stanza 1

Back of the beating hammer
By which the steel is wrought,
Back of the workshop's clamor
The seeker may find the Thought.

The Thinker. Stanza 1

Back of the Job — the Dreamer
Who's making the dream come true!

Ibid. Stanza 4

JOHN DRINKWATER
[1882–1937]

This be my pilgrimage and goal,
Daily to march and find
The secret phrases of the soul,
The evangels of the mind.

Vocation

And not a girl goes walking
Along the Cotswold lanes
But knows men's eyes in April
Are quicker than their brains.

Cotswold Love

Grant us the will to fashion as we feel,
Grant us the strength to labor as we know,

[1] See Churchill, page 872b.
[2] See Eugene Field, page 747a.

Grant us the purpose, ribbed and edged
with steel,
To strike the blow.
A Prayer. Stanza 9

SIR ARTHUR STANLEY EDDINGTON
[1882–1944]

It is one thing for the human mind to extract from the phenomena of nature the laws which it has itself put into them; it may be a far harder thing to extract laws over which it has no control. It is even possible that laws which have not their origin in the mind may be irrational, and we can never succeed in formulating them.
Space, Time, and Gravitation [1920]

SAMUEL GOLDWYN
[1882–]

For years I have been known for saying "include me out," but today I am giving it up forever. From now on let me say: "Oxford and Balliol, include me in."
Address to the Students of Balliol College, Oxford [*March 1, 1945*]

In two words: im-possible.
Quoted by ALVA JOHNSON: *The Great Goldwyn*

HERMANN HAGEDORN
[1882–]

Down the fair-chambered corridor of
years,
The quiet shutting, one by one, of
doors.
Doors

WILLIAM FREDERICK HALSEY, JR.
[1882–]

Strike repeat Strike.
Reply to division commanders in South Pacific, when asked for his instructions, October 24, 1942

Hit hard, hit fast, hit often.
Formula for waging war

Send them our latitude and longitude.
Retort to the enemy's question, "Where is the American Fleet?" October, 1944

Our ships have been salvaged and are retiring at high speed toward the Japanese fleet.
Radio message, October, 1944, after Japanese claims that most of the U. S. Third Fleet had either been sunk or had retired

HUGH S. JOHNSON
[1882–1942]

There was never a war at arms that was not merely the extension of a preceding war of commerce grown fiercer until the weapons of commerce seemed no longer sufficiently deadly.[1]
Radio broadcast for "World Peaceways" [1935]

JAMES JOYCE
[1882–1941]

When thou hast heard his name upon
The bugles of the cherubim,
Begin thou softly to unzone
Thy girlish bosom unto him
And softly to undo the snood
That is the sign of maidenhood.
Chamber Music [1907]. *XI, Stanza 2*

Pity is the feeling which arrests the mind in the presence of whatsoever is grave and constant in human sufferings and unites it with the human sufferer.
A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man [1916]. *Chap. 5*

Welcome, O life! I go to encounter for the millionth time the reality of experience and to forge in the smithy of my soul the uncreated conscience of my

[1] War is not merely a political act, but also a political instrument, a continuation of political relations, a carrying out of the same by other means. — KARL VON CLAUSEWITZ: *On War* [1832]

race. Old father, old artificer, stand me now and ever in good stead.

A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man. Concluding words of Stephen Dedalus

A man of genius makes no mistakes. His errors are volitional and are the portals of discovery.

Ulysses[1] [*1922*]. *II*

Around us fear, descending
Darkness of fear above
And in my heart how deep unending
Ache of love!

Pomes Penyeach [*1927*]. *On the Beach at Fontana*

Why, why, why! Weh, O weh!
I'se so silly to be flowing but I no canna stay!

Finnegans Wake [*1939*]. *Song of The River*

FIORELLO H. LaGUARDIA
[1882–1948]

Ticker tape ain't spaghetti.

Speech to the United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation Administration, March 29, 1946

WINIFRED MARY LETTS
[1882–]

I saw the spires of Oxford
As I was passing by,
The gray spires of Oxford
Against a pearl-gray sky.

The Spires of Oxford. Stanza 1

That God once loved a garden
We learn in Holy writ.
And seeing gardens in the Spring
I well can credit it.

Stephen's Green. Stanza 1

[1] In respect of the recurrent emergence of the theme of sex in the minds of his characters, it must always be remembered that his locale was Celtic and his season Spring . . . whilst in many places the effect of "Ulysses" on the reader undoubtedly is somewhat emetic, nowhere does it tend to be an aphrodisiac. "Ulysses" may, therefore, be admitted into the United States. — Judge John M. Woolsey: *Decision of U. S. District Court* [December 6, 1933]

PHILIP HENRY KERR, MARQUESS OF LOTHIAN[1]
[1882–1940]

A limitation of armaments by political appeasement.[2]

Letter to The Times (London), May, 1934

JACQUES MARITAIN
[1882–]

In the modern social order, the *person* is sacrificed to the *individual*. The individual is given universal suffrage, equality of rights, freedom of opinion; while the person, isolated, naked, with no social armor to sustain and protect him, is left to the mercy of all the devouring forces which threaten the life of the soul, exposed to relentless actions and reactions of conflicting interests and appetites. . . . It is a homicidal civilization.

Three Reformers [*1925*]

ALAN ALEXANDER MILNE
[1882–1956]

Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his prayers.

When We Were Very Young. Vespers

They're changing guard at Buckingham Palace —
Christopher Robin went down with Alice.

Ibid. Buckingham Palace

The King asked
The Queen, and
The Queen asked
The Dairymaid:
"Could we have some butter for
The Royal slice of bread?"

Ibid. The King's Breakfast

"Nobody, my darling,
Could call me
A fussy man —
BUT

[1] See Winston Churchill, page 870a.

[2] One of the most portentous slogans of the period was coined here. — Konrad Heiden: *Der Führer* [1944], *P. 714*

I do like a little bit of butter to my bread!"

When We Were Very Young. The King's Breakfast

It isn't really
Anywhere!
It's somewhere else
Instead!

Ibid. Halfway Down, Stanza 2

What shall I call my dear little dormouse?
His eyes are small, but his tail is e-normouse.

Ibid. The Christening

Christopher Robin goes
Hoppity, hoppity,
Hoppity, hoppity, hop.
Whenever I tell him
Politely to stop it, he
Says he can't possibly stop.

Ibid. Hoppity

James James
Morrison Morrison
Weatherby George Dupree
Took great
Care of his Mother
Though he was only three.
James James
Said to his Mother,
"Mother," he said, said he:
"You must never go down to the end of the town, if you don't go down with me."

Ibid. Disobedience

Christopher Robin
Had wheezles
And sneezles.

Now We Are Six. Sneezles

If I were a bear,
And a big bear, too,
I shouldn't much care
If it froze or snew.

Ibid. Furry Bear

I am a Bear of Very Little Brain, and long words Bother me.

Winnie-the-Pooh. Chap. 4

Time for a little something.

Ibid. Chap. 6

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT
[1882–1945]

There is nothing I love as much as a good fight.

Interview, New York Times [*January 22, 1911*]

These unhappy times call for the building of plans . . . that build from the bottom up and not from the top down, that put their faith once more in the forgotten man[1] at the bottom of the economic pyramid.

Radio address [*April 7, 1932*]

The country needs and, unless I mistake its temper, the country demands bold, persistent experimentation. It is common sense to take a method and try it: If it fails, admit it frankly and try another. But above all, try something.

Address at Oglethorpe University [*May 22, 1932*]

I pledge you, I pledge myself, to a new deal for the American people.

Speech accepting the nomination for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention, Chicago [*July 2, 1932*]

This campaign marks the beginning of a new deal in American politics, and in the conduct of the American government.

Campaign speech at Indianapolis [*October 20, 1932*]

There is no indispensable man.

Campaign speech at New York [*November 3, 1932*]

The only thing we have to fear is fear itself.[2]

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1933*]

[1] See William Graham Summer, page 707a–707b.

All honor to the one that in this hour
Cries to the world as from a lighted tower —
Cries for the Man Forgotten.

EDWIN MARKHAM [1852–1940]: *The Forgotten Man*

[2] See Thoreau, page 589a.

The money changers have fled from their high seats in the temple of our civilization.

First Inaugural Address

In the field of world policy I would dedicate this nation to the policy of the good neighbor.[1]

Ibid.

If I were asked to state the great objective which Church and State are both demanding for the sake of every man and woman and child in this country, I would say that that great objective is "a more abundant life."

Address before Federal Council of Churches of Christ [*December 6, 1933*]

I am not for a return to that definition of liberty under which for many years a free people were being gradually regimented into the service of the privileged few. I prefer and I am sure you prefer that broader definition of liberty under which we are moving forward to greater freedom, to greater security for the average man than he has ever known before in the history of America.

Fireside Chat [*September 30, 1934*]

We have earned the hatred of entrenched greed.

Message to Congress [*January 3, 1936*]

The truth is found when men are free to pursue it.

Address at Temple University [*February 22, 1936*]

Out of this modern civilization economic royalists carved new dynasties. . . . The royalists of the economic order have conceded that political freedom was the business of the Government, but they have maintained that economic slavery was nobody's business.

Speech accepting renomination [*June 27, 1936*]

[1] I am as desirous of being a good neighbor as I am of being a bad subject. — THOREAU: *Civil Disobedience* [1849]

This generation of Americans has a rendezvous with destiny.

Speech accepting renomination

I have seen war. . . . I hate war.

Address at Chautauqua [*August 14, 1936*]

I have not sought, I do not seek, I repudiate the support of any advocate of Communism or of any other alien "ism" which would by fair means or foul change our American democracy.

Address at Syracuse [*September 29, 1936*]

I should like to have it said of my first Administration that in it the forces of selfishness and of lust for power met their match. I should like to have it said of my second Administration that in it these forces met their master.

Speech, Madison Square Garden [*October 31, 1936*]

Men with a passion for anonymity.

Report of President's Committee on Administrative Management [*January 12, 1937*]

We have always known that heedless self-interest was bad morals; we know now that it is bad economics.

Second Inaugural Address [*January 20, 1937*]

I see one-third of a nation ill-housed, ill-clad, ill-nourished.

Ibid.

The test of our progress is not whether we add more to the abundance of those who have much; it is whether we provide enough for those who have too little.

Ibid.

The epidemic of world lawlessness is spreading. When an epidemic of physical disease starts to spread, the community approves and joins in a quarantine of the patients in order to protect the health of the community against the spread of the disease. . . . The will for peace on the part of peace-loving nations must express itself to the end that nations that may be tempted to violate their agreements and the rights of others will desist from such a

course. There must be positive endeavors to preserve peace.

Speech at Chicago[1] [*October 5, 1937*]

War is a contagion.

Ibid.

History proves that dictatorships do not grow out of strong and successful governments, but out of weak and helpless ones. If by democratic methods people get a government strong enough to protect them from fear and starvation, their democracy succeeds; but if they do not, they grow impatient. Therefore, the only sure bulwark of continuing liberty is a government strong enough to protect the interests of the people, and a people strong enough and well enough informed to maintain its sovereign control over its government.

Fireside Chat [*April 14, 1938*]

Remember, remember always that all of us, and you and I especially, are descended from immigrants and revolutionists.[2]

Address to Daughters of the American Revolution [*April 21, 1938*]

A program whose basic thesis is not that the system of free private enterprise for profit has failed in this generation, but that it has not yet been tried.

Message on Concentration of Economic Power [*April 29, 1938*]

The Democratic Party will live and continue to receive the support of the majority of Americans just so long as it remains a liberal party.

Address, Denton, Maryland [*September 5, 1938*]

The Soviet Union, as everybody who has the courage to face the fact knows, is run by a dictatorship as absolute as any other dictatorship in the world.

Address to American Youth Congress [*February 10, 1940*]

On this tenth day of June, 1940, the hand that held the dagger has struck it into the back of its neighbor.[1]

Address to the Graduating Class, University of Virginia, Charlottesville [*June 10, 1940*]

Eternal truths will be neither true nor eternal unless they have fresh meaning for every new social situation.

Address, University of Pennsylvania [*September 20, 1940*]

And while I am talking to you mothers and fathers, I give you one more assurance. I have said this before, but I shall say it again and again and again: Your boys are not going to be sent into any foreign wars.

Campaign speech in Boston [*October 30, 1940*]

That great historic trio . . . Martin, Barton and Fish.[2]

Ibid.

It is an unfortunate human failing that a full pocketbook often groans more loudly than an empty stomach.

Speech in Brooklyn [*November 1, 1940*]

We must be the great arsenal of democracy.

Fireside Chat [*December 29, 1940*]

In the future days, which we seek to make secure, we look forward to a world founded upon four essential human freedoms. The first is freedom of speech and expression — everywhere in the world. The second is freedom of every person to worship God in his own way — everywhere in the world. The third is freedom from want . . . everywhere in the world. The fourth is freedom from fear . . . anywhere in the world.

Message to Congress [*January 6, 1941*]

One great difference which has characterized this division [between liberal

[1] The "Quarantine the Aggressors" speech.
[2] See *Campaign Speech, Boston,* page 921b.

[1] A few hours before President Roosevelt's address, Count Ciano, Italy's Foreign Minister, had notified the French Ambassador that Italy considered herself at war with France beginning June 11.
[2] Joseph Martin, Bruce Barton, and Hamilton Fish.

and conservative parties] has been that the liberal party — no matter what its particular name was at the time — believed in the wisdom and efficacy of the will of the great majority of the people, as distinguished from the judgment of a small minority. . . . The other great difference between the two parties has been this: The liberal party is a party which believes that, as new conditions and problems arise beyond the power of men and women to meet as individuals, it becomes the duty of the Government itself to find new remedies with which to meet them. The liberal party insists that the Government has the definite duty to use all its power and resources to meet new social problems with new social controls — to insure to the average person the right to his own economic and political life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

Introduction to Public Papers and Addresses, 1938 Volume [*1941*]

We, too, born to freedom, and believing in freedom, are willing to fight to maintain freedom. We, and all others who believe as deeply as we do, would rather die on our feet than live on our knees.[1]

Response on receiving the degree of Doctor of Civil Law conferred by Oxford University, at a special convocation, Harvard University[2] [*June 19, 1941*]

When you see a rattlesnake poised to strike, you do not wait until he has struck before you crush him.

Fireside Chat [*September 11, 1941*]

Yesterday, December 7, 1941 — a date which will live in infamy — the United States of America was suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Japan.

War Message to Congress [*December 8, 1941*]

Never before have we had so little time in which to do so much.[1]

Fireside Chat [*February 23, 1942*]

We all know that books burn — yet we have the greater knowledge that books cannot be killed by fire. People die, but books never die. No man and no force can abolish memory. . . . In this war, we know, books are weapons.

Message to the American Booksellers Association [*April 23, 1942*]

It is not a tax bill but a tax relief bill providing relief not for the needy but for the greedy.

Message to the House vetoing the tax bill [*February 22, 1944*]

These Republican leaders have not been content with attacks on me, or my wife, or on my sons. No, not content with that, they now include my little dog, Fala. Well, of course, I don't resent attacks, . . . but Fala *does* resent them. . . . I think I have a right to resent, to object to libelous statements about my dog.[2]

Speech, Teamsters' Dinner, Washington [*September 23, 1944*]

All of our people all over the country — except the pure-blooded Indians — are immigrants or descendants of immigrants, including even those who came over here on the Mayflower.[3]

Campaign Speech, Boston [*November 4, 1944*]

The American people are quite competent to judge a political party that works both sides of a street.

Ibid.

[1] The phrase was a watchword with the Republican forces in the Spanish Civil War, 1936–1939, and is usually attributed to the celebrated woman leader, La Pasionaria.

[2] Read by Major General Edwin M. Watson, serving as proxy for President Roosevelt.

[1] See Churchill, page 869b.

[2] This was Roosevelt's rejoinder to the charge that the President, at a cost of several million dollars to the taxpayers, had sent a destroyer back to the Aleutian Islands to fetch his Scottie, Fala, allegedly stranded there. When Fala heard these baseless stories of government extravagance on his account, "his Scotch soul was furious. He has not been the same dog since."

[3] See *Address to D. A. R.*, page 920a.

Perfectionism, no less than isolationism or imperialism or power politics, may obstruct the paths to international peace.

State of the Union Message [*January 6, 1945*]

We have learned that we cannot live alone, at peace; that our own well-being is dependent on the well-being of other nations, far away. We have learned that we must live as men, and not as ostriches, nor as dogs in the manger. We have learned to be citizens of the world, members of the human community.

Fourth Term Inaugural Address [*January 20, 1945*]

More than an end to war, we want an end to the beginnings of all wars.

Address written for Jefferson Day Dinners broadcast, April 13, 1945 [1]

The only limit to our realization of tomorrow will be our doubts of today. Let us move forward with strong and active faith.

Ibid.

FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT AND WINSTON CHURCHILL

FIRST, their countries seek no aggrandizement, territorial or other.

SECOND, they desire to see no territorial changes that do not accord with the freely expressed wishes of the peoples concerned. . . .

The Atlantic Charter, drawn up aboard U.S.S. Augusta, off the coast of Maine, issued August 14, 1941

SIXTH, after the final destruction of the Nazi tyranny, they hope to see established a peace which will afford to all nations the means of dwelling in safety within their own boundaries, and which will afford assurance that all the men in all the lands may live out their lives in freedom from fear and want. . . .

The Atlantic Charter

EIGHTH, they believe that all of the nations of the world, for realistic as well as spiritual reasons, must come to the abandonment of the use of force. Since no future peace can be maintained if land, sea or air armaments continue to be employed by nations which threaten, or may threaten, aggression outside of their frontiers, they believe, pending the establishment of a wider and permanent system of general security, that the disarmament of such nations is essential.

Ibid.

JAMES STEPHENS
[1882–1950]

I hear a sudden cry of pain!
There is a rabbit in a snare.

The Snare

Forgive us all our trespasses,
Little creatures, everywhere!

Little Things. Stanza 5

In cloud and clod to sing
Of everything and anything.

The Pit of Bliss

I heard a bird at dawn
Singing sweetly on a tree,
That the dew was on the lawn,
And the wind was on the lea;
But I didn't listen to him,
For he didn't sing to me.

The Rivals. Stanza 1

I was singing all the time,
Just as prettily as he.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Women are wiser than men because they know less and understand more.

The Crock of Gold [*1930*]. *Chap. 2*

Virtue is the performance of pleasant actions.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Women and birds are able to see without turning their heads, and that is

[1] President Roosevelt died April 12, at Warm Springs, Georgia.

indeed a necessary provision, for they are both surrounded by enemies.

The Demi-Gods. Chap. 2

If a person desires to be a humorist it is necessary that the people around him shall be at least as wise as he is, otherwise his humor will not be comprehended.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Something depressing comes on the mind when it has been too extensively occupied with the female sex.

In the Land of Youth. Chap. 28

The Bad poet is super-abundant in all anthologies of verse.

Preface to A Trophy of Arms [*1936*], *by* RUTH PITTER

VIRGINIA WOOLF [1]
[1882–1941]

Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England.[2]

The Common Reader [*1925*]. *Lady Dorothy Nevill*

Trivial personalities decomposing in the eternity of print.

Ibid. The Modern Essay

There is no room for the impurities of literature in an essay.

Ibid.

That complete statement which is literature.

Ibid. How It Strikes a Contemporary

The word-coining genius, as if thought plunged into a sea of words and came up dripping.

Ibid. An Elizabethan Play

[1] Virginia Woolf is the best living example of that sort of mind which had its innings in letters in the eighteenth century — a mind partly critical, partly philosophical, highly imaginative, incapable of the vaster emotions but so subtle in its emotionalized intellectuality, so polished, that it makes most other contemporary writers appear to be parvenus of the intellect. — MARY M. COLUM in *The New York Herald-Tribune,* May 8, 1927

The talent of this generation which is most certain of survival. — REBECCA WEST: *Ending in Earnest* [1931]

[2] See Felicia D. Hemans, page 469b.

The beauty of the world has two edges, one of laughter, one of anguish, cutting the heart asunder.

A Room of One's Own [*1929*]

Women have served all these centuries as looking-glasses possessing the magic and delicious power of reflecting the figure of man at twice its natural size.

Ibid.

Surely it was time someone invented a new plot, or that the author came out from the bushes.

Between the Acts [*1941*]

SIR ANDREW BROWNE CUNNINGHAM
[1883–]

We are so outnumbered there's only one thing to do. We must attack.[1]

Before attacking the Italian fleet at Taranto, November, 1940

MAX EASTMAN
[1883–]

I don't know why it is we are in such a hurry to get up when we fall down. You might think we would lie there and rest a while.

The Enjoyment of Laughter [*1936*]. *Part III, Chap. 4*

Modernity is a poor thing to feel priggish about; it only makes you a more obvious mark for the prigs of a new modernity to sneer back at. No man can keep up with the times for more than seventy years, and after that his frantic efforts to do so look silly forever.

Ibid. Part V, Chap. 4

ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE
[1883–1945]

No man of elder years than fifty
Should be empowered with lands and gold.

[1] Quoted in *British Commanders,* published by British Information Services [1945].

It turns them shrewd and over-thrifty,
It makes them cruel and blind and cold.
Youth and Age. Stanza 1

Old men in impotence can beget
New wars to kill the lusty young.
Young men can sing: old men forget
That any song was ever sung.
Ibid. Stanza 3

KAHLIL GIBRAN
[1883–1931]

Let there be spaces in your togetherness.[1]
The Prophet [1923]. On Marriage

You may give them your love but not your thoughts,
For they have their own thoughts.
You may house their bodies but not their souls,
For their souls dwell in the house of tomorrow, which you cannot visit, not even in your dreams.
You may strive to be like them, but seek not to make them like you.
For life goes not backward nor tarries with yesterday.
You are the bows from which your children as living arrows are sent forth.
Ibid. On Children

You give but little when you give of your possessions. It is when you give of yourself that you truly give.[2]
Ibid. On Giving

Work is love made visible. And if you cannot work with love but only with distaste, it is better that you should leave your work and sit at the gate of the temple and take alms of those who work with joy.
Ibid. On Work

The lust for comfort, that stealthy thing that enters the house a guest, and then becomes a host, and then a master.
Ibid. On Houses

When one of you falls down he falls for those behind him, a caution against the stumbling stone. Ay, and he falls for those ahead of him, who though faster and surer of foot, yet removed not the stumbling stone.
The Prophet. On Crime and Punishment

You pray in your distress and in your need; would that you might pray also in the fullness of your joy and in your days of abundance.
Ibid. On Prayer

He who wears his morality but as his best garment were better naked.
Ibid. On Religion

I have learned silence from the talkative, toleration from the intolerant, and kindness from the unkind; yet strange, I am ungrateful to those teachers.
Sand and Foam [1926]

We shall never understand one another until we reduce the language to seven words.
Ibid.

JOHN CEREDIGION JONES
[1883–1947]

All's well, for over there among his peers
A happy warrior sleeps.[1]
The Returning Man. Stanza 4

HARRY KEMP
[1883–]

I pitied him in his blindness;
But can I boast, "I see"?
Perhaps there walks a spirit
Close by, who pities me.
Blind. Stanza 2

JOHN MAYNARD KEYNES (LORD KEYNES)
[1883–1946]

He [Clemenceau] had one illusion — France; and one disillusion — mankind, including Frenchmen.
Economic Consequences of the Peace [1919]. Chap. 3

Watching the company, with six or

[1] See Rilke, page 884a.
[2] See James Russell Lowell, page 600a.

[1] These lines are inscribed over the archway of the Memorial Chamber in the Peace Tower, Parliament Buildings, Ottawa.
See Wordsworth, pages 409b–410a.

seven senses not available to ordinary men, judging character, motive, and subconscious impulse, perceiving what each was thinking and even what each was going to say next, and compounding with telepathic instinct the argument or appeal best suited to the vanity, weakness, or self interest of his immediate auditor.[1]

Economic Consequences of the Peace. Chap. 3

He [Woodrow Wilson] could write Notes from Sinai or Olympus; he could remain unapproachable in the White House or even in the Council of Ten and be safe. But if he once stepped down to the intimate quality of the Four, the game was evidently up.

Ibid.

To make the defeated Central Empires into good neighbors.

Ibid. Chap. 6

We have been moved already beyond endurance, and need rest.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Marxian Socialism must always remain a portent to the historians of Opinion — how a doctrine so illogical and so dull can have exercised so powerful and enduring an influence over the minds of men, and, through them, the events of history.

The End of Laissez-Faire [*1925*]. *Chap. 3*

Thrift may be the handmaid and nurse of Enterprise. But equally she may not. . . . For the engine which drives Enterprise is not Thrift, but Profit.

A Treatise on Money [*1930*]

The love of money as a possession — as distinguished from the love of money as a means to the enjoyments and realities of life — will be recognised for what it is, a somewhat disgusting morbidity, one of those semi-criminal, semi-pathological propensities which one hands over with a shudder to the specialists in mental disease.

Essays in Persuasion [*1931*]. *Part V*

[1] Lloyd George.

In the United States, it is almost inconceivable what rubbish a public man has to utter today if he is to keep respectable.

In the Atlantic Monthly [*May, 1932*]

Words ought to be a little wild for they are the assault of thoughts on the unthinking.

In the New Statesman and Nation [*July 15, 1933*]

His [Newton's] peculiar gift was the power of holding continuously in his mind a purely mental problem until he had seen through it. . . . Anyone who has ever attempted a pure scientific or philosophical thought knows how one can hold a problem momentarily in one's mind and apply all one's power of concentration to piercing through it, and how it will dissolve and escape and you find that what you are surveying is a blank.

Essays in Biography [*1933*]

There is no harm in being sometimes wrong — especially if one is promptly found out.

Ibid.

Practical men, who believe themselves to be quite exempt from any intellectual influences, are usually the slaves of some defunct economist. . . . It is ideas, not vested interests, which are dangerous for good or evil.

The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money [*1936*]

BENITO MUSSOLINI
[1883–1945]

War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the peoples who have the courage to face it.

Written for The Italian Encyclopedia [1]

Fortunately the Italian people is not yet accustomed to eating several times per day.

Speech [*December, 1930*] [1]

[1] Quoted in GEORGE SELDES: *Sawdust Caesar* [1935].

We have buried the putrid corpse of liberty.

Speech [1]

The Italian race is a race of sheep. Eighteen years are not enough to change them. It takes a hundred and eighty, and maybe a hundred and eighty centuries.

Quoted in The Ciano Diaries [*January 29, 1940*]

It is humiliating to remain with our hands folded while others write history. It matters little who wins. To make a people great it is necessary to send them to battle even if you have to kick them in the pants. This is what I shall do.

Ibid. [*April 11, 1940*]

GEOFFREY ANKETELL STUDDERT-KENNEDY ("WOODBINE WILLIE" [2])
[1883–1929]

When Jesus came to Birmingham, they
simply passed Him by,
They never hurt a hair of Him, they
only let Him die.

Indifference

HOWARD ARNOLD WALTER
[1883–1918]

I would be true, for there are those who
trust me;
I would be pure, for there are those
who care;
I would be strong, for there is much to
suffer;
I would be brave, for there is much to
dare.

My Creed

ANGELA MORGAN
[*Floruit* 1920]

Work!
Thank God for the swing of it,
For the clamoring, hammering ring
of it,
Passion of labor daily hurled
On the mighty anvils of the world.

Work: A Song of Triumph

LAURA BENÉT
[1884–]

Lost in the spiral of his conscience, he
Detachedly takes rest.

The Snail

ERNEST BEVIN
[1884–1951]

There has never been a war yet which, if the facts had been put calmly before the ordinary folk, could not have been prevented. The common man is the greatest protection against war.

Speech, House of Commons [*November, 1945*]

WILL CUPPY
[1884–1949]

The Dodo never had a chance. He seems to have been invented for the sole purpose of becoming extinct and that was all he was good for.

How to Become Extinct [*1941*]

EDOUARD DALADIER
[1884–]

If French and German blood is now to be spilled, as it was twenty-five years ago . . . then each of the two peoples will fight confident of its own victory. But surely Destruction and Barbarism will be the real victors.

Letter to Adolf Hitler, August 26, 1939

The weakness of democracies is that once a general has been built up in public opinion it becomes impossible to remove him.

Quoted by PERTINAX [1] *in Grave Diggers of France* [*1944*]. *Page 87*

[1] André Géraud.

[1] Quoted in MAURICE PARMELEE: *Bolshevism, Fascism and the Liberal-Democratic State* [1934].

[2] The affectionate nickname given him by the soldiers to whom, while chaplain, he distributed cigarettes in the trenches.

A phrase has spread from civilians to soldiers and back again: "This is a phony war." [1]

Quoted by PERTINAX *in Grave Diggers of France. Page 139 [Speech to the Deputies, December 22, 1939]*

JAMES ELROY FLECKER
[1884–1915]

Oh shall I never be home again?
Meadows of England shining in the rain
Spread wide your daisied lawns.

Brumana

I am Don Juan, curst from age to age
By priestly tract and sentimental stage:
Branded a villain or believed a fool,
Battered by hatred, seared by ridicule.

Don Juan Declaims

My brother and good friend, the Sun.

A Western Voyage

West of these out to seas colder than the Hebrides
I must go
Where the fleet of stars is anchored and the young
Star-captains glow.

The Dying Patriot

We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage
And swear that Beauty lives though lilies die,
We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know not why.

The Golden Journey to Samarkand [1913]. Prologue

When even lovers find their peace at last,
And Earth is but a star, that once had shone.

Ibid.

What would ye, ladies? It was ever thus;
Men are unwise and curiously planned.

Ibid. Epilogue

I have seen old ships sail like swans asleep.

The Old Ships [1915]

[1] The French was "une drôle de guerre."

A ship, an isle, a sickle moon —
With few but with how splendid stars.[1]

A Ship, An Isle, A Sickle Moon

TEXAS GUINAN
[1884–1933]

Hello, sucker!

Greeting to night club patrons

A big butter-and-egg man.[2]

Describing a lavish spender or theatrical "angel"

FRANZ KAFKA
[1884–1924]

The true way goes over a rope which is not stretched at any great height but just above the ground. It seems more designed to make people stumble than to be walked upon.

The Great Wall of China. Reflections

You do not need to leave your room. Remain sitting at your table and listen. Do not even listen, simply wait. Do not even wait, be quite still and solitary. The world will freely offer itself to you to be unmasked, it has no choice, it will roll in ecstasy at your feet.

Ibid.

Only our concept of Time makes it possible for us to speak of the Day of Judgment by that name; in reality it is a summary court in perpetual session.

Letters [3]

All human error is impatience, a premature renunciation of method, a delusive pinning down of a delusion.

Ibid.

There are two cardinal sins from which all the others spring; impatience and laziness.

Ibid.

FANNY HEASLIP LEA
[1884–1955]

It's odd to think we might have been
Sun, moon and stars unto each other —

[1] See Whitman, page 608a.
[2] Title of play by George S. Kaufman, 1925.
[3] Quoted in *Franz Kafka* by MAX BROD.

Only, I turned down one little street
As you went up another.
Fate. Stanza 5

SEAN O'CASEY
[1884–]

The whole world is in a state of chassis.
Juno and the Paycock

CHARLES LEO O'DONNELL
[1884–1934]

I have never been able to school my eyes
Against young April's blue surprise.
Wonder

KEITH PRESTON
[1884–1927]

Imperial Caesar dead and turned to clay
Estopped a hole to keep the wind away;
The great god Ra whose shrine once covered acres
Is filler now for cross-word puzzle makers.
The Destiny That Shapes Our Ends

Love, lay thy phobias to rest,
Inhibit thy taboo!
We twain shall share, forever blest,
A complex built for two.
Love Song, Freudian

Among our literary scenes,
Saddest this sight to me,
The graves of little magazines
That died to make verse free.
The Liberators

He must not laugh at his own wheeze:
A snuff box has no right to sneeze.
The Humorist

I am the captain of my soul; [1]
I rule it with stern joy;
And yet I think I had more fun
When I was a cabin boy.
An Awful Responsibility

[1] See W. E. Henley, page 741b.

ODELL SHEPARD
[1884–]

October in New England,
And I not there to see
The glamour of the goldenrod,
The flame of the maple tree!
Home Thoughts. Stanza 1

SARA TEASDALE
[1884–1933]

When I am dead and over me bright April
Shakes out her rain-drenched hair,
Though you should lean above me broken-hearted,
I shall not care.
I Shall Not Care. Stanza 1

When I can look Life in the eyes,
Grown calm and very coldly wise,
Life will have given me the Truth,
And taken in exchange — my youth.
Wisdom

How many million Aprils came
Before I ever knew
How white a cherry bough could be,
A bed of squills, how blue!
Blue Squills. Stanza 1

Strephon's kiss was lost in jest,
Robin's lost in play,
But the kiss in Colin's eyes
Haunts me night and day.
The Look. Stanza 2

Let it be forgotten, as a flower is forgotten,
Forgotten as a fire that once was singing gold,
Let it be forgotten for ever and ever,
Time is a kind friend, he will make us old.
Let It Be Forgotten. Stanza 1

I make the most of all that comes,
And the least of all that goes.
The Philosopher. Stanza 4

For better than the minting
Of a gold crowned king
Is the safe memory
Of a lovely thing.
The Coin

Spend all you have for loveliness,
Buy it, and never count the cost;

For one white singing hour of peace
Count many a year of strife well lost.
Barter

Forget me for a month, a year,
But, oh, beloved, think of me
When unexpected beauty burns
Like sudden sunlight on the sea.
Vignettes Overseas: Off Algiers

HARRY S. TRUMAN
[1884–]

When they told me yesterday what had happened, I felt like the moon, the stars and all the planets had fallen on me.

Statement to reporters, April 13, 1945, the day after his accession to the Presidency

The responsibility of the great states is to serve and not to dominate the world.

First Message to Congress, April 16, 1945

When Kansas and Colorado have a quarrel over the water in the Arkansas River they don't call out the National Guard in each State and go to war over it. They bring a suit in the Supreme Court of the United States and abide by the decision. There isn't a reason in the world why we cannot do that internationally.

Speech in Kansas City, April, 1945

Sixteen hours ago an American airplane dropped one bomb on Hiroshima. . . . It is a harnessing of the basic power of the universe. The force from which the sun draws its power has been loosed against those who brought war to the Far East.

First announcement of the atomic bomb, August 6, 1945

The release of atomic energy constitutes a new force too revolutionary to consider in the framework of old ideas.[1]

Message to Congress on atomic energy, October 3, 1945

Means of destruction hitherto unknown, against which there can be no adequate military defense, and in the employment of which no single nation can in fact have a monopoly.

Declaration on Atomic Energy by President Truman and Prime Ministers Clement Attlee and W. L. Mackenzie King at the White House, Washington, November 15, 1945

Effective, reciprocal, and enforceable safeguards acceptable to all nations.

Ibid.

We must embark on a bold new program for making the benefits of our scientific advances and industrial progress available for the improvement and growth of under-developed areas. More than half the people of the world are living in conditions approaching misery. Their food is inadequate. They are the victims of disease. Their economic life is primitive and stagnant. Their poverty is a handicap and a threat both to them and to more prosperous areas.

Inaugural Address (Point Four Program) [January 20, 1949]

SOPHIE TUCKER
[1884–]

From birth to age eighteen, a girl needs good parents. From eighteen to thirty-five, she needs good looks. From thirty-five to fifty-five, she needs

[1] At Magny's dinner. They said that Berthelot had predicted that in a hundred years of physical and chemical science man would learn to know the atom, and that with this knowledge he would be able, at his will, to dim, extinguish or relight the sun like a Carcel lamp. Claude Bernard, for his part, is said to have announced that with a hundred years more of physiological knowledge we would be able to make the organic law ourselves — to manufacture human life, in competition with the Creator.

For our part we did not raise any objection to all this talk, but we do believe that at that particular stage of scientific development, the good Lord, with a flowing white beard, will arrive on Earth with his chain of keys and will say to humanity, just as they do at the Art Gallery at five o'clock, "Gentlemen, it's closing time." ("*Messieurs, on ferme.*")
— EDMOND DE GONCOURT AND JULES DE GONCOURT: *Journals*, April 7, 1869

a good personality. From fifty-five on, she needs good cash.

Said at sixty-nine

HUGH WALPOLE
[1884–1941]

We are so largely the playthings of Fate in our fears. To one, fear of the dark, to another of physical pain, to a third of public ridicule, to a fourth of poverty, to a fifth of loneliness — for all of us our own particular creature lurks in ambush. Nor is it our choice of place or creature.

The Old Ladies [*1924*]

ANNA WICKHAM
(MRS. PATRICK HEPBURN)
[1884–]

The true male never yet walked
Who liked to listen when his mate talked.

The Affinity

Because of the body's hunger are we born,
And by contriving hunger are we fed;
Because of hunger is our work well done,
And so our songs well sung, and things well said.

Sehnsucht

ARTHUR WALLACE CALHOUN
[1885–]

Gentlemen of the old régime in the South would say, "A woman's name should appear in print but twice — when she marries and when she dies."

Social History of the American Family [*1918*], *Vol. II, Page 326, citing* MYRTA LOCKETT AVARY: *Dixie After the War* [*1906*], *Page 23*

ISAK DINESEN
[1885–]

What is man, when you come to think upon him, but a minutely set, ingenious machine for turning, with infinite artfulness, the red wine of Shiraz into urine?

Seven Gothic Tales

WILL DURANT
[1885–]

A statesman cannot afford to be a moralist.

What Is Civilization?

The finger that turns the dial rules the air.

Ibid.

Civilization exists by geological consent, subject to change without notice.

Ibid.

The health of nations is more important than the wealth of nations.

Ibid.

Conscience is the deposit of a Mississippi of prohibitions.

Ibid.

DUBOSE HEYWARD
[1885–1940]

It is cruel for a woman with her man gone,
An' the younguns allus hungry, an' winter comin' on.

Black Christmas

Here lies a spendthrift who believed
That only those who spend may keep;
Who scattered seeds, yet never grieved
Because a stranger came to reap.

Epitaph for a Poet

KAREN HORNEY, M.D.
[1885–]

Fortunately [psycho-]analysis is not the only way to resolve inner conflicts. Life itself still remains a very effective therapist.

Our Inner Conflicts [*1945*]

RING LARDNER
[1885–1933]

A good many young writers make the mistake of enclosing a stamped, self-addressed envelope, big enough for

the manuscript to come back in. This is too much of a temptation to the editor.

How to Write Short Stories [*1924*]

Mother set facing the front of the train, as it makes her giddy to ride backwards. I set facing her, which does not affect me.

The Golden Honeymoon [*1924*]

D. H. LAWRENCE
[1885–1930]

I never saw a wild thing
Sorry for itself.

Self-Pity

When I wish I was rich, then I know I am ill.

Riches

When I read Shakespeare I am struck with wonder
That such trivial people should muse and thunder
In such lovely language.

When I Read Shakespeare. Stanza 1

And Hamlet, how boring, how boring to live with,
So mean and self-conscious, blowing and snoring
His wonderful speeches, full of other folks' whoring!

Ibid. Stanza 3

My mother was a superior soul
A superior soul was she,
Cut out to play a superior role
In the god-damn bourgeoisie.

Red-Herring. Stanza 2

One realm we have never conquered — the pure present. One great mystery of time is terra incognita to us — the instant. The most superb mystery we have hardly recognized — the immediate, instant self. The quick of all time is the instant. The quick of all the universe, of all creation, is the incarnate, carnal self.

New Poems [*1918*]. *Preface*

Men are free when they are in a living homeland, not when they are straying and breaking away. . . . The most unfree souls go west, and shout of freedom. Men are freest when they are most unconscious of freedom. The shout is a rattling of chains.

Studies in Classic American Literature [*1923*]. *Chap. 1*

Necessary, for ever necessary, to burn out false shames and smelt the heaviest ore of the body into purity.

Lady Chatterley's Lover [*1928*]

SINCLAIR LEWIS
[1885–1951]

Not only Gopher Prairie, but ten thousand towns from Albany to San Diego . . . not a dozen buildings which suggested that, in the fifty years of Gopher Prairie's existence, the citizens had realized that it was either desirable or possible to make this, their common home, amusing or attractive.

Main Street [*1920*]. *Chap. 4*

His name was George F. Babbitt, and . . . he was nimble in the calling of selling houses for more than people could afford to pay.

Babbitt [*1922*]. *Chap. 1*

A sensational event was changing from the brown suit to the gray the contents of his pockets. He was earnest about these objects. They were of eternal importance, like baseball or the Republican Party.

Ibid.

Pastoral visiting:

No partiality.

Don't neglect hired girls, be cordial.

Guard conversation, pleasing manner and laugh and maybe one funny story but no scandal or crit. of others.

Stay only 15–30 minutes.

Ask if like to pray with, not insist.

Rem gt opportunities during sickness, sorrow, marriage.

Ask jokingly why husband not oftener to church.

Elmer Gantry [*1927*]. *Chap. 8, notes on Practical Theology lectures*

Every compulsion is put upon writers to become safe, polite, obedient, and sterile. In protest, I declined election

to the National Institute of Arts and Letters some years ago, and now I must decline the Pulitzer Prize.[1]

Letter declining the Pulitzer Prize for his novel, Arrowsmith [*1926*]

To a true-blue professor of literature in an American university, literature is not something that a plain human being, living today, painfully sits down to produce. No; it is something dead.

The American Fear of Literature, address given at Stockholm, on receiving the Nobel Prize for Literature [*December 12, 1930*]

Our American professors like their literature clear and cold and pure and very dead.

Ibid.

It Can't Happen Here.

Title of Book [*1935*]

A "lady" is a woman so incompetent as to have to take refuge in a secluded class, like kings and idiots, who have to be treated with special kindness because they can't take it.

Debate with Lewis Browne: Has the Modern Woman Made Good? Town Hall, New York [*November 19, 1941*]

ANDRÉ MAUROIS
[1885–]

The minds of different generations are as impenetrable one by the other as are the monads of Leibniz.

Ariel[2] [*1924*]. *Chap. 12*

If in the eyes of an Irishman there is any one being more ridiculous than an Englishman, it is an Englishman who loves Ireland.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Learning is nothing without cultivated manners, but when the two are combined in a woman you have one of the most exquisite products of civilization.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Modesty and unselfishness — these are virtues which men praise — and pass by.

Ariel. Chap. 24

That mixture of Christian sorrow and mundane relish which the virtuous employ in talking of the vicious.

Ibid. Chap. 26

There are certain persons for whom pure Truth is a poison.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Housekeeping in common is for women the acid test.

Ibid. Chap. 35

CHESTER WILLIAM NIMITZ
[1885–]

A ship is always referred to as "she" because it costs so much to keep one in paint and powder.

Talk before the Society of Sponsors of the United States Navy [*February 13, 1940*]

WILLIAM ALEXANDER PERCY
[1885–1942]

I heard a bird at break of day
Sing from the autumn trees
A song so mystical and calm,
So full of certainties.

Overtones

EZRA POUND
[1885–]

Sing we for love and idleness,
Naught else is worth the having.

An Immortality

And I would rather have my sweet,
Though rose-leaves die of grieving,
Than do high deeds in Hungary
To pass all men's believing.

Ibid.

The apparition of these faces in the crowd;
Petals on a wet, black bough.

In a Station of the Metro [*1916*]

That age is gone;
Pierre de Maensac is gone.

[1] Lewis became a member of the National Institute in 1935.

[2] Translated by Ella D'Arcy.

I have walked over these roads;
I have thought of them living.
Provincia Deserta [*1916*]

Some other mouth
May be as fair as hers,
Might, in new ages, gain her worshippers,
When our two dusts with Waller's shall be laid,
Siftings on siftings in oblivion,
Till change hath broken down
All things save Beauty alone.
Hugh Selwyn Mauberley [*1920*]. *Envoi*

I was
And I no more exist;
Here drifted
An hedonist.
Ibid. The Age Demanded

They will come no more,
The old men with beautiful manners.
I Vecchii

Poetry ought to be as well written as prose.
Quoted by T. S. Eliot: The Use of Poetry [*1933*], *Chap. 4*

Real education must ultimately be limited to men who insist on knowing, the rest is mere sheep-herding.
A, B, C of Reading [*1934*]. *Page 70*

It is only after long experience that most men are able to define a thing in terms of its own genus, painting as painting, writing as writing. You can spot the bad critic when he starts by discussing the poet and not the poem.
Ibid. Page 71

There is no reason why the same man should like the same book at 18 and at 48.
Ibid. Page 72

Any one who is too lazy to master the comparatively small glossary necessary to understand Chaucer deserves to be shut out from the reading of good books forever.
Ibid. Page 87

Men do not understand books until they have had a certain amount of life, or at any rate no man understands a deep book, until he has seen and lived at least part of its contents.
A, B, C of Reading. Page 88

KENNETH ROBERTS
[1885–1957]

On every side of us are men who hunt perpetually for their personal Northwest Passage, too often sacrificing health, strength, and life itself to the search; and who shall say they are not happier in their vain but hopeful quest than wiser, duller folks who sit at home, venturing nothing and, with sour laughs, deriding the seekers for that fabled thoroughfare?
Northwest Passage [*1937*]. *Foreword*

GEOFFREY SCOTT
[1885–1929]

In my garden goes a fiend
Dark and wild, whose name is Wind.
Wind

LOUIS UNTERMEYER
[1885–]

And though these shattering walls are thin,
May they be strong to keep hate out
And hold love in.
Prayer for a New House. Stanza 4

God, if You wish for our love,
Fling us a handful of stars!
Caliban in the Coal Mines. Stanza 4

God, though this life is but a wraith,
Although we know not what we use,
Although we grope with little faith,
Give me the heart to fight — and lose.
Prayer. Stanza 1

From compromise and things half done,
Keep me with stern and stubborn pride;
And when at last the fight is won,
God, keep me still unsatisfied.
Ibid. Stanza 5

CARL VAN DOREN
[1885–1950]

The first writers are first and the rest, in the long run, nowhere but in anthologies.

What Is American Literature?

I give him back, in his grand dimensions, to his nation and the world.

Benjamin Franklin [*1938*]

HAROLD TUCKER WEBSTER
[1885–1952]

Caspar Milquetoast: The Timid Soul.

Character in Series of Cartoons

The Thrill that Comes Once in a Lifetime.

Title of Series of Cartoons

HUMBERT WOLFE
[1885–1940]

Who thought of the lilac?
"I," dew said,
"I made up the lilac
out of my head."

The Lilac. Stanza 1

Like a small grey
coffee-pot
sits the squirrel.

The Grey Squirrel. Stanza 1

Listen! the wind is rising,
and the air is wild with leaves,
We have had our summer evenings,
now for October eves!

Autumn (*Resignation*). *Stanza 2*

ELINOR HOYT WYLIE
[1885–1928]

We shall walk in velvet shoes:
Wherever we go
Silence will fall like dews
On white silence below.

Velvet Shoes [*1921*]. *Stanza 4*

Avoid the reeking herd,
Shun the polluted flock,
Live like that stoic bird
The eagle of the rock.

The Eagle and the Mole [*1921*]. *Stanza 1*

If you would keep your soul
From spotted sight or sound,
Live like the velvet mole;
Go burrow underground.

The Eagle and the Mole. Stanza 5

Say not of Beauty she is good,
Or aught but beautiful.

Beauty [*1921*]

Enshrine her and she dies, who had
The hard heart of a child.

Ibid.

Down to the Puritan marrow of my bones
There's something in this richness that I hate.
I love the look, austere, immaculate,
Of landscapes drawn in pearly monotones.

Wild Peaches [*1921*]. *Stanza 4*

I was, being human, born alone;
I am, being woman, hard beset;
I live by squeezing from a stone
The little nourishment I get.

Let No Charitable Hope [*1923*]. *Stanza 2*

My soul, be not disturbed
By planetary war;
Remain securely orbed
In this contracted star.

Address to My Soul [*1928*]. *Stanza 1*

A subtle spirit has my path attended,
In likeness not a lion but a pard;
And when the arrows flew like hail, and hard,
He licked my wounds, and all my wounds were mended.

One Person [*1928*]. *Sonnet IX*

My lord, adjudge my strength, and set me where
I bear a little more than I can bear.

Ibid. Sonnet XVI

My late discovered earth and early sky.

Ibid. Sonnet XVII

If any have a stone to throw
It is not I, ever or now.

The Pebble

Pity the prickly star that frightens
The Christ Child with its shattered spear;

Pity the midnight when it lightens;
Pity me, my dear.
Pity Me. Stanza 3

The worst and best are both inclined
To snap like vixens at the truth;
But, O, beware the middle mind
That purrs and never shows a tooth!
Nonsense Rhyme. Stanza 2

Honied words like bees,
Gilded and sticky, with a little sting.
Pretty Words

Hail, element of earth, receive thy own,
And cherish, at thy charitable breast,
This man, this mongrel beast:
He plows the sand, and, at his hardest need,
He sows himself for seed.
Hymn to Earth [1929]. *Stanza 6*

Receive him as thy lover for an hour
Who will not weary, by a longer stay,
The kind embrace of clay.
Ibid. Stanza 7

ZOË AKINS
[1886–]

The Greeks Had a Word For It.
Title of play [1930]

So much do I love wandering,
So much I love the sea and sky,
That it will be a piteous thing
In one small grave to lie.
The Wanderer. Stanza 2

WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT
[1886–1950]

I flung my soul to the air like a falcon flying. . . .
I shall start a heron soon
In the marsh beneath the moon —
A strange white heron rising with silver on its wings.
The Falconer of God [1914]. *Stanza 1*

I beat forever
The fens and the sedges.
The pledge is still the same — for all disastrous pledges,
All hopes resigned!
My soul still flies above me for the quarry it shall find.
The Falconer of God. Stanza 4

Rain, with a silver flail;
Sun, with a golden ball;
Ocean, wherein the whale
Swims minnow-small.
Whale. Stanza 1

Monarch is night
Of all eldest things,
Pain and affright,
Rapturous wings.
Night. Stanza 3

O Love, a thousand, thousand voices,
From night to dawn, from dawn to night,
Have cried the passion of their choices
To orb your name and keep it bright.
The Name of Love. Stanza 1

In vast infant sagacity brooding.
Mad Blake

Jesse James was a two-gun man
(*Roll on, Missouri!*)
Jesse James: American Myth

In seven states he cut up dadoes.
He's gone with the buffler an' the desperadoes.
Ibid.

What did your body say to mine
deep in velvet night's delight?
On heaven's wall a golden vine clambers bright.
The Dust Which Is God [1941]. *That Rin Sae Deep*

VAN WYCK BROOKS
[1886–]

His wife not only edited his works but edited him.
The Ordeal of Mark Twain [1920]. *Chap. 5*

Even the Concord ice had bubbles in it. As wood and grass were its only staples, Emerson advised his fellow townsmen to manufacture schoolteachers and make them the best in the world.
The Flowering of New England [1936]. *Chap. 13*

FRANCES CORNFORD
[1886–]

O why do you walk through the fields in gloves,
Missing so much and so much?
O fat white woman whom nobody loves,
Why do you walk through the fields in gloves
When the grass is as soft as the breast of doves
And shivering-sweet to the touch?
To a Fat Lady Seen from the Train

ROY HELTON
[1886–]

Oaks are the true conservatives;
They hold old leaves till summer gives
A green exchange
Come Back to Earth. XLIX

What is a common man?
Where is a common tree?
I'll pick one common buttercup
But challenge two or three,
For every one bears instant proof
Of its identity.
Ibid. LIII, Stanza 1

AL JOLSON
[1886–1950]

You ain't heard nothin' yet, folks.
Ad lib remark introduced in the first talking motion picture, "The Jazz Singer," July, 1927

JOYCE KILMER
[1886–1918]

Because the road was steep and long
And through a dark and lonely land,
God set upon my lips a song
And put a lantern in my hand.
Love's Lantern

They say that life is a highway and its milestones are the years.
Roofs

I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree.
A tree whose hungry mouth is prest
Against the earth's sweet flowing breast.
Trees [1]

Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree.
Ibid.

The pleasantest sort of poet
Is the poet who's old and wise.
Old Poets

Her lips' remark was: "Oh, you kid!"
Her soul spoke thus (I know it did):
"O king of realms of endless joy,
My own, my golden grocer's boy."
Servant Girl and Grocer's Boy

A house that has echoed a baby's laugh and held up his stumbling feet,
Is the saddest sight, when it's left alone, that ever your eyes could meet.
The House with Nobody in It

In a wood they call the Rouge Bouquet
There is a new-made grave today,
Built by never a spade nor pick
Yet covered with earth ten metres thick.
Rouge Bouquet

ARTHUR KROCK
[1886–]

The President [Franklin D. Roosevelt] told the chairman to "clear everything with Sidney" (Hillman),[2] which gave to the C. I. O. organization that dominated the proceedings the veto power it later exercised.
New York Times, July 25, 1944

The words ["clear everything with Sidney"] applied only to the Vice Presidential nomination of the Democrats at Chicago.
Ibid. October 24, 1944

DAVID MORTON
[1886–]

Who walks with Beauty has no need of fear;

[1] First published in *Poetry: A Magazine of Verse,* Chicago, August, 1913.
See Heywood Broun, page B-952, and Ogden Nash, page B-121.

[2] Sidney Hillman [1887–1946], Chairman of the Political Action Committee of the C. I. O., and president of the Amalgamated Clothing Workers.

The sun and moon and stars keep pace
with him;
Invisible hands restore the ruined year,
And time, itself, grows beautifully dim.
Who Walks with Beauty

My faith is all a doubtful thing,
Wove on a doubtful loom, —
Until there comes, each showery spring,
A cherry-tree in bloom.
Symbol

SHAEMAS O'SHEEL
[1886–1954]

They went forth to battle, but they
always fell; [1]
Their eyes were fixed above the sullen
shields;
Nobly they fought and bravely, but not
well,
And sank heart-wounded by a subtle
spell.
They Went Forth to Battle. Stanza 1

He whom a dream hath possessed
knoweth no more of doubting.
He Whom a Dream Hath Possessed. Stanza 1

SIEGFRIED SASSOON
[1886–]

Soldiers are citizens of death's grey
land.
Dreamers

Soldiers are dreamers; when the guns
begin
They think of firelit homes, clean beds,
and wives.
Ibid.

And when the war is done and youth
stone dead
I'd toddle safely home and die — in
bed.
Base Details

Who will remember, passing through
this Gate,
The unheroic Dead who fed the guns?
Who shall absolve the foulness of their
fate, —
Those doomed, conscripted, unvictori-
ous ones?
On Passing the New Menin Gate

[1] They came forth to battle, but they always fell. — James Macpherson [1736–1796]: *Poems of Ossian, Cath-Loda, Duan Second*

VINCENT STARRETT
[1886–]

The day before yesterday always has
been a glamor day. The present is sor-
did and prosaic. Time colors history as
it does a meerschaum pipe.
Buried Caesars. Robert Neilson Stephens and The Costume Novel

CARROLL A. WILSON
[1886–1947]

"Familiar quotations" . . . are more
than familiar; they are something part
of us. . . . These echoes from the past
have two marked characteristics — a
simple idea, and an accurate rhythmic
beat.
Preface to First Appearance in Print of Some 400 Familiar Quotations [1935]

ED WYNN
[1886–]

Every radish I ever pulled up seemed
to have a mortgage attached to it.
Explaining Why He Sold His Farm

LEONARD BACON
[1887–1954]

Technique! The very word is like the
shriek
Of outraged Art. It is the idiot name
Given to effort by those who are too
weak,
Too weary, or too dull to play the
game.
The mighty have no theory of tech-
nique.
Ph.D's. Sophia Trenton

Those who dwell upon ivory towers [1]
Have heads of the same material.
Tower of Ivory

[1] See Vachel Lindsay, page 903b.

BRUCE BAIRNSFATHER
[1887–]

Well, if you knows of a better 'ole, go to it.

Fragments from France [*1915*].
Caption of cartoon

RUPERT BROOKE
[1887–1915]

Somewhere, behind Space and Time,
Is wetter water, slimier slime!

Heaven

And in that Heaven of all their wish,
There shall be no more land, say fish.

Ibid.

The hawthorn hedge puts forth its buds,
And my heart puts forth its pain.

All Suddenly the Spring Comes Soft

Unkempt about those hedges blows
An English unofficial rose.

The Old Vicarage, Grantchester

Curates, long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical, printless toe.

Ibid.

England's the one land, I know,
Where men with Splendid Hearts may go;
And Cambridgeshire, of all England,
The shire for Men who Understand.

Ibid.

For Cambridge people rarely smile,
Being urban, squat, and packed with guile.

Ibid.

Stands the Church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea?

Ibid.

Breathless, we flung us on the windy hill,
Laughed in the sun, and kissed the lovely grass.

The Hill

And then you suddenly cried, and turned away.

Ibid.

For what they'd never told me of,
And what I never knew,
It was that all the time, my love,
Love would be merely you.

Song

But there's wisdom in women, of more than they have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them, are wiser than their own.

There's Wisdom in Women

These I have loved:
White plates and cups, clean-gleaming . . .
The cool kindliness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough male kiss
Of blankets; grainy wood; live hair that is
Shining and free; blue-massing clouds; the keen
Unpassioned beauty of a great machine;
The benison of hot water; furs to touch,
The good smell of old clothes.

The Great Lover

If I should die, think only this of me:
That there's some corner of a foreign field
That is for ever England.

The Soldier

This heart, all evil shed away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by England given.

Ibid.

Now, God be thanked, Who has matched us with His hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us from sleeping.

Peace

The worst friend and enemy is but Death.

Ibid.

Blow out, you bugles, over the rich dead!
There's none of these so lonely and poor of old,
But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than gold.

The Dead. I

Honour has come back, as a king, to earth,
And paid his subjects with a royal wage;

And Nobleness walks in our ways again;
And we have come into our heritage.
The Dead. I

ISAAC GOLDBERG
[1887–1938]

Diplomacy is to do and say
The nastiest thing in the nicest way.
The Reflex

JAMES NORMAN HALL
[1887–1951]

The thing that numbs the heart is this:
That men cannot devise
Some scheme of life to banish fear
That lurks in most men's eyes.
Fear

SIDNEY HILLMAN [1]
[1887–1946]

Politics is the science of how who gets what, when and why.
Political Primer for All Americans [*1944*]

EARNEST A. HOOTON
[1887–1954]

Up from the Ape.
Title of Book [*1931*]

Why Men Behave Like Apes, and Vice Versa.
Title of Book [*1940*]

ROBINSON JEFFERS
[1887–]

The gulls, the cloud-calligraphers of windy spirals before a storm.
The Cycle

While this America settles in the mould of its vulgarity, heavily thickening to empire,
And protest, only a bubble in the molten mass, pops and sighs out, and the mass hardens.
Shine, Perishing Republic [*1924*]. *Stanza 1*

All these tidal gatherings, growth and decay,
Shining and darkening, are forever
Renewed; and the whole cycle impenitently
Revolves, and all the past is future.
Practical People

All the arts lose virtue
Against the essential reality
Of creatures going about their business among the equally
Earnest elements of nature.
Boats in a Fog [*1924*]

Lend me the stone strength of the past and I will lend you
The wings of the future, for I have them.
To the Rock That Will Be a Cornerstone

Divinely superfluous beauty
Rules the games, presides over destinies, makes trees grow
And hills tower, waves fall.
The incredible beauty of joy.
Divinely Superfluous Beauty

The beauty of things was born before eyes and sufficient to itself; the heart-breaking beauty
Will remain when there is no heart to break for it.
Credo

The deep dark-shining
Pacific leans on the land,
Feeling his cold strength
To the outmost margins.
Night [*1925*]

Humanity is the mold to break away from, the crust to break through, the coal to break into fire,
The atom to be split.
Roan Stallion [*1925*]

SIR BERNARD MONTGOMERY (VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY OF ALAMEIN)
[1887–]

To us is given the honor of striking a blow for freedom which will live in history, and in the better days that lie

[1] See Arthur Krock, page 936b.

ahead men will speak with pride of our doings.

Message to his troops, June 5, 1944, on the eve of the Allied invasion of Europe

I am not a bit anxious about my battles. If I am anxious I don't fight them. I wait until I am ready.

Quoted in "British Commanders," published [1945] by British Information Services

MARIANNE MOORE
[1887–]

The monkeys
winked too much and were afraid of
snakes. The zebras, supreme in
their abnormality; the elephants, with
their fog-colored skin
and strictly practical appendages
were there.

The Monkeys [1921]

Denunciations do not affect
the culprit; nor blows, but it
is torture to him to not be spoken to.

Spenser's Ireland [1941]. Stanza 1

The Irish say your trouble is their
trouble and your
joy their joy? I wish
I could believe it;
I am troubled, I'm dissat-
isfied, I'm Irish.

Ibid. Stanza 6

They're fighting that I
may yet recover from the disease, *my
self;* some have it lightly, some will
die.[1]

In Distrust of Merits [1944]. Stanza 3

There never was a war that was
not inward; I must
fight till I have conquered in myself
what
causes war, but I would not believe it.
I inwardly did nothing.
O Iscariotlike crime!
Beauty is everlasting
And dust is for a time.

Ibid. Stanza 8

[1] See Pascal, page 273a.

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON
[1887–]

A tough but nervous, tenacious but restless race [the Yankees]; materially ambitious, yet prone to introspection, and subject to waves of religious emotion. . . . A race whose typical member is eternally torn between a passion for righteousness and a desire to get on in the world.

Maritime History of Massachusetts [1921]. Chap. 2

Never, in these United States, has the brain of man conceived, or the hand of man fashioned, so perfect a thing as the clipper ship. . . . The *Flying Cloud* was our Rheims, the *Sovereign of the Seas* our Parthenon, the *Lightning* our Amiens; but they were monuments carved from snow. For a brief moment of time they flashed their splendor around the world, then disappeared with the sudden completeness of the wild pigeon.

Ibid. Chap. 23

He [Columbus] enjoyed long stretches of pure delight such as only a seaman may know, and moments of high, proud exultation that only a discoverer can experience.

Admiral of the Ocean Sea [1942]. Chap. 49

FAIRFIELD OSBORN
[1887–]

We do not live to extenuate the miseries of the past nor to accept as incurable those of the present.

The Limits of the Earth. Chap. 10

H. I. PHILLIPS
[1887–]

Horse-sense in an atmosphere of
Pomp and glory,
Self-effacement in a generation
Of self-salesmanship,
A Vermont Yankee in
King Ballyhoo's Court!

Calvin Coolidge

EDITH SITWELL
[1887–]

Every hundred years or so it becomes necessary for a change to take place in the body of poetry . . . a fresh movement appears and produces a few great men, and once more the force and vigour die from the results of age; the movement is carried on by weak and worthless imitators, and a change becomes necessary again.

Poetry and Criticism [*1926*]

Still falls the Rain —
Dark as the world of man, black as our loss —
Blind as the nineteen hundred and forty nails
Upon the Cross.

Still Falls the Rain [*1940*]

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT
[1887–1943]

The two oldest professions in the world — ruined by amateurs.[1]

The Knock at the Stage-Door [*The Actor and the Streetwalker*]

"Ladies, just a little more virginity, if you don't mind."

Capsule Criticism [*Beerbohm Tree to the Extras*]

There is less in this than meets the eye.

A companion's comment at a Maeterlinck play [*attributed to Tallulah Bankhead*]

I must get out of these wet clothes and into a dry Martini.

Quoted in Reader's Digest

Babies in silk hats playing with dynamite.

Of diplomats. Quoted by SAMUEL HOPKINS ADAMS: *A. Woollcott* [*1945*]

[1] The most ancient profession in the world. — KIPLING: *Soldiers Three* [1888], *On the City Wall*

Germany was the cause of Hitler just as much as Chicago is responsible for the Chicago *Tribune*.

Last words before the microphone [*January 23, 1943*], *"People's Platform" program*

ROLAND YOUNG
[1887–1953]

And here's the happy bounding flea —
You cannot tell the he from she.
The sexes look alike, you see;
But she can tell, and so can he.

The Flea

OWEN HALL
(JAMES DAVIS)
[? –1907]

O tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more at home like you?

Floradora [*1900*]. *Act II*

IRVING BERLIN
[1888–]

Come on and hear, come on and hear,
Alexander's Ragtime Band.

Alexander's Ragtime Band [*1911*]

You've got to get up, you've got to get up,
You've got to get up this morning!

Oh! How I Hate to Get Up in the Morning [*1917*]

God bless America,
Land that I love;
Stand beside her and guide her
Through the night with a light from above.

God Bless America [1]

HENRY BESTON
[1888–]

The neon glow of the age of comfort and violence.

Review of John Burroughs's America, in The Freeman [*February 11, 1952*]

[1] The song was written in 1917, and first sung by Kate Smith, Armistice Day, 1938. (Copyright, 1939.)

HEYWOOD BROUN
[1888–1939]

In the march up to the heights of fame there comes a spot close to the summit in which man reads "nothing but detective stories."

G.K.C. [*1922*]

"Trees" (if I have the name right) is one of the most annoying pieces of verse within my knowledge. The other one is Kipling's "If," with third place reserved for Henley's "Invictus."

"Trees" maddens me, because it contains the most insincere line ever written by mortal man. Surely the Kilmer tongue must have been not far from the Kilmer cheek when he wrote, "Poems are made by fools like me."

It Seems to Me [*1935*]. *"Trees," "If," and "Invictus"*

Life is a copycat and can be bullied into following the master artist who bids it come to heel.

Ibid. Nature the Copycat

I have known people to stop and buy an apple on the corner and then walk away as if they had solved the whole unemployment problem.

Ibid. Chummy Charlie

The Irish are the cry-babies of the Western world. Even the mildest quip will set them off into resolutions and protests.

Ibid. The Piece That Got Me Fired

The swaggering underemphasis of New England.

Heywood Broun: Collected Edition [*1941*]

DANA BURNET
[1888–]

I'd rather have an inch of dog than miles of pedigree.

The Road to Vagabondia. Stanza 3

DALE CARNEGIE
[1888–]

How to Win Friends and Influence People.

Title of book [*1938*]

J. FRANK DOBIE
[1888–]

The average Ph.D. thesis is nothing but a transference of bones from one graveyard to another.

A Texan in England [*1945*]. *Chap. 1*

Conform and be dull.

The Voice of the Coyote [*1949*]. *Introduction*

Putting on the spectacles of science in expectation of finding the answer to everything looked at signifies inner blindness.

Ibid.

Reading great books whets but never slacks the thirst for greatness.

Tom Lea: A Portfolio of Six Paintings [*1953*]. *Introduction*

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT
[1888–]

Let us go then, you and I,
When the evening is spread out against the sky
Like a patient etherised upon a table.

The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock [*1917*]

In the room the women come and go
Talking of Michelangelo.

Ibid.

I have measured out my life with coffee spoons.

Ibid.

I should have been a pair of ragged claws
Scuttling across the floors of silent seas.

Ibid.

Should I, after tea and cakes and ices,
Have the strength to force the moment to its crisis?

The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

I have seen the moment of my greatness flicker,
And I have seen the eternal Footman hold my coat, and snicker,
And in short, I was afraid.

Ibid.

I grow old . . . I grow old . . .
I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers rolled.

Ibid.

Do I dare to eat a peach?
I shall wear white flannel trousers, and walk upon the beach.
I have heard the mermaids singing, each to each.
I do not think that they will sing to me.

Ibid.

The readers of the *Boston Evening Transcript*
Sway in the wind like a field of ripe corn.

The Boston Evening Transcript [*1917*]

Upon the glazen shelves kept watch
Matthew and Waldo, guardians of the faith,
The army of unalterable law.[1]

Cousin Nancy

We have been, let us say, to hear the latest Pole
Transmit the Preludes, through his hair and finger-tips.

Portrait of a Lady [*1917*]. *I*

My smile falls heavily among the bric-à-brac.

Ibid. III

I am aware of the damp souls of housemaids
Sprouting despondently at area gates.

Morning at the Window [*1917*]

Stand on the highest pavement of the stair —
Lean on a garden urn —
Weave, weave the sunlight in your hair.

La Figlia Che Piange [*1917*]

Simple and faithless as a smile and shake of the hand.

La Figlia Che Piange

It [tradition] cannot be inherited, and if you want it you must obtain it by great labour.

Tradition and the Individual Talent [*1919*]

There is a great deal, in the writing of poetry, which must be conscious and deliberate. In fact, the bad poet is usually unconscious where he ought to be conscious, and conscious where he ought to be unconscious.

Ibid.

Poetry is not a turning loose of emotion, but an escape from emotion; it is not the expression of personality, but an escape from personality. But, of course, only those who have personality and emotions know what it means to want to escape from these things.

Ibid.

The broad-backed hippopotamus
Rests on his belly in the mud;
Although he seems so firm to us
He is merely flesh and blood.

The Hippopotamus [*1920*]

Webster was much possessed by death
And saw the skull beneath the skin.

Whispers of Immortality [*1920*]

Uncorseted, her friendly bust
Gives promise of pneumatic bliss.

Ibid.

Reorganized upon the floor
She yawns and draws a stocking up.

Sweeney Among the Nightingales [*1920*]

After such knowledge, what forgiveness? Think now
History has many cunning passages, contrived corridors
And issues, deceives with whispering ambitions,
Guides us by vanities.

Gerontion [*1920*]

April is the cruellest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.

The Waste Land [*1922*]. *I, The Burial of the Dead*

[1] See Meredith, page 639a.

And I will show you something different
from either
Your shadow at morning striding be-
hind you
Or your shadow at evening rising to
meet you;
I will show you fear in a handful of
dust.
The Waste Land. I, The
Burial of the Dead

Hurry up please its time.
Ibid. II, A Game of Chess

But at my back from time to time I
hear
The sound of horns and motors, which
shall bring
Sweeney to Mrs. Porter in the spring.
O the moon shone bright on Mrs. Porter
And on her daughter
They wash their feet in soda water.
Ibid. III, The Fire Sermon

When lovely woman stoops to folly and
Paces about her room again, alone,
She smoothes her hair with automatic
hand,
And puts a record on the gramophone.
Ibid.

Between the idea
And the reality
Between the motion
And the act
Falls the Shadow.
The Hollow Men [*1925*]. *V*

This is the way the world ends
Not with a bang but a whimper.
Ibid.

Humility is the most difficult of all virtues to achieve; nothing dies harder than the desire to think well of oneself.
Shakespeare and the Stoicism of
Seneca [*1927*]

We know too much, and are convinced of too little. Our literature is a substitute for religion, and so is our religion.
A Dialogue on Dramatic Poetry
[*1928*]

Because I do not hope to turn again
Because I do not hope
Because I do not hope to turn.
Ash-Wednesday [*1930*]. *I*

Lady, three white leopards sat under
a juniper-tree.
Ash-Wednesday. II

Blown hair is sweet, brown hair over
the mouth blown.
Ibid.

The white sails still fly seaward, sea-
ward flying
Unbroken wings.
Ibid. VI

And the lost heart stiffens and rejoices
In the lost lilac and the lost sea voices
And the weak spirit quickens to rebel
For the bent golden-rod and the lost
sea smell.
Ibid.

Teach us to care and not to care
Teach us to sit still
Even among these rocks,
Our peace in His will.[1]
Ibid.

What seas what shores what grey rocks
and what islands
What water lapping the bow
And scent of pine and the woodthrush
singing through the fog
What images return
O my daughter.
Marina [*1930*]

Yet we have gone on living,
Living and partly living.
Murder in the Cathedral [*1935*].
Part I

The last temptation is the greatest
treason:
To do the right deed for the wrong
reason.
Ibid.

Human kind cannot bear very much
reality.
Ibid. Part II

Footfalls echo in the memory
Down the passage which we did not
take
Towards the door we never opened
Into the rose-garden.
Four Quartets [*1943*].
Burnt Norton

Garlic and sapphires in the mud
Clot the bedded axle-tree.
Ibid

[1] See Dante, page 77a.

In my beginning is my end.
Four Quartets. East Coker

Each venture
Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate
With shabby equipment always deteriorating
In the general mess of imprecision of feeling.
Ibid.

In my end is my beginning.[1]
Ibid.

I do not know much about gods; but I think that the river
Is a strong brown god — sullen, untamed and intractable.
Ibid. The Dry Salvages

The backward look behind the assurance
Of recorded history, the backward half-look
Over the shoulder, towards the primitive terror.
Ibid.

Music heard so deeply
That it is not heard at all, but you are the music
While the music lasts.
Ibid.

Only undefeated
Because we have gone on trying;
We, content at the last
If our temporal reversion nourish
(Not too far from the yew-tree)
The life of significant soil.
Ibid.

What the dead had no speech for, when living,
They can tell you, being dead: the communication
Of the dead is tongued with fire beyond the language of the living.
Ibid. Little Gidding

ALINE (MRS. JOYCE) KILMER
[1888–1941]

I shall not be afraid any more,
Either by night or day;

[1] See Mary, Queen of Scots, page 101b.

What would it profit me to be afraid
With you away?
I Shall Not Be Afraid. Stanza 1

I'm sorry you are wiser,
I'm sorry you are taller;
I liked you better foolish,
And I liked you better smaller.
For the Birthday of a Middle-Aged Child. Stanza 1

Things have a terrible permanence
When people die.
Things. Stanza 6

WILLIAM L. LAURENCE
[1888–]

The Atomic Age began at exactly 5:30 Mountain War Time on the morning of July 16, 1945, on a stretch of semi-desert land about fifty airline miles from Alamogordo, New Mexico.

At that great moment in history, ranking with the moment in the long ago when man first put fire to work for him and started on his march to civilization, the vast energy locked within the hearts of the atoms of matter was released for the first time in a burst of flame such as had never before been seen on this planet.[1]
In the New York Times, September 26, 1945

A great ball of fire about a mile in diameter, changing colors as it kept shooting upward, from deep purple to orange, expanding, growing bigger, rising as it was expanding, an elemental force freed from its bonds after being chained for billions of years.
Ibid.

At first it was a giant column that soon took the shape of a supramundane mushroom. For a fleeting instant it took the form of the Statue of Liberty magnified many times.
Ibid.

[1] As if the earth, water, gases, lightning and caloric had not a million energies, the discovery of any one of which could change the art of war again, and put an end to war by the exterminating forces man can apply. — EMERSON: *The Fortune of the Republic* [1878]

T. E. LAWRENCE [1]
[1888–1935]

I loved you, so I drew these tides of men into my hands and wrote my will across the sky in stars.

Seven Pillars of Wisdom [*1926*]. *Dedication*

Arabs could be swung on an idea as on a cord; for the unpledged allegiance of their minds made them obedient servants. None of them would escape the bond till success had come, and with it responsibility and duty and engagements. Then the idea was gone and the work ended — in ruins.

Ibid. Chap. 3

There could be no honour in a sure success, but much might be wrested from a sure defeat.

Revolt in the Desert [*1927*]. *Chap. 19*

It came upon me freshly how the secret of uniform was to make a crowd solid, dignified, impersonal: to give it the singleness and tautness of an upstanding man. This death's livery which walled its bearers from ordinary life, was sign that they had sold their wills and bodies to the State: and contracted themselves into a service not the less abject for that its beginning was voluntary.

Ibid. Chap. 35

EUGENE O'NEILL
[1888–1953]

Dat ole davil, sea.

Anna Christie [*1922*]. *Act I*

We's all poor nuts and things happen, and we yust get mixed in wrong, that's all.

Ibid. Act IV

For de little stealin' dey gits you in jail soon or late. For de big stealin' dey makes you emperor and puts you in de Hall o' Fame when you croaks. If dey's one thing I learns in ten years on de Pullman cars listenin' to de white quality talk, it's dat same fact.

The Emperor Jones [*1920*]. *Sc. 1*

Yank. Sure! Lock me up! Put me in a cage! Dat's de on'y answer yuh know. G'wan, lock me up!

Policeman. What you been doin'?

Yank. Enough to gimme life for! I was born, see? Sure, dat's de charge. Write it in de blotter. I was born, get me!

The Hairy Ape [*1922*]

He couldn't design a cathedral without it looking like the First Supernatural Bank!

The Great God Brown [*1926*]

Our lives are merely strange dark interludes in the electrical display of God the Father!

Strange Interlude [*1928*]

JOHN CROWE RANSOM
[1888–]

Two evils, monstrous either one apart,
Possessed me, and were long and loath at going:
A cry of Absence, Absence, in the heart,
And in the wood the furious winter blowing.

Winter Remembered

Hands hold much of heat in little storage.

They Hail the Sunrise

The lazy geese, like a snow cloud
Dripping their snow on the green grass,
Tricking and stopping, sleepy and proud,
Who cried in goose, Alas.

Bells for John Whiteside's Daughter

Here lies a lady of beauty and high degree.
Of chills and fever she died, of fever and chills,
The delight of her husband, her aunts, an infant of three,

[1] Changed his name to T. E. Shaw, 1927. Appearing first in the war news from Arabia as a personage rather more incredible than Prester John, and presently emerging into clear definition as the author of one of the great histories of the world, recording his own conquests at an age at which young company officers are hardly allowed to speak at the mess table. — Bernard Shaw, in *The New York Evening Post*, April 16, 1927

And of medicos marvelling sweetly on her ills.

Here Lies a Lady

Long, long before men die I sometimes read
Their stoic backs as plain as graveyard stones.

The Resurrection

And kept their blue eyes blue to any weather.

Men

Mouth he remembered: the quaint orifice
From which came heat that flamed upon the kiss.

The Equilibrists

In Heaven you have heard no marriage is,
No white flesh tinder to your lecheries,
Your male and female tissue sweetly shaped
Sublimed away, and furious blood escaped.

Ibid.

Equilibrists lie here; stranger, tread light;
Close, but untouching in each other's sight;
Mouldered the lips and ashy the tall skull,
Let them lie perilous and beautiful.

Ibid.

He rose and was himself again.
Simply another morning, and simply Jane.

Morning

God have mercy on the sinner
Who must write with no dinner,
No gravy and no grub,
No pewter and no pub,
No belly and no bowels,
Only consonants and vowels.

Survey of Literature

Athens, a fragile kingdom by the foam,
Assumed the stranger's yoke; but then behold how meek
Those unbred Caesars grew, who spent their fruits of Rome
Forever after, trying to be Greek.

Triumph

ROBERT EMMONS ROGERS
[1888–1941]

Marry the boss's daughter.

Advice to the Class of 1929, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

LEW SARETT
[1888–]

God, let me flower as I will!
For I am weary of the chill
Companionship of waxen vines
And hothouse-nurtured columbines.

Let Me Flower as I Will

In yonder room he lies
With pennies on his eyes.

Requiem for a Croesus

ALAN SEEGER
[1888–1916]

Whether I am on the winning or losing side is not the point with me: it is being on the side where my sympathies lie that matters, and I am ready to see it through to the end. Success in life means doing that thing than which nothing else conceivable seems more noble or satisfying or remunerative, and this enviable state I can truly say that I enjoy, for had I the choice I would be nowhere else in the world than where I am.[1]

Letter to his mother [July 3, 1915]

I have a rendezvous with Death [2]
At some disputed barricade,
When Spring comes back with rustling shade
And apple-blossoms fill the air.

I Have a Rendezvous with Death

When Spring trips north again this year,

[1] I think he would not wish himself any where but where he is. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V* [1598–1600], *Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 125*

[2] See Archipoeta, page 74b.

I have a rendezvous with Life,
When Spring's first heralds hum.

COUNTEE CULLEN [1903–1946]: *I Have a Rendezvous with Life*

And I to my pledged word am true,
I shall not fail that rendezvous.

I Have a Rendezvous with Death

SAMUEL SHELLABARGER
[1888–1954]

Frequent indifference to external fact, though regrettable, is still relatively unimportant, for portraiture is not photography.

The Chevalier Bayard [*1928*]. *Chap. 1*

A man, a nation, a millennium, grows and is strong, or declines and perishes, in proportion to the spiritual content of each. But when nothing spiritual remains, what is left to man but the worship of vanity? Lord Vanity rules our present world.

Lord Vanity [*1953*]. *Chap. 14*

When it has leveled everything, fire burns itself out, and so does a lie.

Ibid.

BARTOLOMEO VANZETTI
[1888–1927]

I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quanch my heart trobling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name will live in the hearts of the people when your name, your laws, institutions and your false god are but a dim rememoring of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.

Last Speech to the Court [1]

HENRY AGARD WALLACE
[1888–]

The object of this war is to make sure that everybody in the world has the privilege of drinking a quart of milk a day.[2]

Address: The Price of Free World Victory [*May 8, 1942*]

The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.

Address: The Price of Free World Victory

The hair goes with the hide.

Answer when questioned by reporters why he had not mentioned the Democratic Vice-Presidential candidate, Harry S. Truman, in his campaign speech in Madison Square Garden, New York, September 21, 1944

The people who are fighting against me know that they are not fighting a starry-eyed liberal or mystic. If they really thought that, they wouldn't be worried.[1]

Speech at Testimonial Dinner, New York, January 29, 1945

CONRAD AIKEN
[1889–]

Music I heard with you was more than music,
And bread I broke with you was more than bread.

Music I Heard with You [*1914*]

Stars in the purple dusk above the roof-tops
Pale in a saffron mist and seem to die,
And I myself on a swiftly tilting planet
Stand before a glass and tie my tie.

Senlin. Morning Song

One by one in the moonlight there,
Neighing far off on the haunted air,
The unicorns come down to the sea.

Ibid. Evening Song

Rock meeting rock can know love better
Than eyes that stare or lips that touch.
All that we know in love is bitter,
And it is not much.

Annihilation. Stanza 8

All lovely things will have an ending,
All lovely things will fade and die,

---

[1] Vanzetti and Nicolo Sacco, Italian anarchists, were executed August 23, 1927, by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts on charges, never conclusively proved, of murder and robbery.

[2] This statement became twisted into the purported slogan "Milk for Hottentots," which was disclaimed by Mr. Wallace.

[1] See C. L. Becker, page 861b.

And youth, that's now so bravely spending,
Will beg a penny by and by.
All Lovely Things Will Have an Ending

O Altitudo in the bloodstream swims.[1]
And in the Human Heart [*1940*]. *Sonnet VI*

Ice is the silent language of the peak;
and fire the silent language of the star.
Ibid. Sonnet X

Shadow to you, the subtle — light to me,
the nimble — and the twilight soul between,
in which, embracing, we may learn to be,
and having learned to be, may learn to mean.
Ibid. Sonnet X

For brief as water falling will be death,
and brief as flower falling, or a leaf,
brief as the taking, and the giving, breath;
thus natural, thus brief, my love, is grief.
Ibid. Sonnet XVIII

Shape has no shape, nor will your thinking shape it;
space has no confines; and no borders time.
And yet, to think the abyss is to escape it.
Ibid. Sonnet XXVI

Nor will that morning come which is not strange,
who have, each day, such wonders to exchange.
Ibid. Sonnet XXXVIII

HERVEY ALLEN
[1889–1949]

Mornings, the flower-women hawk their wares —
Bronze caryatids of a genial race,
Bearing the bloom-heaped baskets on their heads.
Palmetto Town

Grow up as soon as you can. It pays. The only time you really live fully is from thirty to sixty. . . . The young are slaves to dreams; the old servants of regrets. Only the middle-aged have all their five senses in the keeping of their wits.
Anthony Adverse [*1933*]. *Chap. 31*

What is even a wise book but a blast from the lungs made visible to the eyes?
Ibid.

Practise what I call a decent mammalian philosophy.
Ibid.

ROBERT CHARLES BENCHLEY
[1889–1945]

I haven't been abroad in so long that I almost speak English without an accent.
The Old Sea Rover Speaks

Can anyone help me out by furnishing the last three words to the following stanza which I learned in school and of which I have forgotten the last three words, thereby driving myself crazy! —

"I'm sorry that I spelt the word,
I hate to go above you,
Because — the brown eyes lower fell,
Because, you see, — —— ——."
Inside Benchley [*1921*]

An Austrian scientist has come out with the announcement that there is no such thing as a hundred per cent male or a hundred per cent female. If this is true, it is really a big step forward.
Ibid. A Talk to Young Men: Graduation Address on "The Decline of Sex"

CHRISTOPHER DAWSON
[1889–]

As soon as men decide that all means are permitted to fight an evil, then their good becomes indistinguishable from the evil that they set out to destroy.
The Judgment of the Nations [*1942*]

Religion has withdrawn into isolated strongholds, where it remains on the

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 240a.

defensive, surveying the land through the narrow loopholes in the fortifications.

The Judgment of the Nations

CHARLES DIVINE
[1889–1950]

Where hearts were high and fortunes low, and onions in the stew.

At the Lavender Lantern. Stanza 3

A crooked street goes past my door, entwining love of every land;
It wanders, singing, round the world, to Askelon and Samarkand.

The Crooked Street of Dreams. Stanza 1

PHILIP GUEDALLA
[1889–1944]

Biography, like big game hunting, is one of the recognized forms of sport, and it is as unfair as only sport can be.

Supers and Supermen [*1920*]

No picture of life in Calais was too ludicrous to be believed in Dover; that is one of the advantages of being an Island Race.[1]

Ibid.

There is no Gibbon but Gibbon, and Gibbon is his prophet.[2] The solemn march of his cadences, the majestic impropriety of his innuendo are without rivals in the respective annals of British eloquence and British indelicacy.

Ibid.

The work of Henry James has always seemed divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pretender.

Ibid.

An Englishman is a man who lives on an island in the North Sea governed by Scotsmen.

Ibid.

The cheerful clatter of Sir James Barrie's cans as he went round with the milk of human kindness.

Some Critics

Strange that pre-eminence in Germany has more than once been indicated by an eccentric pattern in the hair upon the upper lip.

The Hundred Years [*1936*]

The true history of the United States is the history of transportation . . . in which the names of railroad presidents are more significant than those of Presidents of the United States.

Ibid.

There is no plant in the whole world of more cautious growth than Anglo-American negotiation.

Mr. Churchill [*1942*] (*apropos the wedding of Mr. Churchill's parents*)

The little ships, the unforgotten un-Homeric catalogue of *Mary Jane* and *Peggy IV*, of *Folkestone Belle, Boy Billy*, and *Ethel Maud*, of *Lady Haig* and *Skylark* . . . the little ships of England brought the army home.

Ibid. (*Evacuation of Dunkirk*)

ADOLF HITLER
[1889–1945]

During the next thousand years no revolution will take place in Germany.

Address at Party Rally, September, 1934

The Sudetenland is the last territorial claim I have to make in Europe.

Address at Sports Palast, September 26, 1938

I know that one is able to win people far more by the spoken than by the written word, and that every great movement on this globe owes its rise to the great speakers and not to the great writers.

Mein Kampf.[1] *Preface*

The one means that wins the easiest victory over reason: terror and force.

Ibid. Vol. I, Chap. 2, Page 53

[1] There are several versions of a supposed London newspaper headline, the best known perhaps being "THICK FOG OVER CHANNEL: CONTINENT ISOLATED."

[2] There is no God but God, and Mohammed is his prophet. — *Moslem creed* (the first phrase is from *The Koran, Chap. 3*)

[1] Complete and Unabridged Edition [1940].

A majority can never replace the man. . . . Just as a hundred fools do not make one wise man, an heroic decision is not likely to come from a hundred cowards.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 3, Page 105

There is only one real "statesman" once in a blue moon in one nation, and not a hundred or more at a time.

Ibid. Page 113

For if a man is not ready or able to fight for his existence, righteous Providence has already decreed his doom. The world is not intended for cowardly nations.

Ibid. Page 123

Every movement with great aims has anxiously to watch that it does not lose connection with the great masses.

Ibid. Page 137

I consider the foundation or the destruction of a religion essentially more important than the foundation or destruction of a State, let alone a party.

Ibid. Page 148

The efficiency of the truly national leader consists primarily in preventing the division of the attention of a people, and always in concentrating it on a single enemy.

Ibid. Page 152

Mankind has grown strong in eternal struggles and it will only perish through eternal peace.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 175

The greater the amount of room a people has at its disposal, the greater is also its natural protection; because military victories over nations crowded in small territories have always been reached more quickly and more easily.

Ibid. Page 177

Strength lies not in defense but in attack.

Ibid. Page 191

All propaganda has to be popular and has to adapt its spiritual level to the perception of the least intelligent of those towards whom it intends to direct itself.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 232

As soon as by one's own propaganda even a glimpse of right on the other side is admitted, the cause for doubting one's own right is laid.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 6, Page 237

In the size of the lie there is always contained a certain factor of credibility, since the great masses of the people . . . will more easily fall victims to a great lie than to a small one.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 313

If an idea is right in itself, and if thus armed it embarks on the struggle in this world, it is invincible and every persecution will lead to its inner strengthening.

Ibid. Chap. 12, Page 487

Germany will be either a world power or will not be at all.

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 14, Page 950

Never tolerate the establishment of two continental powers in Europe.

Ibid. Page 963

An intelligent victor will, whenever possible, present his demands to the vanquished in installments.

Ibid. Chap. 15, Page 968

The more extortions thus cheerfully accepted, the more unjustified does it seem to people finally to set about defending themselves.

Ibid.

After fifteen years of work I have achieved, as a common German soldier and merely with my fanatical will power, the unity of the German nation, and have freed it from the death sentence of Versailles.[1]

Proclamation to the Troops on taking over the leadership of the German armed forces [*December 21, 1941*]

[1] The Allied and Associated Governments affirm and Germany accepts the responsibility of Germany and her Allies for causing all the loss and damage to which the Allied and Associated Governments and their nationals have been subjected as a consequence of the war imposed upon them by the aggression of Germany and her Allies. — *Treaty of Versailles, Article 231* (*the "War Guilt Clause"*) [June 28, 1919]

This war no longer bears the characteristics of former inter-European conflicts. It is one of those elemental conflicts which usher in a new millennium and which shake the world once in a thousand years.

Speech before the Reichstag [*April 26, 1942*]

Whomsoever England allies herself with, she will see her allies stronger than she is herself at the end of this war.

Ibid.

If the German people despair, they will deserve no better than they get. If they despair, I will not be sorry for them if God lets them down.

Speech at Munich on the Twentieth Anniversary of the Munich Beer Hall Putsch, broadcast November 8, 1943

EDWIN POWELL HUBBLE
[1889–]

On the grand scale, the Observable Region [of space] is very much the same everywhere and in all directions — in other words, it is homogeneous.

The Exploration of Space [*1945*]

STODDARD KING
[1889–1933]

A writer owned an Asterisk,
And kept it in his den,
Where he wrote tales (which had large sales)
Of frail and erring men;
And always, when he reached the point
Where carping censors lurk,
He called upon the Asterisk
To do his dirty work.

The Writer and the Asterisk. Stanza 1

There's a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,
Where the nightingales are singing
And a white moon beams:
There's a long, long night of waiting
Until my dreams all come true,
Till the day when I'll be going down
That long, long trail with you.

The Long, Long Trail [*1913*]

WALTER LIPPMANN
[1889–]

Copeland of Harvard once remarked when he was asked whether he had enjoyed a tea party, "if I had not been there I should have been very much bored." [1]

William Bolitho — A Memoir

In foreign relations, as in all other relations, a policy has been formed only when commitments and power have been brought into balance.

U. S. Foreign Policy [*1943*]

The final test of a leader is that he leaves behind him in other men the conviction and the will to carry on. . . . The genius of a good leader is to leave behind him a situation which common sense, without the grace of genius, can deal with successfully.

Roosevelt Has Gone [*April 14, 1945*]

KATHERINE MANSFIELD
[1889–1923]

Whenever I prepare for a journey I prepare as though for death. Should I never return, all is in order. This is what life has taught me.

Journal, 1922

I want, by understanding myself, to understand others. I want to be all that I am capable of becoming. . . . This all sounds very strenuous and serious. But now that I have wrestled with it, it's no longer so. I feel happy — deep down. *All is well.*

Ibid. (*end of her journal*)

[1] I quite agree with Alexandre Dumas who, when asked how he had enjoyed a fearfully dull party, said, "I should not have enjoyed it if *I* had not been there." How delightful one is to oneself. — LAURA TENNANT: *Letter to Sidney Colvin,* December, 1884 (*Quoted in* E. V. LUCAS: *The Colvins and Their Friends, P. 188*)

FRANCIS JOSEPH, CARDINAL SPELLMAN
[1889–]

Somewhere — the place it matters not
— somewhere
I saw a child, hungry and thin of
face —
Eyes in whose pools life's joys no
longer stirred,
Lips that were dead to laughter's eager
kiss,
Yet parted fiercely to a crust of bread.
Prayer for Children [*1944*]

W. J. TURNER
[1889–1946]

If love means affection, I
Love old trees, hats, coats and
things,[1]
Anything that's been with me
In my daily sufferings.
Epithalamium. Stanza 3

How often does a man need to see a
woman?
Once!
Once is enough, but a second time will
confirm it.
The Word Made Flesh?

ELMER FRANK ANDREWS
[1890–]

If a man has an office with a desk on which there is a buzzer, and if he can press that buzzer and have somebody come dashing in response — then he's an executive.

Address before the Trade Association Executives' Forum of Chicago [*December 9, 1938*]

WILLIAM BOLITHO
[1890–1930]

The adventurer is within us, and he contests for our favour with the social man we are obliged to be. These two sorts of life are incompatibles; one we hanker after, the other we are obliged to. There is no other conflict so deep and bitter as this.

Twelve Against the Gods [*1929*]. *Introduction*

We, like the eagles, were born to be free. Yet we are obliged, in order to live at all, to make a cage of laws for ourselves and to stand on the perch. We are born as wasteful and unremorseful as tigers; we are obliged to be thrifty, or starve, or freeze. We are born to wander, and cursed to stay and dig.

Ibid.

His real glory is that of all adventurers: to have been the tremendous outsider.

Ibid. Christopher Columbus

The world will never learn to beware of these stately gentlemen with the fixed calm look straight in your eyes, who never joke, and never waver, profuse in cautious hints and allusions, but practised in rightly placed silences — which is why the confidence trick is still running.

Ibid.

The most dangerous enterprise in the world, the foundation of a religion.

Ibid. Mahomet

That great bourn of all common sense: compromise.

Ibid.

You need more tact in the dangerous art of giving presents than in any other social action.[1]

Ibid. Lola Montez

Contrary to male sentimentality and psychology, the confrontation of a hostile crowd, to a woman, is like a tonic.

Ibid.

An adventure differs from a mere feat in that it is tied to the eternally unattainable. Only one end of the rope is in the hand, the other is not visible, and neither prayers, nor daring, nor reason can shake it free.

Ibid. Napoleon III

Freeing oppressed nationalities is perhaps the most dangerous of all philanthropic enterprises.

Ibid.

[1] See Bacon, page 119a.

[1] See Lady Glenconner, page 853b.

The voice of the people needs a whole art of harmonic transcription to be understood.

Twelve Against the Gods. Woodrow Wilson

VANNEVAR BUSH
[1890–]

The scene changes but the aspirations of men of good will persist.

Modern Arms and Free Men [*1949*]. *Foreword*

If democracy loses its touch, then no great war will be needed to overwhelm it. If it keeps and enhances its strength, no great war need come again.

Ibid. Page 263

Fear can not be banished, but it can be calm and without panic; and it can be mitigated by reason and evaluation.

Ibid.

KAREL ČAPEK
[1890–1938]

Rossum's Universal Robots.[1]

R. U. R. [*1920*]

O Lord, grant that in some way it may rain every day, say from about midnight until three o'clock in the morning . . . gentle and warm so that it can soak in . . . that there may be plenty of dew and little wind, enough worms, no plant-lice and snails, no mildew, and that once a week thin liquid manure and guano may fall from heaven.

The Gardener's Year [*1931*]. *The Gardener's Prayer*

MARCUS COOK CONNELLY
[1890–]

Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah!

The Green Pastures[2]

God. I'll jest r'ar back an' pass a miracle.

Ibid.

[1] The term "robot" came into English through Čapek's play.

[2] First produced in 1930. Suggested by Roark Bradford's stories, *Ol' Man Adam an' His Chillun.*

Gabriel. How about cleanin' up de whole mess of 'em and sta'tin all over ag'in wid some new kind of animal?

God. An' admit I'm licked?

The Green Pastures

Even bein' Gawd ain't a bed of roses.

Ibid.

ELMER DAVIS
[1890–]

Atomic warfare is bad enough; biological warfare would be worse; but there is something that is worse than either. The French can tell you what it is; or the Czechs, or the Greeks, or the Norwegians, or the Filipinos; it is subjection to an alien oppressor.

No World, If Necessary[1]

One world or none, say the atomic scientists. Has it occurred to them that if their one world turned out to be totalitarian and obscurantist, we might better have no world at all?

Ibid.

CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH MARIE DE GAULLE
[1890–]

France has lost a battle. But France has not lost the war.

Broadcast from London to the French people after the fall of France, June 18, 1940

DWIGHT DAVID EISENHOWER
[1890–]

Humility must always be the portion of any man who receives acclaim earned in the blood of his followers and the sacrifices of his friends.

Address at Guildhall on receiving the Freedom of the City of London, July 12, 1945

Since this century's beginning a time of tempest has seemed to come upon the continents of the earth.

Inaugural Address [*January 20, 1953*]

[1] In the *Saturday Review of Literature*, March 30, 1946.

In the final choice a soldier's pack is not so heavy a burden as a prisoner's chains.

Inaugural Address

As it is an ancient truth that freedom cannot be legislated into existence, so it is no less obvious that freedom cannot be censored into existence.

President's Letter to American Library Association Convention [June, 1953]

SIR ALAN PATRICK HERBERT
[1890–]

When laughing Ann trips down the street
The sun comes out as well,
The town is at her twinkling feet,
The crier rings his bell,
The young men leap like little fish,
Policemen stand and purr,
While husbands look behind and wish
That they had married her.

Laughing Ann. Stanza 1

I'm not a jealous woman, but I *can't* see what he sees in her,
I can't see *what* he sees in her, I can't see what he *sees* in her!

I Can't Think What He Sees in Her

Holy Deadlock.

Title of novel [1934] satirizing the paradoxes of British divorce law [1]

The Common Law of England has been laboriously built upon a mythical figure — the figure of "The Reasonable Man."

Uncommon Law [1935]. Page 1

The critical period in matrimony is breakfast-time.

Ibid. Page 98

An Act of God was defined as *something which no reasonable man could have expected.*

Ibid. Page 316

[1] Herbert's book and his campaign in the House of Commons were of major importance in bringing about the reform embodied in the Matrimonial Causes Bill of 1937.

I regard the pub as a valuable institution.

Letter to the Electors of Oxford University [1935] [1]

They tell us that capitalism is doomed: Karl Marx, I believe, made the same announcement 80 years ago. He may still be right: but the old clock ticks on.

Ibid.

We shall not produce equality by turning everything upside-down.

Ibid.

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN
[1890–1947]

I play with the bulls and the bears;
I'm the Bartlett of market quotations.

Songs for an Old-Fashioned Lute. VI

The stars, like measles, fade at last.

The Mimic Muse. V

Babies haven't any hair;
Old men's heads are just as bare; —
Between the cradle and the grave
Lies a haircut and a shave.

Songs of Faith in the Year after Next. VIII

Little by little we subtract
Faith and Fallacy from Fact,
The Illusory from the True,
And starve upon the residue.

Rag-Bag, II. Observation, Stanza 1

The heart's dead
Are never buried.

Summer Day

GERALD WHITE JOHNSON
[1890–]

A man who has tried to play Mozart, and failed, through that vain effort comes into position better to understand the man who tried to paint the Sistine Madonna, and did.

A Little Night-Music [1937]

England has proved that the heroes are not all dead. England has shown

[1] Herbert was elected to the House of Commons, November, 1935, as one of the two representatives of Oxford University.

that there are also brave men after Agamemnon.[1] England has taught us that even our generation can produce glory and honor and undying fame. England restores our belief that faith and loyalty are still able to lift common men to greatness.

Editorial, In Praise of England. The Baltimore Sun [*September, 1940*]

Nothing changes more constantly than the past; for the past that influences our lives does not consist of what actually happened, but of what men believe happened.

American Heroes and Hero-Worship [*1943*]. *Chap. 1*

Heroes are created by popular demand, sometimes out of the scantiest materials . . . such as the apple that William Tell never shot, the ride that Paul Revere never finished, the flag that Barbara Frietchie never waved.

Ibid.

ROBERT LEY
[1890–1945]

Strength through Joy.[2]

Instruction for the German Labor Front, December 2, 1933

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY
[1890–1957]

And of all man's felicities
The very subtlest one, say I,
Is when for the first time he sees
His hearthfire smoke against the sky.

A Hallowe'en Memory. Stanza 5

Heaven is not built of country seats,
But little queer suburban streets.

To the Little House. Stanza 4

The man who never in his life
Has washed the dishes with his wife
Or polished up the silver plate —
He still is largely celibate.

Washing the Dishes. Stanza 4

Now fades the glossy, cherished anthracite;
The radiators lose their temperature:
How ill avail, on such a frosty night,
The short and simple flannels of the poor.[1]

Elegy Written in a Country Coal-Bin

Unhappy lovers always should be Frenchmen,
So sweet a tongue for any kind of pain!

Toulemonde. III

Women all
Raiment themselves most brightly for the dark
Which is, on information and belief,
Their true dominion.

Ibid. VI

I bid you, mock not Eros;
He knows not doubt or shame,
And, unaware of proverbs,
The burnt child craves the flame.

Of a Child That Had Fever

When you sell a man a book you don't sell him just twelve ounces of paper and ink and glue — you sell him a whole new life.

Parnassus on Wheels [*1917*]. *Chap. 4*

"Dear me," cried Mrs. Spaniel, "what will the neighbors think?"

"They won't," said Gissing, "I don't doubt they'll talk, but they won't think. Thinking is very rare."

Where the Blue Begins [*1922*]

He is too experienced a parent ever to make positive promises.

Thunder on the Left [*1925*]. *Chap. 5*

If you have to keep reminding yourself of a thing, perhaps it isn't so.

Ibid. Chap. 9

April prepares her green traffic light and the world thinks Go.

John Mistletoe [*1931*]. *8*

[1] See Horace, page 40a.

[2] Kraft durch Freude.

[1] Daily she came from Bromley to the City,
Pink underclothes of crêpe de Chine she wore,
So that in each backyard she viewed with pity
The short and simple flannels of the poor.

OLIVER HERFORD(?), *quoted by* A. EDWARD NEWTON, *Derby Day*

A human being: an ingenious assembly of portable plumbing.

Human Being [*1932*]. *Chap. 11*

How great a bonfire the savages of New York kindle for their evening meal!

Ibid. Chap. 33

That faint but sensitive enteric expectancy which suggests the desirability of a cocktail. . . . A drink has been arranged and will shortly take place.

Swiss Family Manhattan [*1932*]. *Chap. 9*

The enemies of the Future are always the very nicest people.

Kitty Foyle [*1939*]. *Chap. 5*

Dancing is wonderful training for girls, it's the first way you learn to guess what a man is going to do before he does it.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The evening papers print what they do and get away with it because by afternoon the human mind is ruined anyhow.

Ibid. Chap. 25

New York, the nation's thyroid gland.

Shore Leave [*1939*]

Town that made thinking feel, and
feeling think;
She has a motto to recall when needed:
I may make heavy weather, but not sink.

"Fluctuat nec Mergitur" [1] [*1940*]

There was so much handwriting on the
wall
That even the wall fell down.

Around the Clock [*1943*]

Since men learned print, no night is
wholly black.

The Watchman's Sonnet

All joys I bless, but I confess
There is one greatest thrill:
What the dentist does when he stops
the buzz
And puts away the drill.

Song in a Dentist's Chair. Stanza 1

Man must learn, or his name is mud,
To relish the ebb as well as the flood.

Toulemonde: Intermezzo [*1944*]

[1] The motto of Paris.

Global citizens began it
When Men-about-town became Men-
about-planet.

Toulemonde: Intermezzo

When ego, fantailed like a peacock
Can find the needle in the haycock
And hold the needle's eye and thread
it —
Is that millennium? You said it!

Ibid.

Chattering voltage like a broken wire
The wild cicada cried, Six weeks to
frost!

End of August

Why do they put the Gideon Bibles only in the bedrooms, where it's usually too late, and not in the barroom downstairs?

Contribution to a Contribution

ALLAN NEVINS
[1890–]

The former allies had blundered in the past by offering Germany too little, and offering even that too late,[1] until finally Nazi Germany had become a menace to all mankind.

Germany Disturbs the Peace, in Current History, May, 1935

GEORGE SELDES
[1890–]

Sawdust Caesar.[2]

Title of book [*1932*]

FRED M. VINSON
[1890–1953]

Wars are not "acts of God." They are caused by man, by man-made insti-

[1] It is the old trouble — too late. Too late with Czechoslovakia, too late with Poland, certainly too late with Finland. It is always too late, or too little, or both. — David Lloyd George: *Speech, House of Commons*, March 13, 1940, *the day after the fall of Finland*

"Too Late," caption of famous cartoon by Sir John Tenniel in *Punch* [February, 1885], when the relief expedition to Khartoum reached there two days after the death of Gordon.

[2] Mussolini.

tutions, by the way in which man has organized his society. What man has made, man can change.

Speech at Arlington National Cemetery, Memorial Day, 1945

AGATHA CHRISTIE

It is completely unimportant. That is why it is so interesting.

The Murder of Roger Ackroyd [*1926*]

"RED" ROWLEY
[*Floruit* 1915]

Mademoiselle from Armenteers,
Hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky dinky, parley-voo.

Mademoiselle from Armentières[1]

Mademoiselle from St. Nazaire,
She never heard of underwear.

Ibid.

ELY CULBERTSON[2]
[1891–1955]

The bizarre world of cards . . . a world of pure power politics where rewards and punishments were meted out immediately. A deck of cards was built like the purest of hierarchies, with every card a master to those below it, a lackey to those above it. And there were "masses" — long suits — which always asserted themselves in the end, triumphing over the kings and aces.

Total Peace [*1943*]. *Chap. 1*

Power politics is the diplomatic name for the law of the jungle.

Must We Fight Russia? [*1946*]. *Chap. 2*

We must conquer war, or war will conquer us.

Ibid.

[1] Soldier song of World War I, with innumerable versions. The tune and verse structure were based on a song long known in the British Army, composed by Alfred James Walden ("Harry Wincott") [1867–1947].

[2] I became a kind of one-man Peace Foundation, endowed not by Carnegie or Rockefeller but by the bridge players. — ELY CULBERTSON, in *The Commonweal*

God and the politicians willing, the United States can declare peace upon the world, and win it.

Must We Fight Russia? Chap. 5

DAVID LOW
[1891–]

I have never met anybody who wasn't against War. Even Hitler and Mussolini were, according to themselves.

In the New York Times, February 10, 1946

ELLIOT PAUL
[1891–]

She had a complete ignorance of everything a woman does not need to know.

The Life and Death of a Spanish Town [*1942*]. *Chap. 1*

Patience makes women beautiful in middle age.

Ibid. Chap. 2

There was Madrid, and I carry it like a photograph in the inside-pocket of my mind and each day it wears, is soiled, gets thinner, cracks, wrinkles — still it is Madrid.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Government forms which had been printed in such a way that there was never enough space in which to provide answers to ambiguous questions.

The Last Time I Saw Paris[1] [*1942*]. *Part I, 3*

The last time I see Paris will be on the day I die. The city was inexhaustible, and so is its memory.

Ibid. Part II, 23

[1] The last time I saw Paris, her heart was warm and gay,
I heard the laughter of her heart in every street café.
OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2ND [1895–]: *The Last Time I Saw Paris*

HAROLD WILLIAM THOMPSON
[1891–]

Body, Boots and Britches.[1]
Title of a volume of New York folklore [*1940*]

HERBERT V. WILEY
[1891–1954]

Stand by to crash.
Last command to the crew of the falling U. S. Navy dirigible Akron [*April 4, 1933*]

STELLA BENSON
[1892–1933]

Call no man foe, but never love a stranger.
Build up no plan, nor any star pursue.
Go forth with crowds; in loneliness is danger.
To the Unborn. Stanza 3

Family jokes, though rightly cursed by strangers, are the bond that keeps most families alive.
Pipers and a Dancer. Chap. 9

JOHN PEALE BISHOP
[1892–1944]

Things I have hated: A certain shade of brown
Which elder ladies love; wet roofs that drip
Their huge drops on your neck; short sheets that slip
And leave your ankles freezing; fires that smoke;
Carved, heavy furniture of varnished oak.
The Great Hater

PEARL S. BUCK
[1892–]

Be born anywhere, little embryo novelist, but do not be born under the shadow of a great creed, not under the burden of original sin, not under the doom of salvation. Go out and be born among gypsies or thieves or among happy workaday people who live in the sun and do not think about their souls.
Advice to Unborn Novelists

[1] A New York State phrase to express completeness, as "lock, stock and barrel."

RAYMOND CLAPPER
[1892–1945]

It's a wise crack that knows its own father.
Quoted in Washington Tapestry by Olive Ewing Clapper [*1946*]

ROBERT PETER TRISTRAM COFFIN
[1892–1955]

If men could still be holy anywhere,
It would be in towers such as these
That line the coasts with lamps and warn the ships —
The holy towers of the silences.
Towers of Silence

A man should choose with careful eye
The things to be remembered by.
The Weather Vane

Life and death upon one tether
And running beautiful together.
Crystal Moment

J. B. S. HALDANE
[1892–]

Science is vastly more stimulating to the imagination than are the classics.
Daedalus

ROBERT H. JACKSON
[1892–1954]

The first trial in history for crimes against the peace of the world imposes a grave responsibility. The wrongs which we seek to condemn and punish have been so calculated, so malignant and so devastating that civilization cannot tolerate their being ignored because it cannot survive their being repeated.
Opening Address before the International Military Tribunal [*1945*]

The day that this country ceases to be free for irreligion, it will cease to be free for religion.

Dissenting opinion, Zorach v. *Clausor, 343 U.S. 306, 325* [*1952*]

HOWARD MUMFORD JONES
[1892–]

They say the forties are the dangerous ages.

The Forties [*1937*]

Therefore we are leaders, we who are dull
But eminent. Our shining names are told,
Our notable acts, our virtues are enrolled
In Who's Who in America for you to cull.

Ibid. V

A few unrepentant old sinners wonder if Marx
Also explains the unsocialized pairs in the parks.

Ibid. XXXII

Persecution is the first law of society because it is always easier to suppress criticism than to meet it.

Primer of Intellectual Freedom [*1949*]. *Introduction*

JOHN KIERAN
[1892–]

Who harbors in memory a wealth of valued verse has laid up unto himself treasures that moths will not corrupt nor thieves break in and steal. This is the conviction of one who . . . as a soldier in World War I, trudged the desolate sector of the Somme and the ruined region of Arras with little limp volumes of Shakespeare in his pockets and miniature collections of Burns, Browning, Swinburne, and Tennyson wedged in his pack between the top of the blanket roll and the strapped-down flap that held his mess kit.

Poems I Remember [*1942*]. *Foreword*

ARCHIBALD MacLEISH
[1892-]

Sometimes within the brain's old ghostly house,
I hear, far off, at some forgotten door,
A music and an eerie faint carouse,
And stir of echoes down the creaking floor.

Chambers of Imagery. Stanza 1

Beauty is that Medusa's head
Which men go armed to seek and sever.
It is most deadly when most dead,
And dead will stare and sting forever.

Beauty

The trumpet of
Time in our ears and the brazen and
Breaking shout of our days!

Panic: Chorus

A poem should not mean
But be.

Ars Poetica [*1926*]

There with vast wings across the canceled skies,
There in the sudden blackness the black pall
Of nothing, nothing, nothing — nothing at all.

The End of the World [*1926*]

The world was always yours: you would not take it.

Speech to a Crowd

And here face downward in the sun
To feel how swift how secretly
The shadow of the night comes on . . .

You, Andrew Marvell [*1930*]

Christ but this earth goes over to the squall of time!
Hi but she heels to it — rail down: ribs down: rolling
Dakotas under her hull! And the night climbing
Sucking the green from the ferns by these Berkshire boulders!

The Sunset Piece

She lies on her left side her flank golden:
Her hair is burned black with the strong sun:
The scent of her hair is of rain in the dust on her shoulders:

She has brown breasts and the mouth
of no other country.
Frescoes for Mr. Rockefeller's City [*1933*]. *Landscape as a Nude*

The one man who should never attempt an explanation of a poem is its author. If the poem can be improved by its author's explanations it never should have been published, and if the poem cannot be improved by its author's explanations the explanations are scarcely worth reading.
Poems [*1938*]. *Author's Note*

America was promises . . .
It was Man who had been promised.
America Was Promises [*1939*]

The perversion of the mind is only possible when those who should be heard in its defense are silent.
The Irresponsibles [*1940*]

The scholar digs his ivory cellar in the ruins of the past and lets the present sicken as it will.
Ibid.

Races didn't bother the Americans. They were something a lot better than any race. They were a People. They were the first self-constituted, self-declared, self-created People in the history of the world. And their manners were their own business. And so were their politics. And so, but ten times so, were their souls.
A Time to Act [*1943*]

EARL MARLATT
[1892–]

Fancy the rapture
Of being there
When the world was made!
May Morning.[1] *Stanza 1*

EDWARD POWYS MATHERS
[1892–]

A love-sick heart dies when the heart is whole,
For all the heart's health is to be sick with love.
Fard. Translation from the Hindustani of Miyan Jagnu, Eighteenth Century

Before you love,
Learn to run through snow
Leaving no footprint.
Translation of a Turkish Proverb

[1] It must have been May Morning when the world was made. — *Old Provençal chanson*

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY
[1892–1950]

And what are you that, missing you,
I should be kept awake
As many nights as there are days
With weeping for your sake?
The Philosopher

Death devours all lovely things:
Lesbia with her sparrow
Shares the darkness, — presently
Every bed is narrow.
Passer Mortuus Est. Stanza 1

All I could see from where I stood
Was three long mountains and a wood.
Renascence [*1917*]

I would I were alive again
To kiss the fingers of the rain,
To drink into my eyes the shine
Of every slanting silver line,
To catch the freshened, fragrant breeze
From drenched and dripping apple-trees.
Ibid.

I know not how such things can be,
I only know there came to me
A fragrance such as never clings
To aught save happy living things.
Ibid.

The world stands out on either side
No wider than the heart is wide;
Above the world is stretched the sky, —
No higher than the soul is high.[1]
The heart can push the sea and land
Farther away on either hand;
The soul can split the sky in two,
And let the face of God shine through.
Ibid.

[1] See Hartley Coleridge, page 483b.

The fabric of my faithful love
No power shall dim or ravel
Whilst I stay here, — but oh, my dear,
If I should ever travel!
To the Not Impossible Him. Stanza 3

I know I am but summer to your heart,
And not the full four seasons of the year.
Two Seasons. Sonnet 1

I drank at every vine.
The last was like the first.
I came upon no wine
So wonderful as thirst.
Feast. Stanza 1

I only know that summer sang in me
A little while, that in me sings no more.
What Lips My Lips Have Kissed

Euclid alone
Has looked on Beauty bare.[1] Fortunate they
Who, though once only and then but far away,
Have heard her massive sandal set on stone.
The Harp-Weaver [*1923*]. *Sonnet 22*

Pity me that the heart is slow to learn
What the swift mind beholds at every turn.
Sonnet: Pity Me Not Because the Light of Day

My candle burns at both ends;
It will not last the night;
But, ah, my foes, and, oh, my friends —
It gives a lovely light.[2]
Figs from Thistles. First Fig

Oh, come again to Astolat!
I will not ask you to be kind;
And you may go when you will go,
And I will stay behind.
Elaine. Stanza 1

Music my rampart, and my only one.
On Hearing a Symphony of Beethoven

Read me, do not let me die!
Search the fading letters, finding
Steadfast in the broken binding
All that once was I!
The Poet and His Book. Stanza 6

Who builds her a house with love for timber,
Builds her a house of foam;
And I'd rather be bride to a lad gone down
Than widow to one safe home.
Keen. Stanza 5

If ever I said, in grief or pride,
I tired of honest things, I lied.
The Goose Girl

I will be the gladdest thing under the sun!
I will touch a hundred flowers and not pick one.
Afternoon on a Hill

Life goes on forever like the gnawing of a mouse.
Ashes of Life. Stanza 3

Thanks be to God, the world is wide,
And I am going far from home!
And I forgot in Camelot
The man I loved in Rome.
Fugitive. Stanza 1

My heart is warm with the friends I make,
And better friends I'll not be knowing;
Yet there isn't a train I wouldn't take,
No matter where it's going.
Travel. Stanza 3

I am not resigned to the shutting away of loving hearts in the hard ground.
So it is, and so it will be, for so it has been, time out of mind:
Into the darkness they go, the wise and the lovely. Crowned
With lilies and with laurel they go; but I am not resigned.
Dirge Without Music. Stanza 1

[1] Mathematics possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty — a beauty cold and austere, like that of sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, yet sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show. — Bertrand Russell: *The Principles of Mathematics* [1903]

[2] I burned my candle at both ends,
And now have neither foes nor friends.
Samuel Hoffenstein [1890–1947]: *Songs of Fairly Utter Despair, VIII*

I had a little Sorrow,
Born of a little Sin.
The Penitent. Stanza 1

Whether or not we find what we are seeking
Is idle, biologically speaking.
Sonnet: I Shall Forget You Presently

Love is not all: it is not meat nor drink
Nor slumber nor a roof against the rain;
Nor yet a floating spar to men that sink.
Fatal Interview. XXX

See how these masses mill and swarm
And troop and muster and assail:
God! we could keep this planet warm
By friction, if the sun should fail.
Three Sonnets in Tetrameter [1938]. I

This little life, from here to there —
Who lives it safely anywhere? . . .
(The tidal wave devours the shore:
There *are* no islands any more.)
There Are No Islands, Any More [1]
[June 14, 1940]

HENRY VOLLAM MORTON
[1892–]

One drink of wine, and you act like a monkey; two drinks, and you strut like a peacock; three drinks, and you roar like a lion; and four drinks — you behave like a pig.[2]
In the Steps of St. Paul [1936]. Chap. 1

The perfect place for a writer is in the hideous roar of a city, with men making a new road under his window in competition with a barrel organ, and on the mat a man waiting for the rent.
Ibid. Chap. 4

[1] Great Britain no longer is an island. The strategic implication will be clear very soon. England is an island in so far as she is lonely, cut off from the world. Hunger is staring her in the face. — HITLER: *Radio speech,* July 1, 1940
We cannot be an island. — FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT: *Radio address,* March 8, 1941

[2] Moral of an Arabian story about Adam and the fruit of a vine.

St. Nicholas, in addition to protecting sailors, children, travellers, and merchants, is also the patron saint of pawnbrokers. The story goes that a nobleman of the saint's native town, Parara in Asia Minor, had lost all his money, and did not know how he could endow his three beautiful daughters. St. Nicholas, hearing of his trouble, went by night and flung through the window three bags of gold with which the nobleman was able to provide handsome dowries. These three bags are shown in all early ikons as three gold apples, and the gold apples of St. Nicholas are the origin of the pawnbroker's sign.[1]
In the Steps of St. Paul. Chap. 7

REINHOLD NIEBUHR
[1892–]

Goodness, armed with power, is corrupted; and pure love without power is destroyed.
Beyond Tragedy [1938]

Man's capacity for justice makes democracy possible, but man's inclination to injustice makes democracy necessary.
The Children of Light and the Children of Darkness [1944]

BASIL O'CONNOR
[1892–]

The world cannot continue to wage war like physical giants and to seek peace like intellectual pygmies.
Address at National Conference of Christians and Jews [1945]

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL
[1892–]

The real New England Yankee is a person who takes the midnight train home from New York.
Press conference [May 4, 1939]

[1] *Webster's New International Dictionary* says that the pawnbroker's three gilt balls are "from the coat of arms of Lombardy. The first moneylenders in London were Lombards."

SIR OSBERT SITWELL
[1892–]

Nothing exists which the British bourgeoisie
Does not understand;
Therefore there is no death
— And, of course, no life.
At the House of Mrs. Kinfoot

WENDELL LEWIS WILLKIE
[1892–1944]

There are no distant points in the world any longer. . . . Our thinking in the future must be world-wide
Radio Address [October 26, 1942] and One World [1943]. Chap. 1

I believe the moral losses of expediency always far outweigh the temporary gains. And I believe that every drop of blood saved through expediency will be paid for by twenty drawn by the sword.[1]
One World. Chap. 4

There exists in the world today a gigantic reservoir of good will toward us, the American people.
Ibid. Chap. 10

Freedom is an indivisible word.[2] If we want to enjoy it, and fight for it, we must be prepared to extend it to everyone, whether they are rich or poor, whether they agree with us or not, no matter what their race or the color of their skin.
Ibid. Chap. 13

From the battlefields of Italy to the gold-star homes here in America, Negroes have learned that there is nothing more democratic than a bullet or a splinter of steel.
An American Program [1944]. Chap. 2

The Constitution does not provide for first and second class citizens.
Ibid.

Our sovereignty is not something to be hoarded, but something to be used.
Ibid. Chap. 7

[1] See Lincoln, page 542a.
[2] See Litvinov, page 887a–887b.

FAITH BALDWIN
[1893–]

I think that Life has spared those mortals much —
And cheated them of more — who have not kept
A breathless vigil by the little bed
Of some beloved child.
Vigil

MORRIS BISHOP
[1893–]

After the day is over
And the passers-by are rare
The lights burn low in the barber-shop
And the shades are drawn with care
To hide the haughty barbers
Cutting each other's hair.
The Tales the Barbers Tell

There I stood, and humbly scanned
The miracle that sense appals,
And I watched the tourists stand
Spitting in Niagara Falls.
Public Aid for Niagara Falls. Stanza 4

OMAR BRADLEY
[1893–]

But it [Pearl Harbor], and the subsequent lessons we learned, day by day, until September 1945, should have taught all military men that our military forces are one team — in the game to win regardless of who carries the ball. This is no time for "fancy dans" who won't hit the line with all they have on every play, unless they can call the signals. Each player on this team — whether he shines in the spotlight of the backfield or eats dirt in the line — must be an all-American.
Testimony, Hearings Before the Committee on Armed Services, House of Representatives [October 19, 1949]

Red China is not the powerful nation seeking to dominate the world. Frankly, in the opinion of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, this strategy would involve us in the wrong war, at the wrong place, at

the wrong time, and with the wrong enemy.

Testimony, Hearings Before the Committee on Armed Services and the Committee on Foreign Affairs, U. S. Senate [*May 15, 1951*]

ELIZABETH COATSWORTH
[1893–]

To a life that seizes
Upon content,
Locality seems
But accident.

To Daughters, Growing Up. Stanza 7

JAMES BRYANT CONANT
[1893–]

Behavior which appears superficially correct but is intrinsically corrupt always irritates those who see below the surface.

Baccalaureate Address, Harvard College [*June 17, 1934*]

Slogans are both exciting and comforting, but they are also powerful opiates for the conscience. . . . Some of mankind's most terrible misdeeds have been committed under the spell of certain magic words or phrases.

Ibid.

He who enters a university walks on hallowed ground.

Notes on the Harvard Tercentenary [*1936*]

Each honest calling, each walk of life, has its own elite, its own aristocracy based on excellence of performance.

Our Fighting Faith. "In This Country There Are No Classes" [1]

Liberty like charity must begin at home.

Ibid. Our Unique Heritage [2]

[1] Baccalaureate Sermon, June 16, 1940. The title is taken from a statement in an address by JAMES A. GARFIELD [1831–1881]: *The Future of the Republic: Its Dangers and its Hopes* [1873].

[2] Address, opening of the first wartime summer term, Harvard College, June 30, 1942.

The primary concern of American education today is not the development of the appreciation of the "good life" in young gentlemen born to the purple. . . . Our purpose is to cultivate in the largest possible number of our future citizens an appreciation of both the responsibilities and the benefits which come to them because they are Americans and are free.

Annual Report to the Board of Overseers, Harvard University [1] [*January 11, 1943*]

HANS FALLADA
(RUDOLF DITZEN)
[1893–1947]

Little Man, What Now?

Title of novel [*1932*]

HERMANN GOERING
[1893–1946]

Shoot first and inquire afterwards, and if you make mistakes, I will protect you.

Instruction for the Prussian Police, 1933

HAROLD JOSEPH LASKI
[1893–1950]

It would be madness to let the purposes or the methods of private enterprise set the habits of the age of atomic energy.

Plan or Perish [*1945*]

ANITA LOOS
[1893–]

Gentlemen always seem to remember blondes.

Gentlemen Prefer Blondes [*1925*]. *Chap. 1*

[1] Describing his purpose, as President of Harvard University, in appointing a University Committee on the Objectives of a General Education in a Free Society. The committee's report was published [1945] under the title *General Education in a Free Society*.

She always believed in the old adage, "Leave them while you're looking good."

Gentlemen Prefer Blondes. Chap. 1

A girl never really looks as well as she does on board a steamship, or even a yacht.

Ibid.

JOHN PHILLIPS MARQUAND
[1893–]

It is worth while for anyone to have behind him a few generations of honest, hard-working ancestry.

The Late George Apley [*1937*]. *Chap. 3*

His father watched him across the gulf of years and pathos which always must divide a father from his son.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Marriage . . . is a damnably serious business, particularly around Boston.

Ibid. Chap. 11

There is a certain phase in the life of the aged when the warmth of the heart seems to increase in direct proportion with the years. This is a time of life when a solicitous family does well to watch affectionately over the vagaries of its unattached relatives, particularly of those who are comfortably off.

Ibid. Chap. 23

WILFRED OWEN
[1893–1918]

What passing-bells for these who died as cattle?
Only the monstrous anger of the guns.
Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle
Can patter out their hasty orisons.

The Anthem for Doomed Youth

DOROTHY PARKER
[1893–]

Where's the man could ease a heart
Like a satin gown?

The Satin Dress. Stanza 1

Yet this the need of woman, this her curse:
To range her little gifts, and give, and give,
Because the throb of giving's sweet to bear.

I Know I Have Been Happiest

Four be the things I am wiser to know:
Idleness, sorrow, a friend, and a foe.

Inventory

Four be the things I'd been better without:
Love, curiosity, freckles, and doubt.

Ibid.

And this is the sum of a lasting lore:
Scratch a lover, and find a foe.

Ballade of a Great Weariness. Stanza 1

Men seldom make passes
At girls who wear glasses.

News Item

Accursed from their birth they be
Who seek to find monogamy,
Pursuing it from bed to bed —
I think they would be better dead.

Reuben's Children

You are brief and frail and blue —
Little sisters, I am, too.
You are heaven's masterpieces —
Little loves, the likeness ceases.

Sweet Violets

Guns aren't lawful;
Nooses give;
Gas smells awful;
You might as well live.

Résumé

Why is it no one ever sent me yet
One perfect limousine, do you suppose?
Ah no, it's always just my luck to get
One perfect rose.

One Perfect Rose. Stanza 3

Then if my friendships break and bend,
There's little need to cry
The while I know that every foe
Is faithful till I die.

The Leal. Stanza 2

He lies below, correct in cypress wood,
And entertains the most exclusive worms.

Epitaph for a Very Rich Man

The man she had was kind and clean
And well enough for every day,

But, oh, dear friends, you should have seen
The one that got away!

The Fisherwoman

There was nothing more fun than a man!

The Little Old Lady in Lavender Silk

The affair between Margot Asquith and Margot Asquith will live as one of the prettiest love stories in all literature.

Review in the New Yorker of the Autobiography of Margot Asquith

SIR HERBERT READ
[1893–]

The only literature which is at the same time vital and popular is the literature of the music-hall.

Phases of English Poetry [*1928*]

Poetry can never again become a popular art until the poet gives himself wholly to "the cadence of consenting feet." [1]

Ibid.

The no-man's-years between the wars. [1919–1939]

Annals of Innocence and Experience [*1940*]

JOACHIM VON RIBBENTROP
[1893–1945]

The Führer is always right.

Königsberg address, August 24, 1939

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY
[1893–1949]

Believe It or Not.

Title of syndicated newspaper feature

[1] The quotation is from FRANCIS BARTON GUMMERE: *The Beginnings of Poetry* [1901].

DOROTHY LEIGH SAYERS
[1893–]

Death seems to provide the minds of the Anglo-Saxon race with a greater fund of innocent amusement than any other single subject . . . the tale must be about dead bodies or very wicked people, preferably both, before the Tired Business Man can feel really happy.

The Third Omnibus of Crime [*1935*]. *Introduction*

Do you promise that your Detectives shall well and truly detect the Crimes presented to them, using those Wits which it shall please you to bestow upon them and not placing reliance upon, nor making use of, Divine Revelation, Feminine Intuition, Mumbo-Jumbo, Jiggery-Pokery, Coincidence or the Act of God?

The Mind of the Maker [*1941*]. *Chap. XI* (*Membership oath of the Detection Club, London, quoted by Miss Sayers*)

HAROLD CLAYTON UREY [1]
[1893–]

We need first of all to be thoroughly frightened.

Speech on the Atomic Bomb, December 3, 1945

The most dangerous situation that humanity has ever faced in all history.

One World or None [*1946*]. *Chap. 2*

JOHN VAN ALSTYN WEAVER
[1893–1938]

Don't you ever try to go there —
It's to dream of, not to find.
Lovely things like that is always
Mostly in your mind.

Legend. Stanza 7

Sure enough, the towers and castles
Went like lightnin' out of sight —
Nothin' there but filthy Jersey
On a drizzly night.

Ibid. Stanza 9

[1] Winner of Nobel Prize for Physics, 1934.

WINIFRED WELLES
[1893–1939]

My squirrel with his tail curved up
Like half a silver lyre.
Silver for Midas. Stanza 4

Oh all you safe and smooth of heart
Listen to song from me,
Whose wooden throat was once a part
Of the north side of a tree! [1]
The Violin. Stanza 4

MAE WEST
[1893–]

Come up and see me sometime.
Diamond Lil [2] [*1932*]

Beulah, peel me a grape.
She Done Him Wrong [*1933*]

DON BLANDING
[1894–]

It's more than just an easy word for
casual good-bye;
It's gayer than a greeting, and it's sad-
der than a sigh.
Aloha Oe: Its Meaning

It's said a hundred different ways, in
sadness and in joy,
Aloha means "I love you." So I say
"Aloha Oe."
Ibid.

EDWARD ESTLIN CUMMINGS [3]
[1894–]

All in green went my love riding
on a great horse of gold
into the silver dawn.
All in green went my love riding
[*1923*]

Softer be they than slippered sleep
the lean lithe deer
the fleet flown deer.
All in green went my love riding

four lean hounds crouched low and
smiling
my heart fell dead before.
Ibid.

turning from the tremendous lie of
sleep
i watch the roses of the day grow deep.
it is at moments after i have
dreamed [*1923*]

Humanity i love you because
when you're hard up you pawn your
intelligence to buy a drink.
Humanity i love you [*1925*]

this is the garden: colours come and go,
frail azures fluttering from night's outer
wing
strong silent greens serenely lingering,
absolute lights like baths of golden
snow.
this is the garden [*1925*]

among
the slow deep trees perpetual of sleep
some silver-fingered fountain steals the
world.
Ibid

for life's not a paragraph
And death i think is no parenthesis.
Since feeling is first [*1926*]

along the brittle treacherous bright
streets
of memory comes my heart, singing like
an idiot, whispering like a drunken man

who(at a certain corner, suddenly)
meets
the tall policeman of my mind.
along the brittle treacherous
bright streets [*1926*]

nobody, not even the rain, has such
small hands
somewhere i have never
travelled [*1931*]

Always the beautiful answer who
asks a more beautiful question.
Collected Poems [*1938*].
Introduction

lady through whose profound and frag-
ile lips

[1] Arbor viva, tacui; mortua, cano. (When I was part of a living tree, I was silent; now dead, I sing.) — *Inscription found on an old violin*

[2] The play was later made into a movie, *She Done Him Wrong*.

[3] The terror of typesetters, an enigma to book reviewers, and the special target of all the world's literary philistines. — *Publisher's note, Modern Library edition of The Enormous Room*

the sweet small clumsy feet of April came
into the ragged meadow of my soul.
Collected Poems. 189

King Christ, this world is all aleak;
and lifepreservers there are none:
and waves which only He may walk
Who dares to call Himself a man.
Ibid. 258

open your thighs to fate and (if you can withholding nothing) World, conceive a man.
Ibid. 293

he sang his didn't he danced his did.
50 Poems. 29

RACHEL FIELD
[1894–1942]

You won't know why, and you can't say now
Such a change upon you came,
But — once you have slept on an island
You'll never be quite the same!
If Once You Have Slept On An Island [*1926*]

ESTHER FORBES
[1894 ? –]

Women have almost a genius for anti-climaxes.
O Genteel Lady! [*1926*]

Most American heroes of the Revolutionary period are by now two men, the actual man and the romantic image. Some are even three men — the actual man, the image, and the debunked remains.
Paul Revere [*1942*]

AGNES KENDRICK GRAY
[1894–]

Sure, 'tis God's ways is very quare,
An' far beyont my ken,
How d' the selfsame clay he makes
Poets an' useful men.
The Shepherd to the Poet. Stanza 4

ALDOUS LEONARD HUXLEY
[1894–]

It is far easier to write ten passably effective Sonnets, good enough to take in the not too inquiring critic, than one effective advertisement that will take in a few thousand of the uncritical buying public.
On the Margin [*1923*]

There are not enough *bon mots* in existence to provide any industrious conversationalist with a new stock for every social occasion.
Point Counter Point [*1928*]. *Chap. 7*

A bad book is as much of a labour to write as a good one; it comes as sincerely from the author's soul.
Ibid. Chap. 13

There is no substitute for talent. Industry and all the virtues are of no avail.
Ibid.

Parodies and caricatures are the most penetrating of criticisms.
Ibid. Chap. 28

There's only one corner of the universe you can be certain of improving, and that's your own self.
Time Must Have a Stop [*1944*]

Blood of the world, time stanchless flows;
The wound is mortal and is mine.
Seasons

Over her the swan shook slowly free
The folded glory of his wings, and made
A white-walled tent of soft and luminous shade.
Leda

A poor degenerate from the ape,
Whose hands are four, whose tail's a limb,
I contemplate my flaccid shape
And know I may not rival him
Save with my mind.
First Philosopher's Song

But when the wearied Band
Swoons to a waltz, I take her hand,
And there we sit in peaceful calm
Quietly sweating palm to palm.
Frascati's

JOSEPH HENRY JACKSON
[1894–1955]

Did you ever hear anyone say "That work had better be banned because I might read it and it might be very damaging to me"?

In the San Francisco Chronicle [*1953*]

CHARLES LANGBRIDGE MORGAN
[1894–]

The art of living does not consist in preserving and clinging to a particular mood of happiness, but in allowing happiness to change its form without being disappointed by the change; for happiness, like a child, must be allowed to grow up.

An English Retrospect [1]

Freedom from interruption may be counted by artists as not the least of the five freedoms.

A Fifth Freedom [2]

ROBERT NATHAN
[1894–]

Because my grief seems quiet and apart,
Think not for such a reason it is less.
True sorrow makes a silence in the heart,
Joy has its friends, but grief its loneliness.

A Cedar Box [*1929*]. *Sonnet VII*

Toward men and toward God, she maintained a respectful attitude, lightened by the belief that in a crisis she could deal adequately with either of them.

The Road of Ages [*1935*]. *Chap. 2*

Bells in the country,
They sing the heart to rest
When night is on the high road
And day is in the west.

Bells in the Country

[1] *Menander's Mirror, Times Literary Supplement,* London, May 20, 1944.
[2] *Menander's Mirror,* April 28, 1945.

It is but just that there should rise,
At peace beneath our Western skies,
From out the hearts of free-born men,
This little town again.[1]

Lidice. Stanza 2

WESTBROOK PEGLER
[1894–]

The Era of Wonderful Nonsense.[2]

Mr. Gump Himself

For the fifth year in succession I have pored over the catalogue of dogs in the show at Madison Square Garden without finding a dog named Rover, Towser, Sport, Spot or Fido.

Who is the man who can call from his back door at night: "Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme! Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme"?

Here, Rover!

I am a member of the rabble in good standing.

The Lynching Story

After a quiet study of the rules and tools of civilized table warfare your correspondent has decided that the French combine the greatest simplicity with the best results.

France in One Easy Lesson

PHELPS PUTNAM
[1894–1948]

We have insulted you as Lady Luck.

Hymn to Chance

Hard-boiled, unbroken egg, what can you care
For the enfolded passion of the Rose?

Hasbrouck and the Rose

[1] On July 12, 1942, a group of Americans, predominantly of Czech origin, renamed their town of Stern Park Garden, Illinois, in memory of Lidice, the village destroyed by Hitler. The inscription on a granite shaft reads: "In memory of the people of Lidice, Czechoslovakia, destroyed by barbarism but living forever in the hearts of all those who love freedom, this monument is erected by the free people of America at Lidice, Illinois."

[2] The period of spending and speculation during the "Coolidge Prosperity."

KENNETH CLAIBORNE ROYALL [1]
[1894–]

A "brass hat" is an officer of at least one rank higher than you whom you don't like and who doesn't like you.[2]
Speech, Chamber of Commerce, Wilson, North Carolina, February 15, 1946

BEARDSLEY RUML
[1894–]

It takes only a period of about a dozen years to implant a basic culture in the mind of man — the period between the age of two and the age of fourteen. In a psycho-biological sense, history, tradition and custom are only about twelve years old.
World Trade and Peace: Address, National Foreign Trade Convention, November 14, 1945

MARGARET E. SANGSTER
[1894–]

Oh, cakes and friends we should choose with care,
Not always the fanciest cake that's there
Is the best to eat! And the plainest friend
Is sometimes the finest one in the end!
French Pastry. Stanza 3

GENEVIEVE TAGGARD
[1894–1948]

Try tropic for your balm,
Try storm,
And after storm, calm.
Try snow of heaven, heavy, soft, and slow,
Brilliant and warm.
Nothing will help, and nothing do much harm.
Of the Properties of Nature for Healing an Illness. Stanza 1

Terror touches me when I
Dream I am touching a butterfly.
The Enamel Girl

Defiant even now, it tugs and moans
To be untangled from these mother's bones.
With Child. Stanza 3

JAMES THURBER
[1894–]

Well, if I called the wrong number, why did you answer the 'phone?
Caption for cartoon

The War Between Men and Women.
Series of cartoons

Humor is emotional chaos remembered in tranquillity.[1]
Quoted by MAX EASTMAN *in The Enjoyment of Laughter* [*1936*]

Is Sex Necessary?
Title of Book [*1929*] *written with* E. B. WHITE

Let Your Mind Alone.
Title of Book [*1937*]

Early to rise and early to bed makes a male healthy and wealthy and dead.
Fables for Our Time [*1940*]. *The Shrike and the Chipmunks*

You might as well fall flat on your face as lean over too far backward.
Ibid. The Bear Who Let It Alone

MARK VAN DOREN
[1894–]

Wit is the only wall
Between us and the dark.
Wit. Stanza 1

He talked, and as he talked
Wallpaper came alive;
Suddenly ghosts walked
And four doors were five.
The Story Teller. Stanza 1

Grass nibbling inward
Like green fire.
Former Barn Lot. Stanza 3

The sun
Drew semicircles smooth and high.

[1] See Wordsworth, page 406a.

[1] Brigadier-General in World War II.
[2] Some big brass hat from the War Office. — JAMES HILTON: *Good-bye, Mr. Chips* [1934], *Chap. 14*

A week was seven domes across a desert,
And any afternoon took long to die.
The Difference. Stanza 1

DUKE OF WINDSOR (KING EDWARD VIII)
[1894–]

I have found it impossible to carry the heavy burden of responsibility and to discharge my duties as King as I would wish to do without the help and support of the woman I love.
Farewell broadcast after abdication [December 11, 1936]

RICHARD BUCKMINSTER FULLER
[1895–]

We must think of our whole economics in terms of a preventive pathology instead of a curative pathology.
Don't oppose forces; use them.
God is a verb,
Not a noun.
No More Secondhand God

KING GEORGE VI
[1895–1952]

The highest of distinctions is service to others.
Broadcast greeting to the empire after his coronation, May 12, 1937
We shall prevail.
Broadcast on declaration of war, September 3, 1939

ROBERT GRAVES
[1895–]

As you are woman, so be lovely:
As you are lovely, so be various,
Merciful as constant, constant as various,
So be mine, as I yours for ever.
Pygmalion to Galatea

With a fork drive Nature out,
She will ever yet return.[1]
Marigolds

Hate is a fear, and fear is rot
That cankers root and fruit alike:
Fight cleanly then, hate not, fear not,
Strike with no madness when you strike.
Hate Not, Fear Not

"How is your trade, Aquarius,
This frosty night?"
"Complaints is many and various,
And my feet are cold," says Aquarius.
Star Talk. Stanza 5

I do not love the Sabbath,
The soapsuds and the starch,
The troops of solemn people
Who to Salvation march.
The Boy Out of Church

Resolved that church and Sabbath
Were never made for man.[2]
Ibid.

A well-chosen anthology is a complete dispensary of medicine for the more common mental disorders, and may be used as much for prevention as cure.
On English Poetry. XXIX

"Blonde or dark, sir?" says enough
Whether of women, drink, or snuff.
Blonde or Dark?

Truth-loving Persians do not dwell upon
The trivial skirmish fought near Marathon.
The Persian Version

ROBERT HILLYER
[1895–]

Men lied to them, and so they went to die.
Thermopylae and Golgotha [1919]

We whom life changes with its every whim
Remember now his steadfastness. In him
Was a perfection, an unconscious grace,

[1] Naturam expelles furca, tamen usque recurret. — HORACE [65–8 B.C.]: *Epistles, I, 10, 24*

[2] See *Mark, II, 27,* on page 1055b.

Life could not mar, and death can not efface.

A Parting in April. In Memoriam: Le Baron Russell Briggs [*1934*]

Each finger nail a crimson petal, seen
Through a pale garnishing of nicotine.

A Letter to the Editor [*1936*]

Silence! the Columnist is on the sill! . . .
She enters with triumphant condescension
Exuding promises of Sunday mention.
Impishly coy, grandiloquent with power,
She bids await the inevitable hour
When printer's ink shall scatter her largesse
On writers who have won their own success.

Ibid.

ROBERT KEITH LEAVITT
[1895–]

People don't ask for facts in making up their minds. They would rather have one good, soul-satisfying emotion than a dozen facts.

Voyages and Discoveries [*1939*]

You do not have to shout. But if you whisper . . . the whisper had better be good.

Ibid. [*1940*]

LEWIS MUMFORD
[1895–]

People have hesitated to call Whitman's poems poetry; it is useless to deny that they belong to sacred literature.

The Golden Day [*1926*]. *V*

The jolly and comfortable bourgeois tradition of the Victorian age, a state of mind composed of felt slippers and warm bellywash.

Ibid. VIII

In Whitman and Melville letters again became as racy as the jabber of a waterside saloon.

The Golden Day. VIII

EDWARD E. PARAMORE, JR.
[1895–]

Oh, the North Countree is a hard countree
That mothers a bloody brood;
And its icy arms hold hidden charms
For the greedy, the sinful and lewd.
And strong men rust, from the gold and the lust
That sears the Northland soul.

The Ballad of Yukon Jake [*1921*]

Oh, tough as a steak was Yukon Jake —
Hard-boiled as a picnic egg.

Ibid.

FULTON JOHN SHEEN
[1895–]

Baloney is flattery so thick it cannot be true, and blarney is flattery so thin we like it.

Address before the Ancient Order of Hibernians, Boston [*December 3, 1938*]

PIERRE VAN PAASSEN
[1895–]

That detached and baronial air of superiority the Briton habitually affects when circumstances beyond his control bring him into the presence of creatures of a lesser breed.

That Day Alone [*1941*]. *Sect. I*

Recklessness — that appearance of courage, which is not true courage.

Ibid. Sect. IV, 8

Half of our misery and weakness derives from the fact that we have broken with the soil and that we have allowed the roots that bound us to the earth to rot. We have become detached from the earth, we have abandoned her. And a man who abandons nature has begun to abandon himself.

Ibid. Sect. VI

LEON SAMSON
[*Floruit* 1930]

Money is the power of impotence.
The New Humanism [*1930*]. *Page 206*

The Diplomat sits in silence, watching the world with his ears.
Ibid. Page 291

Property is the pivot of civilization.
Ibid. Page 316

War is a transfer of property from nation to nation.
Ibid.

Revolution is a transfer of property from class to class.
Ibid.

JOHN RODERIGO DOS PASSOS
[1896–]

The chilly December day
two shivering bicycle mechanics from Dayton, Ohio,[1]
first felt their homemade contraption whittled out of hickory sticks,
gummed together with Arnstein's bicycle cement,
stretched with muslin they'd sewn on their sister's sewingmachine in their own backyard on Hawthorn Street in Dayton, Ohio,
soar into the air
above the dunes and the wide beach at Kitty Hawk.[2]
The Big Money [*1936*]. (*The Campers at Kitty Hawk*)

IRA C. EAKER[3]
[1896–]

I do not intend to do any talking until we have done more fighting, but this I can say now. I hope when we have gone you will all be glad we came.
Speech before Mayor, the Town Council and servicemen welcoming the American Eighth Air Force at High Wycombe, England, July, 1942

[1] The Wright brothers, Wilbur and Orville.
[2] December 17, 1903.
[3] Lieutenant General, United States Air Force.

IRWIN EDMAN
[1896–1954]

Whene'er with wild elation
Tremblingly I smite the lyre,
Comes the swift and kind damnation:
"He's a clever versifier."
The Curse of Faint Praise

The gift of gaiety may itself be the greatest good fortune, and the most serious step toward maturity.
In The Bookman [*May, 1926*]

F. SCOTT FITZGERALD
[1896–1940]

The victor belongs to the spoils.
The Beautiful and Damned [*1921*]

The test of a first-rate intelligence is the ability to hold two opposed ideas in the mind at the same time, and still retain the ability to function.
The Crack-up [*1936*]

In a real dark night of the soul it is always three o'clock in the morning.[1]
Ibid.

It was about then [1920] that I wrote a line which certain people will not let me forget: "She was a faded but still lovely woman of twenty-seven."
Early Success [*1937*]

Egyptian Proverb: The worst things:
To be in bed and sleep not,
To want for one who comes not.
To try to please and please not.
Note-Books[2]

The rhythm of the weekend, with its birth, its planned gaieties, and its announced end, followed the rhythm of life and was a substitute for it.
Ibid.

Show me a hero and I will write you a tragedy.
Ibid.

Fitzgerald. The rich are different from us.

[1] See Napoleon, page 400a.
[2] In *The Crack-up*, edited by Edmund Wilson [1945].

Hemingway. Yes, they have more money.

Note-Books [1]

It grows harder to write, because there is much less weather than when I was a boy and practically no men and women at all.

Ibid.

"I had to sink my yacht to make the guests go home."

Ibid.

Draw your chair up close to the edge of the precipice and I'll tell you a story.

Ibid.

It is in the thirties that we want friends. In the forties we know they won't save us any more than love did.

Ibid.

The easiest way to get a reputation is to go outside the fold, shout around for a few years as a violent atheist or a dangerous radical, and then crawl back to the shelter.

Ibid.

The hangover became a part of the day as well allowed-for as the Spanish siesta.

My Lost City [2]

HAROLD N. GILBERT
[1896–]

Keep 'em flying.

Slogan of the Air Forces, poster caption, World War II

LOUIS GINSBERG
[1896–]

Love that is hoarded moulds at last
  Until we know some day
The only thing we ever have
  Is what we give away.

Song. Stanza 1

GRAHAM LEE HEMMINGER
[1896–1949]

Tobacco is a dirty weed. I like it.
It satisfies no normal need. I like it.
It makes you thin, it makes you lean,
It takes the hair right off your bean.
It's the worst darn stuff I've ever seen.
  I like it.[1]

Tobacco

JOE JACOBS
[1896–1940]

We was robbed!

After the fight between Max Schmeling and Jack Sharkey, June 21, 1932, when Sharkey had been awarded the decision and the heavyweight title, Jacobs, Schmeling's manager, shouted into the radio microphone this protest which was heard from coast to coast

I should of stood in bed.

Jacobs left a sick-bed to go to Detroit in October, 1935, to attend the World's Series. He bet on Chicago, which lost to Detroit. When he returned to New York he made this comment to the sports writers who came to interview him.

ERIC A. JOHNSTON
[1896–]

America and defeat cannot be made to rhyme.

America Unlimited [1944]

DODIE SMITH
[1896–]

I have found that sitting in a place where you have never sat before can be inspiring.

I Capture the Castle

DIXIE WILLSON
[1896–]

He may look just the same to you,
  And he may be just as fine,
But the next-door dog is the next-door dog,
  And mine — is — mine!

Next-Door Dog

[1] First published in *Penn State Froth*, November, 1915.

[1] Quoted in a footnote by Edmund Wilson.
[2] In *The Crack-up*, edited by Edmund Wilson [1945].

LUTHER W. YOUNGDAHL
[1896–]

When public excitement runs high as to alien ideologies, is the time when we must be particularly alert not to impair the ancient landmarks set up in the Bill of Rights.

United States v. *Lattimore, 112 F. Supp. 507, 518, May 2, 1953*

JOSEPH AUSLANDER
[1897–]

Spring had come
Like the silver needle-note of a fife,
Like a white plume and a green lance
and a glittering knife
And a jubilant drum.

Steel

ELIZABETH ASQUITH BIBESCO
[1897–1945]

I have made a great discovery.

What I love belongs to me. Not the chairs and tables in my house, but the masterpieces of the world.

It is only a question of loving them enough.

Balloons [*1923*]

Being in a hurry is one of the tributes he pays to life.

Ibid.

It is sometimes the man who opens the door who is the last to enter the room.

The Fir and the Palm [*1924*]. *Chap. 13*

You are such a wonderful Baedeker to life. All the stars are in the right places.

Ibid.

It is never any good dwelling on good-byes. It is not the being together that it prolongs, it is the parting.

Ibid. Chap. 15

BERNARD DE VOTO
[1897–1955]

New England is a finished place. Its destiny is that of Florence or Venice, not Milan, while the American empire careens onward toward its unpredicted end. . . . It is the first American section to be finished, to achieve stability in the conditions of its life. It is the first old civilization, the first permanent civilization in America.

New England: There She Stands. Harper's Magazine, March, 1932

The West begins where the average annual rainfall drops below twenty inches. When you reach the line which marks that drop — for convenience, the one hundredth meridian — you have reached the West.

The Plundered Province. Harper's Magazine, August, 1934

Pessimism is only the name that men of weak nerves give to wisdom.

Mark Twain: The Ink of History. Address, University of Missouri, December, 1935

Art is the terms of an armistice signed with fate.

Mark Twain at Work [*1942*]

The achieved West had given the United States something that no people had ever had before, an internal, domestic empire.

The Year of Decision [*1943*]

Between the amateur and the professional, . . . there is a difference not only in degree but in kind. The skillful man is, within the function of his skill, a different integration, a different nervous and muscular and psychological organization. . . . A tennis player or a watchmaker or an airplane pilot is an automatism but he is also criticism and wisdom.

Across the Wide Missouri [*1947*]

Novelists, whatever else they may be besides, are also children talking to children — in the dark.

The World of Fiction [*1950*]

You can no more keep a martini in the refrigerator than you can keep a kiss there. The proper union of gin and vermouth is a great and sudden glory; it is one of the happiest marriages on earth and one of the shortest-lived.

The Hour [*1951*]

The water of life was given to us to

make us see for a while that we are more nearly men and women, more nearly kind and gentle and generous, pleasanter and stronger, than without its vision there is any evidence we are.

The Hour [*1951*]

One of the facts which define the United States is that its national and its imperial boundaries are the same. Another is that it is a political unit which occupies a remarkably coherent geographical unit of continental extent.

The Course of Empire [*1952*]

History abhors determinism but cannot tolerate chance.

Ibid.

The dawn of knowledge is usually the false dawn.

Ibid.

SIR ANTHONY EDEN
[1897–]

Every succeeding scientific discovery makes greater nonsense of old-time conceptions of sovereignty.

Speech, House of Commons, November 22, 1945

WILLIAM FAULKNER
[1897–]

He [the writer] must teach himself that the basest of all things is to be afraid; and, teaching himself that, forget it forever, leaving no room in his workshop for anything but the old verities and truths of the heart, the old universal truths lacking which any story is ephemeral and doomed — love and honor and pity and pride and compassion and sacrifice.

Speech upon receiving the Nobel Prize, Stockholm, December 10, 1950

I decline to accept the end of man.

Ibid.

I believe that man will not merely endure: he will prevail.

Ibid.

PAUL JOSEPH GOEBBELS
[1897–1945]

We can do without butter, but, despite all our love of peace, not without arms. One cannot shoot with butter but with guns.[1]

Address in Berlin, January 17, 1936

DAVID McCORD
[1897–]

A handful of sand is an anthology of the universe.

Once and for All [*1929*]. *Introduction*

Call home the child, whose credulous first hours
Burn at the heart of living, and surprise
The better reason with unbidden truth.

A Bucket of Bees [*1934*]

March is outside the door
Flaming some old desire
As man turns uneasily from his fire.

The Crows [*1934*]

The cricket's gone, we only hear machines;
In erg and atom they exact their pay.
And life is largely lived on silver screens,
And chemistry anneals the common clay.

Ballade of Time and Space [*1935*]

By and by
God caught his eye.

Epitaphs: The Waiter

Still for us where Cottons mather
In the spring the Willas cather
As of yore.

And What's More: On Stopping at a New Hampshire Inn [*1941*]

I recommend for plain dis-ease
A good post-operative sneeze;
You might as well be on the rack
When every stitch takes up its slack.

Ibid. Convalescence: The Sneeze

[1] Probably the origin of the slogan, "Guns or butter," popularly attributed to Hermann Goering, who in a radio broadcast later in the year said: "Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat."

The sun lies supple on the bricks;
I walk the fluent street.

Yellow Chartreuse [*1941*]

I want to know not his earning power but his yearning power.[1]

Epigram

RUTH PITTER
[1897–]

Though our world burn, the small dim words
Stand here in steadfast grace,
And sing, like the indifferent birds
About a ruined place.

On an Old Poem. Stanza 2

I go about, but cannot find
The blood-relations of the mind.

The Lost Tribe. Stanza 1

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE
[1897–]

The army report confined itself to the single sentence: All quiet on the Western Front.

All Quiet on the Western Front[2] [*1929*]

ANDERSON M. SCRUGGS
[1897–]

Yet after brick and steel and stone are gone,
And flesh and blood are dust, the dream lives on.

Sonnet. Only the Dream is Real

THORNTON NIVEN WILDER
[1897–]

The whole purport of literature, which is the notation of the heart. Style is but the faintly contemptible vessel in which the bitter liquid is recommended to the world.

The Bridge of San Luis Rey [*1927*]. *II*

For what human ill does not dawn seem to be an alleviation?

The Bridge of San Luis Rey. III

We come from a world where we have known incredible standards of excellence, and we dimly remember beauties which we have not seized again.

Ibid. IV

A man looks pretty small at a wedding, George. All those good women standing shoulder to shoulder, making sure that the knot's tied in a mighty public way.

Our Town [*1938*]

The dead don't stay interested in us living people for very long. Gradually, gradually, they let go hold of the earth . . . and the ambitions they had . . . and the pleasures they had . . . and the things they suffered . . . and the people they loved. They get weaned away from earth — that's the way I put it, weaned away.

Ibid.

That's what it was to be alive. To move about in a cloud of ignorance; to go up and down trampling on the feelings of those about you. To spend and waste time as though you had a million years. To be always at the mercy of one self-centered passion, or another. Now you know — that's the happy existence you wanted to go back to.

Ibid.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT
[1898–1943]

I died in my boots like a pioneer
With the whole wide sky above me.

The Ballad of William Sycamore

He could fiddle all the bugs off a sweet-potato-vine.

The Mountain Whippoorwill [*1923*]. *Stanza 22*

Oh, Georgia booze is mighty fine booze,
The best yuh ever poured yuh,
But it eats the soles right offen yore shoes,
For Hell's broke loose in Georgia.

Ibid. Stanza 48

[1] There are three ingredients in the good life: learning, earning, and yearning. — CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *Parnassus on Wheels* [1917], *Chap. 10*

[2] Im Westen Nichts Neues.

He cleansed and anointed, took fresh apparel,
And worshiped the Lord in a tuneful carol.
King David [1923]. *Part VI, Stanza 5*

Down where the taproots of New England trees
Suck bare existence from the broken stones.
The Golden Corpse [1925]. *Sonnet 4*

The years have hardier tasks
Than listening to a whisper or a sigh.
They creep among us with a bag of masks
And fit them to our brows obsequiously.
Ibid. Sonnet 5

I have fallen in love with American names,
The sharp names that never get fat,
The snakeskin-titles of mining-claims,
The plumed war-bonnet of Medicine Hat,
Tucson and Deadwood and Lost Mule Flat.
American Names [1927]. *Stanza 1*

American Muse, whose strong and diverse heart
So many men have tried to understand
But only made it smaller with their art,
Because you are as various as your land.
John Brown's Body [1928]. *Invocation*

Thames and all the rivers of the kings
Ran into Mississippi and were drowned.
Ibid.

Honesty rare as a man without self-pity,
Kindness as large and plain as a prairie wind.
Ibid.

The small, dim noises, thousand-fold,
That all old houses and forests hold.
Ibid. Book 2

Make war on the men — the ladies have too-long memories.
Ibid. Book 4

Broad-streeted Richmond . . .
The trees in the streets are old trees used to living with people,
Family-trees that remember your grandfather's name.
John Brown's Body. Book 4

Stonewall Jackson, wrapped in his beard and his silence.
Ibid.

Such horses are
The jewels of the horseman's hands and thighs,
They go by the word and hardly need the rein.
Ibid.

A great victor, in defeat as great,
No more, no less, always himself in both.
Ibid.

The ant finds kingdoms in a foot of ground.
Ibid.

But all of them are sure they know God's will.
I am the only man who does not know it.
Ibid. Book 5

"Let us cross the river," he said, "and rest under the shade of the trees." [1]
Ibid. Book 6

Sherman's buzzin' along to de sea,
Like Moses ridin' on a bumblebee.
Ibid. Book 8

Rolling, rolling from Arkansas, Kansas, Iowa,
Rolling from Ohio, Wisconsin, Illinois,
Rolling and shouting:
Till, at last, it is Mississippi,
The Father of Waters.[2]
Ode to Walt Whitman [1935]. *I*

This is the man they ate at the green table
Pulling their gloves on ere they touched the meat.
This is the fruit of war, the fruit of peace,

[1] Stonewall Jackson's last words actually were, "Let us cross the river and rest in the shade." [May 10, 1863]

[2] See Lincoln, page 540b.

The ripeness of invention, the new lamb.

Litany for Dictatorships [*1936*]

We thought we were done with these things but we were wrong.
We thought, because we had power, we had wisdom.

Ibid.

Our fathers and ourselves sowed dragon's teeth.
Our children know and suffer the armed men.

Ibid.

If two New Hampshiremen aren't a match for the devil, we might as well give the country back to the Indians.

The Devil and Daniel Webster [*1936*]

Even the damned may salute the eloquence of Mr. Webster.

Ibid.

The fall with his sachem colors, the summer wind by the shore,
The spring like an Indian runner, beautiful, stripped, and swift,
They knew these things in their season — and yet there was something more
And they thought not only of harvest, when they thanked their God for His gift.

Ode for the Tercentenary of the Founding of New Haven, Connecticut, June 6, 1938

Our earth is but a small star in the great universe. Yet of it we can make, if we choose, a planet unvexed by war, untroubled by hunger or fear, undivided by senseless distinctions of race, color or theory.

Prayer, written for and read by President Franklin D. Roosevelt to the United Nations on Flag Day, June 14, 1942

They were half of the first families in Virginia.
Well, where do you start, when you start counting F.F.V.s?

Western Star [*1943*]. *Book I, Page 81*

That queer sense of relief and shame
Which comes to those who make sensible decisions.

Western Star. Book I, Page 128

There were human beings aboard the Mayflower,
Not merely ancestors.

Ibid. Page 133

Remember that when you say
"I will have none of this exile and this stranger
For his face is not like my face and his speech is strange,"
You have denied America with that word.

Ibid. Page 180

HORACE GREGORY
[1898–]

My boyhood saw
Greek islands floating over Harvard Square.[1]

Chorus for Survival. XIV

CECILY R. HALLACK
[1898–1938]

Lord of the pots and pipkins, since I have no time to be
A saint by doing lovely things and vigilling with Thee,
By watching in the twilight dawn, and storming Heaven's gates,
Make me a saint by getting meals and washing up the plates!

The Divine Office of the Kitchen. Stanza 1

CLIVE STAPLES LEWIS
[1898–]

The safest road to Hell is the gradual one — the gentle slope, soft underfoot, without sudden turnings, without milestones, without signposts.

The Screwtape Letters [*1941*]. *XII*

The Future is something which everyone reaches at the rate of sixty minutes an hour, whatever he does, whoever he is.

Ibid. XXV

[1] The speaker in the poem is Emerson.

The long, dull, monotonous years of middle-aged prosperity or middle-aged adversity are excellent campaigning weather [for the Devil].

The Screwtape Letters. XXVIII

ANTHONY CLEMENT McAULIFFE
[1898–]

Nuts!

Reply [December 23, 1944] to German major and captain who brought an ultimatum from their commander, demanding the surrender of the men of the 101st Airborne Division who had been trapped for seven days at Bastogne

DONALD CULROSS PEATTIE
[1898–]

It is natural that women should like the birds whose domestic affairs can be observed under the eaves; they love the sweetest singers, the brightest plumage, the species not too shy to be seen at close range. For them the waders and swimmers, the awkward of leg, the harsh of cry, the wild of soul, have seldom the same appeal. But that which flees from men, that will men have. Women of all people ought to understand this, but they do not, quite.

An Almanac for Moderns [1935]. November 9

In Thomas Henry Huxley Darwinism had a champion in invincible armor. For sheer glitter his mind has seldom had an equal in any land or age and he laid waste about him with the weapon of truth. "The cradle of every science," he chuckled, "is surrounded by dead theologians as that of Hercules was with strangled serpents."

Ibid. February 13

The beauty of a butterfly's wing, the beauty of all things, is not a slave to purpose, a drudge sold to futurity. It is excrescence, superabundance, random ebullience, and sheer delightful waste to be enjoyed in its own high right.

An Almanac for Moderns. March 13

The time to hear bird music is between four and six in the morning. Seven o'clock is not too late, but by eight the fine rapture is over, due, I suspect, to the contentment of the inner man that comes with breakfast; a poet should always be hungry or have a lost love.

Ibid. April 22

AMELIA EARHART PUTNAM
[1898–1937]

Courage is the price that life exacts for granting peace.
The soul that knows it not, knows no release
From little things.

Courage

DOROTHY E. REID

A goosegirl ermined is a goosegirl still
And geese will gabble everywhere she goes.

Not in Andersen

LOUIS ADAMIC
[1899–1951]

There is a certain blend of courage, integrity, character and principle which has no satisfactory dictionary name but has been called different things at different times in different countries. Our American name for it is "guts."

A Study in Courage[1] *[1944]*

NOEL COWARD
[1899–]

Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the mid-day sun;
The Japanese don't care to, the Chinese wouldn't dare to;
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to one,
But Englishmen detest a siesta.

Mad Dogs and Englishmen

[1] An essay on Marshal Tito of Yugoslavia.

In Rangoon the heat of noon is just
what the natives shun . . .
In Bangkok at twelve o'clock they foam
at the mouth and run . . .
In Bengal to move at all is seldom if
ever done.
Mad Dogs and Englishmen

HART CRANE
[1899–1932]

Adagios of islands, O my Prodigal.
Voyages [*1926*]. *II*
Damp tonnage and alluvial march of
days . . .
Tortured with history, its one will —
flow.
The Bridge [*1930*]. *The River*
(*Mississippi*)
Bunched in mutual glee
The bearings glint, — O murmurless
and shined
In oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy!
Ibid. The Power House
O, early following thee, I searched the
hill
Blue-writ and odor-firm with violets.
To Walt Whitman
Why do I often meet your visage here,[1]
Your eyes like agate lanterns — on and
on
Below the toothpaste and the dandruff
ads?
The Tunnel (*New York Subway*)

ERNEST HAYCOX
[1899–1950]

No sensible man watches his feet hit ground. He looks ahead to see what kind of ground they'll hit next.
Pioneer Loves. Call This Land Home

ERNEST HEMINGWAY [2]
[1899–]

The real thing, the sequence of motion and fact which made the emotion and which would be as valid in a year or in ten years or, with luck and if you stated it purely enough, always, was beyond me and I was working very hard to try to get it.
Death in the Afternoon [*1932*]. *Chap. 1*

So far, about morals, I know only that what is moral is what you feel good after and what is immoral is what you feel bad after.
Ibid.

All our words from loose using have lost their edge.
Ibid. Chap. 7

Bullfighting is the only art in which the artist is in danger of death and in which the degree of brilliance in the performance is left to the fighter's honor.
Ibid. Chap. 9

When writing a novel a writer should create living people; people not characters. A *character* is a caricature.
Ibid. Chap. 16

Prose is architecture, not interior decoration, and the Baroque is over.
Ibid.

There are some things which cannot be learned quickly, and time, which is all we have, must be paid heavily for their acquiring. They are the very simplest things and because it takes a man's life to know them the little new that each man gets from life is very costly and the only heritage he has to leave.
Ibid.

Every novel which is truly written contributes to the total of knowledge which is there at the disposal of the next writer who comes, but the next writer must pay, always, a certain nominal percentage in experience to be able to understand and assimilate what is available as his birthright and what he must, in turn, take his departure from.
Ibid.

A serious writer is not to be confused with a solemn writer. A serious

[1] Edgar Allan Poe.
[2] Awarded the Nobel Prize in 1954 for *The Old Man and the Sea* [1952].

writer may be a hawk or a buzzard or even a popinjay, but a solemn writer is always a bloody owl.

Death in the Afternoon. Chap. 16

A growing ecstasy of ordered, formal, passionate, increasing disregard for death. . . . It is impossible to believe the emotional and spiritual intensity and pure, classic beauty that can be produced by a man, an animal and a piece of scarlet serge draped over a stick.

Ibid. Chap. 18

All modern American literature comes from one book by Mark Twain called *Huckleberry Finn.* If you read it you must stop where the Nigger Jim is stolen from the boys. That is the real end. The rest is just cheating. But it's the best book we've had. All American writing comes from that. There was nothing before. There has been nothing as good since.

The Green Hills of Africa [*1935*]. *Chap. 1*

Not this August, nor this September; you have this year to do in what you like. Not next August, nor next September; that is still too soon; they are still too prosperous from the way things pick up when armament factories start at near capacity; they never fight as long as money can still be made without. . . . But the year after that or the year after that they fight.

Notes on the Next War [1]

The Fifth Column.[2]

Title of play [*1938*]

The world is a fine place and worth fighting for.

For Whom the Bell Tolls [*1940*]

And he felt the earth move out and away from under them.

Ibid.

[1] In *Esquire,* September, 1935.

[2] The phrase originated in a radio address by one of Franco's generals, Emilio Mola, during the Spanish Civil War [1936–1939]. He was leading four columns of troops against Madrid, and boasted that he had a "fifth column" of sympathizers within Madrid who would support him.

Cowardice, as distinguished from panic, is almost always simply a lack of ability to suspend the functioning of the imagination. Learning to suspend your imagination and live completely in the very second of the present with no before and no after is the greatest gift a soldier can acquire.

Men at War [*1942*]. *Introduction*

Easy writing makes hard reading.

Quoted in SAMUEL PUTNAM, *Paris Was Our Mistress* [*1947*]

The first and most important thing of all, at least for writers today, is to strip language clean, to lay it bare down to the bone.

Ibid.

All good books are alike in that they are truer than if they had really happened and after you are finished reading one you will feel that all that happened to you and afterwards it all belongs to you; the good and the bad, the ecstasy, the remorse and sorrow, the people and the places and how the weather was. If you can get so that you can give that to people, then you are a writer.

Quoted in CARLOS BAKER, *Hemingway: The Writer as Artist* [*1952*], *Chap. 3*

ROBERT MAYNARD HUTCHINS
[1899–]

The most distressing aspect of the world into which you are going is its indifference to the basic issues, which now, as always, are moral issues.

Convocation Address, University of Chicago, June, 1945

We call Japanese soldiers fanatics when they die rather than surrender, whereas American soldiers who do the same thing are heroes.

Ibid.

A world community means common understanding, a common tradition, common ideas, and common ideals.

. . . The task is overwhelming, and the chance of success is slight. We must take the chance or die.

The Atomic Bomb versus Civilization, December, 1945

We do not know what education could do for us, because we have never tried it.

Ibid.

The policy of repression of ideas cannot work and never has worked.

Testimony before the Boyles Committee [*1949*]

ERIC LINKLATER
[1899–]

Scratch my back with a garden rake.

The Pirates in the Deep Green Sea [*1949*]. *Chap. 2*

ALAN PORTER
[1899–1942]

Every countenance
That warms and lights the heart of the beholder
Shews, clear and true, the signature of pain.

The Signature of Pain

Let him that beds a princess fear
To show himself too free,
And ceremoniously draw near:
There should between true lovers be
An excellent immodesty.

A Plea That Shame Be Forgotten

I am not one that would be thinned
Into an immaterial wind:
I have no longing to be seen
A part of April's fledge of green,
Or burn where summer suns have been.

Death. Stanza 2

Were death forgotten, days were white
Circles of unimpaired delight.

Ibid. Stanza 4

LELAND STOWE
[1899–]

An American will tinker with anything he can put his hands on. But how rarely can he be persuaded to tinker with an abstract idea.

They Shall Not Sleep [*1944*]

E. B. WHITE
[1899–]

The critic leaves at curtain fall
To find, in starting to review it,
He scarcely saw the play at all
For watching his reaction to it.

Critic

All poets who, when reading from their own works, experience a choked feeling, are major. For that matter, all poets who read from their own works are major, whether they choke or not.

How to Tell a Major Poet from a Minor Poet

"It's broccoli, dear."

"I say it's spinach, and I say the hell with it."

Caption for cartoon by Carl Rose in The New Yorker

Commuter — one who spends his life
In riding to and from his wife;
A man who shaves and takes a train
And then rides back to shave again.

Commuter

It is easier for a man to be loyal to his club than to his planet; the by-laws are shorter, and he is personally acquainted with the other members.

One Man's Meat

Democracy is the recurrent suspicion that more than half of the people are right more than half of the time.

World Government and Peace [1]

His words leap across rivers and mountains, but his thoughts are still only six inches long.

Ibid.

Everybody likes to hear about a man laying down his life for his country, but nobody wants to hear about a country giving her shirt for her planet.

Ibid.

[1] Reprinted from *The New Yorker*, 1943–1945.

OSCAR WILLIAMS
[1900–]

The prodigious exuberance of the miniature human beings
Tests the chutes of gravitation, seventeen trees from the zoo.

The Children's Playground

Get up and out, my man, the day is bursting with moments . . .
Rise, my good man, from your bed of straws in the wind.

The Answer

DENIS WILLIAM BROGAN
[1900–]

The Englishman is interested in contemporary America. It evokes no response to tell him that Boston is like an English town. He has seen quite enough English towns and would rather hear about New York or Chicago, which are not like English towns.

The English People [*1943*]

American social fences have to be continually repaired; in England they are like wild hedges; they grow if left alone.

Ibid.

A people that has licked a more formidable enemy than Germany or Japan, primitive North America . . . a country whose national motto has been "root, hog, or die."

The American Character [*1944*]

Any well-established village in New England or the northern Middle West could afford a town drunkard, a town atheist, and a few Democrats.

Ibid.

JOHN MASON BROWN
[1900–]

Brutus seemed no more than a resounding set of vocal cords wrapped up in a toga.

Two on the Aisle [*1938*]

To many people dramatic criticism must seem like an attempt to tattoo soap bubbles.

Broadway in Review [*1940*]

Death re-creates an individual out of someone who has fallen singly from the ranks. In his loneliness by a foreign roadside, this man or that ceases to be Government Issue, a mass commodity produced by a mass response out of a mass need and hope. He once again becomes man's issue, and woman's, too.

Many a Watchful Night [*1944*]

ELIZABETH, QUEEN MOTHER OF ENGLAND
[1900–]

The children will not leave unless I do. I shall not leave unless their father does, and the King will not leave the country in any circumstances whatever.

Reported answer to press query regarding the Princesses' leaving England after the bombing of Buckingham Palace in 1940

JAMES HILTON
[1900–1954]

Anno domini — that's the most fatal complaint of all in the end.

Good-bye, Mr. Chips [*1934*]. *Chap. 1*

The austere serenity of Shangri-La. Its forsaken courts and pale pavilions shimmered in repose from which all the fret of existence had ebbed away, leaving a hush as if moments hardly dared to pass.

Lost Horizon [*1933*]. *Chap. 5*

When the High Lama asked him whether Shangri-La was not unique in his experience, and if the Western world could offer anything in the least like it, he answered with a smile: "Well, yes — to be quite frank it reminds me very slightly of Oxford."

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perhaps the exhaustion of the passions is the beginning of wisdom, if you care to alter the proverb. That also, my son, is the doctrine of Shangri-La.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Memory put a red star in the corner like pictures in a gallery that get sold.

Time and Time Again [*1953*]

If you forgive people enough you belong to them, and they to you, whether either person likes it or not — squatter's rights of the heart.

Time and Time Again

RICHARD HUGHES
[1900–]

Puddings should be
Full of currants, for me:
Boiled in a pail,
Tied in the tail
Of an old bleached shirt:
So hot that they hurt.

Poets, Painters, Puddings

MARTHA OSTENSO
[1900–]

Pity the Unicorn,
Pity the Hippogriff,
Souls that were never born
Out of the land of If!

The Unicorn and the Hippogriff. Stanza 1

ERNIE PYLE
[1900–1945]

I write from the worm's-eye point of view.

Here Is Your War [*1943*]

If you go long enough without a bath even the fleas will let you alone.

Ibid.

Then darkness enveloped the whole American armada. Not a pinpoint of light showed from those hundreds of ships as they surged on through the night toward their destiny, carrying across the ageless and indifferent sea tens of thousands of young men, fighting for . . . for . . . well, at least for each other.[1]

Brave Men [*1944*]

ADLAI STEVENSON
[1900–]

More important than winning the election, is governing the nation. That is the test of a political party — the acid, final test.

Speech accepting nomination, Democratic National Convention, Chicago, July 26, 1952

Let's talk sense to the American people. Let's tell them the truth, that there are no gains without pains.

Ibid.

What do we mean by patriotism in the context of our times? . . . A patriotism that puts country ahead of self; a patriotism which is not short, frenzied outbursts of emotion, but the tranquil and steady dedication of a lifetime. There are words that are easy to utter, but this is a mighty assignment. For it is often easier to fight for principles than to live up to them.[1]

Speech, New York City, August 27, 1952

When an American says that he loves his country, he means not only that he loves the New England hills, the prairies glistening in the sun, the wide and rising plains, the great mountains, and the sea. He means that he loves an inner air, an inner light in which freedom lives and in which a man can draw the breath of self-respect.

Ibid.

This is the first time I have ever heard of a party going into battle under the slogan, "Throw the rascals in."

Speech, Phoenix, Arizona, September 12, 1952

A hungry man is not a free man.

Speech, Kasson, Minnesota, September 6, 1952

A wise man does not try to hurry history.

Speech, San Francisco, September 9, 1952

The time to stop a revolution is at the beginning, not the end.

Ibid.

Your public servants serve you right.

Speech, Los Angeles, September 11, 1952

[1] Description of the Normandy beachhead, June, 1944.

[1] See Thackeray, page 565b.

Those who corrupt the public mind are just as evil as those who steal from the public purse.

Speech, Albuquerque, New Mexico, September 12, 1952

Nature is neutral. Man has wrested from nature the power to make the world a desert or to make the deserts bloom. There is no evil in the atom; only in men's souls.[1]

Speech, Hartford, Connecticut, September 18, 1952

Government [in a democracy] cannot be stronger or more tough-minded than its people. It cannot be more inflexibly committed to the task than they. It cannot be wiser than the people.

Speech, Chicago, September 29, 1952

As citizens of this democracy, you are the rulers and the ruled, the law-givers and the law-abiding, the beginning and the end.

Ibid.

VIOLET ALLEYN STOREY
[1900–]

I have a small-town soul.
It makes me want to know
Wee, unimportant things
About the folks that go
Past on swift journeyings.

Ironical

WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE
[1900–]

They Were Expendable.

Title of book [*1942*]

THOMAS WOLFE
[1900–1938]

Which of us has known his brother? Which of us has looked into his father's heart? Which of us has not remained forever prison-pent? Which of us is not forever a stranger and alone?

Look Homeward, Angel![2] [*1929*]. *Foreword*

Most of the time we think we're sick, it's all in the mind.

Look Homeward, Angel! Part I, 1

Making the world safe for hypocrisy.

Ibid. Part III, 36

It is Europeans, for the most part, who have constructed these great ships, but without America they have no meaning. These ships are alive with the supreme ecstasy of the modern world, which is the voyage to America.

Of Time and the River [*1935*]. *Book VIII*

The young men of this land are not, as they are often called, a "lost" race — they are a race that never yet has been discovered. And the whole secret, power, and knowledge of their own discovery is locked within them — they know it, feel it, have the whole thing in them — and they cannot utter it.

The Web and the Rock [*1939*]. *Chap. 13*

There is no spectacle on earth more appealing than that of a beautiful woman in the act of cooking dinner for someone she loves.

Ibid. Chap. 28

If a man has a talent and cannot use it, he has failed. If he has a talent and uses only half of it, he has partly failed. If he has a talent and learns somehow to use the whole of it, he has gloriously succeeded, and won a satisfaction and a triumph few men ever know.

Ibid. Chap. 30

EMPEROR HIROHITO OF JAPAN
[1901–]

The ties between us and our people have always stood upon mutual trust and affection. They do not depend upon mere legends and myths. They are not predicated on the false conception that the Emperor is divine and that the Japanese people are superior to other races and fated to rule the world.

New Year Rescript [*1946*]

[1] See J. Robert Oppenheimer, page 992b.
[2] See Milton, page 249b.

CORNELIA OTIS SKINNER
[1901–]

Woman's virtue is man's greatest invention.

Paris '90

CORNELIA OTIS SKINNER
[1901–]
AND
EMILY KIMBROUGH
[1899–]

We were young enough still to harbor the glad illusion that organized forms of get-together were commendable.

Our Hearts Were Young and Gay

JAN STRUTHER
[1901–1952]

She saw every personal relationship as a pair of intersecting circles. . . . Probably perfection is reached when the area of the two outer crescents, added together, is exactly equal to that of the leaf-shaped piece in the middle. On paper there must be some neat mathematical formula for arriving at this; in life, none.

Mrs. Miniver [1940]

It took me forty years on earth
To reach this sure conclusion:
There is no Heaven but clarity,
No Hell except confusion.

All Clear

CHARLES A. WAGNER
[1901–]

When I loved you and you loved me,
You were the sky, the sea, the tree.
Now skies are skies, and seas are seas,
And trees are brown and they are trees.

When I Loved You

ROY CAMPBELL
[1902–]

You praise the firm restraint with which they write—
I'm with you there, of course:
They use the snaffle and the curb all right,
But where's the bloody horse?

On Some South African Novelists

We had no time for make-believe
So early each began
To wear his liver on his sleeve,
To snarl, and be an angry man.

Poets in Africa. Stanza 2

I love to see, when leaves depart,
The clear anatomy arrive,
Winter, the paragon of art,
That kills all forms of life and feeling
Save what is pure and will survive.

Autumn. Stanza 1

THOMAS EDMUND DEWEY
[1902–]

That's why it's time for a change.[1]

Campaign speech, San Francisco, September 21, 1944

DANIEL WHITEHEAD HICKY
[1902–]

No friend like music when the last word's spoken
And every pleading is a plea in vain;
No friend like music when the heart is broken,
To mend its wings and give it flight again.

No Friend Like Music

LANGSTON HUGHES
[1902–]

De railroad bridge's
A sad song in de air.
Ever' time de trains pass
I wants to go somewhere.

Homesick Blues. Stanza 1

I swear to the Lord
I still can't see
Why Democracy means
Everybody but me.

The Black Man Speaks

[1] The phrase was used extensively in the campaigns of 1944, 1948, and 1952.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS LINDBERGH
[1902–]

We (that's my ship and I) took off rather suddenly. We had a report somewhere around 4 o'clock in the afternoon before that the weather would be fine, so we thought we would try it.

Lindbergh's Own Story, in The New York Times, May 23, 1927

I saw a fleet of fishing boats. . . . I flew down almost touching the craft and yelled at them, asking if I was on the right road to Ireland.

They just stared. Maybe they didn't hear me. Maybe I didn't hear them. Or maybe they thought I was just a crazy fool. An hour later I saw land.

Ibid.

OGDEN NASH
[1902–]

O money, money, money, I'm not necessarily one of those who think thee holy,
But I often stop to wonder how thou canst go out so fast when thou comest in so slowly.

Hymn to the Thing That Makes the Wolf Go [1]

There are two kinds of people who blow through life like a breeze,
And one kind is gossipers, and the other kind is gossipees.

I'm a Stranger Here Myself. I Have It on Good Authority

Another good thing about gossip is that it is within everybody's reach,
And it is much more interesting than any other form of speech.

Ibid.

Bankers Are Just Like Anybody Else, Except Richer

Ibid. Verse title

[1] From the *New York American*, January, 1934.

Dogs display reluctance and wrath
If you try to give them a bath.
They bury bones in hideaways
And half the time they trot sideaways.

I'm a Stranger Here Myself. An Introduction to Dogs, Stanza 4

City people always want the most faucets
And the comfortablest caucets.

Ibid. The City, Stanza 4

Barmaids Are Diviner Than Mermaids

Ibid. Verse title

There was a young belle of old Natchez
Whose garments were always in patchez.
When comment arose
On the state of her clothes,
She drawled, When Ah itchez, Ah scratchez!

Ibid. Requiem

There is only one way to achieve happiness on this terrestrial ball,
And that is to have either a clear conscience, or none at all.

Ibid. Inter-Office Memorandum

Sleep is perverse as human nature,
Sleep is perverse as a legislature,
Sleep is as forward as hives or goiters,
And where it is least desired, it loiters.

The Face Is Familiar. Read This Vibrant Exposé

Home is heaven and orgies are vile,
But I like an orgy, once in a while.

Ibid. Home, 99 44/100% Sweet Home

Women would rather be right than reasonable.

Good Intentions. Frailty, Thy Name Is a Misnomer

Candy
Is dandy
But liquor
Is quicker.

Many Long Years Ago. Reflections on Ice-Breaking

I think that I shall never see
A billboard lovely as a tree.
Indeed, unless the billboards fall
I'll never see a tree at all.

Ibid. Song of the Open Road

One would be in less danger
From the wiles of the stranger
If one's own kin and kith
Were more fun to be with.
Many Long Years Ago. Family Court

The turtle lives 'twixt plated decks
Which practically conceal its sex.
I think it clever of the turtle
In such a fix to be so fertile.
Ibid. The Turtle

They have such refined and delicate palates
That they can discover no one worthy of their ballots,
And then when someone terrible gets elected
They say, There, that's just what I expected!
Ibid. Election Day Is a Holiday

A bit of talcum
Is always walcum.
Ibid. Reflection on Babies

The old men know when an old man dies.
Ibid. Old Men

There is something about a Martini,
A tingle remarkably pleasant;
A yellow, a mellow Martini;
I wish that I had one at present.
There is something about a Martini,
Ere the dining and dancing begin,
And to tell you the truth,
It is not the vermouth —
I think that perhaps it's the gin.
Ibid. A Drink with Something in It

They take a paper and they read the headlines,
So they've heard of unemployment and they've heard of breadlines,
And they philanthropically cure them all
By getting up a costume charity ball.
Ibid. Pride Goeth Before a Raise

There are some people who are very resourceful
At being remorseful,
And who apparently feel that the best way to make friends
Is to do something terrible and then make amends.
Ibid. Hearts of Gold

Women are ethereal beings, subsisting entirely on chocolate marshmallow nut sundaes and cantaloupe,
But they open up a package of cigarettes like a lioness opening up an antelope.
Versus. Thoughts Thought After a Bridge Party

Middle age is when you've met so many people that every new person you meet reminds you of someone else.
Ibid. Let's Not Climb the Washington Monument Tonight

A commuter is one who never knows how a show comes out because he has to leave early to catch a train to get him back to the country in time to catch a train to bring him back to the city.
Ibid. The Banker's Special

I believe a little incompatibility is the spice of life, particularly if he has income and she is pattable.
Ibid. I Do, I Will, I Have

My garden will never make me famous,
I'm a horticultural ignoramus,
I can't tell a stringbean from a soybean,
Or even a girl bean from a boy bean.
Ibid. He Digs, He Dug, He Has Dug

When I remember bygone days
I think how evening follows morn;
So many I loved were not yet dead,
So many I love were not yet born.
Ibid. The Middle

He tells you when you've got on too much lipstick,
And helps you with your girdle when your hips stick.
Ibid. The Perfect Husband

A door is what a dog is perpetually on the wrong side of.
The Private Dining Room. A Dog's Best Friend Is His Illiteracy

They are a higher form of life,
My dog, my daughter, and my wife,
Inhabitants of a fourth dimension
Too mystic for my comprehension.
Ibid. Father-in-Law of the Groom

THEODORE SPENCER
[1902–1949]

Eunuchs, abortive Platonists and priests
Speak always very wisely about love.
An Act of Life [*1944*]

JOHN ERNST STEINBECK
[1902–]

Man, unlike any other thing organic or inorganic in the universe, grows beyond his work, walks up the stairs of his concepts, emerges ahead of his accomplishments.
The Grapes of Wrath [*1939*]. *Chap. 14*

"Okie use' ta mean you was from Oklahoma. Now it means you're scum. Don't mean nothing itself, it's the way they say it."
Ibid. Chap. 18

They had hoped to find a home, and they found only hatred. Okies — the owners hated them because the owners knew they were soft and the Okies strong, that they were fed and the Okies hungry.
Ibid. Chap. 19

ERSKINE CALDWELL
[1903–]

Tobacco Road.
Title of novel[1] [*1932*]

CYRIL CONNOLLY
[1903–]

Spring is a call to action, hence to disillusion, therefore April is called "the cruellest month."[2]
The Unquiet Grave [*1945*]

There is no fury like a woman searching for a new lover.
Ibid.

Obesity is a mental state, a disease brought on by boredom and disappointment.
Ibid.

[1] The play [1933], adapted by JACK KIRKLAND, had one of the longest runs in American stage history.
[2] See T. S. Eliot, page 943b.

Melancholy and remorse form the deep leaden keel which enables us to sail into the wind of reality; we run aground sooner than the flat-bottomed pleasure-lovers, but we venture out in weather that would sink them.
The Unquiet Grave

COUNTEE CULLEN
[1903–1946]

She thinks that even up in heaven
Her class lies late and snores,
While poor black cherubs rise at seven
To do celestial chores.
Epitaph: A Lady I Know

Though wet nor blow nor space I fear,
Yet fear I deeply, too,
Lest Death should meet and claim me ere
I keep Life's rendezvous.
I Have a Rendezvous with Life[1]

WILLIAM THOMAS CUMMINGS[2]
[1903–1944]

There are no atheists in the foxholes.[3]
Field Sermon on Bataan [*1942*]

MERRILL MOORE
[1903–1957]

Water has sunk more grievances than wine
And will continue to.
Hymn for Water. Stanza 2

The noise that Time makes.
M: 1000 Sonnets [*1938*]

GEORGE ORWELL
[1903–1950]

All animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others.
Animal Farm [*1945*]. *Chap. 10*

[1] See Alan Seeger, page 947b.
[2] Father Cummings, of Maryknoll Mission, was a member of the Chaplains Corps. He was aboard an unmarked Japanese ship that was transporting prisoners from the Philippines to Japan when sunk by an American submarine, December 15, 1944.
[3] Quoted by CARLOS P. ROMULO, *I Saw the Fall of the Philippines* [1942], *P. 263.*

WILLIAM PLOMER
[1903–]

That was the Africa we knew,
Where, wandering alone,
We saw, heraldic in the heat,
A scorpion on a stone.

The Scorpion

PETER ARNO
[1904–]

I consider your conduct unethical and lousy.

Caption for cartoon

CLIFTON FADIMAN
[1904–]

Ennui, felt on the proper occasions, is a sign of intelligence.

Reading I've Liked [*1941*]

Man's painful desire to communicate without coalescing.

Ibid.

MARGARET FISHBACK
[1904–]

The same old charitable lie
Repeated as the years scoot by
Perpetually makes a hit —
"You really haven't changed a bit!"

The Lie of the Land

CECIL DAY LEWIS
[1904–]

Tempt me no more; for I
Have known the lightning's hour,
The poet's inward pride,
The certainty of power.

Tempt Me No More. Stanza 1

And if our blood alone
Will melt this iron earth,
Take it. It is well spent
Easing a savior's birth.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I've heard them lilting at loom and belting,
Lasses lilting before dawn of day:
But now they are silent, not gamesome and gallant —
The flowers of the town are rotting away.[1]

A Time to Dance

Come, live with me and be my love,
And we will all the pleasures prove [2]
Of peace and plenty, bed and board,
That chance employment may afford.

Ibid.

Rest from loving and be living.
Fallen is fallen past retrieving.

Rest from Loving

Slow drip the seconds, time is stalactite.

As One Who Wanders into Old Workings

Make us a wind to shake the world!

The Magnetic Mountain. 31

Spring through death's iron guard
Her million blades shall thrust;
Love that was sleeping, not extinct,
Throw off the nightmare crust.

Ibid. 35

Sleep-walking on that silver wall, the furious
Sick shapes and pregnant fancies of your world.

Newsreel [*1941*]. *Stanza 3*

J. ROBERT OPPENHEIMER
[1904–]

In some sort of crude sense which no vulgarity, no humor, no over-statement can quite extinguish, the physicists have known sin; and this is a knowledge which they cannot lose.

Physics in the Contemporary World, lecture at Massachusetts Institute of Technology, November 25, 1947

EMERY REVES
[1904–]

The Golden Calf to which the most devoted and mystic adoration of the masses goes in our days is: Sovereignty. No symbol carrying the pretension of a

[1] I've heard them lilting at our ewe-milking,
Lasses a-lilting before dawn o' day;
But now they are moaning on ilka green loaning:
"The Flowers of the Forest are a' wede away."

JANE ELLIOTT [1727–1805]: *A Lament for Flodden*

[2] See Marlowe, page 123a.

deity caused so much misery, hatred, starvation and mass execution as the notion "Sovereignty of the Nation."

A Democratic Manifesto [*1942*]. *Chap. 6*

GRETA GARBO
[1905–]

I want to be alone.[1]

Attributed

PHYLLIS McGINLEY
[1905–]

We never sit down to our pottage,
We never go calm to our rest,
But lo! at the door of our cottage,
The knock of the Guest.

Elegy from a Country Dooryard. Stanza 3

Meek-eyed parents hasten down the ramps
To greet their offspring, terrible from camps.

Ode to the End of Summer

HERBERT J. MULLER
[1905–]

Few have heard of Fra Luca Parioli, the inventor of double-entry bookkeeping; but he has probably had much more influence on human life than has Dante or Michelangelo.

The Uses of the Past [*1952*]. *Chap. 8*

ROBERT PENN WARREN
[1905–]

The annual sacrament of sea and sun,
Which browns the face and heals the heart . . .
But the mail lurks in the box at the house where you live.

End of Season. Stanzas 5 and 6

ALFRED BARRETT, S.J.
[1906–]

See how in God's design,
Layette to mound,
A lifetime of linen
Laps us round.

Linen

WYSTAN HUGH AUDEN
[1907–]

Cathedrals,
Luxury liners laden with souls,
Holding to the east their hulls of stone.

On This Island. XVII

Underneath the abject willow,
Lover, sulk no more;
Act from thought should quickly follow:
What is thinking for?

Ibid. XXII

Come to our bracing desert
Where eternity is eventful,
For the weather-glass
Is set at Alas,
The thermometer at Resentful.

For the Time Being. The Flight into Egypt

Come to our well-run desert
Where anguish arrives by cable,
And the deadly sins
May be bought in tins
With instructions on the label.

Ibid

In the nightmare of the dark
All the dogs of Europe bark,
And the living nations wait,
Each sequestered in its hate.

In Memory of W. B. Yeats [*1939*]

Intellectual disgrace
Stares from every human face,
And the seas of pity lie
Locked and frozen in each eye.

Ibid

O stern proconsul of intractable provinces,
O poet of the difficult, dear addicted artist.

At the Grave of Henry James. Stanza 5

Sob, heavy world
Sob as you spin,
Mantled in mist, remote from the happy.

The Age of Anxiety

[1] Garbo maintains that her most famous remark has always been misquoted. . . . "I only said, 'I want to be *let* alone!' "— JOHN BAINBRIDGE, in *Life* [January 24, 1955]

CHRISTOPHER FRY
[1907–]

But life has such
Diversity, I sometimes remarkably lose
Eternity in the passing moment.
The Lady's Not for Burning [*1950*]. *Act I*

Something compels us into
The terrible fallacy that man is desirable
And there's no escaping into truth.
Ibid. Act II

Campaigning
Love still pitches his tent of light among
The suns and moons.
Ibid.

The best
Thing we can do is to make wherever we're lost in
Look as much like home as we can.
Ibid. Act III

ANNE MORROW LINDBERGH
[1907–]

Rivers perhaps are the only physical features of the world that are at their best from the air. . . . Rivers stretch out serenely ahead as far as the eye can reach.
North to the Orient [*1935*]. *Chap. 17*

What did they call it in New England when they felt this same thing? . . . "Journey-proud."
"Listen! the Wind" [1] [*1938*]. *Chap. 18*

One can never pay in gratitude; one can only pay "in kind" somewhere else in life.
Ibid. Chap. 19

The wave of the future is coming and there is no fighting it.
The Wave of the Future [*1940*]

Lost time was like a run in a stocking. It always got worse.
The Steep Ascent [*1944*]. *Chap. 3*

[1] See Humbert Wolfe, page 934a.

LOUIS MACNEICE
[1907–]

Holidays should be like this,
Free from over-emphasis,
Time for soul to stretch and spit
Before the world comes back on it.
Epilogue, for W. H. Auden [*1936*]

I have no liking to defer
To capitalist or bureaucrat;
As for your Social Register
You know what you can do with that!
Ballade in a Bad Temper [*1940*]

PAUL ENGLE
[1908–]

Wytham, Water Eaton, Wolvercote,
Old names worn water-smooth under the tongue.
Corn [*1939*]

I came to that dark water-wandered town,
Where, before proud stone was piled on stone
To mark the frantic limits of the mind,
Oxen forded the mild, midland river.
Ibid. (*Oxford*)

The tense American nerve relaxed, I lived
With a gray quietness that let the mind
Grow inward like a root.
Ibid.

I heard, down the long valley of my bones,
The cry of home run like a calling hound . . .
Belly and brain, I lived America.
Ibid.

HOWELL M. FORGY
[1908–]

Praise the Lord and pass the ammunition.[1]
Said at Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941

[1] Lieutenant Commander Forgy was serving as chaplain on a cruiser at the time of the Japanese attack, when he said these words to a chain of men handling ammunition. (Also title of a popular song by Frank Loesser [September, 1942].)

WILLIAM SAROYAN
[1908–]

The Time of Your Life.
Title of play [1] [*1939*]
What they do, boys, is creep up on you,
And I don't mean Indians.
I mean Americans, over the radio.
The Propagandists [*1940*]
If you listen to them, you will be listened to,
Saying what they said, and no longer the man you were.
Ibid.

If you give to a thief he cannot steal from you, and he is then no longer a thief.
The Human Comedy [*1943*]. *Chap. 4*

"How much does it cost to send a telegram to New Jersey?"
"Not nearly as much as it's worth."
Ibid. Chap. 17

STEPHEN SPENDER
[1909–]

I think continually of those who were truly great —
The names of those who in their lives fought for life,
Who wore at their hearts the fire's center.
I Think Continually of Those
Born of the sun they traveled a short while towards the sun,
And left the vivid air signed with their honour.
Ibid.

GEORGE CASPAR HOMANS
[1910–]

Liberty is a beloved discipline.
The Human Group [*1950*]. *Chap. 12*

W. R. RODGERS

Laugh at the skinny notice of your birth,
Or roar at your obese obituary.
Words

[1] Awarded the 1940 Pulitzer Prize, which Saroyan refused.

Your doubts are the private detectives
Employed by your dislike, to make a case
Against change or choice.
Words

GEORGE BARKER
[1913–]

What is all but a Woolworth welter of things?
Seven Munich Elegies. 5
Life is torpedoed and like a Titanic goes under
Threshing her ensigns
Against the dreadnought seas of blood and thunder
That flood our visions.
Ibid. 6
The chaos is come of the organized disorder,
The consistently inappropriate and the simple wrong.
First American Ode

NATHALIA CRANE
[1913–]

Oh, I'm in love with the janitor's boy,
And the janitor's boy loves me;
He's going to hunt for a desert isle
In our geography.
The Janitor's Boy [*1924*]. *Stanza 1*
I linger on the flathouse roof, the moonlight is divine.
But my heart is all a-flutter like the washing on the line.
The Flathouse Roof. Stanza 1
Once a pallid vestal
Doubted truth in blue;
Listed red as ruin,
Harried every hue.
The Vestal. Stanza 1
Every gaudy color
Is a bit of truth.
Ibid. Stanza 5
In the darkness, who would answer for the color of a rose,
Or the vestments of the May moth and the pilgrimage it goes?
The Blind Girl. Stanza 1
When the moon comes over Brooklyn

On time with the borough clock,
'Tis the same that saw Palmyra
And the walls of Antioch.
The Moon of Brooklyn. Stanza 1
There is a glory
In a great mistake.
Imperfection

DONALD FRANCIS MASON
[1913–]

Sighted sub, sank same.
Radio message to U. S. Navy Base, January 8, 1942

MURIEL RUKEYSER
[1913–]

Women and poets see the truth arrive,
Then it is acted out,
The lives are lost, and all the newsboys shout.
Beast in View [*1944*]. *Letter to the Front*
The world of man's selection
May widen more and more.
Women in drudgery knew
They must be one of four:
Whores, artists, saints, and wives.
Ibid. Wreath of Women

KARL JAY SHAPIRO
[1913–]

He cast his vote,
Distrusting all the elected but not the law.
Elegy for a Dead Soldier [*1944*]. *VII*
Above all else he loathed the homily,
The slogan and the ad. He paid his bill
But not for Congressmen at Bunker Hill.
Ideals were few and those there were not made
For conversation. He belonged to church
But never spoke of God. The Christmas tree,
The Easter egg, baptism, he observed,
Never denied the preacher on his perch,
And would not sign Resolved That or Whereas.
Ibid. VIII

IRWIN SHAW
[1913–]

There are too many books I haven't read, too many places I haven't seen, too many memories I haven't kept long enough.
Bury the Dead [*1936*]
I got a religion that wants to take heaven out of the clouds and plant it right here on the earth where most of us can get a slice of it.
Ibid.

ROSS PARKER
[1914–]
AND
HUGHIE CHARLES
[1907–]

There'll always be an England
While there's a busy street,
Wherever there's a turning wheel,
A million marching feet.
There'll Always Be an England [*1939*]

DELMORE SCHWARTZ
[1914–]

In Dreams Begin Responsibilities.
Title of book of poems [*1938*]
Save postage stamps or photographs,
But save your soul! Only the past is immortal.
The Repetitive Heart

DYLAN THOMAS [1]
[1914–1953]

Light breaks where no sun shines;
Where no sea runs, the waters of the heart
Push in their tides.
Light breaks where no sun shines
And death shall have no dominion.[2]
Title and refrain of poem

[1] All these selections are from *Collected Poems* [1953].
[2] See *Romans, VI, 9,* on page 1059b, and Emily Brontë, page 592a.

After the first death there is no other.
A Refusal to Mourn the Death, by Fire, of a Child in London

Forgotten mornings when he walked
with his mother
Through the parables
Of sun light
And the legend of the green chapels.
Poem in October

Do not go gentle into that good night,
Old age should burn and rave at close of day;
Rage, rage against the dying of the light.
Do not go gentle into that good night

Now as I was young and easy under the apple boughs
About the lilting house and happy as the grass was green.
Fern Hill. Stanza 1

And the sabbath rang slowly
In the pebbles of the holy stream.
Ibid. Stanza 2

In the sun that is young once only,
Time let me play and be
Golden in the mercy of his means.
Ibid.

And honoured among foxes and pheasants by the gay house
Under the new made clouds and happy as the heart was long,
In the sun born over and over,
I ran my heedless ways.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Time held me green and dying
Though I sang in my chains like the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 6

HAROLD ADAMSON

Comin' in on a Wing and a Prayer.
Title of popular song of World War II [*1943*]

FLORENCE FRENCH DUNBAR
[1916–]

The Spring comes truly when, between the rains,
The stiff new wasps ascend the window panes.
Wasp Time

JOHN WALLER
[1917–]

Guns are left to do what words
Might have done earlier, properly used.
In Beirut

How frequently the last time
Comes and we do not know.
The Meaning of War

WILLIAM H. ("BILL") MAULDIN
[1921–]

I feel like a fugitive from th' law of averages.
Up Front [*1944*]. *Caption for cartoon*

Look at an infantryman's eyes and you can tell how much war he has seen.
Ibid.

"He's right, Joe, when we ain't fightin' we should ack like sojers."
Ibid.

QUEEN ELIZABETH II OF ENGLAND
[1926–]

My whole life, whether it be long or short, shall be devoted to your service and the service of our great imperial family to which we all belong, but I shall not have strength to carry out this resolution alone unless you join in it with me.
Radio broadcast from Capetown, South Africa, to the British Commonwealth on her twenty-first birthday [*April 21, 1947*]

CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS

We, the peoples of the United Nations, determined to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war, which twice in our lifetime has brought untold sorrow to mankind, and to reaffirm faith in fundamental human

rights, in the dignity and worth of the human person, in the equal right of men and women and of nations large and small . . .

And for these ends to practice tolerance and live together in peace with one another as good neighbors . . .

Have resolved to combine our efforts to accomplish these aims.

Preamble [1] [*June, 1945*]

[1] The preamble was based on the draft written by JAN CHRISTIAN SMUTS [1870–1950].

ANONYMOUS

Sumer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cuccu!
Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springth the wude nu —
Sing cuccu!
Cuckoo Song [*Circa 1250*]

Castles in Spain.[1]
Phrase from the French [*13th century*]

When Adam delved and Eve span
Who was then a gentleman?
Text used by JOHN BALL *for his speech at Blackheath to the men in Wat Tyler's Rebellion* [*1381*]

Forgive and forget.
Saying current since the 14th century

I sing of a maiden
That is makeless;
King of all kings
To her son she ches.
Carol. I Sing of a Maiden [*15th century*]

Western wind, when wilt thou blow?
The small rain down can rain, —
Christ, if my love were in my arms
And I in my bed again!
Western Wind [*Circa 1530*]

Multiplication is vexation,
Division is as bad;
The rule of three doth puzzle me,
And practice drives me mad.
Elizabethan MS. [*1570*]

There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind;
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die.
Song [*1570*]

Greensleeves was all my joy,
Greensleeves was my delight,
Greensleeves was my heart of gold,
And who but my Lady Greensleeves?
A Handful of Pleasant Delites [*1584*]. *Greensleeves*

Alas, my love, you do me wrong
To cast me off discourteously,
When I have loved you so long,
Delighting in your company.
Ibid.

Shall I bid her go? What, and if I do?
Shall I bid her go, and spare not?
O no, no, no, I dare not.[1]
Corydon's Farewell to Phillis. Stanza 2

Where griping griefs the heart would wound
And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
There music with her silver sound
With speed is wont to send redress.[2]
A Song to the Lute in Musicke. Stanza 1

A fool and his money are soon parted.
Saying current since the 16th century

Turn again Whittington,
Lord Mayor of London.[3]
Refrain of Bow Bells heard by Dick Whittington [*Circa 1605*]

Love not me for comely grace,
For my pleasing eye or face,
Nor for any outward part,
No, nor for a constant heart.
In JOHN WILBYE, *Second Set of Madrigals* [*1608*]

If wishes were horses, beggars might ride.
From JOHN RAY'S *English Proverbs* [*1670*]

[1] Thou shalt make castels than in Spayne,
And dreme of joye, al but in vayne.
JEAN DE MEUN: *Romaunt of the Rose, Fragment B, L. 2573* [*circa* 1277]

[1] Paraphrased by Shakespeare in *Twelfth-Night* [1598–1600], *Act II, Sc. 3.*

[2] Another version is used by Shakespeare in *Romeo and Juliet* [1594–1595], *Act IV, Sc. 5.*

[3] Richard Whittington, son of a London mercer, rose to be mayor of London three times before his death in 1423.

Begone, dull Care! I prithee begone from me!
Begone, dull Care! thou and I shall never agree.

In JOHN PLAYFORD, *Musical Companion* [*1687*]

Though little, I'll work as hard as a Turk,
If you'll give me employ,
To plow and sow, and reap and mow,
And be a farmer's boy.

The Farmer's Boy [*before 1689*]. *Stanza 2*

Carriages without horses shall go,
And accidents fill the world with woe.

Prophecy Attributed to Mother Shipton[1] [*17th century*]

Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye.

Ibid.

Under water men shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, and talk;
In the air men shall be seen
In white, in black, and in green.

Ibid.

Iron in the water shall float
As easy as a wooden boat.

Ibid.

A swarm of bees in May
Is worth a load of hay;
A swarm of bees in June
Is worth a silver spoon;
A swarm of bees in July
Is not worth a fly.

Old English saying

When poverty comes in at the door, love flies out the window.

Saying current since the 17th century

Please to remember the Fifth of November,
Gunpowder Treason and Plot.

Guy Fawkes's Rhyme, traditional in England since the 17th century

[1] Most of the prophecies attributed to Mother Shipton — a witch and prophetess, according to tradition, who lived in Yorkshire in Tudor times — are fabrications of the seventeenth century and later.

THE NEW ENGLAND PRIMER[1]

In Adam's fall
We sinned all.

My Book and Heart
Must never part.

Young Obadias,
David, Josias, —
All were pious.

Peter denyed
His Lord, and cryed.

Young Timothy
Learnt sin to fly.

Xerxes did die,
And so must I.

Zaccheus he
Did climb the tree
Our Lord to see.

Our days begin with trouble here,
Our life is but a span,[2]
And cruel death is always near,
So frail a thing is man.

Now I lay me down to take my sleep,[3]
I pray the Lord my soul to keep;
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.

Sabina has a thousand charms
To captivate my heart;
Her lovely eyes are Cupid's arms,
And every look a dart:
But when the beauteous idiot speaks,
She cures me of my pain;
Her tongue the servile fetters breaks
And frees her slave again.

From Amphion Anglicus [*1700*]

[1] As early as 1691, Benjamin Harris of Boston advertised the forthcoming second impression of the *New England Primer*. The oldest known copy extant is dated 1737.

[2] See Bacon, page 121b.

[3] The first record of this prayer is found in the *Enchiridion Leonis* [A. D. 1160]. The early editions of the *Primer* give the prayer as above. In the edition of 1784 the first line is altered to read, "Now I lay me down to sleep." In the edition of 1814 the second line reads, "I pray thee, Lord, my soul to keep."

The Campbells are comin', oho, oho.
Song [Circa 1715]

The Girl I Left Behind Me.
Title of song [1759]

The United Voice of all His Majesty's free and loyal Subjects in America — Liberty and Property, and no Stamps.
Motto of various American colonial newspapers [1765–1766]

Yankee Doodle came to town
Upon a little pony,
He stuck a feather in his hat
And called it macaroni.
Yankee Doodle [1]

Yankee Doodle, keep it up,
Yankee Doodle dandy,
Mind the music and the step,
And with the girls be handy.
Ibid. Chorus

It's all in the day's work.
Saying current since the 18th century

Man may work from sun to sun,
But woman's work is never done.
Old saying

JUNIUS [2]

One precedent creates another. They soon accumulate and constitute law.

What yesterday was fact, today is doctrine.
The Letters of Junius [1769–1771]. Dedication to the English Nation

The liberty of the press is the Palladium of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman.
Ibid.

These are the gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration.
Ibid. VII, To Sir William Draper [March 3, 1769]

There are some hereditary strokes of character by which a family may be as clearly distinguished as by the blackest features of the human face.
Ibid. XII, To the Duke of Grafton [May 30, 1769]

I believe there is yet a spirit of resistance in this country, which will not submit to be oppressed; but I am sure there is a fund of good sense in this country, which cannot be deceived.
Ibid. XVI, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser (H. S. Woodfall). [July 19, 1769]

We owe it to our ancestors to preserve entire those rights, which they have delivered to our care: we owe it to our posterity, not to suffer their dearest inheritance to be destroyed.
Ibid. XX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [August 8, 1769]

When the constitution is openly invaded, when the first original right of the people, from which all laws derive their authority, is directly attacked, inferior grievances naturally lose their force, and are suffered to pass by without punishment or observation.
Ibid. XXX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [October 17, 1769]

There is a moment of difficulty and danger at which flattery and falsehood

[1] This version was sufficiently popular in America in 1767 to be used in the ballad opera *The Disappointment, or, The Force of Credulity [1767]*, by ANDREW BARTON.

Father and I went up to camp,
Along with Captain Goodwin;
And there we saw the men and boys,
As thick as hasty-pudding.
Yankee doodle do.
Version used in The Contrast [1790], by ROYALL TYLER

The origin of *Yankee Doodle* remains as mysterious as ever, unless it be deemed a positive result to have eliminated definitely every theory thus far advanced. — OSCAR GEORGE THEODORE SONNECK: *Report on The Star-Spangled Banner, Hail Columbia, America, Yankee Doodle* [1909]

[2] Pseudonym of the author of a series of letters that appeared in the *Public Advertiser* from 1769 to 1771, published in book form in 1772; they have been attributed, among others, to Sir Philip Francis, Lord Shelburne, Lord George Sackville, and Lord Temple.

can no longer deceive, and simplicity itself can no longer be misled.

The Letters of Junius. XXXV,[1] *To the Printer of the Public Advertiser* [*December 19, 1769*]

They [the Americans] equally detest the pageantry of a King, and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop.[2]

Ibid.

There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as in religion. By persuading others, we convince ourselves.

Ibid.

The least considerable man among us has an interest equal to the proudest nobleman, in the laws and constitution of his country, and is equally called upon to make a generous contribution in support of them; — whether it be the heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.[3]

Ibid. XXXVII, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*March 19, 1770*]

We lament the mistakes of a good man, and do not begin to detest him until he affects to renounce his principles.

Ibid. XLI, To Lord Mansfield [*November 14, 1770*]

The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of service to the public. Facts are apt to alarm us more than the most dangerous principles.

Ibid.

An honest man, like the true religion, appeals to the understanding, or modestly confides in the internal evidence of his conscience. The impostor employs force instead of argument, imposes silence where he cannot convince, and propagates his character by the sword.

Ibid.

[1] This letter is of great significance in the history of the freedom of the press. The publisher was prosecuted for seditious libel, and the jury brought in a verdict of "guilty of printing and publishing only." After a second trial, Woodfall was freed on payment of costs.

[2] See Rufus Choate, page 490a.

[3] See Gibbon, page 369a.

If individuals have no virtues, their vices may be of use to us.

The Letters of Junius. LIX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*October 5, 1771*]

The temple of fame is the shortest passage to riches and preferment.

Ibid.

Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.[1]

Motto on Thomas Jefferson's Seal [*Circa 1776*]

Lost is our old simplicity of times,
The world abounds with laws, and teems with crimes.

On the Proceedings Against America.[2] *Stanza 1*

Our cargoes of meat, drink, and cloaths beat the Dutch.

Siege of Boston [*1775*]

There is nothing new except what is forgotten.

Attributed to Mademoiselle Bertin, milliner to Marie Antoinette [*Circa 1785*]

O Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news that's goin' round?
The shamrock is by law forbid to grow on Irish ground!
No more St. Patrick's Day we'll keep, his colour can't be seen,
For there's a cruel law agin the wearin' o' the Green!

The Shan-von-Voght. Irish Song quoted in TRENCH: *Realities of Irish Life*

For they're hangin' men an' women there for wearin' o' the Green.

Ibid.

Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,
Please to put a penny in the old man's hat;
If you haven't got a penny, a ha'penny will do,

[1] The motto of one, I believe, of the regicides of Charles I. — *Letter from Jefferson to Edward Everett* [February 24, 1823]

Jefferson's reference probably is to John Bradshaw [1602–1659].

[2] In *The Pennsylvania Gazette*, February 8, 1775, "from a late London Magazine."

If you haven't got a ha'penny, God bless you!

Beggar's rhyme

From ghoulies and ghosties and long-leggety beasties
And things that go bump in the night, Good Lord, deliver us!

Scottish prayer

The woods are full of them.

Quoted by ALEXANDER WILSON: *American Ornithology* [*1808*]. *Preface*

The cunning seldom gain their ends;
The wise are never without friends.

The Fox and the Hen, Moral[1]

A fox went out in a hungry plight
And he begged of the moon to give him light,
For he'd many miles to go that night
Before he could reach his den-O.

The Gray Goose. Stanza 1

One night when the wind it blew cold,
Blew bitter across the wild moor,
Young Mary she came with her child,
Wandering home to her own father's door.

Mary of the Wild Moor.[2] *Stanza 1*

Oh, the praties they are small —
Over here, over here.
Oh, the praties they are small
When we dig 'em in the fall,
And we eat 'em, coats and all,
Full of fear, full of fear.

Irish Famine Song [*1846–1847*]

Oh, ye'll tak' the high road an' I'll tak' the low road,
An' I'll be in Scotland bafore ye;
But I and my true love will never meet again,
On the bonnie, bonnie banks o' Loch Lomond.

Scottish Song, Loch Lomond. Refrain

So I said, "Old man, for whom digg'st thou this grave
In the heart of London town?"
And the deep-toned voice of the digger replied —
"We're laying a gas-pipe down!"

From the Sublime to the Ridiculous.[1] *Stanza 3*

Went out to milk and I didn't know how,
I milked the goat instead of the cow;
A monkey sittin' on a pile of straw
A-winkin' at his mother-in-law.
Turkey in the straw, turkey in the hay,
Roll 'em up and twist 'em up a high tuckahaw,
And hit 'em up a tune called Turkey in the Straw.

Turkey in the Straw.[2] *Stanza 1 and refrain*

Sugar in the gourd and honey in the horn,
I never was so happy since the hour I was born.

Ibid. Stanza 6

You pays your money, and you takes your choice.

Caption to cartoon by JOHN LEECH *in Punch, January 3, 1846*

It's the 'ammer, 'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'igh road.

Ibid. May 31, 1856 (A veterinary and a horseman discussing a horse's legs)

Women and children first.

The Birkenhead Drill[3] [*February 26, 1852*]

Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my gawd, how they could love,
Swore to be true to each other, true as the stars above;

[1] In JOHN PIERPONT'S *Young Reader* [1843].

[2] Set to music by C. H. Keith and arranged for piano by Joseph W. Turner [1846].

[1] Included in *Course of Composition and Rhetoric* by GEORGE PAYN QUACKENBOS [1826–1881]

[2] The classical American rural tune . . . steps around like an apple-faced farmhand . . . as American as Andrew Jackson, Johnny Appleseed, and Corn on the Cob. — CARL SANDBURG: *The American Songbag* [1927]

[3] The women and children were the first to be removed from the sinking ship *Birkenhead*.

See Kipling, page 818b.

He was her man, but he done her wrong.
Frankie and Johnny.[1] *Stanza 1*

Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye!
With drums and guns, and guns and drums
The enemy nearly slew ye.
My darling dear, you look so queer,
Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.
Irish Folk Song. Stanza 1

Where are the legs with which you run,
When you went to carry a gun?
Indeed your dancing days are done —
Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Up and down the City Road,
In and out the Eagle,
That's the way the money goes —
Pop goes the weasel!
Popular song in London[2]
[*Circa 1853*]

All I want of you is a little see-vility, and that of the commonest goddamnedest kind.[3]
"The New Bedford Classic," as reported in ZEPHANIAH W. PEASE, *The History of New Bedford* [*1918*]. *Supposed to be said by the mate of a whaler to his ill-humored captain*

You-all means a race or section,
Family, party, tribe, or clan;
You-all means the whole connection
Of the individual man.
You-All (*From The Richmond Times-Dispatch*)

Some talk of Alexander, and some of Hercules;
Of Hector, and Lysander, and such great names as these;
But of all the world's brave heroes, there's none that can compare
With a tow, row, row, row, row, row for the British Grenadier.
The British Grenadiers

The holly and the ivy,
When they are both full grown,
Of all the trees that are in the wood,
The holly bears the crown:
The rising of the sun
And the running of the deer,
The playing of the merry organ,
Sweet singing in the choir.
Carol. The Holly and the Ivy

From the halls of Montezuma,
To the shores of Tripoli,
We fight our country's battles
On the land as on the sea.
U. S. Marines' Song. Stanza 1

If the Army and the Navy
Ever look on Heaven's scenes,
They will find the streets are guarded by
The United States Marines.
Ibid. Stanza 4

There is a tavern in the town,
And there my true love sits him down,
And drinks his wine with laughter and with glee,
And never, never thinks of me.
There Is a Tavern in the Town. Stanza 1

Fare thee well for I must leave thee,
Do not let this parting grieve thee,
But remember that the best of friends must part.
Ibid. Refrain

Adieu, adieu, kind friends, adieu, adieu adieu,
I can no longer stay with you.
I'll hang my harp on a weeping willow-tree,[1]
And may the world go well with thee.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Mr. Finney had a turnip,
And it grew behind the barn,
And it grew, and it grew,
And the turnip did no harm.
Mr. Finney's Turnip.[2] *Stanza 1*

[1] Traditional ballad; there are innumerable versions and verses.

[2] The weasel was a hatter's tool, and "pop" was a term meaning to pawn or "hock." The Eagle was a music hall in the City Road. The song is attributed to W. R. MANDALE.

[3] Another traditional version, repudiated by New Bedford authority, is that the skipper said: "All I want out of you is silence, and damn little of that."

[1] See *Psalm CXXXVII, 2*, on page 1038a.

[2] Often attributed to Longfellow, who denied the authorship in a letter to George Anderson, July 11, 1881.

Of all the funny things that live, in woodland, marsh, or bog,
That creep the ground or fly the air, the funniest thing's a frog.

The Scientific Frog [*Circa 1865*]. *Stanza 1*

I belong to that highly respectable tribe
Which is known as the Shabby Genteel . . .
Too proud to beg, too honest to steal.

The Shabby Genteel (*Sung by Sol Smith Russell* [*1848–1901*] *in A Poor Relation*)

If any lift of mine may ease
The burden of another,
God give me love and care and strength
To help my ailing brother.

If Any Little Word of Mine [*1880*]. *Stanza 2*

The sons of the prophet are brave men and bold,
And quite unaccustomed to fear,
But the bravest by far in the ranks of the Shah
Was Abdul the Bulbul Amir.

Abdul the Bulbul Amir. Stanza 1

Now the heroes were plenty and well known to fame
In the troops that were led by the Czar,
And the bravest of these was a man by the name
Of Ivan Petruski Skavar.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I'm Terence O'Reilly, I'm a man of renown . . .
If they'd let me be, I'd have Ireland free,
On the railroads you'd not pay any fare,
I'd have the United States under my thumb,
And I'd sleep in the President's chair.

Is That Mr. Reilly? [1] [*1882*]. *Stanza 1*

Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?
Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?
Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,
Upon me soul, Reilly, you're doin' quite well.

Is That Mr. Reilly? Chorus

Sow a Thought, and you reap an Act;
Sow an Act, and you reap a Habit;
Sow a Habit, and you reap a Character;
Sow a Character, and you reap a Destiny.

Quoted by SAMUEL SMILES [*1812–1904*], *in Life and Labour* [*1887*]

Now is the time for all good men to come to the aid of the party.

Practice sentence used in typewriting [1]

As Maine goes, so goes the nation.[2]

American political maxim [*Circa 1888*]

Sister Anne, do you see any one coming?

The anxious cry of Fatima, one of the wives of Bluebeard

Slide, Kelly, Slide.

Title of song by J. W. KELLY [*1889*]

Oh, Shenandoah, I long to hear you.
Away, you rolling river,
Oh Shenandoah, I long to hear you.
Away, I'm bound to go
'Cross the wide Missouri.

Song

In the first person, simply *shall* foretells,
In *will* a threat or else a promise dwells;
Shall in the second and third does threat,

[1] Assumed to be the origin of the phrase "leading the life of Riley," meaning to have an easy time.

[1] Charles Weller, a court reporter, originated this expression in . . . 1867 to test the efficiency of the first practical typewriter which his friend Christopher Sholes had constructed. — *Life*, April 11, 1955

[2] As Maine goes, so goes Vermont. — JAMES FARLEY: *Statement to press* [November 4, 1936] *after predicting that Roosevelt would carry 46 states in the presidential election*

Will then simply foretells a future feat.
Grammar, Irish National Schools

Try what you will, there's nothing like leather.
Nothing Like Leather

The sweetest lives are those to duty wed,
Whose deeds, both great and small,
Are close-knit strands of an unbroken thread,
Where love ennobles all.
The world may sound no trumpet, ring no bells;
The book of life the shining record tells.
Attributed to Elizabeth Barrett Browning, but not found in her writings

Ladling the butter from adjacent tubs,
Stubbs butters Freeman, Freeman butters Stubbs.
Variously quoted [Circa 1890], alluding to the mutual praise of two famous Oxford historians

Lizzie Borden took an axe
And gave her mother forty whacks;
When she saw what she had done
She gave her father forty-one!
Rhyme popular after the murder trial of Lizzie Borden at Fall River, Massachusetts [June, 1893]

The little cares that fretted me,
I lost them yesterday,
Among the fields above the sea,
Among the winds at play.
Out in the Fields, in St. Paul's Magazine, August 20, 1898

Out in the fields with God!
Ibid.

Remember the Maine! [1]
Slogan, Spanish-American War [1898]

The halls of fame are open wide
And they are always full;
Some go in by the door called "push,"
And some by the door called "pull."
Quoted by Stanley Baldwin [1867–1947] in a speech in the House of Commons

[1] On February 15, 1898, the American battleship *Maine* was blown up in Havana harbor, Cuba.

He who whispers down a well
About the goods he has to sell,
Will never reap the golden dollars
Like him who shows them round and hollers.
Quoted by the then Prince of Wales [1894–] (Duke of Windsor); thought to be of American origin

The codfish lays ten thousand eggs,
The homely hen lays one.
The codfish never cackles
To tell you what she's done.
And so we scorn the codfish,
While the humble hen we prize,
Which only goes to show you
That it pays to advertise.
It Pays to Advertise

Two ears and but a single tongue
By nature's laws to man belong;
The lesson she would teach is clear:
Repeat but half of what you hear.
Old jingle

One white foot — try him,
Two white feet — buy him,
Three white feet — look well about him;
Four white feet — go without him.[1]
Rhyme for a horse-buyer

An apple a day keeps the doctor away.
Current since the 19th century

The great unwashed.
19th century expression

The way to a man's heart is through his stomach.
Current since the 19th century

All the world is queer save me and thee; and sometimes I think thee is a little queer.
Attributed to an unidentified Quaker, speaking to his wife

Man is the only animal that eats when he is not hungry, drinks when he

[1] Three white feet and a white nose,
Rip off his skin and throw him to the crows.
New Hampshire version of last two lines

is not thirsty, and makes love at all seasons.

Source unknown

You can always tell a Harvard man, but you can't tell him much.

Attributed to JAMES BARNES [*1866–1936*]

Keeping up with the Joneses.

Popular saying

Paying through the nose.[1]

Popular phrase for excessive payment

Rest and be thankful.

Inscription on stone seat in the Scottish Highlands, and title of one of Wordsworth's poems

Wisdom of many and the wit of one.

Definition of a proverb [2]

Doesn't amount to Hannah Cook.[3]

Saying common in Maine and on Cape Cod

Drive a coach and six through an Act of Parliament.

Credited to Sir Stephen Rice [*1637–1715*], *Chief Baron of the Exchequer, by* MACAULAY *in History of England* [*1849–1861*], *Chap. 12*

Free soil, free men, free speech, Frémont.

Rallying cry of the Republican Party in 1856, when John Charles Frémont [*1813–1890*] *was the party's candidate for the presidency*

Dirty work at the crossroads.

Attributed [1] *to* WALTER MELVILLE'S *melodrama The Girl Who Took the Wrong Turning, or, No Wedding Bells for Him*

The goose hangs high.[2]

Common saying for a favorable situation

Hit's a lot worse to be soul-hungry than to be body-hungry.

A Kentucky mountain woman asking for her granddaughter to be admitted to Berea College high school [*Circa 1900*]. *Quoted by* CARL R. WOODWARD.[3]

The Great White Way.

Title of novel [*1901*] *by* ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE [*1861–1937*]

There ain't no such animal.

Comment of a New Jersey farmer looking at a dromedary at a circus: cartoon in Life, November 7, 1907, credited to Everybody's Magazine

How old is Ann?

Popular saying in the early 20th century [4]

The Pyramids first, which in Egypt were laid;
Next Babylon's Garden, for Amytis made;
Then Mausolos' Tomb of affection and guilt;
Fourth, the Temple of Dian in Ephesus built;
The Colossus of Rhodes, cast in brass, to the Sun;
Sixth, Jupiter's Statue, by Phidias done;

[1] Grimm says that Odin had a poll-tax which was called in Sweden a nose-tax; it was a penny per nose, or poll. — *Deutsche Rechts Alterthümer*

[2] Probably based on the definition of a proverb which Lord John Russell gave one morning at breakfast at Mardock's: "One man's wit, and all men's wisdom." — *Memoirs of Sir James Mackintosh* [1765–1832], *Vol. I, Page 473*

[3] Variously explained as a character who once lived on Campobello Island; a corruption of a phrase in Indian dialect; and a comparison with the worthlessness (for navigation) of a cook on board ship.

[1] In *Notes and Queries* (London).

[2] Originally, perhaps, "the goose *honks* high" — it cries and flies high. Wild geese fly higher when the weather is fine or promises to be fine. Hence, the prospects are bright; everything is favourable. — *Century Dictionary*

[3] In *The Wonderful World of Books*, edited by ALFRED STEFFERUD [1953].

[4] This question became well known when *The New York Press*, October 16, 1903, printed the problem: "Mary is 24 years old. She is twice as old as Ann was when Mary was as old as Ann is now. How old is Ann?" The answer is that Ann is 18.

The Pharos of Egypt comes last, we are told,
Or the Palace of Cyrus, cemented with gold.

Seven Wonders of the Ancient World

Use it up, wear it out;
Make it do, or do without.

New England maxim

Earned a precarious living by taking in one another's washing.

Origin unknown

Something old, something new,
Something borrowed, something blue,
And a lucky sixpence in her shoe.[1]

Wedding rhyme

God looks after fools, drunkards, and the United States.

Epigram

Oh, why don't you work
Like other men do?
How the hell can I work
When there's no work to do?

Hallelujah, I'm a Bum [*Circa 1907*]

Every time I come to town
The boys keep kicking my dawg around;
Makes no difference if he is a hound,
They've got to quit kicking my dawg around.

Champ Clark campaign song [*1912*]

Old soldiers never die;
They only fade away!

War song, British Army [*1914–1918*]

She was poor but she was honest,
And her parents were the same,
Till she met a city feller,
And she lost her honest name.

War song [*1914–1918*]

Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.[2]

Saying popular with American soldiers during World War I [*1917–1918*]

My aunt's charwoman's sister's son
Heard a policeman on his beat
Say to a nursemaid down our street
That he knew a man who had a friend
And he could tell when the war would end.

Jingle popular in 1917–1918

Don't sell America short.[1]

Popular American saying [*1925–1929*]

Lord, through this hour
Be Thou our Guide,
So by Thy power
No foot shall slide.

Westminster Chimes

Climb high
Climb far
Your goal the sky
Your aim the star.

Inscription on Hopkins Memorial Steps, Williams College, Williamstown, Massachusetts

Mother, may I go out to swim?
Yes, my darling daughter:
Hang your clothes on a hickory limb
And don't go near the water.

Origin dubious

Lives of great men all remind us
As their pages o'er we turn,
That we're apt to leave behind us
Letters that we ought to burn.

Quoted by Dr. A. S. W. Rosenbach *in A Book Hunter's Holiday* [*1936*]

See the happy moron,
He doesn't give a damn.
I wish I were a moron —
My God, perhaps I am!

Incorrectly attributed to Dorothy Parker

You will eat, bye and bye,
In that glorious land above the sky;

[1] There are variants for the less familiar last line, such as "And a silver sixpence in each shoe."

[2] Sometimes "forty" or "thirty" is heard instead of "fifty." When Texas Guinan and her troupe were refused entry into France in 1931, she was quoted as saying: "It goes to show that fifty million Frenchmen *can* be wrong." She promptly renamed her show *Too Hot for Paris*, and toured the United States with it.

[1] The phrase may have stemmed from "Never be a bear on the United States," attributed variously to Junius S. Morgan [1813–1890] and J. P. Morgan [1837–1913].

Work and pray, live on hay,
You'll get pie in the sky when you die.

The Preacher and the Slave [1]

The difficult we do immediately. The impossible takes a little longer.

Slogan of United States Army Air Forces

G. I. Joe.

World War II term for infantryman [2]

Stay with me, God. The night is dark,
The night is cold: my little spark
Of courage dies. The night is long;
Be with me, God, and make me strong.

A Soldier — His Prayer.[3] *Stanza 1*

We sure liberated the hell out of this place.

American soldier in the ruins of a French village, 1944; quoted by MAX MILLER *in The Far Shore* [*1945*]

Spartan simplicity must be observed. Nothing will be done merely because it contributes to beauty, convenience, comfort, or prestige.

From the Office of the Chief Signal Officer, U. S. Army, May 29, 1945.

Soldiers who wish to be a hero
Are practically zero,
But those who wish to be civilians,
Jesus, they run into the millions.

Army latrine inscription quoted by NORMAN ROSTEN *in The Big Road* [*1945*]

Since wars begin in the minds of men, it is in the minds of men that the defences of peace must be constructed.

Constitution of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization [*1946*]

We are not dealing simply with a military or scientific problem but with a problem in statecraft and the ways of the human spirit.

Report on the International Control of Atomic Energy, published March 16, 1946 [1]

Relief from the terrible fear which can do so much to engender the very thing feared.

Ibid.

Anything constructive in relation to atomic energy must inevitably be novel and immensely difficult.

Ibid.

FOREIGN PROVERBS AND SAYINGS

LATIN

Actus non facit reum, nisi mens sit rea.

The act is not criminal unless the intent is criminal.

Legal maxim

Ad majorem Dei gloriam.

To the greater glory of God.

Motto of the Society of Jesus

Adeste, fideles,
Laeti triumphantes;
Venite, venite in Bethlehem.

O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.

Hymn, 18th Century

Ave Caesar, morituri te salutamus.

Hail Caesar, we who are about to die salute you.

Salutation of the Roman gladiators upon entering the arena

Caveat emptor.

Let the buyer beware.

Proverb

[1] Attributed to Joe Hill in the 1927 edition of *I.W.W. Songs.*

[2] This name, chosen for the soldier in Lieutenant DAVE BREGER'S comic strip for *Yank*, the Army weekly, first appeared in the issue of June 17, 1942. Writing in *Time* [February 26, 1945], Lieutenant Breger said: "I decided on 'G. I. Joe,' the 'G. I.' [Government Issue] because of its prevalence in Army talk, and the 'Joe' for the alliterative effect."

[3] This poem, found on a scrap of paper in a slit trench in Tunisia during the battle of El Agheila, was printed in *Poems from the Desert*, by members of the British Eighth Army [1944].

[1] Prepared for the Department of State by a Board of Consultants: Chester I. Barnard, J. Robert Oppenheimer, Charles A. Thomas, Harry A. Winne, and David E. Lilienthal, Chairman.

Cucullus non facit monachum.[1]
The cowl does not make a monk.
Medieval Latin proverb

De gustibus non disputandum.
There is no arguing about tastes.
Proverb

De minimis non curat lex.
The law is not concerned with trifles.
Legal maxim

Deus vult.
God wills it.
Motto of the Crusades [1095]

Divide et impera.
Divide and rule.
Ancient political maxim cited by MACHIAVELLI

E Pluribus Unum.
One out of many.
Motto on title page of the Gentleman's Journal [January, 1692], adopted as motto for seal of the United States, June 20, 1782

Et in Arcadia ego.
I too have lived in Arcadia.[2]
Inscription on a tomb in a painting by Guercino [Circa 1623]

Festina lente.
Make haste slowly.
Borrowed from the Greek

Mea culpa.
The fault is mine.
Latin phrase derived from the Mass

Non conscire sibi.
Conscious of no fault.
Latin saying

Omnis festinatio est a diabolo.
All haste is from the devil.
Medieval Latin proverb

[1] It takes more than a hood and sad eyes to make a monk. — *Albanian Proverb*

[2] This translation is now usually considered erroneous. The accepted translation is: I too am in Arcadia — that is, Even in Arcadia there am I [Death].

Also in a painting by Poussin [*circa* 1630]. E. PANOFSKY discusses the phrase in *Philosophy and History: Essays Presented to E. Cassirer* [1936].

Post hoc, ergo propter hoc.
After this, therefore because of this.
Definition of fallacy in logic

Pro bono publico.
For the public good.
Saying

Semper fidelis.
Ever faithful.
Motto of the U. S. Marine Corps

Si monumentum requiris, circumspice.
If you seek a monument, look about you.
Inscription on Sir Christopher Wren's tomb in St. Paul's Cathedral, London

Sic semper tyrannis.[1]
Thus ever to tyrants.
Motto of State of Virginia [Adopted 1779]

Sic transit gloria mundi.
Thus passes away the glory of this world.
Saying

FRENCH

Il ne faut pas être plus royaliste que le roi.
One must not be more royalist than the king.
Saying which originated under Louis XVI

Liberté! Egalité! Fraternité!
Liberty! Equality! Fraternity!
Phrase dating from before the French Revolution, officially adopted in 1793

Rien ne réussit comme le succès.
Nothing succeeds like success.
Proverb

Tout passe, tout casse, tout lasse.
Everything passes, everything perishes, everything palls.
Proverb

[1] The words of John Wilkes Booth as he shot Lincoln at Ford's Theater [April 14, 1865].

Ah, les bons vieux temps où nous étions si malheureux!
Oh, the good old times when we were so unhappy!
Saying

Miscellaneous

Whatever kind of word thou speakest the like shalt thou hear.
Greek Anthology. Book IX, Epigram 382

When I am dead let fire destroy the world; it matters not to me, for I am safe.
Ibid. Fragment 430

Envy slays itself by its own arrows.
Ibid. Book X, Epigram 111

Give me today, and take tomorrow.
Quoted and condemned by St. Chrysostom

One picture is worth more than ten thousand words.
Chinese proverb

On the day of victory no one is tired.
Arab proverb

I came to the place of my birth, and cried, "The friends of my youth, where are they?" And echo answered, "Where are they?"
Arab saying

BALLADS

For in my mind, of all mankind
I love but you alone.
The Nut-Brown Maid [15th century]. Refrain

For I must to the green-wood go,
Alone, a banished man.
Ibid.

No burial this pretty pair
Of any man receives,
Till Robin Red-breast piously
Did cover them with leaves.
The Children in the Wood. Stanza 16

The king sits in Dunfermline town
Drinking the blude-red wine.
Sir Patrick Spens. Stanza 1

"To Noroway, to Noroway,
To Noroway o'er the faem;
The king's daughter o' Noroway,
'Tis thou must bring her hame."
Sir Patrick Spens. Stanza 4

The first word that Sir Patrick read
So loud, loud laughed he;
The neist word that Sir Patrick read
The tear blinded his e'e.
Ibid. Stanza 5

"I saw the new moon late yestreen
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm."
Ibid. Stanza 10

Half-owre, half-owre to Aberdour,
'Tis fifty fathoms deep;
And there lies gude Sir Patrick Spens,
Wi' the Scots lords at his feet!
Ibid. Stanza 19

The blinded boy that shoots so trim,[1]
From heaven down did hie.
King Cophetua and the Beggar-maid. Stanza 2

It was a friar of orders gray [2]
Walked forth to tell his beads.
The Friar of Orders Gray.[3] *Stanza 1*

Our joys as wingèd dreams do fly;
Why then should sorrow last?
Since grief but aggravates thy loss,
Grieve not for what is past.
Ibid. Stanza 13

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown.
Take Thy Old Cloak About Thee.[4] *Stanza 7*

It's pride that puts this country down;
Man, take thine old cloak about thee.
Ibid.

[1] Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim,
When King Cophetua loved the beggar-maid!
Shakespeare: *Romeo and Juliet* [1594–1595], *Act II, Sc. 1, L. 13*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 130b.

[3] Thomas Percy [1728–1811] composed this ballad from various fragments of ancient ballads found in Shakespeare's plays. It appeared in his *Reliques of Ancient English Poetry* [1765].

[4] See Shakespeare, page 187b.

Fight on, my merry men all;
For why, my life is at an end.[1]
Chevy Chase

A fairer lady there never was seen
Than the blind beggar's daughter of Bethnall Green.
The Beggar's Daughter of Bethnall Green.[2] *Stanza 33*

When captains courageous,[3] whom death could not daunt,
Did march to the siege of the city of Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two and by three,
And the foremost in battle was Mary Ambree.
Mary Ambree.[4] *Stanza 1*

Then let Jane Shore with sorrow sing,
That was belovèd of a king.
Jane Shore. Stanza 1

"I'll rest," said he, "but thou shalt walk";
So doth this wandering Jew
From place to place, but cannot rest
For seeing countries new.
The Wandering Jew. Stanza 9

For thirty pence our Saviour was sold
Among the false Jews, as I have been told;
And twenty-nine is the worth of thee,
For I think thou art one penny worser than he.
King John and the Abbot of Canterbury. Stanza 21

Glasgerion swore a full great oath,
By oak, and ash and thorn.[5]
Glasgerion. Stanza 19

In Scarlet town, where I was born,
There was a fair maid dwellin',
Made every youth cry Well-a-way!
Her name was Barbara Allen.
Barbara Allen's Cruelty. Stanza 1

All in the merry month of May,
When green buds they were swellin',
Young Jemmy Grove on his death-bed lay,
For love of Barbara Allen.
Ibid. Stanza 2

So slowly, slowly rase she up,
And slowly she came nigh him,
And when she drew the curtain by —
"Young man, I think you're dyin'."
Ibid. Stanza 4

True Thomas lay on Huntlie Bank;
A ferlie he spied wi' his e'e;
And there he saw a lady bright
Come riding down by the Eildon Tree.
Thomas the Rhymer. Stanza 1

"A bed, a bed," Clerk Saunders said,
"A bed for you and me!"
"Fye na, fye na," said may Margaret,
"Till anes we married be!"
Clerk Saunders. Stanza 2

There were twa sisters sat in a bour;
Binnorie, O Binnorie!
There came a knight to be their wooer,
By the bonnie milldams o' Binnorie.
Binnorie. Stanza 1

There were three ravens sat on a tree,
They were as black as they might be.
The Three Ravens. Stanza 1

The one of them said to his make,
"Where shall we our breakfast take?"
Ibid. Stanza 2

Down there came a fallow doe
As great with young as she might go.
Ibid. Stanza 6

She buried him before the prime,
She was dead herself ere evensong time.
Ibid. Stanza 9

God send every gentleman
Such hounds, such hawks, and such a leman.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Ye Highlands and ye Lawlands,
O where hae ye been?

[1] Says Johnnie, "Fight on, my merry men all,
I'm a little wounded, but I am not slain;
I will lay me down for to bleed a while,
Then I'll rise and fight with you again."
Johnnie Armstrong's Last Good-night, St. 18 (DRYDEN'S *Miscellanies* [1702])

[2] This very house was built by the blind beggar of Bednall Green, so much talked of and sung in ballads. — SAMUEL PEPYS: *Diary* [June 26, 1663]

[3] Source of the title of RUDYARD KIPLING'S *Captains Courageous*.

[4] BEN JONSON calls any virago Mary Ambree, and JOHN FLETCHER alludes to Mary Ambree in *The Scornful Lady* [1616].

[5] See Kipling, page 820b.

They hae slain the Earl of Murray,
And hae laid him on the green.
The Bonny Earl of Murray. Stanza 1

O waly, waly, up the bank,
And waly, waly, doun the brae,
And waly, waly, yon burn-side,
Where I and my Love wont to gae!
Waly, Waly. Stanza 1

O waly, waly, gin love be bonnie,
A little time while it is new!
But when 'tis auld it waxeth cauld,
And fades awa' like morning dew.
Ibid. Stanza 2

But had I wist, before I kist,
That love had been sae ill to win,
I had lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd,
And pinn'd it wi' a siller pin.
Ibid. Stanza 5

"What gat ye to your dinner, Lord Randal, my Son?
What gat ye to your dinner, my handsome young man?"
"I gat eels boil'd in broo'; mother, make my bed soon,
For I'm weary wi' hunting, and fain wald lie down."
Lord Randal

A ship I have got in the North Country
And she goes by the name of the *Golden Vanity*,
O, I fear she will be taken by a Spanish Gal-la-lee,
As she sails by the Low-lands low.
The Golden Vanity. Stanza 1

And when with envy Time, transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys,
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.
Winifreda.[1] *Stanza 8*

But in vain she did conjure him
To depart her presence so;
Having a thousand tongues to allure him,
And but one to bid him go.
Dulcina.[2] *Stanza 2*

[1] *Winifreda* appeared in LEWIS's *Collection* [1726].

[2] This song is mentioned by IZAAK WALTON in *The Compleat Angler* [1653]. It has been ascribed to Raleigh, on very doubtful authority.

Over the mountains,
And over the waves,
Under the fountains
And under the graves;
Under floods that are deepest,
Which Neptune obey,
Over rocks that are steepest,
Love will find out the way.
Love Will Find Out the Way. Stanza 1

O what a plague is love
How shall I bear it?
She will inconstant prove,
I greatly fear it.
Phillida Flouts Me. Stanza 1

And let all women strive to be
As constant as Penelope.
Constant Penelope. Stanza 18

For without money, George,
A man is but a beast:
But bringing money, thou shalt be
Always my welcome guest.
George Barnwell.[1] *Part II, Stanza 25*

EPITAPHS

A zealous Lock-Smith dyed of late,
And did arrive at heaven gate,
He stood without and would not knocke,
Because he meant to picke the locke.
Epitaph upon a Puritanicall Lock-Smith; quoted by WILLIAM CAMDEN *in Remaines Concerning Britaine* [1637]

All the brothers were valiant, and all the sisters virtuous.
From the inscription on the tomb of the Duchess of Newcastle in Westminster Abbey [1673]

A house she hath, 'tis made of such good fashion,
The tenant ne'er shall pay for reparation,
Nor will the landlord ever raise her rent
Or turn her out of doors for non-payment;

[1] Inspired by GEORGE LILLO's play, *The London Merchant, or, The History of George Barnwell*, first acted in 1731.

From chimney-tax this cell is free,
To such a house who would not tenant be?

For Rebecca Bogess, Folkestone, August 22, 1688

It is so soon that I am done for,
I wonder what I was begun for.

For a child aged three weeks, Cheltenham Churchyard

She tasted of life's bitter cup,
Refused to drink the potion up;
She turned her little head aside,
Disgusted with the task and died.

For a child aged six months

Here lies John Knott:
His father was Knott before him,
He lived Knott, died Knott,
Yet underneath this stone doth lie
Knott christened, Knott begot,
And here he lies and still is Knott.

Perthshire Churchyard

Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Ha'e mercy o' my soul, Lord God,
As I wad do, were I Lord God
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.

Aberdeen Churchyard (Quoted by GEORGE MACDONALD *in his novel, David Elginbrod [1862], Chap. 13)*

Beneath this stone, a lump of clay,
Lies Arabella Young,
Who on the 24th of May
Began to hold her tongue.

British Museum Collection

Beneath this stone a lump of clay
Lies Uncle Peter Daniels
Who too early in the month of May
Took off his winter flannels.

Medway, Massachusetts, 1746

Here sleeps in peace a Hampshire Grenadier,
Who caught his death by drinking cold small beer;
Soldiers, take heed from his untimely fall,
And when you're hot, drink strong, or not at all.

Winchester Churchyard, 1764

A dying preacher I have been,
To dying hearers such as you.
Though dead, a preacher still I am
To such as come my grave to view.
Let this to you a warning be
That quickly you must follow me.

Elder Samuel Waldo, South Dover (Wingdale) Cemetery, Dutchess County, New York, September 10, 1798

Immaturus obi: sed tu felicior annos
Vive meos, Bona Respublica! Vive tuos.
(I died young; but thou, O Good Republic,
Live out my years for me with better fortune.)

Inscription, perhaps chosen by Thomas Jefferson, on the tomb of Meriwether Lewis [1774–1809], explorer of the Lewis and Clark expedition

Here lies Sir Jenkin Grout, who loved his friend, and persuaded his enemy: what his mouth ate, his hand paid for: what his servants robbed, he restored: if a woman gave him pleasure, he supported her in pain: he never forgot his children: and whoso touched his finger, drew after it his whole body.

Quoted by RALPH WALDO EMERSON *in his essay, Manners [1856]*

This is the grave of Mike O'Day
Who died maintaining his right of way.
His right was clear, his will was strong,
But he's just as dead as if he'd been wrong.

20th century

NURSERY RHYMES

Old Mother Goose,
When she wanted to wander,
Would ride through the air
On a very fine gander

Old Mother Goose

Cock a doodle doo!
My dame has lost her shoe;
My master's lost his fiddling-stick,
And knows not what to do.

Cock a Doodle Doo

Three blind mice, see how they run!
They all ran after the farmer's wife,
She cut off their tails with a carving-knife,

Did you ever see such a sight in your life,
As three blind mice?
Three Blind Mice

A frog he would a-wooing go.
"Heigh-ho!" says Rowley.
A Frog He Would A-wooing Go

With a rowley powley gammon and spinach,
Heigh-ho! says Anthony Rowley.
Ibid. Chorus

Old King Cole
Was a merry old soul,
And a merry old soul was he,
He called for his pipe,
And he called for his bowl,
And he called for his fiddlers three.
Old King Cole

The King of France went up the hill,
With forty thousand men;
The King of France came down the hill,
And ne'er went up again.
The King of France

Jack Sprat could eat no fat,
His wife could eat no lean;
And so between them both, you see,
They licked the platter clean.
Jack Sprat

Rain, rain, go away,
Come again another day.
Rain, Rain

Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man,
Bake me a cake as fast as you can;
Pat it and prick it, and mark it with B,
Put it in the oven for baby and me.
Pat-a-cake

The lion and the unicorn
Were fighting for the crown;
The lion beat the unicorn
All round the town.
Some gave them white bread,
And some gave them brown;
Some gave them plum cake,
And sent them out of town.
The Lion and the Unicorn

Little Jack Horner sat in the corner,
Eating a Christmas pie:
He put in his thumb, and pulled out a plum,
And said, "What a good boy am I!"
Little Jack Horner

London Bridge is falling down,
My fair lady.
London Bridge

As I was going to St. Ives,
I met a man with seven wives,
Each wife had seven sacks,
Each sack had seven cats,
Each cat had seven kits:
Kits, cats, sacks, and wives,
How many were there going to St. Ives?
As I Was Going to St. Ives

The man in the wilderness asked of me
How many strawberries grew in the sea.
I answered him as I thought good,
"As many as red herrings grow in the wood."
The Man in the Wilderness

Lady-bug, lady-bug, fly away home,
Your house is on fire, and your children will burn.
Lady-bug, Lady-bug

Hickory, dickory dock,
The mouse ran up the clock,
The clock struck one,
The mouse ran down;
Hickory, dickory dock.
Hickory, Dickory Dock

Baa, baa, black sheep,
Have you any wool?
Yes, sir, yes, sir,
Three bags full:
One for my master,
And one for my dame,
And one for the little boy
Who lives down the lane.
Baa, Baa, Black Sheep

Mary, Mary, quite contrary,
How does your garden grow?
With silver bells, and cockle shells,
And pretty maids all in a row.
Mary, Mary, Quite Contrary

Oranges and lemons,
Say the bells of St. Clement's.
When will you pay me?
Say the bells of Old Bailey.
When I grow rich,
Say the bells of Shoreditch.
Oranges and Lemons

Here comes a candle to light you to bed,

Here comes a chopper to chop off your head.

Oranges and Lemons

"Who killed Cock Robin?"
"I," said the sparrow,
"With my bow and arrow,
I killed Cock Robin." [1]

Who Killed Cock Robin?

"Who saw him die?"
"I," said the Fly,
"With my little eye,
I saw him die."

Ibid.

This little pig went to market;
This little pig stayed home;
This little pig had roast beef;
This little pig had none;
And this little pig cried, Wee, wee, wee!
All the way home.

This Little Pig

Little boy blue, come blow your horn,
The sheep's in the meadow, the cow's in the corn;
But where is the boy who looks after the sheep?
He's under the haystack fast asleep.
Will you wake him? No, not I,
For if I do, he'll be sure to cry.

Little Boy Blue

Simple Simon met a pieman
Going to the fair:
Says Simple Simon to the pieman,
"Let me taste your ware."

Simple Simon

Ding, dong, bell,
Pussy's in the well.
Who put her in?
Little Johnny Green.
Who pulled her out?
Big Jack Stout.

Ding, Dong, Bell

Little Tommy Tucker
Sings for his supper;
What shall we give him?
White bread and butter.

Little Tommy Tucker

[1] "Who killed John Keats?"
"I," said the Quarterly,
So savage and tartarly,
" 'Twas one of my feats."
BYRON: *Letter to John Murray* [July 30, 1821]

How shall he cut it
Without any knife?
How will he marry
Without any wife?

Little Tommy Tucker

Cross-patch,
Draw the latch,
Sit by the fire and spin:
Take a cup
And drink it up,
Then call your neighbors in.

Cross-patch

Hey diddle diddle
The cat and the fiddle,
The cow jumped over the moon;
The little dog laughed
To see such sport,
And the dish ran away with the spoon.

Hey Diddle Diddle

Three wise men of Gotham
Went to sea in a bowl:
If the bowl had been stronger,
My song would have been longer.

Three Wise Men of Gotham

Jack and Jill went up the hill
To fetch a pail of water;
Jack fell down and broke his crown,
And Jill came tumbling after.

Jack and Jill

See-saw, Margery Daw,
Jacky shall have a new master;
Jacky must have but a penny a day,
Because he can't work any faster.

See-saw, Margery Daw

Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief;
Taffy came to my house and stole a piece of beef.

Taffy Was a Welshman

The Queen of Hearts
She made some tarts,
All on a summer's day;
The Knave of Hearts
He stole the tarts,
And took them clean away.

The Queen of Hearts

Bye, baby bunting,
Daddy's gone a-hunting,
Gone to get a rabbit skin
To wrap the baby bunting in.

Bye, Baby Bunting

Come, let's to bed,
Says Sleepy-head;
Tarry a while, says Slow;
Put on the pot,
Says Greedy-gut,
We'll sup before we go.

Let's to Bed

Four and twenty tailors went to kill a snail,
The best man among them durst not touch her tail.
She put out her horns like a little Kyloe cow,
Run, tailors, run, or she'll kill you all e'en now.

Four and Twenty Tailors

Goosey goosey gander,
Whither shall I wander?
Upstairs and downstairs,
And in my lady's chamber;
There I met an old man who wouldn't say his prayers;
I took him by the left leg,
And threw him down the stairs.

Goosey Goosey Gander

Sing a song of sixpence,
A pocket full of rye,
Four and twenty blackbirds,
Baked in a pie;
When the pie was opened,
The birds began to sing;
Wasn't that a dainty dish
To set before a king?

Sing a Song of Sixpence

The king was in his counting-house
Counting out his money;
The queen was in the parlor
Eating bread and honey;
The maid was in the garden
Hanging out the clothes,
Along came a blackbird,
And snipped off her nose.

Ibid.

There was an old woman who lived in a shoe,
She had so many children she didn't know what to do;
She gave them some broth without any bread,
She whipped them all soundly and put them to bed.

There Was an Old Woman

Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers and bells on her toes,
She shall have music wherever she goes.

Ride a Cock-Horse

Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
Stole a pig, and away he run;
The pig was eat, and Tom was beat,
And Tom went howling down the street.

Tom, Tom, the Piper's Son

Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
He learned to play when he was young.
But all the tune that he could play,
Was "Over the hills and far away." [1]

Ibid.

"Where are you going to, my pretty maid?"
"I'm going a-milking, sir," she said.

Where Are You Going To, My Pretty Maid?

"My face is my fortune, sir," she said.

Ibid.

"Nobody asked you, sir," she said.

Ibid.

One a penny, two a penny, hot cross-buns;
If you have no daughters, give them to your sons.

Hot Cross-Buns

Pease-porridge hot, pease-porridge cold,
Pease-porridge in the pot, nine days old.

Pease-porridge Hot

Curly-locks, Curly-locks,
Wilt thou be mine?
Thou shalt not wash dishes
Nor yet feed the swine.
But sit on a cushion
And sew a fine seam,
And feed upon strawberries,
Sugar and cream.

Curly-Locks

I had a little nut tree, nothing would it bear
But a silver nutmeg and a golden pear;
The king of Spain's daughter came to visit me,

[1] See D'Urfey, page 290b and Gay, page 308b.

And all for the sake of my little nut tree.

I Had a Little Nut Tree

Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall,
Humpty Dumpty had a great fall;
All the king's horses
And all the king's men
Couldn't put Humpty Dumpty together again.

Humpty Dumpty

Little Bo-Peep has lost her sheep,
And can't tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they'll come home,
Wagging their tails behind them.

Little Bo-Peep

Little Polly Flinders
Sat among the cinders,
Warming her pretty little toes.
Her mother came and caught her,
And whipped her little daughter
For spoiling her nice new clothes.

Little Polly Flinders

The north wind doth blow,
And we shall have snow,
And what will poor robin do then, Poor thing?
He'll sit in a barn,
To keep himself warm,
And hide his head under his wing, Poor thing!

The North Wind Doth Blow

Old Mother Hubbard
Went to the cupboard,
To fetch her poor dog a bone;
But when she got there
The cupboard was bare,
And so the poor dog had none.

Old Mother Hubbard

Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been?
I've been to London to look at the queen.
Pussy cat, pussy cat, what did you there?
I frightened a little mouse under the chair.

Pussy-Cat

Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers;
A peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked.
If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers,
Where's the peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked?

Peter Piper

Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is full of woe,
Thursday's child has far to go,
Friday's child is loving and giving,
Saturday's child has to work for its living,
But a child that's born on the Sabbath day
Is fair and wise and good and gay.

Rhyme

Solomon Grundy,
Born on a Monday,
Christened on Tuesday,
Married on Wednesday,
Took ill on Thursday,
Worse on Friday,
Died on Saturday,
Buried on Sunday:
This is the end
Of Solomon Grundy.

Solomon Grundy

What are little boys made of?
Snips and snails, and puppy-dogs' tails;
That's what little boys are made of.

What Are Little Boys Made Of?

What are little girls made of?
Sugar and spice, and everything nice;
That's what little girls are made of.

Ibid.

Hickety, pickety, my black hen,
She lays eggs for gentlemen;
Gentlemen come every day
To see what my black hen doth lay.

Hickety, Pickety

Little Miss Muffet
Sat on a tuffet,
Eating some curds and whey.
Along came a spider,
And sat down beside her,
And frightened Miss Muffet away.

Little Miss Muffet

Peter, Peter Pumpkin-eater,
Had a wife and couldn't keep her;
He put her in a pumpkin shell,
And there he kept her very well.

Peter, Peter Pumpkin-Eater

Jack, be nimble,
Jack, be quick,
Jack, jump over the candle-stick.

Jack Be Nimble

There was a crooked man, and he went
a crooked mile,
He found a crooked sixpence against a
crooked stile;
He bought a crooked cat, which caught
a crooked mouse,
And they all lived together in a little
crooked house.

There Was a Crooked Man

Diddle, diddle, dumpling, my son John,
He went to bed with his stockings on;
One shoe off, one shoe on;
Diddle, diddle, dumpling, my son John.

Diddle, Diddle, Dumpling

Rub-a-dub-dub,
Three men in a tub,
And who do you think they be?
The butcher, the baker,
The candlestick-maker;
Turn 'em out, knaves all three!

Rub-a-Dub-Dub

I saw three ships come sailing by,
Come sailing by, come sailing by,
I saw three ships come sailing by,
On New Year's Day in the morning.

I Saw Three Ships

In fir tar is,
In oak none is.
In mud eel is,
In clay none is.
Goats eat ivy.
Mares eat oats.

Rhyme

Lucy Locket lost her pocket,
Kitty Fisher found it;
There was not a penny in it,
But a ribbon round it.

Lucy Locket

There were three jolly huntsmen,
As I have heard them say,
And they would go a-hunting
Upon St. David's Day.

There Were Three Jolly Huntsmen

All day they hunted,
And nothing did they find,
But a ship a-sailing,
A-sailing with the wind.

Ibid.

O do you know the muffin man,
The muffin man, the muffin man,
O do you know the muffin man,
That lives in Drury Lane?

The Muffin Man

To market, to market to buy a fat pig,
Home again, home again, jiggety-jig.

To Market, To Market

Doctor Foster went to Gloucester
In a shower of rain;
He stepped in a puddle, up to his
middle,
And never went there again.

Doctor Foster

There was an old woman
Lived under a hill;
And if she's not gone,
She lives there still.

There Was an Old Woman

There was a little man, and he had a
little gun,
And his bullets were made of lead, lead,
lead;
He went to the brook, and saw a little
duck,
And shot it through the head, head,
head.

There Was a Little Man

Lavender's blue, dilly, dilly, lavender's
green;
When I am king, dilly, dilly, you shall
be queen.

Lavender's Blue

A dillar, a dollar,
A ten o'clock scholar,
What makes you come so soon?
You used to come at ten o'clock,
And now you come at noon.

A Dillar, a Dollar

I had a little pony,
His name was Dapple-Gray;
I lent him to a lady
To ride a mile away.
She whipped him, she slashed him,
She rode him through the mire;
I would not lend my pony now
For all the lady's hire.

I Had a Little Pony

Polly, put the kettle on,
Polly, put the kettle on,
Polly, put the kettle on,
We'll all have tea.

Sukey, take it off again,
Sukey, take it off again,
Sukey, take it off again,
They've all gone away.
Polly, Put the Kettle On

Little Tommy Tittlemouse
Lived in a little house;
He caught fishes
In other men's ditches.
Little Tommy Tittlemouse

The farmer in the dell, the farmer in the dell,
Heigho! the derry oh, the farmer in the dell.
The Farmer in the Dell

Hark! Hark! The dogs do bark,
The beggars are coming to town;
Some in rags, some in tags,
And some in velvet gowns.
Hark! Hark!

Ten little Indians standing in a line —
One went home, and then there were nine.
Ten Little Indians

When good King Arthur ruled this land,
He was a goodly king,
He bought three pecks of barley meal,
To make a bag pudding.
Good King Arthur

One misty, moisty morning,
When cloudy was the weather,
I chanced to meet an old man
Clothed all in leather;
He began to compliment,
And I began to grin —
"How do you do?" and "How do you do?"
And "How do you do?" again!
One Misty, Moisty Morning

Bobby Shaftoe's gone to sea,
Silver buckles on his knee;
He'll come back and marry me,
Pretty Bobby Shaftoe.
Bobby Shaftoe

Bobby Shaftoe's fat and fair,
Combing down his yellow hair;
He's my love forevermore,
Pretty Bobby Shaftoe.
Ibid.

Fe, Fi, Fo, Fum!
I smell the blood of an Englishman;
Be he alive or be he dead,
I'll grind his bones to make my bread.
Fe, Fi, Fo, Fum

There was a man in our town,
And he was wondrous wise;
He jumped into a bramble bush
And scratched out both his eyes.
There Was a Man in Our Town

There were two blackbirds,
Sitting on a hill,
The one named Jack,
The other named Jill;
Fly away, Jack! Fly Away, Jill!
Come again, Jack! Come again, Jill!
Two Blackbirds

This is the farmer sowing the corn,
That kept the cock that crowed in the morn,
That waked the priest all shaven and shorn,
That married the man all tattered and torn,
That kissed the maiden all forlorn,
That milked the cow with the crumpled horn,
That tossed the dog
That worried the cat
That killed the rat
That ate the malt
That lay in the house that Jack built.
The House that Jack Built

WYCLIFFE TRANSLATION
[1384]

This Bible is for the Government of the People, by the People, and for the People.

General Prologue

THE KING JAMES VERSION [1]
[1611]

Old Testament

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

Genesis. I, 1

And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

Ibid. 2

And God said, Let there be light; and there was light.

Ibid. 3

And the evening and the morning were the first day.

Ibid. 5

And God saw that it was good.

Ibid. 10

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness.

Ibid. 26

Male and female created he them.

Ibid. 27

Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

Genesis. I, 28

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Ibid. II, 7

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden.

Ibid. 8

The tree of life also in the midst of the garden.

Ibid. 9

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

Ibid. 17

It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

Ibid. 18

And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

Ibid. 21

And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman.

Ibid. 22

Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.

Ibid. 23

Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

Ibid. 24

Now the serpent was more subtile than any beast of the field.

Ibid. III, 1

Your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Ibid. 5

[1] Among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven. — *The Translators' Dedication to James I*

And they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

Genesis. III, 7

And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day.

Ibid. 8

The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

Ibid. 12

What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

Ibid. 13

In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children.

Ibid. 16

In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Ibid. 19

And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

Ibid. 20

So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

Ibid. 24

And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Ibid. IV, 2

Am I my brother's keeper?

Ibid. 9

The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.

Ibid. 10

A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

Ibid. 12

My punishment is greater than I can bear.

Ibid. 13

And the Lord set a mark upon Cain.

Ibid. 15

And Cain went out from the presence of the Lord, and dwelt in the land of Nod.

Genesis. IV, 16

The father of such as dwell in tents.

Ibid. 20

Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

Ibid. 21

And Enoch walked with God.

Ibid. V, 24

And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years.

Ibid. 27

And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Ibid. 32

There were giants in the earth in those days.

Ibid. VI, 4

Mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

Ibid.

Make thee an ark of gopher wood.

Ibid. 14

And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark.

Ibid. 19

And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

Ibid. VII, 12

But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot.

Ibid. VIII, 9

And lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off.

Ibid. 11

For the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth.

Ibid. 21

While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

Ibid. 22

I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

Ibid. IX, 13

Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.

Genesis. X, 9

Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth.

Ibid. XI, 9

Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee . . . for we be brethren.

Ibid. XIII, 8

In a good old age.

Ibid. XV, 15

His [Ishmael's] hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him.

Ibid. XVI, 12

Thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

Ibid. XVII, 5

My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant.

Ibid. XVIII, 3

But his [Lot's] wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

Ibid. XIX, 26

My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering.

Ibid. XXII, 8

And he [Esau] sold his birthright unto Jacob.

Ibid. XXV, 33

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

Ibid. XXVII, 22

Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

Ibid. 35

He [Jacob] dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

Ibid. XXVIII, 12

Surely the Lord is in this place; and I knew it not.

Ibid. 16

This is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

Ibid. 17

Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

Genesis. XXIX, 20

Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

Ibid. XXXI, 49

I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

Ibid. XXXII, 26

For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

Ibid. 30

Behold, this dreamer cometh.

Ibid. XXXVII, 19

They stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours.

Ibid. 23

And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine.

Ibid. XLI, 20

There come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: And there shall arise after them seven years of famine.

Ibid. 29, 30

Ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

Ibid. XLIV, 29

And ye shall eat the fat of the land.

Ibid. XLV, 18

Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel.

Ibid. XLIX, 4

Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills.

Ibid. 26

She took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch.

Exodus. II, 3

I have been a stranger in a strange land.

Ibid. 22

Behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

Ibid. III, 2

Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

Ibid. 5

A land flowing with milk and honey.[1]

Exodus. III, 8

And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM.

Ibid. 14

I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

Ibid. IV, 10

Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick.

Ibid. V, 7

And he hardened Pharaoh's heart.

Ibid. VII, 13.

Let my people go.

Ibid. 16

Darkness which may be felt.

Ibid. X, 21

Your lamb shall be without blemish.

Ibid. XII, 5

And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's passover.

Ibid. 11

For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord.

Ibid. 12

This day [Passover] shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations.

Ibid. 14

Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread.

Ibid. 15

There was a great cry in Egypt: for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

Ibid. 30

Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

Ibid. XIII, 3

And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire.

Exodus. XIII, 21

And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

Ibid. XIV, 21

I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

Ibid. XV, 1

The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation.

Ibid. 2

The Lord is a man of war.

Ibid. 3

Thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

Ibid. 7

Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the fleshpots, and when we did eat bread to the full.

Ibid. XVI, 3

It is manna.

Ibid. 15

Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

Ibid. XX, 2

Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image.

Ibid. 4

For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me.

Ibid. 5

Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.

Ibid. 7

Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

Ibid. 8

Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work;

But the seventh day . . . thou shalt not do any work.

Ibid. 9, 10

[1] Also in *XXXIII, 3, and Jeremiah, XI, 5.*

Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Exodus. XX, 12

Thou shalt not kill

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

Ibid. 13–17

But let not God speak with us, lest we die.

Ibid. 19

He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

XXI. 12

Eye for eye, tooth for tooth,[1] hand for hand, foot for foot.

Ibid. 24

Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way.

Ibid. XXIII, 20

Thou art a stiffnecked people.

Ibid. XXXIII, 3

Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

Ibid. 20

And he [Moses] was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

Ibid. XXXIV, 28

The swine . . . is unclean to you. Of their flesh shall ye not eat.

Leviticus. XI, 7, 8

Let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

Ibid. XVI, 10

Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people.

Ibid. XIX, 16

[1] Also in *Matthew, V, 38.*

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.[1]

Leviticus. XIX, 18

The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

Numbers. VI, 24, 25, 26

Sent to spy out the land.

Ibid. XIII, 16

And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years.

Ibid. XIV, 33

The Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee?

Ibid. XXII, 28

Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

Ibid. XXIII, 10

God is not a man, that he should lie.

Ibid. 19

How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

Ibid. XXIV, 5

Be sure your sin will find you out.

Ibid. XXXII, 23

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

Deuteronomy. VI, 5

The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself.

Ibid. VII, 6

Man doth not live by bread only,[2] but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

Ibid. VIII, 3

A dreamer of dreams.

Ibid. XIII, 1

The wife of thy bosom.

Ibid. 6

The poor shall never cease out of the land.

Ibid. XV, 11

[1] Also in *Matthew, XIX, 19; XXII, 39; Mark, XII, 31, 33; Romans, XIII, 9; Galatians, V, 14; James, II, 8.*

[2] Also in *Matthew, IV, 4.*

And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations.

Deuteronomy. XXVIII, 37

In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning!

Ibid. 67

The secret things belong unto the Lord our God.

Ibid. XXIX, 29

He kept him as the apple of his eye.

Ibid. XXXII, 10

Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked.

Ibid. 15

As thy days, so shall thy strength be.

Ibid. XXXIII, 25

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms.

Ibid. 27

No man knoweth of his [Moses's] sepulchre unto this day.

Ibid. XXXIV, 6

As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

Joshua. I, 5

Be strong and of a good courage;[1] be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

Ibid. 9

Mighty men of valour.

Ibid. VI, 2

And it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city.

Ibid. 20

His fame was noised throughout all the country.

Ibid. 27

Hewers of wood and drawers of water.

Ibid. IX, 21

The sun stood still, and the moon stayed.

Ibid. X, 13

[1] Also in *Deuteronomy, XXI, 6, 7, 23.*

Old and stricken in years.

Joshua. XIII, 1

I am going the way of all the earth.

Ibid. XXIII, 14

They shall be as thorns in your sides.

Judges. II, 3

I arose a mother in Israel.

Ibid. V, 7

The stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

Ibid. 20

She brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

Ibid. 25

She [Jael] put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head.

Ibid. 26

At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

Ibid. 27

Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

Ibid. 28

Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

Ibid. VIII, 2

Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right.

Ibid. XII, 6

There was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

Ibid. XIV, 8

Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.

Ibid. 14

If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

Ibid. 18

He smote them hip and thigh.

Ibid. XV, 8

With the jawbone of an ass . . . have I slain a thousand men.

Ibid. 16

The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.

Ibid. XVI, 9

So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

Judges. XVI, 30

From Dan even to Beer-sheba.

Ibid. XX, 1

All the people arose as one man.

Ibid. 8

In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Ibid. XXI, 25

Whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

Ruth. I, 16

Let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves.

Ibid. II, 7

Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

Ibid. III, 17

In the flower of their age.

1 Samuel. II, 33

The Lord called Samuel; and he answered, Here am I.

Ibid. III, 4

Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth.

Ibid. 9

Be strong, and quit yourselves like men.

Ibid. IV, 9

The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

Ibid. 22

Is Saul also among the prophets?

Ibid. X, 11

And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

Ibid. 24

A man after his own heart.

Ibid. XIII, 14

Every man's sword was against his fellow.

Ibid. XIV, 20

To obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

Ibid. XV, 22

For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.

1 Samuel. XV, 23

For the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart.

Ibid. XVI, 7

Let no man's heart fail because of him [Goliath].

Ibid. XVII, 32

And he [David] . . . chose him five smooth stones out of the brook.

Ibid. 40

So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone.

Ibid. 50

Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

Ibid. XVIII, 7

And Jonathan . . . loved him [David] as he loved his own soul.

Ibid. XX, 17

I have played the fool.

Ibid. XXVI, 21

Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.

2 Samuel. I, 20

Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

Ibid. 23

How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!

Ibid. 25

Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

Ibid. 26

How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

Ibid. 27

Abner . . . smote him under the fifth rib.

Ibid. II, 23

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

Ibid. III, 38

And David and all the house of Israel played before the Lord on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

2 Samuel. VI, 5

And David danced before the Lord.

Ibid. 14

Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown.[1]

Ibid. X, 5

Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle.

Ibid. XI, 15

The poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb.

Ibid. XII, 3

Thou art the man.

Ibid. 7

Now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

Ibid. 23

For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again.

Ibid. XIV, 14

Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

Ibid. XVIII, 33

The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer.

Ibid. XXII, 2

David the son of Jesse . . . the sweet psalmist of Israel.

Ibid. XXIII, 1

A wise and an understanding heart.

1 Kings. III, 12

And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

Ibid. 25

Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it.

Ibid. 26

[1] Also in *1 Chronicles, XIX, 5.*

Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child.

1 Kings. III, 27

Many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude.

Ibid. IV, 20

He [Solomon] spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

Ibid. 32

So that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

Ibid. VI, 7

When the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon . . . she came to prove him with hard questions.

Ibid. X, 1

The half was not told me.

Ibid. 7

Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

Ibid. 22

King Solomon loved many strange women.

Ibid. XI, 1

And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

Ibid. 3

My father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

Ibid. XII, 11

To your tents, O Israel.

Ibid. 16

He went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.

Ibid. XVII, 5

And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

Ibid. 6

I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

Ibid. 9

An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse.

Ibid. 12

And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail.

1 Kings. XVII, 16

How long halt ye between two opinions?

Ibid. XVIII, 21

There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand.

Ibid. 44

And he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab.

Ibid. 46

But the Lord was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake:

And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

Ibid. XIX, 11, 12

Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

Ibid. XX, 11

Hast thou found me, O mine enemy?

Ibid. XXI, 20

The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

Ibid. 23

There appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire . . . and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

2 Kings. II, 11

There is death in the pot.

Ibid. IV, 40

Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel?

Ibid. V, 12

Is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

Ibid. VI, 32

Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing?

Ibid. VIII, 13

What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

Ibid. IX, 18

The driving is like the driving of Jehu, the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Ibid. 20

Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

2 Kings. IX, 30

A land of corn and wine.

Ibid. XVIII, 32

Set thine house in order.

Ibid. XX, 1

I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

Ibid. XXI, 13

His mercy endureth for ever.

1 Chronicles. XVI, 41

The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts.

Ibid. XXVIII, 9

Our days on the earth are as a shadow.

Ibid. XXIX, 15

He [David] died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour.

Ibid. 28

The man whom the king delighteth to honour.

Esther. VI, 6

One that feared God, and eschewed evil.

Job. I, 1

Satan came also.

Ibid. 6

And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

Ibid. 7

Doth Job fear God for nought?

Ibid. 9

Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord.

Ibid. 21

Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath, will he give for his life.

Ibid. II, 4

Curse God, and die.

Ibid. 9

Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, there is a man child conceived.

Job. III, 3

There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the weary be at rest.

Ibid. 17

Who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

Ibid. IV, 7

Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up.

Ibid. 15

Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

Ibid. 17

Wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

Ibid. V, 2

Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

Ibid. 7

He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

Ibid. 13

Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in his season.

Ibid. 26

How forcible are right words!

Ibid. VI, 25

My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

Ibid. VII, 6

He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.[1]

Ibid. 10

I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

Ibid. 16

But how should man be just with God?

Ibid. IX, 2

[1] When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return. — *XVI, 22*

The place thereof shall know it no more. — *Psalm CIII, 16*

The land of darkness and the shadow of death.

Job. X, 21

Canst thou by searching find out God?

Ibid. XI, 7

And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday.

Ibid. 17

No doubt but ye are the people and wisdom shall die with you.

Ibid. XII, 2

The just upright man is laughed to scorn.

Ibid. 4

Speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee.

Ibid. 8

With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

Ibid. 12

He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

Ibid. 22

Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

Ibid. XIV, 1

He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

Ibid. 2

But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

Ibid. 10

If a man die, shall he live again?

Ibid. 14

Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

Ibid. XV, 2

Miserable comforters are ye all.

Ibid. XVI, 2

My days are past.

Ibid. XVII, 11

I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

Ibid. 14

The king of terrors.

Ibid. XVIII, 14

I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

Job. XIX, 20

Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

Ibid. 23

I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

Ibid. 25

And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God.

Ibid. 26

Seeing the root of the matter is found in me.

Ibid. 28

Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue.

Ibid. XX, 12

Shall any teach God knowledge?

Ibid. XXI, 22

Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous?

Ibid. XXII, 3

They are of those that rebel against the light.

Ibid. XXIV, 13

The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered.

Ibid. 20

Yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

Ibid. XXV, 5–6

The land of the living.

Ibid. XXVIII, 13

The price of wisdom is above rubies.

Ibid. 18

And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Ibid. 28

When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me.

Ibid. XXIX, 11

I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

Job. XXIX, 13

I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

Ibid. 15

The house appointed for all living.

Ibid. XXX, 23

I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

Ibid. 29

My desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

Ibid. XXXI, 35

Great men are not always wise.

Ibid. XXXII, 9

For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.

Ibid. 18

One among a thousand.

Ibid. XXXIII, 23

Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness.

Ibid. XXXIV, 10

He multiplieth words without knowledge.

Ibid. XXXV, 16

Fair weather cometh out of the north.

Ibid. XXXVII, 22

Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

Ibid. XXXVIII, 2

Gird up now thy loins like a man.

Ibid. 3

Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

Ibid. 4

The morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy.

Ibid. 7

Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

Ibid. 11

Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

Ibid. 28

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

Job. XXXVIII, 31

Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

Ibid. 32

He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

Ibid. XXXIX, 25

Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee?

Ibid. XL, 4

Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

Ibid. 15

Canst thou draw out leviathan with a hook?

Ibid. XLI, 1

Hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

Ibid. 24

He maketh the deep to boil like a pot.

Ibid. 31

He is a king over all the children of pride.

Ibid. 34

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee.

Ibid. XLII, 5

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Psalms. I, 1

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Ibid. 3

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Ibid. 4

Serve the Lord with fear and rejoice with trembling.

Ibid. II, 11

Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Psalms. II, 12

Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

Ibid. IV, 6

I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep.[1]

Ibid. 8

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength.

Ibid. VIII, 2

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

Ibid. 4

Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels.

Ibid. 5

How excellent is thy name in all the earth.

Ibid. 9

Flee as a bird to your mountain.

Ibid. XI, 1

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord?

Ibid. XIII, 1

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.

Ibid. XIV, 1; LIII, 1

He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

Ibid. XV, 4

The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; [2] yea, I have a goodly heritage.

Ibid. XVI, 6

Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

Ibid. XVII, 8

He rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

Ibid. XVIII, 10

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork.

Ibid. XIX, 1

[1] I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm IV, 9*

[2] The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XVI, 7*

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.

Psalms. XIX, 2

As a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

Ibid. 5

And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

Ibid. 6

The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

Ibid. 9

More to be desired are they than gold.

Ibid. 10

Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

Ibid.

Cleanse thou me from secret faults.

Ibid. 12

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight.

Ibid. 14

My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? [1]

Ibid. XXII, 1

I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

Ibid. 17

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.

Ibid. XXIII, 1

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

Ibid. 2

He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

Ibid. 3

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Ibid. 4

Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Psalms. XXIII, 5

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Ibid. 6

The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

Ibid. XXIV, 1

For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

Ibid. 2

Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place?

Ibid. 3

He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

Ibid. 4

Who is this King of glory? The Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

Ibid. 10

The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Ibid. XXVII, 1

The Lord is my strength and my shield.

Ibid. XXVIII, 7

Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

Ibid. XXIX, 2

The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters.

Ibid. 3

Weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

Ibid. XXX, 5

I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

Ibid. XXXI, 12

My times are in thy hand.

Ibid. 15

From the strife of tongues.

Ibid. 20

[1] See *Matthew, XXVII, 46,* on page 1055b.

He fashioneth their hearts alike.
Psalms. XXXIII, 15

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
Ibid. XXXIV, 13

Rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.
Ibid. XXXV, 17

The meek shall inherit the earth.[1]
Ibid. XXXVII, 11

I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.
Ibid. 25

I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading[2] himself like a green bay tree.
Ibid. 35

Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright.
Ibid. 37

I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue.
Ibid. XXXIX, 1

My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned.
Ibid. 3

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.
Ibid. 4

Every man at his best state is altogether vanity.
Ibid. 5

He heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.
Ibid. 6

He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.
Ibid. XL, 2

Blessed is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.
Ibid. XLI, 1

As the hart panteth after the waterbrooks, so panteth my soul after thee.
Ibid. XLII, 1

Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me?
Psalms. XLII, 5, 11; XLIII, 5

Deep calleth unto deep.
Ibid. 7

My heart is inditing a good matter . . . my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.
Ibid. XLV, 1

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.
Ibid. XLVI, 1

Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea.
Ibid. 2

Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is Mount Zion . . . the city of the great King.
Ibid. XLVIII, 2

Man being in honour abideth not; he is like the beasts that perish.
Ibid. XLIX, 12

Every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
Ibid. L, 10

I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.
Ibid. LI, 5

Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
Ibid. 7

Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.
Ibid. 10

Open thou my lips; and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.
Ibid. 15

A broken and a contrite heart.
Ibid. 17

Oh that I had wings like a dove!
Ibid. LV, 6

But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.[1]
Ibid. 13

[1] See *Matthew, V, 5,* on page 1050b.
[2] Flourishing. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XXXVII, 36*

[1] But it was even thou, my companion, my guide, and mine own familiar friend. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LV, 14*
Mine own familiar friend. — *Psalm XLI, 9*

We took sweet counsel together.
Psalms. LV, 14

The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: [1] his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.
Ibid. 21

Put thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book?
Ibid. LVI, 8

They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;
Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.[2]
Ibid. LVIII, 4, 5

Vain is the help of man.
Ibid. LX, 11; CVIII, 12

Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.
Ibid. LXI, 2

He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be moved.
Ibid. LXII, 6

Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.
Ibid. 9

Thou renderest to every man according to his work.
Ibid. 12

My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is.
Ibid. LXIII, 1

Thou crownest the year with thy goodness.
Ibid. LXV, 11

The little hills rejoice on every side.
Ibid. 12

Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands.
Ibid. LXVI, 1

We went through fire and through water.
Psalms. LXVI, 12

God setteth the solitary in families
Ibid. LXVIII, 6

Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.
Ibid. LXXI, 9

He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass.
Ibid. LXXII, 6

His enemies shall lick the dust.
Ibid. 9

His name shall endure for ever.
Ibid. 17

As a dream when one awaketh.
Ibid. LXXIII, 20

He putteth down one and setteth up another.
Ibid. LXXV, 7

A stubborn and rebellious generation.
Ibid. LXXVIII, 8

Man did eat angels' food.
Ibid. 25

How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!
Ibid. LXXXIV, 1

They go from strength to strength.
Ibid. 7

A day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.
Ibid. 10

Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
Ibid. LXXXV, 10

A thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
Ibid. XC, 4

They are like grass which groweth up.
In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.[1]
Ibid. 5, 6

[1] The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LV, 22*

[2] Like the deaf adder, that stoppeth her ears; which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer, charm he never so wisely. — *The Book of Common Prayer, Psalm LVIII, 4, 5*

[1] See *Isaiah, XL, 6, 8,* on page 1047a.

We spend our years as a tale that is told.[1]

Psalms. XC, 9

The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.[2]

Ibid. 10

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Ibid. 12

Establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Ibid. 17

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Ibid. XCI, 1

I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Ibid. 2

Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

Ibid. 3

His truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Ibid. 4

Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

Ibid. 5

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

Ibid. 6

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

Ibid. 7

He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

Psalms. XCI, 11

The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

Ibid. XCII, 12

Mightier than the noise of many waters.

Ibid. XCIII, 4

In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

Ibid. XCV, 4

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

Ibid. 5

We are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his land.

Ibid. 7

O sing unto the Lord a new song.

Ibid. XCVI, 1

The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice.

Ibid. XCVII, 1

Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

Ibid. C, 1

As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

Ibid. CIII, 15

The wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

Ibid. 16

Wine that maketh glad the heart of man.

Ibid. CIV, 15

The trees of the Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted.

Ibid. 16

Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

Ibid. 23

Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death.

Ibid. CVII, 10

They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters.

Ibid. 23

[1] We bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XL, 9*

[2] The days of our age are threescore and ten; and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years, yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm XL, 10*

They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end.

Psalms. CVII, 27

Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

Ibid. CX, 3

Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

Ibid. 4

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom.

Ibid. CXI, 10

From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same.

Ibid. CXIII, 3

The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

Ibid. CXIV, 4

Eyes have they, but they see not. They have ears, but they hear not.[1]

Ibid. CXV, 6

I said in my haste, All men are liars.

Ibid. CXVI, 11

Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints.

Ibid. 15

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.[2]

Ibid. CXVIII, 22

This is the day which the Lord hath made.

Ibid. 24

Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord.[3]

Ibid. 26

I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Ibid. CXIX, 99

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Ibid. 105

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

Ibid. CXXI, 1

[1] Also in *Psalm CXXXV, 16-17.*
[2] Also in *Matthew, XXI, 42.*
[3] Also in *Matthew, XXI, 9, XXIII, 39; Mark, XI, 9; Luke, XIII, 35.*

My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

Psalms. CXXI, 2

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

Ibid. 3

Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

Ibid. 4

The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

Ibid. 6

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

Ibid. 8

I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.

Ibid. CXXII, 1

Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

Ibid. CXXII, 7

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

Ibid. CXXVI, 5

He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Ibid. 6

Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it.

Ibid. CXXVII, 1

He giveth his beloved sleep.

Ibid. 2

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them.

Ibid. 5

Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.

Ibid. CXXX, 1

I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids.[1]

Ibid. CXXXII, 4

Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

Ibid. CXXXIII, 1

[1] Also in *Proverbs, VI, 4.*

By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.[1]

Psalms. CXXXVII, 1

We hanged our harps upon the willows.

Ibid. 2

They that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, sing us one of the songs of Zion.

Ibid. 3

How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?

Ibid. 4

If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

Ibid. 5

If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

Ibid. CXXXIX, 8

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea.

Ibid. 9

I am fearfully and wonderfully made.

Ibid. 14

Teach me to do thy will.

Ibid. CXLIII, 10

That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones.

Ibid. CXLIV, 12

Put not your trust in princes.

Ibid. CXLVI, 3

Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord.

Ibid. CL, 6

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Proverbs. I, 10

Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets.

Ibid. 20

[1] By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept: when we remembered thee, O Sion. — *Book of Common Prayer, Psalm CXXXVII, 1*

Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

Proverbs. III, 16

Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

Ibid. 17

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom; and with all thy getting get understanding.

Ibid. IV, 7

The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Ibid. 18

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Ibid. 23

For the lips of a strange woman drop as a honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:

But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

Ibid. V, 3, 4

Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

Ibid. VI, 6–8

Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep.

Ibid. 10; XXIV, 33

Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

Ibid. 27

Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

Ibid. 28

He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter.

Ibid. VII, 22

Wisdom is better than rubies.

Ibid. VIII, 11

I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.

Ibid. 17

Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars.

Ibid. IX, 1

Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

Proverbs. IX, 8

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

Ibid. 17

A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

Ibid. X, 1

The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

Ibid. 7

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Ibid. 12

In the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Ibid. XI, 14; XXIV, 6

He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it.

Ibid. 15

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Ibid. 22

He that trusteth in his riches shall fall.

Ibid. 28

A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Ibid. XII, 10

The way of a fool is right in his own eyes.

Ibid. 15

Hope deferred maketh the heart sick.

Ibid. XIII, 12

The way of transgressors is hard.

Ibid. 15

He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Ibid. 24

Fools make a mock at sin.

Ibid. XIV, 9

The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

Ibid. 10

Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful.

Proverbs. XIV, 13

The prudent man looketh well to his going.

Ibid. 15

The talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Ibid. 23

Righteousness exalteth a nation.

Ibid. 34

A soft answer turneth away wrath.

Ibid. XV, 1

A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 13

He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Ibid. 15

Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Ibid. 17

A word spoken in due season. how good is it!

Ibid. 23

Before honour is humility.

Ibid. 33; XVIII, 12

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Ibid. 18

The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Ibid. 31

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Ibid. 32

Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker.

Ibid. XVII, 5

A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it.

Ibid. 8

He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Ibid. 9

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine.

Proverbs. XVII, 22

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise.

Ibid. 28

A fool's mouth is his destruction.

Ibid. XVIII, 7

A wounded spirit who can bear?

Ibid. 14

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing.

Ibid. 22

A man that hath friends must show himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Ibid. 24

Wealth maketh many friends.

Ibid. XIX, 4

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord.

Ibid. 17

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging.

Ibid. XX, 1

It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

Ibid. 3

The hearing ear and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them.

Ibid. 12

It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Ibid. 14

Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

Ibid. 17

Meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Ibid. 19

The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

Ibid. 29

It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Ibid. XXI, 9; XXV, 24

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches.

Proverbs. XXII, 1

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old he will not depart from it.

Ibid. 6

The borrower is servant to the lender.

Ibid. 7

Remove not the ancient landmark.

Ibid. 28

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings.

Ibid. 29

Put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

Ibid. XXIII, 2

Riches certainly make themselves wings.

Ibid. 5

As he thinketh in his heart, so is he.

Ibid. 7

The drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Ibid. 21

Despise not thy mother when she is old.

Ibid. 22

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Ibid. 31, 32

A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

Ibid. XXIV, 5

If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

Ibid. 10

Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth.

Ibid. 17

Fret not thyself because of evil men.

Ibid. 19

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

Ibid. XXV, 11

If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head.[1]

Proverbs. XXV, 21–22

As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

Ibid. 25

For men to search their own glory is not glory.

Ibid. 27

Answer a fool according to his folly.

Ibid. XXVI, 5

As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

Ibid. 11

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope of a fool than of him.

Ibid. 12

The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

Ibid. 13

The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Ibid. 16

Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein.

Ibid. 27

Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

Ibid. XXVII, 1

Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth.

Ibid. 2

Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Ibid. 5

Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Ibid. 6

To the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

Ibid. 7

Better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

Ibid. 10

[1] See *Romans, XII, 20,* on page 1060a.

A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

Proverbs. XXVII, 15

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

Ibid. 17

The wicked flee when no man pursueth; but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Ibid. XXVIII, 1

He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Ibid. 20

To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

Ibid. 21

He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool.

Ibid. 26

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack.

Ibid. 27

A fool uttereth all his mind.

Ibid. XXIX, 11

Where there is no vision, the people perish.

Ibid. 18

A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

Ibid. 23

Accuse not a servant unto his master.

Ibid. XXX, 10

The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give.

Ibid. 15

The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

Ibid. 19

Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

Ibid. XXXI, 6

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

Ibid. 10

In her tongue is the law of kindness.

Ibid. 26

She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

Proverbs. XXXI, 27

Her children arise up, and call her blessed.

Ibid. 28

Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

Ibid. 29

Vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

Ecclesiastes. I, 2; XII, 8

What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

Ibid. 3

One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

Ibid. 4

All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full.

Ibid. 7

The eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

Ibid. 8

There is no new thing under the sun.

Ibid. 9

Is there anything whereof it may be said, See, this is new? It hath been already of old time, which was before us.

Ibid. 10

I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Ibid. 14

In much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Ibid. 18

Wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

Ibid. II, 13

The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness.

Ibid. 14

One event happeneth to them all.

Ibid.

How dieth the wise man? as the fool.

Ibid. 16

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven.

Ecclesiastes. III, 1

A time to be born, and a time to die.

Ibid. 2

A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance.

Ibid. 4

A time to keep silence, and a time to speak.

Ibid. 7

Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

Ibid. IV, 2

Woe to him that is alone when he falleth.

Ibid. 10

A threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Ibid. 12

God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Ibid. V, 2

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

Ibid. 5

The sleep of a labouring man is sweet.

Ibid. 12

But the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Ibid.

A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

Ibid. VII, 1

It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting.

Ibid. 2

Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

Ibid. 3

As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool.

Ibid. 6

Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof.

Ibid. 8

In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider.

Ecclesiastes. VII, 14

Be not righteous over much.

Ibid. 16

There is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

Ibid. 20

One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

Ibid. 28

God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

Ibid. 29

There is no discharge in that war.

Ibid. VIII, 8

A man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry.[1]

Ibid. 15

All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked.

Ibid. IX, 2

A living dog is better than a dead lion.

Ibid. 4

The living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.

Ibid. 5

Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Ibid. 10

The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong.

Ibid. 11

He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

Ibid. X, 8

A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

Ibid. 19

[1] Also in *Luke, XII, 19.*

A bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Ecclesiastes. X, 20

Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.

Ibid. XI, 1

He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Ibid. 4

In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand.

Ibid. 6

Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth

Ibid. 9

Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them.

Ibid. XII, 1

While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain.

Ibid. 2

In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened.

Ibid. 3

The doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low.

Ibid. 4

The almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets.

Ibid. 5

Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

Ibid. 6

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

Ecclesiastes. XII, 7

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies.

Ibid. 11

Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

Ibid. 12

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man.

Ibid. 13

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Ibid. 14

The song of songs, which is Solomon's.

The Song of Solomon. I, 1

I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

Ibid. 5

O thou fairest among women.

Ibid. 8

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

Ibid. II, 1

His banner over me was love.

Ibid. 4

Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.

Ibid. 5

Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

For, lo! the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.

Ibid. 10–12

The little foxes, that spoil the vines.

Ibid. 15

Until the day break, and the shadows flee away.

The Song of Solomon. II, 17; IV, 6

By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

Ibid. III, 1

Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

Ibid. IV, 5

Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

Ibid. 7

Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

Ibid. 16

My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

Ibid. V, 4

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

Ibid. 16

Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

Ibid. VI, 10

Thy belly is like a heap of wheat set about with lilies.

Ibid. VII, 2

Thy neck is as a tower of ivory.

Ibid. 4

Like the best wine . . . that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

Ibid. 9

Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave.

Ibid. VIII, 6

Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it.

Ibid. 7

We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts.

The Song of Solomon. VIII, 8

Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Ibid. 14

The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib.

Isaiah. I, 3

The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

Ibid. 5

As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers.

Ibid. 8

Bring no more vain oblations.

Ibid. 13

Come now, and let us reason together.

Ibid. 18

Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow.

Ibid.

They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.[1]

Ibid. II, 4

In that day a man shall cast his idols . . . to the moles and to the bats.

Ibid. 20

Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils.

Ibid. 22

The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

Ibid. III, 1

Grind the faces of the poor.

Ibid. 15

Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet.

Ibid. 16

In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.

Ibid. IV, 1

[1] Also in *Joël, III, 10* and *Micah, IV, 3*.

Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink.

Isaiah. V, 11

Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope.

Ibid. 18

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil.

Ibid. 20

I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Ibid. VI, 1

Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

Ibid. 3

Then, said I, Lord, how long?

Ibid. 11

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Ibid. VII, 14

For a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence.

Ibid. VIII, 14

The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Ibid. IX, 2

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Ibid. 6

The ancient and honourable.

Ibid. 15

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord.

Ibid. XI, 1, 2

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid.

Isaiah. XI, 6

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!

Ibid. XIV, 12

Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

Ibid. 16

Like the rushing of mighty waters.

Ibid. XVII, 12

Babylon is fallen, is fallen.

Ibid. XXI, 9

Watchman, what of the night?

Ibid. 11

Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall die.

Ibid. XXII, 13

I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place.

Ibid. 23

Whose merchants are princes.

Ibid. XXIII, 8

A feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees.

Ibid. XXV, 6

He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces.

Ibid. 8

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee.

Ibid. XXVI, 3

Hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

Ibid. 20

Leviathan, that crooked serpent . . . the dragon that is in the sea.

Ibid. XXVII, 1

For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.

Ibid. XXVIII, 10

We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement.

Ibid. 15

It shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

Isaiah. XXVIII, 19

They are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

Ibid. XXIX, 9

Their strength is to sit still.

Ibid. XXX, 7

Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever.

Ibid. 8

The bread of adversity, and the water of affliction.

Ibid. 20

This is the way, walk ye in it.

Ibid. 21

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

Ibid. XXXII, 2

The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

Ibid. XXXV, 1

Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

Ibid. 5

Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing.

Ibid. 6

Sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Ibid. 10

Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed.

Ibid. XXXVI, 6

Set thine house in order.

Ibid. XXXVIII, 1

I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

Ibid. 15

Comfort ye my people.

Ibid. XL, 1

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the

Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.[1]

Isaiah. XL, 3

Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain.

Ibid. 4

All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field.

Ibid. 6

The grass withereth, the flower fadeth:[2] but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

Ibid. 8

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

Ibid. 11

The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance.

Ibid. 15

Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning?

Ibid. 21

They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

Ibid. 31

They helped every one his neighbour: and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

Ibid. XLI, 6

A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench.

Ibid. XLII, 3

There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

Ibid. XLVIII, 22

[1] See *Matthew, III, 3,* on page 1050a. Also in *Mark, I, 3; Luke, III, 4; John, I, 23.*

[2] See *Psalm XC, 5–6,* on page 1035b.

Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb?

Isaiah. XLIX, 15

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace.

Ibid. LII, 7

They shall see eye to eye.

Ibid. 8

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief.

Ibid. LIII, 3

All we like sheep have gone astray.

Ibid. 6

He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter.[1]

Ibid. 7

Ho, everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters.

Ibid. LV, 1

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts.

Ibid. 7

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.

Ibid. 8

A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation.

Ibid. LX, 22

Give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness.

Ibid. LXI, 3

I have trodden the winepress alone.

Ibid. LXIII, 3

All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf.

Ibid. LXIV, 6

I am holier than thou.

Ibid. LXV, 5

As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you.

Ibid. LXVI, 13

Saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

Jeremiah. VI, 14; VIII, 11

[1] Also in *Acts, VIII, 32.*

Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein.[1]

Jeremiah. VI, 16

Amend your ways and your doings.

Ibid. VII, 3; XXVI, 13

The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

Ibid. VIII, 20

Is there no balm in Gilead? Is there no physician there?

Ibid. 22

Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men!

Ibid. IX, 2

I will feed them . . . with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

Ibid. 15; XXIII, 15

Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?

Ibid. XIII, 23

Her sun is gone down while it was yet day.

Ibid. XV, 9

A man of strife and a man of contention.

Ibid. 10

Written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond.

Ibid. XVII, 1

He shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river.

Ibid. 8

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

Ibid. 9

Thou art my hope in the day of evil.

Ibid. 17

He shall be buried with the burial of an ass.

Ibid. XXII, 19

O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord.

Ibid. 29

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.[1]

Jeremiah. XXXI, 29

With my whole heart and with my whole soul.

Ibid. XXXII, 41

And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not.

Ibid. XLV, 5

Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow.

Lamentations. I, 12

Their visage is blacker than a coal.[2]

Ibid. IV, 8

As it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

Ezekiel. I, 16

As is the mother, so is her daughter.

Ibid. XVI, 44

I will cause you to pass under the rod.

Ibid. XX, 37

The king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way.

Ibid. XXI, 21

Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.

Ibid. XXXVII, 3

His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

Daniel. II, 33

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

Ibid. III, 23

Nebuchadnezzar . . . was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen.

Ibid. IV, 33

Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords.

Ibid. V, 1

And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

Ibid. 25

[1] Stare super vias antiquas.—*The Vulgate.*

[1] Also in *Ezekiel, XVIII, 2.*

[2] The faces of them all are as the blackness of a kettle.—*Douay Bible* [1609], *Nahum, II,* 10. (The English version of the Roman Catholic Bible was first printed in Douay, France.)

MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom and finished it.

Daniel. V, 26

TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

Ibid. 27

PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

Ibid. 28

His windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem.

Ibid. VI, 10

According to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

Ibid. 12

They brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions.

Ibid. 16

So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

Ibid. 23

The Ancient of days.

Ibid. VII, 13

Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

Ibid. XII, 4

Like people, like priest.

Hosea. IV, 9

They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind.

Ibid. VIII, 7

I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

Ibid. XII, 10

Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.

Joel. II, 28

Multitudes in the valley of decision.

Ibid. III, 14

They sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes.

Amos. II, 6

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Ibid. III, 3

The houses of ivory shall perish.

Ibid. 15

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Jonah. I, 17

They shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig-tree.[1]

Micah. IV, 4

What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

Ibid. VI, 8

Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Habakkuk. II, 2

The Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Ibid. 20

Ye have sown much, and bring in little.

Haggai. I, 6

He that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

Ibid.

Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live forever?

Zechariah. I, 5

I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven.

Ibid. II, 6

Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

Ibid. IV, 6

For who hath despised the day of small things?

Ibid. 10

They are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

Ibid.

Behold, thy King cometh unto thee . . . . lowly, and riding upon an ass.

Ibid. IX, 9

Prisoners of hope.

Ibid. 12

I was wounded in the house of my friends.

Ibid. XIII, 6

Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us?

Malachi. II, 10

Behold, the day cometh.

Ibid. IV, 1

[1] See *1 Maccabees, XIV, 12,* on page 1067a.

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings.

Malachi. IV, 2

He shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers.

Ibid. 6

New Testament

And [Joseph] knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name Jesus.

Matthew. I, 25

Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem.

Ibid. II, 1

Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

Ibid. 2

They saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him; and . . . they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

Ibid. 11

Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

Ibid. 18

Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Ibid. III, 2

The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.[1]

Ibid. 3

And his meat was locusts and wild honey.

Ibid. 4

O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

Ibid. 7

This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Matthew. III, 17

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.[1]

Ibid. IV, 4

Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

Ibid. 19

Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.[2]

Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

Ibid. V, 3–9

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted?

Ibid. 13

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

Ibid. 14

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Ibid. 16

Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill.

Ibid. 17

Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

Ibid. 18

Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

Ibid. 28

[1] See *Isaiah, XL, 3,* on page 1046b–1047a. Also in *Mark, I, 3; Luke, III, 4; John, I, 23.*

[1] See *Deuteronomy, VIII, 3,* on page 1025b.

[2] See *Psalm XXXVII, 11,* on page 1034a.

If thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Matthew. V, 29

If thy right hand offend thee, cut it off.

Ibid. 30

Whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

Ibid. 32

Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool.

Ibid. 34, 35

Resist not evil.

Ibid. 39

Whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

Ibid.

Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you.

Ibid. 44

He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

Ibid. 45

When thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth.

Ibid. VI, 3

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.

Give us this day our daily bread.

And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

Ibid. 9–13

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal.

Matthew. VI, 19

Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven.

Ibid. 20

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Ibid. 21

The light of the body is the eye.

Ibid. 22

No man can serve two masters.

Ibid. 24

Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Ibid.

Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not neither do they reap, nor gather into barns.

Ibid. 26

Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

Ibid. 27

Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin.

Ibid. 28

Even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

Ibid. 29

Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Ibid. 34

Judge not, that ye be not judged.

Ibid. VII, 1

And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Ibid. 3

Neither cast ye your pearls before swine.

Ibid. 6

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

Ibid. 7

Every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth.

Ibid. 8

Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

Matthew. VII, 9

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Ibid. 12

Wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction.

Ibid. 13

Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Ibid. 14

Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

Ibid. 15

By their fruits ye shall know them.

Ibid. 20

It was founded upon a rock.

Ibid. 25

But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Ibid. VIII, 12

The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

Ibid. 20

Let the dead bury their dead.

Ibid. 22

A man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom.

Ibid. IX, 9

They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

Ibid. 12

For I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Ibid. 13

Neither do men put new wine into old bottles.

Ibid. 17

The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few.

Ibid. 37

Freely ye have received, freely give.

Ibid. X, 8

Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Matthew. X, 16

The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

Ibid. 24

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

Ibid. 29

But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

Ibid. 30

I came not to send peace, but a sword.

Ibid. 34

He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

Ibid. 39

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Ibid. XI, 15

A friend of publicans and sinners.

Ibid. XI, 19

Wisdom is justified of her children,[1]

Ibid.

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Ibid. 28–30

He that is not with me is against me.

Ibid. XII, 30

The tree is known by his fruit.

Ibid. 33

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Ibid. 34

Because they had no root, they withered away.

Ibid. XIII, 6

But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

Ibid. 8

[1] Also in *Luke, VII, 35.*

The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed.

Matthew. XIII, 31

Pearl of great price.

Ibid. 46

Is not this the carpenter's son?

Ibid. 55

A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country.

Ibid. 57

The daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.

Ibid. XIV, 6

Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

Ibid. 8

We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

Ibid. 17

And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

Ibid. 20

And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

Ibid. 25

Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

Ibid. 27

O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Ibid. 31

Of truth thou art the Son of God.

Ibid. 33

Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

Ibid. XV, 11

They be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Ibid. 14

The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

Ibid. 27

When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

Ibid. XVI, 2

The signs of the times.

Ibid. 3

Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church.

Matthew. XVI, 18

I will give unto thee the keys of heaven.

Ibid. 19

Get thee behind me, Satan.[1]

Ibid. 23

What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? [2]

Ibid. 26

Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Ibid. XVIII, 3

The ninety and nine.

Ibid. 12, 13

Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Ibid. 20

Until seventy times seven.

Ibid. 22

What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.[3]

Ibid. XIX, 6

If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven.

Ibid. 21

It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Ibid. 24

But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

Ibid. 30

Borne the burden and heat of the day.

Ibid. XX, 12

Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own?

Ibid. 15

Overthrew the tables of the money changers.

Ibid. XXI, 12

[1] Also in *Luke, IV, 8.*

[2] Also in *Mark, VIII, 36.*

[3] Those whom God hath joined together let no man put asunder.

Book of Common Prayer, Solemnization of Matrimony

My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

Matthew. XXI, 13

They made light of it.

Ibid. XXII, 5

For many are called, but few are chosen.

Ibid. 14

Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's.[1]

Ibid. 21

Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Ibid. XXIII, 12

Woe unto you . . for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin.

Ibid. 23

Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

Ibid. 24

Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones.

Ibid. 27

As a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings.

Ibid. 37

Wars and rumours of wars.[2]

Ibid. XXIV, 6

The end is not yet.

Ibid.

Abomination of desolation.[3]

Ibid. 15

False prophets.

Ibid. 24

Wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

Ibid. 28

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

Ibid. 35

One shall be taken, and the other left.

Ibid. 40

Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

Matthew. XXV, 1, 2

Well done, thou good and faithful servant.

Ibid. 21

Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

Ibid. 29

And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats.

Ibid. 32

For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

Ibid. 35, 36

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Ibid. 40

An alabaster box of very precious ointment.

Ibid. XXVI, 7

To what purpose is this waste?

Ibid. 8

For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

Ibid. 11

What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

Ibid. 15

My time is at hand.

Ibid. 18

Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

Ibid. 21

It had been good for that man if he had not been born.

Ibid. 24

[1] Also in *Mark, XII, 17.*
[2] Also in *Mark, XIII, 7.*
[3] Also in *Mark, XIII, 14.*

Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

Matthew. XXVI, 26–28

This night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

Ibid. 34

O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt.

Ibid. 39

Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

Ibid. 41

Hail, Master; and kissed him.

Ibid. 49

All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

Ibid. 52

Thy speech bewrayeth thee.

Ibid. 73

Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

Ibid. 74

The potter's field, to bury strangers in.

Ibid. XXVII, 7

Have thou nothing to do with that just man.

Ibid. 19

Let him be crucified.

Ibid. 22

He took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

Ibid. 24

His blood be on us, and on our children.

Ibid. 25

A place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull.

Ibid. 33

This is Jesus the King of the Jews.

Matthew. XXVII, 37

He saved others; himself he cannot save.

Ibid. 42

Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? [1]

Ibid. 46

And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent.

Ibid. 51

His [the Angel of the Lord] countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow.

Ibid. XXVIII, 3

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations.

Ibid. 19

Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

Ibid. 20

The latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

Mark. I, 7

The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath.

Ibid. II, 27

If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

Ibid. III, 25

With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you.

Ibid. IV, 24

First the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

Ibid. 28

What manner of man is this?

Ibid. 41

My name is Legion: for we are many.

Ibid. V, 9

Clothed, and in his right mind.

Ibid. 15

My little daughter lieth at the point of death.

Ibid. 23

Knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him.

Ibid. 30

[1] See *Psalm XXII, 1*, on page 1033a.

I see men as trees, walking.

Mark. VIII, 24

Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

Ibid. IX, 24

Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for such is the kingdom of God.[1]

Ibid. X, 14

Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers.

Ibid. XII, 40

And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites.

Ibid. 42

For many bare false witness against him.

Ibid. XIV, 56

Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

Ibid. XVI, 15

Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women.

Luke. I, 28

And blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

Ibid. 42

My soul doth magnify the Lord.

Ibid. 46

For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

Ibid. 48

He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

Ibid. 52

He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

Ibid. 53

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

Ibid. II, 7

Shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

Luke. II, 8

And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid.

Ibid. 9

Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

Ibid. 10

Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.[1]

Ibid. 14

Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace.

Ibid. 29

A light to lighten the Gentiles.

Ibid. 32

Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

Ibid. 49

His mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

Ibid. 51

The axe is laid unto the root of the trees.

Ibid. III, 9

Physician, heal thyself.

Ibid. IV, 23

Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!

Ibid. VI, 26

Nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest.

Ibid. VIII, 17

No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Ibid. IX, 62

Peace be to this house.

Ibid. X, 5

The labourer is worthy of his hire.[2]

Ibid. 7

A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves.

Ibid. 30

[1] Also in *Matthew, XIX, 14,* and *Luke, XVIII, 16.*

[1] The Douay Bible has "peace to men of good will."

[2] Also in *1 Timothy, V, 18.*

He passed by on the other side.
Luke. X, 31

A certain Samaritan . . . had compassion on him.
Ibid. 33

Go, and do thou likewise.
Ibid. 37

But one thing is needful; and Mary hath chosen that good part which shall not be taken away from her.
Ibid. 42

Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
Ibid. XII, 19

Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee.
Ibid. 20

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.
Ibid. 35

The poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.
Ibid. XIV, 21

Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?
Ibid. 28

Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.
Ibid. XV, 6

Wasted his substance with riotous living.
Ibid. 13

Bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it.
Ibid. 23

For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.
Ibid. 24

The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.
Ibid. XVI, 8

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.
Ibid. 10

The beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom.
Luke. XVI, 22

It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea.
Ibid. XVII, 2

Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee.
Ibid. XIX, 22

This do in remembrance of me.[1]
Ibid. XXII, 19

Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.
Ibid. XXIII, 34

Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit.
Ibid. 46

He gave up the ghost.
Ibid.

He was a good man, and a just.
Ibid. 50

Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us?
Ibid. XXIV, 32

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
John. I, 1

And the light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.
Ibid. 5

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.
Ibid. 6

The true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.
Ibid. 9

The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us.
Ibid. 14

Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth?
Ibid. 46

Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.
Ibid. II, 4

Make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.
Ibid. 16

[1] Also in *1 Corinthians, XI, 24.*

The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

John. III, 8

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Ibid. 16

Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

Ibid. V, 8

He was a burning and a shining light.

Ibid. 35

What are they among so many?

Ibid. VI, 9

Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

Ibid. 12

I am the bread of life.

Ibid. 35

Judge not according to the appearance.

Ibid. VII, 24

He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

Ibid. 11

I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

Ibid. 12

The truth shall make you free.

Ibid. 32

There is no truth in him.

Ibid. 44

The night cometh, when no man can work.

Ibid. IX, 4

Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

Ibid. 25

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Ibid. X, 10

I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.[1]

John. XI, 25, 26

Jesus wept.

Ibid. 35

Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you.

Ibid. XII, 35

That thou doest, do quickly.

Ibid. XIII, 27

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another.

Ibid. 34

Let not your heart be troubled.

Ibid. XIV, 1

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

Ibid. 2

I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

Ibid. 3

I will not leave you comfortless.

Ibid. 18

Peace I leave with you.

Ibid. 27

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Ibid. XV, 13

Whither goest thou?

Ibid. XVI, 5

Ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

Ibid. 24

Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Ibid. 33

Now Barabbas was a robber.

Ibid. XVIII, 40

Behold the man!

Ibid. XIX, 5

It is finished.

Ibid. 30

[1] Also in *Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead.*

And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind.

Acts. II, 2

And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues.

Ibid. 3, 4

Thy money perish with thee.

Ibid. VIII, 20

In the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

Ibid. 23

Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

Ibid. IX, 4

It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Ibid. 5

God is no respecter of persons.[1]

Ibid. X, 34

Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Certain lewd fellows of the baser sort.

Ibid. XVII, 5

Men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

Ibid. 22

For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, To the Unknown God.

Ibid. 23

For in him we live, and move, and have our being.

Ibid. 28

Mighty in the Scriptures.

Ibid. XVIII, 24

All with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

Ibid. XIX, 34

It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Ibid. XX, 35

I am . . . a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city.

Ibid. XXI, 39

Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel.

Acts. XXII, 3

And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

Ibid. 28

I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee.

Ibid. XXIII, 6

When I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Ibid. XXIV, 25

I appeal unto Caesar.

Ibid. XXV, 11

Much learning doth make thee mad.

Ibid. XXVI, 24

Words of truth and soberness.

Ibid. 25

For this thing was not done in a corner.

Ibid. 26

Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

Ibid. 28

Wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself.

Romans. II, 1

There is no respect of persons with God.

Ibid. 11

These, having not the law, are a law unto themselves.

Ibid. 14

God forbid.

Ibid. III, 31

Where no law is, there is no transgression.

Ibid. IV, 15

Who against hope believed in hope.

Ibid. 18

Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound.

Ibid. V, 20

Death hath no more dominion over him.

Ibid. VI, 9

Speak after the manner of men.

Ibid. 19

The wages of sin is death.

Ibid. 23

[1] See *Romans, II, 11,* on page 1059b.

For the good that I would I do not; but the evil which I would not, that I do.

Romans. VII, 19

Heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ.

Ibid. VIII, 17

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

Ibid. 22

All things work together for good to them that love God.

Ibid. 28

If God be for us, who can be against us?

Ibid. 31

Neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Ibid. 38, 39

Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

Ibid. IX, 21

Given to hospitality.

Ibid. XII, 13

Be not wise in your own conceits.

Ibid. 16

Recompense to no man evil for evil.

Ibid. 17

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Ibid. 18

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Ibid. 19

If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.[1]

Ibid. 20

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Ibid. 21

[1] See *Proverbs, XXV, 21–22,* on page 1041a.

The powers that be are ordained of God.

Romans. XIII, 1

Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Ibid. 7

Owe no man anything, but to love one another.

Ibid. 8

Love is the fulfilling of the law.

Ibid. 10

Make not provision for the flesh, to fulfill the lusts thereof.

Ibid. 14

Doubtful disputations.

Ibid. XIV, 1

Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Ibid. 5

None of us liveth to himself.

Ibid. 7

Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace.

Ibid. 19

God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty.

1 Corinthians. I, 27

As it is written,[1] eye hath not seen, nor ear heard.

Ibid. II, 9

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

Ibid. III, 6

Every man's work shall be made manifest.

Ibid. 13

Not to think of men above that which is written.

Ibid. IV, 6

We are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

Ibid. 9

Absent in body, but present in spirit.

Ibid. V, 3

[1] In *Isaiah, LXIV, 4.*

A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.[1]

1 Corinthians. V, 6

It is better to marry than to burn.

Ibid. VII, 9

The fashion of this world passeth away.

Ibid. 31

Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

Ibid. VIII, 1

I am made all things to all men.

Ibid. IX, 22

Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

Ibid. X, 12

If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her.

Ibid. XI, 15

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

Ibid. XIII, 1

Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

Ibid. 2

And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

Ibid. 3

Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up.

Ibid. 4

Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Ibid. 7

Charity never faileth.

Ibid. 8

We know in part, and we prophesy in part.

Ibid. 9

When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

Ibid. 11

For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

1 Corinthians. XIII, 12

And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Ibid. 13

If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself for battle?

Ibid. XIV, 8

Let all things be done decently and in order.

Ibid. 40

And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

Ibid. XV, 8

But by the grace of God I am what I am.

Ibid. 10

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

Ibid. 20–22

The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

Ibid. 26

Evil communications corrupt good manners.

Ibid. 33

That which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die.

Ibid. 36

One star differeth from another star in glory.

Ibid. 41

It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption.

Ibid. 42

The first man is of the earth, earthy.

Ibid. 47

Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but shall all be changed,

In a moment, in the twinkling of an

[1] Also in *Galatians, V, 9.*

eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

1 Corinthians. XV, 51–52

Death is swallowed up in victory.

Ibid. 54

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

Ibid. 55

Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

Ibid. XVI, 13

Not of the letter, but of the spirit; for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

2 Corinthians. III, 6

We have such hope, we use great plainness of speech.

Ibid. 12

The things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

Ibid. IV, 18

We walk by faith, not by sight.

Ibid. V, 7

Now is the accepted time.

Ibid. VI, 2

By evil report and good report.

Ibid. 8

As having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

Ibid. 10

God loveth a cheerful giver.

Ibid. IX, 7

Though I be rude in speech.

Ibid. XI, 6

For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.

Ibid. 19

Forty stripes save one.

Ibid. 24

A thorn in the flesh.

Ibid. XII, 7

My strength is made perfect in weakness.

Ibid. 9

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all.

Ibid. XIII, 14

The right hands of fellowship.

Galatians. II, 9

Weak and beggarly elements.

Ibid. IV, 9

It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.

Ibid. 18

Ye are fallen from grace.

Ibid. V, 4

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

Meekness, temperance.

Ibid. 22, 23

Every man shall bear his own burden.

Ibid. VI, 5

Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

Ibid. 7

Let us not be weary in well doing.

Ibid. 9

Carried about with every wind of doctrine.

Ephesians. IV, 14

Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath.

Ibid. 26

Put on the whole armour of God.

Ibid. VI, 11

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Ibid. 12

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Ibid. 13

To live is Christ, and to die is gain.

Philippians. I, 21

Work out your own salvation.

Ibid. II, 12

Whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame.

Ibid. III, 19

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding.

Ibid. IV, 7

Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Philippians. IV, 8

I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.

Ibid. 11

Touch not; taste not; handle not.

Colossians. II, 21

Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth.

Ibid. III, 2

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt.

Ibid. IV, 6

Luke, the beloved physician.

Ibid. 14

Labour of love.

1 Thessalonians. I, 3

Study to be quiet, and to do your own business.

Ibid. IV, 11

Putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

Ibid. V, 8

Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

Ibid. 21

The law is good, if a man use it lawfully.

1 Timothy. I, 8

Not greedy of filthy lucre.

Ibid. III, 3

Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake.

Ibid. V, 23

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

Ibid. VI, 7

The love of money is the root of all evil.

Ibid. 10

Fight the good fight.

Ibid. 12

Rich in good works.

Ibid. 18

Science falsely so called.

1 Timothy. VI, 20

A workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

2 Timothy. II, 15

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith.

Ibid. IV, 7

Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works.

Ibid. 14

Unto the pure all things are pure.

Titus. I, 15

Making mention of thee always in my prayers.

Philemon. I, 4

Such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

Hebrews. V, 12

Strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age.

Ibid. 14

Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Ibid. XI, 1

We also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses.

Ibid. XII, 1

The author and finisher of our faith.

Ibid. 2

Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth.

Ibid. 6

The spirits of just men made perfect.

Ibid. 23

Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

Ibid. XIII, 2

Yesterday, and today, and forever.

Ibid. 8

For here we have no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

Ibid. 14

Let patience have her perfect work.

James. I, 4

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life.

James. I, 12

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above.

Ibid. 17

No variableness, neither shadow of turning.

Ibid.

Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.

Ibid. 19

Unspotted from the world.

Ibid. 27

Faith without works is dead.

Ibid. II, 26

How great a matter a little fire kindleth!

Ibid. III, 5

The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil.

Ibid. 8

This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

Ibid. 15

Resist the Devil, and he will flee from you.

Ibid. IV, 7

Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord.

Ibid. V, 11

The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Ibid. 16

Hope to the end.

1 Peter. I, 13

Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul.

Ibid. II, 11

Fear God. Honour the king.

Ibid. 17

Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.

Ibid. III, 4

Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel.

Ibid. 7

Charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Ibid. IV, 8

A crown of glory that fadeth not away.

1 Peter. V, 4

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary, the Devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

Ibid. 8

And the day star arise in your hearts.

2 Peter. I, 19

The dog is turned to his own vomit again.

Ibid. II, 22

Bowels of compassion.

1 John. III, 17

He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love.

Ibid. IV, 8

There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear.

Ibid. 18

Be thou faithful unto death.

Revelation. II, 10

He shall rule them with a rod of iron.

Ibid. 27

Behold, I stand at the door and knock.

Ibid. III, 20

A pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death.

Ibid. VI, 8

All nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues.

Ibid. VII, 9

As the voice of many waters.[1]

Ibid. XIV, 2

They may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Ibid. 13

And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Ibid. XVI, 16

Another book was opened, which is the book of life.

Ibid. XX, 12

I saw a new heaven and a new earth.

Ibid. XXI, 1

The holy city, new Jerusalem.

Ibid. 2

[1] The noise of many waters. — *Psalm XCIII, 4*

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

Revelation. XXI, 6

There shall be no night there.

Ibid. XXII, 5

Without are dogs.

Ibid. 15

The Apocrypha [1]

How exceeding strong is wine! it causeth all men to err who drink it.

1 Esdras. III, 18

Ye must know that women have dominion over you: do ye not labour and toil, and give and bring all to the woman?

Ibid. IV, 22

Great is truth, and mighty above all things.[2]

Ibid. 41

Do right to the widow, judge for the fatherless, give to the poor, defend the orphan, clothe the naked.

2 Esdras. II, 20

What is past I know, but what is for to come I know not.

Ibid. IV, 46

Unto you is paradise opened.

Ibid. VIII, 52

Now therefore keep thy sorrow to thyself, and bear with a good courage that which hath befallen thee.

Ibid. X, 15

I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out.

Ibid. XIV, 25

If thou hast abundance, give alms accordingly: if thou have but a little, be not afraid to give according to that little.

Tobit. IV, 8

Honour thy father and thy mother in law, which are now thy parents.

Tobit. X, 12

Ye cannot find the depth of the heart of man, neither can ye perceive the things that he thinketh: then how can ye search out God, that hath made all these things, and know his mind, or comprehend his purpose?

Judith. VIII, 14

Put on her garments of gladness.

Ibid. X, 3

Our time is a very shadow that passeth away.

Wisdom of Solomon. II, 5

Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds before they be withered.

Ibid. 8

The souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them. In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die: and their departure is taken for misery, and their going from us to be utter destruction: but they are in peace.

Ibid. III, 1–3

They that put their trust in him shall understand the truth.

Ibid. 9

Wisdom is the gray hair unto men, and an unspotted life is old age.

Ibid. IV, 9

When I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature, and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do.

Ibid. VII, 3

All men have one entrance into life, and the like going out.

Ibid. 6

Who can number the sand of the sea, and the drops of rain, and the days of eternity?

Ecclesiasticus. I, 2

If his understanding fail, have patience with him.

Ibid. 13

Observe the opportunity.

Ibid. IV, 20

[1] These books form part of the sacred literature of the Alexandrian Jews, and with the exception of *2 Esdras* are found interspersed with the Hebrew Scriptures in the ancient copies of the Septuagint, or Greek Version of the Old Testament. — *The Apocrypha According to the Authorized Version, Preface* (Oxford University Press)

[2] Magna est veritas et praevalet. — *The Vulgate, Book III* (uncanonical)

Let not thine hand be stretched out to receive, and shut when thou shouldest repay.

Ecclesiasticus. IV, 31

A faithful friend is a strong defence: and he that hath found such an one hath found a treasure.

Ibid. VI, 14

Be not slow to visit the sick.

Ibid. VII, 35

Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.

Ibid. 36

Rejoice not over thy greatest enemy being dead, but remember that we die all.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Miss not the discourse of the elders.

Ibid. 9

Forsake not an old friend, for the new is not comparable to him. A new friend is as new wine: when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure.

Ibid. IX, 10

In the day of prosperity there is a forgetfulness of affliction: and in the day of affliction there is no more remembrance of prosperity.

Ibid. XI, 25

He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith.

Ibid. XIII, 1

A rich man beginning to fall is held up of his friends: but a poor man being down is thrust also away by his friends.

Ibid. 21

The heart of a man changeth his countenance, whether it be for good or evil: and a merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 25

Wine and women will make men of understanding to fall away.

Ibid. XIX, 2

Whether it be to friend or foe, talk not of other men's lives.

Ibid. 8

Gladness of the heart is the life of man, and the joyfulness of a man prolongeth his days.

Ibid. XXX, 22

Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning.

Ecclesiasticus. XXXIII, 17

Leave not a stain in thine honour.

Ibid. 22

Honour a physician with the honour due unto him.

Ibid. XXXVIII, 1

When the dead is at rest, let his remembrance rest; and be comforted for him, when his spirit is departed from him.

Ibid. 23

How can he get wisdom . . . whose talk is of bullocks?

Ibid. 25

Look upon the rainbow, and praise him that made it.

Ibid. XLIII, 11

Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us.

Ibid. XLIV, 1

These were honoured in their generations, and were the glory of their times.

Ibid. 7

There be of them that have left a name behind them.

Ibid. 8

And some there be, which have no memorial.

Ibid. 9

Their bodies are buried in peace; but their name liveth for evermore.

Ibid. 14

His word burned like a lamp.

Ibid. XLVIII, 1

A scarecrow in a garden of cucumbers keepeth nothing.

Baruch. VI, 70

Was not Abraham found faithful in temptation, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness?

1 Maccabees. II, 52

With the God of heaven it is all one, to deliver with a great multitude, or a small company: For the victory of battle standeth not in the multitude of an host; but strength cometh from heaven.

Ibid. III, 18, 19

When he was at the last gasp.

1 Maccabees. VII, 9

The noble acts which he did, and his greatness, they are not written: for they were very many.

Ibid. IX, 22

Ask and learn.

Ibid. X, 72

Every man sat under his vine and his fig tree.[1]

Ibid. XIV, 12

We have been careful that they that will read may have delight, and that they that are desirous to commit to memory might have ease, and that all into whose hands it comes might have profit.

2 Maccabees. II, 25

It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue, and to be short in the story itself.

Ibid. 32

Nicanor lay dead in his harness.

Ibid. XV, 28

If I have done well, and as is fitting, . . . it is that which I desired; but if slenderly and meanly, it is that which I could attain unto.

Ibid. 38

Speech finely framed delighteth the ears.

Ibid. 39

[1] See *Micah, IV, 4,* on page 1049b.

The Scripture moveth us, in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness.

Morning Prayer. Minister's Opening Words

We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep.

Ibid. General Confession

We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; and we have done those things which we ought not to have done.

Ibid.

The noble army of Martyrs.

Ibid. Te Deum

Make them to be numbered [2] with thy Saints, in glory everlasting.

Ibid.

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and earth: And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord: Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary; Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried: He descended into hell; The third day he rose again from the dead: He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

Ibid. The Apostles' Creed

Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God; Begotten, not made; Being of one substance with the Father; By whom all things were made: Who for us men and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, And was made man.

Ibid. The Nicene Creed

The author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom.

Morning Prayer. A Collect for Peace

Afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate.

Ibid. A Prayer for All Conditions of Men

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night.

Evening Prayer. Collect Against Perils for Aid

From envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

Good Lord, deliver us.

The Litany

The world, the flesh, and the devil.

Ibid.

From battle and murder, and from sudden death..

Ibid.

Give to all nations unity, peace, and concord.

Ibid.

The kindly fruits of the earth.

Ibid.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid.

Holy Communion. Collect

Miserable sinners.[1]

Holy Communion. Exhortation

Read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest.

Collect for the Second Sunday in Advent

Renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world,

[1] American Revision [1928].

[2] In the Latin, this word is *munerari* (rewarded), and was mistaken, perhaps, by an early copyist, for *numerari* (numbered).

[1] The invocation, "Have mercy upon us, miserable sinners," was included in the Litany prior to the Revision of 1928. "Miserable offenders" appears in *Morning Prayer, A General Confession.*

with all covetous desires of the same, and the sinful desires of the flesh.

Holy Baptism. Of Children

The pomps and vanity of this wicked world and all the sinful lusts of the flesh.

Offices of Instruction (Catechism)

To keep my hands from picking and stealing.

Ibid. Answer 8

To do my duty in that state of life unto which it shall please God to call me.

Ibid. Answer 10

An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace.

Ibid. (On the Sacraments)

Forsaking all others, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live.

Solemnization of Matrimony

Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

Ibid.

To have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part.

Ibid.

With this Ring I thee wed.

Ibid.

In the midst of life we are in death.[1]

Burial of the Dead. At the Grave

[1] This is derived from a Latin antiphon, said to have been composed by Notker, a monk of St. Gall, in 911, while watching some workmen building a bridge at Martinsbrücke, in peril of their lives. It forms the groundwork of Luther's antiphon *De Morte*.

Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection unto eternal life.

Burial of the Dead. At the Grave

Show thy servant the light of thy countenance.

The Psalter. Psalms, XXXI, 18

God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house.

Ibid. LXVIII, 6

The iron entered into his soul.

Ibid. CV, 18

God, in whom we live and move and have our being.

Family Prayer. Morning

O Lord, support us all the day long, until the shadows lengthen and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done. Then in thy mercy grant us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last.[1]

Ibid. At Night

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, ENGLISH

Grant that the old Adam in these persons may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them.

Holy Baptism. Of Those of Riper Years

With all my worldly goods I thee endow.

Solemnization of Matrimony

[1] By Cardinal Newman.

THE KORAN

Translated [*1734*] *by* GEORGE SALE [*1697–1736*]

Turn, therefore, thy face towards the holy temple of Mecca; and wherever ye be, turn your faces towards that place.

Chap. 2

Wherever ye be, God will bring you all back at the resurrection.

Ibid.

As for him who voluntarily performeth a good work, verily God is grateful and knowing.

Ibid.

Your God is one God; there is no God but He, the most merciful.

Ibid.

O true believers, take your necessary precautions against your enemies, and either go forth to war in separate parties, or go forth all together in a body.

Chap. 4

Fight for the religion of God.

Ibid.

O men, respect women who have borne you.

Ibid.

Wheresoever ye be, death will overtake you, although ye be in lofty towers.

Ibid.

Whosoever flieth from his country for the sake of God's true religion, shall find in the earth many forced to do the same, and plenty of provisions.

Ibid.

God loveth not the speaking ill of any one in public.

Chap. 4

Let not thy hand be tied up to thy neck; neither open it with an unbounded expansion, lest thou become worthy of reprehension, and be reduced to poverty.

Chap. 17

Of his mercy he hath made for you the night and the day, that ye may rest in the one, and may seek to obtain provision for yourself of his abundance, by your industry, in the other.

Chap. 28

If God should punish men according to what they deserve, he would not leave on the back of the earth so much as a beast.

Chap. 35

God obligeth no man to more than he hath given him ability to perform.

Chap. 65

Woe be unto those who pray, and who are negligent at their prayer: who play the hypocrites, and deny necessaries to the needy.

Chap. 107

O unbelievers, I will not worship that which ye worship; nor will ye worship that which I worship. . . . Ye have your religion, and I my religion.

Chap. 109

INDEX

INDEX

Entries are arranged alphabetically, with hyphenated words indexed as one word. Note the order for possessives and plurals of identical spelling.

Bird, another, sings better, 222a
or devil, 545a
Bird-cage, summer, 100a
Bird's, sweet, throat, 160a
Birds about a ruined place, 978a
were mad with glee, 673b
Birds' cries, 896a
Bird-song at morning, 752a

The letter *a* after the page number means that the entry is in the left column of the page cited; *b* indicates the right column.

Archaic, dialect, and other variant spellings in the text are retained in the index, with one exception: In the case of two standard modern variables of the same word, entries are combined under the preferred Webster spelling. For example, *bisy larke* appears under *bisy;* but references to *defence* and *defense* are combined under *defense.*

A, appeared the letter, 514a
B and C in love with, 831b
earnest soul and a capital, 737b
is a scoundrel, 909a
À la mode it began, 704a
A-angling, be quiet and go, 236b
Aaron's rod, 317a
serpent, 317a
Abana and Pharpar, 1029a
Abandon, habit easy to, 497b
the ocean, 433b
themselves to sleep, 98a
to cries and lamentations, 49b
Abandoned and passed by, 865b
what was visible, 69a
Abandonment and poverty are battlefields, 497b
Abandons, man who, nature, 973b
Abased, dwarfed and, below them, 756a
exalt himself shall be, 1054a
Abash'd the Devil stood, 256a
Abatement, falls into, and low price, 163b
Abbots purple as their wines, 322a
Abdul the Bulbul Amir, 1005a
Abed-nego, Shadrach Meshach and, 1048b
Abel was a keeper of sheep, 1022a
Aberdour, half-owre to, 1011b
Abernethy, presented himself to, 566a
Abeyance, creeds and schools in, 607b
Abhor all private solicitations, 262a
and detest the Sabbath-day, 677b
makers and laws approve, 53a, 279a
Abhorr'd that senseless tribe, 296a
Abhorred in my imagination, 178b
shears, 249a
Abhorrence, repudiate with indignation and, 512b
Abhors, colour she, 165a
history, determinism, 977a
Abhors, intellectual nature, a vacuum, 340b
nature, a vacuum, 281b
oppression of Negroes, 537a
Abide, men must needs, 126b
something in him we cannot, 227b
under shadow of the Almighty, 1036a
with me from morn till eve, 464a
Abides a peace of thine, 620a
Abiding in two bodies, one soul, 5a
Abiezer, vintage of, 1026b
Abilities, each according to his, 594a
man of splendid, 425b
Ability, according to his, 905a
and judgment, according to my, 21b
for good service, 361a
is capacity to act wisely, 797b
laughter and, and sighing, 648b
lean and low, 165b
reserve, they never perform, 181b
to perform, 1070b
Abject and humble, 282a
intercourse between tyrants and slaves, 355a
spirit, doubting in his, 600a
submission, grovel in, 851b
willow, underneath the, 993b
Able man considers his work, 586b
Able-bodid relations, 664b
Able-bodied citizen, 905a
Ablest navigators, on side of, 369b
Ablution round earth's shores, 479b
Abner smote him, 1027b
Abnormal energy, 697b
excited, exhausting condition, 765b
Abnormality, supreme in their, 940a
Aboard, shipwrecked before I got, 47b
Abode, frailties from their dread, 349b
of the blest, 37b
rich man's, 590b
where the eternal are, 468b
without suspecting our, 648b
Abodes, aiming at the bless'd, 120a, 316a
august, 411a
first sprung from your blest, 313b
Abolish, alter or to, it, 373a
English never, anything, 798a
vice destroy also virtue, 240b
Abomination of desolation, 1054a
Abora, Mount, 420b
Aborigines, fell upon the, 592b
Abortive Platonists and priests, 991a
Abou Ben Adhem, 448a
Abound, cares and joys, 125a
where they most, 311a
Abounded, where sin, 1059b
Abounding wealth, trials of, 763b
About, minded what they were, 345b
Above, every perfect gift from, 1064a
everything he possesses, 325a
risen far, him, 341b
thy deep and dreamless sleep, 669b
Abra was ready, 294a
Abraham, Darwin the, of scientific men, 614a
faithful in temptation, 1066b
God of, 264a
Lincoln shoveled into tombs, 898b
sat at his tent-door, 264a
thy name shall be, 1023a
we are coming Father, 559a
Abraham's bosom, 128a, 407a, 1057b
Abram, O father, 144a
Abridgment of all that was pleasant, 357b

Abridgment of freedom of the people, 382b
Abroad, carrying people, every day, 286a
feather of having been, 346a
go, among men, 590a
good for nothing, 18a
no more I will, 233a
on clean-shirt-day he went, 339a
schoolmaster is, 435b
spirit walks, 169a
spread you, 1049b
there is a speech, 120b
they purchase alliance, 126b
word once sent, 41b
Absalom my son my son, 1028a
Absence absence in the heart, 946b
admit, 216b
common cure of love, 105b
conspicuous by his, 63b
courage not, of fear, 678a
dote on his, 143b
going to plays in her, 286a
makes the heart grow fonder, 485a
of everything agreeable, 418b
of mind, 431a
of my Nath, 83a
of occupation is not rest, 363a
reopens the springs of love, 585b
still increases love, 485a
sweeteneth friendship, 485a
Absent, Achilles, 5a
child, 148a
city, extol the, 40b
face that fixed you, 519a
friends, speak, 217a
from Him I roam, 413a
heed, woven with, 705b
if to be, were to be away, 268b
in body, 1060b
in the spring, 206a
lover, everything disturbs, 104a
or dead, 489b
thee from felicity awhile, 179b
Absent-minded beggar, 819a
Absents, presents endear, 430a
Absolute as any dictatorship, 920a
foreknowledge, 254a
freedom of navigation, 771a
genius, man of, 908a
how, the knave is, 178b
I would be, 107a
law of capitalism, 850b
lights, 968b
power corrupts absolutely, 335a, 663b
self-surrender is, 797b
shall, 202a
strong and wise, 816b
sway, govern passions with, 275a
trust, built an, 194b
unvarying rigidity, 815b
Absolutely, absolute power corrupts, 335a, 663b
Absolutism, church condemns state, 888a
tempered by assassination, 398a
Absolve the foulness, 937b
Absolved, criminal is, 44b
Absolves no loved one from loving, 75b
Absorbed in thought, 497b
Absorption and enjoyment of things, 720a
Abstain from beans, 58a
from fleshly lusts, 1064a
Abstain from wrongdoing and harm, 21b
Abstemiousness into cleanliness, 119a
Abstinence as easy to me, 338b
easiness to the next, 177a
sallow, 248a
sows sand, 386b
Abstinete, a fabis, 221b
Abstract idea, tinker with an, 984b
ideas are conditioned, 798a
liberty not to be found, 360a
love of beauty in the, 479a
science, literature not an, 806a
truths are strong meat, 561a
Abstraction apart from people and things, 490b
power of, 435a
Abstracts and brief chronicles, 174a
Abstruse, sciences, 457a
Absurd all written hitherto, 571b
man never changes, 444b
pomp, candied tongue lick, 175b
sacredly, 820b
the creatures most, 320b
to blame him were, 793b
unreasonable and, 811b
Absurdities of the next age, 743a
Absurdity of conduct, 336b
privilege of, 228b
so palpable, 461a
Abundance, add more to the, 919b
days of, 924b
fortune with, of material, 55b
he shall have, 1054b
if thou hast, 1065a
lack in all, 22a
of blessings, 34a
of joy and honour, 285a
of products, 905a
of the rich, 1042b
out of, of the heart, 1052b
provision of his, 1070b
Abundant, blueness, 575a
good more, grows, 256b
streams of revenue, 444a
Abuse, bad language or, 682a
cry out loudest of its, 283a
fashion to, 685b
newspaper, or taunts, 871b
of the Presbyter Knight, 284b
stumbling on, 136a
tempest of, 22a
whipping and, 563a
Abused, better to be much, 188b
by himself, or disabused, 317a
Abuses and encroachments, 433b
evils exist in its, 399a
level at my, 207a
Abusing of God's patience, 180a
Abysm of time, 208b
Abysmal dark of unfathomed center, 483b
Abyss, buried in that vast, 449b
is to escape it, 949a
rope over an, 726b
Abyssinia, Rasselas Prince of, 337a
Abyssinian maid, 420b
Academe, groves of, 41b
olive grove of, 259b
Academes, books arts, 133b
Academic, dull, half-dozen, 883a
life, lead an, 220b
Academy, brought a cock into the, 72a
Frenchman in the, 339b
Acceleration, rapid in, 697b
Accent, English without an, 949b
Accents, caught his clear, 567b
copious, fall, 4a
of old Wabash days, 730b
yet unknown, 167b
Accept in silence minor aggravations, 743b
the end of a love, 879a
Acceptable in thy sight, 1033a
to the great, 41b
Acceptation, news worthy of all, 293a
Accepted time, now is the, 1062a
Accepting, charms by, 315a
Access and passage to remorse, 195a
secure, to the sea, 771a
Accessories of any game of skill, 776a
of his last moments, 512b
Accessory motive, principal or, 516b
Accident counts in companionship, 696a
found out by, 431b
happy, 908a
locality seems but, 965a
of sentiment, 668b
our race may be an, 872b
progress is not an, 614a
shot of, 189b
the purest, 687a
Accidental, alien or, laws, 866b
stands ready against the, 68a
Accidents by flood and field, 186a
chapter of, 324a
fill the world with woe, 1000a
miracles are propitious, 807a
of health, 812a
of race or color, 662a
shackles, 201b
tissue of disconnected, 642b
which started out to happen to somebody else, 894b
will occur, 579a
Acclaim earned in blood, 954b
Accommodated to usages of man's life, 60a
when a man is, 153b
Accommodatin' character, 664b
Accommodating vice, 270b
Accommodation of conflicting interests, 860a
of man to circumstances, 702b
Accommodations, royal road to attain such, 860a
Accompanied, old age, with other evils, 59b
Accompany old age, 199a
Accomplice, art is the, of love, 778a
Accomplish as you may, 130a
Accomplished without passion, 402a
Accomplishments, emerges ahead of his, 991a
give lustre, 323b
high thoughts and, 514b
Accord, someone we, with, 378b
According to ancient sacred custom, 287b
to Fates and Destinies, 144a
to Hoyle, 302a
to soundest reason, 67b
Accostable, more, than old sailors, 515a
Account, at your breakfast-table, 507b
beggarly, 137b

Account, closing your, and mine, 532b
of life to clod, 157a
of small expenses, 61a
reckon of no, 43b
sent to my, with imperfections, 172b
statesmen liable to give an, 62a
Accounted, all present or, for, 624b
Plagiarè among good authors, 251a
Accounts, eyewitnesses gave different, 19b
Accretion, cold, called the world, 705a
Accumulate, on horror's head, 189a
Accumulation of things, 495a
Accuracy in the newspaper, 842a
Accurate about her age, 769a
mind overtaxed, 536a
refined and chaste, 23a
rhythmic beat, 937b
Accurs'd, fear is most, 124b
Accursèd and unfair, 84a
Accursed by fate, 521b
from their birth, 966b
think opinions are, 827a
Accurst, what God blessed prove, 573a
Accusation of being arbitrary, 718a
Accuse, justice enough to, 354b
not a servant, 1041b
not nature, 257b
Accuser, no, so terrible, 31a
Accuses himself, 97a
Accusing spirit, 346b
Accustom him to everything, 98a
servant to tell a lie, 340a
Accustom'd sight of death, 162a
Accustomed to deliberate on mâtters, 18b
to everything, 617b
to them and all their ways, 665b
Aces, Christian with four, 680b
kings and, 958a
A-chasing the deer, 392b
Achates, faithful, 37a
Ache, charm, with air, 159a
let our finger, 107a
of love, 917a
penury and imprisonment, 185a
while his heart doth, 274b
with counting, 12b
Aches, sense, at thee, 189b
when the head, 107a
Acheveth, naught n'assaieth naught, 78b
Achiev'd by others' death, 148b
Achieve and cherish a lasting peace, 542a
greatness, some, 165a
what you cannot as you would, 129b
Achievement, in face of highest, 702b
man of, 478a
sum of human, 743b
today's, 690a
turns the bane to antidote, 705a
Achievements, intellectual and moral, 637b
raise a monument, 96a
such great, cannot fail, 239a
Achieving, man, and advancing, 715b
still pursuing, 521a
Achieving, striving blindly, nothing, 623a
Achilles absent was Achilles still, 5a
or Homer, rather be, 59a
see the great, 548b
what name, assumed, 241b
Achilles' tomb, stood upon, 459a
Aching, ease one life the, 645b
hands and bleeding feet, 620a
hours, 838b
void the world can never fill, 362b
Achings and the quakings, 535b
Achitophel, false, 276b
Acid final test, 986b
sect, melt not in an, 528a
test for women, 932b
test, give your gold no, 877b
Acknowledge and confess, 1068a
Acknowledged no other God, 264a
Acknowledgment and profession of the truth, 643a
of inferiority, 442a
without making, 49a
Acold, leave the hearth, 795b
owl for all feathers was, 480b
poor Tom's, 192a
Acorn falls to die, 733b
heart of the buried, 793a
Acorns, hogs eat, 238a
Acquaint ourselves with ev'ry zone, 213b
Acquaintance, decrease it upon better, 180a
love good creditable, 295a
make a new, 343a
my guide and mine, 1034b
old, dead, 153b
promoter of mutual, 666b
should auld, be forgot, 392b
sneered and slanged, 848a
that begins with a compliment, 769b
visiting, 381a
Acquaintances, art to keep down, 842a
can be the devil, 842a
make new, 339a
Acquainted with grief, 1047b
with his mind, 51b
with my own strength, 479a
with the night, 881a
Acquainting ourselves with the best, 623b
Acquaints, misery, a man, 209b
Acquire a great deal of knowledge, 340a
and beget a temperance, 175b
power to, that sense, 326a
Acquired by men who knew duty, 20b
in the world not in a closet, 323a
Acquirement of truth, 423b
Acquisition, gift and not an, 772a
increase with the, 345b
of immense new provinces, 783a
Acquisitions, man whose, stick, 715b
Acre in Middlesex, 492b
of barren ground, 208b
square, of land and sea, 507b
Acres, broad, a patent of nobility, 644b
field of a few, 370b
over whose, walked, 149a
paternal, bound, 309a
shrine once covered, 928a
Acrobat, Governor of New York State no, 864b
Act against the constitution, 353a
and scheme to retain reputation, 282b
coeval with, of breathing, 297b
concrete opportunity to, 715a
despicable, of felony, 487a
dismal scene must, alone, 137b
does both, and know, 268b
doest every, as though last, 66a
each, a course, 304a
every, as though thy last, 45b
every man could, as he chose, 642b
frankly, talk gently, 557b
from thought should follow, 993b
in no single, or passion, 720b
in the living present, 521a
in the noon, 386a
is not criminal, 1009b
judge public servant by one, 778b
motion and the, 944a
ne'er helps men who will not, 16b
of common passage, 204a
of God, 967b
of God was defined, 955a
of order, teach the, 154b
of Parliament, 1007a
our antipodes, 241b
performance of every, of life, 67a
polished through, and speech, 637b
proved all its thought had been, 570a
same overt, 376b
sleep an, or two, 212b
so, toward children, 65a
sow an, 1005b
teach the, of order, 102b
the angel acts the brute, 272b
the parts, 102a
think himself an, of God, 585b
universal, of woman, 801b
wisely on the thing apprehended, 797b
wish that failed of, 528a
Acted, lofty scene be, o'er, 167b
Acting of a dreadful thing, 167a
only when off he was, 358a
pride in reasoning not in, 314a
souls are now, enduring, 655b
Action action action, 62a
action in, 207a
best which procures happiness, 324a
crowded with glorious, 418a
do a good, by stealth, 431b
end of life not knowledge but, 634a
in, faithful, 315a
feeling for one single good, 379a
freedom of, 875a
how like an angel in, 173b
impartial in thought as well as, 770a
in each, 'tis success, 303b
in my, I may soar as high, 588b
justice is truth in, 512b
liberty of, 517b
life is, and passion, 708b
lose the name of, 175a
man of, in state of thought, 838a
man's power of, 282a

Action, materials of, are variable, 64a
no noble, done, 305b
nor utterance nor power of speech, 168b
not thought but, 562b
of the mind, 812a
of tiger, 155a
pious, 174a
sharer of the, he describes, 628b
single lovely, 603a
sometime's by, dignified, 136a
splendid and unselfish, 888a
sportive or serious, 62a
spring is a call to, 991a
standard of every, 64a
suit the, to the word, 175b
thought is the child of, 511a
Actions, extreme, ascribed to vanity, 726a
great and illustrious, 56a
hostile, 54b
image of, 69b
increased by correspondent, 64b
less conscious, 670b
mean, to fear, 726a
morality of, 344b
most brilliant, 491a
my, are my ministers, 289a
not always, show the man, 314a
of one side or other, in, 19b
of the just, 237a
ordinary, to habit, 726a
performance of pleasant, 922b
rectitude and sincerity of, 870a
speaker of my living, 212a
thousand, one purpose, 154b
true recompense of gallant, 297b
words are but shadow of, 57b
Active business, grown old in, 431a
nothing so, is, 790b
prey to the, 380a
the vigilant the, the brave, 369a
Activity, art is a human, 643a
manifestation of human, 722b
mere change of, 594a
Activ'st part, 263b
Actor, condemn fault and not the, 184a
language the, spoke, 339b
rather than a critic, 868a
stops and looks around, 563b
well-graced, 140b
Actors are the usual three, 638b
fill with, 161a
too humble and obscure, 773b
were all spirits, 210a
Actresses, white bosoms of your, 339a
Acts, angels are, 224b
being seven ages, 161a
bend, of government, 399a
does well, nobly, 305b
exemplary win good names, 117a
first four, already past, 306b
five, the just measure, 42a
good, in memory, 119b
illustrious, 242a
like a king, 345a
noble, and his greatness, 1067a
of devotion to God, 367b
of government, 426a
of kindness and love, 403b
our notable, 960a
reverence pervades our public, 20a
such, fill a pen, 122b
the best, 586a
Acts the brute, 272b
the least, man who, 3b
Actual, dig deep into the, 720b
man and romantic image, 969a
Actus non facit reum, 1009b
Acute enemy, written by an, 738a
inquisitive dexterous, 360a
manner, carp in, 281b
Acuteness of strength of mind, 435a
Ad infinitum, proceed, 296a
majorem Dei gloriam, 1009b
the homily the slogan the, 996a
Adad inundate his field, 3a
Adage, like the poor cat i' the, 93a, 196a
Adagios of islands, 982a
Adam, believe in, and Eve, 848a
called his wife's name Eve, 1022a
Cupid, young, 1011b
debt of gratitude we owe, 677b
deep sleep to fall upon, 1021b
delved and Eve span, 999a
gardener, and his wife, 547a
goodliest man of men, 255b
grant that the old, 1069b
in, all die, 1061b
so starved me, 573b
was a gardener, 178a
was but human, 677b
whipped the offending, 154a
Adamant for drift, 868b
frame of, 336a
Adamantine chains, 252a
Adam's ear, left voice in, 257b
fall, 1000b
profession, 178a
sons born in sin, 223a
Adamses vote for Douglas, 793a
Adam-zad, no truce with, 816b
Adapt, Alcibiades could, himself, 54a
Adazzle dim, 724a
Add hue unto rainbow, 148a
more to the abundance, 919b
one cubit, 1051b
what we can to life, 743b
Added insult to injury, 10a
light, brings an, 630a
little, to a little, 61a
unto thee, 762b
Adder, deaf, 1035a
stingeth like an, 1040b
Addict themselves to sack, 153b
Addicted, dear, artist, 993b
Adding fuel to the flame, 260b
one to one, 570b
Addison, volumes of, 337b
Addition, agreeable, 41a
of middle class turns scale, 26b
Addressing, Antony, a multitude, 57b
Adds a precious seeing, 133b
Adequate idea of true and false, 281b
Adeste fideles, 1009b
Adhere, time nor place did then, 196a
Adieu adieu kind friends, 1004b
drop a tear and bid, 329a
for evermore, 392a
she cried, 308a
Adjectives, without any qualifying, 748b
Adjudged not by common judges, 336b
Adjunct, learning is, to ourself, 133b
Adjustment of all colonial claims, 771a
Administer'd, best, is best, 317b
Administered, well, States, 26b
Administration is in hands of the many, 20a
said of my first, 919b
Admirable, express and, 173b
Admiral, Dewey was the, 713a
kill one, 325a
last of all an, came, 427b
Admiralty, if blood be the price of, 815a
Admiration, as great in, as herself, 212a
from fastidious critics, 192b
of the wisest, 508a
of virtue, 250a
restored to human, 449b
right kind of money, 726a
season your, 171a
stands in the, 259a
wealth or fame or, 761b
Admirations, teach, 778a
Admir'd, more, than by the negligent, 201a
Admire, do not like those whom we, 265b
fools, men of sense approve, 311b
for to, an' for the sea, 819a
like those who, us, 43a, 265b
most men, virtue, 259a
that riches grow in hell, 253a
where none, 343b
Admired by their domestics, 61b, 99b
Admirers, complaisance for their, 106a
Admires, meanly, mean things, 565a
Admiring bog, 646b
in the gloomy shade, 242a
nature's universal throne, 460b
Admission, just, of topics, 431b
price to th' lake front, 835b
Admit absence, 216b
impediments, 207a
it frankly and try another, 918b
me of thy crew, 245a
of no defence, 283b
the camel's nose, 464a
them in your sight, 428a
Admits, genuine night, no ray, 278a
life, not of delays, 341b
no parallel, 48a
not some exception, 222a
of no modification, 44b
Admitted to that equal sky, 316a
Ado to interpret interpretations. 101a
A-doing nothing all day long. 881b
Adonais, soul of, 468b
weep for, 467a
Adonis hath a sweete tooth, 112b
in loveliness, 447b
Adopt new views, 539b
that maturity of custom, 847b
Adoption, friends and their, tried, 171b
land of their, or birth, 758a
Adorable, grace joined with wrinkles is, 498a
Adoration, breathless with, 407a
Adorations, desires and, 467b

Adore, command where I, 165a
hand that gives blow, 277b
Jews kiss and infidels, 312a
my gifts instead of me, 233b
Adored, as this moment thou art, 438b
his first wife, 768b
in every clime, 320b
Adores, rapt seraph that, 316b
what he cannot understand, 688a
Adorn a tale, 336a
and beautify our souls, 702b
Greece Italy and England did, 279b
touched nothing he did not, 337b
Adorn'd, humble grave, 313b
naked beauty more, 256a
the most, 328a
Adorned, by private effort, 605b
in her husband's eye, 403a
most, when unadorned, 256a
whatever subject, 324a
Adornin', bride in her rich, 736a
Adorning thee with so much art, 267a
Adornment, lack of, becomes some women, 33a
woman's best, 28a
Adorns and cheers our way, 353b
delights or, humanity, 450a
Ads, toothpaste and the dandruff, 982a
Adsum, quickly said, 566a
Adulation fawning and flattery, 33b
windy, 695a
Adulterate complexion, 214b
Adulteries of art, 218b
Adultery, commit, 1025a
committed, in his heart, 1050b
committeth, 1051a
gods call, 457b
psychology of, 861a
Advance backward, 61b
in life, 434b
not to go back is to, 320a
retrograde if it do not, 369b
schemes are laid in, 743a
ways to, her followers, 116b
Advanced, death's pale flag is not, 138a
nations navigate the most, 507b
true friends, 620b
Advancement, intellectual, 756b
Advances, if it, at all, 335b
slowly, merit, 335b
through life, 339a
world along its path, 440a
Advancing, he only is, in life, 606a
man achieving and, 715b
Advantage, alter it to, 594b
and security to all, 380a
by the winds, 99a
esteem anything as of, 66b
every, in the past is judged, 27b
forget what we know with, 43b
itinerant preachers have, 332a
nailed for our, 149a
nature to, dress'd, 310b
no taking, of them, 723a
of doing one's praising, 671a
of good light, 505b
of the novelist, 718a
warning of what may be your, 32a
Advantageous to life, 209b
Advantages, keep all its, at once, 858a
one of, the great have, 108b
that occur every day, 332a
various qualities and, 855b
Adventure, death is a beautiful, 607b
differs from feat, 953b
most unto itself, 648a
of tomorrow, 148b
pass into, and sunshine, 901a
truth beauty, art peace, 797a
vitality of thought is in, 797b
was his coronal, 874b
Adventurer is within us, 953a
no lover and no, 772a
Adventurers come into it as well as go out, 742a
glory is that of all, 953b
Adventures in youth together, 301b
narrates, of his soul, 723b
relate and embellish his, 370a
Adventuring both, 143b
Adventurous spirit, task undertaken in, 773b
Adverbs, glad you like, 720a
Adversaries, do as, do in law, 130a
Adversary had written a book, 1031b
sallies out and sees her, 250b
the devil, 1064b
Adversitee, fortunes sharp, 78b
Adversity blessing of New Testament, 119b
bread of, 1046b
bruised with, 129a
dark hour of, 446a
day of, consider, 1043a
difficult to find friend in, 31a, 33b
faint in the day of, 1040b
good things that belong to, 119b
hundred that will stand, 475b
is more supportable, 670b
is test of strong men, 47b
men contending with, 223a
middle-aged, 981a
not without comforts, 119b
of fortune, 73b
reflect way to endure, 32b
refuge in, 71b
sometimes hard upon a man, 475b
strokes of, 40b
tries friends, 46b
uses of, 159b
wakes up in, 344b
Adversity's sweet milk, 137a
Advertis'd by loving friends, 127a
Advertise, it pays to, 1006b
Advertisement, one effective, 969b
walking-stick an, 776a
Advertisements, ideals of nation by, 840a
Advice, ask a woman's, 440b
ignoring, of friends, 616a
is seldom welcome, 323a
many receive, 43b
nothing given so profusely as, 265b
of a man in difficulties, 11b
old people give good, 265a
position to give, 805b
smallest current coin, 714a
tea and comfortable, 479b
to others, 48b
we may give, 266a
Advice, with my, take me, 485b
worst men give the best, 586b
Advices, lengthened sage, 393b
Advise, whom none could, 111b
you to go on living, 326a
Advised my father to good husbandry, 284b
to keep his work to himself, 379b
watch, 143b
Advocate of communism, 919b
peace, 331a
Advocates will push it forward, 537b
Ae farewell and then forever, 392a
fond kiss, 392a
Aeon, lie down for an, 814b
Aery light, sleep was, 256b
wild, flight, 260b
Aeschylean phrase, 705a
Aesculapius of our age, 236a
Aeson, old, 147a
Aesop's fly, 473a
like, fox, 221b
Aesthetic band, apostle in the, 683a
emotion, 778a
enjoyment, 797b
growth, moral soil for, 866a
Afeard to hear worst, 148b
A-feelin' blue, 775b
Affable, hardly more, than a cameo, 857b
Affair between Margot Asquith, 967a
great, is to move, 749a
world is a strange, 270a
Affairs, common, of life, 434a
commonwealth, 154a
curiosity after, of others, 264b
human, would be happier, 281b
man's, however little, 339b
money the sinews of, 26a
of love, 157a
of obscure men of letters, 832a
prying into any human, 497a
says of, of state, 344a
sight of human, 773b
sinews of, are cut, 26a
tide in, of men, 169a, 602b
understands her own, 101a
when, are most prosperous, 32b
Affect, angels, us oft, 216a
study what you most, 130a
Affectation, novels full of, 102a
of affectation, 333a
Affected by reality of distress, 371a
in a good thing, 1062b
Affecting, natural simple, 358a
Affection beaming in one eye, 577b
blighted, 828b
break our bonds of, 539b
cannot hold the bent, 164b
entertain a brotherly, 367a
hath unknown bottom, 162b
if love means, 953a
limb nor beauty, 184b
mutual trust and, 987b
my fond, thou hast seen, 485a
purest, the heart can hold, 811b
renewing of, 31b
slave to animosity or to, 367a
stirs her spirit, 427b
talk not of wasted, 522b
the power we give another to torment us, 510b
think with a practical, 702b
two sorts of, 761b

Affection's strong, 230b
Affections dark as Erebus, 147a
hath not a Jew, 145a
history of the, 446a
holiness of the heart's, 478a
mild, 278b
of flesh, 240b
of mild, 315b
of so many millions, 472a
old offences of, new, 207a
on things above, 1063a
robbed of our, 670a
stronger hold on the, 515b
untamed, 17a
which attend human life, 301b
Affects to nod, 280a
Affinity with the soul of man, 560a
Affirmative, minds are naturally, 688b
Afflict, how dost thou, me, 128b
mischiefs that, mankind, 290b
our souls, 57b
passion, our natures, 173a
the best, 347b
vertebrata who, the universe, 909a
Afflicted humanity, destinies of, 888a
or distressed in mind, 1068b
Affliction, acquainted with, 687a
alters, 208b
comforts us in our, 29a
consoling in the depths of, 538b
enamour'd of thy parts, 137a
forgetfulness of, 1066a
in the day of, 1066a
is digested, 346a
may smile again, 132b
or defect, 858a
water of, 1046b
we cherish and brood over, 446b
Affliction's sons, 391b
Afflictions sorted, 233a
Affluence, rising from, to poverty, 677b
Afford, all that life can, 342a
good whiskey, 760a
more than people could, 931b
to go to Corinth, 41b
unnecessary luxuries, 840a
Affords more striking conviction, 336b
Affrayed me out of slepe, 77b
Affright, pain and, 935b
the bad, 347b
Affrighted skies, rend th', 312b
Affront, fear is, 307a
no woman can bear, 108b
Afire, bush, with God, 520a
set the Thames, 817b
A-fishing, gone, 235a
stream I go, in, 590a
A-flutter, my heart is all, 995b
A-flying, old time still, 230b
Afoot and light-hearted, 608b
game's, 155a
swiftest traveller goes, 589b
the game is, 782a
Afore, let pride go, 15a
Afraid, anything I should be, to do, 329b
be not, 1026a, 1065a
be not, ye waiting hearts, 633a
for the terror by night, 1036a
I am sadly, 71b
in a world I never made, 787a
Afraid, it is I be not, 1053a
keep from being, 279b
many are, of God, 616a
of snakes, 940a
of whom am I, 648a
of whom shall I be, 1033b
sir because I am not myself, 656a
so I was, 569b
stand, and start at us, 240b
stranger and, 787a
they were sore, 1056b
to be, basest of all things, 977a
to feel, 901b
to strike, 319a
wait death nor be, 572a
what profit me to be, 945b
Africa and her prodigies, 240a
we knew, 992a
African descent, Americans of, 666a
Afric's burning shore, 419b
sunny fountains, 445b
After this therefore because of this, 1010b
After-dinner talk, 546b
After-dinner's sleep, 184b
After-life, letter of that, to spell, 532b
Aftermark of almost too much love, 881a
Aftermath of war, 874a
Afternoon, all in the golden, 655b
how softly runs the, 890b
my custom always of the, 172b
of her best days, 128a
repeat in vacant, 358b
rude multitude call the, 133b
summer, 804b
tea, ceremony known as, 718a
took long to die, 972a
Afton, flow gently sweet, 392b
Against, he not with me is, me, 1052b
who can be, us, 1060a
Agamemnon, brave men after, 956a
brave men before, 40a
Agate, eyes like, lanterns, 982a
Agate-stone, no bigger than, 134b
Age a burden, 23b
accurate about her, 769a
ache penury and imprisonment, 185a
all the misery of his, 326a
and body of the time, 175b
and dust, pay us with, 111b
and hunger, 161a
and memories of eld, 544a
and youth are reconciled, 747b
as lusty winter, 160a
belongs only to his own, 473a
best in four things, 119a
cannot wither her, 200b
carries all things away, 36a
certain, 456b
comfort to my, 160a
common vice in old, 33a
crabbed, and youth, 169b
cradle of reposing, 319b
dallies like the old, 164b
dawn in happy old, 498a
decrepit, 232a
disease or sorrows strike, 595b
draw out his old, 31a
each, a lens, 649a
each, each kindred, 601b
every, and race, 821a
every, has its pleasures, 286b
excel in pride of life, 620b
Age finds out was dew, 575a
folly in all of every, 287a
folly of the, 287a
frittering away his, 419a
give me bless'd, 780b
golden, in imagination, 494a
Golden, once more may live, 39b
good old, 1023a
green old, 5b, 276a
growing infirmities of, 431a
grows torpid in old, 342a
harvest of old, 34a
he was not of an, 219b
heritage of old, 511a
I make light of it, 627b
in a virtuous person, 301b
in every, adored, 320b
in ev'ry, and clime, 7a
in the flower of their, 1027a
in which art is immobile, 767b
in which their lot has fallen, 494a
is a dream that is dying, 730a
is dull and mean, 527a
is full of care, 169b
is grown so picked, 178b
is in wit is out, 158a
is opportunity, 525a
is terrible misfortune, 491a
joys with, diminish, 574b
labour of an, 244b
leave my name to the next, 121b
leaves us friends and wine, 440a
like distance, 534b
lingers into old, 16a
man's common, 566b
master spirits of this, 167b
message for the, 822b
narrative with, 4a
needs of the, 822b
next Augustan, 493a
occupy, with the dream, 572b
of atomic energy, 965b
of chivalry is never past, 599a
of comfort and violence, 941b
of discord and strife, 124b
of ease, 355b
of foolishness, 580a
of giants, 817b
of Gold, fetch the, 244b
of miracles, 475b
of ours not numbered by years, 103a
of poverty, 146b
of revolution and reformation, 374b
of troubles losses anxieties, 702a
of wisdom, 580a
old, and experience, 289a
old, can do no spoil, 156b
old, continued faithful until, 25b
old, crept over them, 794b
old, has so great authority, 34a
old, is a regret, 512a
old, is consummation of life, 34b
old, is out, 280b
old, is second childhood, 23a
old, may come after you, 609a
old, of an eagle, 32b
old, remote from infancy, 118b
old, should burn and rave, 997a
old, they abuse, 16b
or country, 339b
physician of the Iron, 620a

Age, point of view of the, 701b
proper, of my life, 285a
ripe, gives tone, 638a
scarce expect one of my, 401a
shall not weary them, 843b
silver'd o'er with, 308a
sixth, shifts, 161b
skepticism of a skeptical, 701a
smack of, 152b
small for its, 69b
soul of the, 219a
spirit of his, 326a
staff of, 144b
strong meat to them of full, 1063b
summon, to grant youth's heritage, 572a
talking, 355b
tasteless and illbred, 35a
that has no criticism, 767b
that, is gone, 932b
that is waiting before, 463b
that possesses no art, 767b
they know your, 775a
thine, shall be clearer, 1030b
this is old, 258b
thou art shamed, 166b
thou waitedst, 572a
thoughts that mould the, 599b
three problems of the, 496b
time cannot, it, 781a
to age succeeds, 546b
to cheated age, 817a
to come my own, 267a
too late or cold climate, 258a
torrent of a downward, 327b
toys of, 317b
truth about her, 851a
'twixt boy and youth, 414a
ugly, and feeble impotence, 899b
veracity increases with old, 266a
viaticum of old, 71b
what an, this is, 284a
where youth and manhood, 376a
wherein he lived was dark, 266b
whom, doth chill, 262a
widow of doubtful, 562a
will perform promises, 337a
wintry, 365b
with his stealing steps, 178b
world's great, begins anew, 467a
worth an, without a name, 416b
you live in, 43a
youth 'gainst time and, 116a
Aged and poor and slow, 760a
blessed youth becomes as, 184b
bosom, slow growth in, 335a
ears play truant, 132b
face, beauty of an, 912b
later times more, 118b
man is but a paltry thing, 827a
men full loth and slow, 416a
now we are, and gray, 699b
nurse, time that, 479a
phase in the life of the, 966a
thrush, 705b
wife, match'd with an, 548a
Ageless and eternal sea, 23b
and indifferent sea, 986a
in your heart, 899b
Agencies, widely its, vary, 488b
Agency, bestowed by divine, 27a
where there is no free, 484a
Agent, none the less the free, 68a
poor, despised, 182b
powerful, is the right word, 679b
trust no, 157b
Agents of the people, 689a
to Congress, 389a
Age's, old, alms, 116a
tooth, 147b
Ages, emptiness of, in his face, 755b
great order of the, 36a
heir of all the, 549a, 613b
how many, hence, 167b
joke for the, 651b
long ago those lovers fled, 481a
mighty, of eternity, 626b
of twenty-five and forty, 744a
of your sires, 620b
onward roll, 547b
our help in, past, 302b
past a blank would be, 395b
rock of, 372a
seven, 161a
stamp and esteem of, 275a
thousand, in Thy sight, 303a
three distant, born, 279b
to all succeeding, curst, 276b
unborn, crowd not on my soul, 350a
wakens the slumbering, 494b
Agesilaus heard the nightingale, 56a
Agglomeration called Holy Roman Empire, 324b
Aggrandizement, countries seek no, 922a
Aggravate choler, 153a
Aggravates ill success, 333a
Aggravation of self, 696b
Aggravations, accept in silence minor, 743b
Aggressions, hostile, 375a
Aggressive fancy working spells, 705b
A-gley, gang aft, 390a
A-glowing, wine with four years, 38a
Agnes, world dear, a strange affair, 270a
Agnes' dreams, sigh'd for, 480b
St., Eve, 480b
Agnostic, Mohammedan, monist, 774b
with sympathies, 876a
Agog, round eyes, 959a
Agonies and love, 407a
doubts and spiritual, 822b
ere errors, and fears, 673b
fiercest, 471b
small talk dies in, 466b
Agonize them in farewell, 812b
Agonized hopes and ashen flowers, 838b
Agonizing, most, spy enemy could send, 646b
Agony, cup of strength in, 596a
leave off the, 737a
swimmer in his, 457b
'tis life for all its, 632b
with words, 159a
Agree, agreed we can't never, 731b
birds in their little nests, 302b
in essential articles, 339b
in general with my friend, 624b
in one fact we all, 595b
let mankind, 280b
make two clocks, 95a
Agree, the more we didn't, 731b
thou and I shall never, 1000a
though all things differ all, 309a
two of a trade never, 7a, 638b
verbs and nouns do more, 687a
with her would not, 824a
with no man's opinions, 594b
Agreeable addition, 41a
bright and, children, 64b
companion on a journey, 43b
darkness is restful and, 51b
feetur, haint one, 600b
few hours in life more, 718a
indolent but, condition, 65b
Miss Blachford is, 428a
nor the best to live with, 757b
person, idea of an, 513a
Agreeably, speak, with whom we deal, 121a
Agreed, except they be, 1049a
to differ, 427a
we can't never agree, 731b
Agreement, entered into a tacit, 495a
with hell, 517a
with hell are we at, 1046a
Agrees not with leanness of purse, 125a
person who, with me, 513a
Agricultural population, 50b
Agriculturist, farmer and not an, 801a
works the farmer, 713b
Ahab, ran before, 1029a
went to Ascalon, 894a
Ahkoond is dead, 581b
A-hold on the greatness of God, 716b
A-hunting, daddy's gone, 1016b
go, upon St. David's Day, 1019a
goes with buskins, 231a
we daren't go, 638a
we will go, 332b
Aiblins nae temptation, 391b
Aid, feeble, do join, 311a
foreign, of ornament, 328a
from a chink in the floor, 856b
giving, and comfort, 376a
help me by their unconscious, 748a
me for to win her, 857a
of the party, 1005b
prepare with mutual, 282b
small, is wealth, 16b
the unfortunate, 37a
to every poor man, 282b
to the worker, 13a
win our battles by its, 584a
wisdom's, 351b
Aiding, benefit myself in, him, 15a
Ail thee knight at arms, 480a
Ailed, what, us O gods, 692a
Ailest, thou, here and here, 620a
Ailing brother, 1005a
Ailments, because our, are the same, 295a
clod of, and grievances, 765a
Aim and reason, 379b
at objects in an airy height, 293b
deliberate, at peace, 797b
fixed as, or butt, 154b
forgotten your, 806b
low, is crime, 602a
malice never was his, 296a
mind thine own, 503b

Aim, most skillful archer miss his, 42a
no other, but war, 85b
of a true philosophy, 702b
our being's end and, 317b
rightly is wise man's task, 64a
rivalry of, 697a
two things to, at in life, 822b
your, the star, 1008b
Aimed at duck or plover, 380b
Aiming at a million, 570b
at the bless'd abodes, 120a, 316a
at what's far, 17a
Aims, above man's, 654a
movement with great, 951a
secret, of nature, 721a
Ain't heard nothin' yet, 936a
it awful Mabel, 914a
Air a chartered libertine, 154a
ache with, 159a
and a peculiar grace, 303b
and angels' purity, 216a
apple-blossoms fill the, 947b
Arabs of the, 795a
babbling gossip of the, 164a
baronial, or superiority, 973b
bird in the, 11a
bird of the, 1043b
bites shrewdly, 172a
breasts the keen, 354a
breathe the, again, 613a
breathe the vital, 6b
ceremonious, of gloom, 622b
Cervantes' serious, 321b
change of, a similar draught, 882a
common, 1065b
content to breathe his native, 309a
cutting the, 105b
dance upon the, 769b
drew in the common, 49b
earth and skies, 407a
eating, 153a
empire of the, 472b
enjoys the, it breathes, 403b
escape to outer, 37a
evening, is chilly in Cremona, 782b
excellent canopy the, 173b
fairer than evening, 123b
faith and philosophy are, 605a
feed on, 791a
flowers sweeter in the, 121b
flung my soul to the, 935a
fog and filthy, 194a
glory and blue, 519b
gods that wanton in the, 268a
growing strength in the, 869a
hang in, 151a
haunted, 948b
he flies through the, 700b
heedless, 613a
homeless, 690a
in sea or fire in earth or, 170a
in the, men shall be seen, 1000a
inebriate of, am I, 646a
instead of wasted upon, 613b
is calm and pleasant, 250a
is delicate, 195b
is delicious, 840b
is filled as she passes through, 686b
is full of sunlight, 757a
is wild with leaves, 934a
keel plows, 117b
liberal, 688a
littered with bits of gingham, 747b
Air, lived on, 880b
love free as, 313a
loves an inner, 986b
melted into thin, 210a
meteor to the troubled, 252b
mock the, with idle state, 349b
mocking the, 148b
morning, perfuming, 564a
nothing to breathe but, 775a
now, is hush'd, 351b
of Auld Lang Syne, 527b
of delightful studies, 250a
of great solemnity, 461a
of superiority, 594a
of the New World, 773a
oh, pride plume here buckle, 724b
passions fleet to, 145b
power in the, 757a
round ocean and the living, 404a
rules the, 930b
saw the, too much with hand, 175a
scent the morning, 172b
sewers annoy the, 258a
smiles and languish'd, 384b
splitting, with noise, 202b
sweet leaves to the, 134a
sweetly recommends itself, 195a
sweetness on the desert, 348b
thoughts shut up want, 306a
throw it up into the, 227b
to the countenance, 300b
tread in, 5a
trifles light as, 188b
use of, common to all, 97a
vivid, 995a
walking in an, of glory, 272a
warm the, in raw summers, 295b
was cooling and very still, 476b
waves in summer, 591b
where, might wash, 692a
wild spring, 911b
with barbarous dissonance, 248a
world-mothering, 724b
Air-drawn dagger, 197b
Airly, gut to git up, 600b
Airs, all, make one country, 222b
don't give yourself, 656b
martial, of England, 444b
melting, or martial, 365a
Naiad, brought me home, 543b
silence all the, 250b
soft Lydian, 245b
Airy, created in so, a fashion, 865a
ever so, a tread, 554a
footsteps of strange things, 513b
height, objects in an, 293b
masses and smooth, 432a
mountain, up the, 638a
navies, nations', 549a
nothing a local habitation, 142b
rings, skim the heath in, 309a
servitors, nimble and, 250a
shell, unseen within, 247a
thinness, 216b
tongues, 247a
Aisle, long-drawn, 348b
Aisles, monastic, 503a
of Christian Rome, 503a
of the woods, 803a
Ajax the great, 4a
Akin to pain, 522a
Akond of Swat, 581b
Alabama, I've come from, 636a
Alabaster box of precious ointment, 1054b
boxes, 643a
cities gleam, 781b
cut in, 143a
smooth as monumental, 190a
Alacrity in sinking, 180b
Aladdin's lamp, 602a
lamp, ready money is, 459b
Alamo, remember the, 517b
Alarm, ride and spread the, 524a
Alarming consequences, serious and, 366b
Alarms, all the world's, 827b
look of love, 386b
mortal, 278b
of struggle and flight, 622a
used to war's, 487b
Alas poor Yorick I knew him, 178b
weather-glass is set at, 993b
Albatross, fluttered round the lamp, 660a
I shot the, 421a
Alcestis, brought to me like, 251b
Alchemiz'd and free of space, 479a
Alchemy, courtesy is the true, 638b
happy, of mind, 326b
richest, 166b
Alcibiades had a handsome dog, 59a
with good men or bad, 54a
Alcides' equal, 48a
Alcohol and Christianity, 728a
Alcoran, Talmud and the, 120b
Aldebaran and Betelgueux, 704b
Alderman, fore-finger of an, 134b
Aldiborontiphoscophornio, 307b
Ale, all-powerful, 358a
British, 358b
cakes and, in fear, 9b
cakes and, no more, 164a
Christmas broach'd mightiest, 414b
drink your, 787a
English, 867b
God send thee good, 97a
large quart of myghty, 81a
London, 897a
man ale's the stuff, 786b
news much older than their, 356b
pined for cheerful, 358b
pot of, and safety, 155a
spicy nut-brown, 245b
turn out more, 668a
we drank and songs we sung, 668a
Aleak, world is all, 969a
Ale-house, honest, 236a
Ale's the stuff to drink, 786b
Alexander asked ambassadors, 32b
did not rejoice at Philip's success, 56a
I would be Diogenes were I not, 61a
noble dust of, 178b
some talk of, 1004a
the coppersmith, 1063b
unable to untie Gordian knot, 56b
wept that not one world yet conquered, 58a
Alexander's Ragtime Band, 941b
Alexandrine, needless, ends the song, 311a
Algebra, tell what hour by, 238a
Algiers, lay dying in, 529b

Alice, grave, 524a
in an offended tone, 656b
remember sweet, 597a
went down with, 917b
Alien corn, tears amid the, 482a
ideologies, 976a
ism, support of any, 919b
jokes about things, 866b
oppressor, 954b
or accidental laws, 866b
there is none, 797a
Aliens into trusting friends, 587a
Aligned, whole world, against them, 874a
Alike, all good books are, 983b
all, if you see us naked, 223a
all please, 255b
not best we should all think, 678b
Alive and so bold, 467a
assume that we are, 817a
be he, or be he dead, 1020b
bears not, 152a
bliss in that dawn to be, 405a
bricks are, to testify, 125b
if I shouldn't be, 648a
in Christ shall all be made, 1061b
my son was dead and is, 1057a
never been properly, 710b
'ot sand an' ginger when, 818a
perpetuate it and keep it, 753a
still while book doth live, 219a
to be awake is to be, 590a
unfortunates who never were, 75b
were yourself, good Fitz, 533b
what it was to be, 978b
when his work is done, 612a
whores were burnt, 293b
would I were, again, 961b
All all alone, 422a
all are gone, 428b
are ousted, 22b
are sleeping on the hill, 845a
at once, 536b
be as before love, 568a
Devil for, 95a
dies and not alone, 605a
end crowns, 182b
except their sun is set, 458a
for love, 113a
for one, 496b
Gaul is divided, 34a
God for us, 95a
God makes, things good, 344a
God's above, 187b
goes onward and outward, 607b
gone but faith in God, 87b
good if end is good, 92b
had rather it well for themselves, 31b
hail ye saints the chorus swell, 635b
having nothing yet hath, 213a
hell broke loose, 256a
honourable men, 168a
I am capable of becoming, 952b
I am, the daughters, 164b
in all, take him for, 171a
is but toys, 197a
is Caesar's, 263b
is for the best, 324b
is lost save honour, 87b
is not ever as it seemeth, 686a
is not gold, 77b
is not Gospell, 88b
is not lost, 252a
is not true, 686a
All is not well, 171a
is uneven, 78b
is vanity, 1042a
is well, 15b, 952b
is well is well is well, 635a
is well that endes well, 92b
is well when things going badly, 325a
loved art in a seemly way, 737b
mankind's epitome, 277a
men are created equal, 373a, 540b
men are liars, 1037a
men created equal except Negroes, 537a
men everywhere could be free, 540a
men make faults, 205a
men my compatriots, 100b
men should be free, 542a
men strive, 570a
men's curse, 7a
minds are little, 701a
must work together, 10a
nations and kindreds, 1064b
of a piece throughout, 280b
of us fell down, 168b
one for, or all for one, 131b
our, we have, 111b
please alike, 255b
please, and you please none, 11a
pleasures of all spheres, 441a
present or accounted for, 624b
quiet on the Western Front, 978a
ripeness is, 193b
shall die, 153b
Souls College Oxford, 864a
that a man hath will he give, 1029b
that glisters, 77b
that life can afford, 342a
that was theirs dies, 18a
that we see or seem, 543b
that we wish to stay, 469a
the eagle in thee, 263b
the world is sad and dreary, 636a
the world's a stage, 161a
then not at, 577a
there is, 899b
thing woorse for wearing, 93b
things, a time for, 108b
things above his reach, 226b
things are artificial, 240a
things are common to friends, 33a
things are possible to God, 616b
things are taken from us, 547a
things bright and beautiful, 591b
things can be borne, 654b
things come alike to all, 1043a
things come of thee, 67a
things come round, 501a
things great and small, 422b
things holy profane clean, 228b
things, judge of, 272b
things, possessing, 1062a
things, prove, 1063a
things show it, 309a
things to all men, 1061a
things work for good, 1060a
thou was that, to me, 544a
to heaven, 110b
true patriots, 304b
unkindest cut of, 168b
unto pure, things pure, 1063b
All was for best, 571b
was lost, 258a
we ask is to be let alone, 612a
we have and are, 821b
we have of freedom, 816b
we like sheep gone astray, 1047b
which I took from thee, 790a
will be well for us all, 665a
All-American, each player must be an, 964b
Allarums, warres and, 114a
Allay thy ecstasy, 145b
Allayed by mixture of sorrow, 106b
Allaying their fury and my passion, 209a
Tiber, 202a
All-cloudless glory, 459a
All-conquering truth, 395a
Allegiance of their minds, 946a
pledge, to the flag, 762b
pluck, 150a
to the South, 433b
Allegorical, great literature, 866b
Allegory, life a continual, 480a
on the banks of the Nile, 381a
Shakespeare led a life of, 480a
Allegra, laughing, 524a
All-embracing love, 618b
Allen, Barbara, 1012b
Ethan, 446b
humble, 320a
Aller, laissez faire laissez, 326b
Alleviates sorrow, 109b
Alleviation, dawn an, 978b
Alley, give away an, 835b
lives in our, 307b
titanic of cypress, 545b
Alleys, vilest, of London, 781b
Alliance, purchase great, 126b
Alliances, entangling, 374b
with the foreign world, 367a
Allied Powers, 399b
remembrance and reflection, 276b
to madness near, 276b
Allies, England will see, stronger, 952a
former, had blundered, 957b
thou hast great, 407a
Alligator-horses, Kentucky boys are, 450b
Alliteration to the literary man, 668b
Alliteration's artful aid, 362a
Allotment, shabby corner of God's, 705a
Allotted time, flourished their, 446a
Allow, contests no excuses, 12a
him to burne candle, 273b
not nature more, 191b
their names mentioned, 428a
Allowance, smallest, for ignorance, 633b
Allowances, most severe reader makes, 300b
Allowed, merits handsomely, 342b
Allowed-for, hangover became, 975a
Allows himself to be insulted, 243b
Alloy, medal of strange, 719b
of hypocrisy, 537b
Alloyed with commoner metal, 671a
All-powerful ale, 358a
should fear everything, 243a
time, 15b

All-powerful to be impotent, 868b
All's for the best, 561b
well, 924b
All-seeing sun, 134b
All-softening overpowering knell, 459a
All's-well, breathes, to me, 705b
Allurement, masculine in its, 904a
Allures, war enters where wealth, 279a
Alluring problem of human folly, 914a
Allusions, cautious hints and, 953b
Alluvial march of days, 982a
Ally, woman's natural, 17b
Almanack, look in the, 142a
Almighty, a difference of purpose between the, 542a
dollar, 446b
God, first planted, 121a
God we make our prayer, 367a
gold, 219a
has His own purposes, 542a
please the, to disperse, 500a
pleasure to the, 1031a
Power hurled, 252a
shadow of the, 1036a
specially favoured by the, 671b
Almighty's bow, 389a
form glasses itself, 455a
God, gentlemen, 277a
orders to perform, 298b
Almond, peach once a bitter, 678a
tree shall flourish, 1043b
Almoner, best, keeps back nothing, 73a
Almost perfect state, 894a
Alms, beg, of palsied eld, 184b
for oblivion, 182a
give, accordingly, 1065a
gives himself with his, 600a
of those who work for joy, 924a
old age's, 116a
were money put to interest, 427b
when thou doest, 1051a
Alms-basket of words, 133b
Almshouse, windows of the, 590b
Almshouses, occupants of, 513b
Aloe, plant the, 559b
Aloft, but now he's gone, 377a
on an enemy's pinions, 10b
Aloha means I love you, 968a
Alone a banished man, 1011a
all, went she, 598a
and palely loitering, 480a
art should stand, 669a
can it be said I am, 141b
dwell kings of the sea, 619b
dwells apart though not, 612b
finds himself left, 339a
happy he, 278a
he who can go it, 588a
he who stands most, 569b
I walked the ocean strand, 462a
ill-luck seldom comes, 104b
in Cubia, 834b
inscrutable colossal and, 736b
let me, 1030a
let us, 547a
love is left, 547b
man cannot be happy, 720b
man thinking and working is, 590a
man who goes, 589b
meet me by moonlight, 484b
Alone, never, in a wilderness, 63b
never less, than when alone, 33b
no man can feel himself, 791a
not good that man should be, 1021b
on a wide wide sea, 422a
song of let me, 612a
that worn-out word, 510b
they are never, 115b
to be, fate of great minds, 461b
travels fastest who travels, 819b
use sometimes to be, 232b
want to be, 993a
we shall die, 272b
when he falleth, 1042b
when is man strong until he feels, 569b
when once we are, 885a
when we are quite, 530a
where we can be, 712a
who travels, 588a
you are not, 63b
Along, take the book, with them, 345b
Alonso of Aragon, 119a
Aloud, before him I may think, 502a
vaunting, 252a
whistling, 279b
Alph, sacred river, 420b
Alpha and Omega, 1065a
Alphabet, the whole, 106b
Alpine, scatter'd on, mountains, 251b
summits of great pain, 637a
Alps on Alps arise, 310b
there shall be no, 504b
Alsace-Lorraine, matter of, 771a
Altar, before the, stands, 115a
bow before thine, 352a
God's, trod, 263a
kneel not before the same, 438b
lays upon the, the dearest, 789a
learning's, 592b
reach the skies, 402b
religion to the family, 624a
sacrifice upon, of freedom, 541b
to what green, 482a
with this inscription, 1059a
Altar's God, 263a
Altars, strike for your, 462b
swam before my sight, 313b
Altar-stairs, great world's, 552b
Alter condition of a man, 202b
constitutions of government, 367a
his contract-tablet, 3b
human nature, 794a
it to advantage, 594b
or to abolish it, 373a
when the hills do falter, 647b
Alteration, alters when it, finds, 207a
Altered, character of woman cannot be, 630a
Altering, there is no, him, 273a
Alters, affliction, 208b
love is not love which, 207a
why the weather, so, 863b
Altitudo in the bloodstream swims, 949a
pursue reason to an O, 240a
Always do right, 679b
in haste, 329b
Am, I, that I am, 1024a
I think therefore I, 237a
Am, I, yet what I am who cares, 469b
Amalfi in the heat, 525b
Amalgamate, mix and, 497b
Amaranth, no fields of, 431b
Amaryllis, sport with, 249a
Amateur and the professional, 976b
whine of the, 668b
Amateurs, greatest thinkers often, 784a
nation of, 737b
ruined by, 941a
A-Maying, when once we go, 231a
Amaze, does not startle or, 478a
th' unlearn'd, 311a
Amaz'd and lose way, 148b
the gazing rustics, 356b
Amazed, glow'red, and curious, 393b
temperate and furious, 197a
Amazes my eyes, 875a
Ambassador an honest man sent to lie abroad, 213b
and the grandees, 494a
from Britain's crown, 558a
love's the, of loss, 790a
Ambassadors from the Celtae, 32b
in every quarter of the world, 565b
Amber, beade of, 52a
bee shown through the, 52a
gold and, shore, 787b
pipe tipp'd with, 460b
preserved forever in, 52a
scent of odorous perfume, 260a
observe the forms in, 318b
waves of grain, 781a
Amber-dropping hair, 248a
Amber-Locks, Shuffle-Shoon and, 747b
Ambiguous questions, 958b
undulations, 906a
Ambition, avarice, lust, 282b
Caesar without his, 660a
chok'd with, 124b
distraction uglification, 657a
fling away, 211b
forego even, 566b
heart's supreme, 343a
I had, 853a
low, and pride of kings, 315b
low, and thirst of praise, 363a
made of sterner stuff, 168a
no laudable one, 22a
shun, 160a
sprung from blest abodes, 313b
striving to grasp a continent, 628a
thick-sighted, 478b
to say in ten sentences, 728a
vain the, of kings, 226a
vaulting, 195b
wars that make, virtue, 189a
when 'tis not with, joined, 298a
Ambition's, young, ladder, 167a
Ambitions, all, are lawful, 773b
meteorological, 603a
whispering, 943b
Ambitious and envious, 282a
as he was, I slew him, 168a
finger, 210a
materially, 940b
of preferments, 28b
picturesque liar, 677b
poverty, state of, 62b
Ambles, time, 162a
Ambree, Mary, 1012a

Ambrosia, finest, 810a
Ambrosial curls, 3b
Ambulance comes round, 819a
down in the valley, 701a
Ambush, lurks in, 930a
of my name, 183b
Amelioration, idea of, 516a
Amen, sound of a great, 634a
stuck in my throat, 196b
Amend, no hap so hard but may, 118a
your ways and your doings, 1048a
Amended, little said is soon, 105b
Amending, constitutional right of, 539a
Amendment, Fourteenth, 709b
Amends, endeavour by way of, 122a
makes, for the toiling, 568b
then make, 990a
America, America, 781a
and defeat cannot rhyme, 975b
bad Americans go to, 769a
belly and brain I lived, 994b
books by persons born in, 559b
breach with, 759a
business of, 859a
cannot conquer, 335a
contemporary, 985a
denied, with that word, 980b
don't sell, short, 1008b
epocha in the history of, 367b
first civilization in, 976b
for fortune I have to thank, 641a
for me, 757a
free republics of, 603a
furnished Washington, 444b
getting on in the world, 861a
God bless, 941b
greatest question debated in, 367b
half-brother of the world, 586a
has never forgotten, 847b
has resisted, 334b
huntsmen are up in, 241b
I hear, singing, 607a
I was going to, 912a
into the hands of, 888a
is a land of wonders, 516a
is God's crucible, 810a
is just ourselves, 623a
makes, what it is, 877b
my new-found land, 217a
no meaning without, 987b
not a place so happy as, 370b
not good place for genius, 672a
only idealistic nation, 771a
political democracy in, 611a
privileged to spend her blood, 771a
settles in the mould, 939a
students from, 758a
such is the state of, 359a
this is, 486b
true original native of, 331b
volcanic political instinct in, 767a
voyage to, 987b
war in which, is engaged, 370b
was promises, 961a
what is left of, 499b
where speed is important, 891b
which serves to amuse you, 359b
youth of, 769a
American, above all a great, 748b
armada, 986a
armies, commander of the, 331b
American book, who reads an, 418a
bred, 876a
cannot converse, 516a
cities, pecksniffian of, 908b
complex fate being an, 717b
Congress, halls of the, 662a
Constitution most wonderful work, 534a
continents not for future colonization, 389b
courts of justice, 515b
criminal class, 678b
democracy, change our, 919b
drop the word, 748b
education, primary concern of, 965b
empire careens onward, 976a
flag, haul down the, 487a
heroes of Revolutionary period, 969a
I was born an, 445a
if I were an, 335a
institutions, 444b
joke, subtleties of the, 674b
lady not th' person, 837a
leader's indomitable soul, 566b
liberty, cradle of, 445a
life is a powerful solvent, 807a
literature, 559b
literature in proper sense, 674b
modern, literature, 983a
motto, 906b
muse, 979a
names, in love with, 979a
nation in th' sixth ward, 833b
not a Virginian but an, 368b
offensive against Japan, 907b
one hundred percent, 890b
patriots sacrificed lives, 842a
people competent to judge, 921b
people, good will toward, 964a
people have a genius, 888a
people, new deal for the, 918b
people, presented to the, 802a
people, talk sense to, 986b
picture or statue, 418a
play, goes to an, 418a
politics, new deal in, 918b
popular, children's books, 804a
pretentious, authors, 908b
professors and literature, 932a
proud to be an, 698b
right, stuff, 690b
says he loves his country, 986b
social fences, 985a
soldiers who do the same, 983b
tense, nerve, 994b
thank God I am an, 444b
things, to write well of, 717b
typical, breast, 718a
university, professor in an, 932a
way I know I am an, 771a
will tinker, 984a
woman write a novel, 563a
writing, 983a
Americanism, hyphenated, 780a
of the right sort, 748a
Americans, bottom of all that, do, 516b
brave, all, 499a
educated, go to Europe, 505a
enlisted under Union flag, 666a
go back to the old home, 800b
knew how to worship a woman, 690a
of African descent, 666a
one hundred eighty thousand, 666a
Americans over the radio, 995a
practical judgment of, 516a
prefer the Continent, 841b
pursue their own welfare, 516b
races didn't bother the, 961a
support of majority of, 920a
they are, and free, 965b
this generation of, 919b
when good, die, 768b
America's history and biography, 611a
Amethyst, steeples swam in, 647a
Amfalula tree, singing in the, 747b
Amiable are thy tabernacles, 1035b
disposition, 559b
lovely death, 148a
more, than beauty, 300b
or sweet, 258b
weakness, 333a
words, high thought and, 555b
Amicable relations, candor and, 389b
Amicably if they can, 420a
Amice gray, 259b
Amid measureless grossness, 609a
the blaze of noon, 259b
A-milking, I'm going, 1017b
Amiss, nothing comes, 130a
thou shalt never do, 269b
Amisse, once, growes daily wourse, 113b
'Ammer 'ammer 'ammer, 1003b
Ammiral, great, 252b
Ammunition, pass the, 994b
Amoebas at the start, 854a
Among them but not of them, 453b
Amorous causes, dire offence from, 312a
delay, 255b
descant sung, 255b
nets, 259a
of the far, 863a
of their strokes, 200b
propensities, excite my, 339a
speech, bears his, 485b
war, 84a
A-mouldering, lies, in the grave, 669b
Amphibious ill-born mob, 291b
Amphitryon, true, 270b
Ample, broad and, road, 257b
cabin'd, spirit, 621a
page rich with spoils, 348b
room and verge enough, 279b, 349b
shield, soul like an, 279b
Ampler ether, 411b
Amplification is vice of modern oratory, 375b
Amply, life is, long for him, 34a
Amputation, as painful as an, 791a
Amuck, too discreet to run, 319b
Amuse his riper stage, 317b
with stories of savage men, 359b
write to, their friends, 840a
Amused according to one's taste, 909a
comments, 773b
themselves sadly, 435a
we are not, 606b
Amusement, by way of, 294b
early education sort of, 25a
grows out of their work, 606a
you need, 566a
Amusements, friend to public, 341a

Amusemint, govermint gives too little, 837a
Anacharsis knocked at Solon's door, 53a
Anaesthesia, bastard substitute, 797b
  state of perceptual, 908b
Analogy is milk for babes, 561a
  is often misleading, 671b
Analysis is not the only way, 930b
Analytic glance, 587a
Anarch, thy hand great, 322b
Anarchy, cure of, 360a
  digest of, 361a
  no greater fiend than, 14a
  of drink, 219b
  when poor concern themselves with rich, 876b
Anatomies, make them so many, 222a
Anatomy, a mere, 129b
  of Melancholy the only book, 221a
  the clear, arrive, 988b
Anaxagoras said to a grieving man, 70b
Anaximander used to assert, 70b
Ancestors, no need of, 324b
  degenerate from virtues of, 17b
  distinction derived from, 290a
  familiarly pious, 430a
  forget all about its, 514b
  glory belongs to our, 57b
  have turned a savage wilderness, 360b
  have wisely thrown away, 336b
  human beings not merely, 980b
  life of their, 494a
  look backward to their. 361a
  make man forget his, 516b
  of the right honourable gentleman, 511b
  on glorious, enlarge, 305a
  owe it to our, 1001b
  Puritans for your, 805a
  that come after him, 180a
  very good kind of folks, 381a
  were hunting wild boar, 511b
  wisdom of our, 359a, 578a
Ancestors' graves, dog fennel grow on, 802a
Ancestral tree, 534b
  tree, sits on the, 805a
  trees, amidst their tall, 469b
  voices prophesying, 420b
Ancestry, honest hard-working, 966a
  polish of far-reaching, 628a
  pride of, 361a
  pride of, increases, 631a
Anchor, all sail and no, 494a
  heaves the ship swings free, 500a
  holding, lost, 127a
  of a love is death, 730a
  that, holds, 555b
Anchorage, long, we leave, 610b
  unstable, 14b
Anchor'd ship is safe and sound, 610a
Anchored, fleet of stars is, 927a
Anchorite, saintship of an, 452b
Anchors, moor your bark with two, 43b
  of a mother's life, 16a
Ancient and honourable, 1045b
  and fish-like smell, 209b
  and natural strength, 352a
  as the sun, 470b
Ancient authors, praise of, 229a
  dialecticians, 518a
  families been bastards, 223a
  friendships, each year to, 602a
  giants, strength of, 6b
  grudge, feed fat the, 144a
  landmark, 104ob
  landmarks, 976a
  limits, 514b
  love that bards enjoy'd, 384b
  Mariner, it is an, 421a
  Mariner not taken so well, 672a
  monuments, preserve the, 496b
  most, since creation, 118b
  mountains, among our, 489b
  no, gentlemen but gardeners, 178a
  of days, 1049a
  people, they that marry, 244a
  permanence, place had an, 704b
  places, angels keep their, 790b
  pleasure and pain, 809b
  poets, of all modern and, 275b
  profession, 941a
  race by birth, 277b
  raven, grim and, 545a
  rest, rafters from their, 756a
  rhymes, sing their, 586b
  riddles, 780b
  right unnoticed, 816b
  roots of man's nature, 781a
  sacred custom, 287b
  sacrifice, 816a
  Saxon phrase, 522a
  sculpture, 449a
  seat of pedantry, 755a
  signals of the, flame, 76b
  spirit of an, 314a
  splendors fling, 560b
  these are, times, 118b
  time, feet in, 388b
  track, around the, 639a
  trees, walk'd among the, 386b
  trusty drouthy cronie, 393b
  ways, sing the, 824a
  with the, is wisdom, 1030b
Ancients of the earth, 118b
  without idolatry, 323a
And so to bed, 284a, 911b
Anderson, John, my jo, 392a
Andrew with the brindled hair, 751a
Andromeda, Orion and, 720b
Anecdotage, fell into his, 512b
Anecdote, learning, flock to their aid, 501a
Angel, act the, acts the brute, 272b
  ape or an, 512b
  appear to each lover, 304b
  as I went an, came, 386a
  beautiful and ineffectual, 623b
  consideration like, 154a
  curse his better, 190a
  death, himself his Maker and, 423b
  drew an, down, 280b
  drew one, 571b
  ended, 257b
  faces smile, 495b
  fallen, 477b
  from heaven, 437a
  Gabriel give him a harp, 810a
  God to, His new heaven, 704b
  good and a bad, 221b
  guardian, o'er his life, 396b
  half, and half bird, 573a
  hold the fleet, 330a
  I want to be an, 611b
Angel, in action how like an, 173b
  Israfel, 543b
  king, sword of an, 388b
  kneels in woman's form, 499a
  like an, sings, 147a
  look homeward, 249b
  man is neither, nor brute, 272b
  ministering, 414b
  ministering, my sister be, 179a
  of a ruined paradise, 467b
  of death has been abroad, 561b
  of death spread his wings, 456a
  of God keep you company, 859a
  of the backward look, 528a
  of the darker drink, 532a
  of the Lord, 1056b
  of the Lord went out, 456a
  on the outward side, 185b
  path of your good, 500b
  patriarch's, hold it fast, 330a, 526b
  presided at my birth, 388b
  pure as an, 384a
  recording, 346b
  send an, before thee, 1025a
  trumpets blow, 250a
  visits, 291b, 432b
  white as, the English child, 385a
  whiteness, 158b
  wings, golden hours on, 393a
  woman yet think him an, 565b
  writing in a book of gold, 448a
  wrote like an, 347a
Angela, love for, 852b
Angelic host proclaim, 334b
  songs are swelling, 584a
  sprite, 217b
  to love for sake of loving, 463a
Angel-infancy, shin'd in my, 272a
Angelo, designs by Michael, 674b
  Michael, for breakfast, 674b
Angel's tear, passage of an, 477a
  whisper, accent of an, 649a
  wing, dropped from, 411b
  wings, clip an, 480b
Angels affect us oft, 216a
  all glorious came, 703b
  all pallid and wan, 544b
  alone that soar above, 268b
  and ministers of grace, 172a
  are bright still, 198b
  aspiring if, fell, 120b
  aspiring to be, men rebel, 316a
  bending near the earth, 560b
  better, of our nature, 539b
  by that sin fell the, 211b
  by which sin, fell, 853a
  carried by the, 128a, 1057b
  charge over thee, 1036b
  could do no more, 305b
  court as of, 502a
  entertained, unawares, 1063b
  excess caused, to fall, 120a
  face, her, 113a
  fear to tread, 312a
  flights of, sing thee to rest, 179b
  flutter down to take me, 74b
  forget-me-nots of the, 522b
  from heaven into hell, 74a
  glorious fault of, 313b
  hear the, sing, 560b
  herald, sing, 334b
  holy, guard thy bed, 302b
  I b'lieve in God and the, 699a
  in heaven above, 546a
  in the forms of kings, 374b
  keep their ancient places, 790b
  keep their watch, 669b

Angels, little lower than the, 1032b
love as the, may, 519a
maiden the, name Lenore, 544b
make, weep, 184b
men can be tu-rrned into, 835a
men would be, 316a
mixture of fools and, 801b
music is the speech of, 473a
nor principalities, 1060a
of God ascending and descending, 1023a
on the side of the, 512b
our acts are, 224b
pleasing to the, 851a
preventing, 279b
pure in thought as, 396b
sad as, 346b
short and far between, 291b
sight to make, weep, 801a
song which now the, sing, 560b
sons of men and, say, 334a
sorrow for, 567b
spectacle to, and to men, 1060b
sung this strain, 328b
tears such as, weep, 253a
ten, swearing I was right, 542b
tongues of men and, 1061a
tremble while they gaze, 349b
virtues will plead like, 195b
walking like two, white, 721b
we are ne'er like, 215a
with pensive looks, 490b
with the, stand, 611b
would be gods, 120a
ye like, appear, 623a
Angels' food, 1035b
ken, 252a
purity, 216a
visits short and bright, 291b
Angelus, once at the, 703b
Anger, counsels of, 773b
eager soul biting for, 243b
forget, before he lies down, 449a
holy, and pious grief, 451a
impatient and prone to, 424a
like a full-hot horse, 210b
monstrous, of the guns, 966a
more in sorrow than in, 171a
of his lip, 165a
of lovers, 31b
of the gods, 18b
of the lord against Uzzah, 364a
one of sinews of the soul, 244a
pleasure joys comings and goings, 62b
rage and, high, 794a
rise, 18a
shrill notes of, 278b
slow to, 1039b
strike it in, 765a
Angle, I with my, would rejoice, 236a
sees the world at a different, 784a
Angler, excellent, now with God, 236a
experienced, 788a
if he be an honest, 235b
Anglers or very honest men, 236b
too good for any but, 236b
Angle-worm, bit an, in halves, 647a
Angling like virtue of humility, 235b
more calm recreation than, 236a
pleasant'st, 157b
practiser of the art of, 235b
so like the mathematics, 235a
Angling, something in, 235b
wager'd on your, 200b
will prove so pleasant, 235b
Angling-rod a sturdy oak, 242b
Anglo-American negotiation, 950b
Anglo-Saxon is a German, 833b
speech, 746b
Anglo-Saxons, one of the hottest, 833b
Anglo-Saxony, 833b
Angry ape, 184b
be ye, and sin not, 1062b
being, does forget he heard, 202b
days you have not been, 64b
heaven is not always, 294b
look, feigned an, 289b
man, snarl and be an, 988b
passions rise, 302b
prayers, 854a
proud and, dust, 786b
say or do nothing when, 60a
tears are gone, 826b
teeth, 332b
when, count four, 678a
when, count ten, 376a
with his judgment, 240a
with my foe, 387b
with my friend, 387b
with our neighbour, 20a
zealously, 264a
Anguish arrives by cable, 993b
arrows of our, 819b
every, calmly bear, 543a
hopeless, pour'd his groan, 338a
in, we uplift, 757a
lessen'd by another's, 134b
of all sizes, 233a
of your bereavement, 541b
one of laughter one of, 923b
pale, 770a
rides swift after pleasure, 625a
we must the, pay, 646b
what is my, to thee, 645a
Anguished mothers, never so many, 558b
Angularity, solid, of facts, 501b
Animal, ain't no such, 1007b
and the superman, 726b
fastened to a dying, 827a
first inclination of an, 72b
good, in the field, 341a
imperfectly denatured, 821b
is dead and dumb and done, 863a
kingdom, cannot be found in, 652b
man is a military, 586b
man is a noble, 241b
man is a pliable, 617b
man is a political, 26a
man is a reasoning, 47a
man is a social, 282b
man only, that blushes, 679a
man's, spirits, 593b
new kind of, 954b
nor a more contemptible, 333b
poor bare forkt, 192a
that brings down upper jaw, 233a
two-legged, without feathers, 72a
ungrateful, the public, 434a
Animal's vanity, flatters the, 814a
Animals, all, are equal, 991b
boy the most unmanageable of, 25b
distinguishes man from, 743b
I could live with, 608a
Animals, insolence of enormous, 19a
love the, 618a
physiological experiment on, 530b
souls of, 146a
we are gregarious, 715b
Animate the whole, 419b
Animated bust, 348b
only by faith and hope, 337b
Animism, inarticulate or inchoate, 776a
Animosity, slave to its, 367a
Animula vagula blandula, 66a
Anise, mint and, and cummin, 1054a
Ankle, down-gyved to his, 173a
Ankles calves and knees, 849a
leave your, freezing, 959a
Ann, how old is, 1007b
marry, 765a
trips down the street, 955a
Anna, whom three realms obey, 312b
Annabel Lee, I and my, 546a
Annals blank in history-books, 476b
of British eloquence, 950a
of the poor, 348a
war's, will cloud into night, 706b
writ your, true, 202b
Anne, by Saint, 164a
sister, do you see any one coming, 1005b
Anneals the common clay, 977b
Anne's dead, tell 'em Queen, 395b
Annette, good-night, 749a
Annie Laurie, but all sang, 634b
Annihilate, but space and time, 315b
Annihilated, hounded and, 905b
Annihilating all that's made, 269a
Annihilation, doomed to complete, 531a
spirit of man suffer, 793a
Anniversaries of the heart, 526a
Anniversary festival, great, 367b
of his birthday, 434b
Anno domini, 985b
Announced end, 974b
Annoy, he only does it to, 656b
his host after three days, 774b
sewers, the air, 258a
write to, their enemies, 840a
Annoyance of a good example, 678b
Annoyances, petty repeated, 54b
Annoying to be honest, 43a
Annoys, when A, or injures B, 909a
Ann's suitor, think you are, 765a
Anns, Marys and, Elizas, 535a
Annual income 'twenty pounds, 579a
round, renews the, 888a
sacrament of sea and sun, 993a
Annuities, enrage those paying, 326a
persons living on, 457b
Annuity, buy an, cheap, 577b
Anointed, balm off from, king, 139b
cleansed and, 979a
Lord's, temple, 197a
sovereign of sighs, 133a
Anointest my head with oil, 1033b
Anomalies hobbies and humours, 807a

Anonymity, men with a passion for, 919b
Anonymous letters, like writin', 837a
Another and a better world, 395a
and prouder name, 654b
called, Abra came, 294a
I, 72b
let, man praise thee, 1041a
one good turne asketh, 93b
self partakes of our joy, 29a
steals my honors, 37b
take the bird, 91a
that which belongs to, 72a
through, man's eyes, 163a
well for themselves than for, 31b
yet the same, 40a
Another's face commend, 343b
meat or drink, 34b
mighty struggle, 34b
Answer, beautiful, 968b
came there none, 658b
dusty, gets the soul, 639a
echoes dying dying, 550a
fool according to his folly, 1041a
for the color of a rose, 995b
give me your, do, 828a
gods, our prayers, 11a
gratified to, promptly, 676a
make better, 158a
man to shape the, 120b
me in one word, 162a
no longer required an, 504b
no other, make, 165a
not every question deserves, 45b
on'y, yuh know, 946b
silence is an, 58a
silver, rang, 519a
trickled through my head, 659a
what shall I, thee, 1032a
why did you, the 'phone, 971b
with the, no effects, 474b
woods shall, 115a
Answerable to the people, 443b
Answere, fynal, 82a
Answered by return of post, 754a
three questions, 656a
your questions briefly, 785a
Answering, whereto, the sea, 609a
Answers, fire, fire, 155b
ne'er, till a husband cools, 314b
to ambiguous questions, 958b
Ant an' th' grasshopper, 836b
finds kingdoms, 979b
for ant doth long, 29b
go to the, 1038b
hills, Spanish power in th', 834b
in his intellect, 701a
Antagonism between classes, 593b
Antagonist is our helper, 361b
Antediluvian tone, 659b
Antelope, deer and the, play, 730b
lioness opening up an, 990b
Anterior, love is, to life, 647b
Anthem, pealing, swells, 348b
Anthems, hollaing and singing, 152b
service high and, clear, 246b
Anthologies, nowhere but in, 934a
of verse, 923a
Anthology of the universe, 977b
well-chosen, is a dispensary, 972b
Anthony Rowley, 1015a
Anthracite, cherished, 956a
Anthropology, familiar facts of, 759b
Anthropophagi, 186b
Antic, dance the, hay, 123a
disposition, 173a
old father, 149a
Anti-Christians in deed, 728b
Anticipate charity, 74b
his father would, everything, 56a
sorrow, 509b
the past, 381a
what we, seldom occurs, 511b
Anticipated, not lessened by being, 435a
Anticipates, one brother, another, 60a
Anti-climaxes, women have a genius for, 969a
Anti-Darwin intellectual, 890b
Antidote, bane to, 705a
sweet oblivious, 199a
Anti-everythings, lean hungry savage, 535b
Antigonus and Demetrius, 57b
saying of old at Andros, 54b
Antioch, Palmyra and the walls of, 996a
Antipodes, act our, 241b
Antiquated, no idea is so, 873a
Antiquates, time which, antiquities, 241b
Antique learning, men steeped in, 628a
pageantry, 245b
pen, 206b
Persians, 460a
Roman, more an, 179b
towers, 347b
Antiquitas saeculi, 118b
Antiquities, living men were, 241a
time which antiquates, 241b
Antiquity, beautiful women of, 701b
blasted with, 152b
is to be accounted, 118b
little skill in, 120b
winding ways of hoar, 358b
Anti-Semitism, would be no, 902a
Antiseptic baby, 853b
Antisthenes said of envious people, 71b
Antoninus, reign of, 369a
Antonio Stradivari's violins, 596a
Antony, catch another, 202a
much, of Hamlet most of all, 741b
my oblivion is a very, 200a
no man of his time like, 57b
queens who die with, 900a
revels long o' nights, 167b
Ants entombed, 52a
Anvil, God's, stands, 754b
lay me on an, 899a
of God's word, 681b
old, laughs, 899a
what the, 387a
when you are an, 234a
is unharmed, 681b
Anvils of the world, 926b
Anxieties, troubles losses, 702a
Anxiety about means of livelihood, 875a
about the triumph of principles, 771b
chronic, about the weather, 688b
inconstancy boredom, 272b
repose is taboo'd by, 684a
to get away from man, 732b
Anxious being, pleasing, 349a
Anxious, not a bit, about my battles, 940a
thoughtful, interest, 434a
Anybody, man who is, 763a
Anybody's laughing-stock, 107b
Anything but history, 303b
do, for oneself, 875b
does for me, 714b
for a quiet life, 214b
I should be afraid to do, 329b
knows, of the matter, 342b
man who is anybody and does, 763a
that's been with me, 953a
turning up, 579a
what is worth in, 46a
Anywhere, be born, 959a
forward, 663a
it isn't really, 918a
Apace, ill news flies, 278a
Apart, loved in secret and, 767a
man dwells, 612b
stood, studiously neutral, 770b
two halves when, 419b
Apartment, carried it to Caesar's, 56b
houses, christeners of, 800b
Apathetic end, set gray life and, 548a
Ape, descendant of the, 891a
in the days that were earlier, 637a
like an angry, 184b
or an angel, 512b
played the sedulous, 751b
poor degenerate from the, 969b
up from the, 939a
vilest of beasts, 30b
Apennine, mists the, 646b
within a folding of the, 622b
Apes, behave like, 939a
French like ourselves their, 102a
ivory and, and peacocks, 896b, 1028b
lead, in hell, 130a
pride that, humility, 422b, 427a
Aphorisms as affect you agreeably, 372b
Aphorist, happy fortune of the, 822b
Apish, tardy, nation, 138b
Aplomb, before presidents with, 611a
Apollo, fealty to, 477a
is an imbecile, 507a
songs of, 134a
swear by, Physician, 21b
Apollodorus tied up the bedding, 56b
Apollo's laurel bough, 123b
lute, musical as is, 247b
Apollos watered, 1060b
Apollyon, name is, 274a
Apology for enslaving another race, 538b
for the devil, 672a
too prompt, 258b
Apophthegms of the seven sages, 69b
Apostle, golden-tongued, 852b
of the Philistines, 622a
you will rank as an, 683a
Apostles twelve he taughte, 80a
would have done as they, 457b
Apostolic blows and knocks, 238b
Apothecary never be out of spirits, 381b
true, 138a

Apparatus of any game of skill, 776a
of the system, 435b
Apparel, every true man's, 185b
oft proclaims the man, 171b
took fresh, 979a
wears out more, 158a
Apparell'd in precious habit, 158b
Apparelled in celestial light, 408a
Apparition, count him but an, 240b
lovely, 409a
of these faces, 932b
Apparitions, blushing, 158b
joys like, 291b
Appeal, books of universal, 863b
exiled son's, 702b
from ballot to bullet, 540b
to the artistic sense, 669a
unto Caesar, 1059b
Appear, all books else, so mean, 289b
angel, to each lover, 304b
as short as one, 326b
beautiful outward, 1054a
desire to, natural, 266a
flame, outwardly, 76b
in print but twice, 930a
know what I, to the world, 288a
offence in us, 166b
successful, 265a
things are what they, to be, 64a
wise among fools, 52b
worse, better reason, 253b
Appearance, in, glad to be at friendship, 286a
judge not according to, 1058a
of a certain greatness, 55b
of things to the mind, 64a
outward, 1027b
poor, when stripped of colours, 25a
tends to discourage study, 909a
Appearances are deceptive, 10b
judging people by, 269b
keep up, 577b
reactions, memories, 720a
to the mind, 64a
Appeared in that character, 342b
Appears, dispell'd when a woman, 308b
world, like a great family, 289a
Appeasement, political, 917b
Appellations, such, as Christian Mohammedan, 774b
Appelles censured by a shoemaker, 50b
Appendages, practical, 940a
Appendix to nobility, 222a
Appetite an universal wolf, 181a
breakfast with, you have, 211a
comes with eating, 88a
for bogus revelation, 908a
good digestion wait on, 197b
grown by what it fed on, 170b
hungry edge of, 138b
in proportion to age and, 564a
keen, 144b
makes eating a delight, 261b
man given to, 1040b
quaint, in women reigns, 309b
quench, 68b
sharpen his, 200b
surfeiting the, 163b
were to me an, 404a
Appetites, cloy the, they feed, 200b
conflicting interests and, 917b
literary, 794b
Appetites, minister to its, 54b
not their, 188b
subdue your, 576b
Appil, round as, was his face, 77b
Applaud an imitation, 11b
old people, 107a
or perversely stickle, 429a
thee to the very echo, 199b
Applause, attentive to his own, 319a
delight the wonder, 219a
from none but self expect, 615b
ignominy of popular, 755a
not least in honour or, 114b
of a single human being, 342b
pleasure revel and, 188a
steered by popular, 57a
Apple a day, 1006b
all ye who love the, 654b
any serpent pushed my way, 573b
art thou the topmost, 8b
blooms, 830a
boughs, under the, 997a
buy an, on the corner, 942a
Miss Tawney, 841a
of his eye, 1026a
of the eye, 1032b
pie, cabbage leaf to make an, 350b
rotten at the heart, 144a
sauce, politics is, 904b
tree, falling from that, 873b
tree, shade of the old, 878a
trees will never get across, 879b
want, for apple's sake, 677b
where the, reddens, 568a
William Tell never shot, 956a
Apple-blossom, cheek of, 554b
Apple-blossoms fill the air, 947b
Apple-pie, best of all physicians is, 746b
Apple's cleft right through core, 395a
Apples, comfort me with, 1044a
of gold, 1040b
on the Dead Sea's shore, 453a
shrivel up like old, 222a
silver, of the moon, 825a
since Eve ate, 459b
small choice in rotten, 130a
stolen be your, 448a
three gold, 963b
Appleseed, Johnny, 903b
story of Johnny, 654b
Apple-tart, to eat with, 750b
Apple-tree, famous, 643a
Apple-trees, dripping, 961b
Apple-wood, twitters out of, 681a
Appliance, relieved by desperate, 177b
Appliances and means to boot, 153b
Application, lays in the, on it, 578b
Applied, desperate cures, to desperate ills, 22a
to melancholy men, 221b
Apply our hearts unto wisdom, 1036a
Appointed for my second race, 272a
sourse, 113b
to buy the meat, 228a
Appointment, woman never yields by, 447a
Appointments, careful to keep trifling, 514b
marshalships and cabinet, 537b
Appoints, man, 83a
Appomattox Court-house, 643a
Appreciate, to criticise is to, 719b
to, heaven well, 731b
Appreciated, must be seen to be, 515b
Appreciates what others comprehend, 85b
Appreciation of oneself, 461b
of responsibilities and benefits, 965b
of the good life, 965b
Apprehend, intelligence is quickness to, 797b
reason to, 340a
some joy, 142b
Apprehended, act wisely on the thing, 797b
Apprehension, free from fear and, 722a
how like a god in, 173b
of a vision, 23a
of the good, 138b
sense of death is most in, 184b
Approach, near, a bed may show, 263a
near, to good, 333a
of spring, 369b
sweet, of even, 254b
Approached the manger, 10b
Approbation, cold, 335b
from Sir Hubert Stanley, 397a
meet their, 18b
of every reader, 107a
of fellow citizens, 375a
or disapprobation, 530a
Appropriate all symptoms, 222b
current but not, name, 397a
greeting lends you grace, 533b
the thoughts of others, 508b
to criticise is to, 719b
Approval, secure other people's, 678b
Approv'd, noble and, good masters, 186a
Approve, abhor makers and laws, 279a
better things, 42b
by his lov'd mansionry, 195a
men of sense, 311b
Approved iniquity, laurel of, 846a
Approving cheering words, 643a
Approximate, hated the, 884a
April called the cruellest month, 991a
came to bloom, 751b
day, glory of an, 131b
day, uncertain glory of an, 131b
hoar-frost spread, 422a
is the cruellest month, 943b
June and November, 95b, 96a
laugh thy girlish laughter, 780b
men are, when they woo, 162b
men's eyes in, 915b
mother, 795a
of her prime, 204b
pinks that, wears, 185b
prepares her green traffic light, 956b
proud-pied, 206b
shakes her rain-drenched hair, 928b
smells, and May, 180b
snowing, 866a
so sweet love seemed that, morn, 721b
sweet small clumsy feet of, 969a
weather, 'twill be in, 910b

April wet by kind, 118a
Aprille with his shoures, 79a
April's blue surprise, 928a
breeze, flag unfurled to, 504a
fledge of green, 984a
lady, if you were, 693a
now that, there, 568b
Aprils, how many million, 928b
Aprons rules and hammers, 201b
Apt and gracious words, 132b
the poor to be proud, 165a
words have power, 12b
Aptitude for patience, 334a
Aquarius, how is your trade, 972b
Aquarium, managed to preserve his, 801a
Arab in the desert, 339b
tents are rude, 441b
Arabella Young, 1014a
Arabia, all the perfumes of, 199a
Arabian trees, 190b
Arabs could be swung on an idea, 946a
fold their tents like, 522b
of the air, 795a
Aragon, Alonso of, 119a
Aram, Eugene, walked between, 488a
Arbiter, sole, is taste, 546a
of every one's fortune, 35b
Arbitrary, accusation of being, 718a
stomach as well as lungs, 351a
Arbitrator betwixt two wicked persons, 59a
old common, time, 182b
Arbor viva tacui, 968a
Arcades ambo, 459a
Arcadia, I too have lived in, 1010a
Arcady, broken flutes of, 846a
flute of, 551b
hied me off to, 673b
hopes to see fair, 760b
Arch, broken, of London Bridge, 492b
experience is an, 696a
night's black, 393b
night's blue, 366a
of a crescent, 761b
of heaven soared, 912a
triumphal, fill'st the sky, 433a
Archaic cumbrous and ineffective, 776b
Archaisms of his English, 508a
Archangel a little damaged, 429b
ruin'd, 253a
Arch'd as princes' palaces, 226a
Archèd, runs through, roof, 244b
Archer, feat of Tell the, 395a
keen, sorrow, 650a
mark the, little meant, 416a
miss his aim, 42a
well-experienc'd, 203b
Arches, down the, of the years, 790a
hew triumphal, 312b
shadows of broken, 493a
Archimedes had stated and even boasted, 54b
Architect, every man is his own, 574b
fate of the, is strangest, 379a
of his own fortune, 35b
venture to call himself, 416a
Architecture, art of building or, 783b
genius for, or philosophy, 505a
is a oratory of power, 728a
is frozen music, 397b
Architecture, love's, 263b
of the snow, 503b
prose is, 982b
sculpture painting music, 614b
taste of music painting or, 300b
test of civilization in, 484a
Archways and the pavement, 582b
Arcs, on the earth the broken, 572a
Arcturus, guide, 1032a
'Ard 'igh road, 1003b
Arden, now am I in, 160a
Ardent longings that I lack, 606b
love of glory is most, 301b
lover, 35b
marigolds, 477a
Ardor, compulsive, gives charge, 177a
facts will blunt his, 31a
feverish, 516b
neither sublety nor, 618a
Are, all we have and, 821b
what you, stands over you, 508a
Area gates, 943a
unlocated spiritual, 821b
Areas of rain snow hail drought, 675b
Arena, gladiators' cry in the, 525a
wide, of the world, 651a
Arg'ed the question, 731b
Argentines, Hindus and, 981b
Argosies of magic sails, 548b
Argosy, wrecked, 650a
Argue not against heav'n's hand, 251b
vanquished he could, still, 356b
Argued each case with my wife, 656a
Argues an insensibility, 430a
with women the heart, 621b
Arguing, I am not, with you, 669a
in, parson own'd his skill, 356b
much, much writing, 250b
no, with Johnson, 358a
with the inevitable, 603b
Argument and intellects, 354b
blood is their, 155b
for week, 150a
have found you an, 343a
heard great, 532a
height of this great, 252a
knock-down, 279b, 659a
lack of, 155a
maintain, 155a
necessity is, of tyrants, 45a, 255b
of conservatism, 502b
or appeal best suited, 925a
staple of his, 133b
stir without great, 177b
thy life has lent, 503a
with an east wind, 603b
with men, 260a
wrong, 357b
Arguments directly tend against the side, 296a
diversity of physical, 101a
fools for, use wagers, 239a
more force than a thousand, 57a
no mockings or, 607b
of its opposers, 288a
proper time for catch, 540a
smelt of the lamp, 57a
to malign an opponent, 513a
where they will be lost, 517a
Argyment, just for the sake of, 894a
Argymint, two ways out iv an, 836a
Ariel, deal of, 741b
A-ripening, greatness is, 211a
Arise, Alps on Alps, 310b
and go now, 824b
from death, 217b
from dreams of thee, 466b
men will, and depart, 486a
my lady sweet, 204a
or be forever fallen, 252b
soldiers of Christ, 334b
star, in your hearts, 1064b
Arises from custom, 71a
something bitter, 35a
Aristides the Just, 54b
Aristocracy, clover to him is, 647a
codfish, 887a
each walk of life has its, 965a
government by a great, 780a
harmless untitled, 536b
is always cruel, 563a
natural, among men, 375b
Aristocrat, heartburnings of the, 593b
I am no, 471b
Aristocratic flavor to a dead language, 665a
Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule, 70b
Aristotelian consideration, 98b
Aristotle a river of flowing gold, 57a
and his philosophie, 79b
and his worthy cabal, 460b
beauty the gift of God, 71a
in library with, 906b
is it, 344b
secretary of nature, 236b
Arithmetic, different branches of, 657a
wealth, cannot number, 226b
Arithmetician, skillfulest, 592b
Ark, make thee an, 1022b
mouldy rolls of Noah's, 277a
of bulrushes, 1023b
of God, 364a
of God is taken, 1027a
of her magnificent and awful cause, 364a
straight out of the, 419a
to Greece and into Noah's, 363b
Arkansas, rolling from, Kansas Iowa, 979b
water in the, 929a
Arm and burgonet of men, 200a
as a seal upon thine, 1044b
auld moon in her, 1011b
hath bound the restless wave, 634b
impregnably the skin, 506a
it in rags, 193a
king's, 19b
mortal, and nerve, 416b
obdur'd breast, 254a
of old Cervantes, 604a
on her lover's, she leant, 549a
one, to bear a gun, 595a
short, to reach to heaven, 790b
what an, 616a
Armada, American, 986a
Armageddon called in Hebrew tongue, 1064b
Armament factories, 983a
plan for greater, 910a
Armaments, limitation of, 917b
starve life to maintain, 799b
Armchair, that old, 591a
wassail-bowl and old, 529a

Arm'd at points exactly, 171a
rhinoceros, 198a
so strong in honesty, 169a
Armed, good laws where well, 85b
goodness, with power, 963b
men, suffer the, 980a
neutrality, 770b
thrice is he, 125a
to seek and sever, 960b
warrior, 662a
with a new terror, 435b
with his primer, 435b
with more than complete steel, 123a
without that's innocent, 320a
Armenteers, mademoiselle from, 958a
Armies, commander of the American, 331b
disbanding hired, 473b
embattled, 260a
her officers march with, 565b
ignorant, clash, 622b
invincible, 905b
iron, of the world, 867a
join not in a hot day, 152b
swore in Flanders, 346a
Arming me with fear, 592a
Armistice signed with fate, 976b
Armor against fate, 237b
dusty, doffed, 640a
invincible, 981a
is his honest thought, 213a
man in, 574a
of a righteous cause, 793a
of God, 1062b
put your, on, 334b
puts his, on, 525a
Armorers accomplishing the knights, 155b
Armor's slave, 574a
Arms against a sea of troubles, 174b
and idleness, 369a
and the man I sing, 36b
blow the trumpet to, 370a
by little, are plied, 655b
cause that calls him to, 463a
clatter of, drowns voice of law, 33b
Cupid's, 1000b
din of, 561b
dumb in midst of, 33b
everlasting, 1026a
every man in, 409b
excites us to, 278b
fall into her, 714a
first dawn in Helen's, 827b
fleet in my, 438b
fury ministers, 36b
glorious in, 132b
good, and good laws, 85b
icy, hold hidden charms, 973b
if my love were in my, 999a
in one another's, 255b
infinite goodness has wide, 76a
laid down his, 487b
lord of folded, 133a
make trial of everything before, 32a
mightier than they in, 257a
more towns with words than, 222b
my, are empty, 700b
nation proud in, 246b
never lay down my, 335a
not without, 977b
nurse of, 354a
of a capacious chair, 864b
Arms of chalk, 909b
of cool-enfolding death, 610a
of seeming, 281a
outstretch'd as he would fly, 182a
others rush to, 36b
puking in the nurse's, 161a
ridiculous, 260a
seek it in my, 790a
take your last embrace, 138a
three corners of world in, 149a
to war and, I fly, 268a
to, ye brave, 395a
watch beside thine, 803b
ye forge another bears, 466a
Army and our navy, 538a
and the Navy, 1004b
back to the, again, 818b
backbone of the, 819a
Englishman in Wellington's, 345a
great, of the pointed firs, 742b
head of the, 400a
huge, of world's desires, 132a
'um of either, 155b
leaden, that conquers, 812b
little ships brought, home, 950b
marches on its stomach, 400a
of cranks, 760a
of martyrs, 1068a
of the unemployed, 850b
of unalterable law, 639a, 943a
proud German, 871b
the empire and Cleopatra, 502b
with banners, 1044b
would be a base rabble, 360b
Army's flower, 781b
Arnstein's bicycle cement, 974a
Aroint thee witch, 194a
Aromatic plants, 120a
Arose from out the azure main, 328b
from the table sober, 264b
people, as one man, 1027a
Aroused, jealousy is, 20a
A-roving, go no more, 456b
Arraign professions of law and physic, 433b
Arranged, neatly, breakfast-table, 514a
Arrant jade on a journey, 355a
knaves all, 175a
thankless, 111a
thief, moon's an, 203b
Arras, ruined region of, 960a
Array, color's hot, 829a
my silks and fine, 384b
soldier in full military, 435b
spoil'd my best, 309b
summon his, 493b
trim, 410a
Array'd in flames, 155a
Arrayed like one of these, 1051b
Arrears, glad life's, 572b
Arrest and search and shake it, 586a
death makes his, 897a
strict in his, 179b
your flight, 463a
Arrests, pity, the mind, 916b
Arrival of your audience, 434a
Arrivals and departures of pleasure, 650b
Arrive, better thing than to, 749b
I shall, 566b
Arrived at the goal, 45a
in a good harbor, 229b
Arriving, in the day in the night, 609a
Arrogance pedantry and dogmatism, 891b
personal, 910b
Arrow, farther than the, 832b
for the heart, 460a
from the Almighty's bow, 389a
from well-experienced archer, 203b
haft of the, 11b
shot an, into the air, 522b
that flieth by day, 1036a
the sped, 42a
when, falls to earth, 710b
Arrows, children as living, 924a
envy slays itself by its, 1011a
flew like hail, 934b
love's keen, 162b
many, loosed several ways, 154b
of desire, 388b
of early frost, 634b
of our anguish, 819b
slings and, of fortune, 174b
swift-winged, of light, 363b
Arrowy Rhone, 453b
shower, iron sleet of, 350a
Arsenal of democracy, 920b
Arsenals or forts, 522a
Arson, confess to treason murder, 811a
Art, adorning thee with so much, 267a
age that possesses no, 767b
all loved, in a seemly way, 737b
all nature is but, 316b
all the gloss of, 357a
as a work of, 471b
aspires towards condition of music, 702a
atheism in, 630a
bestowing well is an, 726b
can wash her guilt away, 355a
change the, of war, 945b
cherishes works done least rapidly, 568b
comes from, not chance, 311a
comes proposing frankly, 702a
condition of, 772a
cookery is become an, 222a
dawn of music poetry and, 502a
derives beneficial exercise, 718b
desiring this man's, 205a
discrimination and selection, 719b
do whate'er one likes in, 567b
enduring work of, 757b
engraving is, of scratch, 606a
every walk of, 397a
failed in literature and, 513a
finish which is almost, 773a
genuine work of, 507b
glib and oily, 190b
great, includes much, 808b
half a trade and half an, 794a
he tried each, 356a
highest summit of, and life, 617b
his only, 806b
imitates Nature, 24a
imitation of nature, 47b
in, economy is beauty, 719b
in the blood, 782a
independent of clap-trap, 669a
industry in, is necessity, 668b
industry without, 606a
instrument for production of, 797a
is a human activity, 643a
is a jealous mistress, 505a

Art is immobile hieratic, 767b
is limitation, 866b
is long, 521a
is long life short, 22a, 378b
is man's nature, 586a
is quite useless, 768a
is terms of an armistice, 976b
is the accomplice of love, 778a
is the imposing of a pattern, 797b
is the only clean thing, 739b
is too precise, 230b
it's pretty but is it, 817a
lies in concealing art, 668b
living hues of, 556b
living nature not dull, 495b
love of the, 21b
loved, next to nature, 432a
made tongue-tied, 205b
master both of science and of, 731a
may err, 281a
moral sense of work of, 719a
more by, than force, 5b
more matter with less, 173a
nature is the, of God, 240a
nature's above, 193a
necessary to one who commands, 85b
no small, is to sleep, 726b
not learned much by, 226a
nothing artistic out of mere, 866a
obtains the prize, 5b
of any profundity, 863b
of beginning, 526a
of being kind, 754a
of building or architecture, 783b
of criticism, 718b
of dancing, 783b
of declamation, 773a
of drawing sufficient conclusions, 671b
of government, 325a
of human happiness, 812a
of keeping up with yesterday, 894b
of living, 970a
of living like wrestling, 68a
of medicine in Egypt, 19a
of our necessities, 191b
of perceiving how not to do it, 579b
of printing, 473b
of puffing, 382a
of supporting beggars, 27b
of teaching, 723a
of telling you nothing, 270a
outraged, 937b
poetry a mere mechanic, 363a
poetry intrigue, 702a
posterity of work of, 855b
readiness in an, 882b
robust, alone is eternal, 561b
schoolman's subtle, 319b
she had none, 278b
should be independent of claptrap, 669a
should simplify, 885b
so vast is, 310a
source and end and test of, 310a
strains of unpremeditated, 467a
supreme master of, 773b
supreme theme of, and song, 827b
task of life and, 808b
teach them this, 21b
Art, tender strokes of, 312b
that makes life, 720b
those who practise an, 751a
through, only, 767b
to blot, 320b
to find mind's construction, 194b
to plague himself, 231b
truth beauty adventure, peace, 797a
untouched by softness, 897b
vaunted works of, 507a
war, statesmanship, 774a
war's glorious, 305a
Whistler's ideas about, 767b
with curious, 362b
works of, are products, 884a
Artful part in a play, 107a
Arthur, good King, 1020a
Article of luxury we never had, 484a
provided the, be genuine, 562a
snuff'd out by an, 459b
stale, 514a
Articles, agree in essential, 339b
legs are staple, 730b
of consumption of all kinds, 905b
Articulate audible voice of the past, 475b
major premise, 709b
monotony, 410b
voice of some sovereign, 710a
Articulated next summer, 61a
Artifice of eternity, 827a
women by nature and by, 288b
Artificer, believe any man than an, 244a
great, made my mate, 752a
lean unwash'd, 148b
of his own fortune, 473b
old father old, 917a
Artificial, all things are, 240a
distinctions, 399a
manner, kill in an, 474b
Artilleree, field, 902a
Artillery, work of the, 768a
Artist, addicted, 719a
appeals to that part of our being, 772a
critic as real helper of the, 718b
dear addicted, 993b
grant the, his subject, 718b
greatest, has embodied greatest ideas, 605a
has the masters in his eye, 515a
if you are an, 761b
is in danger of death, 982b
joy to the, 668b
knows how difficult it is, 885b
life is discipline for the, 784a
may be well advised, 379b
more than the, expressed, 515a
nature's son and master, 668b
no man is born an, 235b
nothing out of, not in man, 909a
problem of the, 719a
proud embarrassment of the, 882b
queer monster the, 720a
rarely, 751a
was forgotten, 761b
who retains his integrity, 914a
who theorizes about his work, 832a
Artistic, clever and, 851b
Artistic growth, 885b
moral personality, 611a
nothing, out of mere art, 866a
sense of eye and ear, 669a
Artist's prime sensibility, 719a
Artists, great, never puritans, 908b
king of, 669a
what, call posterity, 855b
whores, saints and wives, 996a
Artless jealousy, 177b
Art's, long hazard, 846b
perfect forms, 526b
Arts, and sciences not cast in mould, 99a
books, academes, 133b
fashion's brightest, decoy, 357a
fine, divorcing themselves from truth, 476a
France famed in all great, 619b
hammer out divers, 36b
hate for, 319a
hunger is teacher of the, 24a
impersonal and universal, 807a
in which the Greeks expressed, 637b
in which the wise excel, 289b
inglorious, of peace, 268b
lose virtue, 939b
mother of, and eloquence, 259b
music highest of fine, 614b
no letters no society, 229a
no relish of those, 300b
of power and its minions, 433b
over all, literature dominates, 611a
patronize literature and, 559b
remote from common use, 457a
that caus'd himself to rise, 319a
three, 25b
tillage begins, follow, 444b
vulgar, beneath thy care, 347a
well fitted in, 132b
with lenient, 319b
As many men so many minds, 32b
A-sailing with the wind, 1019a
Ascalon, Ahab went to, 894a
Ascend above restrictions of world, 673a
brightest heaven, 154a
degrees by which he did, 167a
if I, up into heaven, 1038a
into the hill of the Lord, 1033b
Ascendancy, position of unquestioned, 594a
Ascended into heaven, 1068a
into hell, 853a
pomp, jubilant, 257b
Ascending, voice, high, 302b
Ascends to mountain-tops, 453a
Ascent, spiral of its steep, 884b
Ascetic in unnecessary points, 715a
Asclepius, I owe a cock to, 21a
swear by, 21b
Ascribe, to heaven, 183a
Ash, oak and, and thorn, 820b, 1012a
Ashamed, be, to die, 484a
more things a man is, of, 765a
of having been in love, 265a
shame, to sit, 137a
so we be named press-men, 655a
to be seen in a hackney, 285b
to be seen with him, 285b
to buy books we like to read, 847b
to fail, 335b
to look upon one another, 236a

Ashamed to own he has been in wrong, 321a
to sit upon his brow, 137a
with the noble shame, 599a
workman that needeth not be, 1063b
Ashbuds, more black than, 548a
Ashen flowers, agonized hopes and, 838b
skies they were, and sober, 545b
Ashes, beauty for, 1047b
cinders, dust, 480b
dead cold, 733b
follow blaze, 625a
from his, may be made, 179a, 551b
handful of, 895b
handful of grey, 627a
in fleeing the, 8a
inscribed over human, 451b
into, all my lust, 260a
laid old Troy in, 289b
lay my, at the roots, 886b
mocking to, 829a
new-create another heir, 212a
of his fathers, 493b
past is a bucket of, 898b
slumbers beneath the, 243b
splendid in, 241b
their wonted fires in our, 81a, 349a
to ashes, 1069b
to the taste, 453a
truth's sad, 605a
turns, or it prospers, 531b
was burnt to, 873b
Ashy the tall skull, 947a
Asia, people of, slaves to one man, 58a
Aside, daffed world, 151a
Asinorum, pons, 29a
A-sitting on a hill, 881b
Ask and it shall be given, 1051b
and learn, 1067a
and ye shall receive, 1058b
for information, 579a
for reward, 87b
for what you wish you had not got, 47b
I do not, for any crown, 654a
if like to pray with, 931b
if there is some mistake, 880b
me no more, 236b, 550b
me where they grow, 230a
never, never refuse, 332a
not a dinner to, a man to, 340a
nothing more of me sweet, 694b
of thee forgiveness, 193b
till ye receive, 412b
to know, 887a
we ask and, 619a
Askelon and Samarkand, 950a
streets of, 1027b
Asketh, every one that, receiveth, 1051b
Asking eye, explain the, 319b
God may be had for the, 600a
questions and writing them, 846b
too much, 401b
Asks no omen, 5a
Asleep by thy murmuring stream, 392b
devil is, 763b
each in world of his own, 58b
falls, with heartache, 875b
Asleep, hope they have not been, 652b
in lap of legends old, 480b
keep it quiet till it falls, 275a
lips of those that are, 1044b
man, 801a
never see ticket unless, 841b
the very houses seem, 407a
tide as moving seems, 557a
time has fallen, 650a
who knows not that he knows is, 754b
A-sparkle, morn set, 575a
Aspect and her eyes, 456a
commonplace, on life, 515a
discover a merciful, 726b
lend eye a terrible, 155a
more favourable, 208a
of the world changed, 272b
of this shore, 455a
sweet, of princes, 211a
with grave, he rose, 254a
remoter, of the law, 709a
Aspen tree, leaves of an, 912b
Aspens quiver willows whiten, 547b
Aspes leef, 78b
Aspics' tongues, 189a
Aspiration, prove an, 700a
Aspirations of men of good will, 954a
Aspire, rest bade, 568a
to highest place, 33a
to lay hands on golden key, 246b
Aspired no higher, 63b
what I, to be, 572a
Aspires to be a hero, 342a
towards condition of music, 702a
Aspiring soul, 526a
to be angels men rebel, 316a
to be gods, 120b
trees and men and grass, 605a
youth that fired the Ephesian dome, 241b
Asquith, affair between Margot, 967a
Ass, burial of an, 1048a
egregiously an, 187a
enamour'd of an, 142a
every, thinks he may kick, 378a
his master's crib, 1045a
jawbone of an, 1026b
law is a, a idiot, 576b
looked for his, 109a
nor his, 1025a
odd fantastic, Rousseau, 804b
opened the mouth of the, 1025b
prove an, 143a
riding upon an, 1049b
Robin thou'rt an, 491a
wild, stamps o'er his head, 531b
will carry his load, 109b
write me down an, 158b
Assaieth, naught, naught n'acheveth 78b
Assail, scholar's life, 336a
troop and muster and, 963a
Assaille wyves pacience, 81b
Assails all he reads, 312a
Assassin, copperheads and the, 898b
Assassination could trammel up, 195b
tempered by, 398a
the extreme form of censorship, 766b
Assault and battery of the wind, 826b
of thoughts on unthinking, 925b
preparing his, 306a
Assay so hard, 78a
Assay'd, thrice he, 253a
Assays of bias, 173a
Assemble and to petition government, 376b
Assembled, souls of all, 242b
Assemblies, masters of, 1044a
tyranny of political, 515b
Assembly of good fellows, 336b
of portable plumbing, 957a
of reasonable men, 375b
posterity is a limited, 512b
Assent and you are sane, 646a
with civil leer, 319a
Assert eternal Providence, 252a
Assertion of private interests, 402a
Assertions, convince hearers of, 21a
Asses, bridge of, 29a
convenience of, 59a
mankind are the, 460a
too difficult for, 29a
Assets, grocer's, swell, 803a
most valuable, is a community, 743a
Asshen, fyr yreke in our, 81a
Assiduous wait upon her, 391a
Assigned, delusion, to him, 35a
hair's-breadth of time, 67b
Assignment, mighty, 986b
Assimilate, understand and, 982b
Assimilated, pure truth cannot be, 617b
Assisian, loved, 852b
Assist me up, 86b
reduced fellowman, 74b
Assistance, ask a just God's, 542a
child will turn for, 851b
give full, to all, 21b
of that Divine Being, 539a
which she administers, 400a
Assisted the sun in his rising, 589b
Associate, the good must, 359a
Association, general, of nations, 771a
of literary men, 494a
Associations, I detest all such, 494a
Ass's milk, white curd of, 319a
Assuage the anguish of bereavement, 541b
Assuaged by suspicion of a bad end, 857b
Assuages, time, sorrow, 32b
Assume a virtue, 177a
either sex, 252b
that we are alive, 817a
what I, you shall assume, 607a
Assumes some mark of virtue, 145b
the god, 280a
Assumption, gave without, 56a
Assurance, full, given by lookes, 114b
give world, of a man, 177a
make, double sure, 198b
of recorded history, 945a
praise not an, of survival, 844a
to the contrary, 229a
'twould be an, most dear, 629a
Assured, ignorant of what he's most, 184b
Assyrian came down like the wolf, 456a

Assyrian, oiled and curled, bull, 553b
Assyrians, in the camp of the, 456a
Asterisk of death, 525a
  to do his dirty work, 952a
  writer owned an, 952a
Astern, look, while they row ahead, 61b
Asthma, gout, and seven maladies, 419a
Astolat, come again to, 962a
  lily maid of, 555a
Astonish, gratify some and, the rest, 679b
  the world, 275a
Astonishment, shalt become an, 1026a
Astray, all we like sheep gone, 1047b
  go, and fall, 566a
  present world go, 76b
  weak women went, 293b
Astride on his reason, 294b
  upon a reed as upon a horse, 60b
Astronomer, undevout, is mad, 306a
Astronomers, confounding her, 854b
  who totter off to bed, 846a
Astronomy compels soul, 24b
Asunder, let not man put, 1053b
  put this man and woman, 296b
Asylum, lunatic, in suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
  optimism in lunatic, 784a
Asylums, comfortably padded lunatic, 469b, 923a
Atahualpa, knows who strangled, 492b
Atavistic features of college life, 776a
Ate a dozen oysters, 838a
  and drank the precious words, 646a
  elephant, all night, 748a
  his bread in sorrow, 378b
  into itself, 238b
  old man, and prayed not, 264a
  the fellow raw, 647a
  to live, 60b
Athanasian Creed, 513a
Atheism, inclineth man's mind to, 120b
  in art, 630a
  my, is true piety, 807b
  owlet, 422b
  religion and not, 360a
Atheist half believes a God, 306a
  neither, nor rationalist, 400a
  novelist realist, 556b
  superstitious, 571a
  town, 985a
  violent, 975a
Atheist's laugh's a poor exchange, 391b
Atheists in the foxholes, 991b
Athenian, Socrates not an, or a Greek, 61b
Athenians command the rest of Greece, 53b
  may have this story to tell, 59a
  will kill you some day, 57a
Athens a fragile kingdom, 947a
  eye of Greece, 259b
  greatness of, 20a
  maid of, ere we part, 452b
  men of, 1059a
Athens, sending owls to, 71a
Athlete, rayspictable f'r to be an, 834a
Ation, osity and, 400b
Atlanta, from, to the sea, 660b
Atlantic Charter, 922a
  children across the, 566b
  dawn on other side of, 493a
  deep immense, 720b
  Monthly, essay in the, 908b
  Monthly, must read the, 805b
  Ocean for whales, 676a
  on other side of his, 677b
  steep, stream, 247a
  surge, 328a
Atlas, Teneriff or, unremoved, 256a
Atmosphere, create a fresh, 559b
  in thought's, 722a
Atom, in erg and, 977b
  no evil in the, 987a
  of that infinite space, 615b
  to be split, 939b
  why each, knows its own, 721b
Atomic Age, 945b
  and biological warfare, 954b
  bomb, war fought with, 900b
  bombs burst in fumbling hands, 831b
  bombs, catastrophe of the, 831b
  energy, 900b, 965b
  energy, constructive in relation to, 1009b
  energy, release of, 929a
  scientists, 954b
Atomies, count, 162a
  crumbled out again to his, 217a
  team of little, 134b
Atoms, casual concourse of, 292b
  move in the void, 12a
  or systems into ruin hurl'd, 316a
  somewhere up in space, 703a
Atone, pictures for the page, 321b
A-trembling because I got to decide, 677a
Atrocious crime of being young, 334b
  thing, war such an, 642b
Atrophied, sexually, 807a
Atrophy, sporting spirit will, 913a
Atropos of the future, 25b
Attachment, bonds of confidence and, 856b
  constitute so strong an, 375b
  to the country, 758a
  to their government, 360b
Attachments, intense local, 429a
Attack, first to, their neighbours, 270a
  is the reaction, 341a
  prompt in, 360a
  risk, upon them, 26b
  strength lies in, 951a
  we must, 923b
Attacked by naval and air forces, 921a
  than unnoticed, 342a
Attacking and getting well hammered, 765b
  complaining and, one another, 618a
  situation excellent I am, 754b
  vested interests, 672a
Attacks, answer all the, on me, 542b
  on me or my wife, 921b
Attain an English style, 337b
  full purport, 611b
Attain, that which I could, unto, 1067b
Attainable, deem it, by thee, 68a
Attained, best, when all share, 26b
  by sudden flight, 523b
Attainment of a true philosophy, 702b
  of the goal, 784a
Attains the upmost round, 167a
Attempt and not the deed confounds, 196b
  fearing to, 183b
  it was a vain, 628a
  the end, 231a
  to divert only irritates, 341b
  to palliate nor deny, 334b
Attempted, something, something done, 521b
Attend, shooting stars, thee, 231a
  the history of Rasselas, 337a
  to disorders of the eyes, 19a
Attendance, dance, 212a
  repay us for our, 431b
Attendant, little bark, sail, 318a
Attended by a single hound, 648a
Attending ears, music to, 135b
  good and bad angel, 221b
  softest music to, ears, 135b
Attention like deep harmony, 138b
  of a people, 951a
  socks compelled, 851a
  unremitted, 359b
Attentive eyes closed in death, 338a
  to his own applause, 319a
Attentively, look sharply and, 121a
Attenuate our bodies, 222a
Atthis, I loved thee, 8b
Attic, beauty crieth in an, 670b
  bird trills her notes, 259b
  salt, 271a
  salt, stores of, 661a
  shape fair attitude, 482b
Attire, rich, creeps rustling, 481a
Attired with stars, 249b
Attitude, attic shape fair, 482b
  respectful, toward men and God, 970a
Attitudenize, don't, 343a
Attorney, Hocus an old cunning, 327a
Attorney's firm, office boy to an, 682a
  office door, 585b
Attorneys, district, in dirty business, 710a
Attract to play, 64b
Attraction to one person, 861a
Attraction's power to chain, 792b
Attractive beauty and unspotted fame, 105b
  kinde of grace, 114b
  sweet, grace, 255a
Attribute, first, of a good critic, 602b
  power but, God's, 673a
  to awe and majesty, 146a
  to God himself, 146a
Attributes of God are eternal, 281b
Attuned, string, to mirth, 221a
Attyre bee comely, 112a
Auber, dank tarn of, 545b
Auburn, sweet, 355b
Auction mart, brawlers of the, 767b
Auctions, often when looking on at, 70b

Audacious head is lifted one inch, 661a
Audible laughter, ill-bred as, 356a
  thawed and became, 61a
  voice of the past, 475b
Audience, arrival of your, 434a
  fit, find, 257a
  for sake of a crowded, 22a
  good play makes, interested, 865b
  laugh at usual jokes, 22b
  long the, sits before us, 432a
  of beery wenches, 730a
  sitting, looks, 304a
Audiences collected, 22b
  equal interest to three, 563a
  ever-renewed, 823a
  there must be great, 611b
Auditor, weakness of his immediate, 925a
Aught of what he leaves, 179b
  that I have done, 822a
Augment the old, a day to, 5a
Augments, one, its gaudy show, 415b
Augur misgovernment at a distance, 360a
Augurs, ill name of, 600a
  mock their own presage, 206b
August abodes, 411a
  not this, nor September, 983a
  past surprises, 575b
Augustan age, the next, 493a
Augustine, Saint, 523b
Auld acquaintance be forgot, 392b
  Lang Syne, 392b, 527b
  moon in her arm, 1011b
  nature swears, 391b
  Robin Gray is kind, 380a
  when 'tis, it waxeth cauld, 1013a
Auldest friends, nearest friends are, 751b
Aunt kept strict regard for truth, 849b
  was off to the theatre, 849b
Auntie, did you feel no pain, 873b
Aunt's charwoman's sister's son, 1008b
Aunts, poverty, rivals, 784b
Aurora Borealis, 557a
  daughter of the dawn, 6a
  Leighs, no more, 533b
  shows her brightening face, 329a
Aurore, Belle, 574a
Auspicious eye, 170a
Austere, beauty cold and, 962a
  look, immaculate, 934b
  man the most, 706a
  most, of disciplines, 784a
  serenity of Shangri-La, 985b
Austerlitz and Waterloo, 898a
  weather, 558b
Austin, according to, 222a
Austria, Don John of, 867a
Austria-Hungary, peoples of, 771a
Austrian scientist with announcement, 949b
Authentic, most, creed, 662b
  watch is shown, 261a
Author and finisher, 537a
  and finisher of our faith, 1063b
  any, in the world, 133b
  brother, 431a
  came out from bushes, 923b
  choose, as you choose friend, 283b
  cooperation of public with, 808b
  first, of that thought, 508a
Author in each son, 287a
  influence of an, 696b
  master and, 75a
  of confusion and lies, 224a
  of liberty, 529b
  of peace, 1068b
  one work of some, 431a
  publish even one line of an, 487a
  relationship of, to his works, 772a
  same steps as the, 478b
  that's all author, 457a
  the test of an, 627b
  unsuccessful, turns critic, 424a
  what I like in a good, 823a
  what the, intended, 732b
  who speaks about his books, 513a
  worst thing you can do to, 342a
  would his brother kill, 266b
Authority, age carries in it an, 301b
  and place demonstrate tempers of men, 57a
  and show of truth, 158b
  and the laws, respect for, 20a
  appoint to the exercise of, 361b
  basis of moral, 617b
  by whose, do you act, 446b
  drest in a little brief, 184b
  from others' books, 132b
  of the state, 888a
  old age has great, 34a
  set in, 3a
  those who submit to, 771a
  tongue-tied by, 205b
  young German's respect for, 882b
Author's explanations, 961a
  literary reputation, 358a
  prospects, gloomy as an, 513b
  renown has been purchased, 446b
  skill to give, 806a
  soul, 969b
  without the, knowing it, 804a
Authors and critics talk of the sublime, 371a
  charged with debts to his, 508b
  essayist atheist novelist, 556b
  great old, 795b
  have established a kind of rule, 300b
  little band of, 778b
  notion of gregarious, 494b
  old, best to read, 119a
  Plagiarè among good, 251a
  praise of ancient, 229a
  pretentious American, 908b
  who please everyone, 844a
Authors' names, judge of, 311b
Autobiographies begin with chapter two, 861a
Autobiography, British, 782a
  of Alice B. Toklas, 877b
  saves a man or woman, 597a
Autocracy, double-headed eagle of the, 840b
  ocean's deep, 887a
Autocrat must be a great barbarian, 773a
Autocratic sway of the west wind, 773a
Autograph, foolish, 431a
  of God, 712a
Automatism criticism and wisdom, 976b
Automaton, mechanized, 464b
Autonomous development, opportunity of, 771a
Autumn dew, bright with, 471a
  evening, sadly descends the, 623a
  evenings, long dark, 569a
  fruit, fell like, 276a
  in the misty morn, 488a
  no richer gift, has poured, 527a
  nodding o'er yellow plain, 328a
  poets sing, 647a
  shone like warmth, 899b
  some of us call it, 573b
  that grew by reaping, 201b
  trees, sing from the, 932b
  winter and the spring, 230a
Autumnal face, 217a
  leaves, thick as, 3b, 252b
  tone, deep, 466a
Autumn-fields, looking on the happy, 550b
Autumn's being, thou breath of, 466a
Avail, show the boy its little, 505a
Available as his birthright, 982b
Availeth, prayer, much, 1064a
  struggle naught, 595b
Avarice ambition lust, 282b
  deplorable piece of madness, 282b
  dreams of, 342b
  gratify, and luxury, 290a
  hate is like death and, 490b
  lust and rum, 796a
  of which old men sicken, 214a
  old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
  Pride Envy, 75b
  prudery a kind of, 447a
  suspicion and asperity, 372b
Ave Caesar, 1009b
Avenge thy slaughter'd saints, 251b
Avenged 1440 times a day, 714a
  satisfaction of knowing we are, 585b
Avengers, blind, 287a
Avenging day, great, 4a
  sword unsheathe, 395a
Avenues of ill, 506b
Average, cold calculating, 687a
  man goes to church six times, 844b
  man, greater security for, 919a
  man is curled, in the, 777a
  person, insure the, 921a
  Ph.D. thesis, 942b
Averages, fugitive from th' law of, 997b
Aversion, begin with a little, 380b
  self-reliance is its, 501b
  to labour, 290b
Avoid all extremes, 53b
  as you would the plague, 73a
  citations from poets, 22a
  for fear of losing it, 286a
  let men, us and we leap, 309b
  perils which beset them, 282b
  religion as a direct subject, 630a
  seeking to, Charybdis, 145b
  shame, 418b
  surest way to, war, 290a
  the reeking herd, 934a
  what is to come, 177a
Avoidance, obvious, 784b
Avoided evils, 64b
Avoiding what they dislike, 283a
Avon, sweet Swan of, 219b
Avowed the erect the manly foe, 401b

Avysement, take a wyfe withoute, 81b
Awaie, man that runnith, 69a
Await the inevitable hour, 973a
Awake arise or be forever fallen, 252b
as many nights, 961b
for morning in the bowl of night, 531a
from pleasant dreams, 449b
live to lie, 796b
men, are in one common world, 58b
my soul, 329a
my St. John, 315b
necessary to keep, all day, 726b
to be, is to be alive, 590a
to the flowers, 438a
Awakened from the dream of life, 468a
Awakening, great, 796b
natural curiosity, 723a
Awakenings, youth with its crude, 823a
A-walking, the devil is gone, 427a
A-waltzing, Matilda with me, 810a
A-waning, though the world be, 667a
Aware, my valet-de-chambre is not, 61b
of his life's flow, 621a
of the damp souls, 943a
Awareness quickens mental demand, 720a
returns of, to elderly people, 823a
weight of thine, 883b
A-watering last year's crops, 596b
Away down South in Dixie, 585a
fled far, 343b
Awe and dread of the savage, 759a
and majesty, 146a
from career of his humour, 157b
keep the strong in, 128b
of such a thing as I myself, 166a
power to keep them in, 228b
strike, into the beholders, 295b
Aweary I would that I were dead, 546b
of the sun, 199b
A-wearyin' fer you, 775b
Awful, ain't it, Mabel, 914a
anything, makes me laugh, 429b
cause, magnificent and, 364a
cheek, Louis of the, 751a
darkness and silence reign, 582a
how, goodness is, 256a
Jove young Phidias brought, 503a
passion, insane and, 490a
phantom of the hungry poor, 674a
rainbow once in heaven, 480b
ruins of others, 353a
warmth about my heart, 479a
A-whining at the first, falls, 49b
A-winding, long trail, 952a
A-winkin' at his mother-in-law, 1003b
Awkward hand in a row, 698b
of leg, 981a
shame, humble Allen with, 320a
Awkwardness has no forgiveness, 507b
talk to me without, 907b
which overtakes a young man, 594a
Awoke and found myself famous, 455a
so I, and it was a dream, 274b
Ax, I don't, no pardon, 691a
Axe laid unto root of trees, 1056b
Lizzie Borden took an, 1006a
many strokes with a little, 112b, 126a
neither hammer nor, 1028b
pats labor with an, 836b
to grind, 437b
upon humble neck, 162a
Axe's edge did try, 268b
Axes, no ponderous, rung, 365a
talking of, 656b
Axiom, economic, 864a
Axioms in philosophy, 478b
Axis of the earth, 536a
soft under-belly of the, 871b
Axle, glowing, 247a
Axle-tree, bedded, 944b
Ay, would have profferer construe, 131b
Azores, behind him lay the gray, 712a
Flores in the, 556a
Azure brow, no wrinkle on thine, 454b
deeps, far in yon, 522a
hue, mountain in its, 432a
main, arose from out the, 328b
realm, riding o'er the, 350a
robe of night, 476b
world, ring'd with the, 553a
Azure-lidded sleep, 481a
Azures, frail, 968b

B and C in love with A, 831b
mark it with, 1015a
Baa baa baa, 818b
baa black sheep, 1015b
Baalim, Peor and, 244b
Babbitt, George F., 931b
Babbled of green fields, 155a
Babbling drunkenness, 165b
gossip of the air, 164a
Babe, finger of birth-strangled, 198a
in a house, 561a
in eternity, 388a
mighty, 263b
naked new-born, 195b
nurse that, to sleep, 632b
pretty, burning bright, 118a
Babel, because the Lord did confound, 1023a
stir of the great, 364b
Babes, analogy is milk for, 561a
and sucklings, 1032b
leave tender, alone, 429b
listen to, and sages, 557b
Babies, bit the, in the cradles, 570a
haven't any hair, 955b
in silk hats, 941a
like biscuits in a pan, 861a
putting milk into, 871b
when the toast works down to, 675b
Bablock-hithe, Thames at, 621a
Baby, antiseptic, 853b
at my breast, 202a
bunting, 1016b
dear, where did you come from, 631b
down will come, 734a
figure of the giant mass, 181b, 832a
Baby, first, laughed, 792a
foolish, vainly strives, 476b
is an inestimable blessing, 675a
mother laid her, 591b
put it in the oven for, and me, 1015a
thing, thou cam'st a little, 631b
Babylon, fabled of rich, 839b
I was a King in, 742a
is fallen, 1046a
king of, 1048b
rivers of, 1038a
youth in, 893b
Babylonish dialect, 238a
Babylon's Garden, 1007b
Baby's laugh, echoed a, 936b
Baby-shoes, fitting, 519b
Bacchus, ever fair and ever young, 280a
first from out purple grape, 247a
plumpy, with pink eyne, 201a
Bachelor, die a, 157b
got acquainted with a, 429a
may risk 'is 'ide, 819a
of threescore, 157a
Bachelor's friend, 598b
Back and feet, well with, 41a
and side go bare, 97a
at my, I always hear, 269a
at the last to you, 815a
bat's, 210a
borne me on his, 178b
care not who sees your, 150a
carries the sky on his, 589a
deep, bone, 388a
entrance of the Custom-House, 513b
never a shirt on his, 293a
not a shirt to his, 416b
not to go, is to advance, 320a
nowhere to come but, 775a
of the bar, 877a
of the beating hammer, 915b
of the canvas that throbs, 667a
on his, the burden of the world, 755b
one who never turned his, 575b
open, dure, 833b
opinions by a wager, 457a
over the Devil's, 90a
part which hangs on our, 35a
say behind your, 758a
scarcely a rag to her, 727b
so much upon his, 220a
those before cried, 493b
time hath wallet at his, 182a
to bed again, 896b
to the army again, 818b
unto the ladder turns his, 167a
Backaches in an old stun' wall, 811b
Backbone of the army, 819a
Back'd, let us be, with God, 126b
with God and seas, 126b
Back-friend, a shoulder-clapper, 129b
Back-garden, up the, 893b
Background, keep me in the, 537a
woman in the, of his mind, 771b
Backing, plague upon such, 150a
Backs and covers are the best parts, 576b
men will lie on their, 590b
seat yourselves on people's, 726b
turn one's, on men, 782b
Backside, breeches upon his, 346a
Backward, advance, 61b
and abysm of time, 208b

Backward, lean over too far, 971b
life goes not, 924a
look, angel of the, 528a
look behind the assurance, 945a
look, take a, 647a
look, to their ancestors, 361a
look, to with pride, 879b
turn backward O time, 654b
Backwards, giddy to ride, 931a
yesterdays look, 305b
Backyard, viewed with pity in each, 956b
Bacon, better beans and, in peace, 9b
could have created planets, 476b
fly and save our, 89b
Sir Francis, secretary of nature, 236b
taking, was stealing, 675a
think how, shin'd, 318a
Bad Americans die, 768b
and free, 879a
and indifferent criticism of books, 865a
and indirect way, 240b
beginning bad ending, 17b
beginning, great friendships from, 32a
better for being a little, 185b
bold, man, 113a, 210b
book as much labour to write, 969b
cause, obstinacy in a, 240a
cause will be supported, 370b
cheese, jokes about, 866b
critic, spot the, 933a
days, imperfect memory of, 461b
determines it as good or, 301a
digestion, 773b
economics, we know it is, 919b
eminence, 253b
English, children spoke, 804a
epitaph than ill report, 174a
feelin's between neighbors, 843b
fortunes good or, 15b
fustian's so sublimely, 318b
good and, angel, 221b
good and, of every land, 586a
good compensate, in man, 574a
good, indifferent, 282a, 346a
husband and ill-provider, 505a
intent, told with, 388a
intentions of men, 34a
it's wiser being good than, 573a
kant have it, but onst, 594b
law, great cases make, 709b
laws, if people make, 698a
laws, trample, 562b
Luck, Madame, 486b
mad, and dangerous to know, 449a
man, evil fruit of a, 7a
man, gifts of a, 17a
man, war never slays, 15b
manners or good manners, 766a
men as, and as good, 541b
men combine, 359a
men live that they may eat, 60b
men not looking you in the face, 580a
moral character, bird of, 331b
neighbor is a misfortune, 7b
never a, man had ability, 361a
news, brings, 14a
news, conceal the, 16a
news, never good to bring, 200b
news, sad news, 581b
no book was so, 65b
Bad, not so, 58a
not so, a world, 584b
nothing good or, 173b
one, obstinacy in a, 345b
ones bring about worse, 344a
or obnoxious laws, 623b
peace, good war or, 331a
plan of no modification, 44b
play fails to hold interest, 865b
poet is super-abundant, 923a
poet, more confident than a, 52a
poet unconscious and conscious, 943b
rhyming a disease, 320b
sad and, and mad, 572b
so much, in the best of us, 711b
spoke a work that was, 398b
subject, 919a
success, ill got had ever, 126a
taste, ill-bred and in, 748a
the good the, 269a
there is no book so, 65b
they are good, they are, 777b
though the best is, 69a, 786b
three removes as, as fire, 330b
to those who mourn, 282b
weather, no such thing as, 775a
what you feel, after, 982b
when she was, she was horrid, 526a
whether good or whether, 584b
work, everyone has mass of, 671b
work follers ye, 601b
world is grown so, 127b
would the wicked be so, 703b
Badge, nobility's true, 129b
of honour bestowed, 105b
of our tribe, 144a
Bad-looking, not, 642b
Badly, all well when going, 325a
write verse, 270a
Badness you may choose easily, 7a
Bad-tempered woman, 900a
Baedeker to life, 976a
Baffled, betrayed and, still, 689b
get up and begin again, 569a
talk not of genius, 653b
to fight better, 575b
Baffles, thought that, you, 23a
Baffling foes, beat down, 620b
Bag and baggage, 162a
each is given a, of tools, 730b
given us the, to hold, 389a
moon in a silver, 827b
of masks, 979a
part of, on our back, 35a
pudding, 1020a
with holes, 1049b
Bagdad-on-the-subway, 801a
Baggage, bag and, 162a
women are the, of life, 261b
Bags of ducats, 144b
three, full, 1015b
three, of gold, 963b
Bah to you ha ha to you, 683b
Bahram that great hunter, 531b
Bail no demurrer, 381b
Bailey, unfortunate Miss, 396a
Bait hook well, 157b
hook without, 506a
melancholy, 143a
of falsehood, 173a
swallow'd, 207a
treacherous, 158a
Baited like eagles, 151a
with a dragon's tail, 242b
Baiting a mouse-trap, 851b
Baits, good news, 260b
Bake, cannot, or boil him whole, 848a
it's well to, and sweep, 841b
me a cake, 1015a
Baked me too brown, 657b
meats, funeral, 170b
Baker, butcher the, the candlestick-maker, 1019a
Baker's dozen, 90b
man, 1015a
Balance, commitments and power in, 952b
forty thousand men in the, 400b
just, of all the faculties, 543a
laid in the, 1035a
life's unequal lot, 615b
of power, 303b, 770b
redress, of the old, 401b
sets king and shepherd even, 109b
small dust of the, 1047a
with this life this death, 826a
Balanced all brought all to mind, 826a
opposite parties equally, 26b
Balances, hang level in, of love, 673a
weighed in the, 1049a
Balbec and Palmyra, 493a
Balcony, rose upon my, 564a
Bald, bare pate of a, man, 10a
eagle had not been chosen, 331b
followers, 129a
grows, by nature, 129a
time himself is, 129a
Baldheaded, go into it, 601a
Baldness abundant, 575a
Baldric, milky, of the skies, 476b
Bale, connexion of bliss and, 719b
Baleful star, beck of a, 795a
Bales, dropping down with costly, 548b
unopen'd to the sun, 306a
Balfour tailor, 690b
Ball, costume charity, 990a
earthly, a peopled garden, 378b
golden, 935b
my heart's a, of string, 690b
of fire a mile in diameter, 945b
the balm the sceptre and the, 156a
Ballad, I met with a, 651b
in print, 208b
theme of the touching, 464a
woful, 161a
Ballad-mongers, metre, 150b
Ballads of the people, 713a
shape of songs and, 650b
songs and snatches, 684b
stuck about the wall, 236a
sung or said, 524a
Ballast for keeping the mind steady, 602b
more sail than, 288a
Balliol loved and led me, 848a
Oxford and, 916a
Balloon, man up in a, 654a
Ballot, appeal from, to bullet, 540b
Ballot-box, paper you drop into the, 589a
Ballots, no one worthy of their, 990a
Balls, breakfasts and dinners and, 632b
elliptical billiard, 685a
Ballyhoo's, King, Court, 940b
Balm for every pain, 487b

Balm in Gilead, 1048a
of hurt minds, 196b
of the bruised heart, 122a
off from anointed king, 139b
the sceptre and the ball, 156a
try tropic for your, 971a
Balmy sleep, 305a
sweets, 120a
warmth, spring brings, 35b
Baloney is flattery so thick, 973b
Balsam, bears no, for mistakes, 712b
Baltimore, Penn's town New York and, 506b
Bamboo-brier, sharp ez a, 738b
Ban, hurl the cynic's, 777b
in every voice in every, 387b
on it lays her, 717a
'Ban 'Ban Ca-Caliban, 209b
Banbury Cross, 1017b
Band, an elastic, 714a
haven't got a, 892a
heaven-born, 402b
is playing somewhere, 808a
little, of authors, 778b
of brothers, 156b
of exiles moored bark, 470a
orange, of eve, 787b
swell to beat the, 803a
wearied, swoons to a waltz, 969b
worries me to beat the, 914a
Bandersnatch, shun the frumious, 657b
Bands, cancels all, 151a
coat and, and hymn-book, 517a
dissolve the political, 373a
of Orion, 1032a
pursue culture in, 804a
Bane, deserve precious, 253a
morality thou deadly, 390b
no greater, to friendship, 33b
of all genius, 464b
of all good society, 370a
precious, 915a
to antidote, 705a
Baneful effects of spirit of party, 367a
Bang, not with a, 944a
Bangkok, in, at twelve o'clock, 982a
Bangor to the Rocky Range, 912a
Banish fear that lurks, 939a
grief too great to, 486a
pleasures, pain, 303a
plump Jack, 150b
they'd, us you know, 646a
understanding, 18b
with night we, sorrow, 227a
Banish'd yet true-born Englishman, 138b
Banished, fear can not be, 954a
for my willful crime, 259a
man, 1011a
persons will be, 676b
picturesque were, 718a
Banishment, bitter bread of, 139a
Banjo, wid my, on my knee, 636a
Bank and shoal of time, 195b
broke the, at Monte Carlo, 748a
first supernatural, 946b
of violets, breathes upon, 163b
sleeps upon this, 147a
starved, of moss, 575a
violet loves a sunny, 634b
waly waly up the, 1013a
whereon wild thyme blows, 141b
Bankers just like anybody else, 989a
Bank-note world, 463a
Bankrupt of life, 276b
thief turns thief-taker, 424a
Banks, allegory on, of the Nile, 381a
and braes o' bonie Doon, 392a
and corporations, 444b
bonnie, o' Loch Lomond, 1003a
bonny, of Clyde, 850a
green, of Shannon, 432b
of the Seine the Thames, 493a
trembled underneath her, 166a
vast surplus in, 442a
Banned, that work had better be, 970a
Banner, blood-red, streams afar, 445a
earth's green, shakes, 640a
freedom's, 476b
held his, high, 903b
in the sky, 534b
over me was love, 1044a
pride carries, to the last, 652b
royal, and all quality, 189a
song for our, 499a
star-spangled, 436a
torn but flying, 454a
with the strange device, 522a
Banners, all thy, wave, 433a
army with, 1044b
confusion on thy, wait, 349b
flout the sky, 194a
hang out our, 199b
of thy dead, 803b
Banquet, behave in life as at a, 65a
tables, hundred thousand, 661a
when love sits down to the, 668a
Banqueter on worms, 772a
sated, 34b
Banqueters, hundred thousand, 661a
Banquet-hall deserted, 440a
Banquets, first in, 4a
of the gods, 40b
Banshee, mem'ry comes like a, 760a
Baptism he observed, 996a
waters of, 790b
Baptist, clear-toned, bell, 635a
Baptist's, John, head, 1053a
Baptized in tears, 368a
Bar a single door, 767a
and its moaning, 598a
back of the, 877a
birth's invidious, 552b
crossed the, 557a
doors in time of peace, 43a
gold, of heaven, 640a
harbor, be moaning, 598a
hell should, the way, 909b
neither is poverty a, 20a
no moaning of the, 557a
only, against it, 611b
prisoner at the, 555b
treat where any, is, 706a
turn-pike, 485b
when I went to the, 684a
Barabbas was a robber, 1058b
Barbara Allen, 1012b
Barbarian, autocrat must be a great, 773a
weeping above his dead, 662b
Barbarians philistines and populace, 623a
Barbaric phase, growing mind at a, 832b
showers on her kings, 253b
yawp, 608b
Barbarism, destruction and, 926b
fastnesses of ancient, 628a
inflame and fix its, 832b
theatre can flourish in, 720a
Barbarous dissonance, 248a
frank, recklessness, 773a
in beauty, 724b
woman more, than man, 727a
Barber and collier fight, 332b
Caesar's, 56b
imprudently married the, 350b
kept on shaving, 587a
prating, 58b
Barber's shear, 565b
Barbers, haughty, 964b
Barber-shop, lights burn low in the, 964b
Barb'rous foes, 335b
skill, adorning but a, 267a
Bard, from old or modern, 247a
here dwelt, 328b
lacked a sacred, 40a
matchless, 358b
more fat than, beseems, 328b
voice of the, 386b
who sang of Enchanter Indolence, 405a
whom were none to praise, 405a
Bards in fealty to Apollo, 477a
not made for, 425a
of long ago, 854b
of old enjoy'd in you, 384b
of passion and of mirth, 482b
of rhyme and metre free, 912a
of the lyre, 38a
Olympian, 503b
Saints Heroes if we will, 619b
sublime, 522a
Bare, back and side go, 97a
bodkin, quietus make with, 174b
earth, expos'd on the, 280a
heads are just as, 955b
imagination of a feast, 138b
lay it, down to bone, 983b
one, hour to live, 123b
pate of a bald man, 10a
ruin'd choirs, 206a
to the buff, 752a
Bare-bosom'd night, 608a
Barefoot boy, 527a
dance, on wedding day, 130a
dervishes, 506b
him that makes shoes go, 93a
Barefoote, goe long, 93b
Barefooted and bareheaded, 898b
Barère's Memoirs, 493b
Bargain and bid, 767b
better, driven, 116a
catch cold and starve, 203b
way of, 151a
Barge like a burnish'd throne, 200b
Bark, bitter, and burning clove, 881a
critic peep or cynic, 503b
dogs delight to, and bite, 302b
fancy runs her, ashore, 494b
fatal and perfidious, 249a
if my, sinks, 590b
is on the sea, 456b
is worse than his bite, 235a
let no dog, 143a
little, attendant sail, 318a
moor your, 43b
star to every wandering, 207a
trouble concerns not our, 51a
watch-dog's honest, 457b
Barked at the Ox, 10b
Barkis is willin', 579a
Barks, Nicean, of yore, 543b

Bar'l, like a, 836b
Barley meal, three pecks of, 1020a
Barleycorn, inspiring bold John, 393b
John, got up again, 391b
Barmaids are diviner than mermaids, 989b
Barn, across a, or through a rut, 647b
little, well-filled, 377b
sit in a, 1018a
stack or, door, 245a
Barnaby Rudge, like, 600b
Barn-cocks, ere the, say, 706b
Barney Buntline, 377a
Barns, nor gather into, 1051b
Baroque is over, 982b
Barred with care all windows, 426a
Barrel, beat an empty, 903a
handful of meal in a, 1028b
is sprung, 848b
of gold, 737a
of meal wasted not, 1029a
organ, competition with a, 963a
Barrel-house kings, 902b
Barrel-load, save them by the, 790a
Barren, bitter, truth, 606b
bosom starves her birth, 348a
bride, teeming mistress but a, 314b
crags, 548a
ground, an acre of, 208b
heath, sung on the, 386b
imagination cold and, 359b
make, our lives, 692a
model of, earth, 139b
nor rough nor, 358b
sand, deserts of, 475a
sister, 140b
spot, leave this, 433a
superfluity of words, 292a
'tis all, 346b
wilderness, seek a, 652b
winter with wrathful cold, 125a
Barrenest of all mortals, 475a
Barrett, firm of Grin and, 777a
Barricade, disputed, 947b
Barricades, Christs that die upon the, 767b
Barricks, single men in, 818a
Barrie, Sir James, 950b
Barrier between her and her pursuer, 563a
blessed, 410a
of loneliness, 895a
of the senses, 907b
Barriers devised against tyranny, 515b
in the cause of love, 784b
of race and nationality, 757b
Barrister's profession, 641a
Barroom downstairs, 957b
floor, 717b
Barrow, crowbar hoe and, 450a
Bars, behind the western, 721a
beyond the ocean, 757a
nor iron, a cage, 268a
Barter, compromise and, 360b
finds the, naught but pain, 635b
friendship a form of, 265a
Bartlett man got out, 855a
of market quotations, 955b
Bartley will have a fine coffin, 856b
Barton, Martin, and Fish, 920b
Barty, Hans Breitmann gife a, 631a
Baruch, Bernard, 831a
Base alloy of hypocrisy, 537b
Base authority, 132b
born, worthiest captains been, 223a
degrees, scorning the, 167a
fall to the, earth, 139a
fraud, notorious by, 48b
gain not gains, 7b
keep down the, in man, 555b
laws of servitude, 275b
like the, Indian, 190b
limps in, imitation, 138b
men being in love, 187a
men proud, 125b
of all, passions, 124b
rabble, army would be a, 360b
uses we may return to, 178b
utter'd nothing, 553a
Baseball or the Republican Party, 931b
score, mark the, 717a
vagrancy laws dhruv him to, 834a
Baseless fabric of this vision, 210a
Basely, spend shortness, 151b
Basement, sick child in the, 760b
Baseness, nations tend to stupidity and, 774b
to write fair, 179a
we will smite, 845b
Basest beggars, 191b
of all instincts, 680a
of all things, 977a
Bashaw, three-tailed, 396a
Bashful fifteen, maiden of, 381b
stream, 263a
virgin's sidelong looks, 355b
young potato, 683a
Basic clod, plain man is the, 777a
culture, dozen years to implant, 971a
issues, indifference to the, 983b
power of the universe, 929a
Basilan, blue hills of, 762b
Basilisk is sure to kill, 308b
Basis for government, 517b
of a prosperous life, 905b
of all health sinlessness, 616b
of moral authority, 617b
of our government, 373b
of our political system, 367a
Basket, all his eggs in one, 105a
put your eggs in one, 678a
three little bugs in a, 612b
watch that, 678a
Baskets, bloom-heaped, 949a
twelve, full, 1053a
Baskit er kittens, 738b
Basks at the fire, 245b
Bass eternal of the sea, 667a
string musician touches is the, 274b
Bassarid of Boston, 695a
Bassoon, flute violin, 554a
loud, 421a
Bastard substitute anaesthesia, 797b
Bastards, princes', 223a
Bastion, looming, fringed with fire, 551b
Bat, black, night has flown, 553b
Casey at the, 807b
so blind in its own range, 652b
twinkle twinkle little, 442b, 656b
weak-eyed, 351b
wool of, 198a
Bate one jot of heart or hope, 251b
Bated breath and whispering humbleness, 144a
Bateese, leetle, 759a
Bath, go long enough without a, 986a
if you try to give them a, 989b
sore labour's, 196b
Bathe before I drink the poison, 21a
in fiery floods, 185a
Bathed, eagles having, 151a
in shimmering golden haze, 849b
Bathing, caught the Whigs, 512a
machine, 684a
many recite while, 40a
Bathroom, clean towels not kept in, 843a
Baths of golden snow, 986b
Baton, marshal's, 400b
Bat's back, 210a
Bats and ferrets, 262a
do cats eat, 656a
in the belfry, 804a
moles and, 1045a
Battalions, God always for big, 325b
sorrows come in, 178a
Batter my heart, 217b
Batter'd caravanserai, 531b
cottage, and decay'd, 242b
Battered, by hatred, 927a
sorely, feet, 763b
Battery, assault and, of the wind, 826b
Battle, after, sleep is best, 667a
and a sojourning, 66b
and the breeze, 432b
Ben, was a soldier bold, 487b
bravest, ever was fought, 711b
bullied back into the, 474b
call to, 764a
chart, map the, 910a
cowards do not count in, 17b
crimson flower of, 598a
drunk delight of, 548a
England always wins the last, 871a
fallen in the midst of the, 1027b
flags were furled, 549a
for the free, 462b
forefront of the hottest, 1028a
foremost in, was Mary Ambree, 1012a
France has lost a, 954b
from, and murder, 1068b
going into, under slogan, 986b
harness, died in, 872a
he that is in, slain, 69a
he's sure of winning, 596a
in one, or by degrees, 370b
is not to the strong, 369a
joined, and Phocaeans won, 19a
life of, 803b
marriage is a field of, 749a
Napoleon's presence at a, 400b
necessary to send them to, 926a
news of, 582b
noble honorable, 583b
nothing except a, lost, 400b
of competition, 594a
of the first rank, 497a
of Waterloo, 400b
or business, 587b
prize o' death in, 601b
puts it off the, done, 525a
rages loud and long, 214a
see the front o', lour, 394a
sees umbered face, 155b
smelleth the, 1032a

Battle, through the, through defeat, 609a
to the strong, 757a, 1043a
victory of, standeth not, 1066b
was on once more, 625b
went forth to, 937a
who prepare himself for, 1061b
Battle-blood, all with the, gory, 637b
Battle-cry, freedom their, 626a
of freedom, 613a
Battled for the true the just, 552b
Battlefield and patriot grave, 539b
is holy ground, 459a
of Italy, 964a
we are met on a great, 540b
Battlefields which have their heroes, 497b
Battle-line, far-flung, 816a
Battlements, entrance under my, 195a
frowning, 538a
hid, of eternity, 790a
towers and, 245a
Battle's lost and won, 194a
sound, no war or, 244b
van, 588a
wreck, flame that lit the, 470a
Battles, fight our country's, 1004b
fought all his, o'er again, 280a
fought his, 274b
in the midst of, 622a
long ago, 407b
morrow of his, 558b
not a bit anxious about my, 940a
rains fall after great, 55a
sieges fortunes I have passed, 186a
transacted by mechanism, 474b
win our, by its aid, 584a
Batt'ning our flocks, 248b
Bauble, pleased with this, 317b
shallow, boats, 181a
Baucis' busy care, 280b
Baudelaire and to Obermann, 751b
Baulking the end half-won, 815a
Bawd a bawd, call a, 28b
Bawl, Daddy heered him, 745a
Bawls for a physician, 747a
Bay, bowers are bare of, 786b
come to self-same, 83b
cyclone in the, 801b
deep-mouth'd welcome, 457b
green, tree, 1034a
of Biscay O, 395b
of Portugal, bottom like, 162b
somebody bet on de, 636a
the moon, 168b
Bay'd the whispering wind, 355b
Bayonet's contrition, 648b
Bayonets, by push of, 353a
Bays burn deep and chafe, 693a
ling'ring, 335b
to crown it, 233b
Be, better to, than not to be, 711a
faithful unto death, 1064b
no more, bear to, 413a
not afraid ye waiting hearts, 633a
not the first, 311a
of good cheer, 1053a, 1058b
of good courage, 1047a
off or I'll kick you down-stairs, 656b
or not to be, 174a
poem should not mean but, 960b
Be strong, 1027a
to, not to seem, 99b
to, what we are, 749b
upright, 66b
were it not better not to, 546b
Beach, across the narrow, we flit, 674a
briny, 658b
fishermen that walk upon, 193a
never shall break on the, 667a
not the only pebble on the, 808a
ocean on a western, 725b
rolling, 637b
rugged and without a, 287a
shell from the strown, 529a
stroll upon the, 588b
walk upon the, 943a
Beaches, fight on the, 869a
Beacon of the wise, 181b
Beacons of hope ye appear, 623a
of wise men, 633b
Bead on string of confusions, 878a
Beade of amber, flie within a, 52a
Beaded bubbles winking at the brim, 481b
Beadle to a humorous sigh, 133a
Beadroll, fames eternall, 113b
Beads and prayer-books, 317b
few, are best, 231a
heroes of finance are like, 641a
pictures rosaries and pixes, 239b
tell their, in drops of rain, 521a
walked forth to tell his, 1011b
Beagle bit a kleagle, 864a
Beak, take in his, 904a
take thy, from out my heart, 545a
upon my face, 703a
Beaker full of the warm south, 481a
Be-all and the end-all here, 195b
Beam, full midday, 250b
in thine own eye, 1051b
Beamish boy, 657b
Beams bemocked the sultry main, 422a
candle throws its, 147a
display, let my sun his, 39b
from happy human eyes, 751b
full-dazzling, 609b
glide faster than sun's, 136a
learn to bear, of love, 385a
of wit on other souls, 277b
orient, 256a
scattered with all its, 443a
sunny, did glide, 384b
tricks his, 249b
white moon, 952a
Bean, home of the, and the cod, 793a
takes hair right off your, 975b
Bean-fed horse, 141a
Bean-rows, nine, will I have there, 824b
Beans, abstain from, 58a
and brown bread, 760a
better, and bacon in peace, 9b
determined to know, 590b
eat no, 221b
full o', and benevolence, 510a
no, in the almost perfect state, 894a
on Saturday night, 805a
Bear a grudge, 29a
a little more than I can, 934b
a mother's tears, 37b
a weight of woes, 6b
Bear all cheerfully, 557b
another's misfortunes, 321a
away the belle, 640b
books, him up awhile, 289a
burdens a man can, 113a
bush supposed a, 142b
cannot, levelling up, 340a
courage up, 279b
false witness, 1025a
faults of man, 220b
feel deep, fruit well, 620b
fitted by nature to, 67b
for which we, to live, 317b
fruit then ripen, 64a
gave pain to the, 494a
his mild yoke, 251b
his own burden, 1062b
if I were a, 918a
many, false witness, 1056a
of all hard things to, and grin, 630b
of very little brain, 918a
patiently the results, 48b
rugged Russian, 198a
sing savageness out of a, 189b
that walks like a man, 816b
the bonds that gall, 693a
the brunt, 572b
the burden and the heat, 620a
the latter, 331a
the responsibility, 540b
them breed and nurse, 380b
them we can, 786b
this yoke of must, 615b
those ills we have, 174b
to be no more, 413a
up against them, 366b
up and steer, 251b
up beneath their unsuccess, 570a
vapour sometime like a, 201a
welcome in your eye, 195a
we've fought the, before, 635a
when you are an anvil, 234a
which doth, him best, 124b
whips and scorns of time, 174b
wide and kick their owners, 380b
with a good courage, 1065a
with patience the injustice, 270a
world doth but two nations, 269a
yoke for others, 37b
Bear-baiting esteemed heathenish, 494a
Puritan hated, 494a
Beard, built their nests in my, 580b
Dutchman's, 165a
grey, and glittering eye, 421a
he that hath a, is more than a youth, 157a
of formal cut, 161b
old man with a, 580b
on his face, 157a
put aside my, 86b
to shave man's, 105a
the lion in his den, 414b
tradition wears a snowy, 527b
was grizzled, 171a
white, 152b
wrapped in his, and silence, 979b
Bearded grain, reaps the, 521a
like the pard, 161a
lips, sailors with, 523b
Beardless youth manages his taxed horse, 418a

Beards, until your, be grown, 1028a
wag all, 96b
Beare, burdens a man can, 113a
Bearer's hands otherwise employed, 776a
Bearers from ordinary life, 946a
Bearest, live that thou, the strain, 840b
Beareth all things, 1061a
name of Vanity Fair, 274a
Bearing boughs may live, 140a
precious seed, 1037b
with heroic resignation, 788b
Bearings glint, 982a
near and remote, 628b
of this observation, 578b
Bears a lovely face, 214b
all its sons away, 303a
and lions growl and fight, 302b
better temper, 124a
brave men, 28a
bulls and the, 955b
dancing dogs and, 854a
greatest names, 260b
his blushing honours, 211a
his unforeseen disgrace, 303a
in itself the causes, 344a
instant proof, 936a
lick their cubs, 99a
name of life, 184b
plagues a lover, 293a
so patiently he, 430b
thee dead, 152a
when first born, 50a
Beast and the monk, 901b
bring to a perfect, 50b
chase had a, in view, 280b
deem himself a God or, 316b
every, of the forest, 1034b
fit night for man or, 901a
knows beast, 223b
leave so much as a, 1070b
life of his, 1039a
little better than, 143b
man and bird and, 422b
man is but a, 1013b
maw-crammed, 572a
mongrel, 935a
no, more savage, 57a
owest the, no hide, 192a
that wants discourse of reason, 170b
very gentle, 142b
watch the captured, 737b
what rough, 826b
when people call this, to mind, 848a
wild, guards my way, 387b
Beastie, sleekit cowrin tim'rous, 390a
Beasties, long-leggety, 1003a
Beast's, life is cheap as, 191b
Beasts, ape the vilest of, 30b
deserts full of wild, 53a
fled to brutish, 168a
insanity or ferocity in, 505b
nature teaches, 202a
of the field, 538a
pair of very strange, 163a
teaches, to know friends, 202a
that have life and sense, 98b
that perish, 1034b
transform ourselves into, 188a
Beasts', not God's and not the, 572b
Beat, accurate rhythmic, 937b
all your feathers, 214a
an empty barrel, 903a
Beat, and I, on, 706b
away blushes, 158b
back the current, 699a
double, of thundering drum, 278b
forever the fens, 935a
him when he sneezes, 656b
his breast, 421a
lark whose notes do, 137a
me and hammer me, 899a
one Englishman, three Frenchmen, 301a
swords into ploughshares, 1044a
the bush, 229a
the drums, 291a
the vaulty heaven, 137a
two hearts that, as one, 5a
upon my whorlèd ear, 724b
voice above their, 790a
waves of science, in vain, 614a
with fist instead of stick, 238a
worries me to, the band, 914a
you, your pate, 315b
Beate the bush, 91a
Beaten gold my throne, 862b
gold, poop was, 200b
path, genius disdains a, 537a
path to his door, 504b
till they know what wood, 238b
were they as the sand, 523b
with his owne rod, 90b
Beatific, enjoy'd in vision, 253a
Beating canvas of a heavy foresail, 772a
God does that, 604b
hammer, 915b
of his wings, 561b
of my own heart, 543a
of the pulse, 862a
of the storm-waves, 808a
up for recruits, 238a
Beats all the lies you can invent, 388a
back envious siege, 139a
golden bullet, it down, 212b
heroic bosom, no more, 458a
same heart, 620b
the luckless collier, 332b
upon high shore, 156a
Beau, Eb she called her, 852b
Beaumont, bid, lie little further, 219a
Beauteous bright creation, 74a
death, dear, 272a
evening calm and free, 407a
eye of heaven, 148a
files, commands the, 271b
flower, may prove a, 135b
idiot speaks, 1000b
ladies' eyes, 116b
not their, looks, 130b
Beauties, admire thy naked, 460b
concealed, of a writer, 300b
glory of honours, 216a
hid from common sight, 630a
in small proportions, 219b
meaner, of the night, 213a
modestly conceals her, 343b
of holiness, 1037a
pale unripened, 299b
Quarles is sav'd by, 321b
we have not seized again, 978b
Beautifier, no, of complexion, 505b
rank is a great, 510a
Beautiful, all that's, drifts away, 825b
all things bright and, 591b
and free, 465b
Beautiful and ineffectual angel, 623b
answer, 968b
as roses, 502b
as words, 866a
be, and be sad, 619a
being made, overmuch, 826b
display of the grand and, 484a
dreamer wake unto me, 636b
Evelyn Hope is dead, 568a
face a candid brow, 772b
for situation, 1034b
for spacious skies, 781a
full, a faery's child, 480a
in middle age, 958b
incentive as a pang, 719a
indisputably, 323b
is love, 897a
lady, here lies a most, 862b
lovers of the, 20a
made this world so, 810a
manners, old men with, 933a
mode of saying things, 621b
more, than death, 607b
old rime, 206b
our sense of what is, 775b
pea-green boat, 580b
perfect whole, 655b
quarto page, 381b
question, 968b
sacrifices, in her eyes, 851b
scorn looks, 165a
seems right, 519b
sentiments weigh less, 603a
singing Oh how, 821a
smiling and, countryside, 782a
snow, O the snow the, 632a
so disappears the most, 379a
soup, 657b
stripped and swift, 980a
taste for the, 471b
the palace, 274a
therefore to be wooed, 124b
things are most useless, 605b
things, walk about amidst, 807b
to see, 760b
to the best the most, 619a
too, to live, 576b
two most, words, 804b
upon the mountains, 1047b
venerable, or useful, 496a
what may be approved as, 775b
whatever is in any way, 67a
wisdom, no joy in, 9a
woman cooking dinner, 987b
women of antiquity, 701b
young and, being, 802b
Beautify, adorn and, our souls, 702b
Beauty a sufficient end, 826b
a witty, is a power, 639b
about a home life, 641a
all is order and, 618b
all that, gave, 348a
always room for, 746b
and decay, 467b
and her chivalry, 452b
and high degree, 946b
and invulnerability, 852b
and length of days, 691b
and mystery of the ships, 523b
and the stars were one, 854b
and truth tho' never found, 708b
and wisdom rarely conjoined, 51b
as much, as could die, 218b
as much, as they sing, 680b
attractive, 105b

Beauty, barbarous in, 724b
beauteous seem, 205b
being best of all we know, 721a
bereft of, 130b
best flattered upon their, 323b
born of murmuring sound, 405b
bought by judgment of eye, 132b
bring to life fresh, 559b
broken down all things save, 933a
brute, and valour, 724b
calls and glory shows way, 291a
can pierce one like a pain, 882a
carelessness of life and, 896a
cold and austere, 861a, 962a
conscious stone to, grew, 503a
could I come near your, 125a
crieth in an attic, 670b
curved is the line of, 528a
daily, in his life, 190a
death by, made amends, 838b
dedicate, to the sun, 134a
die for, 506b
doth of itself persuade, 131a
double, whenever a swan, 488b
draws with a single hair, 223b, 312a
dreamed that life was, 587b
dwells with, 483a
eternal, wandering on her way, 824a
every sky has its, 775a
exactness of, 82a
excellent, 121a
extent of its, and power, 492a
fatal gift of, 454a
fed my common earth, 896b
feel your, going, 866a
flowing curves of, 528a
for ashes, 1047b
for confiding youth, 411b
God is fairest in, 27b
grasped where, dwells, 797b
great perils have this, 498a
grows familiar to the lover, 299b
hard with respect to, 566a
has looked on, bare, 962a
has no ebb, 825a
health wealth and, 263a
heart-breaking, 939b
heat affection limb nor, 184b
Helen thy, is to me, 543b
Helen's, in brow of Egypt, 142b
her, was sold, 850a
homely, of good cause, 407a
ill layer-up of, 156b
in art economy is, 719b
in quest of that one, 896a
in the abstract, 479a
in the inward soul, 25b
invisible, 892a
is a pledge, 806b
is everlasting, 940a
is its own excuse, 503b, 526b
is momentary, 906a
is not immortal, 878a
is past change, 724a
is pleasure, 806b
is something indescribable, 806b
is that Medusa's head, 960b
is truth, 482b
isle of, fare thee well, 485a
life and, of nature, 888a
life force and, must impart, 310a
light from her own, 466b
Beauty lives though lilies die, 927a
love and, and delight, 466b
love built on, 216b
loved your, 824b
makes this vault, 137b
making beautiful old rime, 206b
mate for, 510a
mathematics possesses, 861a
more amiable than, 300b
music even in the, 240b
must be truth, 478a
naked, more adorn'd, 256a
nature's brag, 248a
nature's coin, 248a
naught but vanity in, 597b
ne'er enjoys, 319b
nor good talk, 820a
not a great star as a, 888b
not a lip or eye we, call, 310b
of a butterfly's wing, 981a
of a great machine, 938b
of a thousand stars, 123b
of all things, 981a
of an aged face, 912b
of art's process, 720a
of body and mind, 912b
of growing plants, 282b
of holiness, 1033b
of joy, 939b
of old men is grey head, 1040a
of style and harmony, 24a
of surpassing, 31b
of the lilies, 597b
of the minstrel's lyre, 854b
of their love, 777a
of things was born, 939b
of this beautiful world, 739b
of world has two edges, 923b
on the shore, 503a
our eyes could never see, 839b
perception of, 589a
personal, better introduction, 71a
plants fruits of life and, 386b
power of, 281a
principal, in a building, 244a
provoketh thieves, 159b
pure classic, 983a
rarest gift to, common sense, 639a
rhythmical creation of, 546a
right by force of, 519b
rules the games, 939b
say not of, she is good, 934b
scandal the doom of, 42b
sense of pity, and pain, 772a
sleep, bright, 386a
so long as, shall be, 73a
source of, in itself, 67a
spirit of, 465a
stands in the admiration, 259a
such, as a woman's eye, 133b
such seems your, still, 206b
superiority in point of, 776a
terrible, is born, 826b
th' idee iv female, 836b
that must die, 483a
thing of, is a joy, 478b
thou art all, 292a
though injurious, 260b
toast golden for its, 679a
too much, upon this earth, 830a
too rich for use, 135a
troubled by this, 701b
truly blent, 164a
truth, adventure art peace, 797a
truth and love are one, 721b
Beauty, unexpected, burns, 929a
unmask her, to the moon, 171a
use or, or form, 562b
verse of truth or, 845a
walks in, like the night, 456a
where is the, we seek, 465b
who walks with, 936b
whole mystery of, 823b
wit, high birth, 182a
with him is, slain, 131a
with thee in, can compare, 629a
without grace, 506a
without vanity, 451b
world and her pitiful, 795b
Beauty's, a flower, 885a
but skin deep, 212b
chain, 440b
dower, spell of, 792b
ears, gem that hangs from, 366a
ensign, 138a
field, 204b
orient deep, 236b
Beaux, where none are, 343b
Beaver hat, on account of his, 581b
in Canadian brooks, 535a
Becalmed at eve, 595a
Became him like the leaving it, 194b
Because I do not hope to turn, 944a
it is there, 815b
Beck of a baleful star, 795a
Beck'ning ghost along moonlight shade, 313b
shadows dire, 247a
Beckons, longing leans and, 603a
Becks me to come on, 148a
nods and, 245a
our ready minds, 479a
Becky Sharp's acute remark, 633b
Become better for being little bad, 185b
borrower of the night, 197a
dare do all that may, a man, 196a
filled with love of her, 20a
ill, a fool and jester, 154a
what we now see him, 340a
with half so good a grace, 184a
Becomes a nation of shopkeepers, 345a
throned monarch, 146a
Becomest thy bed, 204a
Becoming, what we are capable of, 749b
Bed and board, 992b
and so to, 284a, 911b
angels came to my, 703b
back to, again, 896b
be blest that I lye on, 262a
bowed head down as upon a, 268b
bravely thou becomest thy, 204a
brimstone, 427a
by night, 356b
candle to light you to, 1015b
change sheets on his, 843a
come let's to, 1017a
cottage-chamber, 636b
creep into thy narrow, 622b
cursed him in, 451a
delicious bed, 488b
dread grave as little as my, 287b
dull stale tired, 190b
early to, 330b

Bed, early to rise and early to, 971b
earth in an earthy, 554a
every, is narrow, 961b
faith kneeling by his, 122b
first and worst is a, 668a
fit a, for this huge birth, 263b
for you and me, 1012b
get the whole world out of, 896a
go to, by day, 750a
goes to, mellow, 225a
got up and gone to, 875b
gravity out of, 150b
great, at Ware, 304a
had to go to, hungry, 841a
heaped for the beloved's, 468b
hearthstone of hell be your, 857a
holy angels guard thy, 302b
I in my, again, 999a
I should of stood in, 975b
I will not go to, tonight, 668a
if they seldom die in, 734b
in, we laugh, 263a
is the boon for me, 841b
jump into my, 750b
lie flat on this, 217b
lies in his, 148a
lover's, 201b
made his pendent, 195a
majestical, 156a
make my, in hell, 1038a
make my, soon, 1013a
manger for his, 591b
mighty large, 304a
my work is done I'll go to, 447b
nicer to lie in, 850a
of crimson joy, 387a
of honour, 304a
of roses, 749a, 954b
of squills how blue, 928b
of straws in the wind, 985a
plucked them from their, 602b
pursuing it from bed to, 966b
put them to, 1017a
rode their horses up to, 863a
she goes to, by a bell, 675a
should be of ivory, 862b
sick, a regal solitude, 430b
sits by your, 486b
sleep upon a golden, 827b
sleeping mourn upon thy, 693b
smooth the, of death, 319b
take up thy, and walk, 1058a
they died in, 668a
thorny green, 450a
to be in, and sleep not, 974b
to, go sober, 225a
totter off to, and go to sleep, 846a
tu'nin' of de chillun in, 859b
two hours sooner out of, 221a
warm weather when one's in, 295a
weans in their, 559a
weeping upon his, 521a
welcome to your gory, 394a
went to, with his stockings on, 1019a
with the lamb, 112b
Be-damned, be-decked be-diamonded, 805a
Bedazzled with the sun, 130b
Bedded axle-tree, 944b
Bedding, straw for a, 849a
tied up the, 56b
Bedeck'd ornate and gay, 260a
Be-decked be-diamonded be-damned, 805a
Bedevilment, man's, and God's, 787a
Bedewed the endless plain, 869a
Bedfellows, politics makes strange, 645a
strange, 209b
Bedlam, mad as, 579a
Bednall Green, blind beggar of, 1012a
Bedrooms, Gideon Bibles only in, 957b
Beds, clean, and wives, 937a
housewives in your, 187a
lies not on, of down, 232a
meals, marriages, 62a
of raging fire, 254a
of roses, 123a
slumberers in their, 604b
stray, to make bloom, 782b
Bedtime, I would 't were, 151b
Bee, brisk as a, 339a
busie as a, 112b
busy, has no time for sorrow, 385b
comes with flower and, 470a
does not concern the, 647a
enclosed and shown, 52a
goes from flower to flower, 498a
goes to the flower, 689a
had stung it newly, 261b
little busy, 302b
love in my bosom like a, 116a
not good for the, 68a
star that bringest home the, 433a
weak as a rained-on, 884b
where the, sucks, 210a
with honied thigh, 246b
Beechen green and shadows numberless, 481a
tree, spare the, 433a
Beef and captain's biscuits, 564b
great eater of, 163b
or mutton, 92a
roast, of old England, 298b
roast, was Englishman's food, 298a
stole a piece of, 1016b
thrust, public library to th', 835b
without mustard, 723b
Beef-faced boys, mealy boys and, 576b
Beef-witted, mongrel, lord, 181b
Beeg feller, 759a
Beehive's hum, 396b
Bee-loud glade, 824b
Beelzebub arose, 464b
Been, forget what I have, 140a
what has, has been, 278a
who that hath ever, 413a
Beer and skittles, 625a
chronicle small, 187a
come my lad drink some, 338a
corrodes copper, 676a
desire small, 125b
did you ever taste, 577a
drinking cold small, 1014a
felony to drink small, 125b
Lumley, 786b
parson bemused in, 318b
sit idly sipping my, 664a
take you on trust for, 760a
teetotaller, 764b
throw all the, and spirits, 744b
Beerbohm, Mr. Max, 866b
Beersheba, from Dan even to, 1027a
travel from Dan to, 346b
Beery wenches, 730a
Bee's collected treasures sweet, 350a
eternity, 648b
Bees and honey in the carcase, 1026b
butterflies and, 859a
excel the, for government, 102b
given the, the honey, 326a
helmet a hive for, 116a
honied words like, 935a
human race organized like, 806b
murmuring of innumerable, 551a
no butterflies no, 488b
rob the Hybla, 169a
store up honey, 37b
swarm of, in May, 1000a
Beethoven's Fifth Symphony, 901a
Beetle balanced bottles, 741a
booms adown the glooms, 745a
nor the death-moth, 483a
poor, that we tread upon, 184b
wheels his droning flight, 348a
winds his sullen horn, 351b
worm or, drought or tempest, 731a
Beetles, gross as, 192b
Beeves, ten thousand, at pasture, 639b
Befall, whatever may, 892a
Before, better foot, 148b
nothin' much, 818a
such things can come, 794a
Beforehand, paid, 109b
Befriend by doing good, 15b
elves also, thee, 231a
Beg a penny by and by, 949a
alms of palsied eld, 184b
often our own harms, 200b
they, I give, 101b
too proud to, 1005a
Began, I am that which, 694b
to like this man, 785a
universal frame, 278b
Begat habits of peace, 235b
Beget, acquire and, a temperance, 175b
new wars to kill the young, 924a
to get and to, 743a
Begetter, onlie, 204b
Beggar, absent-minded, 819a
blind, of Bednall Green, 1012a
died and was carried, 128a
don't know nor do, 818b
enfold himself in purple, 815a
maid, loved the, 1011b
maid shall be my queen, 549b
may crawl at his side, 533b
not a, would accept, 648a
on horseback, 126a
that is dumb, 111a
the, died, 1057b
with bruisèd feet, 756a
Beggar'd all description, 200b
Beggarly account, 137b
boy, 602a
elements, 1062b
Scotchman, 339a
Beggar's, blind, daughter, 1012a
Beggars are coming to town, 1020a
art of supporting, 27b
at your gate, 547a
basest, 191b

Beggars, deformity which, mimicked, 492a
do away with, 726b
might ride, 999b
mounted, 126a
must be no choosers, 228a
should be no choosers, 92b
when, die no comets seen, 167b
Beggary in the love reckon'd, 200a
Begged, living Homer, his bread, 227a
of the moon, 1003a
Begging bread, 1034a
them to taste brandy, 437b
Begin and cease and then begin, 622a
come back to it and, over, 879b
finish what I, 528a
get up and, again, 569a
in gladness, 406b
to smell a rat, 106b
with usual jokes, 22b
Beginning, from a bad, great friendships, 32a
and the end, 987a, 1065a
art of, 526a
at the, not the end, 986b
ay that's the old, 65b
bad, makes a bad ending, 17b
better the end than, 1042b
each venture is a new, 945a
end depends upon the, 62b
end of the, 871a
farther distance from the, 118b
for a friendship, 768a
grey, of years, 694b
half done who has made a, 41a
hard, maketh good ending, 91b
in my, is my end, 945a
in my end is my, 101b, 945a
in the, God created the heaven, 1021a
in the, was the word, 1057b
is most important part, 24a
long choosing and, late, 258a
love is the, of knowledge, 473a
never ending still, 280a
no great love in the, 180a
of a beginning, 831b
of a fray, 94b
of a new month or year, 882b
of fairies, 792a
of feast, 151b
of good, cometh good end, 92b
of journey, 21a
of life, 788a
of our end, 142b
of the cask, 7b
of the end, 384a
of things longer, 788b
of wisdom, 985b, 1037a
responsibility of, 642b
things best in their, 272a
told you from the, 1047a
Beginnings and endings are untidy, 838a
end to, of all wars, 922a
favorable to bold, 36b
return to our, 16a
small, 229b
Begins, charity, at home, 240b
life is closed life, 610b
life's year, and closes, 440a
nothing, and nothing ends, 789b
to be incredulous, 20a
with an M, 657a
Begone dull care, 1000a
Begot, how, how nourished, 145a
Begot in ventricle of memory, 133a
to whom related by whom, 313b
when they, me, 345b
Begotten by despair, 269a
flowers, 691b
of his Father, 1068a
Son, gave his only, 1058a
Begs pardon first, 162a
Beguil'd, be, by one, 189a
Beguile, light of light, 132a
strumpet's plague to, 189a
the thing I am, 187a
the time look like the time, 195a
you from grief, 541b
Beguiled the leisure of the crew, 681b
Beguiles, the pain of it, 345b
Beguiling, fortune, 343b
Begun for, wonder what I was, 1014a
not yet, to fight, 377b
things ended and things, 610b
Behave, how well I did, 785b
in a quarrel, 764b
in life as at a banquet, 65a
like a pig, 963a
like apes, 939a
mannerly at table, 750a
wish friends to, to us, 71b
Behaving as if you were in heaven, 766a
Behavior, complexion or form or, 505b
immediate check to loose, 301b
standard of, 849b
surfeit of our own, 191a
upon his good, 459a
which appears correct, 965a
Behemoth, behold now, 1032a
Behind, come no more, your scenes, 339a
falls down for those, 924a
get up, him, 345b
led his regiment from, 685b
never gets left, 807a
no longer forward nor, 527b
one must ride, 158a
the times, 830a
Behold a rainbow, 406a
a smile of God, 612a
and hear griefs, 15a
be what they, 312b
heaven and the earth, 83a
her judge for yourselves, 443b
I shall, your face, 660a
it very different from day, 351a
the man, 1058b
thy master, 326a
wandering moon, 246a
you again in dying, 752a
Beholder, heart of the, 984a
Beholders discover everybody's face, 294b
strike an awe into the, 295b
Beholding bright countenance, 250a
myself all rosy red, 842b
Behoving and unbehoving, 519a
Behynde, shame cometh, 15a
Be'ind, less than 'arf o' that, 818a
Being, applause of a single human, 342b
coming into, of composite things, 12a
Being darkly wise and rudely great, 316b
each young and beautiful, 802b
gives, to all things, 229b
is holiness harmony immortality, 616b
live move and have our, 1059a, 1069b
necessary, of Himself, 275a
one principle of, 68a
Penrod was merely a state of, 847a
pleasing anxious, 349a
this, of mine, 66a
Being's end and aim, 317b
Beings now latent in our thoughts, 831b
reasoning, were created, 66b
Belabored hound, cower like a, 583b
Beld, now your brow is, 392a
Beldame nigh to sit for us, 29b
Belfry, bats in the, 804a
clock in the, strikes one, 660b
Belgium's capital, 452b
Belgrave Square, hearts beat in, 683b
Belial, sons of, 252b
with words clothed, 254a
Belican, more than his, 904a
Belie all corners of world, 204a
Belief, believe in, 790b
England restores our, 956a
epoch of, 580a
history is, in falsehood, 622a
history is, in the senses, 622a
hope is, joy will come, 418b
in a beneficent power, 705a
in occurrence of improbable, 909a
in supernatural source of evil, 773a
live and die in this, 84a
my most ethereal, 804b
points of, 438b
prospect of, 194b
ripened into faith, 411a
Beliefs, lightly held, and prejudices, 831b
lost causes and forsaken, 621b
old dead ideas and old dead, 641b
swallow more, than he can digest, 784a
tremulous, agonized hopes, 838b
Believe a woman or an epitaph, 452a
all the fables in legends, 120b
any man than an artificer, 244a
easier to, than to deny, 688b
heard and do in part, 170a
her though I know she lies, 207b
I, in God, 400a
impossible things, 659a
in fairies, 792a
in God the Father, 1068a
in happiness, 889b
in heaven and hell, 774b
in love, 790b
in nothing, 594b
in one God and no more, 371a
in what I can't see, 703a
it or not, 967a
know what he ought to, 75a
make themselves, 98b
man makes us, oath, 13b
man's oath, 35b

Believe, men, that which they desire, 276a
no evil till evil's done, 269b
none, speeches trustworthy, 35b
nothing unless in print, 101a
only possibilities, 240b
that I, and take it, 97b
that which they do not, 98b
what is told him, 51a
what they least understand, 100b
what varies every day, 279a
with all my soul, 601a
with ease, what we wish, 276a
Believed abject and humble, 282a
everything he read, 828b
liar will not be, 10b
not merely, but understood, 616b
nothing so firmly, 98b
who never doubted never half, 552b
Believers, he will get, 752b
O true, 1070a
Believes, atheist half, a God, 306a
each, his own, 261a
yet each, his own, 310a
Believeth all things, 1061a
he that, in me, 1058b
Believing, pleasure of, what we see, 465b
to pass all men's, 932b
to, souls gives light, 125a
where we cannot prove, 551a
Bell and his book, 451a
as the last, struck, 566a
book and candle, 104b, 148a
clear-toned Baptist, 635a
cowslip's, 210a
crier rings his, 955a
Episcopalian, 635a
for whom the, tolls, 218a
goes to bed by a, 675a
good old Dutch church, 635a
Inchcape, 426b
invites me, 196a
let the, toll, 544a
merry as a marriage, 453a
Methodistic, 635b
prompter's, 563b
prompter's hand is on his, 686b
rang out the Unitarian, 635a
rang the temperance, 635b
Roman Catholic, 635b
seems to deplore dying day, 76b
sexton tolled the, 487b
silence that dreadful, 187b
sound as a, 158a
sounds as a sullen, 152a
surly sullen, 205b
swing to and fro, 753b
the Cat, 11a
the widder eats by a, 675a
to toll me back from thee, 482a
tolled the one, only, 786a
twilight and evening, 557a
Universalist, 635b
Bellamy's, Edward, position, 746a
Belle Aurore, 574a
bear away the, 640b
dame sans merci, 480a
Rivière, 898b
vain to be a, 343b
young, of old Natchez, 989b
Belleau Woods, sergeant at, 898b
Bellicose, querulous and, 908b
Bellies, fill their hungry, 229b
Bellies' sake, such as for their, 249a
Belligerent, dissevered discordant, 443b
Bellman, fatal, 196a
so the, would cry, 659b
Bellows like the sea in tempest, 75b
Bells and the Fudges, 493a
Canterbury, 875a
harness, 880b
hear the loud alarum, 546a
in the country, 970a
in your parlours, 187a
knoll'd to church, 161a
music of those village, 365a
noisy, be dumb, 786a
of heaven, 854a
of Old Bailey, 1015b
of St. Clement's, 1015b
on her toes, 1017b
port is near the, I hear, 610a
ring, and fire pistols, 882b
ring happy, 552b
ring it ye, of the kirk, 757a
ring O, 610a
ring out wild, 552b
silver, and cockle shells, 1015b
sound no trumpet ring no, 1006a
sound of all, 429b
sweet, jangled, 175a
they sound on Bredon, 786a
they sound so clear, 786a
tintinnabulation from the, 546a
Belly and brain I lived America, 994b
back and feet, 41a
eye is bigger than the, 235a
fair round, 161b
fill, with the east wind, 1030b
God send thee good ale, 97a
has no ears, 55a
he who does not mind his, 340a
in its dull quiet way, 10a
in the mud, 943b
increasing, 152b
like heap of wheat, 1044b
no, and no bowels, 947a
of the fish, 1049b
spent under the, 90a
wears wit in his, 181b
whose God is their, 1062b
Bellyful of fighting, 204a
Bellywash, felt slippers and warm, 973a
Belonged, the lamb that, to the sheep, 10b
to church, 996a
Belongs, afterwards it all, to you, 983b
covets what, to another, 48b
to a greater power, 100a
Belov'd, never be, by men, 388a
Beloved child, bed of some, 964b
creature that is, 164b
escape me never, 569a
fill the cup, 531b
giveth his, sleep, 518a
home, free land in our, 613a
loves better than he is, 98b
of a king, 1012a
over all, 816b
Pan and all other gods, 25b
physician, Luke the, 1063a
Beloved's bed, heaped for the, 468b
Below, creatures here, 287b
memory of those who lie, 577a
Below, thoughts remain, 176b
Belshazzar the king, 1048b
Belted knight, prince can make a, 394a
you an' flayed you, 818a
Belting, lilting at loom and, 992a
Bemocked, beams, the sultry main, 422a
Bemused, parson much, in beer, 318b
Ben Battle was a soldier bold, 487b
Ben Bolt, 597a
Bench, hut with only a simple, 652a
Benches black with people, 808a
Bend a knotted oak, 298a
acts of government, 399a
low O dusky night, 673b
low, shall I, 144a
on me thy tender eyes, 510a
their will to mischief, 312b
your eye on vacancy, 177a
Bendemeer's stream, 441a
Bending, above the fallen, 662b
my head is, low, 636a
to the force of the wind, 10b
Bends the gallant mast, 447b
though she, him, 523a
to the grave, 355b
Bene qui latuit bene vixit, 795b
Beneath his feet all fears, 36b
look, the surface, 68a
the starry flag, 613a
Benedick the married man, 157a
Benediction, face like a, 104a
Heaven's, 94a
said therefore and for ever, 518b
Benedight, Jhesu Crist and seiynte, 80b
Benefaction, calling to mind a, 21b
Benefactor, first great, 678a
less to blame than his, 265b
was unknown, 430a
Benefactors in newspapers, 427b
love those they benefit, 98b
Beneficence, private, is inadequate, 791a
universal, of grass, 662a
Beneficent force outside ourselves, 782a
power, belief in a, 705a
thing or function, 793b
Beneficial exercise, art derives, 718b
happiness is, 856a
reform, attempting to carry out, 874a
results, 444b
Benefit another generation, 31a
confers a, 98b
die without, of clergy, 857a
his country, 20a
human, and enjoyment, 360a
in commercial life, 744a
in making failures early, 633b
love those whom they, 98b
myself in aiding him, 15a
of Europe in general, 390a
of individual or party, 442a
of the people, 433b
of the public, 338b
receives a, with gratitude, 48a
to go over in the imagination, 84b
use and, of men, 275a
where benefactor unknown, 430a

Benefit written in water, 86b
Benefits, desire to receive greater, 265b
disable, 162b
in refusing, 282b
liberty of the press ensures, 516a
of a college education, 505a
of scientific advances, 929b
responsibilities and, 965b
temperate diet will bring, 40b
Benevolence, calls trusting universal, 355a
full o' beans and, 510a
Bengal, in, to move at all is seldom done, 982a
Benicia Boy, 573a
Benighted, pore, 'eathen, 818a
Benign is solitude, 404b
nature so mild and, 306b
sky, under that, 592a
Benignant information is his hobby, 854a
Benison fall on our meat, 231a
of hot water, 938b
Bennet, Justice, of Derby, 273b
Mrs., was stirring the fire, 428a
Bent, affection cannot hold the, 164b
bow cannot always stand, 106b
classic, 817a
eyes idly, 140b
find out the natural, 25a
his bow, 3a
just as the twig is, 314a
mind is, to ill thy, 6b
on doing evil, 44b
on pleasure she was, 363b
orthodox on carnage, 287a
to make some port, 620b
top of my, 176b
Benumbs all his faculties, 339a
care's a canker that, 685b
Be'old this world so wide, 819a
Be-puffed be-painted too alas, 805a
Bequeath my soul to God, 121b
Bequeathed name of Washington, 455b
Bequest of wings was but a book, 646a
Bereavement, anguish of your, 541b
pain, famine thirst, 654b
speak comfort for great, 495a
Bereft of beauty, 130b
Berkeley, Bishop, 459b
Berkshire boulders, 960b
Bermoothes, still-vexed, 209a
Bermudas, remote, ride, 269a
Berries, harsh and crude, 248b
two lovely, moulded, 142a
Berry, bright as a, 858b
bush, poem hangs on the, 704b
God could have made a better, 236a
Berry's cheek is plumper, 647b
Berth was of the wombe, 113a
Bertie displayed repugnance, 910a
Beryе, broun as is a, 79b
Beseech you of your pardon, 188b
Beset, avoid perils which, them, 282b
Besotted myriads of people, 222b
Bespangling herb and tree, 231a
Bess, bold mare, 576b
good Queen, 798a
image of good Queen, 488b
the landlord's daughter, 909b
Best, acts the, 586a
administer'd is best, 317b
advice, worst men give the, 586b
age, in four things, 119a
all is, 260b
all was for, 571b
all's for the, 561b
almoner keeps back nothing, 73a
and brightest come away, 469a
and brightest leave us, 817b
and happiest moments, 469a
and the worst of this is, 694b
at the greatest and the, 275a
bear his mild yoke, 251b
book we've had, 983a
books haven't been written, 915b
business you can go into, 562a
butter, 656b
cannot go quite true, 338b
chosen language, 428b
company when you read, 419a
could would did, 118a
days, afternoon of her, 128a
dearest and the, 789a
did it for the, 789b
disguise, go naked is, 297b
do the very, I know how, 542b
doctors in the world, 296b
dress, fair undress, 328b
dressed in Sunday's, 427a
fear not to touch the, 111a
fools be a little wise, 215b
foot forward, 148b
forced to do your, 598b
found her first and, 817a
friends ever known, 791a
garment, wears as his, 924b
gave the people of his, 549b
give to world the, you have, 723a
gives his, 336a
God knows, 841b
good man with worst-natured muse, 289a
have seen the, 806b
he that comes last is, 221b
his at last who says it, 508b
hope for the, 418b
I loved you, 289b
ideas are common property, 47a
in four things, 119a
in kind, 523a
in this kind but shadows, 142b
is enemy of good, 325b
is like the worst, 818b
is never to be born, 486b
is yet to be, 572a
kind of victory, 109b
lack all conviction, 826b
laid schemes, 390a
liar, 671a
loveliest and the, 532a
loves, that calls me Tom, 227a
made the, of this, 394b
make the, of mankind, 366b
man among them, 1017a
marry th', man on earth, 841a
men men of few words are, 155a
men moulded out of faults, 185b
moderation is, 53b
never to have been born is, 16a
not to seem but to be the, 13a
nurse contemplation, 247b
of all God's works, 258b
Best of all instructors, 44b
of all possible worlds, 900a
of all ways, 439a
of dark and bright, 456a
of friends must part, 1004b
of me is diligence, 191a
of men that e'er wore earth, 215a
of now and here, 527b
of our time, 190b
of possible worlds, 324b
of the cards at the table, 699a
of things cloy, 5a
of times, 580a
old fashions please me, 130a
old friends are, 119a
opinion of the strongest is, 269b
part of a picture, 507a
part of valour, 152a
past and to come seem, 153a
policy, honesty is always, 108b
political community, 26b
portion of a good man's life, 403b
possession, man's, 17b
prayeth, who loveth best, 422b
propagate the, that is known, 621b
race hasn't been run, 915b
schoolteachers in the world, 935b
service for our country, 709b
she can choose, 60b
so much bad in the, of us, 711b
sometimes forget, 187b
stand and do the, 69a, 786b
stolen sweets are, 298b
stomachs not best thinkers, 325b
subject they treat, 723b
that has been known and said, 623b
that is in one, 727a
the kingdom provides, 839a
thing between France and England, 509b
thing, my speech the, 285b
thing we can do, 994a
things, in their beginning, 272a
things upon earth, 653b
those who love us, 754a
though the, is bad, 786b
to forget, 575a
to live with, 757b
to the, most beautiful, 619a
trust that all is, 583a
use of laws, 562b
way of doing everything, 505a
way out is through, 879b
way to make friends, 990a
we will do our, 870b
what began, can't end worst, 573a
what friend is, 96b
when he is, 143b
when people barely know him, 912b
will come back to you, 723a
wits greatest scholars, 223a
women miss the, in life, 771b
words in best order, 424a
would heaven seem, 570a
you get is an even break, 911b
yuh ever poured, 978b
Best-humour'd man, 289a
Bestial, what remains is, 187b

Bestow goods to feed the poor, 1061a
no spicy fragrance, 120a
who counsel can, 312a
world has nothing to, 330a
Bestowed by some divine agency, 27a
character, by nature, 27a
favour well, 302a
for good of country, 442a
manner in which, 339b
Bestower of invention, hunger is, 24a
Bestowing, in, he was most princely, 212a
love's, 665b
well is an art, 726b
Bestows the fading rose, 236b
whatever hour Providence, 41a
Best-regulated families, 579a
Bestride the narrow world, 166a
the people of his nation, 538a
Best-seller is the gilded tomb, 823a
novel, 794b
Bet my money on de bobtail nag, 636a
you, I would, 911b
Betake myself to that course, 286a
Beteem winds of heaven, 170b
Betelgueux, Aldebaran and, 704b
Bethlehem, Christ is born in, 334b
little town of, 669b
O come ye to, 1009b
of Judaea, 1050a
slouches towards, 826b
Bethnall Greeen, blind beggar's daughter of, 1012a
Bethump'd with words, 147b
Betide, resign'd when ills, 330a
Betimes, vows are heard, 279b
Betoken'd wrack to the seaman, 131a
Betray another, he to whom you, 99b
finds that men, 355a
fortune flatters to, 44a
lie and massacre, 99b
one of you shall, me, 1054b
promote commerce and not, it, 286b
the heart that loved her, 404a
Betrayed and baffled still, 689b
by fancy into no metaphor, 435b
by what is false within, 639a
secret guilt, by silence, 279a
the capitol, 289b
Betrayeth, thy speech, thee, 1055a
Betray's in deepest consequence, 194b
Betrays instead of serving, 359b
Betsey and I are out, 731b
had a temper of her own, 731b
Better a dinner of herbs, 1039b
a little chiding, 181a
a millstone were hanged, 1057b
acquaintance, decrease upon, 180a
and a higher gift, 6a
and simpler people, 753a
another and a, world, 395a
another bird sings, 222a
bargain driven, 116a
be damned, 371b
be dead than alive, 612a
be ignorant of a matter, 46b
beans and bacon in peace, 9b
Better, bears the, temper, 124a
bettered expectation, 156b
boundless, boundless worse, 546b
business, derned sight, 699a
by far you should forget, 649b
by God she'd, 560a
character unaffected for the, 715a
class, women of the, 805a
days, friend of my, 462b
days, look'd on, 161a
days, seen, 161a, 203b, 460a
days that lie ahead, 939b
deeds writ in water, 86b
depart, to serve thy country, 666a
elements and kindly stars, 499a
faces in my time, 191a
fifty years of Europe, 549a, 801b
fight, fought the, 256b
fit with, time, 148a
food when we're a-working, 578b
foot before, 148b
for being a little bad, 185b
for mankind, 536b
forgiveness, than punishment, 70a
forgiveness, than revenge, 70a
friends I'll not be knowing, 962b
go to house of mourning, 1042b
good laws lead to, ones, 344a
got the, of himself, 109b
grace, does it with a, 164a
greater force and, nature, 76b
grow wiser and, 275a
had they ne'er been born, 417a
half, my, 115b
hap to worse, 118a
have bad epitaph, 174a
have no world, 954b
heart is made, 1042b
his, doth not breathe, 127b
home, place, 160a
homes when we're a-lying, 578b
if good men were only, 703b
introduction than letter, 71a
is a neighbour, 1041a
is halfe a lofe, 93a
is to bow then breake, 92a
know for, or worse, 893b
know nothing than half-know, 595a
known a, day, 413a
late than never, 92b
little, than a beast, 143b
love unsought is, 165a
make, answer, 158a
man, rises from prayer a, 638b
man than I am, Gunga Din, 818a
man, title from a, 750b
men be his victims, 373b
men might be, 586a
name, call it by some, 440b
no rule than cruel rule, 9b
no, than she should be, 104b
no, than you should be, 228a
no, thing under the sun, 1043a
none the worse nor the, 67a
not vow than vow and not pay, 1042b
'ole, 938a
one byrde in hande, 11a
one suffer, 277a
Better or equal hope in the world, 539a
part, choosest not the, 806b
part, lived the, 751b
part of valour, 152a
plead causes, 37b
punishment does not make man, 727b
put a strong fence, 701a
selves long been parted, 404b
something, tomorrow, 516a
sorrow, than laughter, 1042b
spared, man, 152a
strangers, 162a
striving to make the world, 764a
striving to, oft we mar, 191a
success in reserve, 103b
supplied, 159a
than a thousand, 1035b
than all the ballads, 524a
than all waters of Israel, 1029a
than any race, 961a
than bird in air, 11a
than dead lion, 1043a
than early rising, 108b
than false knaves, 158b
than his crown, 146a
than life with love, 737a
than light, 881b
than much in another man's purse, 107b
than precious ointment, 1042b
than riches, good name is, 43b
than sacrifice, 1027a
than secret love, 1041a
than silence, speech, 23b
than the father, 5b
than the minting, 928b
than the most just war, 331a
than vintage of Abiezer, 1026b
than you dare to think, 522b
that you should leave work, 924a
the day better the deed, 214a
the end than beginning, 1042b
the instruction, 145a
the lowly deed were done, 738a
thing, nor has the world a, 703a
thing that I do, far far, 580a
things, capacity of, 774b
things I'd been, without, 966b
three hours too soon, 180b
times that were are, 562a
to be eaten to death with rust, 152b
to be envied, 19a
to be lowly born, 210b
to be much abused, 188b
to be old man's derling, 94b
to be than not to be, 711a
to be vile, 207a
to deal by speech, 121b
to dwell in a corner, 1040a
to err with Pope, 452a
to give than to take, 91b
to have a little, 44b
to have fought and lost, 552a
to have loved and lost, 551b
to hunt in fields, 280b
to incur loss, 30a
to know useless things, 47b
to learn late than never, 46b
to live rich, 342a
to make friends at home, 53a
to marry than to burn, 1061a
to me than gold, 708a
to reign in hell, 252b

Better to sink beneath the shock, 455b
to wear out, 283b
to weep at joy, 157a
use medicines at the outset, 46b
were it not, not to be, 546b
wisdom is, than rubies, 1038b
world for others, 763a
world than this, 159b
worse appear, reason, 253b
worst is, than none, 338b
you will not be, 672b
you'll be, soon, 536b
Bettered by the borrower, 251a
expectation, 156b
Bettering of my mind, 209a
Betters what is done, 208a
Between jest and earnest, 105b
the acting of a dreadful thing, 167a
the cradle and the grave, 327b
the cup and the lip, 223a
two hawks, 124a
two stools, 88a
Beulah peel me a grape, 968a
Bevy of fair women, 259a
Bewail the dead, 8a
Beware, all should cry beware, 420b
fury of a patient man, 277b
lest Heaven hate, 11a
lest you lose the substance, 9b
let the buyer, 1009b
my country, 816a
of entrance to a quarrel, 171b
of false prophets, 1052a
of judging people, 269b
of rashness, 540b
of the dog, 51a
of these stately gentlemen, 953b
opposed may, of thee, 171b
the ides of March, 166a
the Jabberwock my son, 657b
the Jubiub bird, 657b
the middle mind, 935a
Beweep my outcast state, 205a
Bewilder'd in the maze of schools, 310a
Bewildered as to which may be true, 514a
epoch, comfort that, 822b
Bewildering changes, 630a
Bewitch, prosperity doth, men, 225b
when art is too precise, 230b
Bewrayed, so well, as by manners, 114a
Bewrays more woe than words, 111a
style, us, 221b
Bias, assays of, 173a
strongest, rules, 310b
used to say, 70a
Biassed with compassion, 262a
Bible and a drum, 809a
command against stealing in, 675a
early familiarity with the, 783a
English, 492a
is for the government of the people, 1021a
is literature not dogma, 807a
nothin' truer in the, 735a
of the race is writ, 601b
read my, more, 708b
read the, day and night, 388b
studie litel on the, 79b
Bible, text of the, 782b
with my, by myself, 273a
Bibles, Gideon, 957b
laid open, 233a
Bibliophiles, Brooklyn for, 999a
Bibs, hold our, before our eyes, 861b
Bicam me weel, 81b
Bickering brattle, 390a
Bickerings to recount, 260b
Bicycle built for two, 828a
mechanics, 974a
Bid adieu, drop a tear and, 329a
all ill go by, 29b
come between and, us part, 328b
defiance to all force, 335a
for each poor blotted note, 767b
her go, 999b
me discourse, 131a
me good morning, 372b
me good-night and be kissed, 714b
me love, 230a
me to live, 230a
time return, 139b
world pass, 151a
you wake and rise to fight, 830b
Bidding, at his, speed, 251b
Master I've done thy, 877a
Bide by the buff and the blue, 394b
Bids remembrance rise, 353b
shepherd fold, 247a
Bier, murdered Lincoln's, 588b
Big battalions, God always for, 325b
book is a big nuisance, 29b
Bow-Wow strain, 428b
business, 779b
butter-and-egg man, 927b
city like a mother's knee, 801a
divide, great scramble and, 707b
game hunting, 950a
Jack Stout, 1016a
just as, for me, 798b
manly voice, 161b
round tear, 6a
round tears, 159b
shoulders, city of the, 898a
stealin' makes you emperor, 946b
stick, carry a, 779a
too, to cry, 540a
wars that make ambition virtue, 189a
window opening, 915a
with vengeance, 332b
Big-endians and small-endians, 295b
Bigger, no, than an agate-stone, 134b
not a, tent but command, 709b
seems no, than his head, 193a
than an elephant, 61a
than anything that can happen to me, 788b
than the belly, 235a
they come, 19b
Biggest dog has been a pup, 712a
fish I caught that got away, 746b
problem in the world, 912b
rascal on two legs, 65a
Bigile, waiteth to, 81a
Bigness as a star, 254b
which you see, 274a
Bigotry, honourable, 406a
Big-Sea-Water, 523a
Bile, sentences that stir my, 789b
B'iling water hit, whar de, 738b
Bill, as if God wrote the, 506b
as is young and tender, 564b
drawn on nature's reality, 474b
fellers call me, 747b
hold more than belican, 904a
larger, for a darker ill, 591a
of a mosquito, 801b
of Rights, landmarks in the, 976a
paid his, 996a
patience for his, 329b
tax relief, 921b
you were, and I was Joe, 535a
Billboard lovely as a tree, 989b
Billboards, unless the, fall, 989b
Billee, youngest he was little, 564b
Billet, bullet has its, 418a
Billiard, elliptical, balls, 685a
Billions of years, 945b
Billow of harmony, 809b
Billows, mitigate the, 46a
seas where, have rolled, 584b
smooth and bright, 658a
swelling and limitless, 422b
that never shall break, 667a
trusted to thy, 455a
where, never break, 292a
Billowy clouds of June, 890b
Bills, her, make known, 231b
Billy Bowling, 377a
heart to poke poor, 873b
in one of his nice new sashes, 873b
Billy-boil, waited for his, 809b
Billy-bong, camped by a, 809b
Bin of wine, 751a
sparkling from the, 74b
Bind another to its delight, 387a
fast, fast find, 91a
him to his native mountains, 354a
in body and in soul can, 413b
on thy sandals, 691a
safe, safe find, 96b
sweet influences of Pleiades, 1032a
the pow'r of pain, 617a
them heart and brow, 729b
up my wounds, 128b
up the nation's wounds, 542a
Binding, Hannah's at the window, shoes, 630b
nature fast in fate, 321a
steadfast in the broken, 962b
Binds its body in chains, 708b
mandamus, all alike, 381b
to himself a joy, 386b
together by passion, 406a
Binnorie O Binnorie, 1012b
Biographer, comes the, 725b
first thing to be done by a, 643b
Biographers, Boswell first of, 338b
Biographical sharpshooter, 661a
Biographies are but clothes of the man, 680a
essence of innumerable, 475b
geniuses have the shortest, 504a
Biography, America's history and, 611a
diminishes in interest, 597a
events which constitute a, 514b
good portrait is a kind of, 651a
heroic poem a, 474b
iv a hero, 834b
kept so far posted up, 585b
like big game hunting, 950a

Biography, no history only, 501b
of distinguished individuals, 473b
of great men, 475b
of man himself, 680a
should be written by enemy, 738a
Biological, atomic and, warfare, 954b
Biologically speaking, 963a
Biology as stated by Conklin, 857b
Birch, most shy and ladylike, 600a
Tim, brisk as a bee, 339a
Birch-twig for castigation, 823b
Bird, another, sings better, 222a
another take the, 91a
appears a thoughtless thing, 430b
at break of day, 932b
Attic, trills her notes, 259b
beware the Jubjub, 657b
came down the walk, 647a
carol of a, 456b
celestial, 441b
comfortable, 478b
crop-full, 572a
dower of, and of flower, 889a
each fond endearment tries, 356a
flee as a, to your mountain, 1032b
flight of a, in the air, 651b
forgets the dying, 371a
guides me and the, 567a
half angel and half, 573a
he starved, 640a
heard a, at dawn, 922b
held the, and let it fly, 830a
immortal, 481b
in a gilded cage, 850a
in the hand, 11a
is on the wing, 531a
live and actively pernicious, 840b
made his pendent bed, 195a
man and, and beast, 422b
music, time to hear, 981b
my heart is like a singing, 649b
no, soars too high, 385b
of bad moral character, 331b
of dawning singeth, 170a
of night sit at noon-day, 166b
of the air, 1043b
of time, 531a
of wonder dies, 212a
on Nellie's hat, 850a
on the wing, 781b
or butterfly or flower, 880b
or devil, 545a
pinnace like a flutter'd, 556a
rare, in the land, 87a
rare, on earth, 63a
reason a, can sing, 889b
sense the, 704a
shall I call thee, 409a
shell must break before, can fly, 556b
silence fell with the waking, 554a
small hot, 747a
soul inhabit, 146a
spray the, clung to, 569a
stamped her foot, 648b
stoic, 934a
sweet, that shunn'st noise, 246a
sweet-voiced, has flown, 717a
that wise old, 876b
thou never wert, 466b
to others flew, 229a
Bird, turkey more respectable, 331b
voice of the, 1043b
with the broken pinion, 701a
wonderful, is the pelican, 904a
Bird-cage, summer, 100a
Bird's, sweet, throat, 160a
Birds about a ruined place, 978a
and trees and flowers, 611b
are moulting, 740b
began to sing, 1017a
blossoms, and bowers, 230a
canary, feed on sugar and seed, 714b
changed into two bright, 725a
charm of earliest, 256a
construct your nests, 37b
fascinated by the lighthouse, 783a
fine feathers make fine, 10a
fly down to the calico tree, 581a
go north again, 802b
God's poor, 525b
holy white, flying after, 896b
how can ye chant ye little, 392b
I see my way as, 566b
if, confabulate or no, 366a
in last year's nest, 109b
in their little nests agree, 302b
listen to stars and, 557b
little, that fly, 304b
melodious, sing madrigals, 123a
migratory, 884a
morning, 499a
named the, without a gun, 504a
no leaves no, 488b
no, sing, 480a
of a feather, 107b, 223b
of prey, 183b
of the air have nests, 1052a
of this year, 109b
pretty, do sing, 213a
should sing, 887a
sing hey ding a ding, 163a
sing like, i' the cage, 193b
singing, all year round, 681a
singing, musicians, 138a
singing of, 1044a
sit brooding, 134a
still hopping on the tree, 750a
suffers little, to sing, 130a
think no, so happy as we, 582a
trustful, have built their nests, 721a
Villon among the, 879a
warble sweet in the springtime, 758b
were mad with glee, 673b
without despair, 100a
women and, able to see, 922n
women should like the, 981a
Birds' cries, 896a
Bird-song at morning, 752a
Birken'ead drill, 818b
Birmingham, when Jesus came to, 926a
Birnam, great, wood, 198b
Wood to Dunsinane, 903b
Birth, accursed from their, 966b
ancient race by, 277b
and death, unnoticed at, 41b
angel that presided at my, 388b
begins to die from its, 344a
boasts his, 460b
border nor breed nor, 814a
day of one's, 1042b
death borders upon our, 220b
dew of thy, 113a
embraves this morn, 263b
Birth, famous by their, 139a
fresh as from a second, 440b
fresh from, a little soul, 695b
frown'd not on his humble, 349a
gave her, and happiness, 771a
grievous burden was thy, 128a
huge, 263b
is but a sleep, 408a
land of our, 820b
land of their adoption or, 758a
land that gave you, 803b
love is of a, as rare, 269a
man at moment of his, 49b
months of human, 896b
new, of freedom, 541a
no matter what my, may be, 878b
noted for honourable, 22b
of a hundred mediocrities, 688a
of that significant word, 324a
on my, have smiled, 442b
or fortune, 400a
place of our, 529a
proclaim the holy, 670a
repeats the story of her, 299a
return to the place of his, 688b
reviled for his mean, 59a
revolts from true, 136a
savior's, 992a
Saviour's, is celebrated, 170a
sea of death and, 809b
shapeless, 50a
skinny notice of your, 995a
starves her gen'rous, 348a
sunsets have their, 853a
sunshine is a glorious, 408a
times nearest his, 118b
trembling from its, 649b
village of his, 808b
why rejoice at a, 678a
Birthday, anniversary of his, 434b
Birthplace of valour, 392b
picture of his, 665a
Birthright, available as his, 982b
sold his, unto Jacob, 1023a
Birth's invidious bar, 552b
Births, captives', and deaths, 706b
Birth-strangled babe, 198a
Bis dat qui cito dat, 106b
Biscay, lay in the bay of, 395b
Biscuits, babies like, in a pan, 861a
captain's, and pickled pork, 564b
saleratus, 800b
Bishop Berkeley, 459b
church without a, 490a
Hatto, 426a
supercilious hypocrisy of a, 1002a
Bisier, seemed, than he was, 79b
Bisy larke, 80a
nowher so, a man, 79b
Bit an angle-worm in halves, 647a
bud, with envious worm, 134a
by him that comes behind, 296a
condescend to take a, 295a
fly, the bare pate, 10a
haire of dog that, 93b
of talcum, 990a
went mad and, the man, 355a
Bitch, son and heir of a mongrel, 191a
threw a stone at a, 58a
Bitches, we can call them, 865b
Bite, bark is worse than his, 235a
dead man cannot, 56a
dogs delight to bark and, 302b
less power to, 138b

Bite of critical mosquito, 651a
recovered of the, 355a
serpent shall, him, 1043a
the hand that fed them, 362a
these have smaller to, 'em, 296a
this fish will, 157b
us, lest an orator, 18b
Bites, air, shrewdly, 172a
dog, a man not news, 731a
him to the bone, 332b
three, of a cherry, 90b
Biteth like a serpent, 1040b
Biting east winds, 670b
for anger, 243b
pang while she sings, 352b
Bitten by meteorological ambitions, 603a
me to the heart, 22a
Bitter almond, peach once a, 678a
are the tears of a child, 853b
as coloquintida, 187a
as wormwood, 1038b
bark and burning clove, 881a
barren truth, 606b
blew, across the wild moor, 1003a
bread of banishment, 139a
brought me, news to hear, 627a
change of fierce extremes, 254a
conflict so deep and, 953b
cross, 149a
died in, pains, 652b
draught, slavery thou art, 347a
drop, where lurks that, 690a
every, thing is sweet, 1041a
grave or over wise, 825a
groan of a martyr's woe, 389a
how, a thing it is, 163a
if life was, to thee, 695b
is a scornful jest, 335b
it is indeed, 897a
life's, cup, 1014a
liquid is recommended, 978a
look, do it with a, 769b
love grows, with treason, 693a
love how, a thing it is, 692b
love is, 948b
make this earth, 474b
memory, a resentment a, 770b
memory of what he was, 255a
old and, of tongue, 825a
past more welcome the sweet, 183b
pinch of pain and fear, 817a
quarrels, unsevered by, 38b
revenge, ere long, 258a
sad but not, 888a
springs, mirth that has no, 820b
sting is a little fault, 76a
there arises something, 35a
weather, 593a
Whig or Tory sour, 296a
Bitterest cup of sorrow, 857a
wine, 878a
Bitterness, gall of, 1059a
heart knoweth his own, 1039a
of life, 659b
of my soul, 1046b
of things, 411b
rose's scent is, 789b
Bitterns, habitation of, 493a
Bitters, thousand, men must taste, 478b
Bitt'rest stroke of all we feel, 23b
Bivouac of the dead, 613a
Bizarre world of cards, 958a
Bizziness, gang about his, 402b
Blabbing eastern scout, 247a
gaudy, remorseful day, 125b
Blabs, when my tongue, 163b
Blachford, Miss, is agreeable enough, 428a
Black and golden wings, 477a
and midnight hags, 198a
and pale and hectic red, 466a
and unknown bards, 854b
as hell, 207b
as if bereav'd of light, 385a
as our loss, 941a
as the devil, 384a
as the pit, 741b
bat night has flown, 553b
beats the barber, 332b
bodies and this sunburnt face, 385a
brows become some women, 208a
but comely, 1044a
chaos comes again, 131a
cherubs rise at seven, 991b
clouds, fill sky with, 39b
clouds look, 380a
coat all buttoned down, 498b
crepe, folds of, 886b
customary suits of solemn, 170b
day made, by morning storms, 429a
devil damn thee, 199a
devil wear, 176a
eyes and lemonade, 439b
fancies and thoughts of death, 773b
fat, bucks, 902b
flower of civilized society, 514a
glossy cope is, as coal, 689b
hen, 1018b
hump that is, and blue, 820a
hung be the heavens with, 124a
I am, but soul is white, 385a
in the blue of the sky, 630b
in white in, in green, 1000a
is a pearl, 116b
lees where lurks, 690a
like a, swan, 63a
little, sheep, 819a
men are pearls, 116b
men fought, 493a
more, than ashbuds, 548a
night's, mantle covers all, 102a
no night is wholly, 957a
nor yet too light, 534b
one, the other white, 260b
oxen, years like great, 824a
pall of nothing, 960b
played the, or white, 494b
pot calls the kettle, 109a
raiment graveyard grimness, 30b
rank and file volunteered, 666a
read'st, 388b
red and white are tost, 332b
sheep, baa baa, 1015b
slaves, five-and-thirty, 780b
spirits and white, 214b
spot, find at least one, 641a
to red began to turn, 239a
too, for heaven, 279a
wet, bough, 932b
white shall not neutralize, 574a
white wench's, eye, 136a
wires grow on her head, 207b
with the strong sun, 960b
Blackberries, plentiful as, 150a
sit round and pluck, 520a
Blackbird, along came a, 1017a
plays a boxwood flute, 742a
'tis to whistle to a, 238a
Blackbirds, four and twenty, 1017a
Blackbirds, two, sitting on a hill, 1020b
wild whistling, 392b
Black-bright, smooth-running, 897b
Blackens every blot, 554a
Blacker, visage, than coal, 1048b
Blackest features of the human face, 1001b
midnight born, 245a
of lies, 556a
Black-eyed, landlord's, daughter, 909b
Blackguards both, 459a
Hitlerite, 905b
Black-lettered list, 402b
Blackness of a kettle, 1048b
there in the sudden, 960b
Black's not so black, 401a
Bladder, blows man up like, 150b
Bladders, boys that swim on, 211a
of philosophy, 289a
Blade, destroy a, of grass, 865b
first the, then the ear, 1055b
learn to wield the, 615b
not alone for the, 584b
of grass always blade of grass, 222b
or the handle, 603a
trenchant, Toledo trusty, 238b
vorpal, 657b
Blades, between two, 124a
million, shall thrust, 992b
to Meg and Molly dear, 663a
two, of grass to grow, 295b
Blade-straight, steel-true and, 752a
Blaine, James G., marched, 662a
Blaize, lament for Madam, 353a
Blame and misrepresentation, 54a
at night, 311b
bloody full of, 207a
contempt dispraise or, 260b
has but momentary effect, 479a
him were absurd, 793b
in part to, is she, 226a
love kisses tears, 409a
man ungrateful less to, 265b
neither is most to, 694b
or misunderstanding, 761b
praise nor, the writings, 311b
reserv'd to, or to commend, 319a
right to, and punish, 797a
some iv th', oursilves, 836a
without shame or, 228b
yet not afraid to, 312a
Blamed the living man, 622b
Blameless life, white flower of a, 554a
mind, 6a
style, test of a, 425a
Vestal's lot, 313a
Blaming their circumstances, 764b
Blanch most resplendent hair, 411b
Tray, and Sweetheart, 192b
Bland as a Jesuit, 741b
childlike and, 686b
cruel but composed and, 622b
Blandishments will not fascinate us, 376b
Blank, a, my lord, 164b
ages past a, would be, 395b
annals, in history-books, 476b
creation's, 350b
surveying a, 925b
universal, of nature's works, 254b
Blanket of the dark, 195a
tied with yellow strings, 382b

Blanket wraps him in ice and snow, 485b
Blankets, rough male kiss of, 938b
Blare of bugles, 804b
of trumpets, 809a, 882b
Blarsted consarn, find fault with, 594b
Blasphemies, great truths begin as, 766a
Blasphemy flat, 184b
middle class, 766a
Blast a young builder, 244a
contrary, 260b
from the lungs, 949b
is frantic, 720b
of no, he died, 276a
of war blows in ears, 155a
our shelter from the stormy, 303a
rushing of the, 471a
shattered in the, 587a
striding the, 195b
upon his bugle horn, 415b
Blast-beruffled plume, 705b
Blasted with antiquity, 152b
with excess of light, 349b
Blastments, contagious, most imminent, 171b
Blasts, hollow, of wind, 307b
many, to shake them, 127b
Blatant Bassarid of Boston, 695a
land, strong man in a, 553b
Blaw about mysel, 390b
Sherard, the dramatist, 851a
Blaze, ashes follow, 625a
burst out into sudden, 249a
forth the death of princes, 167b
of noon, 259b
Blazed with lights, 203a
Blazon of sweet beauty's best, 206b
Blazoning pens, 187a
thy living-lettered text, 759b
Bleach of the light of years, 898b
Bleached, drift-wood, and dry, 674a
old, shirt, 986a
Bleak mid-winter, 649b
world, inhabit this, 439a
Bleat one at the other, 207b
Bleatin' to your boot heels, 821a
Bleats articulate monotony, 410b
Bled in freedom's cause, 402b
Bleed carcasses, 82b
heart which others, for, 298a
lay me down to, 1012a
prick us do we not, 145a
they have torn me and I, 454a
Bleeding feet, aching hands and, 620a
feet, painfully and with, 785a
Juliet, 138a
piece of earth, 167b
testament of, war, 139b
thorn, bore away one, 528b
lamb shall be without, 1024a
Blemish not a quality, 668b
of mankind, 728b
Blend of courage integrity, 981b
they like green leaves, 655b
Blending of moral courage, 705a
Blent, beauty truly, 164a
Bless, become people who, 727a
except thou, me, 330a, 1023b
fleet angel, thee, 330a
God, America, 941b
God, them who die at sea, 742b
God, us every one, 578a
God, you my dear, 343a
Bless hand that gave the blow, 277b
her when she is riggish, 200b
the day ere toil be done, 583a
the poor, 593a
the squire, 578b
the sum of human happiness, 780b
the turf, 351b
thee and keep thee, 1025b
thee Bottom, 142a
them that curse you, 1051a
this house from wicked wight, 80b, 262a
to ruin to curse to, 488b
us please sah, 758b
walk the world and, it, 577a
you with sunniest weather, 499b
your haters, 556b
Bless'd abodes, aiming at the, 120a, 316a
age, give me, 780b
I have been, 455b
names whom love of God, 448a
twice, 146a
were but as, as I, 304b
who ne'er was born, 294a
with each talent, 318b
with soft phrase of peace, 186a
with victory and peace, 499a
Blesse this hous from wikked wight, 80b
Blessed are poor in spirit, 1050b
are the forgetful, 727a
are the merciful, 114a
are the peacemakers, 125a, 1050b
are those that nought expect, 315b
art thou among women, 1056a
barrier, 410a
be God, 541a
be letters, 625a
be the name of the Lord, 1029b
by yonder, moon, 135b
candles of night, 147b
children call her, 1042a
damozel leaned out, 640a
ear heard and, me, 1031a
generations shall call me, 1056a
half part, man, 147b
health, 346b
is he that considereth the poor, 1034a
is he who expects nothing, 315b
is he who has found work, 476a
is the fruit of thy womb, 1056a
is the man that endureth, 1064a
land of room enough, 757a
leisure, no, 489a
martyr, 211b
memory of the just is, 1039a
more, to give, 91b
mother of us all, 376a
mutter of the mass, 570b
part has not been given, 850a
part to heaven, 211b
plot, 139a
roofs, rowl above the, 859b
soul, holy spirit, 547b
strains are telling, 584a
sun himself, 149a
the God of heaven, 229b
the man that walketh not, 1032a
them unaware, 422a
thrice, are our friends, 889b
time, liv'd a, 197a
times of old, 586b
to put cares away, 35a
Blessed Trinity, 445b
walk'd, feet, 149a
what God, once, 573a
what the, do above, 242a
youth becomes as aged, 184b
Blessedness, is there, like theirs, 552a
single, 140b
Blesses, God does and, us, 591a
his stars, 299a
Blesseth her with happy hands, 115a
him that gives, 146a
Blessin', den we'll need de, 758b
let de, stay wid us, 758b
Blessing, a baby is an inestimable, 675a
begged for, on his meat, 264a
dismiss us with thy, 383a
expectation makes a, 261b
face like a, 104a
feel too much thy, 145b
good neighbour is a great, 7b
health is the second, 236b
men fly from, 626a
most need of, 196b
national debt a national, 443b
not my doom, 757a
of earth is toil, 757a
of the Old Testament, 119b
out of God's, 94a
shall yourselves find, 593a
society is a, 370a
sweet was her, 343b
taken away thy, 1023a
that money cannot buy, 236b
till it gives its, 330a, 526b
unqualified, 399a
Blessings a government can confer, 491b
brighten as they take flight, 306a
heavenly, without number, 302b
light on him, 109b
of liberty, 376a
on thee little man, 527a
on your frosty pow, 392b
praise God from whom all, flow, 287b
previously secured, 34a
reap, of freedom, 370b
slipped in three, 403a
two of life's greatest, 46a
with, surrender thee o'er, 463b
world of other, 235b
Blest, abode of the, 37b
abodes, 120a, 316a
always to be, 316a
be the man that spares, 212b
bed be, that I lye on, 262a
Christmas morn, 617a
hour it was a luxury, 420b
is he who has a dear one dead, 729b
it and called it you, 877b
paper-credit, 315a
rest in the land of the, 711b
they that love are, 584a
think we are specially, 587b
till seeming, 354a
whose lives are prayers, 552a
with some new joys, 276a
with that charm, 396b
Blew bitter across the wild moor, 1003a
his silly brains out, 564a
roses red and violets, 113b
their horns, 333a
where the peach-blossoms, 725a

B'lieve in God and the angels, 699a
Blight, ere sin could, 420b
Blighted affection, 828b
heart, watched above the, 615b
Blights with plagues, 387b
Blind and ignorant in all, 213b
and naked ignorance, 554b
and often tipsy, 499b
as the nails, 941a
avengers, 287a
be to her faults a little, 293b
beggar of Bednall Green, 1012a
beggar's daughter, 1012a
believe old Homer, 266b
Booth died, 902b
Cupid painted, 141a
desire, imp of, 817b
desire, in his heart a, 691b
discomforts accompany my being, 286a
ecstasy, circles of, 982a
eyes for the, 662b
eyes of the, opened, 1046b
folly, 38a
fortune is painted, 121a
fury with abhorred shears, 249a
goddess, 155b
guides strain at a gnat, 1054a
halt and the, 1057a
hand shall brush my wing, 387a
he that is strucken, 134b
his soul with clay, 551a
I was eyes to the, 1031b
I was, now I see, 1058a
in its own range, 652b
justice is, 834a
leaders of the blind, 1053a
light when thou else wert, 394b
love be, 141a
love is, 144b
love to faults is always, 386b
man's erring judgment, 310b
men, sight to, 110a
never believe her love is, 876b
none so, 292b
obedience to words of command, 784a
pit ponies, 854a
that can't see through sieve, 107a
the maimed the halt the, 895b
though all of them were, 588a
though fortune is, 121a
three mice, 1014b
tradition, 39b
true love is never, 630a
what Milton saw when, 895b
Blinde, so deafe or so, 94b
Blinded boy that shoots, 1011b
Blinder, let me be a little, 913b
Blinding fire-balls, 567a
Blindly, had we never lov'd sae, 392a
Blindness, heathen in his, 445b
or all, I, 292a
pitied him in his, 924b
sight out of, 716b
signifies inner, 942b
we may forgive, 845b
Blind-worms, newts and, 142a
Blink, cowardly to, facts, 614a
Blis, immortall, 113b
Bliss, connexion of, and bale, 719b
contrary bringeth, 124b
cuckold lives in, 188a
endure a rival's, 125a, 382a
excels all other, 101b
exquisite the, 391b
Bliss, feel one, 262b
human, to human woe, 263a
in our brows bent, 200a
in possession will not last, 413a
in proof, 207b
in that dawn to be alive, 405a
like thine, 591b
mutual and partaken, 248a
nothing that asks for, 780b
of dying, 312a
of solitude, 409b
pneumatic, 943b
possession is the grave of, 805b
sober certainty of waking, 247b
source of all my, 357a
sum of earthly, 257b
to die for our country, 5a
to press the pillow, 636b
unalloyed for none, 615a
virtue makes the, 351a
vital principle of, 329a
way to, 232a
where ignorance is, 347b
which centres in the mind, 354b
winged hours of, 432b
Blissful dreams of long ago, 698b
find something, and dear, 439a
skies, sweet sleep from, 547a
Blister, nor raised a, 23b
the soles of his feet, 802a
thirst would, easier, 648b
Blithe, be, as wont, 495b
buxom, and debonair, 245a
Irish lad, 432b
moment, in some, 735b
new-comer, 409a
no lark more, than he, 368a
spirit, 466b
Block, chip off the old, 360b
Blockhead, bookful, 311b
no man but a, 341b
Blockheads read what blockheads write, 323b
Blocks, sit together building, 747b
Blonde or brunette, 84a
or dark, 972b
Blondel when his lay pierced, 612b
Blondes, gentlemen remember, 965b
Blood alone will melt this iron earth, 992a
and with iron, 696a
art in the, 782a
be the price of admiralty, 815a
blow in cold, 765a
Christ's, streams, 123b
cold in clime are cold in, 455b
cry aloud for, 613b
deeds of violence and, 446b
drawn with the lash, 542a
dreadnought seas of, 995b
drenched in fraternal, 443b
dried all this, 558b
drop of my country's, 561b
enriched our, 298b
felt in the, 403b
flesh and, are dust, 978a
flesh and, so cheap, 489a
freeze thy young, 172b
French and German, 926b
furious, escaped, 947a
guiltless of his country's, 348b
gypsy, 795a
hand just raised to shed his, 316a
hath run in peasant veins, 582a
heart dry of, 480a
hey-day in the, is tame, 177a
his, be on us, 1055a
Blood, I am innocent of the, 1055a
in, stepp'd in so far, 198a
in torrents pour, 774a
inhabits our frail, 165b
innocent of the, 140b
is strong, 436a
is their argument, 155b
is thick but water's thin, 684a
is very snow-broth, 183b
laws for, 143b
less than a drop of, 76b
life, of civilisation, 888a
make thick my, 195a
merely flesh and, 943b
moistened with his precious, 528b
moods the, the disposition, 562b
more stirs, 149b
nipp'd and ways be foul, 134a
no foundation set on, 148b
of a nation, 290b
of a single fellow citizen, 375b
of an Englishman, 1020b
of his followers, 954b
of our heroes, 374b
of patriots and tyrants, 374a
of the dead, 831a
of the martyrs, 69a
of the new testament, 1055a
of the world, 969b
own, rise against you, 857a
present joys to flesh and, 279a
pure and eloquent, 217a
rhythm of the, 862a
ruddy drop of manly, 507a
saved through expediency, 964a
shall warm our veins, 595a
shed his, for his country, 779a
show the father's, 16b
signe to know gentle, 115a
smell, of a British man, 192b
so much, in him, 199a
solved by iron and, 696a
spend her, and her might, 771a
stained with, 401a
stir men's, 168b
storms which whip the, 775a
sucked the, 421b
summon up, 155a
sweat and tear-wrung millions, 869a
teares or sweat or, 869a
tears and patient suffering, 588a
thicks man's, with cold, 421b
thorn to let me, 233a
toil tears and sweat, 869a
true as flesh and, 133a
up to your eyes in, 359a
voice of thy brother's, 1022a
warm within, 143a
warmer brain quicker, 606a
wash this, clean, 196b
watered by the, of tyrants, 384a
welt'ring in his, 280a
what little, is left, 894b
when, burns soul lends vows, 172a
where did that, come from, 898b
wyn red as, 80a
young, doth not obey, 133b
young, must have its course, 598b
Blood-dimmed tide is loosed, 826b
Bloodless race, 4a
sportsman I, 777b
substitute for life, 749b
Blood-red banner streams afar, 445a

Blood-red, one glorious, 569a
Blood-relations of the mind, 978a
Blood's a rover, 785b
Bloods, breed of noble, 166b
Blood-stained steel, 375a
Bloodstream, altitudo in the, swims, 949a
Blood-tinctured heart, 518a
Bloody and invisible hand, 197b
  bold and resolute, 198a
  brood, mothers a, 973b
  business of the day, 7a
  dark and, ground, 613a
  fights engage, 3b
  full of blame, 207a
  head is, but unbowed, 741b
  horse, where's the, 988b
  instructions, 195b
  Mary, 488b
  nosé, wipe a, 308a
  owl, 983a
  sweats, wild regrets and, 769b
  thoughts with violent pace, 189a
  treason flourish'd, 168b
  work, then do, 583b
Bloom along the bough, 785a
  cherry-tree in, 937a
  full on thy, 391a
  kill the, 411b
  land where the lemontrees, 378b
  meadow-flower its, unfold, 412a
  o'er earth there comes a, 489b
  of young desire, 349b
  of youth, 31b
  on a woman, 792a
  perfect in bud as in, 668b
  power to make deserts, 987a
  risk of spoiling its, 774a
  rooting to wondrous, 890b
  sae fresh and fair, 392a
  seize the flower, is shed, 393b
  sight of vernal, 254b
  to look at things in, 785b
  wait a hundred years for its, 560a
  which will, most constantly, 592a
  with'ring in my, 313a
Bloom'd, lilacs in the door-yard, 609b
Bloomed up into love again, 707b
Bloom-heaped baskets, 949a
Bloomin' cosmopolouse, 818b
Blooming hair, stingy with your, 894a
  trees in their, 781a
Blooms each thing, 212b
  o'er folded, 745a
Blossom and June and rapture pass, 878a
  as the rose, 1046b
  bright with autumn dew, 471a
  by blossom spring begins, 691b
  first, then bear fruit, 64a
  in purple and red, 554a
  in their dust, 237a
  into extreme license, 287b
  of health, 462a
  that hangs on the bough, 210a
  time, put forth the, 708b
  were I, 648b
  where she walks, 528a
  with pleasure, 569a
Blossom-burdened bough, 814b
Blossomed for a few short hours, 529b
  the lovely stars, 522b
Blossoms birds and bowers, 230a
Blossoms have the mightiest power, 591b
  myriad lovely, may enclose, 746b
  of my sin, 172b
Blot, art to, 320b
  blackens every, 554a
  creation's, 350b
  frequently, 40b
  in thy scutcheon, 180b
  out his name, 281b
  out vain pomp, 68b
  so much of sin and, 711b
  what they discreetly, 242b
  where is the, 575a
Blotted a thousand, 219b
  each poor, note, 767b
  ere writ, 716b
  it out forever, 346b
  out a line, 219b
  paper, 145b
Blotter, write it in de, 946b
Blow and swallow at same moment, 30b
  angel trumpets, 250a
  as straws that, 741b
  breathe and, 550a
  buds forgot to, 700b
  bugle blow, 550a
  contempt for the wildest, 714b
  for freedom, 939b
  from the iron, 617b
  full many a thoughtless, 754a
  great winds shorewards, 619b
  hand that gave the, 277b
  him again to me, 550a
  horrid deed in every eye, 195b
  hot and cold, 11a
  I will, you out, 631b
  in cold blood, 765a
  kindness tempered every, 688a
  know what wood a cudgel's of by the, 238b
  let a man give him a, 72a
  on whom I please, 160b
  out you bugles, 938b
  pealing organ, 246b
  signal, 306a
  silver, 899b
  s'pose she, some more, 758b
  this, might be the be-all, 195b
  through life like a breeze, 989a
  to strike the, 916a
  trumpet to arms, 370a
  unforeseen and mortal, 243a
  upon my garden, 1044b
  wind come wrack, 199b
  winds and crack your cheeks, 191b
  winter wind, 161b
  word and a, 136b, 279b
  your trumpets angels, 217b
Bloweth, ill wind that, 94b
  med, 999a
  no man to good, 94b
Blowing and snoring, 931a
  look when the clouds are, 720b
  loudly in dreams, 16a
  martial sounds, 252b
  of the winds, 76b
  strong nor-wester's, 377a
  tin horns, 899a
Blown about with every wind, 343a
  buds of barren flowers, 694a
  by surmises, 152a
  by the successful teacher, 745a
  hair is sweet, 944b
  his fill, 246b
Blown, mast be now, over-board, 127a
  with restless violence, 185a
Blowne, sweeter in the budde than full, 112b
Blows an English unofficial rose, 938a
  and goes, 885a
  apostolic, and knocks, 238b
  ill, the wind, 94b
  in our ears, 155a
  man up, 150b
  meanest flower that, 409a
  noise of falling, was heard, 681b
  of circumstance, 552b
  of sound, 534b
  skeptic, have beat upon, 681b
  so red the rose, 531b
  vile, and buffets, 197a
  which soon will hammer, 897b
  wild thyme, 141b
  wind, it back again, 387b
Blubber of charity, 907a
Blud, shed ev'ry drop of, 664b
Blude-red wine, drinking the, 1011a
Bludgeonings of chance, 741b
Blue air, glory and, 519b
  all the time a-feelin', 775b
  all's, 574b
  and gold mistake, 647b
  April's surprise, 928a
  arch, night's, 366a
  as long as skies are, 467b
  Beard's domestic chaplain, 576a
  bed of squills how, 928b
  bell and queen of secrecy, 478b
  black in the, of the sky, 630b
  bonnets, 650b
  breeches were, 427a
  bridge of, 525b
  brief and frail and, 966b
  bright, squills, 874b
  Canaries, 615b
  colour appointed by Deity, 605b
  daisies pied and violets, 134a
  darkly deeply beautifully, 427b
  day, another, 476b
  doubted truth in, 995b
  ethereal sky, 299a
  eyes blue, 947a
  eyes of unholy, 439a
  eyes sought the west, 413b
  for justice, 563b
  fragmentary, 880a
  gentle cousin of forest-green, 478b
  glad that the sky is, 764a
  God's, sky, 796a
  grappling in the central, 549a
  greenest of things, 694a
  heaven's own, 471a
  heavens above us bent, 547a
  hills of Basilan, 762b
  hump that is black and, 820a
  in eyes, 520a
  is the quaker-maid, 845a
  lake brims her cup, 796b
  lights burn, 699a
  little boy, 1016a
  little tent of, 769b
  make one speedwell, 767a
  meagre hag, 247b
  of all the ships upon the, 681b
  of day, 785b
  old Nankin, 119a
  old, serge, 890a
  Presbyterian true, 238a
  promontory with trees, 201a

Blue ran the flash across, 575a
something borrowed something, 1008a
speedwell's darling, 552b
summer skies are darkly, 509b
the fresh the ever free, 451a
their hands are, 581a
their wings were, 581a
trip slip, 645a
twitch'd his mantle, 249b
unclouded weather, 547b
under the laurel the, 637b
urn with fire, fills his, 506a
wave rolls nightly, 456a
were her eyes, 521b
Bluebell is the sweetest flower, 591b
Blue-bird carries the sky, 589a
Blue-birds, ghosts of robins and, 681a
Blue-fringèd lids, 422b
Blue-massing clouds, 938b
Blueness abundant, 575a
Bluer, skies are a trifle, 862b
Blue's but a mist, 879b
Bluest of things grey, 694a
Blue-stocking, resolute sagacious, 493b
Blue-writ and odor-firm with violets, 982a
Bluid is thicker than water, 416a
Blunder, frae monie a, free us, 391a
in men this, you find, 376b
more than a crime a, 396a
notes and names each, 575b
so grotesque a, 878b
youth is a, 512a
Blunderbuss against religion, 339a
Blundered, former allies had, 957b
some one had, 553b
Blunders, get better of their, 727a
God make our, wise, 903a
make like large ropes, 497a
round about a meaning, 318b
Blund'ring kind of melody, 277b
Blunt, facts will, his ardor, 31a
monster, 152a
plain, man, 168b
sharpen his discrimination though, 787b
whetstone, 112a
Blurred it from her skies, 736b
Blush, born to, unseen, 348b
nymphs, not he, 639b
of shame, 527b
shame where is thy, 177a
that flies at seventeen, 813a
to find it fame, 320a
to give it in, 346b
to tell honest business, 5b
upon thy breast, 528b
Blush'd, motion, at herself, 186a
Blushed as he gave it in, 346b
saw its God and, 263a
Blushes, beat away, 158b
into wine, 263a
man only animal that, 679a
man that, 306a
reflect back her, 439a
who, at the name, 627b
Blushful Hippocrene, 481a
Blushin', give away an alley without, 835b
Blushing apparitions, 158b
colour of virtue, 72a
honours, 211a
once he saw a youth, 72a
Blust'ring wind or swallowing wave, 268b
Blynd, love is, 81b
Blynken, Wynken, and Nod, 747a
Boar, in forests of Silesia, 511b
Board, cursed him at, 451a
fence, thirty yards of, 675a
peace and plenty bed and, 992b
struck the, 233a
Boarding house, polyglot, 780a
Boards, coffin out of the white, 856b
ships are, 143b
wood or, or pigs to sell, 504b
Boast a generous race, 327a
amid its gay creation, 327b
himself as he that putteth it off, 1029a
his wit, 276b
independence be our, 402b
millions, 267b
no more your mighty deeds, 237b
not of what thou would'st, 260b
not thyself of tomorrow, 1041a
of heraldry, 348a
of his victory, 345a
of this I can, 138b
such is the patriot's, 353b
who puts his armor on, 525a
Boasted race or clan, 888b
stores defy, 278b
Boasteth, when gone his way then he, 1040a
Boastful neighs, 155b
Boasting, vaporing and, 748a
win without, 861b
Boastings, such, as the gentiles use, 816a
Boasts his birth, 460b
his quiescence, 567b
its supreme worth, 574a
Boat, beautiful pea-green, 580b
carry Caesar in your, 56b
easy as a wooden, 1000a
give a man a, he can sail, 667b
is on the shore, 456b
mirth's, 449b
of life, 788a
sings in his, on the bay, 549b
speed bonnie, 781b
swiftly glides the bonnie, 395b
took a, and went to sea, 564b
Boatman, Death's, takes no bribe, 39a
Boats, fleet of fishing, 989a
fortune brings in some, 204b
light, sail swift, 181b
little, keep near shore, 330b
messing about in, 785a
shallow bauble, 181a
Boatswain, a dog, 451b
Bob for whale, 242b
Bobby Shaftoe's gone to sea, 1020a
the finest thing in London, 854a
Bobolink for a chorister, 647a
Bobtail nag, bet money on de, 636a
Bobtails fu' de rabbits, 859b
Bodder, shoo fly don't, me, 669b
Bodes me no good, 30a
Bodice, loosens her fragrant, 481a
Bodie, forme doth take, 115a
Bodies are our gardens, 186b
attenuate our, 222a
black, and sunburnt face, 385a
breathed upon dead, 508b
buried in peace, 1066b
clothes are to our, 798a
Bodies, clothes without, 798a
dead, or wicked people, 967b
friendless, of unburied men, 225b
ghosts of defunct, 348a
house their, 924a
must tell the tale, 842b
now healthy now disordered, 812a
of the emancipated, 557b
one soul abiding in two, 5a
pile the, high, 898a
princes are like heavenly, 120b
soldiers bore, 149b
two, with one soul, 5a
wavy, 'gainst the streams, 477a
wills and, sold to state, 946a
Bodily decrepitude is wisdom, 827b
exercise when compulsory, 24b
fatigue, 495a
form, never take my, 827a
humiliation, jokes about, 866b
hunger in his eyes, 765b
Boding tremblers learn'd to trace, 356a
Bodkin, quietus make with a bare, 174b
Body, absent in, 1060b
age and, of the time, 175b
and in soul can bind, 413b
and spirit are twins, 695b
beautiful passionate, 692a
binds its, in chains, 708b
boots and britches, 959a
brace its tiny, 851b
brevity wit its soul, 423a
Charlotte having seen his, 564a
clog of his, 243b
damned of, and soul, 820a
damp moist unpleasant, 576b
drew after it his whole, 1014b
each petty artery in this, 172a
faultless, 6a
filled and vacant mind, 156a
find thy, by the wall, 622b
from which life has departed, 671b
gets its sop, 570b
go forth together in a, 1070a
happiness is beneficial for, 856a
heaviest ore of the, 931b
here in the, pent, 413a
his mind or, to prefer, 316b
human, is an instrument, 797a
human, is sacred, 608b
in which we journey, 535b
is his book, 216b
is perfectly spherical, 580b
John Brown's, 669b
joint and motive of her, 182b
lean, and visage, 243b
light of the, is the eye, 1051b
like the human, 344a
little, with a mighty heart, 154b
mind and imagination, 897b
mind makes the, rich, 130b
mind, or estate, 1068b
my, to be buried, 121b
not, enough to cover his mind, 419a
not whole, cast into hell, 1051a
of a weak and feeble woman, 97a
of the book, 353a
of well-instructed men, 530a
old man in, but not in mind, 34a
peril to his, 494b
politic, 344a

Body, presence of, 431a
rest for the, 664a
sane mind in sound, 63a
say her, thought, 217a
sickness-broken, 243b
sings soul and, 148b
so young a, 146a
soul in not more than the, 608b
sound in, 775a
sound mind in a sound, 283b
state of the, 812a
strength of, and mind, 282a
study of the human, 812a
than he has in his whole, 296b
that lived at your single will, 819b
the, dies, 906a
this is my, 1055a
this, is my house, 844b
to that country's earth, 140a
travels more easily than the mind, 901a
tyranny and oppressions of, 375b
upon my buried, 228b
washing my dead, 21a
what did your, say to mine, 935b
what exercise is to the, 299a
which my dungeon is, 751b
whose, nature is, 316b
will go to pieces, 10a
with ease of, blest, 303b
woman's, is the woman, 713b
worms destroy this, 1031a
Body-hungry, worse to be soul-hungry than, 1007b
Body's beauty lives, 906a
guest, 111a
guest and comrade, 65b
hunger, because of the, 930a
pow'r, hardly in a, 390b
vest, casting the, 269a
Bog, admiring, 646b
woodland marsh or, 1005a
Bogs, unapproachable, 53a
Bogus, habiliments of mourning, 886b
revelation, 908a
Bohemia the country in which you do not live, 800b
rather live in, 729b
Boil an egg, 505a
at different degrees, 507b
bake or, him whole, 848a
her down until she simmers, 739a
like a pot, 1032a
on his ear, 746a
Boil'd, lobster, the morn, 239a
Boiled in a pail, 986a
passion, and bubbled, 564a
Boiling hot, why the sea is, 658b
saucepan, 69b
water, touched with, 50a
Boils, day, at last, 567a
round the naked isles, 328a
Bok, farewel my, 79a
go litel, 79a
Bokes, out of olde, 78a
Boket in a welle, 80b
Bold, alive and so, 467a
and fearless, my eye, 23b
as a lion, 1041b
bad man, 113a, 210b
be bold be, 113b
be not too, 113b
beginnings, favorable to, 36b
bloody, and resolute, 198a
Bold, brave men and, 1005a
bright rover, 879a
brilliant and, 485b
Cambuscan, 246b
I can meet, 401b
in that freedom, 412a
lenity makes robbers, 126a
maiden never, 186a
man that first eat oyster, 296b
mare Bess, 576b
new program, 929b
not too timid not too, 828a
peasantry, 355b
things in a quiet way, do, 597a
Turpin, 576b
virtue is, 185a
what makes robbers, 126a
with our songs, 903b
Bolder and stronger peoples, 779a
note than this, 543b
Boldest held his breath, 433a
painters cannot trace, 303b
sons of toil, 628b
Boldly press forward, 37a
say'st I speak too, 440a
Boldness a mask for fear, 51a
again boldness, 113b
Bole, round the elm-tree, 568b
Boloney, it's still, 864b
Bolt, fooles, is soone shot, 93b
of Cupid, 141b
Bolts up chance, 201b
Bomb on Hiroshima, 929a
path to the, 700b
war fought with atomic, 900b
Bombs, atomic, burst in fumbling hands, 831b
bursting in air, 436a
catastrophe of the atomic, 831b
Bon mots, not enough, 969b
Bond, break that sole, 360b
death breaks every, 290a
look to his, 145a
mystic, of brotherhood, 473b
never a, like this, 643b
nominated in, 146b
not in the, 146b
of fate, 198b
of iniquity, 1059a
of one immortal look, 572b
of the scattered family, 666b
prosperity's the, of love, 208b
scatter and unloose it from, 131a
that keeps families alive, 959a
that keeps me pale, 197b
tied by a chance, 588b
trust a man on his oath or, 203a
unbroken, unites, 38b
universal and common, 100b
word as good as his, 108b
Bondage, chains of, 538a
hold in, 398b
house of, 1024a
Bondman, if any be a, 110a
Bondman's key, 144a
Bonds, bear the, that gall, 693a
break our, of affection, 539b
dream the, were brittle, 693a
force freed from its, 945b
full of confidence, 856b
of ignorance, 557a
of love united, 220a
of this Union dissolved, 420a
that unite, 856a
their, in your possession, 341a
Bondsman's unrequited toil, 542a
Bone and a hank of hair, 816b
Bone, bare down to the, 983b
bites him to the, 332b
bracelet of bright hair about the, 216b
bred in the, 28b
curs mouth a, 362a
deep back, 388a
fetch her poor dog a, 1018a
life near the, 590b
of manhood, 359b
of my bones, 1021b
of thy bone, 103a
suspicious of some buried, 719b
vigour of, 182a
wasted to skin and, 103a
white as a rain-washed, 817b
Bones ache with the day's work, 505a
bone of my, 1021b
bury, in hideaways, 989b
can these, live, 1048b
cursed be he that moves my, 212b
dice were human, 460b
England keep my, 148b
from one graveyard, 942b
full of dead men's, 1054a
good is oft interred with their, 168a
grind his, to make my bread, 1020b
honour'd, 244b
jest breaks no, 342b
knight's, are dust, 425a
lie scatter'd, 251b
long valley of my, 994b
made no more, 103a
mother's, 971b
mouldering, 853a
mutine in a matron's, 177a
of him crack, 802a
of his, are coral made, 209a
paste and cover to our, 139b
puritan marrow of my, 934b
rattle his, 491b
salted it down with our, 818a
sit in my, 419a
skin and, and hymn-book, 517a
sticks to my own, 607b
tell all my, 1033a
thou hadst my, 136b
tongs and the, 142a
valiant, 156b
weary, among ye, 211b
weave their thread with, 164b
worn him to, 137b
would thou hadst my, 136b
Bonfire on an ice-floe, 834b
primrose way to everlasting, 196b
savages of New York kindle, 957a
Bonfires and illuminations, 367b
Bong-tree, land where the, grows, 581a
Bonhomie, overcame his natural, 873b
Bonie brow was brent, 392a
Doon, banks and braes o', 392a
Bonnet, in her latest new, 704a
tying her, under her chin, 660a
while the, is trimming, 687b
Bonnets, blue, 650b
of Bonny Dundee, 418a
Bonnie banks o' Loch Lomond, 1003a
blue een, 484b
boat, speed, 781b
boat, swiftly glides the, 395b

Bonnie, gin love be, 1013a
milldams o' Binnorie, 1012b
Bonny banks of Clyde, 850a
bonnets of, Dundee, 418a
fighter, 750b
Bononcini, compar'd to, 323a
Bons mots, laboring to produce, 270a
vieux temps, 1011a
Bonum, nil nisi, 70a
Bonus a trimming a dessert, 733a
Boob, one, may die, 894a
Booby, give her, for another, 308a
Booh to you pooh pooh to you, 683b
Boo-hoo, I thought she wished me to, 517b
Boojum, snark was a, 659b
Book, a book's a, 452a
adversary had written a, 1031b
all he read of any, 376b
and a shady nook, 708a
and heart, 1000b
and volume of my brain, 173a
another, was opened, 1064b
are they not in thy, 1035a
at 18 and 48 like the same, 933a
bad, as much labour to write, 969b
bell, and candle, 104b, 148a
bequest of wings but a, 646a
best, we've had, 983a
big, is big nuisance, 29b
body is his, 216b
body of the, 353a
borrowed in the evening, 332a
by Mr. Mark Twain, 676b
camerado this is no, 610b
classic a, people praise, 679a
collecting, 888a
containing such vile matter, 136b
could set forth in a hundred pages, 594b
cracking up some, 851b
dainties bred in a, 133a
destined to achieve intellectual advancement, 756b
destroys good, 250b
dictionary an interesting, 864a
did you read the, again, 569b
do not throw this, about, 848a
does not say in a whole, 728a
doth share the glory, 134b
drown my, 210a
fate of a, in hands of women, 690a
final verdict upon every, 502a
frowst with a, by the fire, 820a
give a man a, he can read, 667b
go little, 751a
good, precious life-blood, 250b
good reader makes the good, 508a
good, the best of friends, 561a
half a library to make one, 341a
has its fortunes with one, 702a
his candle his bell and his, 451a
I never wrote, the little, 877b
if I have not read a, 434b
if I read a, 649a
if it constitute a, 52a
in breeches, 419b
jolly good, 708a
kill a good, 250b
learning, 763a
less a primer, 860b
let my temptation be a, 746b
Book, liked the, better, 357b
little, you hold, 750a
lives alone by, and creed, 711b
longest chapter in the, 324a
man is better than a, 793b
Mohammed's truth in a holy, 543a
moral or immoral, 768a
my first, was published, 792b
nature's infinite, of secrecy, 200a
no frigate like a, 647a
no structure outlives a, 713a
no, was so bad, 65b
nobleman writes a, 342b
not at his picture but at, 219a
note it in a, 1046b
note you in, of memory, 124b
of egoism, 639a
of female logic, 566a
of knowledge fair, 254b
of life, 1006a, 1064b
of nature, 103a
of nature short of leaves, 489a
of natur's learned brest, 103a
of public expenditures, 441b
of rules, 730b
of songs and sonnets, 180a
of verses, 531b
one, in them, 419b
only read by me, 406b
page or two in, of nature, 491a
printed in a, 1031a
produce a mighty, 604a
read with joy then shut the, 629b
reading of a, 590a
reads but one, 235a
religious, or friend, 213a
sense of security in an old, 603b
sour misfortune's, 137b
stuff of my little, 62b
style of, to write, 866b
take down this, 824a
take the, along with them, 345b
take them out of this, 345b
that is not a year old, 506a
that wonderful, 492b
there exists one, 344b
there is no, so bad, 65b
thou art the, 231b
thought one finds in a, 508a
what is even a wise, 949b
what is this marvelous, 344b
when you sell a man a, 956b
which does not sell, 431a
which puts me in a working mood, 507a
which time has criticised, 603b
who reads an American, 418a
without pictures, 656a
world knows me in my, 100a
worth reading is worth buying, 605b
write a better, 504b
writing in a, of gold, 448a
written in the, of the Law, 281b
written with a secret reference, 515a
you read from sense of duty, 340a
your face is as a, 195a
Bookcase, I have a, 761a
Booke, go little, 912a
Bookes, lineaments of Gospell, 114b
twenty, clad in blak or reed, 79b
Book-friends, discourse of my, 907b
Bookful blockhead, 311b
Bookish theoric, 185b
Bookkeeping, inventor of double-entry, 993a
Book-men, you two are, 133a
Book-reading people, 794b
Book's an inn, 889b
Books a substantial world, 410a
all, else appear so mean, 289b
all good, are alike, 983b
all, he reads, 312a
and my food, 751b
are good enough in their own way, 749b
are legacies, 300b
are man's prerogative, 226b
are not dead things, 250b
are to be tasted, 121b
are weapons in this war, 921b
are well or badly written, 768a
arts academes, 133b
author who speaks about his, 513a
bear him up awhile, 289a
belong to eyes that see them, 502b
best, haven't been written, 915b
borrow from, surcease of sorrow, 544b
borrowers of, 429b
burn, 921b
by persons born in America, 559b
can not learn men from, 511a
cannot always please, 383b
cannot be killed by fire, 921b
children of the brain, 294b
cover country in, 725a
damned my, for me, 672b
deep vers'd in, 259b
divisible into two classes, 605b
do with my friends as with my, 502a
dreams are each a world, 410a
eyes begin to roll o'er his, 321b
few friends and many, 267a
find your, wearing out, 690a
from which lectures taken, 340b
gentleman not in your, 157a
God has written all the, 672a
here stand my, 725a
his, were read, 849b
Homer all the, you need, 289b
I go to, and nature, 689a
in her mind the wisest, 267b
in running brooks, 159b
in torrents run, 287a
indifferent criticism of, 865a
knowing I lov'd my, 209a
lard their lean, 221a
life too short for, 605b
like proverbs, 275a
live without, 653a
magic preservation in, 475b
making, there is no end, of, 794b, 912a, 1044a
men do not understand, 933a
men may be read as well as, 314a
men that will make you, 107a
might spoil its looks, 761a
more, upon books, 101a
must be read deliberately, 590a
must follow sciences, 122a
needed not the spectacles of, 275b
new French, 571a
no other, but score and tally, 126a

Books obedient to my hand, 794b
of all time, 605b
of dried plants, 558a
of honour razed quite, 205a
of making, there is no end, 794b, 912a, 1044a
of the hour, 605b
of universal appeal, 863b
of which the backs and covers, 576b
old, are best, 780b
old, old wine, old friends, 119a
peace of great, 898b
people die but, never, 921b
popular American children's, 804a
put their names to their, 222b
quit your, 403b
read what, I please, 319a
reading great, 942b
reading my, in originals, 506a
reading valueless, 605b
real war never in the, 611a
rural quiet friendship, 328a
schoolboys from their, 135b
show me the, he loves, 643b
shut his, 800a
shut out from reading good, 933a
small number of really good, 782a
some, are drenchèd sands, 650a
some, are lies, 391b
soul of past time in, 475b
soul that feeds on, alone, 711b
sweet serenity of, 525a
tenets with, 314a
that people give us, 847b
that people talk about, 847b
that we would like to read, 847b
there are no, inside, 761a
think for me, 430b
three, on the soul, 571b
thy toil o'er, 308a
too many, I haven't read, 996b
trees my, 161b
university a collection of, 475b
we think we ought to read, 847b
were woman's looks, 439b
which are no books, 430b
which cannot be adequately reviewed, 700b
which contain no lies, 723a
with obsolete spelling, 776a
you carry to the fire, 338b
Bookseller's, good price from the, 358a
Book-store, so weak as in the, 582b
Boon companions, offers made by, 576a
southern country, 622b
Boone the pioneer, 625b
Boot, appliances and means to, 153b
heels, bleatin' to your, 821a
hey for, and horse, 598b
saddle to horse, 567b
Booted and spurred to ride, 271a
Booth died blind, 902b
Bootless cries, 205a
Boots and shoes, 596a
body, and britches, 959a
boots boots boots, 819a
died in my, 978b
dying in my, 896b
hauled on his, 587a
long, hard boots, 899a
look at his, 766a
Boots not to resist both wind and tide, 126b
what, it with incessant care, 248b
Booze, Georgia, is mighty fine, 978b
Bo-Peep, little, 1018a
played at, 231a
Borden, Lizzie, took an axe, 1006a
Border, blue bonnets over the, 650b
nor breed nor birth, 814a
of Prussia, 485b
through all the wide, 414b
Borders, death, upon our birth, 220b
no, time has, 949a
of my realm, 97a
on the ridiculous, 371a
Bore, all you pitied all you, 750a
cleanliness a, 637a
dead bodies, 149b
every hero becomes a, 504a
first lion thought last a, 420a
life too short to, ourselves, 727a
more contemptible than the, 670a
not only as sin but as a, 459a
person who talks, 714a
secret of being a, 326a
their children, 766a
to be in society, 769a
to the man with the flute, 736a
waking up the same person, 822a
we dread being alone with, 603b
without abuse, 553a
Bored, man who lets himself be, 670a
mankind by thee would be less, 798a
talk to every man as if he, you, 769a
very much, if not there, 952b
Boredom did indeed cease, 728b
disease brought on by, 991a
gods struggle against, 394b
inconstancy, anxiety, 272b
pain and, 461b
Bores and bored, 459b
augurs because they were, 600a
through his castle wall, 139b
you and then injects, 801b
Boring to live with, 931a
Born, all men are, free and equal, 373a
among gypsies or thieves, 959b
an American, 445a
anew, great order is, 36a
as wasteful as tigers, 953b
be, anywhere, 959a
beauty, of murmuring sound, 405b
because of body's hunger, 930a
before eyes, 939b
begin to die as soon as, 62b
below par, 839b
better had they ne'er been, 417a
better to be lowly, 210b
blackest midnight, 245a
bless'd who ne'er was, 294a
but to die, 316b
Christ the Lord is, 334b
conceived and, in sin, 223a
cross cause why we were, 133b
cry for being, 122a
day wherein I was, 1030a
days, in my, 103b
else wherefore, 554b
Born every minute, sucker, 557b
every one, of the Spirit, 1058a
for success, 506a
for the universe, 357b
friends are, not made, 696a
genius must be, 280a
glad I was not, before tea, 419b
good if he had not been, 1054b
good to be, on, 603a
great, some are, 165a
happiness was, a twin, 457b
hour I was, 1003b
house where I was, 487b
I was being human, alone, 934b
I was free, 1059b
I was, get me, 946b
I was, sneering, 684b
immortal names not, to die, 462b
in a manger, 271b
in bed, 263a
in Bethlehem, 334b
in Bethlehem of Judaea, 1050a
in other's pain, 789b
in silent darkness, 122a
jealousy, with love, 266a
king of the Jews, 1050a
knew that before you were, 49a
like eagles, to be free, 953b
likenesses in brethren, 16b
makes his own bed ere, 263b
man is, free, 344a
man is, unto trouble, 1030a
Miniver Cheevy, too late, 846b
naked, 49b
never to be, at all, 486b
never to have been, is best, 16a
new, infant's tear, 387b
no great man is, too soon, 840a
no man is, an angler, 235b
no man is, an artist, 235b
nobly, is now a crime, 226b
none of woman, shall harm, 198b
not, for death, 481b
of a little sin, 963a
of a woman, 1030b
of the sun, 995a
of the Virgin Mary, 1068a
of thee, 798b
of virgin mother, 244a
on a Monday, 1018b
one, out of due time, 1061b
out of my due time, 666b
over and over, 997a
poet's made as well as, 219b
powerless to be, 621b
so many I love not yet, 990b
some are, posthumously, 729a
souls that were never, 986a
sucker, every minute, 557b
this I was, to do, 122a
three distant ages, 279b
thy light was, 617a
time to be, 1042b
to blush unseen, 348b
to disastrous end, 114b
to fly upward, 76b
to freedom, 921a
to inquire after truth, 100a
to marshal his fellow-men, 663a
to one possession, 679a
to see it right, 173a
to shame, 137a
to sweet delight, 388a
to the manner, 172a
to the purple, 965b
to wander, 953b
to write converse, 318b

Born too soon my dear, 757b
under a rhyming planet, 159a
under shadow of a creed, 959a
under that star, 157b
unless it's pretty nigh in, 579b
wept that he was ever, 846a
when I was, 49b, 1065b
wit and wisdom, with man, 227b
with a chronic anxiety, 688b
with a silver spoon, 109b
with the gift of laughter, 884b
would thou hadst ne'er been, 189b
Borne burden and heat of day, 1053b
his faculties so meek, 195b
like a vapor on the summer air, 636a
like thy bubbles onward, 455a
me on his back, 178b
one by which it may be, 65a
respect women who have, you, 1070a
short paine well, 113a
well, without defeat, 154b
Borogoves, all mimsy were the, 657b
Borough clock, on time with the, 996a
Borrow, days that need, 263b
from books surcease of sorrow, 544b
good and truth to, 507a
men who, 429b
name of the world, 120b
the money to do it with, 665b
those who, trouble, 904a
trouble, 589a
Borrow'd from his enemies, 564a
Borrowed book, in the evening, 332a
plumes, 10a
something, something blue, 1008a
the matter, 100b
wit, 229b
Borrower, bettered by the, 251a
is servant to lender, 1040b
nor a lender be, 171b
of the night, 197a
Borrowers nearly always ill-spenders, 606a
of books, 429b
wholesale, 562b
Borrowing, depends on, and debt, 641a
dulls edge of husbandry, 171b
everything of neighbours, 285b
goes a sorrowing, 330b
goeth a, 96b
kind of, 251a
lingers, 152b
Bosom, Abraham's, 128a, 407a, 1057b
angel borne on my, 571b
carry lambs in his, 1047a
charge within the, 646a
frozen, bears, 185b
glory in his, 597b
hand on her, 190a
heart out of the, 785b
heaves and spreads, 411b
heroic, beats no more, 458a
in your fragrant, dies, 236b
let me to thy, fly, 334a
love in my, like a bee, 116a
man take fire in his, 1038b
ocean's, unespied, 269a
of God, 112a
Bosom of his Father and his God, 349b
of public opinion, 874a
of the sea, 125b, 220b
of the urgent west, 721b
slow growth in an aged, 335a
slumber in its, 470b
starves her gen'rous birth, 348a
stuff'd, 199b
swell, with thy fraught, 189a
third in your, 136a
thorns that in her, lodge, 172b
unzone thy girlish, 916b
vale in whose, 438b
warm cheek and rising, 349b
wife of thy, 1025b
wring his, 355a
Bosom'd deep in vines, 322a
high in tufted trees, 245a
Bosom-friend of the maturing sun, 482b
Bosom's lord sits lightly, 137b
Bosoms, gold used to hang and brush their, 571a
home to men's, 119b
lift, higher than shores, 181a
white, of actresses, 339a
Boss, something to cuss around and, 895b
want tew, the thing, 594b
Boss's daughter, marry the, 947b
Boston asks how much does he know, 679b
audience, appear before a, 674b
Bassarid of, 695a
Bostonian who leaves, 690a
Concord and Lexington, 443b
Evening Transcript, 943a
good old, 793a
if, knew the most, 506b
is like an English town, 985a
man, pry that out of a, 536a
marriage around, 966a
runs to brains, 760a
State-house is the hub, 536a
swimming Charles River to go to, 506a
Thucydides at, 493a
Transcript, obituary in the, 805b
Bostonian who leaves Boston, 690a
Bostonitis, a sort of, 697b
Boston's a hole, 573a
Bo'sun tight and a midshipmite, 682a
Boswell first of biographers, 338b
Botanist, puzzle to the, 668b
Botanize, peep and, 405b
Botany, all their, is Latin names, 504a
Botch, make a, in trying to swap, 541b
Boteler, Dr., said of strawberries, 236a
Both, adventuring, found both, 143b
always himself in, 979b
ends are out of sight, 914a
of them are thine, 127b
sides of the street, 921b
true both wise, 267a
worlds at once they view, 242b
Bother, baby a blessing and, 675a
it I may occasionally say, 682a
the colleges when you die, 535b
Bothered, hot and, 821b
Bottle, a little for the, 377a
extra, of Johannisberg, 381b
friend in need nor a, 578b
Bottle, large cold, 747a
needle in a, of hay, 107b
of Burgundy, 293a
of hay, 142a
of rum, 749b, 750a
of salvation, 111a
on the chimley-piece, 577b
tears into thy, 1035a
yo-ho-ho and a, of rum, 749b, 750a
Bottled lightning, 577a
Bottles, beetle balanced, 741a
narrow-necked, 321a
new wine into old, 1052a
Bottom, affection hath unknown, 162b
bless thee, 142a
build from, up, 918b
in one, trusted, 143a
of my grief, 137a
of the deep, 149b
of the deeps, 100a
of the monstrous world, 249b
of the woe is deep, 603b
of the worst, 181b
remaining at the, 811a
sits on his, 101a
stand upon his, 274a
Bottomless gulf of civil pensions, 442a
perdition, 252a
ponds will be thought, 590b
rise out of the, sea, 610b
Bottoms of my trousers rolled, 943a
Bough, Apollo's laurel, 123b
bloom along the, 785a
blossom that hangs on the, 210a
blossom-burdened, 814b
chaffinch sings on the orchard, 568b
how white a cherry, 928b
reddening on the, 8b
set upon a golden, 827a
touch not a single, 498b
wet black, 932b
when the, breaks, 734a
Boughs are daily rifled, 489a
bearing, may live, 140a
hide God, 764a
lordly cedar green with, 756a
lowest, and brushwood sheaf, 568b
melancholy, 161a
nests amid the shuddering, 721a
of love and hate, 824a
of the may, 725a
shake against the cold, 206a
soul into the, does slide, 269a
Bought by judgment of the eye, 132b
'er the same, 818a
fame is not, and sold, 663a
golden opinions, 195b
good names to be, 149a
Hudibras again, 284b
men who can't be, 899a
Bouillabaisse, a noble dish is, 565b
Boulder's shade, long in the, 845a
Boulders, Berkshire, 960b
Bound along if you can, 500b
as is befitting each, 610b
each to each, 406b
few paternal acres, 309a
hand and foot with red tape, 579b
hath his, in earth sea sky, 129a
in duty equally, 345b

Bound in icy chains by thee, 185b
in shallows and miseries, 169a
in those icy chains, 185b
in to saucy doubts, 197b
much that I, 900a
not reached at a single, 597a
skyline a promise not a, 897b
so fairly, 137a
utmost, of everlasting hills, 1023b
wing is closely, 268b
with triumphant sea, 139a
Boundaries burst, 912a
geographical, 614a
national and imperial, 977a
which divide life from death, 544b
Boundary of experimental evidence, 614a
to the efforts of man, 516a
Bounded in a nutshell, 173b
reign, spurn her, 335b
waters lift bosoms higher, 181a
Bounding bug, went to see a, 741a
Boundless and bare, 465a
contiguity of shade, 364a
deep, drew from out the, 557a
his wealth, 414a
power without abusing it, 493b
sea, embark upon the, 38a
sky, guides through the, 470b
universe, in a, 546b
vision grows upon us, 628a
world, compared with the, 701a
Bounds, flaming, of place and time, 349b
he fills he, connects, 316b
living know no, 237a
of freakish youth, 364b
of modesty, 137b
of ordinance, 715a
thin partitions their, divide, 276b
wider shall thy, be set, 798b
Bounteous Buckingham, 81a
Bounty, all things that His, sends, 655b
former, fed, 280a
great, show to the few, 289a
heaven's, 496a
large was his, 349a
of God, 385b
receives part of value, 339b
Bouquets while I'm living, 655a
Bourbon or Nassau claim higher, 293b
Bourgeois artist, 914a
tradition of Victorian age, 973a
Bourgeoisie, British, 964a
face to face with the, 593a
god-damn, 931a
the class of modern capitalists, 593b
Bourn, from whose, no traveller returns, 174b
of common sense, 953b
Bourrienne to leave letters unopened, 504b
Bout of linked sweetness, 245b
Bow, Almighty's, 389a
and accept the end, 879a
before thine altar, 352a
bent his, 3a
better is to, then breake, 92a
cannot always stand bent, 106b
could not unbend the, 400a
laughs at man with the, 618b
Bow me to the threatening gale, 632a
moon like silver, 140b
of burning gold, 388b
set my, in the cloud, 1022b
state of life to patience, 329a
strong men shall, 1043b
themselves when he did sing, 210b
thy head in gentle spite, 629a
to that whose course is run, 347a
to the wishes of the public, 641b
too tensely strung, 44b
two strings to his, 93a
unto the, the cord, 523a
was made in England, 782a
ye lower middle classes, 683b
Bow'd, her head she, 246a
to its idolatries, 453b
Bowe, many strings to your, 93a
Bowed, at her feet he, 1026b
by the weight of centuries, 755b
comely head, 268b
with a galling crown, 846a
Bowels, molten, 866a
no belly and no, 947a
of compassion, 1064b
of the earth, 220b
of the land, 128b
were moved, 1044b
yearned upon her son, 1028a
Bower, bard in hall or, 247a
by Bendemeer's stream, 441a
formed a, over me, 369b
heaven's high, 385b
keep a, quiet for us, 478b
lime-tree, my prison, 420b
perfumes the, 417a
Bowers are bare of bay, 786b
blossoms birds and, 230a
pale in her fading, 634b
Bowl brimming over with curds, 659b
broken is the golden, 544a
called for his, 1015a
capacious salad, 751b
eternal saki from that, 532b
fill high the, 458b
gossip's, 141b
inverted, they call the sky, 533a
love in a golden, 384b
mingles with my friendly, 319b
of night, 531a
of summer-time, 37b
went to sea in a, 1016b
Bowlders, stick out like two, 811a
Bowling, Billy, 377a
Tom, 377a
Bows, come with, bent, 691a
down to wood and stone, 455b
wood of English, 782a
you are the, 924a
Bow-wow, Daddy wouldn't buy me a, 762a
strain, 428b
Bow-wows, demnition, 577a, 760b
Bow-wow-wow, gingham dog went, 747b
Box, alabaster, 1054b
and the puppets, 565a
light and smallish, 754a
mail lurks in the, 993a
prompter's, 877b
twelve good men in a, 435b
where sweets compacted lie, 232b
Box, worth two in the, 835a
Boxes, account of empty, 137b
alabaster, 643a
Boxwood flute, blackbird plays a, 742a
Boy, barefoot, 527a
beamish, 657b
bean, 990b
beggarly, 602a
blinded, 1011b
called out wolf wolf, 10b
close upon the growing, 408b
farmer's, 1000a
fell dead, 569b
fisherman's, 549b
five-year-old, bombed out, 805a
from sandhills of Nantucket, 604b
golden grocer's, 936b
have not woman's gift, 130a
imagination of a, 478b
interested in natural history, 842b
janitor's, loves me, 995b
just ceased to be a, 594a
lad of mettle good, 150a
little, blue, 1016a
little, that died, 644a
little tiny, 166a
little, who lives down the lane, 1015b
love is a, by poets styl'd, 239a
my leetla, 852b
my lovely living, 103a
nice young, or gal, 890b
oh where was he, 470a
parlous, 128a
pitcher the, brings up the hall, 747a
playing on the seashore, 288a
schoolrooms for the, 591a
show the, its little avail, 505a
speak roughly to your little, 656b
stood on the burning deck, 470a
that was half-past three, 760b
the most unmanageable of animals, 25b
what a good, am I, 1015a
when I was a, 488a, 874a
when I was a cabin, 928a
who looks after the sheep, 1016a
who stubbed his toe, 540a
with a spelling-book, 759b
Boyhood saw Greek islands, 980b
where my, was passed, 690b
Boyhood's years, 439b
Boy's will is the wind's will, 523b
Boys and girls together, 798a
as, do sparrows, 294b
as flies to wanton, 192b
claret is the liquor for, 342a
dear, 815b
fear, with bugs, 130a
get at one end, 341b
hardly more than, 910a
learn to spell, 520a
lightfoot, are laid, 786b
little wanton, 211a
mealy and beef-faced, 576b
men that were, 848b
one of your, 898b
sent into foreign wars, 920b
three merry, are we, 225a
throw stones at frogs, 62a
till the, come home, 865a
tramp tramp tramp the, 613a

Boys, two sorts of, 576b
way that, begin, 565b
well-born, to learn, 70b
what are little, made of, 1018b
when I was a boy, 848b
wooing in my, 1013a
Boyville, king of, 843a
Bozzy, my dear, 342b
Brace its tiny body, 851b
Bracelet of bright hair, 216b
Brach, Lady the, stand by the fire, 191a
Bracing desert, 993b
Bradford, there goes John, 95b
Brae, waly waly doun the, 1013a
Brag, left this vault to, of, 197a
nature's, 248a
one went to, 263a
Braggart with my tongue, 198b
Brags, Pakenham he made his, 450b
Brahmin caste of New England, 536b
hymn the, sings, 507a
Braid, blowing the ringlet from the, 549b
Braids, twisted, of lilies, 248a
Brain, bear of very little, 918a
belly and, I lived America, 994b
best heart best, 662b
blood warmer, quicker, 605b
book and volume of my, 173a
children of an idle, 134b
children of the, 294b
daft old, 854b
devise laws, 143b
glean'd my teeming, 479b
hand and, went ever paired, 570a
haunts and obsesses my, 486a
heat-oppressed, 196a
immured in the, 133b
in my, I sing it, 571b
in what furnace was thy, 387a
intoxicate the, 310b
is in a muddle, 829b
light broke in upon my, 456b
light doth seize my, 384b
like madness in the, 421a
mint of phrases in his, 132b
more brawn than, 36a
not so much, as ear-wax, 182b
of feathers, 322a
one small, think, 604b
paper bullets of, 157b
possess a poet's, 122b
puzzle their, 357a
stars the, of heaven, 639a
there let my, lie also, 571b
too finely wrought, 362b
trust, 805a
unquiet heart and, 551b
visitations to his heart and, 502a
warder of the, 196a
warms the, 853a
with lady's fan, 150a
written troubles of the, 199a
Brain's old ghostly house, 960b
Brains beans and brown bread, 760a
better for living on own fat, 603b
blew his silly, out, 564a
cudgel thy, 178a
enough to make a fool of himself, 749b
exudations of a man's, 346a
Brains, frozen in your, 583b
moidhered head an', 859b
poor, beat too much, 604b
quicker than their, 915b
steal away their, 187b
ta'en out and buttered, 180b
unhappy, for drinking, 187b
Brake, blessed it and, it, 1055a
took the bread and, 97b
Bramble bush, jumped into a, 1020b
Bramble-dew, eyes of gold and, 752a
Brambles, pale with mist engarlanded, 622b
Brampton, comes home my wife from, 285a
Branch, cut is the, 123b
grow out of his roots, 1045b
of justice, 66b
special, iv larnin', 834b
Branches, all, of human activity, 908a
different, of arithmetic, 657a
flesh-coloured fruit of my, 694b
giant, tossed, 470a
hacking at the, of evil, 589b
ne'er remember their green felicity, 478a
of learning, 144a
superfluous, 140a
Branded a villain, 927a
Brandy, glass of, and water, 397a
hero must drink, 342a
nothing extenuate for the, 509b
sipped, and water gayly, 396a
taste a little, 437b
Branksome Hall, 413a
Brass, braw, collar, 391a
events are, 605a
hat from the War Office, 971a
live in, 212a
long loved as gold, 838b
putty, an' paint, 819a
sounding, 1061a
Brattle, bickering, 390a
Brave, a day to fire the, 5a
Americans all, 499a
clean and, 785b
Cobham, 314b
deeds relate, 586b
deserve the lovely, 631b
deserves the fair, 280a
endeavor to do thy duty, 737a
enemies, just friends and, 375a
engineer, story of a, 852a
entertainments, 285a
fortune favours the, 32b
fortune helps the, 32b
from a safe distance, 9b
home of the, 436a
I would be, 926a
know how to forgive, 345a
man carves out his fortune, 36a
man chooses, 599b
man, darin' exploits iv a, 834b
man draws his sword, 4b
man struggling, 313a
man with a sword, 769b
man's eyes, 17a
men after Agamemnon, 956a
men and bold, 1005a
men and worthy patriots, 250a
men are brave from first, 243a
men before Agamemnon, 40a
men, fair women and, 452b
men, land that bears, 28a
men living and dead, 541a
men, time for, 366b
Brave new world, 210a
o'erhanging firmament, 173b
of all the earth, 803b
our soldiers were, 298b
reliance, open mind and a, 860a
soldier who fights by my side, 438b
that are no more, 365b
the vigilant the active the, 369a
to fight aloud is very, 646a
translunary things, 122b
war spares not the, 9a
who rush to glory, 432b
who sink to rest, 351b
world's, heroes, 1004a
Braved, deep difficulty, 719a
Brave-hearted, sleep on O, 902b
Bravely, do all, 557b
fleshed, 152a
greatly think or, die, 313b
to live on or bravely end, 14b
who combats, 314a
Braver marble, many a, 264a
thing, I have done one, 215b
Bravery, all her, on, 260a
ceremonies of, 241b
never goes out of fashion, 566b
of his grief, 179b
Bravest are the tenderest, 634b
battle that ever was fought, 711b
by far in the ranks of the Shah, 1005a
men, produces the, 50b
spirits in our annals, 223a
Braw brass collar, 391a
brecht moonlecht necht, 850a
Brawlers of the auction mart, 767b
Brawling judgments, 554b
of a sparrow, 824b
stormy husky, 898a
woman in a wide house, 1040a
Brawn, more, than brain, 36a
Bray'd with minstrelsy, 203a
Brazen and breaking shout, 960b
bells, 546a
forehead of every traitor, 662a
throat of war, 259a
Breach, imminent deadly, 186a
more honoured in the, 172a
not a, but an expansion, 216b
once more unto the, 155a
with America, 759a
Bread, a piece of, sir if you please, 628a
and butter, smell of, 457a
and circuses, 63a
and flesh, 1028b
ate his, in sorrow, 378b
begging, 1034a
better halfe a lofe than no, 93a
bitter, of banishment, 139a
broth without any, 1017a
brown, and the Gospel, 292b
country people had no, 345a
crust of, 953a
crust of, and liberty, 320a
cutting, and butter, 564a
daily, 893a
distressful, 156a
eat, to the full, 1024b
eaten in secret, 1039a
eaten your, and salt, 813a
eating, and honey, 1017a
for, man will transgress, 1041b
give him, to eat, 1041a
give me thus my daily, 894a

Bread, grind his bones to make my, 1020b
half-penny-worth of, 150b
have not to labor for daily, 530a
he is, 110a
I am the, of life, 1058a
I broke with you, 948b
if his son ask, 1052a
in sorrow ate, 521a
in the other hand, 30a
is the staff of life, 292b
it has earned, 374b
Jesus took, 1055a
live by, alone, 1050b
live by, only, 1025b
live for, 506b
living Homer begged his, 227a
loaf of, and thou, 531b
loaves of, ready made, 370a
looked to government for, 361b
Lord shall give thee, 91b
man lives not upon, alone, 749b
of adversity, 1046b
of deceit is sweet, 1040a
of idleness, 1042a
of life, 474a
of others savors of salt, 77a
quarrel with my, and butter, 296b
ravens brought him, 1028b
royal slice of, 917b
should be so dear, 489a
side my. is buttred, 94b
some gave them white, 1015a
spoiled the, 629b
strengthens man's heart, 292b
struggle for, 773a
supply you your, and butter, 763a
thou shalt eat, 1022a
to one dying of thirst, 761a
toil and work and earn, 538a
took the, and brake it, 97b
unleavened, 1024a
upon the waters, 1043b
white, and butter, 1016a
whole stay of, 292b, 1045a
Breadlines, heard of unemployment and, 990a
Bread-sauce of the happy ending, 719a
Breadth of heaven betwixt you, 519a
taller by, of my nail, 295a
two fingers', 70a
Breadths, naked, of the ocean, 524b
Break all chains, 746b
an oath he never made, 239a
best you get is an even, 911b
bruised reed shall he not, 1047a
eternal Sabbath, 277b
eyes the, of day, 185b
faith with us who die, 860b
frame of nature round him, 299a
his sleep, 531b
into hundred thousand flaws, 191b
it to our hope, 200a
my staffs, 210a
my troth, 132a
no canon of the social code, 781a
of the wave, 462a
off from entanglement, 23a
off this last kiss, 216b
on thy cold gray stones, 549b
our bonds of affection, 539b
Break out rather than surrender, 872a
shins against it, 160a
study to, it, 132a
that sole bond, 360b
the hearts of kith and kin, 877a
the legs of time, 534b
their eggs at the smaller end, 295b
through Japanese lines, 907b
through, wasps and hornets, 294b
thy word, 66b
up housekeeping, 699a
up under heavy years, 893a
where billows never, 292a
you may shatter, 439b
Breake, better is to bow then, 92a
Breakers, dangerous, of the Euxine, 459a
wantoned with thy, 455a
Breakfast, contentment that comes with, 981b
dare eat, 155b
dinner lunch and tea, 849a
impossible things before, 659a
Michael Angelo for, 674b
project a scheme for her, 305a
where shall we our, take, 1012b
with appetite you have, 211a
Breakfasts and dinners and balls, 632b
at five-o'clock tea, 659b
Breakfast-table, account of itself at your, 507b
ready for the national, 585b
well-provisioned, 514a
Breakfast-tables of people indifferent to press, 838a
Breakfast-time, critical period is, 955a
Breaking of day in the lone east, 881b
out the eternal stars, 609b
shout of our days, 960b
stop one heart from, 645b
straying and, away, 931a
waves dashed high, 470a
Breaks a leg, 807a
brightest into dawn, 17a
butterfly upon a wheel, 319a
death, every bond, 290a
diseased nature, 150b
his birth's invidious bar, 552b
jest, no bones, 342b
magic chains, 247b
more homes than it, up, 851b
sorrow, seasons, 128a
strain itself until it, 765b
sun, through darkest clouds, 130b
through yonder window, 135a
up in rout, 14a
Breast and countenance, 76a
beat his, 421a
beats in every human, 620b
blush upon thy, 528b
charitable, 935a
court of justice in his, 555b
dwell in my, 379b
encloseth my poor heart, 127b
fair as thine ideal, 454b
fair love's ripening, 479b
from my brain and from my, 867a
hairy, 897a
heart at rest within my, 385b
hold me to your deep, 673b
in some quiet, 738a
Breast, knock the, 260b
Madeline's fair, 481a
marble of her snowy, 242a
marched, forward, 575b
mark on his red, 528b
nunnery of thy chaste, 208a
obdur'd, 254a
of doves, 936a
of her gown, 514a
one master-passion in the, 317a
peace within my, 863a
reddened all his, 528b
sail upon her patient, 181a
soft hand and softer, 480a
soothe the savage, 298a
sparkling cross on her white, 312a
springs eternal in the human, 316a
sweet flowing, 936b
tamer of the human, 347b
that gives the rose, 639a
told but to her mutual, 433a
toss him to my, 233b
trembles in the, 413a
truth hath quiet, 138a
two hands upon the, 635b
typical American, 718a
village Hampden with dauntless, 348b
wake in our, living fires, 535a
wanton sweetness through, 328b
wave of life in her, 487b
what his, forges, 202b
where learning lies, 309b
Breast-high amid the corn, 488a
Breastie, panic's in thy, 390a
Breastplate of faith and love, 1063a
stronger, 125a
Breasts are dun, 207b
bore within their, 582b
brown, 961a
oppose gallant, 40b
orbs of heavenly frame, 116a
she hath no, 1044b
the blows of circumstance, 552b
the keen air, 354a
thy two, 1044b
within our, this jewel lies, 330a
Breath, able to take his, away, 572b
and finer spirit, 406a
bated, and whispering humbleness, 144a
blew back, 646b
boldest held his, 433a
breathes with human, 546b
call the fleeting, 348b
can make them, 355b
down and out of, 152a
draught of a, 462a
draw thy, in pain, 179b
enough, for the whole tune, 788a
everything that hath, 1038a
exponent of, 647b
extend a mother's, 319b
fail sun and, 606b
fame is the, of power, 774a
fancy'd life in others', 317b
first, our souls draw, 655a
flatter'd its rank, 453b
gate of, 692b
grown grey from thy, 693a
healthy, of morn, 483a
heaven's, smells wooingly, 195a
his last, 679a
his life a, of God, 585b

Breath, hoarse with tempestuous, 690a
hot and cold with the same, 11a
in our mouth, 817a
is in his nostrils, 1045a
kept his, to cool his pottage, 60b
lack of, 260b
last moment of his, 353b
life of mortal, 523a
lightly draws its, 403a
love's latest, 122b
moist, of decay, 639a
most immediate, of life, 379a
mouth-honour, 199a
musty, of the multitude, 791a
my quiet, 481b
of autumn's being, 466a
of flowers, 121b
of kings, 390b
of life, 1021b
of morn, 256a
of self-respect, 986b
of the night-wind, 622a
of the wind, 879b
of vernal shower, 350a
one mighty, 440b
orbs would open at thy, 688a
renown but a, of wind, 76b
rides on posting winds, 204a
second life in others', 309b
servile to skyey influences, 184b
shine and seek to mend, 217b
some of us are out of, 658b
summer's ripening, 135b
taking or the giving, 949a
tender-taken, 479b
terrible as terminations, 157b
thou no, at all, 194a
thought takes one's, away, 627b
till time lose, 754a
to the latest, 314b
twilight hour of, 833b
uninforming, 912b
unnoticed as the, we draw, 816b
utter sweet, 142b
waste of, the years behind, 826a
what chisel could cut, 208b
where, most breathes, 206a
with one, attunes the spheres, 591a
with panting, has escaped, 75a
yield up their, 631b
Breath'd, still, in sighs, 313a
Breathe and blow, 550a
as tho' to, were life, 548a
content to, his native air, 309a
his better doth not, 127b
if such there, 414a
not his name, 438a
our evening prayer, 584a
prayer for all who lie beneath, 820b
see nor, nor stir, 896b
the air again, 613a
the vital air, 6b
thou thereon didst only, 219a
thoughts that, 268a
Breathed, first true gentleman that, 215a
into his nostrils, 1021b
upon dead bodies, 508b
Breathers of this world, 206a
Breathes a prayer for him, 499a
a recollection, 806a
All's-well to these, 705b
Breathes, into the statue that, 667a
of love, 729b
of nations saved, 459a
the foe, 476b
the man with soul so dead, 413b
upon a bank of violets, 163b
who, must suffer, 294a
Breathing bronze, mold the, 37b
clay, life but, 328a
closer is He than, 556a
coeval with the act of, 297b
eating as well as, 351a
health and quiet, 478b
household laws, 407a
music, from her face, 268a
of the common wind, 407a
through the night, 487b
time of day, 179b
Breathless on thy fate, 522b
vigil, kept a, 964b
we flung us, 938a
with adoration, 407a
Breath's a ware that will not keep, 785b
Breaths, thoughts not, 586a
Bred at Edinburgh, 332a
at Oxford or Cambridge, 273a
en bawn in a brier-patch, 738b
folly without father, 245b
in the bone, 28b
pure digestion, 256b
to the sea, 469b
where is fancy, 145a
Bredon, bells they sound on, 786a
Breeches, book in, 419b
cost him but a crown, 187b, 1011b
pocket, hand in its, 478a
upon his backside, 346a
were blue, 427a
women wear the, 221b
wouldn't hurt, 782b
Breed a habit in a man, 132a
border nor, nor birth, 814a
creatures of a lesser, 973b
England, again such a king, 122b
fear'd by their, 139a
happy, of men, 139a
Hyla, 880a
large resolute, of men, 611b
neglect may, mischief, 234a, 330b
of horses and dogs, 288a
the past again, 556a
where they most, and haunt, 195b
Breede continuall remembrance, 83a
Breeding, due to gentle, 14b
good, 680a
lilacs, 943b
man's want of, 56b
men of loyal, 632a
test of a man or woman's, 764b
write with ease to show, 382b
Breeds, chaos often, life, 696b
delay, danger, 106a
familiarity, contempt, 10a, 680a
feeds and, by composture, 203b
fine thoughts, 73a
lesser, without the law, 816a
valiant creatures, 155b
Breeze, battle and the, 432b
blew the white foam flew, 421b
blow through life like a, 989a
dancing in the, 409a
Breeze, flag to April's, unfurled, 504a
folds rippling in the, 563a
free as the, 412b
freshened fragrant, 961b
is on the sea, 417a
playful, drops in the pool, 589a
tyranny in every tainted, 360a
without a, 421b
Breezes dusk and shiver, 547b
genial, 670b
sunset, shiver, 803b
Breitmann, Hans, gife a barty, 631a
Brekeke-kesh, koash, koash, 22b
Brent, bonie brow was, 392a
Brer Fox he lay low, 738b
Brest, Natur's learned, 103a
Brethren born, likenesses in, 16b
earthly, 701b
to dwell together in unity, 1037b
we be, 1023a
Brevity, body, wit its soul, 423a
insensible of the, of life, 290a
soul of wit, 173a
what is use of, 52a
Brew, soup or broth or, 565b
Brews, as he, so shall he drink, 218a
Bribe, death's boatman takes no, 39a
too poor for a, 350a
Bribed, public not to be, 502a
Bric-a-brac, among the, 943a
Brick and steel and stone, 978a
straw to make, 1024a
Brick-dust man with grime o'erspread, 332b
Bricks are alive to testify, 125b
by chance and fortune, 61a
lies supple on the, 978a
sold him gilded, 894a
throw, and sermons at, 679b
throwing, 902b
Brick-yard, dewdrops gathered in a, 801b
Bridal of the earth, 232a
Bridal-cakes, brides and, 230a
Bride, glittering, 410b
hail the, 685a
half of the world a, 780b
hath paced into the hall, 421a
teeming mistress but a barren, 314b
to a lad gone down, 962b
unravish'd, of quietness, 482a
Bride-bed to have deck'd, 179a
Bridegroom coming out of his chamber, 1033a
fresh as, 149b
hail the, 685a
half of the world a, 780b
in my death, 201b
went forth to meet the, 1054b
Bride-grooms brides and bridal-cakes, 230a
Brides and bridal-cakes, 230a
lion woos his, 352b
Bridge, broken arch of London, 492b
cobweb, flung from his mind, 804a
demolition of a, 838a
don't cross the, 524b
grave is but a covered, 524b
of asses, 29a
of blue, 525b
of Sighs, 453b

Bridge of time, 615b
players, endowed by the, 958a
that arched the flood, 504a
thy, I crost, 552a
to the moon, 589a
Bridle, between spur and, 234b
gae his, reins a shake, 392a
taxed horse with a taxed, 418a
Bridled, ready saddled and, 271a
Brief and frail and blue, 966b
as a dragon-fly's repose, 602b
as flower falling, 949a
as lightning, 141a
as the taking breath, 949a
as water falling, 949a
chronicles of the time, 174a
even as bright, 469a
let me be, 172b
life is here our portion, 593a
make 'em, Finnigin, 844a
period of sleep, 766b
span of life, 38a
thus, my love is grief, 949a
visit like a royal guest, 793a
whatever you teach be, 42a
words when actions wait, 686b
Briefest moment, not the, 863a
Brier-patch, bred en bawn in a, 738b
Briers, full of, 159b
Brig, mate of the Nancy, 681b
transom of a merchant, 505a
Brigade with cold cascade, 684a
Brigades, give me but two, 626a
Bright, all things, and beautiful, 591b
and agreeable children, 64b
and yellow hard and cold, 488b
angels are bright still, 198b
angels' visits short and, 291b
Apollo's lute, 133b, 247b
as a berry, 858b
beauteous, creation, 74a
blue squills, 874b
bold, rover, 879a
calm as it was, 271b
constellation, 374b
consummate flower, 256b
countenance of truth, 250a
crying made her eyes more, 801b
dark with excessive, 254b
darken or grow, 471b
day is done, 201b
day will fill, 686a
day will not cannot last, 591b
days are still and, 509b
exhalation, 211a
eye, harmony in her, 268a
eyes rain influence, 245b
eyes, smile from her, 266b
faces became as, 288b
future beckoned, 763a
glories afar off shine, 226a
gold, best read in, 480b
hard medal, 719b
home, with a calm delight, 667b
imagination, designs of his, 791a
in heaven's jeweled crown, 673b
is the ring of words, 752a
joyous dream, 649a
little package, 913b
mane for ever shall shine, 385b
manhood, lexicon for, 510b
memory is fair and, 272a
name of Molly Pitcher, 748b
not too, or good, 409a
orange, like golden lamps, 269a
Bright, outward shewith, 77b
particular star, 182b
perseverance keeps honour, 182a
pluck honour, 149b
pomp ascended jubilant, 257b
pretty Babe burning, 118a
quick, things, 141a
reversion in the sky, 313b
seraphim, 250a
shoots of everlastingness, 272a
so calm so, 232a
softest clothing woolly, 385a
star would I were stedfast, 479b
steel made, 584b
streets of memory, 968b
sun of heaven, 212a
swords, keep up your, 186a
tiger burning, 387a
torch and a casement, 482b
tragic thing, 648a
transient chaste, 281a
used key is always, 331a
waters meet, 438b
waters, under clear sky by, 583b
westward look the land is, 596a
world, light of the, 755a
young lady named, 866a
Brighten as I draw near, 688b
blessings, as they take flight, 306a
Brightening face, Aurora shows her, 329a
prospects, to the last, 355b
Brightens, how the wit, 311b
Brighter clime, in some, 372b
kindle a, than its own, 701a
look, when we come, 457b
ray, emits a, 353b
the glitter, 44a
worlds, allur'd to, 356a
Brightest arts decoy, fashion's, 357a
best and, come away, 469a
best and, leave us, 817b
breaks, into dawn, 17a
day hath a cloud, 125a
fell, 198b
flashes in world of thought, 614a
heaven of invention, 154a
meanest of mankind, 318a
of sons of the morning, 445a
old wood burns, 119a
plumage, 981a
Bright-flaming heat-full fire, 102b
Brightness falls from the air, 213a
lost original, 253a
Bright-plumaged rhythms, cages of, 874b
Brignall banks are wild and fair, 415b
Brilliance, degree of, in performance, 982b
of Sirius, 704b
Brilliant actions and greatest events, 491a
and bold, 485b
men, dullard's envy of, 857b
moon and milky sky, 824b
Brillig and slithy toves, 657b
Brim, night's, 567a
pleasure drown the, 183a
Brimming over with quivering curds, 659b
Brimstone bed, 427a
limitless fire and, 675a
Brindled cow, couple-colour as a, 724a
hair, Andrew with the, 751a
Brine, give me the flashing, 583b
stand the test of, 897b
Bring, bad ones, about worse, 344a
bow of burning gold, 388b
can I, him back again, 1028a
hither the fatted calf, 1057a
home wealth of the Indies, 342a
horse to water, 92b
immortality to light, 617a
in a new word, 100a
jest and youthful jollity, 245a
me honey of Hymettus, 661a
my kisses, again, 185b
never good to, bad news, 200b
our years to an end, 1036a
so much money as 'twill, 46a
sown much and, in little, 1049b
suitable rewards, 37a
sweet Phosphor, the day, 231b
the good old bugle boys, 660b
Bringer of unwelcome news, 152a
Bringing gifts, I fear Greeks, 37a
Brings in his revenges, 166a
increase to her truth, 343b
obscurity often, safety, 10b
sign, customers, 269b
woeful want, 442b
Brink, punch-bowl's, 712a
Briny beach, 658b
Brisk and giddy-paced times, 164a
as a bee, 339a
minor pants for twenty-one, 320a
west wind that sang, 5b
Brisker pipes than poetry, 786b
Brisk's the London air, 897a
Bristles, my skin, 788a
Bristling sea coasts, 538a
Bristol City, three sailors of, 564b
Britain at heaven's command, 328b
tell, ye who mark this monument, 9b
that once was, 322a
would fight on alone, 871a
Britain's crown, ambassador from, 558a
glory, forgot was, 634b
Britannia needs no bulwarks, 432b
rule the waves, 328b
Britches, body boots and, 959a
Brither, lo'ed him like a vera, 393b
British ale improving British worth, 358b
and Russian peoples, 908a
autobiography, 782a
Benvenuto Cellini, 782a
bourgeoisie, 964a
calf, 401b
Constitution, like the, 705a
Constitution most subtle organism, 534a
dirty, coaster, 896b
eloquence and indelicacy, 950a
empire and United States, 869b
empire, liquidation of the, 871a
fleet, power of the, 862a
fleet, predominant feature in, 390a
friendliness of the, 681b
grenadier, 1004b
Lloyd's, too new for the, 722b
man, smell blood of a, 192b

British manhood, sounder piece of, 475a
muse, transports of a, 290b
nation, greatness of, 301a
nation is unique, 870a
oak, shadow of the, 361a
people, love of the, 360b
people, maxim of the, 868a
Prime Minister, 843b
public in fits of morality, 492a
public-school system, 665a
Rousseau, 782a
self-complacent sneer, 588b
sentence, structure of, 868a
soldier, come you back you, 818a
stony, stare, 553b
twice tricked by the, 861b
British-Americans, done with, 748b
Briton, superiority the, affects, 973b
Britons, air to, dearest, 527b
never will be slaves, 328b
strolling among the, 66a
while, shall be true, 635a
who can compare with the, 566b
Brittle, dream the bonds were, 693a
glass of the years is, 693a
treacherous bright streets, 968b
Broach'd, death has, him, 377a
Broad acres a patent of nobility, 644b
and ample road, 257b
and rich comicality, 719b
as ten thousand beeves, 639b
blown, crimes, 176b
daylight of prosperity, 446a
earth of ours, 609a
effects of punishment, 727b
famous English poet, 214a
flat nails, 72a
is the way, 1052a
margin to my life, 590a
ocean leans against land, 354a
spreading it disperse, 124a
Broad-backed hippopotamus, 943b
Broad-based upon her people's will, 553a
Broadcast doings of day and night, 607a
Broadcloth, without, 365b
Broader basis for government, 517b
nearer and a, mark, 650a
Broads, fenlands and illimitable, 901a
Broad-streeted Richmond, 979b
Broadway, give my regards to, 892a
shadows lay along, 520b
Broccoli, it's, dear, 984b
Brogues, clouted, 204b
Broider the world upon a loom, 823b
Broke, cable, 127a
cable that in storm ne'er, 242b
death, the vital chain, 338a
hell, loose, 256a
ope Lord's anointed temple, 197a
the bank at Monte Carlo, 748a
the die, 456a
the mould, 456a
through them and was off, 69b
time is, 140b
who, no promise, 315a
Broken and contrite heart, 1034b
Broken and dishonored fragments, 443b
and dissipated, 100a
and scattered, 855a
arch of London Bridge, 492b
arches, shadows of, 493a
arcs, on the earth the, 572a
binding, steadfast in the, 962b
factory windows are always, 902b
flutes of Arcady, 846a
golden bowl be, 1043b
hammers, laughs at many, 899a
heart lies here, 494a
heart, pain misfortune or, 794a
heart, through a, 770a
hearts, land of, 867b
in from birth, 492a
is the golden bowl, 544a
it up for your daily bread, 692b
Jerusalem, 599a
of dancing, 903a
pinion, bird with the, 701a
pitcher, at the fountain, 1043b
reed, 119a, 1046b
relations, renewal of, 696b
the more easily, 44a
uncomely things and, 825a
vessel, I am like a, 1033b
when the heart is, 988b
wire, like a, 957b
with service, worn out or, 55a
with the soil, 973b
with the storms of state, 211b
Broken-hearted for his sins, 763b
half, 451b
languish, 680b
lean above me, 928b
we had ne'er been, 392a
you hoped we were both, 694a
Brome, new, swepth cleene, 93b
Bromley, daily she came from, 956b
Broncho that would not be broken, 903a
Bronze caryatids, 949a
golden time changed to, 40a
is the mirror, 13b
lodge in marble or in, 669b
mold the breathing, 37b
more lasting than, 39b
sacred, button, 691a
Bronzed lank man, 903a
Broo', eels boil'd in, 1013a
Brooches and toys for your delight, 752a
Brood, idle, be fed, 23b
mothers a bloody, 973b
of folly, 245b
over in solitude, 446b
Broodin' over bein' a dog, 735a
Brooding, birds sit, in the snow, 134a
industry, 807a
infant sagacity, 935b
omnipresence in the sky, 709b
on the years that were, 680b
over putrid eggs of hope, 400b
sank, to sleep, 704b
the silence, 667a
Brook and river meet, 522a
Cherith, 1028b
could not hear the, flow, 543a
drank of the, 1028b
smooth stones out of the, 1027b
the weather, 133a
went to the, 1019b
where, is deep, 111a
willowy, that turns a mill, 396b
Brook'd the eternal devil, 166b
Brooklyn has more bibliophiles, 888a
moon comes over, 995b
Brook's motion, 583a
Brooks, beaver in Canadian, 535a
books in running, 159b
for the fishers of song, 777b
make rivers, 280b
shallow, and rivers wide, 245a
sing of, 230a
sloping into, 448a
strow the, 252b
too broad for leaping, 786b
Brookside, wandered by the, 543a
Broom, handle of a, 903a
Brooms, coppers, clouts and brushes, 886a
Broomstick, Dean could write finely upon a, 295a
witch upon a, 105b
Broom-sticks and their tears, 826b
Broth, soup or, or brew, 565b
without any bread, 1017a
Brothel or on the scaffold, 752b
Brother, ailing, 1005a
am I not a man and, 362a
and good friend the sun, 927a
author, 431a
become a, to everyone, 618a
brown-frocked, 852b
call my, back to me, 470a
came with subtilty, 1023a
dawn is my, 848b
dealing with a, 7b
every author would kill his, 266b
friend equal to a, 7b
good morning, 848b
I grew so like my, 690b
lawless linsey-woolsey, 238b
line up with brother, 899a
little, of the rich, 763b
man, gently scan your, 311b, 391b
no, near the throne, 318b
of quiet death, 122a
one, anticipates another, 60a
sacrifiss my wife's, 664b
sleep the, of death, 7a
souls, friends and, 556b
stick more close than a, 819b
still to my, turns, 353b
sticketh closer than a, 1040a
than a, far off, 1041a
the creed would stifle me, 891a
the gods were good to you, 692b
there's night and day, 500b
to death, 122a
to dragons, 1031b
to relieve, 391b
Tom and myself together, 284b
which of us has known his, 987a
whom someone should save, 755a
will follow the plow, 729b
Brother-devil, doubt is, to despair, 729a
Brotherhood, crown thy good with, 718b
meaner law than, 655a
mystic bond of, 473b
of man, 888b
of venerable trees, 408a
participation in world's, 844a
that binds the brave, 803b
will not come to pass, 618a

Brother-in-law is haberdasher, 670b
Brotherly affection, entertain a, 367a
love, sometimes called, 728a
Brother's blood, voice of thy, 1022a
eye, mote in thy, 1051b
father dad, 147b
keeper, 1022a
murder, 176b
name, more care of a, 740b
name sad bad glad mad, 695a
Brothers, all the, too, 164b
as, live together, 523a
band of, 156b
forty thousand, 179a
goodbye, 772a
in distress, 391b
linsey-woolsey, 322a
my, call from the bay, 619b
sons and kindred slain, 266b
were valiant, 1013b
Brought as a lamb to slaughter, 1047b
back my night, 251b
death into the world, 252a
forth a mouse, 9b
forth fruit, 1052b
him down to the grave, 275a
nothing into this world, 1063a
safe to land, 229b
up in this city, 1059b
up like a rude Macedon, 28a
Broun as is a berye, 79b
Brow, azure, 454b
candid, pure eyes, 772b
Cynthia's, 137a
dangerous, by night, 167a
flushing, 480b
forty winters besiege my, 204b
garlands wither on your, 237b
grace seated on this, 176b
is wet with honest sweat, 521b
May-blossom, 554b
of a woman, 803a
of labor, 793a
once written on my, 673b
pure unclouded, 657b
shame ashamed to sit upon, 137a
sweat of his, 589b
sweat of man's, 7b
time's furrows on another's, 306a
tinge his, with sunset glow, 732a
unlined, pregnant with thought, 632b
weariness not on your, 623a
wrinkled, 146b
Browbeat this world, 573a
Brown, all the trees are, 599a
as leather, 781b
bread and the Gospel, 292b
bread, beans and, 760a
breasts, 961a
bright nightingale, 691a
compromise, give me the, 625a
dark, is the river, 750a
elder ladies love, 959a
Father, 868a
hair over the mouth blown, 944b
heath, land of, 414a
hills, from those, 592a
hooded in an earthly, 736b
loaf in her hand, 564a
long and lank and, 422a
Brown Missouri mule, 854a
noisy caravans of, 795a
nuts are getting, 647b
some gave them, 1015a
spit, 897a
study, 112a
trees are, 988a
whose hair was so, 597a
you have baked me too, 657b
Browne, to Wordsworth to Sir Thomas, 751b
Brown-frocked, brother, 852b
Browning, is what, 575a
Meredith is a prose, 600b, 767b
pomegranate from, 518a
stooped and picked up, 791a
Swinburne and Tennyson, 960a
Browning's, Mrs., death, 533b
Brown's, John, body, 669b
Browns the face, 993a
Brows, black, become some women, 208a
bliss in our, bent, 200a
fit them to our, 979a
gathering her, 393b
night-cap deck'd his, 353b
of him that utter'd nothing base, 553a
seen in either of our, 122b
sweat of a man's, 346a
sweat of my, 103b
Bruce, Scots wham, has often led, 394a
Bruis'd, crush'd and, 309a
heart was pierced, 186b
Bruisèd feet, beggar with, 756a
Bruised heart, balm of the, 122a
reed shall he not break, 1047a
with adversity, 129a
Brunette, blonde or, 84a
Brunswick, Hamelin Town's in, 570a
Brunt, bear the, 572b
Brush, chisel pen or, 826b
paint with pen or, 761b
painter's, 827b
whitewash and long-handled, 674b
work with so fine a, 428b
Brush'd, thoughtless hand, away, 387a
Brushed oiled dainty typewriting machine, 897b
Brushers of noblemen's clothes, 119a
Brushes, coppers brooms clouts and, 886a
Brushwood sheaf round the elm-tree bole, 568b
Brutal savages in an unknown island, 511b
Brutality, industry without art is, 606a
Brutalizes, last which, 497a
Brute, acts the, 272b
beauty and valour, 724b
chuck 'im out the, 818a
et tu, 167b
knave the fool the, 591a
man is neither angel nor, 272b
man that blushes not quite a, 306a
self-sacrificing love of a, 544b
you, hissed the countess, 830b
Brutes, live like, 76a
made, men and men divine, 629b
wet, stubborn craft, 865b
without you, 290a
Brutish beasts, fled to, 168a
nasty, and short, 229a
Brutus, and Cassius not displayed, 63a
Caesar had his, 368b
is an honourable man, 168a
makes mine greater, 169a
meaning, and Cassius, 57b
no orator as, 168b
seemed a set of vocal cords, 985a
the fault dear, 166b
there was a, once, 166b
Bubble, and now a, burst, 316a
cauldron, 198a
frail as a, 804b
gonfalon, 911b
honour but an empty, 280a
in the molten mass, 939a
life is a, 121b
life is mostly froth and, 661b
like the, on the fountain, 415b
no, is so iridescent, 745a
reputation, 161b
world's a, 121b
Bubbled, passion boiled and, 564a
Bubbles, as, do when they burst, 536b
borne like thy, onward, 455a
Concord ice had, in it, 935b
earth hath, as the water, 194b
millions of, like us, 532b
tattoo soap, 985a
winking at the brim, 481b
Bubbling and loud-hissing urn, 364b
cry of some swimmer, 457b
noise, 236a
venom flings, 452b
well-spring, 639b
Buccaneer, Morgan the, 663a
Buccaneers, English, 599a
Bucket, down and full of tears, 140a
drop your, where you are, 777a
nations as a drop of a, 1047a
of whitewash, 674b
old oaken, 450a
past is a, of ashes, 898b
Buckets, dropping, into empty wells, 364b
empty, into empty wells, 419a
two, filling one another, 140a
Bucket-shop of a refrigerator, 821b
Buckhurst, choose, for pointed satire, 289a
Buckingham bounteous, 81a
Palace, 917b
Buckle, air pride plume here, 724b
Buckler, shield and, 1036a
Buckles, silver, on his knee, 1020a
Bucks, fat black, 902b
Bud bit with envious worm, 134a
lives in sweetest, 205a
of love, 135b
perfect in, as in bloom, 668b
worm i' the, 164b
Budde, rose is sweeter in the, 112b
Budding everywhere, 860b
rose is fairest when, 112b
young builder in the, 244a
Budge an inch, 108b
Buds, blown, of barren flowers, 094a
darling, of May, 204b
forgot to blow, 700b

Buds, green, they were swellin', 1012b
hid a million, 721a
musk-rose, 141b
puts forth its, 938a
young, sleep, 478b
Buff and the blue, 394b
bare to the, 752a
trip slip, 645a
Buffalo, home where the, roam, 730b
upon the chimney-piece, 660a
Buffaloes, flower-fed, 903a
Buffets, fortune's, and rewards, 175b
of the world have incensed, 197a
Buffler an' the desperadoes, 935b
Buffon, is it, 344b
Buffoon and poet, 741b
fiddler statesman and, 277a
Buffs, drunken private of the, 558a
Bug in a rug, 331a
went to see a bounding, 741a
with gilded wings, 319a
Bugbear, no greater, than a strong-willed relative, 514b
Bugle, blow, blow, 550a
bring the good old, 660b
horn, sound upon your, 548b
lonely, grieves, 735b
one blast upon his, horn, 415b
Bugles, blare of, 804b
blow out you, 938b
cry of, going by, 795a
of the cherubim, 916b
what are the, blowin' for, 817b
Bugs, fear boys with, 130a
fiddle all the, off, 978b
free from, and fleas, 22b
three little, in a basket, 612b
Build a chapel, 86b
a house with deep thatch, 848b
beneath the stars, 306a
faith upon the holy text, 238b
for yourself a strong-box, 888b
houses in it, 630b
I will, me a nest, 716b
intending to, a tower, 1057a
it up on rock or sand, 494b
lofty rhyme, 248b
my church, 1053b
not boast a generous race, 327a
on the human heart, 567a
plans that, from bottom up, 918b
the ladder, 597b
thee more stately mansions, 536b
these cities glorious, 755b
too low they, 306a
tower, 153a
up no plan, 959a
what we plan we, 630b
when we mean to, 153a
Builded better than he knew, 503a
city is not, in a day, 902a
Builder also grows, 755b
blast a young, 244a
Builders, stone, refused, 1037a
Buildeth on vulgar heart, 153a
Building about to fall, 50a
art of, or architecture, 783b
believe any than artificer in, 244a
of a house, 838a
principal beauty in a, 244a
Building roofs of gold, 154b
stole the life o' the, 197a
three things in a, 379a
Buildings apparatus and libraries, 652a
Builds, devil, a chapel, 291b
heaven in hell's despair, 387a
her house with love, 962b
man and what he loves and, 888a
on the watery sod, 716b
phoenix, her spicy nest, 236b
phoenix, phoenix' nest, 263b
Built absolute trust, 194b
all we, do we discern, 620a
by never a spade, 936b
complex, for two, 928a
God a church, 363b
in such a logical way, 536b
in th' eclipse, 249a
me a monument, 39b
my soul a pleasure-house, 546b
of country seats, 956a
on another man's ground, 180a
on lesser ruins, 266b
Rome not, in one day, 93a
with mortal hands, 279a
Bulk of your natives, 295b
Bull moose, strong as a, 779a
oiled and curled Assyrian, 553b
supreme, 854b
Bullen's eyes, dawn'd from, 348a
Bullet, appeal from ballot to, 540b
damn' tough, to chew, 818b
golden, beats it down, 212b
has its billet, 418a
or a splinter of steel, 964a
that will kill me, 399b
Bullets go flying through space, 772a
made of lead lead lead, 1019b
made of platinum, 848a
paper, of brain, 157b
Bullfighting is the only art, 982b
Bullied back into the battle, 474b
by every fashion, 867a
out of vice, 510a
Bullocks, talk is of, 1066b
Bulls and the bears, 955b
Bulrush, knot in a, 30a
Bulrushes, ark of, 1023b
Bulwark, floating, of our island, 352a
never failing, 86b
of continuing liberty, 920a
of our own liberty, 538a
Bulwarks, Britannia needs no, 432b
of the state, 713a
Bulwer Lytton or Lytton Bulwer, 494a
Bumblebee, Moses ridin' on a, 979b
Bump, go, in the night, 1003a
Bumper of claret, 449b
of good liquor, 381b
Bumps along the dusk, 745a
Bunbury, invaluable permanent invalid, 769a
Bunched in mutual glee, 982a
Bunches, shakes down a few, 758b
Buncombe, speaking through reporters to, 476a
Bundle of darts to each, 58b
of grief, 899a
of hay, 460a
of relations, 501b
Bundle, put in a, and rolled into one, 789a
Bung-hole, stopping a, 178b
Bunk, been in his, below, 714b
history is, 622a
Bunker Hill, congressmen at, 996a
Hill, Lexington and, 443b
Bunny gamboled up, 853b
Bunting, baby, 1016b
stripes stars and colors, 563b
Buntline, Barney, 377a
Bunyan, the swart convict, 604a
Burbled as it came, 657b
Burden, age no longer is, 16b
and heat of the day, 1053b
as a prisoner's chains, 955a
bear his own, 1062b
bear the, and the heat, 620a
ease the, of another, 1005a
existence but a, 675a
grasshopper shall be a, 1043b
grievous, was thy birth, 128a
heavy, of responsibility, 972a
mind lays by its, 35a
my, is light, 1052b
of having nothing to do, 287b
of long living, 693b
of original sin, 959a
of our civilization, 910b
of the world, 755b
our remembrances, 210a
prayer the, of a sigh, 413a
superfluous, 251a
the government was laying, 789b
white man's, 817a, 833b
youth and age equally a, 23b
Burden'd air, fires in the, 385b
Burdened with grave responsibilities, 858a
Burdens a man can beare, 113a
bearing, of the government, 537a
ease of my, 105a
strengthens as you lay, 449a
Burdensome, nothing harsh or, 73b
Bureaucrat, defer to capitalist or, 994b
Burglaree, vary piracee with a little, 682b
Burglary, flat, 158b
Burgonet, arm of, of men, 200a
Burgundy, bottle of, 293a
was the winiest wine, 839b
Burial, no, this pretty pair receives, 1011a
of an ass, 1048a
with such honour, 817a
Burial-ground God's-Acre, 522a
Buried acorn, 793a
bodies, in peace, 1066b
body, upon my, 228b
bone, suspicious of some, 719b
brother John, 690b
by the upbraiding shore, 454a
Caesar bled, 531b
crucified dead and, 1068a
heart's dead are never, 955b
him before the prime, 1012b
hurried and worried until, 892a
idea of being, 515a
in his own juice, 52a
in Père Lachaise, 497b
in that vast abyss, 449b
in your dunghills, 156b
lain these two days, 138a
life, knowledge of our, 620b
my body, obscurely, 121b

Buried, nobuddy fergits where he, a hatchet, 841a
old Adam be so, 1069b
on Sunday, 1018b
soil is good to be, in, 603a
tear of pity ven he, him, 576a
the putrid corpse, 926a
those whom we have, 68b
treasure, discovery of, 823b
with burial of an ass, 1048a
with them, dies and is, 18a
within a beade of amber, 52a
Buries, universal darkness, all, 322b
Burke not affected by reality, 371b
Burma girl a-settin', 818a
Burn at the heart of living, 977b
bays, deep and chafe, 693a
better to marry than to, 1061a
books, 921b
daylight, 134b
every fire, low, 707a
fire, and cauldron bubble, 198a
fire cannot, 496b
from my brain, 867a
frost as actively doth, 177a
in the morning the letters, 840b
lamp holds out to, 303a
letters that we ought to, 1008b
low and dim, 911b
old age should, and rave, 997a
old wood best to, 119a
our heart, within us, 1057b
out false shames, 931b
stars that round her, 299a
to the socket, 410b
where summer suns, 984a
words that, 268a
Burn'd, heart ne'er within him, 413b
on the water, 200b
Burne candle after supper, 273b
Burnèd Apollo's laurel bough, 123b
Burned black with the strong sun, 960b
feet not be, 1038b
give my body to be, 1061a
Matilda and the house were, 849b
my throat, 3a
word, like a lamp, 1066b
Burneth, holy flame forever, 427b
Burning, Afric's, shore, 419b
and shining light, 1058a
clove, bitter bark and, 881a
deck, stood on the, 470a
fiery furnace, 1048b
fire burns out another's, 134b
fire, speech is a, 691b
gold, bow of, 388b
home fires, 865a
hot, scorn all, 794a
marle, 252b
pretty Babe, bright, 118a
row, seraphim in, 250a
Sappho loved and sung, 458a
tiger, bright, 387a
to display heroism, 783b
towns and ruined swains, 362a
Burnish'd sun, 144a
throne, 200b
Burnished dove, 548b
Burns at both ends, 962a
bright so long as ye feed it, 834b
Browning Swinburne, 960a
fire, out another's burning, 134b
not she which, in 't, 208a
Burns, old wood, brightest, 119a
on edge of tempestuous years, 487a
Shelley were with us, 567b
when blood, soul lends vows, 172a
Burn-side, waly waly yon, 1013a
Burnt child craves the flame, 956b
child fire dredth, 93b
Christians have, each other, 457b
fire of thine eyes, 387a
half Troy, 152a
night's candles are, 137a
offering, lamb for a, 1023a
temple of Diana, 241b
to ashes, 873b
topless towers of Ilium, 123b
whores were, alive, 293b
Burrow underground, 934b
Burrs and thorns of life, 477b
conversation's, 534b
Burst, and now a bubble, 316a
of music, 764a
of thunder sound, 470a
out into sudden blaze, 249a
released in a, of flame, 945b
smilingly, 193b
Bursting and sprouting, 537b
with its own corrections, 740a
with moments, 985a
Burthen of his song, 368a
of the mystery, 403b
vast and unwieldly, 333b
weight of another's, 234b
Bury bones in hideaways, 989b
dead, their dead, 1052a
for nothing, 577b
I come to, Caesar, 168a
it certain fathoms in earth, 210a
marry in expectation to, 244a
me on my face, 71b
scarce able to, the dead, 229b
sorrow out of sight, 568a
strangers, 1055a
Bus, Hitler has missed the, 844a
Buses, more time on the, 906b
Bush afire with God, 520a
beat the, 91a, 229a
bird in the, 11a
burned with fire, 1023b
good wine needs no, 46b
man in the, with God may meet, 503a
poem hangs on the berry, 704b
summer breeze waves the, 416a
supposed a bear, 142b
thief doth fear each, an officer, 127a
Bushel, do not sit down on a, 72b
many words won't fill a, 331a
neither the, nor the barrel, 743a
of silver, 737a
Bushels, two, of chaff, 143b
Bushes, author came out from, 923b
police spies lie in the, 840b
Bushtails, giv' de squir'ls de, 859b
Bushy, big, eyebrows, 822b
Busie as a bee, 112b
Busied with the crowded hour, 506b
Busies himself in mean occupations, 54a
Business and money, 783a
as usual, 868a
Business, be about my Father's, 1056b
best, you can go into, 562a
big, give the people a square deal, 779b
bloody, of the day, 7a
cares of, 45b
chief, is to pay, 707b
chief, of the citizens, 344a
could not make dull, 619a
crises at intervals, 746a
derned sight better, 699a
despatch is the soul of, 323b
devotion to his, 749b
dinner lubricates, 377a
district attorneys in dirty, 710a
do more, after dinner, 295a
do your own, 1063a
everybody has to mind own, 664b
everybody minded their own, 656b
everybody's, is nobody's, 236a
fitter for, 262a
gets above sellin' tinpinny nails, 834a
goes off a man's hands, 285a
going about their, 939b
grown old in active, 431a
home to men's, 119b
honest, never blush to tell, 5b
I have laid aside, 235a
in battle or, 587b
in great waters, 1036b
is business, 911b
is to be good today, 419b
it's quite simple, 631b
know end of this day's, 169a
lawyers in public, 516a
life's, 574a
man diligent in his, 1040b
man in pollytics, 835b
man, tired, 967b
men, more business-like than, 880a
mind his own, 105a
mind my, better, 284a
no better ballast than, 602b
no feeling of his, 178b
no idle, 719b
of a comic poet, 297b
of America, 859a
of life is to be, 700a
of life will go forward, 843a
of one who studies philosophy, 64b
of the day, 281a
of the government, 919a
ought to have unremitted attention, 359b
partly succeeded in my, 301a
politics conviviality, 611a
precept, that's the true, 577b
prophesying, 908a
prosperous man of, 764a
riches the sinews of, 26a
servants of, 120a
settled, 121a
sick of its, 404b
some to, some to pleasure, 314b
talents equal to, 63b
talk of nothing but, 84a
that we love, 201a
they are entrusted with, 293a
this, will never hold water, 298b
to know thyself, 60b
whatever my, is, 285a
with an income, 363a
with the grass, 808b

Business, without dissimulation no, 323b
won't do any, 892a
Business-like, more, than business men, 880a
Buskin, shuffles off the, 535a
Buskins shortened to descry, 231a
Bust, animated, 348b
friendly, 943b
of Pallas, 545a
outlasts the citadel, 561b
science ov going tew, 595a
Bustle and wickedness, 429a
love of, 47a
of man's work-time, 575b
so illustrious, 648a
Busts, picture placed between the, 306b
three, all second-hand, 761a
Busy as a one-armed man, 801a
bee has no time for sorrow, 385b
bee, little, 302b
care, Baucis', 280b
career, quitting the, 583a
curious thirsty fly, 326b
hammers closing rivets up, 155b
haunts of men, 470a
hum of men, 245b
in your library, 85a
inquiry made, 62a
listening fellow, 56b
old fool unruly sun, 215b
person, 758a
quay, sit on the, 852a
thoughts outnumber, 465a
till night, 285a
when a man's, 569b
whisper circling round, 356b
with the news of the day, 811b
with the unimportant, 806a
world is hushed, 1069b
world, plainly see this, 267a
Butcher, father was a, 273b
hog, for the world, 898a
the baker the candlestick-maker, 1019a
Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday, 454b
Butchers in Chicago handle hogs, 755a
meek and gentle with these, 167b
Butler, go for some future, 672b
Butt and butter each other, 707b
and very sea-mark, 190a
end, knocks you down with the, 358a
fixed as aim or, 154b
Butter and eggs and pound of cheese, 651b
best, 656b
butt and, each other, 707b
cutting bread and, 564a
for royal slice of bread, 917b
guns or, 977b
in a lordly dish, 1026b
ladling the, 1006a
melt in her mouth, 92b
one cannot shoot with, 977b
poison the, 802a
quarrel with my bread and, 296b
smell of bread and, 457a
smoother than, 1035a
supply you your bread and, 763a
we can do without, 977b
white bread and, 1016a
Butter will only make us fat, 977b
Butter-and-egg man, 927b
Buttercup, common, 936a
little, 682a
Buttercups and daisies, 491a
Buttered, brains ta'en out and, 180b
side, always on the, 441a
Butterflies and bees, 859a
gilded, 193b
no bees no, 488b
Butterfly, breaks a, upon a wheel, 319a
dream I am touching a, 971b
or flower or wearing-stone, 880b
upon the road, 813a
Butterfly's wing, beauty of a, 981a
Butter's spread too thick, 658b
Butters Stubbs Freeman, 1006a
Butting through the channel, 896b
Button, Grand Army, 691a
little brown, 691a
little round, at the top, 350b
not care a, for it, 88b
sacred bronze, 690b
undo this, 194a
we don't care a, 581a
Buttoned down before, 498b
Button-hole, take you a, lower, 134a
Buttons be disclosed, 171a
camlet cloak with gold, 284a
clothes and, of the man, 680a
matched our, 687b
soul above, 396a
taken of his, off, 817b
transitory nature of, 707b
Buttred, side my bread is, 94b
Buttress nor coign of vantage, 195a
Buxom blithe and debonair, 245a
Buy a thing that costs sixpence, 341a
adulterate complexion, 214b
an annuity cheap, 577b
an apple on the corner, 942a
appointed to, the meat, 228a
at too dear a price, 333a
come and, 230a
costly as purse can, 171b
it and never count the cost, 928b
land as cheap, 150b
never, what you do not want, 376a
the pig in the poke, 95a
the soul of any man, 717b
we are ashamed to, 847b
with much care, 143a
with you, 143b
world of happy days, 127b
Buyer, it is naught saith the, 1040a
let the, beware, 1009b
needs a hundred eyes, 234a
Buying, book worth reading worth, 605b
less of, 862b
or selling of a pig, 95a
uncritical, public, 969b
Buys opinions as it buys meat, 672a
Buzz, crowd and, and murmurings, 267a
stops the, 957a
the witty and the fair annoys, 319b
Buzzard or a popinjay, 983a
Buzzer, desk on which is a, 953a
Buzzin' along to de sea, 979b
Buzzing flie stir but a string, 102b
By and by God caught his eye, 977b
and by is easily said, 176b
their fruits, 1052a
By-and-by, street of, 742a
Bye baby bunting, 1016b
Bygone days, when I remember, 990b
By-laws are shorter, 984b
By-path meadows, 749a
By-product, more valuable than product, 783b
Byrd, foule, that fyleth nest, 85a
Byrde in hand, 11a
Byron, Lord, cuts a figure, 480a
poetry of Lord, 492b
Byron's force, 620a
By-way to heaven, 291b
Byword among all nations, 1026a
for dull conversation, 418b
Byzantium, lords and ladies of, 827a
not big enough, 62a

Ca-ards, thrust ivrybody but cut th', 835a
Cabal, Artistotle and his worthy, 460b
Cabbage leaf to make an apple pie, 350b
pepper his, 45b
with a college education, 678a
Cabbages and kings, 658b
skunk, 891b
sprouting out, 537b
Cabin, a small, build there, 824b
boy, when I was a, 928a
empty stand, 707a
Logan's, 352b
mounted to the, 852a
Cabin'd ample spirit, 621a
cribb'd confined, 197b
loop-hole, 247a
Cabinet appointments, marshalships and, 537b
lark from his moist, 131a
Cabinets, walk into statesmen's, 565b
Cabinet-work, shoes or, 886a
Cable, anguish arrives by, 993b
broke the anchor lost, 127a
no cord nor, 223b
scrape the, 585a
strength of one link in the, 840b
that in storm ne'er broke, 242b
Cabots talk only to God, 793a
walk with God, 793a
Ca-Caliban, 209b
Cackles, codfish never, 1006b
Cad and coward, 867b
Cadence, harsh, of a rugged line, 278a
of consenting feet, 967a
sweet, upon the ear in, 365b
tremulous, slow, 622a
Cadences, solemn march of his, 950a
Cadets of Gascoyne, 842a
Cadiz Bay, reeking into, 569a
Cadmean victory, 19a
Cadmus letters, gave, 458b
Caesar and his fortune, you carry, 56b
great, 852b
great, fell, 168b
great not like, 401a
had his Brutus, 368b

Caesar, I appeal unto, 1059b
I come to bury, 168a
imperial, dead, 928a
imperious, dead, 179a
Julius, might yet, 169a
loved, less, 168a
loved the treason, 53a
no mind to be a, 66a
O mighty, 167b
rebellion fraud and, 299a
render therefore unto, 1054a
sawdust, 957b
seeing strangers at Rome, 53b
some buried, bled, 531b
tongue in every wound of, 168b
treads the deck, 51a
upon what meat doth, feed, 166b
we who are about to die, 525a, 1009b
wept, 168a
whenever you are angry, 60a
with a senate at his heels, 318a
with, to take the army, 502b
without his ambition, 660a
word of, stood, 168a
Caesar's, all is, 263b
apartment, carried it to, 56b
barber, 56b
hand and Plato's brain, 570a
wife above suspicion, 56b
Caesars, unbred, 947a
Caesars' gold, 885b
Café in every street, 958b
Cage, bird in a gilded, 850a
form is the, 704a
natural to a cockatoo, 765b
nor iron bars a, 268a
of laws, 953b
put me in a, 946b
robin redbreast in a, 388a
sing like birds in the, 193b
Cages, marriage happens as with, 100a
of bright-plumaged rhythms, 874b
Cain, set a mark upon, 1022a
the first city, 121a
was a tiller of the ground, 1022a
went out from presence of the Lord, 1022b
Caissons go rolling along, 901b, 902a
Cake, bake me a, 1015a
eat your, and have it, 95a
fanciest, 971a
is dough, 130b
let them eat, 345a
Cakes and ale in fear, 9b
and ale, no more, 164a
and friends, 971a
tea and, and ices, 943a
Calais, fortune's malice lost her, 568b
from Kittery to, 755b
picture of life in, 950a
Calamities, careful study of the, 744a
notorious for the greatest, 51b
of life shared, 292a
Calamitous, mishap is the more, 431b
necessity of going on, 371a
Calamity, child of, 676a
in English history, 759a
inflicting one, 44a
learn to see in another's, 43b
man's true touchstone, 228a
of a long life, 174b
Calamity, power of no, 727a
wedded to, 137a
Calaveras county, any frog in, 674a
Calculate, men ought to, life, 70a
no human wisdom can, 371a
upon real favors, 367a
Calculating, cold, average, 687a
looks so, 769a
Calculation, defies, 379a
shining out of the other, 577b
variable of political, 633b
Caledonia, stern and wild, 414a
Caledonia's cause, guide to support, 394b
Calendar a calendar, 142a
high tides in the, 148a
striking from the, 532b
Calf, British, 401b
fatted, 1057a
golden, is sovereignty, 992b
near three centuries dead, 777a
Calfe, killed a, in high style, 273b
Calf's-skin, hang, 148a
Calico cat replied mee-ow, 747b
jam, 581b
pie, 581a
tree, 581a
Californian who would talk California, 880a
Californians are a race, 801b
Call a bawd a bawd, 28a
a fig a fig, 28a
a spade a spade, 28a
a tail a leg, 542b
back yesterday, 139b
come when you, 150b
don't, me spade, 297a
evil good, 1045b
fools into circle, 160b
greybeards, divine, 127a
heard his country's, 819a
him Peter, 147b
his name Immanuel, 1045b
home the child, 977b
in God, 13a
it by some better name, 440b
lark's is a clarion, 741b
me anything, 297a
me horse, 150a
me misbeliever, 144a
me to mind, 594b
my soul my own, 519b
no faith false, 663a
no man foe, 959a
no man happy, 18b
of the running tide, 895b
one clear, for me, 557a
spirits from vasty deep, 150b
spring is a, to action, 991a
that which we, a rose, 135a
the cattle home, 598a
these delicate creatures ours, 188b
things by their right names, 397a
to battle, 764a
to dress to, to dine, 781a
today his own, 39b, 278a
up your men, 417b
upon my soul, 164a
woman how you, to me, 706b
your neighbors in, 1016b
Callay, callooh, 658a
Call'd brother's father dad, 147b
for his candle his bell, 451a
untaught knaves, 149b
Called a little early, 782b
another Abra came, 294a
for his pipe, 1015a
Called, many are, 1054a
the wrong number, 971b
us Quakers, 273b
Callimachus, tomb of, 29b
Calling, each honest, has own elite, 965a
follow your, 500b
followed their mercenary, 787a
his men, 898b
master in your, 709a
Old Black Joe, 636a
shapes and beck'ning shadows, 247a
true path of his, 500b
Callooh callay, 658a
Calls back the lovely April, 204b
if anybody, 878b
me lures me, 896a
me Tom, 227a
stated, to worship, 337b
us still unfed, 815a
Calm, after storm, 971a
after the storm comes the, 293a
air is, and pleasant, 250a
and happy nature, 23b
and very coldly wise, 928b
and without panic, 954a
as it was bright, 271b
cankers of, world, 151b
confidence of a Christian, 680b
contending kings, 131b
delight, home bright with a, 667b
ever-growing, 774b
familiar talk, 5a
fixed, look, 953b
gloomy, of idle vacancy, 340a
learn, to face what's pressing, 39b
lights of mild philosophy, 299a
luxury, and voluptuousness, 618b
observer of ought and must, 795a
of mind, 260b
on the listening ear, 560b
peace and public, 621b
peace and quiet, 246a
pleasures hover'd nigh, 328b
region where no night, 231b
rising through change, 463b
seek rest with, spirit, 34b
so bright, 232a
so deep, never felt a, 406b
soul of all things, 620a
soul's, retreat, 271b
that must follow all storms 580a
the winds, 46a
thoughts, love light and, 423b
when the sea is, 44b
Calmer of unquiet thoughts, 235b
Calming the lightning, 460b
Calmly, parents are able to think, 702b
Calmness, coolness and a, 604b
of spirit, 235b
to remember, 645a
Calms, wisdom, the mind, 336a
Calumniating time, 182a
Calumnies answered best with silence, 218b
Calumnious strokes, virtue 'scapes not, 171a
Calumny and hate and pain, 468a
escape, 175a
Calvaries and crucifixions, 667b
Calves and knees, 849a
Calvin oat-cakes and sulphur, 418b

Calvinism established a religion, 490a
Cambridge, bred at Oxford or, 273a
fields of, 267b
people rarely smile, 938a
Cambridgeshire of all England, 938a
Cambuscan bold, story of, 246b
Came, Abra, 294a
excuse, prologue, 258b
he onward, 257a
I, I saw I conquered, 59b
out by the same door, 532a
saw and overcame, 153b
to be the bigness you see, 273b
upon a midnight clear, 560b
ye, out from Egypt, 1024a
ye, unto me, 1054b
you will all be glad we, 974a
Cameelious hump, 820a
Camel, as hard as for a, 140b
cloud in shape of a, 176a
easier for a, 140b, 1053b
swallow a, 1054a
through eye of needle, 140b
thrust his face, 463b
Camellia, violet has and, has not, 792b
Camelot, forgot in, 962b
looked down to, 547b
Camel's hump, 820a
nose, 464a
Cameo, more affable than a, 857b
Camerado this is no book, 610b
Camlet cloak, 284a
Camp march and battle, 666a
Campaign of history, 709a
the beginning of a new deal, 918b
Campaigning love pitches his tent, 994a
weather, 981a
Campaigns, political, 806a
Campaspe, Cupid and my, play'd, 112b
Campbells are comin', 1001a
Lochow original seat of, 416b
Campfires in the rain, 890a
Camp-ground, tenting on the old, 666b
Camping-ground, fame's eternal, 612b
Camps and courts, 522a
Cupid has his, 42b
offspring terrible from, 993a
Can, come fill up my, 417b
he who, does, 765a
pass me the, 787a
whenever you, 72a
youth replies I, 506a
Cana, many guests had, 844b
Canadian brooks, beaver in, 535a
Canals and dockyards, 8a
Canapie, lawn, 102b
Canaries, off the blue, 615b
Canary birds feed on sugar and seed, 714b
wine, mine host's, 482b
Cancel all our vows, 122b
and tear to pieces, 197b
half a line, 533a
Cancelled skies, 960b
Cancels all bands, 151a
Candid and simple, 716a
be, where we can, 315b
brow pure eyes, 772b
discontent, maintenance of, 702b
Candid friend, 401b
Candied tongue lick, 175b
Candle, bell book and, 104b, 148a
burne, after supper, 273b
burns at both ends, 962a
call'd for his, his bell, 451a
Diogenes lighted a, 72a
extinguishes the natural, 288b
farthing, 430b
farthing, to the sun, 271b
in the sun, 223b
light a, in the sun, 271b
light, from their torches, 224a
light, sit spinning in, 96b
little, throws beams, 147a
moths fascinated by the, 783a
of understanding, 87a, 1065a
one small, 229b
or the mirror, 804a
out out brief, 199b
poor sport not worth the, 234b
such a, never put out, 87a
to light you to bed, 1015b
to my shames, 144b
two old chairs and half a, 581b
Candle-flame, feel the steady, 570b
Candle-light, colors seen by, 518b
dress by yellow, 750a
marked my love by, 612b
Candles are all out, 196a
night's, burnt out, 137a
of night, 147b
put all stars and, out, 750b
when, are out, 61a
Candle-stick, Jack jump over the, 1019a
Candlestick-maker, butcher the baker the, 1019a
Candor and amicable relations, 389b
Candy deal of courtesy, 149b
is dandy, 989b
sugar, 871a
Canker and the grief are mine, 461a
care's a, that benumbs, 685b
galls infants of spring, 171a
joy without, or cark, 725a
killing as the, 248b
loathsome, 205a
Cankers in musk-rose buds, 141b
of calm world, 151b
root and fruit alike, 972b
Cannibals that each other eat, 186b
who have eaten their old friends, 823a
Cannikin, why clink the, 570a
Cannon his name cannon his voice, 639b
to right of them, 553b
Cannon-ball took off his legs, 487b
Cannon-balls may aid the truth, 584a
Cannon's mouth, 161b
Cannot be without 'em, 261b
fight for love, 141b
he who, teaches, 765a
Canoe, paddles her white, 437b
Canon 'gainst self-slaughter, 170b
Canons of reputability, 776b
of taste, 775b
Canopus so far so far away, 831a
Canopy, excellent, the air, 173b
my, the skies, 316a
which love had spread, 464b
Cans, clatter of Barrie's, 950b
Cant, clear your mind of, 343a
Cant of hypocrites, 346a
of not men but measures, 359a
we have, 449b
Can't, it, happen here, 932a
see what he sees in her, 955a
they, take it, 932a
Cantaloupe, sundaes and, 990b
Canteen, drunk from the same, 643b
Canter, finishing, 710b
Canterbury bells, Te Deums of the, 875a
Cantilena of lawyers, 437a
Canting world, cants in this, 346a
Cants and formulas, 474b
in this canting world, 346a
Canvas, back of, that throbs, 667a
beating, of a heavy foresail, 772a
crowd your, 556b
glow'd, 320b
lay with, drooping, 595a
sail when his, is rent, 47a
Cap, adoption of, and gown, 776a
by night, 353b, 356b
feather put into his, 346a
riband in the, of youth, 178a
velvet, out of a sow's ear, 235a
whiter than driven snow, 347a
Capability and godlike reason, 177b
negative, 478a
Capable, all he was created, of, 472b
all I am, of becoming, 952b
and wide revenge, 189a
mathematician, of reasoning, 24b
of a devotion to anything, 687a
of earnest grasping, 480a
of higher things, 901b
of nothing but dumb-shows, 175b
Capacious chair, arms of a, 864b
salad bowl, 751b
Capacity for better things, 774b
for delight and wonder, 772a
for knowledge, 474a
for taking pains, 476a
for taking trouble, 334a, 476a
infinite, of the human mind, 382a
man's, for justice, 963b
revelation is measured by, 844a
supreme, for taking trouble, 672a
to act wisely, 797b
to become happy, 264b
to despise himself, 807a
Cap-a-pe, 171a
Caparisons don't become a young woman, 381a
Cape Columbia, Pole to, 763b
Horn for all, 603b
round the, came the sea, 568a
St. Vincent, battle off, 389b
Vincent, 569a
Capella, star called, 704b
Caper and shake a leg, 894b
Capers, he, he dances, 180b
strange, 160a
Capital A, earnest soul and a, 737b
can do nothing without labor, 874a
commercial, 594a
created by labour, 850b
disposing of might of, 850b
flies to cover, 760b
has conquered, 850b
has its rights, 539b

Capital is the fruit of labor, 539b
labor is independent of, 539b
patronage of, 443a
pats labor on th' back, 836b
ship for an ocean trip, 714b
solicits aid of labor, 443a
truths, spring of, 857a
victory of labour over, 850b
where kingly death keeps court, 467b
Capitalism, absolute law of, 850b
higher than under, 905a
is doomed, 955b
stabilization of, 905a
Capitalist countries, 905a
country, socialism in, 850b
defer to, or bureaucrat, 994b
is a practical man, 593b
production, 594a
Capitalists become united, 444b
class of modern, 593b
Capitol, betrayed the, 289b
Capitulation, keep a few friends without, 752b
Cap'n John Smith, 893b
Capon, good, lined, 161b
Caprice and lifelong passion, 768a
Captain and ruler, the soul is the, 35b
be proud, of thine own fate, 35b
captain's, 201a
carried down the crew and, 714b
Christ, 140a
cook and a, bold, 681b
crew and, 821a
down went the, and crew, 681b
Drayton go ahead, 495b
fig for your great 106a
Goodwin, 1001a
great, Ziska, 221b
jewels in the carcanet, 205b
lost a good, 100b
my captain, 610a
of all these men of death, 274b
of compliments, 136a
of my soul, 741b, 928a
of the Pinafore, 682a
of the second rank, 497a
Reece, 681b
Shaw type of true love, 684a
Wattle, 377a
with the mighty heart, 756a
Captain's biscuits and pickled pork, 564b
captain, 201a
gig, crew of the, 682a
in the, a choleric word, 1184b
mind, troubled the, 714b
Captains and the kings depart, 816a
city, 222a
courageous, 1012a
of horse, 237b
thunder of the, 1032a
worthiest, 223a
Captive, carried us away, 1038a
good attending captive ill, 205b
ransom, Israel, 593a
weak minds led, 259a
words all ears took, 183a
Captive's liberty, 122a
Captives, set all, free, 746b
Captives' births and deaths, 706b
Capture of men by women, 564b
Porto Bello, 663a
Capulet, I'll no longer be a, 135a
Capulets, tomb of the, 361b
Car, gilded, of day, 247a
git ther, out o' garage, 841a
low-backed, 485b
rattling o'er stony street, 453a
Caravan, innumerable, 470b
put up your, 854b
Caravans, noisy, of brown, 795a
Caravanserai, batter'd, 531b
Caraway, a splitting, 29b
Carcanet, jewels in the, 205b
Carcase of the lion, 1026b
Carcass, cover this, 96b
fit for hounds, 167a
lean old, 641a
this, is disgusting, 635a
wheresoever the, is, 1054a
Carcasses bleed, 82b
Carcassonne, never have I seen, 615a
Carcel lamp, 929b
Card, he's a sure, 277b
reason is the, 317a
speak by the, 178b
Car'd not to be at all, 253b
Carde, clere conscience is a sure, 112b
Cardinal rose with a dignified look, 451a
two, sins, 927b
Card-playing resident of the Crescent, 417b
Cards, bizarre world of, 958a
deck of, 958a
holding best of the, 699a
play'd at, for kisses, 112b
shuffle the, 108a
Care a button for it, 88b
age is full of, 169b
and did God, 648b
as feeling her, 112a
Baucis' busy, 280b
begone dull, 1000a
buy it with much, 143a
cast away, 105a, 214b
challenge to dull, 435a
contents with, of Heav'n, 317a
corroding, 763b
deliberation and public, 254a
disapproves that, 251a
discover how much you, 819b
drift beyond his love and, 528a
enough for faith or creed, 652b
fashion each part with, 888b
fig for, 90b
follows as riches grow, 39b
fondest father's fondest, 431b
for external things, 701b
for naebody, 368a
for nobody, 368a
for riches, 16b
for the healthy, 22a
for wind nor tide, 688b
golden, 154a
good-bye to, 862a
I for whom she be, 229a
I how fair she be, 229a
I shall not, 928b
irks, the crop-full bird, 572a
is no cure, 124b
judicious, 390a
keeps his watch, 136a
killed a cat, 159a
life of, I have borne, 465a
lift her with, 489a
little, we, 563b
live aloof from, 29b
lodges, 136a
love and, and strength, 1005a
man whose wish and, 309a
Care, mask of, 853a
mettle to kill, 159a
midst of hope and, 41a
more, to stay than will to go, 137a
my, is like my shadow, 97a
nor, beyond today, 347b
nor for itself hath any, 386b
nor, for wind nor tide, 688b
not fortune what you deny, 329a
not one twopenny damn, 400b
not who makes laws, 290b
not who sees your back, 150a
nought but, on ev'ry hand, 391b
now with me past, 139a
o' th' main chance, 239a
of human life and happiness, 375a
of the poor, 282b
one straw, I did not, 32a
pale my cheeks with, 229a
ravell'd sleave of, 196b
seldom known a father's, 308b
sex's earliest latest, 343a
shall not, at all, 810b
soothe my spirit's, 591b
teach us to, 944b
the slain, little, 12b
the snap av a finger, 821a
then the, is over, 275a
those who, 926a
to our coffin adds a nail, 371b
too old to, 912b
useful, was ever nigh, 338a
void of, and strife, 358b
wan with, 149a
what has he to do with, 529a
where, lodges, 136a
windy side of, 157b
with incessant, to tend, 248b
wrinkled, derides, 245a
Care-charmer sleep son of night, 122a
Careens toward its unpredicted end, 976b
Career, comfortable, of prosperity, 565a
die at the height of a, 870a
of humour, 157b
quitting the busy, 583a
Carefree, two, days, 722a
Careful eye, 959b
felicity of Horace, 51b
grown-up people ought to be more, 785a
of the breed of horses, 288a
of the type she seems, 552b
resolutions, 64b
ways of duty, 528a
Carefulness, doctrines resolved into, 119a
Careless, be not, in deeds, 68b
city's, drainage, 865a
desolation, 162a
ease, fly with, 304b
eye on men who drown, 339a
growing, of my dress, 587b
I tasted, then, 648b
lying fellow, 904a
of censure, 312a
of sunshine or storm, 662a
of the single life, 552b
on a granary floor, 482b
rapture, first fine, 569a
St. James, 511a
shoe-string, 230b
some, rhyme, 699b
song with a little nonsense, 350a
their merits to scan, 356a

Careless trifle, 194b
wide, world, 778b
Careless-handed nature, 781a
Careless-hearted, days are young and, 885a
Carelessly complete, 735b
Carelessness of life and beauty, 896a
Care'll kill a cat, 159a
Care's a canker that benumbs, 685b
an enemy to life, 163b
check and curb, 271b
Cares, against eating, 245b
all their, beguil'd, 354a
and joys abound, 125a
blessed to put, away, 35a
cast all your, on God, 555b
daily, pleasures and needs, 594b
depress'd with, 308b
dividing his, 396b
has his little, 430b
humble, and delicate fears, 406a
kingdoms are but, 83b
little, that fretted me, 1006a
naught for death, 243a
nothing about rights of question, 21a
now all ended, 154a
of business, 45b
put old, to flight, 673b
soothe the, 477b
that infest the day, 522a
unhounded by sordid, 909a
unvex'd with, of gain, 308a
vexatious, 57b
were to increase his store, 352b
what face he carries, 713b
what, he he cannot know, 626a
what I am who, or knows, 469b
who, for nothing, 688a
with crosses and with, 114a
world and its toils and, 564a
Caress, answered the, 745b
linger to, him, 584a
weakness in a fond, 597b
wooing the, 460b
Caresses and chastises, 904a
Caressing, kind her, 343b
Cargo of ivory and apes, 896b
of Tyne coal, 896b
Cargo-boats that fill with every tide, 814b
Cargoes of meat drink and cloaths, 1002b
Carian, my dear old, 627a
Caricature, character is a, 982b
world is a perpetual, 807a
Caricatures, parodies and, 969b
Cark, joy without canker or, 725a
Carlo, broke the bank at Monte, 748a
Carlotta, love, 852b
Carlyle expressed his opinion, 694b
scolding from, 535a
Carnage and conquests, 63b
orthodox on, bent, 287a
war and deeds of, 609b
Carnal interests, 239b
self, 931a
swine, pearl for, 239a
Carnations and my first love, 911a
Carnegie, Johnnie, lais heer, 293b
Lydian notes of Andrew, 760b
Carnivores, education among the, 698a
Carol of a bird, 456b
worshiped in a tuneful, 979a
Carollings, so little cause for, 705b
Carols as he goes, 354a
varied, I hear, 607a
Carouse, eerie faint, 960b
Carp in most eloquent manner, 281b
ne'er grudge an', 390b
of truth, 173a
Carpenter, walrus and the, 658a
Carpenter's son, 1053a
Carpet, after a bit the, ends, 868b
crisp and wintry, 721a
rich Persian, 53b
Carpet-knight, Sir Paris a, 98a
Carpet-knights, 98a, 222a
Carpets rose along the gusty floor, 481a
Carping censors lurk, 952a
world, 736a
Carriage, as good as a, 43b
can't afford a, 828a
held but just ourselves, 648a
king in a, may ride, 533b
private, 535b
second class, 684a
Carriages, third-class, 766a
without horses, 1000a
Carried about with every wind, 1062b
bedding on his back, 56b
by the angels, 1057b
do not get, aloft, 726b
every point, 42a
in a cart, 527b
into midst of the sea, 1034b
us away captive, 1038a
with every wind, 343a
Carrier of love and sympathy, 666b
of news and knowledge, 666b
Carrière ouverte aux talents, 400a
Carries, age, all things away, 36a
my heart, 876b
who cares what face he, 713b
wind, their like away, 83b
Carrion, snatching the, 697b
Carry a big stick, 779a
a gun, 1004a
a message to Garcia, 763a
ass will, his load, 109b
books you, to the fire, 338b
Caesar and his fortune, 56b
gentle peace, 211b
knowledge with him, 342a
lambs in his bosom, 1047a
me back to old Virginny, 758b
nothing away, 8b
nothing out, 1063a
off the latter, 449b
on and dread nought, 868b
sheet to the grave, 96b
the voice, 1043b
the wealth of the Indies, 342a
the winds in their hands, 46a
Carryin', 'twas, things too fur, 731b
Carrying coals to Newcastle, 40b
his own house, 217a
people abroad every day, 286a
soldiers by force of words, 57b
timber into a wood, 40b
Cart, carried in a, 527b
creak of a lumbering, 825a
rope, 1045b
Carthage, come to, 147a
must be destroyed, 31a
Carve him as a dish, 167a
let your neighbor, for you, 296a
not upon a stone, 654b
Carve the thing thou lovest, 762b
to all but just enough, 296a
Carved deep in Kentuckian rocks, 625b
heavy furniture, 959a
jewel, most curiously, 723b
new dynasties, 919a
not a line, 464a
Carves out his fortune, 36a
Carving, conversation is but, 296a
Carving-knife, cut off their tails with, 1014b
Caryatid in vacation, 497b
Caryatids, bronze, 949a
Casca, envious, 168a
Cascade, brigade with cold, 684a
Case against change or choice, 995b
as the, stands, 214a
o' gowd, 1013a
of dissension, 18a
what a, am I in, 163b
when a lady's in the, 308b
whin th', is all over, 833b
Casement, at the, seen her stand, 547b
jessamine, 554a
love-lamps in the, hung, 564a
on this, shone the wintry moon, 481a
ope at night, 482b
stood by the open, 625b
Casements, magic, 482a
Cases, circumstances alter, 484a
decide concrete, 709b
great, make bad law, 709b
unsavory, 641a
where be his, his tenures, 178b
Casey at the bat, 807b
has struck out, 808a
Jones, 852a
Casey's manner, ease in, 807b
tabble dote, 746b
visage shone, 808a
Cash, hae nae, to spare him, 391a
honey is sweeter than, 43a
needs good, 930a
take the, 531b
Cash-boxes for hearts, 490b
Cashiering kings and senates, 473b
Cask, beginning of the, 7b
Caskets a vile modern phrase, 515a
Caspar Milquetoast, 934a
Cassius, forever farewell, 169a
has a lean hungry look, 166b
meaning Brutus and, 57b
no terror, in your threats, 168b
Cassowary on the plains of Timbuctoo, 516b
Cast a cold eye, 828a
away care, 105a, 214b
beyond the moone, 91b
die is, 56b
die was now, 443a
down every man his rod, 317a
forth no more, 787b
he, into the sea, 1057b
his vote, 996a
in same mould, 99a
let him first, a stone, 1058a
look on this, 663a
me not off in old age, 1035b
me off discourteously, 999b
naked upon the naked earth, 49b
off his friends, 358a
old shooe after me, 92a
on island, 3a

Cast, pale, of thought, 174b
salt on a woman's tail, 239a
set my life upon a, 128b
thine eye on thine own fault, 635a
thing we, to the ground, 639a
this oil into the sea, 49a
thy bread, 1043b
why art thou, down, 1034b
ye your pearls, 1051b
Castaway, go to his grave a, 821b
Caste, Brahmin, of New England, 536b
of Vere de Vere, 547a
Castigation of offenders, 823b
Castilian, what best becomes a brave, 484b
Casting body's vest aside, 269a
dim religious light, 246b
his vote, 707a
their golden crowns, 445b
Castle and fortress, 110b
bores through, wall, 139b
called Doubting Castle, 274b
Garden, 906b
gray, habitant of, 592a
hath a pleasant seat, 195a
in Spain, 587b
man's house is his, 110b
rich man in his, 591b
strongest, tower and town, 212b
walls and snowy summits, 550a
whinstone house my, is, 476b
Castled crag of Drachenfels, 453a
Castle's strength will laugh, 199b
Castles in Spain, 999a
in the clouds that pass, 328b
went like lightnin', 967b
Casts sheep's eye at the wench, 107b
single hair, shadow, 43b
Casual concourse of atoms, 292b
good-bye, 968a
tongues, restless hands and, 845b
Casuists, convocation of, 105a
Cat a dog and a pipe, 788a
an indifferent mouser, 471b
and a lie, 678a
and the fiddle, 1016b
bell the, 11a
calico, replied mee-ow, 747b
care killed a, 159a
crooked, 1019a
each, had seven kits, 1015b
endow a college or a, 315a
feet, fog comes on little, 898a
had Tiberius been a, 623a
harmless necessary, 145b
has only nine lives, 678a
he walked by himself, 820a
I've got a little, 762a
languishes loudly, 741a
lion look no larger than the, 556b
may looke on a King, 94a
more ways of killing a, 598b
nine lives like a, 28b, 93b
on your hearthstone, 853b
owest the, no perfume, 192a
pensive, 853b
play with my, 99a
poor, i' the adage, 93a
room to swing a, 579b
that sits on hot stove-lid, 678b
turning of the, 120b
vanished quite slowly, 656b
vice in a, 661a
will mew, 179a
Cat, worried the, 1020b
would eate fish, 93a
would not wet feete, 93a
would watch a mouse, 297a
Catalogue, dull, of common things, 480b
in the, ye go for men, 197a
no reading more delightful, 723a
of human woes, 362a
of things necessary, 286a
unforgotten un-Homeric, 950b
would sooner read a, 875b
Cataract, faint idea of a, 493b
leaps in glory, 550a
sounding, haunted me, 404a
Cataracts, silent, 423a
Catastrophe of the atomic bombs, 831b
race between education and, 831b
signal, or exaltation, 651a
tickle, 153a
Catastrophes of race traceable, 605b
Catch a falling star, 215b
an echo of the infinite, 709a
and hold while I may, 91a
another Antony, 202a
arguments, proper time for, 540a
as catch can, 350b
cold and starve, 203b
conscience of the king, 174a
fit to, it, 341b
hard to, and conquer, 639b
him once upon the hip, 144a
larks if heavens fall, 88b
manners living as they rise, 315b
nearest way, 195a
nets to, the wind, 226a
perdition, my soul, 188a
physicians, diseases, 222b
set a thief to, a thief, 58a
small flies, 294b
springes to, woodcocks, 172a
the fragrant breeze, 961b
up, you will never, 828b
with his surcease success, 195b
Catch'd, swallow gudgeons ere, 11b
Catching, preserves one from, cold, 727b
Catch-words, lives by, 749b
Catechism ends, 151b
engagement, 830a
Categorical, in order, 682b
Caterpillar, I don't see said the, 656a
Caterpillars of the commonwealth, 139a
Caters for the sparrow, 160a
Cathay, cycle of, 549a
drink the poppies of, 528a
Cathedral, couldn't design a, 946b
or a church, 805a
so inspired as when it made a, 749a
tunes, like weight of, 647b
Cathedrals luxury liners, 993b
Cather, in the spring the Willas, 977b
Catholic Church, 492b, 493a
I was born a, 400a
man who hath mightily won, 716a
Catholics, Negroes foreigners and, 537a
Cato asserted that wise men profited, 55a
conquered's cause with, 51a
give his little senate laws, 319a
Cato learned Greek at eighty, 525a
on good acts, 119b
Cat's averse to fish, 347b
eare, breed in the, 94a
meat, mean as, 876a
Cats, all, be gray, 61a
and monkeys, 718a
do, eat bats, 656a
each sack had seven, 1015b
killed the, 570a
rain, and dogs, 297a
those who'll play with, 105a
Cattis eeris, 94a
Cattle beneath the British oak, 361a
call the, home, 598a
died as, 966a
no hay for the, 59a
shed, stood a lowly, 591b
upon a thousand hills, 1034b
women's rum, 737b
Catullus why not make haste to die, 35b
Caucasian mountaineers, 732b
Caucasus, thinking on frosty, 138b
Caucets, comfortablest, 989b
Caught, biggest fish I, 746b
cold, well dressed woman never, 727b
grievous to be, 40a
his clear accents, 567b
his death, 1014a
my heav'nly jewel, 115b
Scotchman, young, 341a
sweete perfections, 114b
trout, with tickling, 165a
Cauld, it waxeth, 1013a
Cauldron bubble, 198a
Cauliflower is nothing but cabbage, 678a
Cause, armor of a righteous, 793a
avengers of religion's, 287a
bad, will be supported, 370b
Caledonia's, 394b
comes to pass without, 329b
died in virtue's, 129b
every, produces more than one effect, 614b
evolution not a, but a law, 700a
fair face the, 123b
for doubting one's own right, 951b
found the spiritual, 616b
hear me for my, 168a
I'll try the whole, 656a
idea of oneself as, 282a
is in you, 76b
it is just, 436a
judge in his own, 45a
kings can, or cure, 337b
magnificent and awful, 364a
may move dissension, 441b
no, for despair, 38a
no omen but his country's, 5a
obstinacy in a bad, 240a
of a long ten years' war, 289b
of all men's misery, 112a
of covetousness, 124a
of disease quarrels, 290b
of dullness in others, 343a
of liberty, 366b
of love, 784b
of mankind, 438b
of policy, 154a
of this effect, 173b
or the men of the Emerald Isle, 383b
perseverance in a good, 345b,

Cause, primary, of all things, 70b
report me and my, aright, 179b
sea of, and theory, 868a
set the, above renown, 803a
spare diet is the, 261b
stands not on eloquence, 436a
strong or weak, 600b
that calls him to arms, 463a
that we are defending, 370b
that wit is in other men, 152b
to complain of deception, 500b
when the, goes hard, 279a
Causes, definite and removable, 799b
dire offence from amorous, 312a
great, on the move, 870b
home of lost, 621b
judges of important, 26a
most petty, 491a
occasions and, 156b
occasions not, of disaster, 778b
of its destruction, 344a
of things, learn the, 36b
plead, better, 37b
sharp ruing, 14b
too much to care for, 499b
whatever is is in its, just, 276a
which conspire to blind, 310b
which impel them, 373a
Causeth all men to err, 1065a
Causing spring of virtues, 116b
Caution used in refusing benefits, 282b
Caution's lesson scorning, 390b
Cautious growth, 950b
hints and allusions, 953b
statistical Christ, 729b
Cavalry of woe, 646a
Cavalrymen, not many dead, 583b
Cave, lay down in a certain, 70b
opposite wall of the, 24b
Stygian, forlorn, 245a
vacant interlunar, 260a
Caveat emptor, 1009b
Cavern, happy field or mossy, 482b
misery's darkest, 338a
Caverns measureless to man, 420b
pure and deep, 485a
sand-strewn, 619b
twice ten thousand, 478a
Caves of ice, 420b
secret, of earth, 559b
unfathom'd, of ocean, 348b
Caviare to the general, 174a
Cavil on the ninth part, 151a
Cawdor shall sleep no more, 196b
Thane of, 194b
Cease, begin and, and then again, 622a
efforts to find last rose, 38b
every joy to glimmer, 432a
follies, with their youth, 334b
lamb never, to follow, 127a
let long contention, 222b
not to advocate peace, 331a
poor shall never, 1026a
that time may, 123b
things at the worst will, 198b
to be divided, 537b
upon the midnight, 481b
ye from man, 1045a
your contest, 263b
Ceased, pleasure has, to please, 337a
Ceaseless devouring of the weak, 615a
pain, 353b
Ceases, north wind, 640a
to be government issue, 985b
Ceaseth, never, to enlarge itself, 124a
Ceasing of exquisite music, 522b
swiftness never, 116a
Cedar, from that moonlit, 621a
in Lebanon, 1036b
lordly, green with boughs, 756a
upright as the, 133a
Cedars, high growth on, 118a
of Lebanon, 893a, 1036b
Cedarwood and sweet white wine, 896b
Celebrate anniversary of his birthday, 434b
I, myself, 607b
my funeral with mourning, 30b
Celebrates his obsequies, 413b
Celebrity in politics or in trade, 505a
subject has won, 597a
time not ripe for this, 840a
Celerity is never more admired, 261a
Celestial bird, 441b
chores, 991b
clearness, 735a
fire, spark of, 310b, 366b
light, apparelled in, 408a
pattern of, peace, 124b
white, striped its pure, 476b
wisdom calms the mind, 336a
Celia, come my, 218b
Celibate, still is largely, 956a
Cell, dwell in a, 111b
each in his narrow, 348a
feast in thine eternal, 179b
Cellar, born in a, 350b
ivory, 961a
lived in a damp, 602a
Cellini, British Benvenuto, 782a
Cells and gibbets for the man, 591a
condemned, of Newgate, 671a
unresting, 897a
Celt, blind hysterics of the, 553a
Celtae, ambassadors from the, 32b
Cement glue and lime of love, 230a
Cemetery, new plot in the, 873a
Censored into existence, 955a
Censors, carping, 952a
Censorship, extreme form of, 766b
Censuah otha folks, 859b
Censure, careless of, 312a
durst not, 335b
every trade save, 452a
fear from, or praise, 336b
from a foe, 4b
in mouths of wisest, 187b
injustice, mankind, 24a
is tax a man pays, 295a
of sarcastic tongues, 74a
on the doves, 62b
or condemn another, 802b
take each man's, 171b
who have written well, 310a
Censured by a shoemaker, 50b
Census, not, nor size of cities, 507b
Cent, did with every, 881a
not one, for tribute, 377b
Centaur, quoth the, 900a
Center, abysmal dark of the unfathomed, 483b
dial's, 154b
every man is, of a circle, 661b
intention stabs the, 207b
is giving way, 754b
Centers, bliss which, in the mind, 354b
of delight, 116a
Centipede was happy quite, 730b
Central empires into good neighbors, 925a
heart, safe within its, 609a
stream of what we feel, 623b
Cents, dollars and, 330b
feel like thirty, 829a
Centuries, all but this, 684b
bowed by the weight of, 755b
how shall I lie through, 570b
man has all the, in him, 700b
more gave a thumb, 637a
of folly noise and sin, 568b
passed and hair became curlier, 637a
sequent, 506a
wit lasts no more than two, 447a
Century and a half without rebellion, 374a
early twentieth, 831b
lain for a, dead, 554a
of sonnets, 571b
of the common man, 948b
read at end of every, 443a
when a new, begins, 882b
Cerberus and blackest midnight, 245a
you are not like, 381a
Cerebration, slight powers of, 806a
Ceremonial of diplomacy, 512b
Ceremonies of bravery, 241b
Ceremonious air of gloom, 622b
Ceremony devis'd to set a gloss, 203a
enforced, 168b
general, 156a
idol, 156a
known as afternoon tea, 718a
of innocence, 826b
that to great ones 'longs, 184a
thrice-gorgeous, 156a
Certain age, 456b
because it is impossible, 69a
characteristics, permanent and, 336a
conditions, meeting under, 336b
death is, to all, 153b
flight, guides thy, 470b
how, the future is, 607a
lewd fellows, 1059a
nothing, but death and taxes, 332a
of his fate, 188a
of my song, 853a
of sword and pen, 815a
quality, greatness a, 670a
shade of brown, 959a
signs before certain events, 33a
slant of light, 647b
stars shot madly, 141b
unalienable rights, 373a
Certainties, hot for, 639a
public demands, 908a
so full of, 932b
there are no, 908a
Certainty, blest with, to please, 396b
certitude not test of, 710a
is illusion, 709a
man's, 814a
no, until you try, 15b
of power, 992a
pass from suspicion to, 265a
quit, for uncertainty, 337a
sober, of waking bliss, 247b
Certitude felt by thousands, 839a

Certitude nor peace nor help, 622a
not test of certainty, 710a
Certum est, 69a
Cervantes, arm of old, 604a
on his galley, 867a
smil'd Spain's chivalry away, 459b
Cervantes' serious air, 321b
Cessation from the pain of thought, 663a
Cesspool, London that great, 781b
Chafe, champ and, and toss, 619b
the bays burn deep and, 693a
Chaff, hope corn in, 452a
the wind driveth away, 1032a
two bushels of, 143b
Chafferers, like friendly, 741a
Chaffinch sings on the orchard bough, 568b
Chain about his wits, 8a
beauty's, 440b
death broke the vital, 338a
dependeth the might of the, 840b
drags a lengthening, 353b
handled with a, 646a
hanging in a golden, 254b
I forged in life, 578a
never yet broke a, 680a
pearl, of all virtues, 220b
slumber's, 439b
what the, 387a
winds the exhausted, 393a
Chained for billions of years, 945b
in the market-place, 471a
Chainless, chosen and, land, 695b
Chains, adamantine, 252a
and calls them liberty, 708b
and slaverie, 394a
bound in those icy, 185b
break all, 746b
breaks all, 386b
breaks his magic, 247b
everywhere he is in, 344a
nothing to lose but their, 593b
of bondage, 538a
price of, and slavery, 369a
prisoner's, 955a
rattling of, 931b
sang in my, like the sea, 997a
untwisting, that tie, 245b
Chair, arms of a capacious, 864b
draw, up close to edge, 975a
one vacant, 523a, 583b
professional, 784a
Rabelais' easy, 321b
sleep in the president's, 1005a
toys and his empty, 643b
Chairs, better, or knives, 504b
not the, and tables, 976a
three, in my house, 590b
two old, 581b
Chalice, poison'd, 195b
Chaliced flowers, 204a
Chalk, arms of, 909b
cliffs of Dover, 832b
Challenge, critics, and defend, 794b
double pity, 111a
to dull care, 435a
to his end, 263b
Challenged, damned ere I, 165b
Chamber, bridegroom coming out of his, 1033a
get you to my lady's, 178b
heart's inner, 529a
in my lady's, 1017a
in silent halls of death, 470b
Chamber, laid in a large upper, 274a
laughed and talked in the, 660b
man you drop from your, 589a
Chambers, softness in, 250b
when we stay in our, 590a
whispering in distant, 791b
Chameleon cannot assume one colour, 54a
poet must be a, 791a
Chameleons feed on light and air, 466a
Champ and chafe and toss, 619b
Champagne and a chicken, 322b
teetotaller, 764b
Champak odours fail, 466b
Champed, horse, the grasses, 862b
Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme, 970b
in invincible armor, 981a
people always have some, 25a
Champions, four, fierce, 254b
Rome's readiest, 129b
Chance, all, direction thou canst not see, 316b
and fortune, bricks by, 61a
and the tools, 759b
and thee O time, 249b
await no gifts from, 620a
bludgeonings of, 741b
bolts up, 201b
bond, tied by a, 588b
comes from art not, 311a
dart of, 189b
employment, 992b
erring men call, 248a
for safety, our fairest, 22b
game of skill or, 776a
give them a, 591a
history cannot tolerate, 977a
it without misgiving, 671a
luck's a, 786b
main, 112b, 239b
men the result of, 100b
nativity, or death, 180b
nickname for providence, 372a
not many have one, 897b
of being drowned, 339b
of future meeting, 430b
of success is slight, 984a
save by an evil, 825b
sense of luck and, 776a
skirts of happy, 552b
smallest, 883b
stande to the maine, 112b
take my, with fame, 807b
Tinker to Evers to, 911b
to hunger, 110a
to reach the land, 339a
we must take the, or die, 984a
what, shall not control, 620a
will bring us through, 620b
word heard in an unexpected quarter, 756b
Chancel, east like a great, 803b
Chancellor, conscience of, 227a
has a long foot, 227a
susceptible, 683b
Chancery, heaven's, 346b
pretty young wards in, 683b
Chances are I go where most men go, 661b
change by course, 118a
dismal, of the sword, 497a
like sunbeams pass you by, 653b
most disastrous, 186a
worldly, and mishaps, 129b
Chang'd by place or time, 252b
in nothing am I, 192b
Chang'd principles, oftener, 305a
Change and migration of soul, 20b
becomes necessary again, 941a
bitter, of fierce extremes, 254a
but cannot die, 466b
by tomorrow, 438b
case against, or choice, 995b
chances, by course, 118a
enchanting miracles of, 734a
everlasting, 68b
ever-whirling wheele of, 114a
everything except loves, 325b
fate and time and, 825a
fear of, 253a
for worse, 116b
forget seasons and their, 255b
friend whose face will never, 729b
from day to night, 351a
from old to new laws, 26a
from rocks to roses, 499b
glory's small, 496b
hath broken down all things, 933a
heavy, now thou art gone, 248b
his skin, 1048a
I would not, for thine, 219a
in a trice, 692a
in body of poetry, 941a
itself can give no more, 287b
like the, in my face, 745b
love could never, 721b
me name, 835b
my state with kings, 205a
no death nor, 466b
nothing permanent except, 12a
of activity, 594a
of air is a similar draught, 882a
of many-colour'd life, 335b
old love for new, 116b
orderly, of law, 709b
pebbles of our puddly thought, 103a
places and handy-dandy, 193a
places with me a spell, 778a
result of, 67a
ringing grooves of, 549a
seems an improvement, 516a
shadow of a, 886a
sheets once in two weeks, 843a
situation we hoped to, 856a
subject to, without notice, 930b
such a, upon you came, 969a
that is surrounding them, 700a
the art of war, 945b
the heart from red, 712b
their climate not disposition, 41a
their skies above them, 815b
think you that I would, 911b
thou dost not, 595b
thy mind and follow, 68a
time will, opinions, 25b
times do, 114a
to virtue and worthiness, 166b
universe is, 66b
we think we see in life, 879b
what man has made man can, 958a
when love has found home never, 42a
within us one short hour, 526b
years of, and suffering, 592a
Changed, all, changed utterly, 826b
aspect of the world, 272b
Earth's golden time, 40a
from one who was all to me, 706b

Changed, haven't, a bit, 992a
innocence for innocence, 207b
into two bright birds, 725a
not all sleep but all be, 1061b
people, yet Egdon remained, 705a
we have, all that, 270a
we shall be, 1062a
Changeful potency, 182b
thing is woman ever, 37a
Changeless, fain keep her, 639b
Changer, morals of a money, 843a
Changers, money, 1053b
Changes are irksome, 367b
bewildering, 630a
desire to see no, 922a
follow, of the moon, 188b
in her circled orb, 135b
more constantly than past, 956a
name changes quarter, 76b
of circumstances, 444b
our desire, 856a
scene, but aspirations persist, 954a
sky, when wives, 162b
territorial, 922a
with its every whim, 972b
woman often, 37a
world's a scene of, 267a
writes our Fortune's, 41b
Changeth, old order, 547b
Changing demands of economic process, 914b
face, sorrows of your, 824b
from brown suit to gray, 931b
guard at Buckingham Palace, 917b
lineaments, moulded the, 702a
one's mind, 875a
scene, humanity a, 516a
skies, wind cloud and, 471a
things according to our desire, 856a
Channel, butting through the, 896b
dream you are crossing the, 684a
drum them up the, 803b
thick fog over, 950a
Channels for the stream of love, 526b
Chanst, give him a, 835b
Chant, do use to, it, 164b
how can ye, ye little birds, 392b
Chanticleer, crow like, 160b
Chanting faint hymns, 140b
Chants doleful hymn, 148b
Chaos and cosmos, 654a
black, comes again, 131a
come, now, 806b
come of organized disorder, 995b
contracted to intricate form, 893b
emotional, remembered in tranquillity, 971b
is come again, 188a
of thought and passion, 317a
of Waterloo, 901a
often breeds life, 696b
primeval, 557a
reign of, 253a
thy dread empire, 322a
what a, what a contradiction, 272b
Chaos-like together crush'd and bruis'd, 309a
Chap, I am an intellectual, 684a
Chapel, devil builds a, 291b
Chapel, devil would build a, 86b
God's grand greenwood, 654b
Chapels had been churches, 143b
legend of the green, 997a
stolen looks are nice in, 448a
Chap-fallen, quite, 178b
Chaplain, Blue Beard's domestic, 576a
Chaplet, rose fallen from thy, 416a
Chapmen's tongues, 132b
Chapter, and so on to end of, 90a
longest, in the book, 324a
of accidents, 324a
repeat a complete, 342a
two, begin with, 861a
Chapters of mankind, 800a
Character, accommodatin', 664b
appeared in that, 342b
bestowed by nature, 27a
bird of bad moral, 331b
easier kept than recovered, 371a
everything in solitude except, 447a
formation of, 614b
give an action its, 56a
habits and manners, 628b
hand in making southern, 676b
happiness ennobles the, 875b
hereditary strokes of, 1001b
his own, is the arbiter, 35b
humanizes, 43a
incongruity of, 54b
is a caricature, 982b
is Destiny, 12a
limitations of his own, 699b
man that makes a, 305a
more clearly will his, appear, 671a
Negro, 758b
of the victim, 512b
of the writer, 472b
of woman cannot be altered, 630a
possesses this talent, 853b
propagates, by the sword, 1002a
purify and elevate, 616b
rag of, they spare, 725b
say nothing against a, 341b
set like plaster, 715a
simplicity of, 700b
society wholesome for the, 602b
sow a, 1005b
tell the, of every man, 47a
unaffected for the better, 715a
undecided, 478b
unhampered by, or conviction, 641a
Characteristic, charming, of man, 743b
faculty of humanity, 722a
of human nature, 63b
of the present age, 512b
of wisdom, 589b
Characteristics, healthy and gentle, 514b
of a vigorous mind, 336a
of the modern spirit, 799a
two marked, 937b
Characters, fashioning, in the wrong way, 715a
high, 261a
most women have no, 314b
of hell to trace, 349b
of ordinary life, 428b
people not, 982b
supernatural, 424b
venerate four, 372b
Charge, angels, over thee, 1036b
Chester charge, 415a
Charge, dat's de, 946b
God's holiest, 352a
in earnest, 704a
in peace a, 281a
is prepar'd, 308b
once more and then be dumb, 622b
transgression to my, 147b
with all thy chivalry, 433a
within the bosom, 646a
Chargeable with no exaggeration, 435b
Charged against us, 52a
troops of error, 240a
with punishments the scroll, 741b
with spirit and decency, 334b
with the grandeur of God, 724a
Charger, head in a, 1053a
Charges, die to save, 222a
matter of, 244a
Chargeships, and foreign missions, 537b
Charging a blunderbuss, 339a
of his enemy, 103b
Chariest maid is prodigal enough, 171a
Charing Cross, betwixt heaven and, 790b
Chariot, bring me my, of fire, 388b
of fire, 1029a
that bears a human soul, 647a
time's wingèd, 269a
wheel, dust beneath thy, 812b
Chariots, wheels of his, 1026b
Charitable breast, 935a
lie, 992a
men's, speeches, 121b
wicked or, intents, 172a
Charities of a kiss or smile, 425b
Charity, anticipate, 74b
begins at home, 240b
blubber of, 907a
Christian pearl of, 528a
costume, ball, 990a
cover multitude of sins, 1064a
depend for subsistence on, 513b
edifieth, 1061a
faith hope, 431b, 1061b
for all, 542a
frozen as, 427b
gracious, remains, 669a
greatest of these is, 1061b
have faith and have not, 1061a
holding out hand for, 74b
lectures or a little, 608a
liberty like, 965a
little earth for, 211b
love friendship, 182a
mankind's concern is, 317b
mercy, and love, 577a
never faileth, 1061a
pity gave ere, began, 356a
rarity of Christian, 489b
rewarded by God of Abraham, 264a
scrimped and iced, 729b
smile of Christian, 808a
suffereth long, 1061a
the living need, 664a
to all mankind, 398b
when rich concern themselves, 876b
with, for all, 845a
with the world, 296b
Charity's golden ladder, 74b
Charlatan, defamed by every, 553a
Charles Augustus Fortescue, 849b
gentle-hearted, 429a

Charles Lounsbury, 776b
River, swimming across, 506a
the First had his Cromwell, 368b
Charles I, twelve rules ascribed to, 356b
Charles II, navy of, 494a
Charles V, empire of, 417b
Charles's, King, head, 579a
Charlie is my darling, 402b
Charlotte held a brown loaf, 564a
Werther had a love for, 564a
Charm ache with air, 159a
age lends a double, 534b
blest with that, 396b
can soothe her melancholy, 355a
down insanity, 505b
forgets how to, 727a
from the skies, 464b
in melancholy, 396b
in thoughts of a good legacy, 109b
is a woman's strength, 792b
is indispensable to women, 792b
no, against it, 611b
no fine literature without, 823b
no need for a remoter, 404a
of a theory, 727a
of all the Muses, 556a
of all-conquering truth, 395a
of earliest birds, 256a
one native, 357a
or interest or please, 754a
peculiar and indescribable, 649a
people who have, 665b
retains the same, 65b
singular and perpetual, 681a
some women have, for all, 792a
strange, in a country inn, 505a
strength is a man's, 792b
the measure of attraction's power, 792b
to stay the morning star, 423a
to strengthen and to teach, 523a
us orator, 556b
what is, 792a
witch hath power to, 170a
within cover of a letter, 472a
Charm'd magic casements, 482a
with foolish whistling, 267b
Charmed it with smiles and soap, 659b
life, I bear a, 199b
Charmèd water burnt alway, 422a
Charmer sinner it or saint it, 314b
were t'other dear, away, 308b
Charmers, like other, 460b
voice of, 1035a
Charming characteristic of man, 743b
form of government, 25a
he saw her, 328a
is divine philosophy, 247b
left his voice so, 257b
most, thing in the world, 498a
woman would be more, 714a
Charms by accepting, 315a
endearing young, 438b
freedom has a thousand, 362b
her modesty conceal'd, 328a
icy arms hold hidden, 973b
music hath, to soothe, 298a
or ear or sight, 423b
or talismans, 776a
Sabina has a thousand, 1000b
sages have seen in thy face, 363b
strike the sight, 312b
were broken if revealed, 586b
Charon's staircase, 711a
Chart, as if the, were given, 648a
had no, save one, 806b
map the battle, 910a
Charter, as large a, as wind, 160b
of the land, 328b
Chartered libertine, 154a
Charwoman's, aunt's, sister's son, 1008b
Charybdis, fall into, 145b
Chase glowing hours, 453a
had a beast in view, 280b
my gloom away, 396b
not the quarry but the, 829b
piteous, 159b
run the wild-goose, 136a
unhurrying, 790a
wild-goose, 105a
with more spirit than enjoyed, 144b
Chases the gloom of night, 663a
Chasing each through weary hours, 655b
Chassis, state of, 928a
Chaste, a taste accurate refined and, 23a
and fair, 218a
and unexpressive she, 161b
as ice, 175a
as morning dew, 281a
as the icicle, 202b
as unsunn'd snow, 204a
breast, nunnery of thy, 268a
fair and fruitful, 54b
if I pronounce it, 683b
to her husband, 314b
what care I how, she be, 111b
Chasteneth, whom the Lord loveth he, 294b, 1063b
Chastening in the hour of pride, 538b
Chastise, he only may, who loves, 797a
Chastised you with whips, 1028b
Chastises, caresses and, 904a
insolence of animals, 19a
those whom most he likes, 294b
Chastity of a wife, 813a
of honour, 361a
'tis, my brother, 247b
Chat, wait before we have our, 658b
Chatter and love and hate, 623a
hare-brained, 513a
of a transcendental kind, 683a
undone of, 704a
Chattered all the way, 907a
Chattering voltage, 957b
Chatterton the marvellous boy, 406b
Chaucer broad famous English poet, 214a
lodge thee by, 219a
necessary to understand, 933a
no lover of poetry can spare, 508a
through works of, 424a
well of English undefyled, 113b
Chaucer's days, 214b
Chaunge be no robbry, 93b
Cheap as beast's, 191b
Chinese, labor, 686b
defense of nations, 361a
fame then was, 275b
glutted market makes provision, 309b
good counsel 'tis, 223a
hold, the strain, 572a
land as, 150b
Cheap men cherish, paste jewel, 843a
never buy because it is, 376a
sitting as standing, 296b
sold, what is most dear, 206b
tin trays, 896b
what we obtain too, 370b
Cheapened paradise, 629b
Cheapening of commodities, 594a
Cheapens thing that was precious, 890a
Cheaper, how much, 631a
Cheapest, whose pleasures are the, 589a
Cheapness of literature, 605b
Cheat against cheat, 55b
did not, the grave, 713b
life 'tis all a, 275b
love's a, 810b
men into mire, 897a
oneself, 586a
Cheated age, from age to, 817a
always worth while to be, 822b
by any one but himself, 502a
pleasure of being, 239a
them of more, 964b
Cheater, old bald, time, 218a
Cheats eyes of gallery critics, 364a
Check, care's, and curb, 271b
immediate, to loose behaviour, 301b
impulse, 68b
manslaughter, 47b
rod to, the erring, 409b
upon both, 368a
Check'd for silence, 182b
Checkered by failure, 778b
dress, little, 745b
shade, 245a
Checks no vein, 328b
Cheek, berry's, is plumper, 647b
by joule, marching, 102a
damask, 164b
dear Louis of the awful, 751a
give this, a little red, 314a
he that loves a rosy, 237a
Kilmer, 942a
language in her, 182b
leans, upon her hand, 135a
like the rose, 484b
of a child, 803a
of apple-blossom, 554b
of night, 135a
of tan, 527a
skin of your, will tan, 793b
smite thee on right, 1051a
tear down childhood's, 415b
virtue's manly, 366a
warm, and rising bosom, 349b
yellow, a white beard, 152b
Cheeks, blood spoke in her, 217a
blow winds and crack your, 191b
crimson in thy lips and, 138a
famine in thy, 137b
of sorry grain, 248a
of the meadow, 582b
pale my, with care, 229a
Pluto's, 246a
so red and so white dears, 599a
stain my man's, 191b
Cheel's full joys, 804a
Cheep, greet, at litel prys, 81b
Cheer as the winners go by, 697a
be of good, 507a, 1053a, 1058b
best of healers is good, 13b
but not inebriate, 306b, 364b
greet the unseen with, 575b
lift this sorrow or, us, 721b

Cheer, small, and great welcome, 129a
song to, our weary hearts, 666b
up comrades they will come, 613a
Cheer'd up himself with verse, 238b
Cheered my spirits, 733a
Cheerer of his spirits, 235b
Cheerful ale, pined for, 358b
amid hardships, 666a
at morn, 354a
clatter of Barrie's cans, 950b
countenance, 1039b, 1066a
dawn, 409a
day, warm precincts of, 349a
face, magic of a, 535a
giver, 1062a
godliness, 407b
good-natured and, 332a
hearts now broken, 439b
hour, God sends a, 251a
more, than open-woodfire, 681a
ought to be as, as we can, 664a
ways of men, 254b
yesterdays, 411a
Cheerfully, do evil completely and, 273a
part with life, 67b
Cheerfulness a manly hilarity, 424a
and content, 598b
Heraclean, and courage, 751a
keeps up a kind of daylight, 301a
no healthful ease, 488b
with equal, I can wait, 608a
Cheering a hero, 899a
crowds, public men nor, 826a
Cheerly rouse slumb'ring morn, 245a
she loves me dearly, 479a
Cheers, adorns and, our way, 353b
ever the faithful heart, 655b
never a surge of, 809a
responding to the, 807b
silence sounds no worse than, 786a
the tar's labour, 460b
who only stands and, 697a
Cheery people go an' come, 835b
Cheese, apple-pie and, 746b
baiting a mouse-trap with, 851b
butter eggs and pound of, 651b
dreamed of, 750a
island of, 370a
jokes about bad, 866b
moon made of green, 88a
Cheeses, ate the, out of the vats, 570a
Cheevy, Miniver, child of scorn, 846a
Chef-d'oeuvre, tree-toad is a, 608a
Chemistry anneals the common clay, 977b
Cheque-books, stubs of the victim's, 643b
Chequer-board of nights and days, 533a
Chequered shade, 245a
Cherish a just and lasting peace, 542a
a long hope, 38a
and brood over, 446b
at thy charitable breast, 935a
faded things, 731a
hearts that hate thee, 211b
his mem'ry, 665a
jewel cheap men, 843a
Cherish some flower, 562a
to love and to, 1069a
Cherished anthracite, 956a
by all our hearts, 563b
in all our hearts, 557a
memory of the loved and lost, 541b
men we, long ago, 830a
Cherith, brook, 1028b
Cherries fairly do enclose, 220b
grow that none may buy, 220b
Cherry bough, how white a, 928b
hung with snow, 785b
like a double, 142a
now is hung with bloom, 785a
ripe I cry, 230a
three bites of a, 90b
tree, who killed that, 395a
Cherry-isle, land or, 230a
Cherry-ripe themselves do cry, 220b
Cherry-tree in bloom 937a
Cherub, rode upon a, 1032b
Cherubim, bugles of the, 916b
heaven's, 195b
Cherubims and a flaming sword, 1022a
Cherubins, young-eyed, 147a
Cherubs earn their wage, 893b
will begin, 74b
Cherubynnes face, 80a
Chesapeake, Potomac calls to, 702b
Chess-board is the world, 633b
Chest contriv'd a double debt, 356b
dead man's, 749b
of drawers by day, 356b
Chester, charge, 415a
Chestnut, salute each mouldy, 661a
Chestnut's proud, 778a
Chestnuts, pull their, out of fire, 681b
roast our, at leisure, 862a
sailor's wife had, 194a
Chestnut-tree, spreading, 521b
Chevalier, the young, 402b
Cheveril consciences, 224b
Chew our meat for us, 98b
the cud and are silent, 361a
Chewed, few to be, and digested, 121b
off by the whales, 762b
Chewin' and a-chawin', 893b
Chewing food of sweet fancy, 163a
little bits of string, 849a
Chicago, butchers in, handle hogs, 755a
hear about New York or, 985a
responsible for Chicago Tribune, 941b
sitteth at northwest gates, 845b
Chickamauga's solitudes, 740b
Chicken and cream for their lunch, 714b
champagne and a, 322b
in every pot, 650b
in his pot, 115b
she's no, 296b
some, some neck, 871a
Chickens, all my pretty, 198b
do not count your, 11b
gathereth, under her wings, 1054a
quit quarreling over food, 894b
went to roost, 802a
Chid, kiss'd again and, and rail'd, 309b
Chide, conscience, me not, 76a
fall out and, and fight, 302b
God, 162b
Chides his infamous delay, 305b
Chiding, better a little, 181a
Chief a rod, 317b
business of the citizens, 344a
defect of Henry King, 849a
delight to do the things, 442b
foundations of all states, 85b
good and market of his time, 177b
good was pleasure, 72b
hail to the, 415a
his, beside, 569b
justice was rich, 493a
law, good of the people is, 33b
magistrate, dignity of a, 644a
man's, felicity, 122a
masterpiece, nature's, 289b
nourisher in life's feast, 196b
value, books receive their, 275a
Chiefest treasure, preserve it as your, 848a
Chief's pride, vain was the, 320b
Chiefs in bloody fights engage, 3b
Chiel's amang you takin' notes, 393a
Child, a simple, 403a
absent, 148a
again just for tonight, 654b
around the, bend the graces, 431b
as yet a, nor yet a fool, 318b
bathe in me mother and, 598b
because he is my little, 797a
bed of some beloved, 964b
bringest to its mother, 8b
burnt, craves the flame, 956b
burnt, fire dredth, 93b
by nature's kindly law, 317a
call home the, 977b
cheek of a, 803a
christom, 154b
confront a, with danger, 851b
cry of a, by the roadway, 825a
curious, 411a
dear little, 860b
divide the living, in two, 1028a
duty a parent owed to a, 585a
duty's faithful, 490a
every, may joy to hear, 385a
expect of a, of their's, 285b
experience is the, of thought, 511a
fast fold thy, 724b
forget her sucking, 1047b
get with, a mandrake root, 215b
give a little love to a, 606a
give her the living, 1028b
gives a, a treat, 896a
great with, 184a
greatest reverence is due a, 63a
happy Christian, 442b
hard heart of a, 934b
has its fairy godmother, 790b
heard one calling, 233b
heart as that of a little, 566a
heav'n-born, in manger, 244b
her innocence a, 278b
human life like a froward, 275a
hungry and thin of face, 953a
I spake as a, 1061a
I to myself will take, 405b
idiotic, 794a
in place of God to her, 565a
in simplicity a, 315b
in way he should go, 1040b
infirm, fear not thou, 506b

Child is father of the man, 406b
is little, 790b
Jesus Christ her little, 591b
keeps a secret so well as a, 497b
like a tired, 465a
little, I stand, 231a
look upon a little, 334a
Mary she came with her, 1003a
meet nurse for poetic, 414a
misses the unsaid good-night, 879b
Monday's, 1018b
naked new-born, 377b
never without an infant, 448b
of calamity, 676a
of grandmother Eve, 132b
of hope, 561a
of misery, 368a
of nature, a well-developed, 644a
of scorn, 846a
of the pure unclouded brow, 657b
old man is twice a, 174a
on a cloud I saw a, 385a
on the homeless street, 756a
painted, of dirt, 319a
ranked as a mere, 594a
Roland to the dark tower, 192a
saving a little, 699a
Shakespeare Fancy's, 245b
she was a, and I was a child, 546a
should always say what's true, 750a
should grow into the man, 525b
sick, in the basement, 760b
simplicity a, 278b
spare rod and spoil, 239a
spare th' rod an' spile th', 837a
spend their fury on a, 127a
spoil the, 84b
straying of a little, 800a
strike a, 765a
sung by any, of song, 732a
teach the, to doubt, 388a
tears of a, 853b
thankless, 191a
that's born on the Sabbath day, 1018b
thoughts of a, 660a
three years', 421a
trumpet of a, of Rome, 694b
unborn, 853a
unto us a, is born, 1045b
use of a new-born, 912b
what it is to be a, 790b
what will a, learn sooner, 320b
when I was a, 1061a
whom many fathers share, 308b
wise father knows own, 144b
with Mary his mother, 1050a
wretched, expires, 849a
you are like a flower, 486a
you'd say poor, 629b
Childes, no, pley, 81b
Childhood, days of, 428b
dwarfing of, 497a
eye of, fears, 196b
fleet, womanhood and, 522a
friends of our, 529a
make glad the heart of, 701b
manhood and decrepit age, 232a
noisy impertinence of, 603b
of the world, 743b
old age is second, 23a
scenes of my, 450a
second, 853a
shows the man, 259b
Childhood's cheek, tear down, 415b
hour, ever thus from, 441a
Childish ignorance, 488a
inconstant, proud, 477a
joy now lives in me, 913b
sweet, days, 406b
things, I put away, 1061a
toy, religion a, 123b
treble, 161b
Childishness, second, 161b
Childless and crownless, 454a
and bland, 686b
Children across the Atlantic, 566b
and fooles cannot lye, 93a
and fooles speake true, 93a
and fools want everything, 286a
are what the mothers are, 431b
as living arrows, 924a
become as little, 1053b
begin by loving parents, 768a
behold the chimpanzee, 805a
blood on us and on our, 1055a
breed of their, 288a
breeds contempt and, 680a
bright and agreeable, 64b
call her blessed, 1042a
called the, of God, 1050b
care of, 825a
come dear, let us away, 619b
comfort of thy, 128a
dear, wives and, 559a
devise to, yellow shores, 777a
drinkest tears of, 449a
fear to go in the dark, 119b
fits her, with something to do, 600b
follow'd with endearing wile, 356a
fonder of their, 27a
forget they have been, 631a
had so many, 1017a
he that hath wife and, 120a
hear the, weeping, 518b
heart of, to their fathers, 1050a
here my, have been born, 538b
holdeth, from play, 116a
human soul on the lips of, 498a
in sorrow thou shalt bring forth, 1022a
iniquity of fathers upon the, 1024b
inter parents, 16b
kind and natural, 154b
king over all, of pride, 1032a
know a lot about raising, 836b
laboring, 886b
laugh and play, 462b
learn to walk on frozen toes, 847a
learne to creepe, 93a
leave to, the dandelions, 776b
lips and hearts of little, 565a
little, of the wind, 762a
lost slain by arrows of frost, 634b
mother who talks about her, 513a
neither, nor gods, 815a
never forgot his, 1014b
never let angry passions rise, 302b
no longer any, 271a
of a larger growth, 323b
of an idle brain, 134b
of his own, till he had, 60b
of larger growth, 276a
of men, 620b
of one family fall out, 302b
Children of the brain, 294b
of the country, 783a
of the kingdom, 1052a
of the light, 621b
of this world, 1057a
of yesterday, 711a
other folks' dogs and, 843b
parents bore their, 766a
peacemakers called, of God, 125a
put our, on wheels, 891b
saying he would steal his, 677a
shall wander, 1025b
sins of the fathers upon, 18a
so act toward, 65a
somewhere, shout, 808a
spoke bad English, 804a
sports of, 354a
suffer the little, 1056a
talking to, in the dark, 976b
three eldest, of necessity, 672b
through survival of their, 702b
to those who are no longer, 777a
voices of, are heard, 385b
way to rear up, 519b
we and they are his, 571a
weeping for her, 1050a
who tumble barefooted, 898b
wife, and friends, 403a
will burn, 1015b
will not leave, 985b
will still have to toil, 739b
wisdom justified of her, 1052b
wiser than, of light, 1057a
with Hyacinth's temperament, 851b
women and, first, 1003b
women not used to bear, 54a
world in which, have existence, 580a
Children's children will have to toil, 739b
fate, for all our, 821b
gratitude, 827b
griefs are little, 790b
hour, 524a
popular American, books, 804a
teeth on edge, 1048b
Child's mistake fancies as lost, 790a
sob in the silence, 518b
strength, credulity the, 429b
tender years, 63a
Child-wife, it's only my, 579b
Chill companionship of waxen vines, 947b
courtesy grows, 703b
detraction stirs no sigh, 705b
icy and, 563b
in wintry age to feel no, 365b
November's sky, and drear, 414a
November's surly blast, 390a
penury repress'd their rage, 348b
the warmest heart, 630a
thy dreaming nights, 480a
whom age doth, 262a
wind is, 414b
you through and through, 747b
Chills, breathed its killing, 751b
of, and fever she died, 946b
the lap of May, 354a
Chillun, tun'nin' of de, in de bed, 859b
Chilly, feel, and grown old, 571a
man's fire, 598b
Chime, guide their, 269a
hours high heaven doth, 271b

Chime of words, 822a
sphery, 248b
tolls the evening, 269a, 438a
Chimera, what a, is man, 272b
Chimes at midnight, 153b
little single little, 307b
poverty of his, 508b
Chimley-piece, leave the bottle on the, 577b
Chimney, he is a little, 130b
hung by the, with care, 437a
in my father's house, 125b
in the, roar, 491b
Chimney-corner, old men from the, 116a
Chimney-piece, buffalo upon the, 660a
Chimney's, stretch'd out the, length, 245b
Chimneys consume their own smoke, 474a
your, I sweep, 385a
Chimney-sweepers come to dust, 204b
Chimney-tax, from, this cell is free, 1014a
Chimpanzee, behold the, 805a
Chin, close-button'd to the, 365b
corn on his, 746a
new reap'd, 149b
pretty page with dimpled, 565b
some bee had stung, 261b
woo with an unhairy, 673a
tying her bonnet under her, 660a
China 'crost the bay, 818b
dishes, 184a
mistress of herself though, fall, 315a
plates, 792a
that's ancient and blue, 725a
to Peru, 335b
Chinee, heathen, is peculiar, 686b
Chinese cheap labor, 686b
nightingale, 903a
poetry, 799a
wouldn't dare to, 981b
Chink in the floor of Wicklow house, 856b
old hat stopping a, 680b
ring with importunate, 361a
Chinks of her sickness-broken body, 243b
that time has made, 242b
vanish in the, 242b
Chinnymen, civilize th', 834b
Chintz, back upon his, bed, 418a
Chip of the old block, 360b
Chips, let the, fall where they may, 643a
Chirps and twitters, 681a
Chisel, Grecian, trace, 415a
pen or brush, 826b
what, could cut breath, 208b
Chivalrous, quixotic sense of the, 545b
Chivalry, age of, is never past, 599a
and state, 586b
beauty and her, 452b
charge with all thy, 433a
Spain's, 459b
Chloe, dear, 330a
what can, want, 314b
Chloroform, peaceful departure by, 744a
Chocolate marshmallow nut sundaes, 990b
Choice, allow artist freedom of, 718b
Choice and master spirits, 167b
case against change or, 995b
courage of making a, 858b
difficulty in life is the, 756a
grain over into wilderness, 281b
Hobson's, 224b
makes our friends, 371a
of a horse and a wife, 616a
of officers of state, 58a
of place or creature, 930a
rain's my, 745b
small, in rotten apples, 130a
spirits carry germ of it, 723b
takes your, 1003b
terrible, 574a
will not fructify, 718b
word and measured phrase, 406b
worth and, of friends, 218a
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern, 482b
Choices, passion of their, 935b
Choir invisible, join the, 596a
sweet singing in the, 1004b
wailful, 483a
Choirs, bare ruin'd, 206a
Chok'd with ambition, 124b
Choke fountain of industry, 444b
the dark fountain, 464a
Choked feeling, poets experience, 984b
Chokes freedom of dissent, 860a
windows of the mind, 213b
Chokin', yearnin' 'nd a, in my throat, 746b
Choler, aggravate, 153a
consume your own, 474a
Choleric subdued passion, 372b
word, in the captain's but a, 184b
Choose a place to die in, 341b
another mate, 417a
author as you choose a friend, 283b
badness easily in a heap, 7a
Buckhurst for satire, 289a
by show, 145a
Cervantes' serious air, 321b
do not, to run for President, 859a
don't, to run, 904b
each may, another mate, 417a
executors and talk of wills, 139b
godly honest men, 237b
high or low degree, 320a
least of evils, 27a
man cannot, but pay, 629b
not alone a proper mate, 366a
not what we see but what we, 780b
she can, best, 60b
slavery or death, 299b
their place of rest, 259a
thine own time, 372b
thy ground, 461a
to bear a weight of woes, 6b
with careful eye, 959b
Choosers, beggars must be no, 228a
beggars should not be, 92b
Choosest not the better part, 806b
Choosing, long, and beginning late, 258a
men to serve the state, 237b
Chop off her head, 656b
off your head, 1016a
Chop-fallen funeral processions, 882b
Chopper to chop off your head, 1016a
Chord in melancholy, 221a, 488a
in unison, 365a
life's common, 574b
minor, disease, 754a
struck one, of music, 634a
Chords, double erasings of, 716b
in the hearts, 544a
mystic, of memory, 539b
that search the soul, 829a
that vibrate sweetest pleasure, 392a
Chores, celestial, 991b
Chorister, bobolink for a, 647a
Chorus, it has a rousing, 848b
laugh was ready, 393b
swell the, of the Union, 539b
unanimous, of praise, 844a
what a, 432a
ye saints the, swell, 635b
Chorus-ending from Euripides, 571a
Chorus-note, fisher's, 395b
Chose my wife, 354b
the person one loved, 855b
Chosen and chainless land, 695b
few are, 1054a
people of God, 373b
start content with ruin, 898a
that good part, 1057a
the foolish things, 1060b
thee to be a special people, 1025b
Choughs, crows and, 192b
Christ, a man like us, was, 622b
ain't a-going to be too hard, 698b
captain, 140a
cautious statistical, 729b
Child, frightens the, 934b
everyone in the world is, 885a
half a drop ah my, 123b
ideal given by, 618a
if my love were in my arms, 999a
in, shall all be made alive, 1061b
is born is Bethlehem, 334b
Jesus, would have been shut up, 784b
joint-heirs with, 1060a
Judas did to, 140a
last kind word to, 573b
Lord, enter in, 770a
qualify men to be ministers of, 273a
risen from the dead, 1061b
save us all from death, 521b
Science, discovered the, 616b
sees white in Judas's heart, 704b
simplicity there is in, 351a
sin forgiven by, 520b
soldiers of, arise, 334b
that is to be, 553a
that it were possible, 554a
the Lord is born, 334b
the Lord is risen, 334a
to live is, 1062b
took the kindness, 573b
vision of, 388b
was born across the sea, 597b
was crowned in cruel scorn, 528b
was taken from the rood, 528b
who holds the open gate, 896b
Christened it persecution, 596b
on Tuesday, 1018b
Christeners of apartment houses, 800b
Christes loore and his apostles, 80a

Christian charity, rarity of, 489b
charity, smile of, 808a
darkness fell upon, 274b
days, in these, 442b
duty, views of, 597b
endeavor hard on female pulchritude, 909a
faithful man, 127b
feels repentance on Sunday, 911a
fled with a, 144b
forgive them as a, 428a
gentleman and a, 106a
happy, child, 442b
highest style of man, 306a
ideal left untried, 852a
ideal, still follow the, 618a
in what peace a, can die, 301a
love among the churches, 556b
men be sure, 593a
Mohammedan agnostic, 774b
pearl of charity, 528a
persuadest me to be a, 1059b
Protestant or priest, 438b
religion of late ages, 475a
Rome, aisles of, 503a
Science, 616b, 617a
Scientists, 833b
scratch the, 810a
slave, you were a, 742a
so good a, 752b
Socialism, 593b
soldiers, onward, 664a
sorrow and mundane relish, 932b
souls wrecked on shore, 668b
true, every inch, 104a
with four aces, 680b
without hypocrisy, 660a
world, richest monarch in, 394b
Christianity, alcohol and, 728a
decline, because it is Jewish, 822a
do not consider, a failure, 629b
doctors had more, 833b
local cult called, 705b
most essential part of, 799a
no fault of, 73a
Post-office next to, the right arm, 472a
takes a great deal of, 813b
the one great curse, 728b
those who have renounced, 618a
was muscular, 513a
Christians, all denominations of, 339b
good, good citizens, 442b
have burnt each other, 457b
love one another, 68b
of best edition, 89b
statesmen declare themselves, 728b
want something for nothing, 766b
were Christians, 902a
what these, are, 144a
whether papists or protestants, 339b
Christmas board, around the, 707a
comes but once a year, 96a, 529a
Day, before next, 911a
Day, Jesus Christ born on, 635b
Day may ever come again, 707a
desire a rose at, 132b
gambol oft could cheer, 414b
goes to keep our, 758b
happy, to all, 437a
is coming, 1002b
is here, 563b
is over, 911b
jest 'fore, 747b
Christmas, keep our, merry still, 414b
keep, well, 578a
make good cheer at, 96a
may be called into question, 852a
morn, blest, 617a
night before, 437a
pie, eating a, 1015a
season of, spend, 737b
tree the Easter egg, 996a
won't be Christmas, 654a
Christmases, merry, 580b
Christmas-tide, I love the, 847b
Christom child, 154b
Christopher Robin goes hoppity, 917b, 918a
Wren, Sir, 878b
Christ's blood streams, 123b
heart, Lord, 507a
in a sacred life, 543a
progress, 271b
Christs that die upon the barricades, 767b
Christyan Scientists, 833b
Chronic anxiety about the weather, 688b
hotel guests, 841b
irritability, 697b
melancholy, 705a
wrongdoing or impotence, 779a
Chronicle of wasted time, 206b
pride is his own, 181b
small beer, 187a
wars of kites, 260b
Chronicler, honest, as Griffith, 212a
Chronicles, brief, of the time, 174a
love to read their, 586b
Chrononhotonthologos, 307b
Chuck 'im out the brute, 818a
Chuckle, little kind of low, 677a
make one's fancy, 274b
Chums, temper of, 813a
Church and mart, 518b
and Sabbath, 972b
and science, 672a
and state, 624a
belonged to, 996a
build my, 1053b
built God a, 363b
by daylight, 157a
cathedral or a, 805a
clock, stands the, 938a
come all to, good people, 786a
condemns state absolutism, 888a
good old Dutch, bell, 635a
husband not oftener to, 931b
I like a, 503a
inside of, 151a
keep, and state separate, 624a
keep Sabbath going to, 647a
knoll'd to, 161a
little, around the corner, 643b
little grey, 619b
miracles of the, 886a
most folks don't go to, 677a
near the, far from God, 92a
neer to, further from God, 92a
new hat carried into a, 448b
prayers of, to preserve, 297a
seed of the, 69a
six times a year, 844b
so to, went she, 786a
some to, repair, 311a
steeple, weathercock of, 369b
supporting the, 707a
to, and with my mourning, 285b
to be of no, is dangerous, 337b
Church, warn't anybody at the, 677a
way to parish, 160b
wedding in the, 285a
what no other, has understood, 493a
where God built, 86b
white, above thin trees, 875a
who builds a, to God, 315a
without a bishop, 490a
world or, or state, 602a
Church-bell, where the, rings, 598b
Church-door, nor so wide as, 136b
Churches, bless all the, 541a
chapels had been, 143b
Christian love among the, 556b
in flat countries, 411a
peace of great, 898b
scab of, 213b
Churchman, cowled, 503a
Churchyard, corner of a country, 361b
Mellstock, 705a
mould, 488b
palsy-stricken, thing, 480b
Churchyards yawn, 176b
Churlish reply, 163a
Churn, magnet attract a silver, 683a
Chutes of gravitation, 985a
Chymist fiddler statesman, 277a
Cicada, wild, 957b
Cicero called Aristotle a river of gold, 57a
Demosthenes or, 401 a
Cigar, fifty-cent, 911b
give me a, 460b
good five-cent, 759b
good, is a smoke, 813a
I smoked my last, 615b
is a great comfort to a man, 510b
post-prandial, 708b
Cigar-box lid, faces on a, 885b
Cigars, by the, they smoke, 837b
Cincinnatus of the west, 455b
ploughing his land, 50a
Cinders ashes dust, 480b
heaving, 902b
sat among the, 1018a
C.I.O. veto power, 936b
Circle, all within this, move, 242a
beyond our, of ideas, 740a
deeds the, growing, 638b
draw by own geometry the, 719a
every man is center of a, 661b
fools into, 160b
glory like, in water, 124a
grazes confines of space, 626a
in which his claims are recognized, 513b
life is a self-evolving, 512a
live in as small a, 379a
live too much in a, 512a
of his own connections, 514b
of the golden year, 548a
of the upper ten, 640a
small, of a wedding-ring, 298b
swinging round the, 529a
that shut me out, 756a
vicious, 665a
wheel is come full, 193b
which can amuse itself with art, 702a
within that, none durst walk, 275b
Circled orb, 135b
Circles, love that, home, 495b
of blind ecstasy, 982a

Circles of unimpaired delight, 984a
pair of intersecting, 988a
the earth, 444b
Circling hours, wak'd by, 256b
stars in their, 781a
zone powder'd with stars, 257b
Circuit, what, first I ask not, 566b
Circulating library in a town, 380b
Circumcised dog, 190b
Circumference, disseminating their, 649a
fatal, 661b
Circumlocution Office, 579b
Circumnavigator of the soul, 824a
Circumscribed, nor is hell, 123a
Circumspect and right, 736a
Circumspection, courtesy and, 357b
Circumstance and proper measure, 56a
best his, allows, 305b
blows of, 552b
clutch of, 741b
envisage, all calm, 483a
pomp and, of glorious war, 189a
shrieking, 820b
some, to please us, 266a
Circumstances, accommodation of man to, 702b
alter cases, 484a
blaming, for what they are, 764b
changes of, 444b
concatenation of, 444a
creature of, 511a
don't believe in, 764b
fit in with them, 743a
fortuitous, 417a
hindered by straitened, 62b
look for the, they want, 764b
man makes the, 473b
of finitude, 797b
train of unforseen, 371a
Circumstantial detail, 788a
evidence, 589a
lie, 163a
things essential or things, 274a
Circumvent God, 178b
Circuses, bread and, 63a
Cistern, wheel broken at the, 1043b
Citadel, bust outlasts the, 561b
now grown over with weeds, 353a
tower'd, 201a
Citandum, thing they call, 87a
Citations from poets, 22a
Cite Scripture, devil can, 144a
Cities as great as this, 353a
empires and, in common grave, 369b
fouled by smoke, 853a
glorious, why build these, 755b
hum of human, torture, 453b
human art built the, 121a
of men and manners, 548a
pecksniffian of American, 908b
remote from, liv'd a swain, 308a
rival, soar, 506b
seven, warred for Homer, 227a
size of, nor the crops, 507b
the larger our great, grow, 783a
thine alabaster, 781b
tower'd, please us, 245b
Citizen, able-bodied, 905a
free the nation great, 497b
humble station of a private, 375a
humblest, of all the land, 793a
I am a Roman, 33b
is distinguished, 20a
Citizen, man and, disappear, 618a
of no mean city, 906b, 1059a
of the world, 793b
of the world, Socrates a, 61b
requisite of a good, 779a
Citizens, chief business of the, 344a
confidence of your fellow, 542b
first and second class, 964a
global, 957b
good Christians good, 442b
greasy, 160a
have the right to work, 905a
incline the hearts of, 367a
learned to be, of world, 922a
least given to evil designs, 50b
make people responsible, 766b
of death's grey land, 937a
of the middle class, 26b
of this democracy, 987a
one class of, 325b
Citizens' clothes, police in, 505b
City adorned by private effort, 605b
and proud seat, 258b
beautiful, of Prague, 687b
big, like a mother's knee, 801a
brought up in this, 1059b
captains, 222a
citizen of no mean, 906b, 1059a
continuing, 1063b
every one can admire, 698a
extol the absent, 40b
feller, met a, 1008a
great, has greatest men, 609a
great hive the, 267a
happy is the, 223b
he that taketh a, 1039b
hideous roar of a, 963a
holy, new Jerusalem, 1064b
honors, promoted to, 446a
in populous, pent, 258a
infecting the, at large, 55b
is not builded in a day, 902a
is of night, 668a
is the teacher of the man, 9a
land, taxes raised on, 645a
long in, pent, 477a
not houses but men make the, 8a
obedient to his will, 24b
of Byzantium not big enough, 62a
of dreadful height, 858b
of Gaunt, 1012a
of gold, 839a
of sleep, 820a
of the big shoulders, 898a
of the great King, 1034b
of the soul, 454a
people want most faucets, 989b
people went up into the, 1026a
people who know not the, 687b
perchance of, 668a
poor dull, 778b
populous and smoky, 466b
reaped the evil fruit, 7a
Road, up and down the, 1004a
royal David's, 591b
seemed a speck of light, 753b
set on an hill, 1050b
small and obscure, 53b
square, thin trees in a, 875a
the first, Cain, 121a
unheaven'd the, lies, 736b
wall, without a, 591b
was inexhaustible, 958b
what is the, but people, 202b
zenith, of unsalted seas, 649a
City's careless drainage, 865a
City's disinherited, 791a
infamy, worst of the, 845b
jar, amid the, 620a
Civet, ounce of, 193a
talk with, in the room, 363a
Civic manhood firm, 551a
Civil discord, dire effects from, 300a
feuds, 443b
fury first grew high, 237b
instruction, text of, 375a
law, maxims of, 336b
leer, assent with, 319a
limitation daunts never, 639b
over violent or over, 277a
pensions and family gratuities, 442a
sarvice law gets enfoorced, 835b
sea grew, 141b
too, by half, 381a
war, engaged in a great, 540b
Civilians, those who wish to be, 1009a
Civilities, sweet, of life, 281a
Civility, wild, 230b
Civilization a thin crust over revolution, 783b
burden of our, 910b
cannot survive, 959b
cause of, 839a
drama can develop, 720a
exists by geological consent, 930b
exquisite products of, 932a
first old, 976b
flower of our, 751a
France conquered for, 628a
general definition of, 797a
homicidal, 917b
human, 444b
in the, of today, 611a
in this our country, 717b
life blood of real, 888a
nobody writes for, 840a
one, to conquer another, 799b
party of, 498a
property is the pivot of, 974a
Pullman, 696b
right arm of modern, 472a
salvage of our, 908a
speech is, 883a
temple of our, 919a
test of height in, 784a
test of, of a people, 484a
true test of, 340b, 507b
what a, 33b
Civilize th' Chinnymen, 834b
'twill, thim stiff, 834b
Civilized, last thing, by man, 638b
life, efflorescence of, 614b
life without clothes, 798a
man can not live without cooks, 653a
man, croolty to other, 837a
nation, intervention by, 779a
pastime iv, man is croolty, 837a
races, melancholy of, 705a
society, black flower of, 514a
society exhibiting five qualities, 797a
society, owes his life to, 766b
society, pay taxes for, 709a
table warfare, 970b
Civilizers, two, of man, 513a
Civilizes, sex whose presence, ours, 363a
Clabber, whiskey turn to, 802a
Clad, go poorly, 680b
in beauty of stars, 123b

Clad in blak or reed, 79b
in complete steel, 247b
in iron, 260a
in sober livery, 255b
morn in russet mantle, 170a
Claim, Bourbon or Nassau, higher, 293b
little, to virtue, 484b
to originality among Irishmen, 756b
Claiming for his own, 100b
Claims, adjustment of all colonial, 771a
are recognized, 513b
honour, and reward, 41b
of long descent, 547a
Clamb hill thegither, 392b
Clamor, loud, more or less insane, 473a
of the crowded street, 525b
of waters, 690b
persons who constantly, 444b
without, for distinction, 617a
Clamoring hammering ring of it, 926b
Clamorous, instant, eaves, 825a
owl, 141b
pauperism feasteth, 561a
Clamors, Jove's dread, 189a
of a venal press, 561b
venom, 129b
Clam'rous lapwings, 309a
Clan, boasted race or, 888b
sophist schools and learned, 503a
Clang of hurrying feet, 582b
Clanging rookery, 548b
Clangour, trumpet's loud, 278b
Clap hands, Soul, 827a
of thunder in a fair day, 275a
your hands, 792a
your padlock, 293b
Clapper, tongue is the, 158a
Claps her wings at heaven's gates, 112b
Clap-trap, independent of all, 669a
Claret and sherry, 262b
bumper of, 449b
is the liquor for boys, 342a
Clargy, sad fact to th', 837a
Clarifies, time, 883a
Clarion call, lark's is a, 741b
sound the, 416b
Clarity, no heaven but, 988a
Clash forth life's common chord, 574b
ignorant armies, 622b
may-bells, and chime, 704a
Clasp, reason why I, them, 627a
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay, 692b
hands, Niobe with, 634b
Clasps, gold, 134b
the crag with crooked hands, 553a
Class, citizens of the middle, 26b
debtor, not dishonest, 689a
ideas of its ruling, 593b
is extinguished with him, 504a
lies late and snores, 991b
of modern capitalists, 593b
one, of citizens, 325b
revolutionary, 593a
struggles, history of, 593a
transfer from, to class, 974a
while there is a lower, 761a
Classes, antagonism between, 593b
books divisible into two, 605b
Classes face to face with the bourgeoisie, 593a
hands of the higher, 376a
masses against the, 534a
men and, of men, 751a
other, decay, 593a
tempt the upper, 775b
three, of intellects, 85b
two, of poets, 508a
Classic a book which people praise, 679a
bent, 817a
face thy Naiad airs, 543b
ground, tread on, 298b
in his own age, 492b
literature is always modern, 511a
produced by cooperation, 808b
that the world has lost, 877b
to make a cliché is to make a, 858b
Classical quotation is the parole, 342b
Classicism, instance of futile, 776b
Classics drowsily read, 505a
have scarcely lost in absolute value, 776a
more stimulating than, 959b
Clatter of arms drowns voice of law, 33b
of Barrie's cans, 950b
with his coach, 285b
Claw, painting a lion from the, 8a
red in tooth and, 552b
Claw'd me in his clutch, 178b
Claws, how neatly spreads his, 656a
ragged, 942b
skilful way you hide your, 842b
that catch, 657b
Clay, all that was in, or stone, 839b
and wattles, 824b
anneals the common, 977b
blind his soul with, 551a
cloven, 692b
dead and turned to, 928a
embrace of, 935a
feet part of iron and part of, 1048b
hapless sons of, 529b
has its own, 902b
in, none is, 1019a
inhabits common, 804b
lies still, 785b
life but breathing, 328a
lump of, 1014a
miry, 1034a
nature had but little, 449b
porcelain, of humankind, 279b
power over the, 1060a
precious porcelain of human, 279b
selfsame, 969a
tenement of, 276b, 793a
turf that wraps their, 351b
turn'd to, 179a
wetted, and left it, 61a
wrought in common, 814a
yes said Mr., 433b
Clay-shuttered doors, 790b
Clean and brave, 785b
beds and wives, 937a
brushed oiled and dainty, 897b
forspent, 716b
from my hand, 196b
hands and a pure heart, 1033b
heart, 1034b
keep their teeth, 202a
kind and, 966b
Clean, new broom sweepeth, 93b
nice, dirt, 798a
O Virgin, 84a
obscene grave and light, 228b
starved for a look, 206a
strip language, 983b
the pasture spring, 879a
thing, art is the only, 739b
towels not kept in bathroom, 843a
Cleane through the minde, 112b
Cleaned the windows, 682a
Cleaner greener land, 818b
Clean-gleaming plates and cups, 938b
Cleanin' up de whole mess, 954b
Cleanliest shift is to kiss, 162b
Cleanliness into godliness, 119a
is a great virtue, 637a
next to godliness, 118b
Cleanly live, 152a
manger, cold and not too, 263b
room, 236a
Cleanness of body, 118b
Cleans, one that, easy, 879a
Cleanse me from secret faults, 1033a
stuff'd bosom, 199b
Cleansed and anointed, 979a
Clean-shirt-day, on, he went abroad, 339a
Clean-winged hearth, 528a
Clear anatomy arrive, 988b
and cool clear and cool, 598b
and manifest as the nose, 90a
as a whistle 323a
as the sun, 1044b
bells they sound so, 786a
coast was, 122b
conscience is a sure card, 112b
conscience or none at all, 989b
deep yet, 266b
did he really seem quite, 569b
ether, falls through the, 477a
everything with Sidney, 936b
eye, discern with this, 588b
honour purchased, 145a
in his great office, 195b
legal principle, 437a
myself of cants, 474b
of all regret, 8b
of all ties, 434a
of permanent alliances, 367a
one, call for me, 557a
one rule to be, 447a
read my title, 303a
religion of heaven, 479a
remembrance is free and, 165b
sad thoughts doth, 272a
shews, and true, 984a
ship is, at last she leaps, 610b
sky by bright waters, 583b
spirit doth raise, 249a
unchanged and universal light, 310a
unconquerable cry, 707b
your mind of cant, 343a
Clearer eyes, view ourselves with, 231b
than is glass, 81a
than the noonday, 1030b
Clear-eyed Athene, 5b
Clearing-house of the world, 681b
Clearly, seen, within myself, 802b
Clearness, celestial, 735a
is a virtue of style, 823b
of the intuitive powers, 559b
Clears, sail, top of the wave, 12a
Clear-toned Baptist bell, 635a

Cleave only unto the hairs, 708a
the wood, 757a
to heart of a true Englishman, 301a
to her and worship her, 555a
to sunnier side of doubt, 556b
unto his wife, 1021b
Cleaves, one that, to me, 733b
Cleaving the darkness, 899b
Cleene, new brome swepth, 93b
Cleft devil's foot, 215b
for me, 372a
right through the core, 395a
Clemenceau had one illusion, 924b
Clemency, modesty, are species of nobility, 282a
Clennesse, ensample for to yive by, 171b
Cleopatra night drinks all, 717a
put herself into coverlet, 56b
the army the empire and, 502b
Cleopatra's nose, 272b
Clere conscience is a sure carde, 112b
Clerer than is glas, 81a
Clergy, die without benefit of, 857a
Clergyman close about the house, 671a
no duty of a, 418b
proud, 333b
rarelier still the, 751a
who is also man of business, 73a
Clergymen, men women and, 322b, 419a
Clergymen's households unhappy, 671a
Cleric before and lay behind, 238b
Clerical printless toe, 938a
Clerk foredoom'd, 318b
of Oxenford, 79b
Saunders, 1012b
scarce less illustrious, 363b
'twixt priest and, 230b
Clerkes, gretteste, noght wisest men, 81a
Clerks have missed the mark, 430a
Clever at envying a famous man, 8a
good are so harsh to the, 708a
if all good people were, 708a
let who will be, 598a
man, manage a, 814a
of the turtle, 990a
part which he means to be, 511a
people were good, 708a
pupil, encouraging a, 333b
quality of stupid as of the, 461b
reputation for being, 851b
so rude to the good, 708a
think oneself more, 265b
versifier, 974b
woman to manage a fool, 814a
young hearts were not so, 786a
Cliché, to make a, 858b
Clicking clean brushed oiled, 897b
Clients, good counsellors lack no, 183b
Cliff, coign of the, 695a
on the grass of the, 695b
top of the, 701a
Cliffs, chalk, of Dover, 832b
of fall frightful, 724b
pillared, like sentries, 755b
white, of Dover, 876a
Climate, achieve, 802a
and soil, 406a
change their, 412
climate within a, 886a
coal is a portable, 505a
Climate, cold, or years, 258a
fell upon an ungenial, 624a
New England has a harsh, 748a
scenery and invigorating, 859a
state so blessed in, 880a
Climates councils governments, 548a
preserving qualities in damp, 505b
Climax, verging toward some, 777b
Climb, fain would I, 111a
high climb far, 1008b
higher than sphery chime, 248b
into the fold, 249a
not if heart fails thee, 111a
out beyond the limitations, 699b
Sinais, 408b
upward to what they were, 198b
Climbed, and step by step, 853a
from sex to soul, 262b
I, the hill, 854b
Climber-up of knees, 397b
Climber-upward turns his face, 167a
Climbing, men's hands are soiled in, 900a
moon upon an empty sky, 825a
sorrow, 191a
Climb'st the skies, 115b
Clime, from, to clime we speed, 885a
happy fireside, 393a
in every, adored, 320b
in every age and, 7a
in some brighter, 372b
infernal, 534b
Climes, cloudless, and starry skies, 456a
humours turn with, 314a
Cling for gold, 309b
to faith beyond forms, 556b
Clings, desire of glory, longer, 63b
fragrance such as never, 961b
pain, cruelly to us, 479a
Clink of the ice in the pitcher, 747a
Clip an angel's wings, 480b
Clipper ship, 940b
Cliques which consist of one man, 766b
Cloak, camlet, 284a
covers man like a, 109b
martial, around him, 464a
take thine old, about thee, 1011b
'tis not alone my inky, 170b
when you sleep in your, 616a
Cloaked, darkly, and standing, 742b
Cloathes, their own fine, 285b
Cloaths, meat drink and, 1002b
Clock, borough, 996a
does strike by algebra, 238a
early village, 128b
forgot to wind up the, 345a
in the belfry strikes one, 660b
is always slow, 877b
mouse ran up the, 1015b
numbering, 140b
old, ticks on, 955b
Shrewsbury, 152a
stands the church, 938a
strikes two, 686b
time runs, will strike, 123b
turned into a sort of, 633b
varnish'd, behind the door, 356b
worn out with eating time, 276b
Clocks, make two, agree, 95a
what need has he of, 840a
Clockwork joints of supple gold, 693b
Clod, cloud and, 922b
in the soul and the, 571b
kneaded, 185a
of ailments and grievances, 765a
of wayward marl, 157a
plain man is the basic, 777a
washed away by the sea, 218a
Clods, a man harrowing, 706b
Clog, generations atween clog and, 891b
of his body, 243b
Cloister, close breath of the, 628a
Cloistered virtue, 250b
Clos'd in my true love's hand, 138a
Close connexion of bliss and bale, 719b
designs and crooked counsels, 276b
eye of day, 250a
fifth shall, the drama, 306b
friend to, his eyes, 280a
grossly, it in, 147a
I should, with the offer, 633b
in dial's centre, 154b
mouth catches no flies, 105b
of life, our portion at, 16a
on its wave, 609a
open hand out of love, 726b
scent survives their, 789b
shorn sheep, 234b
the shutters fast, 364b
topsy-turvy, 638b
up his eyes, 125b
wall up, 155a
Close-button'd to the chin, 365b
Closed fr-ont dure, 833b
in death th'attentive eyes, 338a
life is, life begins, 610b
lips hurt no one, 58a
my life, twice, 646b
Close-knit strands, 1006a
Closeness and bettering of my mind, 209a
gives melody to the voice, 40a
Closer, for secrecy no lady, 150a
is He than breathing, 556a
than a brother, 1040a
than touch, 829a
Closes, death, a man's reputation, 301a
Closest correspondence, 359b
human beings, 884a
Closet, do well in a, 323b
in the world not in a, 323a
of her mind, 876b
Closing, diapason, full in man, 278b
innocence is, up his eyes, 122b
rivets, 155b
sweet, of an eye, 563a
time, gentlemen it's, 929b
Clost, so, I could almost touch, 829b
Clot the bedded axle-tree, 944b
Cloth, cut cote after my, 92a
meat drink and, 90a
on a, untrue, 685a
Clothe a man with rags, 1040b
my naked villany, 127b
the naked, 1065a
Clothed and in his right mind, 1055b
him not, 352b
in reason's garb, 254a
in suitable vesture, 22b
in the cloven clay, 692b
in white samite, 555b
it with life, 444a
naked and ye, me, 1054b

Clothed with derision, 691b
with integrity, 270a
Clothes and buttons of the man, 680a
are to our bodies, 798a
buying, and groceries, 899a
cares much for his, 690b
civilized life without, 798a
enterprises that require new, 589b
extravagance was, 741a
for myself and wife, 284b
hang your, on a hickory limb, 1008b
hanging out the, 1017a
kindles in, a wantonness, 230b
liquefaction of her, 231a
loves but their oldest, 215b
not be burned, 1038b
nothing to wear but, 775a
old, are not venerable, 474b
out of these wet, 941a
police in citizens', 505b
put on his Sunday, 464b
since, came in, 580b
smell of old, 938b
spoiling her nice new, 1018a
state of her, 989b
stepped out of their, 827b
swaddling, 1056a
tatter'd, 193a
thrown on with a pitchfork, 296b
walked away with their, 512a
wear theirs and they our, 223a
when he put on his, 354b
without bodies, 798a
Clothespole, more like a bar'l thin a, 836b
Clothing, come in sheep's, 1052a
corn and, 705b
lack of decent, 514b
of delight, 385a
of the grave, 848a
wolf in sheep's, 10b
Clotho singing of the present, 25b
Cloths, heavens' embroidered, 825b
Cloud and clod, 922b
and ever-during dark, 254b
brightest day a, 125a
choose a firm, before it fall, 314b
comes to me or, or sun, 515b
every, not a storm, 127a
every wandering, 769b
fast-flying, 462a
fiend hid in a, 387b
fiend in a, 384b
in shape of a camel, 176a
inner half of every, 879a
into night, 706b
is scattered, 469a
joy is the luminous, 423a
lies around us like a, 563a
lonely as a, 409a
music and the flying, 650a
nature is a mutable, 501b
of ignorance, 978b
of witnesses, 1063b
on a, I saw a child, 385a
out of the, a silence, 733b
out of the sea, 1029a
pillar of a, 1024a
sable, 247a
scowl of, 575a
set my bow in the, 1022b
silver lining to their, 851a
spirit sits in a foggy, 198a
stooping through fleecy, 246a
Cloud, sunburnt face is but a, 385a
that floats on high, 409a
that's dragonish, 201a
the happiness of others, 337a
thickest, earth stretched, 573a
through the dark, shining, 865a
which outwept the rain, 467b
will turn to rain, 525b
Cloud-born squadrons of the gale, 649a
Cloud-calligraphers of windy spirals, 939a
Cloud-capp'd towers, 210a
Clouded hills, shine upon our, 388b
hours that are, 434b
majesty, rising in, 255b
sky, from out yon, 509b
Cloud-kissing Ilion, 131b
Cloudless climes and starry skies, 456a
sunshine, 39b
Clouds and eclipses, 205a
and stars and birds, 866a
are mean, 647b
billowy, of June, 890b
blue-massing, 938b
breaks through a gloom of, 301a
dark, lower, 498b
dropping from the, 327b
fear not, will lour, 394a
fill sky with black, 39b
gay castles in the, 328b
gloomy and portentous, 500a
hooded, like friars, 521a
hungry, swag on the deep, 385b
look black, 380a
look when the, are blowing, 720b
looks in the, 167a
murky, pursue thy way, 617a
never doubted, would break, 575b
never king dropped out of, 227b
new made, 997a
on the morrow of his battles, 558b
pack, away, 227a
pity sitting in the, 137a
play of colours on, 797a
prince of the, 618b
regardeth the, 1043b
return after rain, 1043b
robe of, 456b
sees God in, 316a
shadows of the, 662a
silk-sack, 724b
sit in, and mock us, 153a
somewhere among the, above, 826a
sun breaks through darkest, 130b
take heaven out of the, 996b
that gather round the setting sun, 408b
through rolling, to soar, 452a
trailing, of glory, 408a
tumult in the, 826a
turn my, about, 879a
various, are tost, 332b
wrapt in, and snow, 453a
Cloud-topped hill, behind the, 316a
Cloudy, skies are not, all day, 730b
symbols of high romance, 479b
trophies, among her, 483a
was the weather, 1020a
Clouted brogues, 204b
Clouts, coppers brooms, and brushes, 886a
Clove, bitter bark and burning, 881a
Cloven clay, 692b
tongues, 1059a
Clover, how to live in, 27b
in the, or the snow, 626a
pressed, leaves, 898b
to him is aristocracy, 647a
underneath the, 655a
Cloves, nutmegs and, 232a
Clown, emperor and, 482a
stupid and the, 713a
Cloy appetites they feed, 200b
of all meats the soonest, 267a
the hungry edge, 138b
Cloyless sauce, 200b
Club an assembly of good fellows, 336b
swamp-elm, 760b
Clubs typical of strife, 365a
Clumsy feet of April, 969a
vanity, 769a
Clung to their first fault, 567a
Clusium, Lars Porsena of, 493b
Cluster of gifts, 718b
possession of, of qualities, 718b
woes, 178a
Clutch, claw'd me in his, 178b
come let me, thee, 196a
either hand may rightly, 820b
of circumstance, 741b
the golden keys, 552b
Clutching the inviolable shade, 621a
Clyde, bonny banks of, 850a
Coach, clatter with his, 285b
come my, 178a
drive a, and six, 1007a
not too much to keep a, 285b
rascals in the, 599b
rattling of a, 218a
sit in the back of the, 284b
Coaches, turn pumpkins into, 790b
waggons playhouses, 429a
Coach-house, double, 427a
Coal, cargo of Tyne, 896b
comes hissing hot from hell, 586a
glossy cope is black as, 689b
is a portable climate, 505a
mine, partners in a, 836a
to break into fire, 939b
visage blacker than, 1048b
Coalescing, communicate without, 992a
Coals, blows the, and works, 22a
can one go upon hot, 1038b
eyes dead, 208b
fallen into the, 8a
heap, of fire, 1041a, 1060a
to Newcastle, 40b
Coarse complexions, 248a
familiar but not, 337b
in substance, 68b
Coast of Coromandel, 493a, 581b
rough and stormy, 748a
stern and rock-bound, 470a
threw upon a desert, 405a
was clear, 122b
Coaster, dirty British, 896b
Coasts, bristling sea, 538a
glorious, where ocean tides, 755b
line the, with lamps, 959b
Coat and bands and hymn-book, 517a
black, all buttoned down, 498b
covered with embroideries, 826a
hold my, and snicker, 943a
of arms of the Empire, 840b

Coat of many colours, 1023b
passion for a scarlet, 295b
reversible, 801a
riband to stick in his, 567b
tattered, upon a stick, 827a
was red, 427a
Coats, eat 'em, and all, 1003a
hole in a' your, 393a
of red, 863a
old trees hats, 953a
to make small elves, 141b
Coats-of-arms, worth a hundred, 546b
Coaxed down-stairs step at a time, 678a
Coaxing boots and shoes, 596a
Cobbler stick to his last, 51a
Cobblers, souls of, 99a
Cobham, brave, 314b
Cobweb bridge flung from his mind, 804a
Cobweb-covered, dusty, maimed, 670a
Cobwebs, laws are like, 294b
laws were like, 69b
spiders from their, peep, 380a
Cock a doodle doo, 1014b
before the, crow, 1055a
crowing of the, 170a
Diogenes plucked a, 72a
has great influence, 44b
immediately the, crew, 1055a
in its own farmyard, 585b
lion and the, 893a
of the heath, 395b
Robin, who killed, 1016a
that crowed in the morn, 1020b
the gun that is not loaded, 816a
thought the sun had risen, 596b
to Asclepius, 21a
trumpet of the morn, 170a
with lively din, 245a
Cockatoo, cage is natural to a, 765b
Cock-horse, ride a, 1017b
Cockle hat and staff, 177b
shells, silver bells and, 1015b
Cockleburs and Democrats, 760a
Cockloft, unfurnished, 89b
Cockney impudence, 668b
initials, 602a
Cocks and lions jocund be, 216b
that will kill fighting, 59b
two, together crow, 899b
Cocksure as Tom Macaulay, 436b
Cocktail, desirability of a, 957a
Cocoa is a cad and coward, 867b
Cod, home of the bean and the, 793a
home of the sacred, 793a
sent the, by mail, 811b
Code, palace priest or, 655a
social, 781a
Codfish aristocracy, 887a
lays ten thousand eggs, 1006b
Codicil this and codicil that, 535b
Coexist with a serious affection, 861a
with Soviet Republic, 850b
Coffee, after, things ain't so bad, 874b
and oranges, 906a
decided over a cup of, 381b
make my, strong, 584b
makes politician wise, 312b
spoons, 942b
Coffee-pot, small grey, 934a
Coffin, Bartley will have a fine, 856b
Coffin, care to our, adds a nail, 371b
every, asks us whither, 662b
handsomely they lowered the, 755b
put money in his, 434b
Cofre, litel gold in, 79b
Cogibundity of cogitation, 307b
Cogitative faculties immersed, 307b
Cognominators of sleeping-cars, 800b
Coherence, all, gone, 217a
Cohesion, held in, by unresting cells, 897a
Cohesive power of public plunder, 442a
power of surplus in banks, 442a
Cohort of the damned, 818b
Cohorts were gleaming, 456a
Coign of the cliff, 695a
of vantage, 195a
Coil, shuffled off this mortal, 174b
Coin, current, 650a
current, purchases pleasures, 109b
far as, would stretch, 149a
in any, of any realm, 845b
is sinews of war, 88b
nature's, 248a
new words, 41b
paid him in his own, 104b
silver and gold not only, 18a
small, of great value, 57a
smallest current, 714a
the enchanting tale, 812a
Coincidence or act of God, 967b
Coincidences spontaneously occur, 55b
Coining words, 448b
Coins his very soul, 762b
hours are as a miser's, 680b
memories bring their, 838b
minted, express, 488b
Cold, a day to warm the, 5a
accretion called the world, 705a
Alpine mountains, 251b
and heat and summer and winter, 1022b
and heavy mist, 488a
and imperfect memory, 461b
and naked, 352b
and not too cleanly manger, 263b
and pulseless heart, 793a
and responsibility increases, 728b
and unhonour'd relics, 438a
approbation, 335b
as any stone, 155a
as cucumbers, 228a
as paddocks, 231a
beauty, and austere, 962a
blood, blow in, 765a
calculating average, 687a
climate or years, 258a
comfort, 229b
dead and dumb, 687b
decree, leaps o'er a, 143b
disappointment and regret, 415b
doth not sting, 213a
dull, marble, 211b
embraces of the tomb, 4a
everything is grim and, 688a
eye on life, cast a, 828a
foot and hand go, 97a
for the hot, 109b
friendship sounds too, 440b
fruitless moon, 140b
Cold, gold hard and, 488b
good-bye and keep, 880b
gradations of decay, 338a
grave too, and damp, 437b
grave under the deep sea, 487b
gray dawn, 829a
gray stones, 549b
ground, lodging is on the, 308a
heart grown, 468a
hearts beat hot, 706b
heat for the, 109b
hot and, moist and dry, 102a, 254b
if the world seems, 630b
in clime are cold in blood, 455b
in the earth, 592a
indifference came, 302a
it grew wondrous, 421a
it waxeth, 1013a
large, bottle, 747a
literature clear and, 932 a
makes my body so, 649a
marble leapt to life, 463b
meat, dined upon, 285a
melt me this, 38a
morning, get up of a, 448b
my feet are, 972b
my leetla boy, 852b
neutrality of impartial judge, 361b
nose is, 464a
not more, to you than I, 547a
obstruction, lie in, 185a
of his heart, 802a
our sympathy is, 369b
out o' the, an' the rain, 818b
pain darkness and, 572b
perverted will, 469b
porridge, 209b
preserves from catching, 727b
principle, 235b
queen of England, 867a
rain and the, 895b
round him ere he scarce be, 549b
small beer, drinking, 1014a
so intense that words congealed, 61a
statue, embraced the, 444a
storage, 798a
strength, 939b
sun grows, 96a
the earth is, 688a
the stars are, 688a
till the sun grows, 634b
'tis bitter, 169b
to shelter me from the, 848b
trembling, in ghastly fears, 386a
waters to a thirsty soul, 1041a
weather, pipe to smoke in, 377b
well dressed woman never caught, 727b
words of tongue or pen, 854a
wrathful nipping, 125a
Colder, world wax, 725b
Coldest, love is the, of critics, 631a
that ever turned up ace, 204a
Coldly sadly descends the evening, 623a
sublime intolerably just, 720b
sweet so deadly fair, 455a
think'st I speak too, 440a
Coldness of my dear, 308a
Cold-pausing caution's lesson, 390b
Cole, old King, 1015a
Colin's eyes, kiss in, 928b
Coliseum, while stands the, 454b
Collapses, nothing, 607b
when the present one, 379b
Collar, braw brass, 391a

Collar, shirt or, comes back twice, 845a
Collateral security to virtue, 323b
Collect, it is better to, one, 746a
Collected audiences about him, 22b
riches from every scene, 397a
Collecting, book, 888a
Collection, collects to have best, 913a
university a, of books, 475b
Collections, miniature, of Burns, 960a
multilators of, 429b
Collective possessions, 594a
security, principle of, 887a
Collectively made, sacrifice they, 20b
Collector should not be too careful, 913a
Colledge, wud ye sind him to, 836b
Colledges has much to do with progress, 834b
College, admirable scheme of a, 744a
education, benefits of a, 505a
education, cabbage with a, 678a
endow a, or a cat, 315a
four right number for any, 864a
fresh-water, 843a
life, atavistic features of, 776a
not much between unless a, 881a
professors don't know any better, 806a
Colleges, bother the, when you die, 535b
give money to, 535a
Collegiate life, map of my, 405a
Collied night, 141a
Collier, barber and, fight, 332b
luckless, 332b
Collins, Mr., had only to change, 428a
Collision, avoid foreign, 433b
Collop, deere, cut out of owne flesh, 92b
of my flesh, 92b
Cologne, wash city of, 425a
Colonel, 'tis all the same, 663a
Colonel's lady an' Judy O'Grady, 818b
Colonels full of corn, 788b
Colonial claims, adjustment of all, 771a
Dame, 805b
Colonies, commerce with our, 359b
existing, or dependencies, 389b
united, are free states, 367b
Colonization by any European powers, 389b
no, without misrepresentation, 906b
Colony, France built its best, 628b
without one dissenting, 367b
Coloquintida, bitter as, 187a
Color, answer for the, of a rose, 995b
chameleon cannot assume, 54a
every gaudy, 995b
flash of, beneath the sky, 804b
giveth his, in the cup, 1040b
he who, loves and skin, 215b
her, comes and goes, 703b
horse of that, 164a
imbues with a new, 454a
muddled state has, 719b
none knew, of sky, 852b
O heavenly, 736b
of hair it please God, 157b
Color of the ground, 756a
of virtue, 72a
or theory distinctions, 980a
she abhors, 165a
the glory the gold, 895b
Colored counties, see the, 786a
eyes, like a water-flower, 694a
toys, 797a
with heaven's own blue, 471a
Colorin', no painter has the, to mock, 746a
Color's hot array, 829a
Colors, all our own, 527a
bunting stripes stars and, 563b
carries no, or crest, 815b
coat of many, 1023b
come and go, 968b
false, last, 214b
hoist the, 907b
idly spread, 148b
nail'd her, to the mast, 414a
oldest, have faded, 814b
play of, on clouds, 797a
sachem, 980a
seen by candle-light, 518b
slit up into confetti, 874b
stripped of, 25a
suffusion of that light, 423b
that are but skin-deep, 212b
that never fade, 799a
time, history, 937b
under whose, he had fought, 140a
Colossal, inscrutable, and alone, 736b
on a more, scale, 732a
silent, national lie, 679b
symmetrical complete, 676b
wreck, decay of that, 465a
Colossus, bestride the world like a, 166a
of Rhodes, 1007b
Colouring, do take a sober, 408b
Colourless photography of a printed record, 737b
Colour-petals out of fruitful flower, 606a
Colt taught to feel the lash, 813b
Coltes tooth, 81b
Columbia happy land, 402b
Columbines, hothouse-nurtured, 947b
Columbus dreamed, 913b
enjoyed stretches of pure delight, 940b
found a world, 806b
isles which, discovered, 599a
new, of the forest deeps, 759b
sails wisdom, 507b
Column, Fifth, 983a
make my, read, 894a
rising towards heaven, 443a
the shape of a mushroom, 945b
throws up a steamy, 364b
Columnist is on the sill, 973a
Comb me all to thunder, 675a
Combat ceased for want of combatants, 243a
deepens, 432b
obstacles to get repose, 697b
Combatants are lost, 332b
combat ceased for want of, 243a
Combative, crazy, patriotism, 832a
Combats, who, bravely, 314a
Combed their beautiful hair, 660b
Comber, wind-hounded, crash of the, 815b
Combination and a form indeed, 176b
Combination, no powers of, 361b
of fortuitous circumstances, 417a
of physician and man of letters, 534a
Combine, bad men, 359a
Combined, interests, into one mass, 442a
locks to part, 172b
Combing down his yellow hair, 1020b
Combustion, hideous ruin and, 252a
Come again to Astolat, 962a
again with rejoicing, 1037b
all to church, 786a
all ye faithful, 1009b
all you rounders, 852a
along with me Willy, 829b
and buy, 230a
and cut halter, 244a
and trip it as you go, 245a
apparell'd in precious habit, 158b
at the last, 139b
back sound wind and limb, 108a
back till it's over over there, 892a
back to it and begin over, 879b
before such things can, 794a
bigger they, 19b
chaos is, again, 188a
cut and, again, 383b
dear children let us away, 619b
death and welcome, 137a
devil will, 123b
down and redeem us, 692a
fancy wit will, 315b
fill the cup, 531a
fill up my cup, 417b
forth into the light, 403b
forth to play, 245b
from God who is our home, 408b
gentle spring, 327b
hither, 160a
home to men's business, 119b
I hear you I will, 786a
I will, again, 1058b
in the evening, 584a
into our heritage, 939a
less frequently, 577a
let me clutch thee, 196a
let's to bed, 1017a
like shadows, 198b
live with me, 216a, 992b
Lord is, 303a
lovely soothing death, 609b
mass of things to, 181b
midnight never, 123b
mine hour is not yet, 1057b
must all, to nothing, 263a
my Celia, 218b
my coach, 178a
my lad and drink some beer, 338a
near me while I sing, 824a
no more behind your scenes, 339a
nothing is there to, 267b
nowhere to, but back, 775a
of it what may, 48b
off scot-free, 90a
off with a whole skin, 104b
one come all, 415b
our hope for years to, 302b
out of nothing, 66b
out of thyself, 797a
over into Macedonia, 1059a

Come, passing or to, 827a
past and to, seem best, 153a
pensive nun, 246a
Romeo, forth, 137a
say I, no more, 830b
season when to, and to go, 320b
seeling night, 197b
suffer me to, to thee, 334b
that it should, to this, 170b
that they might have life, 1058a
they, they stay, 889b
things to, 274a, 1060a
thou'lt, no more, 194a
'tis not to, if it be now, 179b
to bury Caesar, 168a
to Carthage, 147a
to judgment, 146b
to me my dear Bozzy, 342b
to open purple testament, 139b
to pluck your berries, 248b
to see and be seen, 42b
unto me ye that labour, 1052b
up and see me sometime, 968a
upon the continents, 954b
Watson come, 782a
what is for to, I know not, 1065a
what is to, we know not, 741b
when it will come, 167b
when you call, 150b
when you're looked for, 584a
will ye no, back again, 398a
with bows bent, 691a
within a pint of wine, 301b
you back to Mandalay, 818a
Comedian can only last, 904b
country will need a, 904b
Comedies ended by a marriage, 458a
ridicule in his, 70b
Comedy, married philosopher belongs to, 727b
world is a, 350a
Comeliness, success that gives it, 303b
Comely, black but, 1044a
fashion to be glad, 612b
head, bowed his, 268b
let thy attyre bee, 112a
olde man, 112b
so pleasant so jolly, 377a
Comer, first, sped, 275b
grasps in the, 182a
Comers, welcomed to his house all, 777b
Comes blind fury, 249a
by gift of chance, 38a
by nature, 158a
conquering hero, 291a
here, the lady, 136b
hope never, 252a
if winter, 466a
once in a lifetime, 934a
safe home, 156b
thing, in his head, 127a
to pass without cause, 329b
too near that comes to be denied, 226b
unlook'd for, 310a
until the evening, 1069b
want for one who, not, 974b
Comest in so slowly, 989a
Comet shake out your locks, 894a
Cometh another generation, 1042a
forth like a flower, 1030b
in the name of the Lord, 1037a
late, 758a
shame, behynde, 15a
that which, out of mouth, 1053a
Comets amongst the stars, 333b
no, when beggars die, 167b
Comfort and violence, 941b
carry their, with them, 596b
cold, 229b
every sufferer, 664b
finds, in despair, 125a, 382a
for great bereavement, 495a
friends and foes, 354b
gives, in despair, 125a
giving them aid and, 376a
hope and, from above, 383a
in a face, 114b
like cold porridge, 209b
lust for, 924a
needn't be trying to, me, 732a
of the miserable, 46b
of thy children, 128a
so will I, you, 1047b
social, in a hospital, 520a
society in shipwreck is a, 43b
souls perplexed, 722b
tell you where your, lies, 670a
ten times more, 117a
that bewildered epoch, 822b
to my age, 160a
to one not sociable, 204b
to that grief, 158b
to the unhappy, 46b
two loves of, and despair, 207b
warn, and command, 409a
ye my people, 1046b
Comfortable advice, tea and, 479b
baith grand and, 791b
bird, 478b
career of prosperity, 565a
divine and, words, 554a
easy and, on a raft, 677a
feel in any member, 488b
people who're, 914a
Comfortablest caucets, 989b
Comfortably and thoroughly in debt, 564b
those who are, off, 966a
Comforted, folly of being, 825b
they shall be, 1050b
would not be, 1050a
Comforter, time is the only, 495a
Comforters, miserable, are ye all, 1030b
monitors also the, 625a
Comforteth like sunshine after rain, 131a
Comforting light of what you may do, 740b
piece of fiction, 908b
thought in time of trouble, 895a
Comfortless, leave you, 1058b
Comforts and hopes, 119b
creature, 292b
essential, of life, 484a
have increas'd, 384b
of life, 41a
of this weary pilgrimage, 342b
so-called, of life, 589b
us in our affliction, 29a
Comic, business of a, poet, 297b
perception of the, 508b
Comicality, broad and rich, 719b
Comin' in on a wing and a prayer, 997a
Coming, do you see anyone, 1005b
eye will mark our, 457b
far off his, shone, 257a
Father Abraham, 559a
glad of her, 285a
guest, welcome the, 6b, 319b
hold the fort I am, 613b
hour o'erflow with joy, 183a
Coming, I'm, my head is bending low, 636a
in, preserve thy, 1037b
into being of composite things, 12a
live for I'm, 37b
men, 761b
of the Lord, 597b
she is, my own my sweet, 554a
some are, some are going, 634a
sometimes, sometimes coy, 288a
when they seem, are going, 699a
Coming-in, simple, 144b
Comings and goings, 62b
Comings-in, what are thy, 156a
Comma on thy page of victories, 469b
Command, blind obedience to words of, 784a
brief, of Lee, 740a
Britain at heaven's, 328b
by his, these words are cut, 828a
correspondent to, 209a
him tasks, 189b
man to, 550b
more invitation than, 301b
move only in, 199a
my heart and me, 263a
not in mortals to, success, 299a
obedience, no power to, 26a
obedient to, of truth, 614a
of myself, 88b
patriarch to, of God, 614a
prize of a general is, 709b
sneer of cold, 465a
threaten and, 176b
warn comfort and, 409a
well-bred silence always at, 741a
when the strong, 803b
where I adore, 165a
you, your mother, 53b
Commanded and set up, 273a
God so, 258a
in affairs whereof they write, 98b
tears, 130a
the sun and the moon, 331b
to do without being, 71b
to turn people, 273a
Commander of the American armies, 331b
Commandeth her husband, 243b
Commanding of The Mantelpiece, 681b
Commandment, Eighth, 425a
new, I give unto you, 1058b
Commandments, keep his, 1044a
no Ten, 818b
set my ten, 125a
strong as the Ten, 645a
Ten, will not budge, 602b
two great, 492b
Commandress, great, of the world, 116b
Commands all light all influence, 224b
art necessary to one who, 85b
Fortune, men, 13a
the beauteous files, 271b
Commemorated by columns and inscriptions, 20b
Commend another's face, 343b
so great a poet, 280b
swains, her, 132a
Commendation of age, 119a
Commendations, good at sudden, 202a

Commendations, paltry, of mankind, 544b
satiety of, 203a
Commends the ingredients, 195b
Comment, no, 872a
upon one another, 101a
Commentator, transatlantic, 493a
Comments, amused, 773b
Commerce and honest friendship, 374b
disinterested, between equals, 355a
in matters of, 401b
long prevails, 353b
promote, and not betray it, 286b
saw the heavens fill with, 548b
war of, and arms, 916b
wealth and, 592b
weapons of, 916b
which attracts envy, 359b
with our colonies, 359b
without its folly-swaddles, 714a
Commercial and professional life, 744a
capital, 594a
liturgies, 845b
Commercing with the skies, 246a
Commission, encourage, of many, 46a
partisanship installed in, 661a
Commit adultery, 1025a
oldest sins, 154a
to memory, 1067a
treason nor be outlawed, 110b
Commitments and power in balance, 952b
Committed adultery in his heart, 1050b
crimes, in thy name, 383a
flat burglary, 158b
gross errors, 109a
never, treason, 86b
now their sins are all, 660b
to the task, 987a
to the will of God, 229b
Committees, intellectual before one of, 900b
little suspected, 505a
Commodities, cheapening of, 594a
hateful tax levied upon, 336b
Commodity, ceases to be a mass, 985b
of good names, 149a
oil of, 907a
Commodores, proud gods and, 603b
Common affairs of life, 434a
age, man's, 566b
air, drew in the, 49b, 1065b
as light is love, 465b
bond, universal and, 100b
buttercup, 936a
chord, life's, 574b
clay, inhabits, 804b
clay, wrought in, 814a
crude material, 690b
cure of love, 105b
day, fade into light of, 408b
daylight sweet, 738a
dear, flower, 600a
diamond has become, 739b
dotages of human kind, 222a
earth, her beauty fed my, 896b
executioner, 162a
fame, so false as, 289a
fame, trust to, 504b
fate of the indolent, 380a
friendliness, 721b
German soldier, 951b
Common, good thing make too, 152b
grave, empires and cities in, 369b
ground, we stand on, 675b
grow up through the, 557b
heap, misfortunes laid in one, 60a
herd, stand above the, 751a
hours, success unexpected in, 590b
ideas and ideals, 983b
interest, no kind of, 618a
judges of property, 336b
law is nothing but reason, 110a
law not brooding omnipresence, 709b
law of England, 955a
life, enlarger of the, 666b
life, sense of the, 722b
lot of curs, 533b
man, best memorial for the, 793b
man, century of the, 948b
man, happiness of the, 831a, 900a
man protection against war, 926b
man, what is a, 936a
mass of matter, 6a
men, crowd of, 237a
men to greatness, 956a
mind, education forms the, 314a
murderer, 851b
natures, same with, 307a
new opinions not, 283a
nothing, did or mean, 268b
old, arbitrator time, 182b
organized, peace, 770b
passage, no act of, 204a
people, foolish questions of, 735a
people nod our heads, 803a
people of the skies, 213a
power to keep them in awe, 228b
problem yours and mine, 570b
proof, 'tis a, 167a
property, best ideas are, 47a
right of humanity, 538a
roll of, men, 150b
saying among people, 273a
sense and plain dealing, 502b
sense, appal your, 794a
sense, bourn of, 953b
sense can deal with, 952b
sense, dictate of, 329b
sense, God-given trait sound, 644a
sense is not so common, 325a
sense kicked out, 294b
sense, rarest gift to beauty, 639a
sense, sword of, 640a
service, too sharp for, 446a
sight, beauties hid from, 630a
sight did seem, 408a
speech, gracious even in, 587a
steals goose from off the, 712b
steals the, from the goose, 713a
stock of intellectual enjoyment, 791b
sun the air the skies, 349b
sweets grown, 206b
talk of the town, 284a
task, 464a
things, dull catalogue of, 480b
thought, too much thinking to have, 314b
to friends, all things, 33a
to mankind, 14b
Common touch, nor lose the, 820b
tree, where is a, 936a
understanding, 983b
understanding kicked out, 294b
use, remote from, 457a
vice of all in old age, 33a
weal, contributes not to, 66b
where the climate's sultry, 457b
world, men awake are in one, 58b
Commonest but most uncritical faults, 732b
delight of the race, 664b
goddamnedest kind, 1004a
Common-looking man, 542b
Commonplace aspect on life, 515a
I am weary of the, 661a
life, 734a
people dislike tragedy, 896a
poetry of the, 744a
present estate too, 847a
things and characters, 428b
unassuming, of nature, 407b
Commons faithful to their system, 397b
House of, thrives on criticism, 871b
kings lords and, 435b
Common-sense, rich in saving, 553a
Commonwealth affairs, 154a
caterpillars of the, 139a
lie abroad for the, 213b
meddle in the, 86a
pays the freight, 889b
Commonwealths, seed of, 772b
Communicate their mind, 286b
things worth observation, 300b
without coalescing, 992a
Communicated by contagion, 617b
good the more, 256b
Communicatest with dreams, 208a
Communicating, intention of, truth, 424b
Communication of immediate pleasure, 423b
of the dead, 945a
of truth, 423b
unreserved, 359b
Communications, evil, corrupt, 1061b
Communicative, infinitely, 913a
Communing, all our deep, 583a
Communings with nature, 711a
Communion of the Holy Ghost, 1062a
statesmen flock to, 728b
that will not grow strange, 730a
with her visible forms, 470b
Communism, support of advocate of, 919b
Communist, what is a, 441b
Communities, individualities may form, 512b
industrialized, 910b
social forces flow over, 700a
Community, best political, 26b
by the ears, 445b
in process of dissolution, 860a
is like a ship, 641b
marriage a, 714a
members of the human, 922a
of place, 26a
of power, 770b
of thought, 697a
privileges which, affords, 874b
right of the, to regulate, 779b
rules the, has evolved, 875b
standing in the, 758a

Community, world, 983b
Commuter, definition of, 984b, 990b
Compact between North and South, 517a
imagination all, 142b
majority, 642a
we make with our fellow, 505b
Compacted, sweets, lie, 232b
Companies, militia, with shotted guns, 760b
Companion, agreeable, on a journey, 43b
better, than fear, 561b
dog to be, 417b
lone man's, 598b
no better, than the rifle, 628b
none is like the mind, 95b
of mean souls, 370a
peaceful and sweet, 288a
regarded as a, in ours, 492b
sad, 203b
so companionable as solitude, 590a
to owls, 1031b
Companionable as solitude, 590a
Companioned years, 876a
Companionless strengthless, 16a
Companions, call your, 556b
few select, 300a
for middle age, 120a
gloomy, of disturbed imagination, 1001b
in misery, 46b
in my days of childhood, 428b
innocence and health, 355b
keep pace with his, 590b
lovely, 439a
musing on, gone, 414a
of our journey, 869b
of the spring, 378a
offers of service by boon, 576a
rather have as, 641b
slept, 523b
thou'dst unfold, 189b
true who studied with me, 401b
Companionship, accident counts much in, 696a
flag is, 563b
in peace with honour, 202b
of waxen vines, 947b
Company, crowds without, 369b
delighting in your, 999b
faithful dog shall bear him, 316a
G, I belong to, 669b
good, and good discourse, 236a
good, in a journey, 235b
great multitude or small, 1065b
high-lived, 354b
his, an everlasting pleasure, 29a
is Spartan, 40b
jocund, 409a
keep no bad, 356b
keeps much company, 284a
live always in best, 419a
lost in idle, 284a
merges into the family, 843a
no figure in, 338a
none but women and one parson, 284b
not so much to enjoy, 337a
of just and righteous men, 17a
poverty parts good, 417a
tell me thy, 108a
thou keepest, 158a
tone of the, 323a
villanous, 151a
worst of the, 295a
Comparable, new is not, 1066a
Comparative or superlative degree, 579a
Compar'd to Bononcini, 323a
Compare as day with night, 629a
great things with small, 36a
thee to a summer's day, 204b
Compared, men, with gods, 35b
Comparison, no, no judgment, 361b
Comparisons are odious, 83b, 216b
make no, 356b
thing of contrasts and, 665a
Compass, a narrow, 242a
mind my, and my way, 326b
of fifty pounds a year, 284b
of the notes, 278b
patience may, anything, 89a
truth lies within a little, 303b
wide, round be fetched, 573a
Compass'd by the inviolate sea, 553a
dangers, round, 257a
Compassed about with a cloud, 1063b
Compasses, stiff twin, 216b
Compassion and sacrifice, 977a
bowels of, 1064b
had, on him, 1057a
on son of her womb, 1047b
to the poor, 262a
words of perfidious, 773b
Compassionate pity in this life, 774a
Compassionating those who hold in bondage, 398b
Compatriots, all men my, 100b
Compeer, without a, among swindles, 676b
Compelled to keep on his guard, 729a
Compels, neither, you or me, 345b
Compensation in ever-growing calm, 774b
world of, 538b
Compensations, paltry, 544b
Competence, health peace and, 317b
Competency lives longer, 143b
Competent judge, 235a
Competition and mutual envy, 229a
battle of, 594a
Complacencies of the peignoir, 906a
Complacency and satisfaction, 430a
thoughtlessness optimism, 807a
Complain, I heard him, 302b
no use to grumble and, 745a
of deception of the world, 500b
of ingratitude, 341b
of injustice of government, 399a
of oppression, 444b
of thee I most, 259b
those who do not, 428a
wherefore the poor, 427a
Complaining and attacking one another, 618a
soft, flute, 278b
wild and weak, 620a
Complains, a narrow wind, all day, 647b
of his judgment, 265a
of his memory, 265a
Complaint, most fatal, of all, 985b
young man's heart's, 608a
Complaints are many and various, 972b
done with indoor, 608b
Complaints, dust and soot of your, 743b
Complaisance in their hearts, 106a
servile imitation and, 559b
Complaisant, how humble and how, 303a
Complete and self-sufficient form, 26b
chapter, repeat a, 342a
clad in, steel, 247b
ignorance of everything, 958b
more than, steel, 123a
single song and carelessly, 735b
steel, dead corse in, 172a
symmetrical, colossal, 676b
Completed, melancholia of everything, 727a
Completely, do evil, and cheerfully, 273a
Completeness of the wild pigeon, 940b
Completer, stolen kisses much, 448a
Completion of their appointed rounds, 19b
Complex, amoebas were not, 854a
built for two, 928a
fate being an American, 717b
problem of the head, 811a
sound matter in the, 431b
Complexion, adulterate, 214b
fresh, 208b
is perfect gallows, 208b
mislike me not for, 144a
of the sky, 139b
of virtue, 72a
or form or behavior, 505b
sex or, 517a
smirch'd, 155a
Complexions, coarse, 248a
Complexities of circumstance and character, 910b
Complicated state of mind, 683a
Complicators, terrible, 665b
Complies against his will, 239b
Compliment, acquaintance that begins with a, 769b
he began to, 1020a
heartfelt, 425b
highest, to the first, 340b
him about looking young, 446b
something like a kiss, 498a
Compliments, captain of, 136a
hollow, and lies, 259b
only pleasant things to pay are, 768b
Compos'd, decent limbs, 313b
Composed, cruel but, and bland, 622b
of some ten parts or more, 49b
of the same particles, 613b
Composer, most imaginative, of fiction, 761a
Composers, by the, they love, 837b
Composing, in, run your pen through, 419b
Composite things, 12a
Composition and fierce quality, 190b
not a prize, 20a
regular and orderly, 336b
Compositions, read over your, 341a
surpassed the rest of his, 431a
Composture stolen from excrement, 203b
Compound for sins, 238b
of villanous smell, 180b

Compounded of many simples, 162b
Comprehend his purpose, 1065b
to, is to forgive, 398a, 633a
Comprehends by itself, 85b
some bringer of that joy, 142b
Comprehension, too mystic for my, 990b
Comprehensive soul, largest and most, 275b
Compromise and barter, 360b
and things half done, 933b
between runnin' away, 836a
bourn of common sense, 953b
servile imitation, 559b
that's his idea of a, 625a
Compromises, what are facts but, 795b
Compromising documents, 773b
Compulsion, fools by heavenly, 191a
knowledge acquired under, 25a
reason on, 150a
sweet, 245a
upon writers to become sterile, 931b
Compulsive ardour gives the charge, 177a
course, icy current and, 189a
Compulsory, making education, on all, 603a
Compunctious visitings of nature, 195a
Computation backward from ourselves, 118b
material, 870b
Comrade, body's guest and, 65b
Comrades, cheer up, they will come, 613a
evangel-poem of, 607a
fiend with all his, 74a
friends and, 484b
hastens to join his, 463a
leave me here a little, 548b
love freedom, 897a
lovers friends, 630a
warriors Thracians, 583b
Comrades' eyes, drink in our, 627b
Comradeship behind a kiss, 876a
Con over this strain, 591b
Concatenation, bees in a, 357a
of circumstances, 444a
Concave, hell's, 253a
shores, 166a
Conceal bad news, 16a
half, the soul within, 551b
its own abuses, 433b
more he tries to, himself, 671a
no disguise can, love, 265a
skill to, one's skill, 265b
speech given to wise men to, 286b
speech to, our wants, 286b
speech to, their thoughts, 286b
speech to, thoughts, 325b
the mind, 286b
them like a vice, 753a
Concealed beauties of a writer, 300b
Concealing, art lies in, art, 668b
hazard of, 391a
how we think of ourselves, 680a
Concealment like a worm i' the bud, 164b
Concealments, soft, 770b
Conceals and shrouds him, 100a
modestly, her beauties, 343b
Conceit lies in his hamstring, 181a
pride and, the original sin, 297b
Conceit, what are they in their high, 503a
wiser in his own, 1041a
Conceited Frenchman Englishman Italian, 642a
man is satisfied, 858a
people, pity for, 596b
people, throw any away on, 596b
Conceits of the imagination, 543a
wise in your own, 1060a
Conceive a man, 969a
by this, the rest, 117b
heart to, 1002a
in sin did my mother, 1034b
nor name thee, 196b
tongue not able to, 142b
Conceived all and born in sin, 223a
by ingenious speculation, 84b
by the Holy Ghost, 1068a
in liberty, 540b
man child, 1030a
what heart, and dared, 570a
Conceives, confusedly, of a good, 76b
wit of man, 412b
Concentrate their energies, 763a
Concentrating it on a single enemy, 951a
Concentration camps, 905b
defeat brings prudence and, 783a
Concentred, wretch, all in self, 414a
Conception of the joyous prime, 113b
Conceptions of sovereignty, 977a
Concepts, stairs of his, 991a
Concern about happiness of peoples, 723a
conduct its largest, 623b
equal to those it does not, 497a
mankind's, is charity, 317b
themselves no further with me, 59a
Concerned, most, in my own interests, 31b
Concert of free peoples, 771a
Concessions of the weak, 359b
Conciliate with dignity, 343b
Conciliating, obsequious and, 446a
Conciliation of interests, 265a
of powers superior to man, 759a
Concision of Thucydides, 700a
Conclude as to both future and past, 55b
can man, anything, 696a
prayer, 279b
Concludendum, half gate to, 87a
Concludes with Cupid's curse, 116a
Conclusion, forty years to reach, 988a
impotent, 187a
of the whole matter, 1044a
this denoted a foregone, 189a
Conclusions, come to erroneous, 500b
from insufficient premises, 671b
Concord ice had bubbles in it, 935b
in pleasing, end, 260b
Lexington and Bunker Hill, 443b
lover of, 1068b
of sweet sounds, 147a
sweet milk of, 198b
travelled a good deal in, 589a
Concord, unity peace and, 1068b
what was created in, 865a
Concourse, casual, of atoms, 292b
Concrete cases, decide, 709b
fixed in, 861b
opportunity to act, 715a
Concubines, three hundred, 1028b
Concurrence, fortuitous, 355a
Concurrent, fortuitously, anyhow, 703a
Condemn an innocent one, 324b
as improbable fiction, 165b
censure or, another, 802b
fault and not the actor, 184a
people will, the one, 670b
you to death, 656a
Condemn'd alike to groan, 347b
to have an itching palm, 168b
Condemned cells of Newgate, 671a
into redemption, 158b
judge is, 44b
to perpetual exile, 690a
Condemnest thyself, 1059b
Condemns me for a villain, 128b
Condescend to take a bit, 295a
Condescension, triumphant, 973a
Condition, alter the, of a man, 202b
called war, 228b
decoyed into our, 285a
excited abnormal exhausting, 765b
good, in all respects, 285b
highest, takes rise in lowest, 46a
indolent but agreeable, 65b
inviolable, of life, 882b
no one content with his, 40a
of art, 772a
of estate, 285b
of feeling life, 718b
of his estate, 73b
of music, 702a
of social progress, 666a
unguarded, 264a
which confronts us, 512a, 689b
Conditions, meeting under certain, 336b
of our mental constitution, 534a
stars govern our, 192b
Condor's quill, 604a
Conduct, absurdity of, 336b
do not inspire, 266a
gives room for talk, 270a
is three-fourths of life, 623b
humane, is necessary, 618a
of chance, commit to, 100a
perilous to, 85a
rottenness begins in his, 374a
still right, 357b
unethical and lousy, 992a
Conducting the orchestral Strand, 810a, 854a
Conductor, passengers ask the, 898a
when you receive a fare, 645a
Cones, eat the, under his pines, 879b
Confabulate, if birds, or no, 366a
Confederacy, kept this, so long together, 539a
Confederate of tyrannies and shams, 679b
Confer, nothing to, 412a
Conference maketh a ready man, 121b
Conferred favour with a better grace, 56a
Confers benefit on any one, 98b
honour to him who, it, 302a

Confess intellectual penury, 913a
our manifold sins, 1068a
plainly and ingenuously, 119a
that this world's spent, 217a
to treason murder arson, 811a
with ease, 64b
yourself to heaven, 177a
Confess'd mournful truth ev'rywhere, 335b
Confession, by his own, to me, 284a
in open court, 376b
of our faults, 46b
suicide is, 444a
Confessor, deceive not thy, 233b
Confetti, colors slit up into streaming, 874b
throwing, 899a
Confided sacred trust twice, 333b
Confidence, bonds of, and attachment, 856b
calm, of a Christian, 680b
growth of, 512b
in a man's countenance, 500b
in our own courage, 566b
in the ultimate justice, 539a
in untried friends, 576a
is a plant, 335a
mutual, 860a
of twenty-one, 339b
of your fellow citizens, 542b
placed in present statesmen, 22b
regains, in himself, 463a
trick is still running, 953b
Confident morning, glad, 568a
nothing is more, 52a
of its own victory, 926b
prime of the day, 780b
tomorrows, 411a
Confidential, felt I could be, with him, 785a
Confidentially lending money, 341a
Confin'd doom, 206b
in her web's centre, 102b
Confine, hies to his, 170a
him within the solitude, 516b
stands on verge of her, 191b
Confined bound in to saucy doubts, 197b
myself to facts, 370a
to molecular motions, 709b
to study and management, 19a
within weak list, 156b
Confines of earth, 397b
space has no, 949a
Confirm, second time will, it, 953a
tidings as they roll, 299a
Confirmation, sacrament of, 325a
Confirmations, jealous, 188b
Conflagration, most terrible thing, 498a
Conflict, field of human, 869b
harder the, 370b
heat of, 409b
is unavoidable, 850b
roar of, 662a
so deep and bitter, 953b
too weak the, to support, 193b
van of every moral, 588b
Conflicting faiths, 287a
interests and appetites, 917b
interests of society, 860a
vague probabilities, 530b
Conflicts, former inter-European, 952a
one of those elemental, 952a
resolve inner, 930b
Conform and be dull, 942b
Conform to tyrant custom, 103a
Conformable, philosophy, to truth, 722a
Conformation of his mind, 492b
Conformity between the soul and nature, 806b
virtue in most request is, 501b
Confound all unity on earth, 198b
romance, 817b
the language, 400b
the language of the earth, 1023a
the wise, 1060b
things which are mighty, 1060b
works of mortal pride, 312b
Confounded, confusion worse, 254b
Confounding her astronomers, 854b
Confounds, attempt and not the deed, 196b
Confront a child with danger, 851b
Confrontation of a hostile crowd, 953b
Confronts, why this, me, 486a
Confus'd, harmoniously, 309a
Confused alarms of struggle, 622a
in words, 68b
Confusion, all else, 550b
all is, beyond, 359b
author of, and lies, 224a
in ruin and, hurled, 299a
life being inclusion and, 719b
made his masterpiece, 197a
no hell except, 988a
of thought, 518a
on thy banners wait, 349b
things come to, 141a
tomorrow's, 690a
worse confounded, 254b
Confusions, bead on the string of, 878a
Confute, change hands and still, 238a
Confuted, tongue, by his conscience, 243b
Congealed as soon as spoken, 61a
Congenial horrors hail, 327b
to my heart, 357a
Congo, god of the, 903a
I saw the, 903a
Congratulate their friends, 278a
world did, me, 285b
Congratulatory regrets, series of, 513a
Congregation, largest, 291b
of vapours, 173b
Congress, agents to, 389a
Continental, 447a
does not run, 368b
halls of the American, 662a
no criminal class except, 678b
shall make no law, 376b
tedious speaker in, 433b
we of this, will be remembered, 540a
C.I.O. veto power, 936b
Congressmen at Bunker Hill, 996a
Congs, kinquering, 730a
Conjecture, curious in, 66a
single, from publicity, 379b
Conjectures, surmises jealousies, 152a
Conjure him to depart her presence, 1013a
Conklin, biology as stated by, 857b
Conn'd by rote, 169a
Connections, circle of his own, 514b
person of respectable, 670b
Connexion of bliss and bale, 719b
Connubiality, victim o', 576a
Conquer a crown, 730a
cannot, America, 335a
civilization to, another, 799b
fight and we'll again, 347a
hard to catch and, 639b
in this sign, 73a
like Douglas, 352b
men that, and slay, 809a
no law except to, 45a
nor try to, any world, 654a
they, love that run away, 237a
truth will, 83a
we must, 436a
we must, war, 958a
without danger, 243a
women like not only to, 566a
Conquer'd fame of heroes, 608b
woe, 206a
Conquered human natur, 576b
I came I saw I, 59b
in myself, 940a
nation perpetually to be, 360a
not one world yet, 58a
only by flight, 290a
realm we have never, 931a
spare the, 37b
thou hast, O pale Galilean, 693a
tyranny is not easily, 370a
who await no gifts have, fate, 620a
women like to be, 566a
Conquered's cause with Cato, 51a
Conquering hero comes, 291a
Conqueror, every, creates a muse, 242a
in the Olympic games, 59a
Norman, 882a
proud foot of, 149a
worm its hero, 544b
Conqueror's cause found favor, 51a
Conquerors, crier that proclaims, 59a
Conquers, love, all, 36a
ruling passion, reason, 315a
wherever the Roman, 48a
Conqueryinge, so sharp the, 78a
Conquest and subjugation, 444a
brings self-conceit, 783a
or treaty, disposed by, 25a
right of, 344a
Conquest's crimson wing, 349b
Conquests, carnage and, 63b
glories triumphs spoils, 167b
honourable, 360b
tramplings of three, 241b
Con's, from pro's and, 105b
Cons their page for wisdom, 669b
Consanguinity, resolve degrees of, 105a
Consarn, whole blarsted, 594b
Conscience a word cowards use, 128b
and cowardice, 768a
bend our, to our dealing, 602a
cannae bear my, 733b
chide me not, 76a
clear, or none at all, 989b
clere, is a sure carde, 112b
courage of, 490a
cowards use, 128b
disease of an evil, 534a
do aught against, 86b

Conscience does make cowards of us all, 174b
equity is according to, 227a
freedom of, 679a
guardian in the individual, 875b
guide to man is his, 870a
has not, in everything, 346a
hath thousand several tongues, 128b
is deposit of prohibitions, 930b
irritate your, 801b
is a coward, 354b
laws of, 98a
live without, 653a
makes egotists, 768a
next to a good, 236b
no more with gallantry, 381b
of a good, 142b
of her worth, 257b
of my race, 916b
of the king, 174a
opiates for the, 965a
policy sits above, 203a
private, for the guide, 279a
reason and, of men, 952
sat alone with my, 733b
spiral of his, 926b
still and quiet, 211b
that dwells in the heart, 31a
that spark of celestial fire, 366b
tongue confuted by his, 243b
upright and stainless, 76a
wakes despair, 255a
with injustice is corrupted, 125b
Conscience-calm'd, thou be, 480a
Consciences, cheveril, that will stretch, 224b
guilty, make cowards, 28b
historian of fine, 774a
Conscient reason, 722a
Conscientious, matters purely, 262a
sensible and, men, 339b
Conscious and deliberate, 943b
energy of selection, 809b
men are the universe become, 774b
of no fault, 1010a
of none, 65b
of rectitude, 37a
of virtue, a mind, 37a
poet, and unconscious, 943b
something to resent the yoke, 545b
stone to beauty grew, 503a
thoughts and actions, 670b
virtue bold, 312b
water, 263a
Consciousness in relation with the divine, 617a
of freedom, 402a
of having done a day's work, 332a
Conscripted unvictorious ones, 937b
Consecrate their hopes and thine, 803b
to thee, 431b
we cannot, this ground, 541a
with thine own hues, 465a
Consecration and poet's dream, 409b
Consent, exists by geological, 930b
full reference to one, 154b
I will ne'er, 457b
of the governed, 373a
silence gives, 355a
taxed without, 353a
to be slain, 32a
Consent, without, been only tried, 226a
Consenting feet, cadence of, 967a
Consents, poverty not my will, 137b
Consequence, applause is of great, 342b
betray's in deepest, 194b
of his crime, 380b
thing of, 67b
'tis almost, 648a
trammel up the, 195b
Consequences, I note and enjoy noting, 720a
logical, are scarecrows of fools, 633b
of ignorance, 516a
serious and alarming, 366b
there are, 662b
will be the same, 370b
Consequense, ov no great, 595a
Conservatism, argument of, 502b
Conservative government, 512a
liberal and, parties, 921a
little liberal or a little, 684a
when old, 881a
Conservatives, true, 936a
Consider anything only don't cry, 659a
day of adversity, 1043a
end in everything, 269b
her ways and be wise, 1038b
how much he has, 301a
how my light is spent, 251a
the lilies, 1051b
the little mouse, 30a
them most honest and safe, 376a
this as said to himself, 49a
too curiously, 179a
what precedes and follows, 46a
when I, life, 275b
your honour, 69b
your origin, 76a
Considerable, least, man, 1002a
Consideration, Aristotelian, 98b
equal, for all, 618a
like angel came, 154a
of mankind, 366b
Considered present state of things, 55b
Consigned in every place, 337b
Consimility of fancy, 228a
Consistency is a paste jewel, 843a
is the hobgoblin, 501b
Consistent, noble trustworthy nor, 832a
Consistently inappropriate, 995b
Consists in fear and retreat, 290a
in mutual and partaken bliss, 248a
liberality, less in giving, 288b
of a little flesh, 66a
of men women and Herveys, 322b
Consolation, edifying words of, 822b
ever comes too soon, 346a
in the thanks of the Republic, 541b
mediocrity has no greater, 379a
thought of suicide, 727a
to the wretched, 46b
we derive from transitoriness, 514b
well-meant but miserable, 670a
Consoler of the lonely, 666b
in the depths of affliction, 538b
Consonant, surrendered every, 713a
Consonants, only, and vowels, 947a
Conspicuous by his absence, 63b
consumption, 775b
in times of disaster, 56a
waste, 776b
wastefulness, 775b
Conspiracies, plots and, of history, 773b
Conspiracy, O, 167a
Conspire against him, less likely to, 25a
causes which, to blind, 310b
to grasp this sorry scheme, 533b
Constable with lifted hand, 810a, 854a
Constabulary duty's to be done, 682b
Constancy and valor our shield, 869b
hope, in wind, 452a
in a good cause, 240a
lives in realms above, 421a
of a friend, 813a
of the women who love me, 764b
plain and uncoined, 156b
to purpose, 512b
Constant as Penelope, 1013b
as the northern star, 167b
as various, 972a
but yet woman, 150a
cares to increase his store, 352b
drinking, fresh with, 267a
force for muddlement, 719b
friendship is, 157a
goddess, and glad, 680b
heart, 999b
image of creature beloved, 164b
in human sufferings, 916b
in nature were inconstancy, 267a
is a wondrous excellence, 206b
joy of sudden discovery, 908a
labor of uniform kind, 593b
most, of all friends, 655b
nothing, but inconstancy, 295a
obeying him, 243b
repair, keep friendship in, 339b
to me and so kind, 479a
to one thing, 157b
use of actions, 64b
Constantinople, patriarch of, 424b
Russians shall not have, 635a
Constellation, bright, 374b
noblest, 626a
of O'Kyan, 643b
Constellations, want the, any nearer, 609a
Constituents, strictest union with, 359b
Constitute a book, 52a
Constitution, act against the, 353a
American, most wonderful work, 534a
between friends, 703b
British, most subtle organism, 534a
did not contain word democracy, 865b
doctor who knows her, 596a
does not provide, 964a
duty to support its, 842a
federal, 516a
follows th' flag, 834a
genius of the, 335a
glittering generalities, 490b
in actual operation, 331b
in all its provisions, 528b
is all sail and no anchor, 494a
like the British, 705a

Constitution, mental, 534a
of the United States, 376a
one country one, 444b
one, one destiny, 444b
openly invaded, 1001b
principle of the, 710a
proportioned to the human, 306b
the most remarkable work, 534a
theory of our, 710a
violates spirit of the, 900b
Constitutional right of amending it, 539a
Constitutions, men by their, 376a
of government, 367a
regulate our, 71a
Constraineth, spirit within, me, 1031b
Constraining norm, 775b
Construct your nests, 37b
Constructed, loved only after, 866b
these great ships, 987b
Construction and creation, 866b
mind's, in the face, 194b
Constructive religion, superstition as, 614a
Consul, while Plancus was, 39b
Consul's open door, 687a
Consult our private ends, 266a
Consultations, wisest, 100a
Consum'd midnight oil, 308a
Consume happiness without producing it, 764b
his own smoke, 475b
my heart away, 827a
the strongest cord, 416b
your own choler, 474a
your own smoke, 474a, 743b
Consumed, bush was not, 1023b
his own smoke, 474a
Ilion is, with rust, 844b
them as stubble, 1024b
Consumedly, laughed, 304a
Consumes quicker than resentment, 728b
Consummate flower, bright, 256b
Consummation, old age is, of life, 34b
to be wished, 174b
Consumption, articles of, of all kinds, 905b
birds in a, 100a
captain of men of death, 274b
conspicuous, 775b
of purse, 152b
Contact with a religious man, 729a
with another seeking soul, 895a
with manners is education, 304a
Contagion, breathes out, to world, 176b
communicated by, 619b
foul, spread, 249a
hell breathes out, 176b
of the world's slow stain, 468a
war is a, 920a
Contagious blastments most imminent, 171b
Contain and nourish all the world, 133b
Containing such vile matter, 136b
Contains, Hell, no fouler fiend, 6b
Contemplate my flaccid shape, 969b
Contemplating wicked act, 63a
Contemplation, become wise from, 805b
beneath thy, 593a
best nurse, 247b
for, he and valour form'd, 255a
gave spiritual significance, 722a
Contemplation, leisurely, 863b
mind serene for, 299b
much more than his reading, 273b
retired for a year of, 744a
sundry, 162b
Contemporaries, life of his epoch and, 882b
disesteem of my, 823b
full homage from his, 492b
separates his, from him, 516b
Contemporary criticism, stony ways of, 725b
spites do not harm, 725b
Contempt against majesty of heaven, 329b
and anger of his lip, 165a
comes from the head, 461a
dispraise or blame, 260b
familiarity breeds, 10a, 680a
familiarity will grow more, 180a
for the theory of permanent equality, 515b
for the wildest blow, 714b
penury and, 500b
too high for, 267a
utter destruction and, 771b
Contemptible animal, 333b
department of the utterly, 805b
helpless and, 770b
more, than the bore, 670a
struggle, 359a
Contemptu gloriae, 222b
Contend for Homer dead, 227a
gods, in vain, 394b
logic makes men able to, 121b
no more love, 568a
ye powers of heav'n, 263b
Contending, fierce, nations, 300a
men, with adversity, 223a
Content as the years wear through, 692b
be, therewith, 67a
cheerfulness and, 598b
crown is call'd, 126b
farewell, 188b
good health and mind's, 285b
he that can be, 107a
I am, 398b
I travel the open road, 609a
immortal unmournful and, 632b
land of lost, 786a
life of sweet, 484b
life that seizes upon, 965a
live together with any, 54b
live, with small means, 557b
majority of men live, 85b
money means and, 161b
my crown is call'd, 126b
myself with wishing, 334b
natural, 826a
passing all wisdom, 509a
poor and, is rich, 188a
proportion to spiritual, 948a
retirement rural quiet, 328a
shut up in measureless, 196a
sweet thoughts savour of, 117b
therewith to be, 1063a
to be as though they had not been, 241b
to breathe his native air, 309a
to entertain, 151b
to follow when we lead, 4b
to remember how painful, 285b
to say nothing, 342b
travellers must be, 160a
we fell and rest, 9b
we who rest here die, 9a
wisdom of a just, 654a
Content with a vegetable love, 683a
with few judicious readers, 40b
with his condition, 40a
with his fortunes fit, 191b
with his life, 40a
with humble livers in, 210b
with ruin, 898a
with your lot, 10a
Contented, habit of being, 442b
least with what I most enjoy, 205a
men employed are best, 332a
to take own and depart, 60a
wi' little cantie wi' mair, 392a
Contentedly, lives, 38b
quietly and, silly, 428a
Contentedness, procurer of, 235b
Contention, let the long, cease, 222b, 622b
man of strife and, 1048a
Contentions, fat, 250a
Contentious woman, 1041b
Contentment fails, 353b
of the inner man, 981b
preaches, to that toad, 813a
preserves one, 727b
with goodness of physician, 21b
within despair, 808b
Contents, changing, of pockets, 931b
him with the care of Heav'n, 317a
lived part of its, 933b
Content-sake, not for my, give it, 286a
Contest, cease your, 263b
end a, quicker, 381b
great, follows, 364b
let fools, 317b
wise who lets, fall, 18a
Contests allow no excuses, 12a
engage in fierce, 239b
for our favour, 953a
rise from trivial things, 312a
shrink from hard, 779a
Contiguity of shade, 364a
Continent, brought forth on this, 540b
isolated, 950a
man is a piece of the, 218a
one cannot disappoint a, 669a
one small spot a, 654a
prefer, to own country, 841b
striving to grasp a, 628a
unshaken as the, 523b
untamed, 628a
Continental Congress, 447a
powers in Europe, 951b
Continents of the earth, 954b
Continual allegory, life a, 480a
discord and, strife, 124b
dropping in a rainy day, 1041b
dropping wears away a stone, 34b
fear of violent death, 229a
mortification, live in, 329b
motion, endeavour in, 154b
plodders, 132a
round, 66a
state of inelegance, 427b
Continuall remembrance of him, 83a
Continuance, excuse for his, 811a
Continued faithful to his conviction, 25b
Continuer, so good a, 157a
Continuing city, 1063b

Continuity, believing in, of nature, 614a
Continuous and stationary music, 397b
supply of work, 559a
Contract 'twixt Hannah God and me, 662b
Contracted and folded up, 53b
star, 934b
Contract-tablet, alter his, 3b
Contradict, do I, myself, 608b
Contradiction of what it is pretending to be, 807a
what a, what a prodigy, 272b
when we risk no, 308a
woman's at best a, 315a
Contrairies, dhrames always go by, 485a
Contrairy, everythink goes, 578b
Contraption, homemade, 974a
Contraries destroy one another, 240b
Contrarious, might I say, 260a
Contrariously work, 154b
Contrary blast, 260b
bringeth bliss, 124b
facts are, 'z mules, 297b
no assurance to the, 229a
opinion, one person of the, 517b
runneth not to the, 352a
what you say to the, 508a
Contrasts and comparisons, 665a
Contribute to diversion or improvement, 300a
Contributes to total of knowledge, 982b
Contributest not to the common weal, 66b
Contrite, broken and, heart, 1034b
humble and a, heart, 816a
Contrition, bayonet's, 648b
Contrivances, wisdom of human, 360a
Contrive, head to, 369a
muskets so, it, 380b
Contrived corridors, 943b
nothing yet, by man, 341b
Contriving, jest of fate's, 309a
Control freedom of the soul, 268b
grammar knows how to, kings, 271a
nobody to, me, 107a
our thoughts, 530a
reason under its own, 68b
stops with the shore, 454b
the course of nature, 759a
Controlled, events have, me, 541a
Controlling intelligence, 68a
their destiny, 389b
Controversy, hearts of, 166a
newspaper, 778b
Contumely, proud man's, 174b
Convalescence, enjoy, 766b
Convenience of asses, 59a
pleasure and, of our lives, 355a
snug, a dear-lov'd lad, 391b
Convenient season, 1059b
Convention of free speech, 631a
reaction against, 765b
sartorial, 907a
Conventional idea, don't trust that, 580a
signs, 659b
spelling of English language, 776b
Conventionalities, observance of, 672a
Conventions, ascend above, of world, 673a
Convent's solitary gloom, 313a
happy, bosom'd deep, 322a
Conversation, brisk as a bee in, 339a
different name for, 345b
eminent man's, 510b
excellencies of lively, 372a
fall into a man's, 301b
guard, 931b
improved for literary, 221a
is but carving, 296a
Johnson's, 371b
long and dull, 418b
more agreeable in, than wit, 300b
not made for, 996a
of a few select companions, 300a
of the most sincere and searching sort, 502a
perfectly delightful, 419b
wants leisure, 875b
well endu'd, 296a
Conversationalist, industrious, 969b
Conversation's burs, 534b
Conversations, without pictures or, 656a
Converse, American cannot, 516a
and live with ease, 318b
form'd by thy, 318a
night and day, 426b
with the mighty dead, 327b
Conversing I forget all time, 255b
Conversion, refuse till, of Jews, 268b
Converted, except ye be, 1053b
from thing it was, 205b
man not, because silenced, 700a
Convey the wise it call, 180a
Convict Bunyan, 604a
prisons nor the hulks, 617b
Convicted of treason, 376a
Conviction and will to carry on, 952b
best lack all, 826b
do evil from religious, 273a
faithful to his, 25b
of one's paramount worth, 461b
striking, of vanity, 336b
that we are loved, 497a
unhampered by character or, 641a
Convictions, enter our, in open lists, 860a
that what was was wrong, 862a
transcend our own, 709b
Convince, anxious to, 21a
if a man can, me, 68a
ourselves by persuading others, 1002a
Convinced of his imbecility, 338a
of too little, 944a
Convinces, man who, the world, 745a
Convincing while they thought of dining, 357b
Conviviality business politics, 611a
Convocation of casuists, 105a
Convolutions of smooth-lipped shell, 411a
Convulsions, liable to periodical, 746a
Conwiviality, taper of, 577a
Cook and a captain bold, 681b
makes his, his merit, 270a
the frozen dynamite, 816a
very uncommon, 851b
was a good cook, 851a
Cookery is become an art, 222a
kissing don't last, do, 638b
receipts of, are swelled, 288a
Cooking dinner for someone she loves, 987b
Cooks are gentlemen, 222a
as, go she went, 851a
Devil sends, 91b
epicurean, 200b
guests praise it not the, 117b
live without, 653a
Cook-shops, skulking among the, 66a
Cool and clear cool and clear, 598b
dew in his little bill, 528b
his pottage, 60b
keep, 504a
kindliness of sheets, 938b
one pain, 645b
refreshment, draught of, 483b
some will, 44a
spot in the desert, 807a
sweet day so, 232a
tombs, 898b
translucent wave, 248a
Cool-enfolding death, 610a
Cooling, dark, star, 872b
plash of rain, 756b
Coolness and a calmness, 604b
dripping with, 450a
Cools, ne'er answers till a husband, 314b
time, 883a
Coon, I know I'm a gone, 450b
Coons, hand it to th', 833b
Coop'd, we live and die, 533a
Cooperation of a free people, 771b
of public with author, 808b
Coort, th' higher up a, is, 835a
Cope is black as coal, 689b
starry, of heaven 256b
Copeland of Harvard, 952b
Cophetua loved beggar-maid, 1011b
sware a royal oath, 549b
Copied all they could follow, 815b
magic could not be, 275b
Copies sold in all languages, 563a
Copious accents fall, 4a
Dryden, 320b
Copper, Irishman is lined with, 676a
Copperheads and the assassin, 898b
Copper-plated throat, 854a
Coppers brooms clouts and brushes, 886a
Coppersmith, Alexander the, 1063b
Coppice gate, I leant upon a, 705b
Copy, good price for his, 358a
leave the world no, 164a
my mind, 815b
presentation, 431a
Copybook maxims, 821a
Copycat, life is a, 942a
Copyists, shortened the labor of, 473b
to circulate his works, 559b
Copyright, swapped his, for a partridge, 800b
Coquette, death and i will, 894b
Coquettes, refuge of all old, 497b
Corages, nature in hir, 79a
Coral insects multitudinous, 612b
is far more red, 207b
lip admires, 237a
of his bones are, made, 209a
strand, 445b
Corals, puts her, on in May, 602a

Cord, consume the strongest, 416b
no, nor cable, 233b
silver, shall be loosed, 1043b
stretch a, however fine, 472a
swung on an idea as on a, 946a
threefold, 1042b
unto the bow the, 523a
Cordial, be, 931b
fruit, 233a
gold in phisik is a, 79b
sad man's, 598b
speech can cure all ill, 507a
to the soul, 243b
Cords of vanity, 1045b
Core, cleft through the, 395a
deep heart's, 824b
heart's deep, 388a
root's white, 478b
wear him in my heart's, 175b
Corinth, gain, 41b
Corinthian lad of mettle, 150a
Corioli, Volscians in, 203a
Cork and Kildare, 858b
Corkscrew, clean tumbler and a, 577a
Cormorant, sat like a, 255a
Corn and clothing, 705b
amid the alien, 482a
and taters grow, 758b
breast-high amid the, 488a
colonels full of, 788b
cotton cockleburs and Democrats, 760a
cow's in the, 1016a
farmer sowing the, 1020b
field of ripe, 943a
for the rich men only, 202a
full, in the ear, 1055b
good, or wood or boards, 504b
grows great plenty of, 370a
heap high the golden, 526b
hope, in chaff, 452a
is full of kernels, 788b
is staff of life, 292b
land of, and wine, 1029b
like as a shock of, 1030a
my tears did drown, 233a
newe, fro yer to yere, 78a
on his chin, 746a
pone, whar a man gits his, 680a
sickle into another's, 45b
stubble, north wind blowing over, 898a
two ears of, to grow, 295b
Cornea, speck in, 743a
Cornelia kept her in talk, 223b
Corner, buy an apple on the, 942a
head stone of the, 1037a
keep, in thing I love, 188b
little church around the, 643b
of a foreign field, 938b
of God's allotment, 705a
of the housetop, 1040a
of the universe, 969b
southern, of a churchyard, 361b
stone, pitcher iv him in th', 836a
stones, daughters be as, 1038a
this thing not done in a, 1059b
where I can get out, 873a
wind sits in, 157b
Cornered in an inch, 739a
Corners, belie all, of the world, 204a
four, of the world, 102a
round earth's imagin'd, 217b
three, of world, 149a
to care for, 782b
Cornets, on, and on cymbals, 1028a
Cornfield, pass o'er the green, 163a
Cornish men, twenty thousand, 509a
Corns, unplagu'd with, 134b
Cornucopy, brown paper, 834a
Cornwall latent in Paddington, 901a
Coromandel, coast of, 493a, 581b
Coronal, adventure was his, 874b
Coronation day, kings upon their, 279a
Coronets, kind hearts are more than, 547a
Corporal Madden to Private McFadden, 810b
oath on't, 106b
sufferance, finds a pang in, 185a
Corporation of the goose-quill, 565b
Corporations, banks and, 444b
cannot commit treason, 110b
Corpse, lovely, 577b
of liberty, 926a
of public credit, 444a
politician's, was laid away, 848a
slovenly unhandsome, 149b
touch upon a, 13b
Corpse-gazings tears black raiment, 30b
Corpses, dead, 456a
or wives, 692a
Corpulent man of fifty, 447b
Corpus, hoc est, 327a
Correct and firm principles, 644a
easier to be critical than, 512b
errors shown to be errors, 539b
evil by instruction, 68b
how I would, the proofs, 469b
in cypress wood, 966b
superficially, 965a
thing to do, 642a
what all mortals may, 296a
Corrections, bursting with its own, 740a
Correggios, Raphaels, and stuff, 358a
Corregidor, proceed from, 907b
Correspond, corruption to, 68b
Correspondence and personal intercourse, 558a
closest, 359b
had disposed of itself, 504b
Correspondences are like small-clothes, 418a
Correspondent, increased by, actions, 64b
to command, 209a
Corridor, fair-chambered, 916a
Corridors, contrived, 943b
of time, 522a
Corroded human nature, 699b
Corrodes, beer, 676a
Corroding care, 763b
Corrosive, no cure but rather, 124b
time's, dewdrop, 634a
Corrupt a saint, 149a
good manners, 1061b
intrinsically, 965a
judge that no king can, 210b
moth and rust doth, 1051b
moths will not, 960a
one good custom, the world, 547b
power is apt to, 335a
power tends to, 663b
progeny more, 39a
tainted and, 145a
the public mind, 987a
utterly, 425b
Corrupted by opinion, 51b
Corrupted, conscience with injustice is, 125b
democracies, by demagogues, 26b
goodness is, 963b
traitorously, the youth, 125b
Corruption, guilty of, 119a
keep mine honour from, 212a
lends, lighter wings, 315a
may our frame consume, 436b
rank, destines for their heart, 11b
sown in, 1061b
strong, inhabits blood, 165b
thou art my father, 1030b
to correspond, 68b
wilt not let, pass, 772a
wins not more than honesty, 211b
words have suffered, 214b
Corruptly, deriv'd, 145a
Corrupts, absolute power, 335a, 663b
Corsair's name, 455b
Corse, dead, again in complete steel, 172a
to the rampart we hurried, 464a
Cortez, stout, with eagle eyes, 477b
Cosmic process works, 720b
Cosmographers, physicians are grown, 217b
Cosmopolite, best, 556b
Cosmopolouse, bloomin', 818b
Cosmos, chaos and, 654a
Cosmus Duke of Florence, 119b
Cost a sigh a tear, 372b
breeches, him but a crown, 187b
counteth, 153a, 1057a
fed at our, 23b
found that to his, 737b
give and not count, 87b
good words, little, 233b
little less than new, 298b
me much money, 284a
never count the, 928b
not too much in degree or, 285b
of erection, 153a
Costly, comely but not, 112a
private and, luxury, 697a
the little new is very, 982b
thy habit as purse can buy, 112a, 171b
Costs, good counsel, them nothing, 223a
love what, us pains, 309b
thing that, sixpence, 341a
to keep ship in paint, 932b
what, dearest is most valued, 106b
what everything really, 352a
Costume charity ball, 990a
Cot beside the hill, 396b
pot with a, in the park, 725a
Cote, cut, after my cloth, 92a
Cotswold lanes, 915b
Cottage, door of our, 993a
hides not visage from our, 208b
knocks at poor man's, 38a
modest looks the, adorn, 357a
of gentility, 427a
soul's dark, 242b
was near, 437b
with double coach-house, 427a
Cottage-chamber bed, 636b
Cottages, poor men's, 143b
Cotton and corn and taters, 758b
bags, gals and, 450b
cockleburs and Democrats, 760a
is king, 499b

Cotton, land ob, 585a
Cottons, still for us where, Mather, 977b
Cotton-spinners, we are not, all, 553b
Cotton-spinning is noble, 475b
Couch, drapery of his, 470b
frowsy, in sorrow steep, 394b
grass, heaps of, 706b
I, when owls do cry, 210a
rest on the, 35a
Cough, love and a, 233b
modest, of a minor poet, 765b
Coughed, Miniver, and called it fate, 846b
Coughing, cursed him in, 451b
Could, he should he would he, 118a
Couldn't be done, 913b
Council, mortal instruments in, 167a
of Ten, 925a
rooms, planned in, 910a
Councils, climates, governments, 548a
her majesty's, 638a
might not want vigour, 19a
Counsayle, three may keep, 93b
Counsel, darkeneth, 1031b
fitter for execution than, 121a
friendly, cuts off foes, 124b
give good, 223a
hard for women to keep, 167b
men can, 158b
no, is more trustworthy, 84b
of the ungodly, 1032a
princely, in his face, 254a
sometimes, take, 312b
spirit of, and might, 1045b
took sweet, together, 1035a
two may keep, 93b
who, can bestow, 312a
wise enough to keep own, 106a
Counselled ignoble ease, 254a
Counsellor the mighty God, 1045b
wisest, of all, 54a
Counsellors, fail with our present, 22b
good, lack no clients, 183b
multitude of, 1039a
Counsels, crooked, fit, 276b
maturest, 253b
not in such a quality, 145a
of anger, 773b
Count a man's years, 508a
atomies, 162a
each day that comes, 38a
I, my time, 724a
many a year of strife, 929a
myself in nothing, 139a
myself a king, 173b
myself the coward, 556a
never, the cost, 928b
on two days, 15b
our spoons, 340a
religion a childish toy, 123b
the cost, 87b
the life of battle good, 803b
the times I love you, 911b
the ways, 519b
them happy which endure, 1064a
them over, 804a
time by heart-throbs, 586a
when angry, four, 678a
your chickens, do not, 11b
youthful follies o'er, 416a
Counted, faster we, our spoons, 492a
Countenance, breast and, 76a
Countenance, bright, of truth, 250a
brightened with joy, 411a
cannot lie, 114b
cheerful, 1039b, 1066a
chide God for making that, 162b
damned disinheriting, 382a
divine shine forth, 388b
gives certain air to the, 300b
in which there is no deceit, 500b
lift up his, 1025b
light of thy, 1032b, 1069b
like richest alchemy, 166b
more in sorrow, 171a
of all science, 406a
of the threatening tyrant, 39a
present a very sober, 565b
receive, and profit, 122a
sadness of the, 1042b
sharpeneth, of his friend, 1041b
that warms and lights, 984a
was like lightning, 1055b
Countenances of a new-married couple, 430a
Counter, all things, 724a
half his goods on the, 437b
Countercheck quarrelsome, 163a
Counterfeit, downy sleep death's, 197a
gloom, 246a
jasmine impossible to, 739b
Jove's dread clamours, 189a
true friends less mov'd than, 42a
Counterfeited glee, 356a
Countermarch, right about, 901b
Counterpane, pleasant land of, 750b
Counterparts in the world of fact, 614a
Counters, wise men's, 228b
Countess, you brute hissed the, 830b
Countesses had no outlines, 576b
Counteth cost, 153a, 1057a
Counthry love iv th' shtep-mother, 835b
Counties overhung with smoke, 667a
see the colored, 786a
Counting all our lost ones, 12b
out his money, 1017a
Counting-house, king was in his, 1017a
Countless generations pass away, 902b
infinitesimals of feeling, 425b
thousands mourn, 390a
Countree, hame to my ain, 447b
mine own, 422a
north countree is a hard, 973b
Countries, monogamous, 861a
preferreth all, 226b
Country, a bliss to die for our, 5a
absorbs him affectionately, 607a
age or, 339b
all places make one, 222b
American says he loves his, 986b
bells in the, 970a
benefits of your own, 162b
best service for our, 709b
bestowed for good of, 442a
bursting with wealth, 760b
children of the, 783a
cover, in books, 725a
darkened and desecrated, 883b
dear, man to all the, 356a
demands experimentation, 918b
desolating the, 714a
Country, die but once to save our, 299b
die for one's, 39a
die nobly for their, 202b
duty to my, to love it, 842a
essential service to his, 295b
every, but his own, 684b
every, hath its Machiavel, 85a
existed a century and a half, 374a
far beyond the stars, 271b
fashion of their, 435a
fate of the, 589a
find my, in the right, 362b
first best, 353b
flag of our, 563b
flieth from his, 1070a
for his, he sigh'd, 433a
for the good of his, 399b
for the good of my, 304b
foreign troop landed in my, 335a
free his, 459a
friends all quitted, 428b
from which they have sprung, 758a
gains nothing by successful war, 783a
giving her shirt, 984b
God made the, 121a, 364a
gods, knows the, 36b
he that travelleth into a, 120b
herself your country, 624b
his, and his town estate, 911b
his, was the ruling passion, 748b
honest pride in our, 748a
I love thee my, 362b
improvement of the, 300a
in one, or another, 222b
in town, 52b
in which you do not live, 800b
inn, strange charm in a, 505a
is the world, 517a
lanes, glad for the, 764a
laying down life for his, 984b
leaving his, for country's sake, 304b
liberty and glory of his, 443a
liberty and their, 366b
long for the, 40b
love of, 577a
love their, and be poor, 321a
loves his native, best, 556b
man should know his own, 346b
merchants have no, 375b
my, is Kiltartan Cross, 826a
my, is the world, 371a
my, right or wrong, 362b
my, 'tis of thee, 529b
object be our, 443a
of fair report, 9a
of worth, 392b
one day in the, 649b
one life to lose for my, 299b
one, one constitution, 444b
or seaside stroll, 633a
our, right or wrong, 644a
people had no bread, 345a
places, in the, 752a
pleasures, suck'd on, 215a
prefer continent to own, 841b
pride of, 563a
pride that pulls, down, 187b
pride that puts this, down, 1011b
puts, ahead of self, 986b
representative of our, 331b
save in his own, 1053a
saviour of 'is, 818a
seats, built of, 956a

Country, serve thy, and mankind, 666a
serves his, best, 4b
serves his, well, 324b
set a, free, 370b
shrink from service of his, 370a
slow sort of, 658a
so virtuous and so wise, 783a
socialism in one, 905a
socialism in capitalist, 850b
soil of an unknown, 842a
that, is the richest, 605b
they touch our, 364a
they've undone his, 299b
to be cherished, 557a
tremble for my, 373b
trouble running any, 895a
undiscovered, 174b
upon earth, 497b
vow to thee my, 788b
when my, grows polite, 816a
with all her faults my, 362b
with its institutions, 539a
Countryman looked for his ass, 109a
Countrymen, all one, 117a
are mankind, 517a
first in hearts of his, 384a
friends Romans, 168a
most unscottified of, 341a
my, Kiltartan's poor, 826a
my, what a fall was there, 168b
Romans, and lovers, 168a
Country's battles, fight our, 1004b
blood, guiltless of his, 348b
by their, wishes bless'd, 351b
call, heard his, 819a
cause, no omen but his, 5a
ends thou aim'st at be thy, 211b
fame, raise his, 96a
fashion, 156b
flag, spare your, 527b
good, I do love my, 202b
good, left for our, 304b
heart, here in the, 800a
historian of my, woes, 6a
mind, touch my, 897b
pleasant, earth, 140a
pride, peasantry their, 355b
ruin, never to see my, 289b
slain in your, wars, 129b
stead, in their suff'ring, 23b
stood for, glory fast, 414a
treasure, squandering of, 561b
Countryside, smiling and beautiful, 782a
Counts, first step which, 327a
his sure gains, 412b
Paris, an author, 287a
County Guy the hour is nigh, 417a
here lies the, slain, 138a
of Warwick, 273b
Couple, it must, or must die, 616a
new-married, 430a
of wallets, 35a
Couple-colour as a brindled cow, 724a
Coupled, stand, for common flight, 87a
Courage a virtue, 290a
and gaiety, 753b
and skill to him that can get it, 274b
be of good, 1047a
bear his, up, 279b
bear with a good, 1065a
bear with, and submission, 633a
blend of, integrity, 981b
brother do not stumble, 582a
Courage exhibited from birth, 27a
fear they call, 855a
fires us, love and joy, 308b
foes proclaim, 277a
fresh, 618a
good of the agent to, 282a
greatness magnanimity, 566b
Heraclean cheerfulness and, 751a
in our own trouble, 661b
in peace, 763a
is better than fear, 685b
is resistance to fear, 678a
is the price life exacts, 981b
is to feel daily daggers, 889b
man, 136b
mercy, kindness mirth, 843b
moral, 705a
mounteth, 147b
my little spark of, dies, 1009a
never to submit, 252a
of conscience, 490a
of heart or holiness, 849a
of making a choice, 858b
of New England, 490a
of the Negro, 562b
screw your, to the sticking-place, 196a
soul nor hold thy strength, 637a
species of, 282a
stout rather than live in snuff, 111b
strong and of good, 1026a
tale to tell of the, 842b
to do it, 20b
to face it, 925b
to forget, 645a
true, consists in fear, 290a
two o'clock in morning, 400a
unmatchable, 155b
weak in, 386a
what is virtue, wit, 303b
which is not true courage, 973b
without ferocity, 451b
Courageous captain of compliments, 136a
captains, 1012a
Couriers, horsed upon sightless, 195b
stays these, 19b
Course, arrest your, 463a
betake myself to that, 286a
chances change by, 118a
each act a, 304a
earth's diurnal, 405b
finished my, 1063b
icy current and compulsive, 189a
impede its quiet, 594b
impediments in fancy's, 183b
in how to live, 805b
my preudunt, is steadied, 601a
of human events, 373a
of nature is art of God, 240a
of one revolving moon, 277a
of true love, 141a
of ultimate extinction, 537b
served to him course by, 868b
war in its, 15b
westward the, of empire, 306b
world's, will not fail, 629b
Coursers like a page of poetry, 647a
Courses from the shore, 610b
like ships steer their, 238b
of the stars, 471b
Court a mistress she denies, 218b
as of Angels, 502a
confession in open, 376b
death keeps his, 139b
Court, envious, 159b
in perpetual session, 927b
King Ballyhoo's, 940b
let her alone she will, you, 218b
love rules the, 413b
more I, it, 261b
news, rogues talk of, 193b
of justice, 3a
of justice in his breast, 555b
pale, in beauty and decay, 467b
rivers and forests, 36b
search in every prince's, 582a
them, men despise those who, 20b
threshold of Jove's, 246b
Courted by all the winds, 260a
in your girls again be, 1013a
Courteous, as, to a man, 505b
retort, 163a
Courtesies, small sweet, 346b
Courtesy, by, a man, 669b
candy deal of, 149b
fine sense which men call, 587a
grace of God is in, 849a
greater man the greater, 555a
grows chill, 703b
heart of, 115b
is the true alchemy, 638b
joints but none for, 181b
mirror of all, 81a, 210b
no defence like elaborate, 842a
pink of, 357b
sinit is ruled be, 837a
stole, 151a
sweet, has done its most, 680b
time enough for, 508a
very pink of, 107b
wins woman, 555a
Courtezan, word love in mouth of a, 504b
Court-house, Appomattox, 643a
Courtier, heel of the, 178b
Courtier's soldier's eye, 175a
Courtiers, our, were good, 298b
upon every road, 565b
Courting new impressions, 702a
Courtliness and the desire of fame, 555b
Courtly nurture, men of, 628a
suit, wear a, 591a
Courts, American, of justice, 515b
camps and, 522a
day in thy, 1035b
forsaken, 985b
justice in their, 566a
of princes, preferments in, 28b
prophecies of what, will do, 709a
shown in, at feasts, 248a
where Jamshyd gloried, 531b
Courtship love matrimony, 588a
requires long and constant, 561a
Cousin of the forest-green, 478b
Cousins, given two, to the war, 664b
his sisters and his, 682a
Covenant between me and the earth, 1022b
with death, 517a, 1046a
words of the, 1025a
Covenants, open, of peace, 771a
Covent Garden, wickedness about, 429a
Cover dunghill with tapestry, 109a
friendless bodies, 225b
great deal of country in books, 725a
her face, 226a
I, all, 898a

Cover multitude of sins, 1064a
serves as paste and, 139b
them with leaves, 1011a
this carcass, 96b
Covered bridge, grave is but a, 524b
with earth ten metres thick, 936b
Coverlet, Cleopatra into, of a bed, 56b
Covers, backs and, are the best parts, 576b
man all over, 109b
Covert from the tempest, 1046b
Coves where safety hides, 755b
Covet honour, 156a
those that much, 131a
thy neighbour's house, 1025a
thy neighbour's wife, 1025a
Covetous desires, 1069a
man is ever in want, 41a
of his dollar, 505a
sordid fellow, 323a
Covetousness, cause of, 124a
Covets what belongs to another, 48b
Cow, brindled, 724a
cheaper than to keep a, 672b
friendly, all red and white, 750b
is a very good animal, 341a
jumped over the moon, 1016b
kiss till the, comes home, 228a
little Kyloe, 1017a
milked the goat instead of the, 1003b
purple, 829b
with the crumpled horn, 1020b
you do de pullin' Sis, 738b
Coward, 'fore God I am no, 556a
can fight a battle, 596a
cocoa is a cad and, 867b
conscience, 128b
conscience is a, 354b
count myself the, 556a
does it with a kiss, 769b
flattery to name a, 403a
greatest, in the world, 58a
never forgave, 345a
scoundrel and a, 339a
so great a, as he thinks, 752b
soul is mine, no, 592a
stands aside, 599b
would not dare to fight, 414a
Cowardice, conscience and, 768a
distinguished from panic, 983b
must here be dead, 75a
shameful, 31a
surest protection is, 679a
that clings, 867a
Cowardly, men are too, 51b
nations, world not for, 951a
to blink facts, 614a
war spares the, 9a
Coward's tongue, poet with the, 781a
Cowards, conscience does make, of us, 174b
conscience is word, use, 128b
die many times, 167b
do not count in battle, 17b
fear to die, 111b
greatest of, 434b
heroic decision not from, 951a
in reasoning, 383b
insult dying majesty, 9b
make people, 28b
mannish, 159b
mock the patriot's fate, 627b
plague of, 150a
Cowards' funerals, 69a, 786b
Cowl does not make a monk, 1010a
I like a, 503a
take wife or, 104a
Cowled churchman, 503a
Cow's in the corn, 1016a
Cows are my passion, 578b
Cowslip loves the lea, 634b
Cowslip's bell, 210a
ear, 141a
Coxcomb ask two hundred guineas, 668b
Coxcombs nature meant but fools, 310a
Coy excuse, 248b
impishly, 973a
sometimes coming sometimes, 288a
submission, yielded with, 255b
uncertain, and hard to please, 414b
Coyness lady were no crime, 268b
Cozen him whom he salutes, 221b
Cozenage, strange, 276a
Crab, roasted, 141b
Crabbed, harsh and, 247b
old men, 35a
Crabs, diplomats women and, 699a
roasted, hiss in the bowl, 134a
Crack, hear the mighty, 299a
his glass eye, 886b
like that in her head, 732a
stretch out to, of doom, 198b
the voice of melody, 534b
wise, that knows its father, 959b
Cracked and growled and roared, 421a
Crackers, mottoes you find inside, 681b
to crunch, 714b
Cracking up some book or picture, 851b
Crackled and gone up in smoke, 790a
Crackling of thorns, 1042b
Cracks a noble heart, 179b
gets thinner, wrinkles, 958b
Cradle and the grave, 327b, 955b
endlessly rocking, 609a
every, asks us whence, 662b
hand that rocks the, 606b
made his procreant, 195a
of American liberty, 445a
of every science, 981a
of reposing age, 319b
of the deep, 451a
Old Nick rock my, 104a
stands in the grave, 220b
will rock, 734a
Cradled into poetry by wrong, 239b, 466a
loved and, here, 662a
Cradles, a-lying in our, 578b
bit the babies in the, 570a
three or four million, 675b
Craft or custom shall obliterate, 847a
queerest little, 722b
so long to lerne, 22a, 78a
to seme fle fro, 78a
wet brutes stubborn, 865b
Craftiness, wise in their own, 1030a
Craftsman jealous of craftsman, 7a
toilworn, 474a
Craftsmanship, criticism easier than, 26a
Crafty, old and, and wise, 825a
Crag, castled, of Drachenfels, 453a
clasps, with crooked hands, 553a
Crag where the ouzel sings, 598b
Crags, barren, 548a
scaled the, of mastery, 785a
Crammed as they on earth were, 404b
with distressful bread, 156a
Cramped up and smothery, 677a
Cranes of Ibycus, 12a
Crank machine, 75a
Crankiness, risk of, 602b
Cranks, army of, 760a
quips and, 245a
Crannied wall, flower in the, 556a
Crannies, pluck you out of the, 556a
Crannying wind, 453a
Crash of '93, 760b
of the comber wind-hounded, 815b
stand by to, 959a
the cymbals, 909b
Crater, Vesuvius', 604a
Cravat, arise in my large white, 733b
one in red, 648a
virtue in an old, 535a
Crave, crie alday and, 81a
for happiness, 641b
for rest, 584a
my mind forbids to, 101b
no pelf, 203a
pity from blust'ring wind, 268b
the stain of tears, 880b
Craved no crumb, 685a
Craven scruple, 177b
Cravens my weak hand, 204a
Craves a kind of wit, 165a
burnt child, the flame, 956b
man who, more is poor, 47a
Craving credulity, 512b
minds are not ever, 383b
to go to law, 688a
Cravings for coloured and strange, 910b
Crawl back to the shelter, 975a
beggar may, at his side, 533b
upon the surface of the earth, 295b
with legs, 421b
Crawling between earth and heaven, 175a
coop'd we live and die, 533a
cruel, foam, 598a
Crazy combative patriotism, 832a
half, for the love of you, 828a
understanding, 286a
write this man is, 837a
Creak of a lumbering cart, 825a
Creaking floor, 960b
Cream and mantle, 143a
choking her with, 598b
gives me, with all her might, 750b
skim milk masquerades as, 682b
Cream-faced loon, 199a
Create but half, 826b
harmony, music to, 57b
in me a clean heart, 1034b
living people, 982b
soul under ribs of death, 248a
'tis God-like to, 588a
to know to kill to, 619a
Created, all men are, equal, 373a
all things, 83a
capable of being, 472b
eyes not yet, 206a
for one another's sake, 66b
half to rise, 317a
heroes, by popular demand, 956a

Created in the bounds of earth, 616a
no great thing, suddenly, 64a
something of nothing, 244a
thing, loved before it exists, 866b
Creates indigestion, 852a
mind which, revolutions, 26b
the mind in you, 76b
Creating whole new democratic world, 473b
whole tribe of fops, 190b
Creation, 'alf o', she owns, 818a
any one thing in, sufficient, 64a
beauteous bright, 74a
boast amid its gay, 327b
by right of an earlier, 492a
construction and, 866b
death and love, 897a
delicate, 411b
every scene of, 397a
fairest of, 258b
false, 196a
groaneth, 1060a
had I been present at, 74b
initial of, 647b
kelson of, is love, 607b
lords o' the, 391a
love all God's, 618a
makes, think, 817a
must despise a tailless man, 717a
of beauty and invulnerability, 852b
ploughshare o'er, 306a
quick of all, 931a
rhythmical, of beauty, 546a
since the, of the world, 345b
sleeps, 305b
sweet, of some heart, 454b
time most ancient since, 118b
up and down the whole, 636a
whole, moves, 553a
Creation's blot, 350b
cry goes up on high, 817a
dawn beheld, 455a
Creations, of all the, of man, 910b
Creative economy, 505a
spirit, want of the, 856a
Creator, competition with the, 929b
duty to his, 28b
endowed by their, 373a
glory of the, 118b
great, 257b
great, drew his spirit, 281a
had not taken advice, 75a
image of his, 793a
made Italy from designs, 674b
professed reverence for its, 614a
remember now thy, 1043b
voice of the great, 583a
would never have made such lovely days, 513b
Creators, loves not realities and, 501b
of odd volumes, 429b
Creature comforts, 292b
drink pretty, 406a
every, be purified, 123a
every, drink but I, 267b
every, stirs to own impulse, 619b
far more perfect, 530b
felicitie can fall to, 114b
formed of joy and mirth, 388b
good wine a good familiar, 188a
human, that profound secret, 580a
hurt no living, 12b
Creature, imitator a poor kind of, 669a
kills a reasonable, 250b
little wretched despicable, 329b
lives in state of war, 296a
lives not upon bread alone, 749b
looked upon the, 853b
man is a very inconstant, 58b
man is the, that cannot emerge, 856a
no living, is subject, 228b
no, smarts so little, 318b
not too bright or good, 409a
of circumstances, 511a
of such heejous mien, 834a
of the moment, 434a
poet or other literary, 694b
that is beloved, 164b
that thou madest, 787b
unmated, tired and lone, 584a
was stirring, 437a
woman was the sofa soft, 640a
world hath not sweeter, 189b
Creature's at his dirty work, 318b
made so mean, 574a
Creatures, all, great and small, 591b
both insects and humans, 895a
by rule in nature teach, 154b
call these delicate, 188b
circumstances are the, of men, 511a
clinging to her skirt, 915a
desolate, on the earth, 520a
God made all the, 571a
going about their business, 939b
here below, 287b
hugest of living, 257a
little, everywhere, 922b
meaner, kings, 128b
meanest of his, 571b
millions of spiritual, 256a
of a day, 13b
of a lesser breed, 973b
of all the, made, 680a
pent-up, 571b
poets are, most absurd, 320b
poor, that we are, 578b
that by rule in Nature teach, 102b
that creep swim or fly, 287a
that have intelligence, 77a
three species of, 699a
through, you dissect, 314a
use living, like old shoes, 55a
very valiant, 155b
what marvelous, we are, 872b
worst sin towards fellow, 764b
Creatures', wearing out human, lives, 489a
Credibility, factor of, 951b
Credit, an't much, in that, 577b
corpse of public, 444a
give the, due, 309a
goes to who convinces world, 745a
growth of, requires time, 512b
have done my, much wrong, 533a
his own lie, 209a
in ilka town, 417a
let the, go, 531b
not to thy, 651a
of human nature, 514a
of the conduct, 484b
used my, 149a
Creditable acquaintance, 295a
Creditor is worse than a master, 497b
Creditor, no return of grain to the, 3b
Creditors, debtors or, 379a
Credo, join devoutly in the, 707b
Credulities, miseries or, of mankind, 773b
Credulity, craving, 512b
helps one through life, 558a
ignorance, helps enjoyment, 611b
is the man's weakness, 429b
listen with, 337a
season of, 335a
supine, 743b
Credulous first hours, 977b
renders its votaries, 345a
Creed, Athanasian, 513a
is a rod, 694b
lives alone by book and, 711b
may have no lift of hope, 891a
most authentic, 662b
nonconformity with accepted, 860a
of our political faith, 374b
of slaves, 45a, 255b
or dogma, 886b
outworn, 410a
put your, into your deed, 506a
question school nor, 438b
sapping a solemn, 453b
shadow of a great, 959a
thy neighbor's, 503a
would stifle me, 891a
Creeds and schools in abeyance, 607b
are new names for mystery, 438b
dust of systems and of, 546b
grow so thick, 764a
half the, 552b
half-believers in our casual, 621a
human hopes and human, 712b
I speak not of men's, 454a
if our, agree, 438b
iron, to shut thee out, 756b
keys of all the, 551b
so many gods so many, 754a
that refuse and restrain, 692a
wild religion without any, 879a
Creek and the old rusty mill, 699b
from, to creek, 702b
Creeks and inlets, 595b
yellow shores of, 777a
Creep again leap again, 863a
and intrude, 249a
and prattle with them, 64b
from flower to flower, 465a
in one dull line, 311a
in our ears, 147a
into thy narrow bed, 622b
love will, in service, 93a
ne'er cringe nor, 105a
not walk, 527a
pretty feet did, 231a
sweetly, into his study, 158b
swim or fly, 287a
the ground, 1005a
up on you, 995a
wants to make your flesh, 576a
wit that can, 319b
Creepe, children learne to, 93a
kinde will, 93a
Creeping, comes stealing comes, 747a
ghosts, between the lines, 641b
hours, 161a
like snail, 161a
thing in sober way, 592a
through the black, 903a

Creeps in this petty pace, 199b
Creetur, lone lorn, 578b
Cremated Sam McGee, 877a
Cremona, evening air is chilly in, 782b
Crèpe de chine, 956b
  folds of black, 886b
Crept by me upon the waters, 209a
  into bosom of the sea, 125b
Crescent, arch of a, 761b
  card-playing, 417b
Crescents, two outer, 988a
Cressid lay that night, 146b
Crest, carries no colours or, 815b
Crested fortune, 366a
Cretan against Cretan, played, 55b
Crew, admit me of thy, 245a
  and captain, 821a
  beguiled the leisure of the, 681b
  carried down the, 714b
  cock, 1055a
  darling of our, 377a
  dismayed her, 714b
  down went the captain and, 681b
  no ship contain'd a better, 681b
  of the captain's gig, 682a
  pities restless, 303b
Crews, schooners and the merry, 896a
Crib, his master's, 1045a
Cribb'd confined bound in, 197b
Cricket is to cricket dear, 29b
  on the hearth, 246a
  where the, sings, 824b
Cricket's gone, 977b
Crickets, merry as, 88b
Crie alday and crave, 81a
Cried, laugh'd till I, 22b
  suddenly, and turned away, 938a
  when poor, Caesar wept, 168a
Crier of green sauce, 89a
  rings his bell, 955a
  that proclaims the conquerors, 59a
Cries and lamentations, 49b
  bootless, 205a
  fisted with wild, 772a
  hold enough, 200a
  man who turnips, 338a
  my fate, out, 172a
  pitying the tender, 385b
  street, all about, 708a
Crime, banished for my willful, 259a
  consequence of his, 380b
  coyness lady were no, 268b
  criminal cause of the, 857b
  curious, 573b
  dab at electricity and, 867b
  end that stupid, 877b
  foulest, in history, 610a
  has its heroes, 324b
  is honest for a good cause, 43b
  Iscariotlike, 940a
  isn't a, exactly, 836b
  judge of, 617b
  like virtue has its degrees, 287b
  low aim is, 602a
  madden to, 455b
  more than a, 396a
  numbers sanctified the, 366b
  of being a young man, 334b
  of slaughtering peoples, 47b
  popularity is a, 286a
  punishment fit the, 685a
  revolution and, 26a
Crime, successful and fortunate, 48a
  to be nobly born is now a, 226b
  to examine laws of heat, 700a
  to love too well, 313b
  track-mark of an ancient, 15a
  urge him to, 39a
Crimes against peace of world, 959b
  and misfortunes, 325b
  broad blown, 176b
  by exaggeration, 496b
  committed in thy name, 383a
  dignity of, 376b
  follies and misfortunes, 369a
  never among my, 659b
  not measured by issue of events, 34a
  one virtue and a thousand, 455b
  teems with, 1002b
  worst of, is poverty, 765b
Criminal, act is not, 1009b
  American, class, 678b
  cured a, 617b
  element, while there is a, 761a
  is absolved, 44b
  is cause of the crime, 857a
Crimson flower of battle, 598a
  in thy lips, 138a
  joy, bed of, 387a
  moon and azure eye, 395b
  petal, each finger nail a, 973a
  petal, sleeps the, 551a
  wing, conquest's, 349b
Crimson-tipp'd flow'r, 391a
Cringe nor creep, 105a
  souls that, and plot, 408b, 600a
Crippled and palsied and slain, 877a
Crises, business, at intervals, 746a
  concealed in trivial occurrences, 878a
Crisis, deal with either in, 970a
  encounter at this important, 366b
  every great, of human history, 631a
  force the moment to its, 943a
Crisp and wintry carpet, 721a
  deep and, and even, 593a
Crisped, leaves were, and sere, 545b
Crispian, feast of, 156b
Cristmasse, merie, 81a
Crit., no scandal or, of others, 931b
Critic a valuable instrument, 719a
  actor rather than a, 868a
  cry of the, 668b
  first attribute of a good, 602b
  good, 723b
  I'm a gr-reat, 836b
  leaves at curtain fall, 984b
  no longer artist but, 832a
  not too inquiring, 969b
  peep or cynic bark, 503b
  praise not the, 771b
  real helper of the artist, 718b
  regarded his fault-finding, 587a
  severe, on his own works, 479a
  sir, good day, 587a
  spot the bad, 933a
  trade of, most degraded, 680a
  true, dwell upon excellencies, 300b
  'twere well if every, would, 704a
  unsuccessful author turns, 424a
  youngest, has died, 814b
Critical, easier to be, than correct, 512b
  mosquito, 651a
  nothing if not, 187a
  period in matrimony, 955a
  sense is rare, 718b
  spirit in literature, 809b
Criticise, to, is to appreciate, 719b
Criticising elves, spite of the, 362a
Criticism, age that has no, 767b
  art of, 718b
  blown with every wind of, 343a
  cant of, 346a
  do not resent, 870a
  dominated by outworn theory 857a
  dramatic, 985a
  easier than craftsmanship, 26a
  easier to suppress, 960a
  effect of, 720a
  endeavor to find to know, 733a
  function of, 809b
  House of Commons thrives on, 871b
  indifferent, of books, 865a
  is the rod of divination, 823b
  my own definition of, 621b
  negative, 518a
  people ask you for, 875a
  poetry is a, of life, 732b
  stony ways of contemporary, 725b
  uncritical faults of, 732b
  unimagined system of, 493a
Criticisms, most penetrating of, 969b
  querulous, 608b
Criticized each flower, 860a
  good joke cannot be, 866b
  old book which time has, 603b
  thing, relation with, 719b
  vilified and misunderstood, 763a
Critic's eye, view me with a, 401a
Critics are all ready made, 452a
  are like brushers, 119a
  before you trust in, 452a
  between me and my, 736b
  Boston audience, 674b
  challenge and defend, 794b
  cheats the eyes of gallery, 364a
  cultured, 672b
  in peace ye, dwell, 313a
  know who the, are, 513a
  love is the coldest of, 631a
  mosquito, 606b
  most fastidious, 492b
  pocketed by newspaper, 472b
  talk of the sublime, 371a
  therefore they turn, 424a
  thousand, shouting, 713b
  we are but, 826b
Critique, killed off by one, 695a
Critters, God's, tempting decent men, 791b
Croak, ill-betiding, 30a
Croaking on my left hand, 30a
Croaks, fatal entrance of Duncan, 195a
  in Hall o' Fame, 946b
Crock, from two-eared, 38a
Crocodile does not move lower jaw, 233a
  how doth the little, 656a
  tears of the, 117a
Crocodiles, seized by, 48b
Croke, hoke ne by, 85a
Cromwell, Charles the First had his, 368b

Cromwell damn'd to everlasting fame, 318a
guiltless of his country's blood, 348b
if thou fall'st, 211b
Cronie, ancient trusty drouthy, 393b
Crony, government by, 874a
Crook, hook or by, 85a
pregnant hinges, 175b
shepherd's, beside the sceptre, 510a
Crooke, by hooke or, 85a
Crooked counsels fit, 276b
hands, clasp the crag with, 553a
land, straight down the, 488a
made straight, 1047a
man, there was a, 1019a
roads without improvement, 386a
serpent, 1046a
slim and, but personal, 718a
street goes past my door, 950a
strive to set, straight, 667a
way, followed still his, 777a
wiles, 13b
Crookedest river in the world, 675b
Croolty, fav'rite pastime is, 837a
Crop in summer, 67b
Crop-full bird, irks care the, 572a
Crops, a-watering last year's, 596b
failed, 663a
nor size of cities nor the, 507b
the flowery food, 316a
Cross, all through life I see a, 631b
cause why we were born, 133b
he that has no, 232a
let us, the river, 979b
nail'd on the bitter, 149a
nails upon the, 941a
of gold, 793a
of Jesus, 664a
sparkling, she wore, 312a
that rules the southern sky, 813a
the bridge, 524b
Cross-bow, shot the albatross with my, 421a
Cross-buns, hot, 1017b
Crossed each other's way, 769b
every hope that hath been, 630b
oyster may be, in love, 382a
sun of life has, the line, 632a
the bar, 557a
your threshold, 783a
Crosses and with cares, 114a
poppies blow between the, 860b
relics crucifixes, 239b
Cross-garter'd fashion she detests, 165a
Crossing the stripling Thames, 621a
Cross-patch draw the latch, 1016b
Crossroads, dirty work at the, 1007b
Crossways, things at home are, 731b
Crosswise, wove it, in his nest, 528b
Cross-word puzzle makers, 928a
Crotchets in thy head now, 180a
Crouch, bidding, whom rest bade aspire, 568a
make, beneath his foot, 573b
Crouched low and smiling, 968b
Crow, before the cock, 1055a
cock can, in its farmyard, 585b
little Indian Sioux, or, 750b
Crow, lungs, 160b
makes wing to the wood, 197b
many-winter'd, 548b
pluck a, together, 129a
roar or, 893b
safer 'n 'tis to, 601a
same ground, would fly over, 675b
sun had risen to hear him, 596b
think thy swan, 134b
two cocks together, 899b
Crowbar, hammer me into a, 899a
hoe and barrow, 450a
tire of creation for a, 536a
Crowche waite ride ronne, 114b
Crowd a host of daffodils, 409a
after night I do, 384b
and buzz and murmurings, 267a
and not feel the, 364b
assimilated by the, 617b
fools that, thee so, 267b
into these two brief words, 416a
live in a, 757b
muse in a, 519a
no stranger in the, 807b
of common men, 237a
of jollity, 337a
the mob the, the mass, 898a
treat great men as lunatics, 48a
whole thing in a minute, 739a
within my earthly temple, 763b
you were a good, 772a
your canvas, 556b
Crowded audience, 22a
feast and your halls are, 754a
hour of glorious life, 416b
hour, too busied with the, 506b
however, your hours, 637b
one hour, to the full, 418a
street, clamor of the, 525b
streets, world's most, 620b
whispering, room, 622b
Crowd's, madding, ignoble strife, 349a
Crowds, go forth with, 959a
heart in the midst of, 431a
public men nor cheering, 826a
talk with, 820b
without company, 369b
Crowes feet be growen, 78a
swart, 102a
Crowing of the cock, faded on the, 170a
Crown, ambassador from Britain's, 558a
and kingdom, 117b
bays to, 233b
better than his, 146a
breeches cost him but a, 187b, 1011b
conquer a, 730a
defiance to force of, 335a
deserves no, 232a
emperor without his, 305b
fame-wreathed, 712b
fell down and broke his, 1016b
fighting for the, 1015a
fill me from, to toe, 195a
gem of the city's, 737b
glory of my, 97b
golden, like a deep well, 140a
hairy gold, on 'er 'ead, 818a
half a, to a Scotchman, 339a
head that wears a, 153b
heaven's jeweled, 673b
hoary head is, of glory, 1039b
hollow, that rounds, 139b
holly bears the, 1004b
I do not ask for any, 654a
Crown, immortal, 329a
imperial, the mace, 156a
is call'd content, 126b
is in my heart, 126b
is of night, 694b
kingly, to gain, 445b
men, the knave, 712b
no kings though they possess the, 292a
no monarch but would give, 242a
of glory that fadeth not, 1064b
of head to sole of foot, 50a
of his head, 158a, 451a
of life, 1064a
of our life, 692a
of these is made of love, 479a
of thorns, 476a, 793a
of those dread heights, 740b
old winter's head, 263b
ourselves with rosebuds, 230b, 1065b
quiet mind richer than, 117b
seldom kings enjoy, 126b
sorrow's, of sorrow, 73b
the wat'ry glade, 347b
themselves assured, 206b
thy good with brotherhood, 781b
upon my forehead, 611b
us or mark us with a scar, 847a
Crown'd with the sickle, 328a
Crowned him long ago, 456b
honor not to be, 680b
hours, with fruition, 65b
mourning beauty, 644b
sweet peace is, 271b
with lilies and with laurel, 962b
Crownest the year with goodness, 1035a
Crownless, childless and, 454a
Crowns and pounds and guineas, 785b
are empty things, 292a
casting their golden, 445a
end, all, 182b
in shades like these, 355b
not thrones and, 441b
o' the world, 518a
of roses fade, 667b
store of, be scant, 220a
Crows and jays, 882a
flocking and fighting, 261a
throw him to the, 1006b
Crucible, America is God's, 810a
test faith in, 744b
Crucibles or church organs, 504b
Crucified dead and buried, 1068a
dear Lord was, 591b
let him be, 1055a
they are all, 885a
till his Lord is, 600a
to the world, 351a
Crucifixes, crosses relics, 239b
Crucifixions, calvaries and, 667b
Crucify mankind upon a cross of gold, 793a
the soul of man, 222a
Crude awakenings, youth with its, 823a
berries harsh and, 248b
ideas, public has very, 447a
surfeit reigns, 247b
Cruel and blind and cold, 924a
aristocracy is always, 563a
as death, 327b
as the grave, 1044b
but composed and bland, 622b
crawling foam, 598a
death is always near, 1000b

Cruel disintegration of slow years, 899b
doubts more, than truths, 270a
for a woman, 930b
love is more, than lust, 692a
mercies of wicked are, 1039a
only to be kind, 177a
place, England is a, 598b
rule, better no rule than, 9b
scorn, crowned in, 528b
sea so, 76a
snare, 109b
war is, 613b
Cruellest lies often told in silence, 749b
month, April called the, 991a
month, April is the, 943b
Cruell'st she alive, 164a
Crueltie and ambition of man, 111b
Cruelty, direst, 195a
hanging too good said Mr., 274b
has a human heart, 387b
of pirates, 601b
soldier without, 660a
to load a falling man, 212a
Cruise, on our last, 749b
Crumb, craved no, 685a
just a, to me, 646b
memorial, 648a
Crumble crumble voiceless things, 911b
Crumbled out again to his atomies, 217a
Crumbles, my world, to nothing, 447a
Crumbs, fed with their, 515a
from their masters' table, 1053a
Crumpetty tree, 581b
Crumpled horn, cow with the, 1020b
Crunch, crackers to, 714b
Crusaders from some infernal clime, 534b
Cruse, neither did the, of oil fail, 1029a
oil in a, 1028b
Crush amang the stoure, 391a
the infamous thing, 325a
Crush'd and bruis'd together, 309a
sweet poison, 247a
Crushed ideals, 878a
incensed or, 120a
or trodden, 120a
Crust, nightmare, 992b
of bread, 953a
of bread and liberty, 320a
of earth in earth, 634a
thin, over a volcano, 783b
to break through, 939b
water and a, 480b
Cry against all banks, 444b
all, and no wool, 83b
anything only don't, 659b
creation's, goes up on high, 817a
every, of every man, 387b
far, to Lochow, 416b
fear of having to, 367b
for being born, 121b
for hire, 42a
gladiators', 525a
good, a great comfort to a woman, 510b
great, but little wool, 83b
great, in Egypt, 1024a
harlot's, 388a
havoc, 168a
he'll be sure to, 1016a
hounds join in glorious, 332b
Cry, in bed we, 263a
infant's, of fear, 387b
kitten and, 150b
liberty, 251a
little need to, 966b
man's image and his, 824b
mum, 109a
my eyes out, 106a
my speech as the best thing, 285b
no language but a, 552a
nor swoon'd nor utter'd, 550b
not when his father dies, 338b
of a child by the roadway, 825a
of a thousand souls, 890a
of Absence Absence, 946b
of bugles going by, 795a
of energies and hopes, 707b
of his hounds, 472b
of home, 994b
of the critic, 668b
one haughty, 914b
out the loudest of its abuse, 283a
raise a hue and, 105a
scandal and the, 549b
Susanna don't you, for me, 636a
the more it made them, 357b
there little girl don't, 745b
too big to, 540a
war is still the, 452b
was still more hay, 748a
Cry-babies of the western world, 942a
Crye, moche, and no wull, 83b
Cryin' at the lock, 559a
Crying, first voice was, 49b
first voice I uttered was, 1065b
in the wilderness, 1050a
made her eyes more bright, 801b
need in humbler ranks, 641b
over a husband, 814a
solitary in lonely places, 762a
Cryptic mirth, met rancor with a, 846a
Crystal brooks, golden sands and, 216a
light, sailed on a river of, 747a
springs should solace me, 236a
stair, build the trout a, 892b
what youth deemed, 575a
Cubia, alone in, 834b
Cubic inch of space, 610b
Cubit, one, unto his stature, 1051b
Cuccu, lhude sing, 999a
Cuckold lives in bliss, 188a
Cuckoo jug-jug, 213a
mocks married men, 134a
shall I call thee bird, 409a
Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue, 134a
Cuckoos are cock-sure, 760b
Cucullus non facit monachum, 1010a
Cucumbers, cold as, 228a
extracting sunbeams out of, 295b
garden of, 707a, 1045a
scarecrow in garden of, 1066b
Cud, chew the, and are silent, 361a
Cudgel his own jackass, 708a
thy brains, 178a
Cudgel's, what wood a, of, 238b
Cue, twisted, 685a
Cuffs, imagination at, with senses, 294b
Culled flowers, nosegay of, 100b
picked and, 89b
Culprit, affect the, 940a
Cult called Christianity, 705b
Cultivate gift of taciturnity, 743b
our garden, 325a
peace and harmony, 367a
spirit of subordination, 367a
such a measure of equanimity, 744b
the mind, 20a
Cultivated and improved, 424b
classes, malady of the, 617b
manners, learning without, 932a
underrated nobleman, 685b
Cultivates the golden mean, 38b
Cultivation, fruit of great, 338a
of the physical world, 538b
Cultural proper, ivory tower of the, 883a
Culture, dozen years to implant basic, 971a
essential to high, 637b
French, 728b
Germany ruins, 729a
great law of, 472b
hall-mark of the national, 908a
highest stage in moral, 530a
is in its finest flower, 797b
not measured by greatness, 753a
nothing but education and, 21a
or any knowledge, 611a
pursue, in bands, 804a
the acquainting ourselves, 623b
Cultured critics, 672b
prosperous and, life, 905b
word, 817a
Cumbrous, archaic, and ineffective, 776b
Cummin, mint and anise and, 1054a
Cumnor Hall, walls of, 368b
Cunning hand, sweet and, 164a
livery of hell, 185a
old, attorney, 327a
passages, 943b
point of, to borrow, 120b
point of, to shape answer, 120b
right hand forget her, 1038a
seldom gain their ends, 1003a
sharpening of sense of, 727b
sin cover itself, 158b
strong in, 386a
times, 145b
tyrant, first, 538a
valiant and, in fence, 165b
which we in England call, 120b
Cunning'st pattern, 190a
Cup, between the, and the lip, 223a
bitterest, of sorrow, 857a
blue lake brims her, 796b
clos'd in my love's hand, 138a
colour in the, 1040b
come fill the, 531a
come fill up my, 417b
death at bottom of the, 690a
decided over a, of coffee, 381b
drink a, to Scotland, 489b
give a, of water, 483b
glory in a shallow, 533a
he took the, 1055a
leave a kiss but in the, 219a
let this, pass from me, 1055a
life's bitter, 1014a
made up of loveliness, 499a
of hot wine, 202a
of Samian wine, 458b
of strength, 596a
offering his, 532b
quaffed out of a golden, 772b
runneth over, 1033b
secret, of serious thought, 405b
sun in a golden, 827b

Cup, tak a, o' kindness yet, 392b
take a, and drink it up, 1016b
that clears today, 531b
'twixt the, and the lip, 223a
Cupboard, she went to the, 731b
was bare, 1018a
Cupid and my Campaspe play'd, 112b
bolt of, 141b
has his camps, 42b
long stood void, 231b
paid, 112b
painted blind, 141a
regent of love-rhymes, 133a
silent note which, strikes, 240b
young Adam, 1011b
Cupid's arms, eyes are, 1000b
curse, 116a
Cups, flowing, pass swiftly round, 202a
plates and, clean-gleaming, 938b
that cheer not inebriate, 364b
Curate thinks you have no soul, 904a
youngest, cannot explain, 904a
Curates, abundant shower of, 586b
long dust, 938a
Curative pathology, 972a
Curb all right, 988b
care's check and, 271b
his swiftness in the race, 471a
that galls, 813b
Curd, white, of ass's milk, 319a
Curdied by the frost, 202b
Curds and whey, 1018b
quivering, 659b
Cure, care is no, 124b
common, of love, 105b
for birth and death, 807b
for this disease, 849a
for this ill, 820a
god's the, half-wrought, 747a
is not worth the pain, 44a
kings can cause or, 337b
music that can, all ill, 507a
of anarchy, 360a
of maladies, 19a
on exercise depend for, 280b
past hope, help, 137b
philanthropically, them all, 990a
physicians study to, diseases, 222b
the pain you carry, 699a
thy heart of love, 500a
Cured hurts you have, 507a
of every folly but vanity, 344b
what cannot be, must be endured, 90a
you dead, 820b
Cureless ills, physician of, 13a
Cures, fear worst oft, the worse, 181b
me of my pain, 1000b
Curfew, far-off, sound, 246a
magic chains at, time, 247b
must not ring tonight, 753b
rung the, 753b
time to the next prime, 262a
tolls the knell, 348a
Curiosity after affairs of others, 264b
awakening, of young minds, 723a
damnable and detestable, 530b
disinterested intellectual, 888a
do well in closet by way of, 323b
dreadful, 291b
Curiosity in what is passing, 434a
love, freckles and doubt, 966b
my, my wonder, 809a
newspapers excite, 430b
one of the characteristics, 336a
Curious art, 362b
child, I have seen a, 411a
crime, 573b
in conjecture, 66a
knowledge, 610a
legend still haunts me, 486a
man or woman the world is, about, 597a
thirsty fly, 326b
volume of forgotten lore, 544b
war is quaint and, 706a
Curiouser and curiouser, 656a
Curl, little, 526a
Curled Assyrian bull, 553b
darlings of our nation, 186a
hair was so charmingly, 599a
up on the floor, 687a
Curls, frocks and, 648b
Hyperion's, 176b
shakes his ambrosial, 3b
strokes, from your brow, 486b
Curly-locks wilt thou be mine, 1017b
Currants, puddings should be full of, 986a
Current, beat back the, 699a
but not appropriate name, 397a
coin, 650a
coin purchases pleasures, 109b
flows with noiseless, 623b
genial, of the soul, 348b
icy, and compulsive course, 189a
not hoarded but must be, 248a
passes, over world, 18a
skiff does with the, glide, 326b
smallest, coin, 714a
strong is its, 67b
swollen, 563a
take, when it serves, 169a
Current's flow, drift along with, 910a
Currents, fresh, of life, 559b
turn awry, 175a
Curriculum of noble education, 728a
was five hundred gallons, 809a
Currid, short horse soone, 92a
Curs, common lot of, 533b
mouth a bone, 362a
of low degree, 355a
Curse, all men's, 7a
bless them that, you, 1051a
Christianity the one great, 728b
Cupid's, 116a
God and die, 1029b
great man's, 310a
his better angel, 190a
illusion and a, 774b
makes the, upon him less, 879a
of marriage, 188b
on all laws, 313a
on his ill-betiding croak, 30a
on his virtues, 299b
primal eldest, upon 't, 176b
selfishness the greatest, 534a
such a terrible, 451b
this her, 966b
to ruin to, to bless, 488b
youthful harlot's, 387b
Cursed alway, by man is, 520b
and floundered and enjoyed, 720a
be he that moves my bones, 212b
Cursed by strangers, 959a
lust for gold, 37a
me with his eye, 421b
past, 948a
spite, 173a
that rascally thief, 451a
to stay and dig, 953b
war and racking tax, 416b
when Ernulphus, 346a
Curses all Eve's daughters, 180b
deeper than the strong man, 518b
not loud but deep, 199a
of the firmament, 281b
rigg'd with, dark, 249a
with embraces, oft I mixt, 309b
Curst, as, and shrewd, 130a
be the gold and silver, 351a
be the verse, 319a
by heaven's decree, 357a
from age to age, 927a
hard reading, 382b
plagues with which mankind are, 291b
to all succeeding ages, 276b
Curtain call, there's no, 892a
draw the, 164a
draw the, close, 125b
drawn between you and me, 881a
fall, critic leaves at, 984b
hand lets the, fall, 322b
her sleeping world, 464b
iron, 872a
lecture, 446a
lectures, 309b
let down the, 87b
never outward swings, 526a
Priam's, 152a
rustling of each purple, 545a
the play is done the, drops, 563b
twilight's, spreading far, 487a
Curtain's mystic fold, 686b
Curtains, fringed, of thine eye, 209a
let fall the, 364b
of Solomon, 1044a
of the east are drawn, 663a
rich lace, which nothing cost, 631a
through, call on us, 215b
Curteisye, mirour of alle, 81a
Curtius Rufus descended from himself, 59a
Curtsy to great kings, 156b
while you're thinking, 658a
Curved is the line of beauty, 528a
Curves, flowing, of beauty, 528a
Cushion, sit on a, 1017b
Cuss around and boss, 895b
Cussedness, trust in his, 698b
Custom, ancient sacred, 287b
arises from, 71a
craft or, shall obliterate, 847a
is second nature, 60a
make it their perch, 184a
maturity of, 847b
more honoured in the breach, 172a
my, always of afternoon, 172b
nature her, holds, 178a
of Branksome Hall, 413a
of debating twice, 19a
of one wife, 851a
of saying grace, 430a
office and, in line of order, 181a
old, made life sweet, 159b
one good, corrupt world, 547b

Custom presses on the souls apart, 897b
proceed from, 98a
public use and, 97a
receipt of, 1052a
reconciles us, 359a
seamen have a, 294b
sensible of what is done against, 62a
stale her infinite variety, 200b
stronger than, 42b
than is her, 146b
thing of, 198a
to whom custom, 1060b
tyrant, 103a
Customary suits of solemn black, 170b
Customer, protection to the, 835a
Customers, over-polite to his, 437b
raising up a people of, 352a
sign brings, 269b
trades tradesmen and, 429a
Custom-House, entrance to the, 513b
Customs and laws, 406a
names and, 501b
new, though ridiculous, 210b
nice, curtsy to kings, 156b
politics and tongue, 629b
rise up from the spirit, 351a
Cut and come again, 383b
any one introduced to, 659a
away the mast, 587a
beard of formal, 161b
cheerful ways of men, off, 254b
come and, halter, 244a
cote after my cloth, 92a
fellow foxes, off theirs, 221b
fiercest quarrels short, 108a
him out in little stars, 136b
how shall he, it, 1016b
in alabaster, 143a
is the branch, 123b
it is soon, off, 1036a
it with my hatchet, 395a
off in blossoms of my sin, 172b
off the view, 794a
off their tails, 1014a
out of owne flesh, 92b
scuttled ship or, a throat, 458a
serve us or, us, 603a
take him and, him, 136b
take the short, 67b
the laurel-trees are, 630a
thou'lt, thy finger niggard, 29b
unkindest, of all, 168b
with golden oars, 158a
Cuts, friendly counsel, foes, 124b
off what we possest, 276a
Cut-throat dog, 144a
Cutting all the pictures out, 848a
each other's hair, 964b
heart asunder, 923b
off one's life, 794a
the air, 105b
through the forest, 903a
Cutty sark, 394a
Cycle impenitently revolves, 939b
Cyclone in the bay, 801b
Cygnet to pale faint swan, 148b
Cymbal, tinkling, 1061a
Cymbals crash, 909b
on cornets and on, 1028a
Cynara, faithful to thee, 833a
reign of the good, 833a
Cynic bark, critic peep or, 503b
from study of mankind, 713b
knows the price of everything, 768b
tribe, sneer and jibe of, 888b
Cynicism is intellectual dandyism, 639a
only deadly sin is, 839b
Cynic's ban, hurl the, 777b
Cynosure for all that sail, 102b
of neighboring eyes, 245a
Cynthia named fair regent, 368b
of this minute, 314b
Cynthia's brow, 137a
Cypress, alley titanic of, 545b
and myrtle are emblems, 455b
in the palace walk, 551a
shady, tree, 649b
wood, correct in, 966b
Cyrus, palace of, 1008a
Czar, troops led by the, 1005a
Czechs or Greeks or Norwegians, 954b

D, I never use a big big, 682a
Dab at an index, a, 353a
at electricity and crime, 867b
Dad, called my brother's father, 147b
Daddy heered him bawl, 745a
wouldn't buy me a bow-wow, 762a
Daddy's gone a-hunting, 1016b
Dadoes, cut up, 935b
Daemon is in charge, 822a
Daffed the world aside, 151a
Daffodils are blowing, 874b
fair, 230b
golden, 409a
raining, 809a
that come before the swallow, 208a
Daft old brain, 854b
Dagger, air-drawn, 197b
hand that held the, 920b
is this a, 196a
of the mind, 196a
wear not my, in my mouth, 204b
Daggers, give me the, 196b
of relentless steel, 889b
rain, 224a
speak, but use none, 176b
Dago, made by a, 802a
Daie, fight an other, 69a
Daies, years, and hours, 103a
Daily beauty in his life, 190a
bread, 893a
bread, broken it up for your, 692b
bread, give me thus my, 894a
bread, have not to labor for, 530a
cares pleasures and needs, 594b
daggers of relentless steel, 889b
do, what men, 158a
life, lies before us in, 257b
manna give us this day, 76b
our, bread, 1051a
rations, live upon our, 578b
some, good to do, 617a
sufferings, in my, 953a
wants, devote to their, 25a
Dainties bred in a book, 133a
their health might hurt, 358a
Daintiest last, 138a
Dainty dish to set before the king, 1017a
typewriting machine, 897b
Dairymaid, queen asked the, 917b
Daisied lawns, 927a
Daisies, buttercups and, 491a
hear the, grow, 767a
Daisies, leave to children the, 777a
meadows trim with, pied, 245a
pied and violets blue, 134a
that dance on her way, 636b
you must lie upon the, 683a
Daisy, a simple, starred the sod, 612a
by shadow it casts, 412a
daisy give me your answer, 828a
in the dell, 762a
never dies, 412b
there's a, 178a
Dakotas under her hull, 960b
Dale, haunted spring and, 244b
hawthorn in the, 245a
over hill over, 901b
Dales, hills and valleys, and fields, 123a
Scotland's, 489b
Dalliance, give, too much rein, 209b
primrose path of, 171b
silken, 154b
Dallies with the innocence of love, 164b
Dam', I do not give a, 691a
Damaged, archangel a little, 429b
Damascus, rivers of, 1029a
Damask cheek, 164b
Dam'd by an earthquake, 676a
Dame, belle, sans merci, 480a
dance in the old, 894b
fortune is a fickle gypsy, 499b
fortune's golden smile, 391a
has lost her shoe, 1014b
one for my, 1015b
smil'd at the, 386a
sulky sullen, 393b
Dames in jewelled velvets, 604a
squire of, 113b
struts his, before, 245a
Damn such, 372b
the torpedoes, 495b
tough bullet to chew, 818b
twopenny, 400b
with faint praise, 319a
your precious soul, 89b
Damnable and detestable curiosity, 530b
destructive, deceitful woman, 289b
iteration, 149a
mouldy, 263a
Damnation, deep, of his taking-off, 195b
distilled, 397a
round the land, 321a
swift and kind, 974b
two fingers' breadth of, 70a
Damn'd, all the, are brought, 254a
be him that cries hold, 200a
distracting town, 313a
Faustus must be, 123b
old host, 150b
to everlasting fame, 318a
to fame, 327a
Damned, all silent and all, 404b
better be, 371b
cohort of the, 818b
conjecturally, 705a
darkness of the, 538a
disinheriting countenance, 382a
dissolute, and despairful, 877a
drama whether, or not, 381a
ere I challenged him, 165b
from here to eternity, 819a
go and find out and be, 815b
his fellows, 713b
if I see how the helican, 904a

Damned, lie was dead and, 569b
may salute the eloquence, 980a
minutes tells he o'er, 188a
my books for me, 672b
not a, penny for tribute, 377b
of body and soul, 820a
one, thing after another, 883b
perpetually, 123b
public be, 616a
see thee, first, 401a
spot, out, 199a
villain, smiling, 173a
Damnedest, politics the, 726a
Damning those they have no mind to, 238b
Damocles, sword of, 670b
Damozel, blessed, leaned out, 640a
Damp and mould, 885b
dull and, without, 560a
grave too cold and, 437b
moist unpleasant body, 576b
my intended wing, 258a
nights are very, 660a
souls of housemaids, 943a
tonnage, 982a
Damsel lay deploring, 308a
of high lineage, 554b
with a dulcimer, 420b
Damsels of time, 506b
Dan Cupid regent of love-rhymes, 133a
even to Beer-sheba, 1027a
McGrew, 877a
to Beersheba, 346b
Danae, earth all, to the stars, 551a
Dance and drink and sing, 387a
and Provençal songs, 481a
and sing we are eternal, 774a
attendance, 212a
barefoot on wedding day, 130a
daisies that, on her way, 636b
delightful measure or, 138b
dresses to, in and flirt in, 632b
in the old dame yet, 894b
joke and rejoice, 262b
learns to skip, and kneel, 61a
like a wave of the sea, 825b
maids, in a ring, 212b
mehitabel dance, 894b
men must walk before they, 320a
merry love to, 825b
Pyrrhic, 458a
sing and eat and drink, 739b
sprightly, 409a
the antic hay, 123a
their wayward round, 405b
time to, 1042b
tipsy, and jollity, 247a
to violins, 769b
upon the air, 769b
who have learn'd to, 311a
will you won't you join the, 657a
with the pen, 728a
Danced along the dingy days, 646a
and then she, 499b
by the light of the moon, 581a
daughter of Herodias, 1053a
David, before the Lord, 1028a
death-fires, at night, 421b
his did, 969a
star, 157b
the moon on Monan's rill, 415a
till doomsday, 297b
to see that banner, 534b
Dancers, cymbals crash and, walk, 909b
dancing in tune, 554a
Dances, he, he has eyes of youth, 180b
in hamlets, on the green, 413b
in the wind, 278a
in what ethereal, 544a
she, such a way, 261b
train'd in sacred, 22b
Dancing, art of, 783b
broken of, 903a
emptier, in air, 140a
days are done, 135a, 1004a
days, past our, 135a
dogs and bears, 854a
flirting skimming along, 632a
if 'tis, you would be, 786b
in all its forms, 728a
in chequered shade, 245a
in the breeze, 409a
is wonderful training, 957a
jesting, drinking, 786a
merry, drinking time, 280b
more like wrestling than, 68a
most austere of disciplines, 784a
O heaven her, 499b
on a volcano, 472a
the loftiest of the arts, 783b
Dandelions, golden kisses called, 582b
leave to children the, 776b
Dandin, Georges, you wanted it so, 270b
Dandruff, toothpaste and the, ads, 982a
Dandy, candy is, 989b
Dandyism, cynicism is intellectual, 639a
Dane, more antique Roman than a, 179b
never get rid of the, 820b
Danegeld, paid him the, 820b
Danger, above noise and, 271b
and long tempest, 566b
artist is in, of death, 982b
conquer without, 243a
delay always breeds, 106a
fear'd no, 278b
foretold, lurks within, 127a
gleams like sunshine, 17a
in loneliness is, 959a
is in discord, 523a
lurks within, 127a
moment of difficulty and, 1001b
nettle, 150a
never knew the, it incurred, 589a
of Popery, 301a
of violent death, 229a
on the deep, 485a
path that leadeth to, 131a
pleas'd with the, 276b
shape of, can dismay, 409b
sick, for the healthy, 727b
signal of, 463a
so much knowledge as to be out of, 634a
spice of, 734b
wish the, intensified, 719a
Dangerous ages, forties are the, 960a
and bold attempts, 56b
art of giving presents, 953b
breakers of the Euxine, 459a
brow by night, 167a
Dan McGrew, 877a
delays are, in war, 124b
delays have, ends, 124b
demur you're straightway, 646a
edge of things, 571a
for good or evil, 925b
Dangerous, friends are much more, 748a
in me something, 179a
literature most, of professions, 700a
little knowledge is, 634a
mad bad and, to know, 449a
more, than discontinued labour, 497b
most, enterprise, 953b
most, of all spells, 510a
most, sea, 145b
most, situation, 967b
people who make no noise are, 269b
philanthropic enterprise, 953b
principles, 1002a
radical, 975a
realities are less, 861b
seas, trouble the, 36b
such men are, 166b
temptation, 212b
thing, little learning is a, 310b
thing, thirst is a, 788a
times, say nothing in, 227b
times, unprosperous and, 472a
to be of no church, 337b
to our peace and safety, 389b
turns to the, water and gazes, 75a
when they appear to retreat, 895a
world, into the, 387b
Danger's troubled night, 432b
Dangers and uncertain effects, 367b
compass'd round, 257a
enough to struggle with, 428b
greater, men environ, 597a
little, they may fear, 597a
loved me for, I had pass'd, 186b
no, fright, 336a
of the seas, 214a
of this earthly life, 665b
of this night, 1068b
thorns and, of world, 148b
thou canst make us scorn, 393b
Dangling that bright hard medal, 719b
Daniel cast into den of lions, 1049a
come to judgment, 146b
second, 146b
taken out of the den, 1049a
Daniels, Uncle Peter, 1014a
Danish of Horrebow, 342a
Dank tarn of Auber, 545b
wild and, with foam, 598a
yellow drifts of leaves, 623a
Danny Deever, 817b
Dante, Keble or, or Job, 787b
of the dread Inferno, 571b
or Michelangelo, 993a
sleeps afar, 454a
Dappled, long, grass, 825a
things, glory to God for, 724a
turf at ease I sit, 407b
Dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon, 724a
Dapple-Gray, his name was, 1019b
Darbies and Joans, 853a
Darby, always the same, my own, 740b
saw the setting sun, 447b
Dare, and yet I may not, 111a
better than you, to think, 522b
do all that may become a man, 196a
do, what men, 158a

Dare eat breakfast, 155b
for which we, to die, 317b
its deadly terrors clasp, 387a
love that and say so too, 215b
mighty things, 778b
much to, 926a
never grudge the throe, 572a
no no no I, not, 999b
not cross the threshold, 335a
not do an ill thing, 58a
not wait upon I would, 93a, 196a
speak truth as much as I, 99b
the will to do the soul to, 415a
to be true, 232b
to call my soul my own, 519b
to endure is greater than to, 566b
to do our duty, 538b
to live, 14b
to love their country, 321a
to say what others dare think, 638a
to speak unreservedly, 671a
what man, I dare, 198a
Dared, what heart conceived and, 570a
Dares, life that, send, 263b
not put it to the touch, 262b
not send his eye, 263a
think one thing, 4b
to call himself a man, 969a
who, do more is none, 196a
Darien, silent upon a peak in, 477b
Darin' exploits iv a brave man, 834b
Daring, acting enduring and, 655b
duds of, 795a
in full dress, 460b
loving are the, 634b
nothing too high for mortal, 38a
plot in extremity, 276b
religion of well-doing and, 339b
young man, 700b
Darius's horse, 491a
Dark, after that the, 557a
age wherein he lived was, 266b
all that led up is, to me, 398a, 633a
amid the blaze of noon, 259b
and bloody ground, 613a
and lonely hiding-place, 422b
and silver grave, 111b
and the daylight, 524a
as Erebus, 147a
as good i' the, 230b
as night, 207b
as one's own heart, 514a
as sages say, 586b
as the world of man, 941a
autumn evenings, 569a
backward and abysm of time, 208b
battlements, 397a
blanket of the, 195a
blonde or, 972b
brightly for the, 956b
brown is the river, 750a
children fear to go in the, 119b
cooling star, 872b
days, these are not, 870b
death or dreamful ease, 547b
De Soto, 759b
dominion, tired of his, 639a
ever-during, surrounds me, 254b
fear of the, 930a
fiend, and wild, 933b
fir-trees, and high, 488a
go home in the, 802b
Dark, good many things in the, 973b
gulf, stairway to a, 868b
happiness, malicious have, 497a
horse, 511a
hour of adversity, 446a
in the, and wet, 750a
in the, like ourselves, 886a
in thy, streets shineth, 669b
irrecoverably, 259b
light for us i' the, 573b
names on earth are, 468b
nightmare of the, 993b
of the unfathomed center, 483b
pile of human mockeries, 440b
road whence no one returns, 35a
Satanic mills, 388b
sea, Egypt's, 440a
secret love, 387a
side, everyone has a, 679a
sleep in the, 429b
successive title long and, 277a
sun to me is, 260a
through the, cloud shining, 865a
thy path be, as night, 582a
water-wandered town, 994b
we are for the, 201b
what in me is, 252a
what lieth, 686a
what looks, in the distance, 688b
with excessive bright, 254b
with torment and with tears, 591b
womb where I began, 896b
world and wide, 251b, 804b
Dark-blue hunter, night the, 839b
Darken or grow bright, 471b
Darkened and desecrated country, 883b
shut doors and, room, 63b
sun light or moon be not, 1043b
Darkeneth counsel, 1031b
Darkens, night, the streets, 252b
Darker days, not speak of, 870b
drink, angel of the, 532a
grows the night, 353b
grows the valley, 639b
ill, larger bill for a, 591a
Darkest cavern, misery's, 338a
clouds, sun breaks through, 130b
day he believes in spring, 889b
day will have pass'd, 365b
heart, turn on gas in th', 836a
hour is before dawn, 17a
hour of ill, 17a
night of the year, 685b
Darkies, time when, have to part, 636a
Darkling down the torrent, 336a
I listen, 481b
plain, here as on a, 622a
Darkly, seeth through a glass, 1061b
Darkly-brooding fear, 851a
Darkness again and a silence, 524b
and with dangers, 257a
and worms, 477b
awful, and silence reign, 582a
be over me, 515b
brief, 524b
cast into outer, 1052a
cleaving the, 899b
comprehended it not, 1057b
crown of our life is, 692a
dawn on our, 445a
deep into that, peering, 545a
Darkness, deep things out of the, 1030b
descending, of fear, 917a
distinguishable as light from, 311a
distrust, that may fall, 681a
door of, 532b
doubt and, 566b
downward to, 906a
embalmed, 481b
enveloped American armada, 986a
eternal, 75b
falls from wings of night, 522a
fool walketh in, 1042a
gives light in, 125a
go out into the, 881b
great horror and, 274b
horror of outer, 661b
house is never still in, 791b
how yields, to happy morn, 723b
if there be sometimes a, 314a
in silent, born, 122a
in the, who would answer, 995b
in, with a bundle of grief, 899a
instruments of, 194b
into the, they go, 962b
is restful and agreeable, 51b
jaws of, 141a
land of, 1030b
leaves the world to, 348a
lest, come upon you, 1058b
light excelleth, 1042a
light from, 257a
light shineth in the, 1057b
lighten our, 1068b
lost for eye in the, 610b
man in the unsearchable, 722a
night and storm and, 453b
O in vain, 609a
of her eyes, 854a
of the damned, 538a
of the land, 553a
pain, and cold, 572b
pestilence that walketh in, 1036a
prince of, a gentleman, 192a
raven down of, 247b
rulers of, of world, 1062b
scatters rear of, 245a
school of, 733b
season of, 580a
shall cover us, 444a
shares the, 961b
sink beneath the wave of, 500a
slope through, up to God, 552b
such as sit in, 1036b
the night, 257a
through, struggling into view, 654b
to peace and, and earth, 787b
to the perfect day, 723b
universal, buries all, 322b
upon the face of the deep, 1021a
walk in, 1058a
walked in, 1045b
which may be felt, 1024a
wind was a torrent of, 909b
year of now done, 725a
D.A.R., must be a, 805b
Dark-shining Pacific, 939b
Darksome hours, 378b
Darky's, old, heart, 758b
Darling buds of May, 204b
Charlie is my, 402b
dear you look so queer, 1004a
from the lions, 1034a

Darling I am growing old, 740a
nature's, 349b
of his fere, 29b
of my heart, 307b
of nature, 99a
of our crew, 377a
poet's, 407b
sin is pride, 422b
Darlings, wealthy curled, 186a
Dart, death his, shook, 258b
eagle stricken with a, 11b
every look a, 1000b
feather on the fatal, 452a
laughter winged his polished, 688a
of chance, 189b
pois'ning of a, 267a
time shall throw a, 230a
Darts, bundle of, to each, 58b
Darwin the Abraham of scientific men, 614a
Darwinian man, 684b
Darwinism had a champion, 981a
Dash down yon cup of wine, 458b
maturest counsels, 253b
most a, between the two, 638b
Dashed, sublime, to pieces, 424a
through thick and thin, 277b
with pain and weariness, 880b
Dashing in response to buzzer, 953a
Dastard in war, 414b
Dastardly pitiful selfish, 434a
Dat, bis, qui cito dat, 106b
ole davil sea, 946a
Date, lease hath too short a, 204b
short is my, 4b
which will live in infamy, 921a
Dateless oblivion and divine repose, 668a
Dates of wars and deaths of kings, 680b
Daughter am I in my mother's house, 816a
as mother so, 1048b
Aurora, of the dawn, 6a
blind beggar's, 1012a
differs with her, 448b
fairer, of a fair mother, 38b
farmer's, hath soft brown hair, 651b
God's eldest, 244a
king of Spain's, 1017b
king's, o' Noroway, 1011b
king's own, 885a
landlord's black-eyed, 909b
lieth at point of death, 1055b
marry the boss's, 947b
milkman's, 803a
mind of a son or, 373a
my, all her life, 635b
my dog my, and my wife, 990b
my, O my daughter, 722b
O my, 144b
of a hundred earls, 546b
of earth and water, 466b
of Herodias danced, 1053a
of Jove, 347b
of the gods divinely tall, 547b
of the moon, 523a
one fair, and no more, 174a
sole, of his voice, 258a
stern, of the voice of God, 409b
still harping on my, 173b
stol'n by my, 144b
ta'en away this old man's, 186a
to bear him company, 521b
to resemble her in, 381b
Daughter, undaunted, of desires, 263b
whipped her little, 1018a
Daughter's heart, preaching down a, 548b
Daughters, endow three beautiful, 963b
Eve's, 180b
ever since prefer to urge, 573b
fairest of her, 255b
have done virtuously, 1042a
if you have no, 1017b
may be as corner stones, 1038a
of music, 1043b
of my father's house, 164b
of necessity, 25b
of the game, 182b
property of their, 428a
think of sons and, 519b
two, crying give, give, 1041b
words are, of earth, 336b
D.A.R., must be a, 805b
Daughters' minds, trust not your, 186a
Daunce at Cristemasse merie, 81a
Daunted by no difficulty, 566b
Dauntless breast, village Hampden with, 348b
hardihood, 628b
in war, 414b
mind ride in triumph, 126b
youth of the year, 780b
Daunts his utterance never, 639b
Dauphin, daylight's, 724a
David and all the house of Israel, 1028a
danced before the Lord, 1028a
died in a good old age, 1029b
Garrick, here lies, 357b
his little lad, 764a
his ten thousands, 1027b
King, and King Solomon, 794b
King, wrote the Psalms, 794b
Obadias, Josias, 1000b
prevailed over the Philistine, 1027b
sling which assisted, 370a
the son of Jesse, 1028a
David's psalms ne'er been sung, 302a
royal, city, 591b
Davil, dat ole, sea, 946a
Daw, no wiser than a, 124b
Dawdle in the sun, 897a
Dawg, kicking my, around, 1008a
Dawn an alleviation, 978b
breaks brightest into, 17a
cheerful, 409a
comes up like thunder, 818b
darkest hour before, 17a
daughter of the, 6a
eternal, beyond a doubt, 750b
false, 977a
first, in Helen's arms, 827b
gray, saw his campfires, 890a
grey, breaking, 895b
grey, is breaking, 491b
hour before the, 892b
in happy old age, 498a
into the silver, 968a
is my brother, 848b
light-giving, 8b
lo the, 795a
of knowledge, 977a
of music poetry and art, 502a
of the morning after, 829a
on our darkness, 445a
rosy-fingered, 5b
sacred wine of, 803b
Dawn to night, 935b
twilight of the, 831b
will come to dispel night, 463a
with silver-sandaled feet, 767b
Dawning another blue day, 476b
bird of, singeth all night, 170a
happy, of her thigh, 231a
Dawn's early light, 436a
Daws to peck at, 186a
Day, advantages occur every, 332a
after the, is over, 964b
all hope of, 259b
alternate night and, 531b
and light need thee so, 686a
and night shall not cease, 1022b
and the way we met, 694a
another blue, 476b
as the, wears, 821a
as they were in the, 68b
before yesterday a glamor day, 937b
behold the, cometh, 1049b
beneath the blue of, 785b
better the, better the deed, 214a
blabbing remorseful, 125b
boils at last, 567a
break and shadows flee, 1044b
breaking of, in the lone east, 881b
breathing time of, 179b
brief, has set, 35a
brightest, a cloud, 125a
brought back my night, 251b
business of the, 281a
by day fix your eyes, 20a
can prostrate, 14b
cares that infest the, 522a
change from, to night, 351a
city is not builded in a, 902a
close eye of, 250a
confident prime of the, 780b
count each, that comes, 38a
darkest, 889b
darkest, will have pass'd, 365b
darkness to the perfect, 723b
days be as a marriage, 232a
dearly love but one, 307b
death will have his, 139b
deficiencies of present, 337a
deplore the dying, 76b
dies at the opening, 303a
dog will have his, 179a
end of a perfect, 799a
endures a moment or a, 827a
equal, and equal night, 632a
every dog has his, 104b
every dog his, 598b
every, is the last, 41a
every, should be passed as if last, 45b
every, to be lost, 343a
eyes the break of, 185b
fade into light of common, 408b
fair frosty, 275a
fairer than the, 229a
falser than the former, 276a
famous, and year, 524a
feast of Crispian, 156b
fell upon a, 220a
fight another, 69a
fills his blue urn with fire, 506a
first, even and morn, 257a
first last everlasting, 216a
first, of spring, 757b
fogs prevail upon the, 278a
foolish things that live a, 824a
for ever and a, 162b

Day for toil, 507a
foretells a pleasant, 586b
fragrant, is done, 831b
from once a, to once a week, 577a
gilded car of, 247a
go to bed by, 750a
goes by like a shadow, 635b
goeth, cometh night, 686a
grace of a, that is dead, 549b
great avenging, 4a
green garlands to the, 796b
happy soul hath summer's, 264a
hate the, 114b
hath but one eye, 755a
he that outlives this, 156b
health and a, 501a
heat of the, 1053b
hope to make the, go through, 795a
hoping ever for the perfect, 560b
how troublesome is, 449b
I have lost a, 305b
I saved his life, 292a
idle singer of an empty, 666b
in its hotness, 620b
in thy courts, 1035b
infinite, excludes the night, 303a
is a perpetual morning, 590a
is always coming, 802b
is bursting with moments, 985a
is done, 522a
is dying in the west, 711a
is gone, 479b
is in the west, 970a
is like a year, 770a
is too near, 686a
it raineth every, 166a
I've lost a, 305b
jocund, 137a
join not in hot, 152b
of judgment by that name, 927b
kings upon their coronation, 279a
latter, upon the earth, 1031a
lengthens not a, 214b
let them have their, 826b
life is but a, 477b
life is but a, at most, 394a
light of fuller, 598b
light the, 257a
light was first named, 74a
little girl by, 889a
loads the, 251a
longer than wonder lasts, 126b
longest, is in June, 721a
lord it but a, 738a
lost one hundred years a, 777a
maddest merriest, 547a
made black, 429a
make the, a happy one, 419a
makes up the commonplace, 734a
maketh all things clear, 686a
man has but a, 888a
merry as, is long, 157a
morning shows the, 259b
most wasted, of all, 372a
mother of the, 526b
must follow as night the, 172a
must trot all, 331a
never so long, 94b
next, is never so good, 46a
night and, brother, 500b
night and, gates stand open, 37a
Day, night of time surpasseth, 241b
no, without a line, 50b
nor brought too long a, 487b
nor trust some later, 38b
now the, is over, 664a
now's the, now's the hour, 394a
O frabjous, 658a
of death than day of birth, 1042b
of deliverance, 367b
of empires has come, 681b
of judgment, 557a
of judgment, mercy on the, 774a
of my destiny's over, 456b
of one's birth, 1042b
of small nations, 681b
of small things, 1049b
of spirits, 271b
of victory, 1011a
oh doodah, 636a
one half in, 650a
one, in England, 814b
one, that is ours, 800b
our little systems have their, 551a
over the livelong, 740a
pleasures of the present, 329a
promise of your early, 445a
read five hours a, 340a
remember the sabbath, 1024b
returns not to me, 254b
runs through the roughest, 194b
St. Ursula's, 599a
see in a summer's, 141a
shall be unto you a memorial, 1024a
she put our heads together, 881a
shining hills of, 527b
shrouded, retreats, 721a
smite thee by, 1037b
so rare as a, in June, 600a
special happiness of each, 886a
star arise, 1064b
state and inclination of, 139b
style of the, of judgment, 750b
sufficient unto the, 1051b
sunbeam in a winter's, 327b
sweet Phosphor bring the, 231b
sweet, so cool, 232a
tender eye of pitiful, 197b
that Christ was crowned, 528b
the first, 1021a
they read no more, 448a
think that, lost, 305b
thirty-second, 777b
this bright, 591b
those who dream by, 544a
thou the, I the hour, 683b
to fire the brave, 5a
to search for God, 795b
Tuesday is to be the, 284b
uncertain glory of an April, 131b
unto day uttereth speech, 1033a
up so soon, 148b
varies every, 279a
vulgarize the, of judgment, 509a
warm precincts of the cheerful, 349a
we must part, 491b
weary, have end, 115a
welcome, 227a
well-spent, 84b
what a, may bring forth, 1041a
what hath this, deserv'd, 147b
Day, what thou hast done by, 233a
when heaven was falling, 787a
when I'll be going, 952b
which the Lord hath made, 1037a
without all hope of, 259b
work and thou wilt bless the, 583a
would God the, were dead, 693b
yield, to night, 124a
Daybreak everywhere, 526a
Daydreaming, need not be, 906b
Dayes, loose good, 114a
Day-labour, exact, 251b
Daylight, between the dark and the, 524a
burn, 134b
church by, 157a
found the common, sweet, 738a
keeps up, in the mind, 301a
mere, and the skies, 611a
must in death your, finish, 574b
never to drink by, 909b
night is but, sick, 147b
of prosperity, 446a
when, comes, 596a
Daylight's dauphin, 724a
past, 438a
Day's at the morn, 567a
business, know end of, 169a
disasters in his face, 356a
do the, work well, 744b
garish eye, 246b
good, work, 332a
life, death of each, 196b
long toil is past, 488a
march nearer home, 413a
occupations, pause in the, 524a
out and the labor done, 520a
wages, fair, 475b
work, all in a, 1001a
work, fair, 475b
work that earned it, 505a
Days, afternoon of her best, 128a
all my, are trances, 544a
alluvial march of, 982a
among the dead, 426b
ancient of, 1049a
and nights to Addison, 337b
are in the yellow leaf, 460b
are still and bright, 509b
are young and careless-hearted, 885a
as long as twenty, 406b
as thy, so thy strength, 1026a
be as a marriage day, 232a
beauty and length of, 691b
begin with trouble here, 1000b
better, that lie ahead, 939b
chequer-board of nights and, 533a
count on two, 15b
dancing, 135a
degenerate, 4a
depends on seasons and on, 889b
dividing lover and lover, 691b
ere half my, 251b
fall'n on evil, 257a
farewell for sober studious, 313a
find it after many, 1043b
fled him down the, 790a
flight of future, 253b
forty, and forty nights, 1022b, 1025a
friend of my better, 462b

Days, full of, riches and honour, 1029b
golden, fruitful, 254b
good old, 535b
halcyon, 23a, 124a
happy those early, 272a
have been wondrous free, 304b
have crackled and gone, 790a
heavenly, that cannot die, 405a
idle, they were mutinous, 332a
in my born, 103b
in these Christian, 442b
inclination of many, 229a
joyfulness prolongeth his, 1066a
lain these two, buried, 138a
length of, in her right hand, 1038b
lengthen our, 439a
let each pass his, 42b
light of other, 439b
live all the, of your life, 297a
live laborious, 249a
look'd on better, 161a
lusty, of long ago, 535a
lying, of my youth, 826a
mad March, 896b
made such lovely, 513b
may come the days may go, 698b
measure, by dreams, 810b
measure of my, 1034a
melancholy, are come, 471a
mixtures of more happy, 457a
multitude of, 336a
must be dark and dreary, 522a
my, are past, 1030b
my, are vanity, 1030a
nor mourn the unalterable, 506b
of abundance, 924b
of all the, in the week, 307b
of childhood, 428b
of eternity, 1065b
of Herod, 1050a
of long-haired poets, 713a
of my distracting grief, 352b
of my youth, 762a
of necessity, 10b
of our age, 1036a
of our years threescore, 1036a
of palmy prosperity, 471b
of the used-to-be, 849b
of thy youth, 1043b
on the earth as a shadow, 1029b
one made the, 886a
our, are but a shadow, 702a
peaceful harvest, 632a
phantom, 890b
pride of former, 438a
records my, and hours, 810b
red-letter, 429b
rye-bread, 560a
sad and happy, of yore, 750a
sad rose of all my, 824a
salad, 200a
seemed but a few, 1023b
seen better, 161a, 203b, 460b
sit here on and off for, 656b
six, shalt thou labor, 585a
still-remembered olden, 849b
sweet, and roses, 232b
sweet childish, 406b
swifter than a weaver's shuttle, 1030a
teach us to number our, 1036a
that are gone by, 23b
that are no more, 550b
that live on in memory, 849b
Days that make us happy, 896b
that need borrow, 263b
then come perfect, 600a
these are great, 870b
they worked, 332a
thirty, hath September, 95b, 96a
those were happy, 301b
though shortening, 440a
three whole, together, 261b
time in hours, years, 271b
trample on my, 272a
two carefree, 722a
weary of, and hours, 694a
weaving the web of, 693b
were white circles, 984a
when birds come back, 647a
when earth was young, 584b
when I was twenty-one, 564b
where all things are new, 874a
will be long upon the land, 1025a
winding up, 156a
with weeping for your sake, 961b
world of happy, 127b
world was made in six, 399a
year whose, are long, 770a
you have not been angry, 64b
Days', six, work, 257b
ten, wonder, 126b
Day-star, so sinks the, 249b
Daysyes, floures men call, 79a
Daytime, lighted a candle in the, 72a
Dayton, two bicycle mechanics from, 974a
Dazzle, mine eyes, 226a
my eyes, 708b
Dazzled by the ways of God, 902b
I fall back, 842b
Dazzling fence, 248a
immortality, robed in, 468b
woman whose form is more, 739a
De gustibus non disputandum, 1010a
minimis non curat lex, 1010a
Deacon, enough to make a, swear, 601a
junior, in my mother-lodge, 818b
Dead, absent or, 489b
after people are, 855a
Ahkoond is, 581b
and dumb to the world, 687b
and gone, 177b
ar-re always pop'lar, 833b
as a door-nail, 578a
as if he'd been wrong, 1014b
banners of thy, 803b
be he alive or be he, 1020b
bears thee, 152a
beneath the heap, 790a
better be, than alive, 612a
better to be a fool than, 749b
bewail the, 8a
bivouac of the, 613a
blood of the, 831a
bodies, breathed upon, 508b
bodies must tell the tale, 842b
bodies or wicked people, 967b
body, washing my, 21a
bore, bodies, 149b
bury their dead, 1052a
calf near three centuries, 777a
cavalrymen, 583b
Christ risen from the, 1061b
close wall with English, 155a
Dead coals, 208b
communication of the, 945a
converse with the mighty, 327b
corpse of public credit, 444a
corpses, 456a
corse again in complete steel, 172a
cowardice must here be, 75a
cured you, 820b
days among the, 426b
dear one, 729b
death is, not he, 468a
deathless hour, 640b
desire the, near us, 552a
dew on the face of the, 636b
dog, in the market-place a, 635a
dolly is, 732a
don't stay interested, 978b
doubly, 544a
drum of his skin when he was, 221b
enemy being, 1066a
England proved heroes not, 955b
envy is for the, 678b
ere evensong time, 1012b
estranged or, 827b
faith without works is, 106b, 1064a
fall back, 42a
fallen cold and, 610a
fell across the picture, 717b
fell, in the streets, 560a
for a ducat, 176b
for the future, 18a
for Lycidas sorrow is not, 249b
from the, who go, 734a
from these honored, 541a
grace of a day that is, 549b
great god Pan is, 61b
had no speech for, 945a
happier to be, 506b
he being, is beauty slain, 131a
healthy wealthy and, 971b
heart, raise the, 912b
heart's, are never buried, 955b
home they brought warrior, 550b
hope for the, 662b
horse, working for a, 109b
how fares it with the happy, 552a
how shall the, arise, 240b
I sing, 968a
ideas and dead beliefs, 641b
if I were, you'd say poor child, 629b
if Lucy should be, 405a
imagined for the mighty, 478b
immortal, who live again, 596a
imperious Caesar, 179a
Nicanor, in his harness, 1067b
kept it since by being, 275b
King Pandion is, 220a
knocking when I'm, 655a
know not any thing, 1043a
lain for a century, 554a
lamb, one, 523a
land, lilacs out of the, 943b
language, impart to a. 665a
languages, 457a
law hath not been, 184a
leaves, playing with, 589a
level of the mass, 604a
lie was, and damned, 569b
lion, 1043a
literature cold and very, 932a
literature is something, 932a

Dead, live a life half, 260a
living might exceed the, 241a
lost and, 609b
man cannot bite, 56a
man divine as myself is, 609b
man is, 527a
man out of mind, 1033b
man with soul so, 413b
Man's Chest, 599a, 749b
meanest thing after he's, 735a
men eat, food that, 704a
men grin by the wall, 909b
men, life to, 110a
men rise up never, 694a
men, waite for, 93a
men's bones, full of, 1054a
mighty, 395b
mindful of th' unhonour'd, 349a
monuments to your great, 767a
more to say when I am, 39b, 846b
most deadly when most, 960b
mourning for our, 883a
mouth of one just, 892b
my enemy is, 609b
my heart fell, 968b
nature, 429a
nature seems, 196a
no hope for the, 34a
no power over the, 290a
not a house where not one, 1024a
not, but gone before, 47a
nothing to the, 648b
noticed nearly all the, 910a
now he is, wherefore fast, 1028a
of midnight, 372b
of night, 152a
old acquaintance, 153b
old Grimes is, 498b
old king, 154a
old lion is, 378a
once, you never shall return, 532a
one cup to the, already, 627b
only good Indians were, 653b
only the, do not return, 384a
our English, 815a
over the rich, 938b
past bury its dead, 521a
past clear of regret, 8b
poets in their misery, 406b
posture that we give the, 383a
praise me after I am, 672b
Queen Anne's, 395b
remembered footsteps, 846a
remnant of our Spartan, 458a
renown and grace is, 197a
rest for the, 663b
rest her soul she's, 178b
resurrection of the, 1061b
reverence of the, 229a
rose again from the, 1068a
scarce able to bury the, 229b
sceptred monarch of the, 6b
Sea, one social, 761b
Sea, Sea of Galilee and the, 893a
Sea's shore, 453a
sensations of majesty, 809b
shall be raised, 1062a
shall live, 278b
shall not have died in vain, 541a
shammin' when 'e's, 818a
sheeted, 169b
shone round him o'er the, 470a
sinner, saint a, 714a
sleeping and the, are as pictures, 196b
Dead, sleeping but never, 599a
smiling the boy fell, 569b
so death is to the, 652a
so many I loved were not, 990b
soldiers of King George, 821a
somebody told him I am, 60b
something was, in each of us, 769b
sorrow for the, 446b
speak evil of the, 70a
sweetness of not being, 823a
the quick and the, 1068a
theologians, 981a
there are no, 803a
these heroes are, 662a
they called him, 652b
they told me you were, 627a
things, books are not, 250b
things, trophies and, 226a
this my son was, 1057a
though, a preacher still am I, 1014a
though, yet shall he live, 1058b
to feelings of liberty, 334b
to laughter's eager kiss, 953a
to the living not to the, 375b
took their wages and are, 787a
two worlds one, 621b
unheroic, 937a
vast and middle of night, 171a
view-hallow would waken, 472b
warm and newly, 138a
warred for Homer, 227a
we are really, 817a
we become lumber of the world, 289a
weep not for the silent, 397a
what was, was hope, 769b
when a man is, 434b
when I am, 649b, 928b
when I am, let fire destroy, 1011a
when, is at rest, 1066b
where rest not England's, 470a
which are already dead, 1042a
which he slew at his death, 1027a
who live in hearts are not, 433a
will stare and sting, 960b
winds' and spent waves' riot, 693b
wish we were, together, 692b
with, desire doth not die, 413b
without respite to be, 648b
women, dear, 571a
wood, at the desk's, 430a
would be better, 966b
would God the day were, 693b
would that I were, 546b
yesterday, 532b
Dead-letter days, 429b
Deadlier reserve, 640a
Deadlock, holy, 955a
Deadly bane, morality thou, 390b
forfeit release, 244a
imminent, breach, 186a
more, in long run, 674b
only, sin is cynicism, 839b
path across history, 896a
poison more, 129b
sins bought in tins, 993b
so coldly sweet so, fair, 455a
Dead-sure thing, 698b
Deadwood, Tucson and, 979a
Deaf adder, 1035a
ears of the, unstopped, 1046b
heaven, 205a
neither good nor bad to the, 282b
Deaf, 'tis we are, dumb and blind, 663b
Deafe, so, or so blinde, 94b
Deal, acquire great, of knowledge, 340a
better to, by speech, 121b
candy, 149b
damnation round the land, 321a
great, of pains, 340a
intolerable, 150b
of Ariel, 741b
of business goes off, 285a
of scorn looks beautiful, 165a
of skimble-skamble, 151a
square, 779b
Dealing, bend our conscience to our, 602a
common sense and plain, 502b
with a brother, 7b
Dealings, hard, teaches suspect, 144a
Dean could write finely upon a broomstick, 295a
Deans, dowagers for, 549b
Dear addicted artist, 993b
and true industrious friend, 149a
Andrew, 751a
as remembered kisses, 550b
as the ruddy drops, 167a
boys, 815b
Bozzy, 342b
buy at too, a price, 333a
Chloe, 330a
coldness of my, 308a
common flower, 600a
damn'd distracting town, 313a
dead women, 571a
deceit, hug the, 330a
enjoy your, wit, 248a
fatherland, 595a
find something blissful and, 439a
for earth too, 135a
friends I write for money, 736b
friends we love so, 666b
God bless you my, 343a
God who loveth us, 422b
hold his, 116a
honour's sake, 248a
how, to this heart, 450a
hush my, 302b
hut our home, 330a
I could not love thee, so much, 268a
is life so, 369a
it will be, to you, 376a
lady disdain, 157a
little child, 860b
Louis of the awful cheek, 751a
Madonnas, Raphael of the, 571b
makes a blessing, 261b
my, my better half, 115b
nothing so, as time, 71b
one dead, 729b
paid, for his whistle, 331b
pay a great deal too, 207b
Prue, 301b
ruin, around the, 438b
school, experience keeps a, 331a
silence, deep, 519b
son of memory, 244b
tell you that you are very, 597a
the land that gave you birth, 803b
to all the country, 356a
to me as light and life, 393a

Dear, to me more, 357a
too, for my possessing, 206a
we were, we were leal, 762a
what is so sweet and, 780b
wisdom is never, 562a
work good-night, 543a
Dear-bought wisdom, 309a
Dearer, honour is, than my life, 106a
than to himself, 219a
Dearest and the best, 789a
do not think me rude, 893a
foe in heaven, 171a
in the grave, 500a
inheritance, 1001b
never guess, 876b
one has perished, 467b
thing he owed, 194b
what costs, is most valued, 106b
wish to gain, failed my, 615a
wishes fixed on objects, 424a
Dearie, flew o'er me and my, 393a
Dear-lov'd lad convenience snug, 391b
Dearly let or let alone, 231b
Dearness only that gives value, 370b
Dears, lovely, her noblest work, 391b
Dearth of woman's tears, 529b
whom, hath slain, 217b
Death a fast approaching end, 596b
a hideous show, 622b
a necessary end, 167b
a state of nothingness, 20b
accustom'd sight of, 162a
achiev'd by other's, 148b
after life, 113a
after life is, 693b
after the first, 997a
aims with fouler spite, 231b
all in the valley of, 553b
all things swallowed up in, 21a
amiable lovely, 148a
anchor of a love is, 730a
and chance and thee O time, 249b
and failure and fame, 781b
and his brother sleep, 464b
and i will coquette, 894b
and life are one, 848b
and sorrow will be companions, 869b
and taxes, 332a
and that vast forever, 598a
and the Roman populace, 525a
and time bring on the prime, 742a
angel of, has been abroad, 561b
angel of, spread his wings, 456a
any man's, diminishes me, 218a
arise from, 217b
armed with a new terror, 435b
arms of cool-enfolding, 610a
artist is in danger of, 982b
as deep as ever, can be, 652a
attentive eyes closed in, 338a
be not proud, 217b
be of such a nature, 20b
before you taste of, 359b
black fancies and thoughts of, 773b
blaze forth, of princes, 167b
blessing men fly from, 626a
borders upon our birth, 220b
breaks every bond, 290a
Death, bridegroom in my, 201b
brief as water falling will be, 949a
broke the vital chain, 338a
brother of quiet, 122a
brother to, 122a
brought, into the world, 252a, 678a
by beauty made amends, 838b
by inches, 202b
by the shadow of, 676a
calls ye to the crowd, 237a
came with friendly care, 420b
can not efface, 973a
cannot slay, 781a
cares naught for, 243a
cast a cold eye on life on, 828a
caught his, 1014a
choose slavery or, 299b
closes a man's reputation, 301a
come, and welcome, 137a
comes to all, 96a
cometh soon or late, 493b
condemn you to, 656a
could not daunt, 1012a
could not stop for, 648a
covenant with, 517a, 1046a
creation, and love, 897a
cruel as, 327b
cruel, is always near, 1000b
cure for birth and, 807b
dark, or dreamful ease, 547b
day of, better than day of birth, 1042b
dear beauteous, 272a
defend to the, 326a
delicate, 609b
desertion and, 484b
devise for thirty pence, 233a
devours all lovely things, 961b
die not poor, 217b
direst shapes of, 628a
discourse is of, 285a
disdainfully of, 68b
disregard for, 983a
distance from, 70a
divide life from, 544b
doom'd to, 278b
done to, 159a
draw the trigger at his, 339a
draws near, 16b
dread of something after, 174b
dull cold ear of, 348b
dunno about, 896a
eaten to, with rust, 152b
éclat of, 648a
eclipsed gayety of nations, 337b
enviable, 872a
equal in the presence of, 43a
equal piece of justice, 240b
ere slain another, 230a
ever truly longed for, 546b
evergreens associated with, 672b
exile in the isles of, 688a
face to meet, with, 572b
fair in, 146b
faith by love's bed of, 122b
faithful unto, 1064b
fatal asterisk of, 525a
fear, and pain, 51b
fear of, 45a
fear of, has bygone us, 705b
fear of violent, 229a
fear, to feel the fog, 572b
fed on the fullness of, 693a
fell sergeant, 179b
follows life, 625a
for such as he there is no, 654a
Death, foreknowledge of, 691b
foretaste of, 461a
forgotten, 984a
found, in life, 425b
friend and enemy is, 938b
friend, how now, 652b
frightened to, 510a
from sudden, 1068b
from, to life, 122b
gave all that we possess, 705b
go with anyone to, 879b
gone to her, 489a
grim, 226b
grim, my son and foe, 254b
half in love with easeful, 481b
happened in his berth, 487b
happy, 84b
happy people not afraid of, 823a
has broach'd him, 377a
has shaken out the sands, 472a
hate is like, and avarice, 490b
hath a thousand doors, 226a
hath no more dominion, 1059b
hath so many doors, 226a
hath ten thousand doors, 226a
he taketh all away, 627a
heard name of, 202b
heaven gives early, 30a
himself his Maker and angel, 423b
homesick unto, 912b
honours continue after, 34b
how wonderful is, 464b
hunt a joy to, 853a
hymn to own, 148b
I said, 519a
i' the other eye, 166a
improved by, 851b
in itself is nothing, 275b
in life, 550b
in the pot, 1029a
in the shadow of, 1036b
in, they were not divided, 596b, 1027b
in, your daylight finish, 574b
interest in disease and, 883a
intrench'd, 306a
is a beautiful adventure, 607b
is a sleep, 693a
is always a tragedy, 779a
is an eternal sleep, 396a
is at the bottom of the cup, 690a
is better still, 486b
is certain to all, 153b
is dead, 468a
is eternal sleep, 23a
is life, 23a
is master, 731a
is merciful, 899b
is no parenthesis, 968b
is not the worst, 15a
is only a horizon, 707a
is only an old door, 910b
is slumber, 465a
is that side of life, 884a
is the ugly fact, 650b
is the veil, 465b
is to the dead, 652a
jaws of, 103a, 553b
just, kind umpire, 124b
keeps his pale court, 467b
keeps, his court, 139b
kiss of, 864b
land of the shadow of, 1045b
last enemy destroyed is, 1061b
laugh myself to, 209b
lays icy hand on kings, 237b

Death, lead him to, 289a
leaden, 309a
left it almost fair, 733a
levels all ranks, 510a
lieth at point of, 1055b
life and, are equally jests, 544a
life and, like friendly chafferers, 741a
life and, upon one tether, 959b
life is ever lord of, 528a
life is perfected by, 518b
life more terrible than, 14b
life shadow of, 691b
life struck sharp on, 519b
life your, has bought, 907a
little room we take up in, 237a
living, 260a
long mysterious exodus of, 523b
long since, had majority, 241a
looked at steadily, 264b
looks gigantically down, 544a
love is posterior to, 647b
love is strong as, 1044b
love thee better after, 519b
love to woman is life or, 754a
lovely and soothing, 609b
loves a shining mark, 306a, 637a
low and delicious word, 609b
make, clear or life durable, 695b
makes equal high and low, 90b
makes his arrest, 897a
man at the point of, 290a
mature for, 258b
meet and claim me, 991b
men at point of, 138a
men fear, 119b
men of, that came against him, 274b
midst of life we are in, 1069a
Mrs. Browning's, 533b
more beautiful than, 607b
name that sat on him was, 699a, 1064b
nativity chance or, 180b
nature of his, 18b
nature wills, 68b
neither, nor life, 1060a
never gallop Pegasus to, 320a
no, and no life, 964a
no life except by, 631b
no one till his, be called unhappy, 520a
no such thing as, 584b
no work begun shall pause for, 573b
none ever died a natural, 880a
none hath joy of his, 693a
nor all of, to die, 413a
nor change, 466b
nor sorrow nor sad hope, 632b
not, but dying, 333b
not, but love, 519a
not, for who is he, 648a
not so much afraid of, 240b
nothing our own but, 139b
now I know is first breath, 655a
now to, devote, 258a
O eloquent just and mightie, 111b
O, where is thy sting, 1062a
Oates was walking to his, 842b
of dear friend, 143a
of each day's life, 196b
of friends, 890a
Death of friends, sorrow for the, 109b
of his saints, 1037a
of some of her, 896b
of the righteous, 1025b
old men's prayers for, 16b
on his pale horse, 258b
one in life and, 683b
or give me, 369a
outrage worse than, 423a
owe God a, 153b
pains and fears makes, 261a
pale, with impartial step, 38a
paleness of, 462a
pang preceding, 353b
paradise to what we fear of, 185a
plague us to, 325a
portal we call, 523a
possessed by, 943b
prepare for journey as for, 952b
privilege of putting him to, 418a
prize o', in battle, 601b
provides innocent amusement, 967b
quick and easy, 794a
re-creates an individual, 985b
reads the title clear, 574b
reaper whose name is, 521a
religious way to think of, 882b
remembered kisses after, 550b
rendezvous with, 947b
reports of my, are exaggerated, 679a
reptile struck with instant, 50a
resolved on victory or, 395a
restful, I cry, 205b
ribs of, 248a
ride not a free horse to, 109b
room for, 592a
ruling passion strong in, 314b
run their horse to, 126a
sad stories of, 139b
sane and sacred, 609b
save us from a, like this, 521b
sea of, and birth, 809b
secret of nature, 67a
seems but a covered way, 524b
sense of, in apprehension, 184b
sentence of Versailles, 951b
serenity of, 662a
shadow of, 1030b
shall be no more, 217b
shall have no dominion, 996b
sick unto, 288a
sickness sin and, 616b
silence deep as, 433a
silence when one spoke of, 558b
silent halls of, 470b
sisters, and night, 609b
sleep and, two twins, 5a
sleep before, 60a
sleep is a, 241a
sleep of, 174b
Sleep the brother of, 7a
sleep the sleep of, 389a
slew at his, 1027a
slue not him, 114b
smooth the bed of, 319b
so noble, 260b
sole equality on earth is, 586a
solemn note sounded by, 463a
someone's, a chorus-ending, 571a
stoop to, we must, 96b
strange that, should sing, 148b
stretch a hand in hour of, 857a
Death strikes down the innocent 577a
stroke of, 202a
studied in his, 194b
succeeded life, 279b
suffered, rather than submit, 295b
sung a song of, 386b
surely put to, 1025a
swallow up, in victory, 1046a
swallowed up in victory, 1062a
sweats to, 150a
swoon to, 479b
talent which is, to hide, 251b
taste of, 3a
that makes life live, 574a
the healer, 13a
the lover of life, 741b
the sable smoke, 454b
there is no, 523a, 673b
there is no, in one sense, 890a
thing which makes men weep, 459b
this life this, 826a
thorns through which we walk to, 897a
thou shalt die, 217b
thou wast not born for, 481b
thousand doors lead to, 226a
till, us do part, 1069a
'tis, to us, 267a
tragedies are finished by, 458a
tramples it to fragments, 468b
treats us all alike, 680a
triumphant, his dart shook, 258b
true face of, 833b
twitching my ear, 37b
ugly sights of, 128a
unavoidable and imminent, 794a
unexpected, is best sort, 59b
unnoticed at birth and, 41b
vacancies by, 375a
valiant taste of, but once, 167b
valley of the shadow of, 1033a
vasty hall of, 621a
visit us with, daily, 229b
wages of sin is, 1059b
wait, nor be afraid, 572a
way to, 199b
ways of, are soothing, 741a
we fear, 184b
we live under shadow of, 670b
what men call life, 18a
what should it know of, 403a
where is thy sting, 775a
who puts an end to pain, 555a
why fear, 607b
will have his day, 139b
will overtake you, 1070a
will seize doctor too, 214b
wish for, 15a
within a tavern, 74b
wits inherit after, 309b
world reconciles itself to, 514b
worse things waiting than, 692b
worst is, 139b
Death-bed, dreads a, like the meanest slave, 314a
Jemmy Grove on his, lay, 1012b
Scilurus on his, 58b
Death-fires danced at night, 421b
Deathless, dead, hour, 640b
is the royal race of hicks, 894a
lines, for all your, 912a
music, vibrations of, 845a
my renown, 4b
Death-moth be your mournful Psyche, 483a

Death's a debt, 381b
a great disguiser, 185b
boatman takes no bribe, 39a
but one more tomorrow, 643b
counterfeit, 197a
fearful forehead, 712a
grey land, 937a
iron guard, 992b
livery, 946a
new, life's old, 575b
no punishment, 261a
pale flag, 138a
road, 38b
twin-brother sleep, 7a
untimely frost, 393a
Deaths, all, I could endure, 258a
by feign'd, to die, 216a
captives' births and, 706b
cowards die before their, 167b
glorious in thy just defence, 299a
happen at ebb tide, 759a
many, have place in men, 865b
moe thousand, 184b
more, than one must die, 770a
of kings, 680b
solemnizing nativities and, 241b
thousand dreadful, 774a
three, in Plutarch, 69b
toils and teens, 706a
vulgar, unknown to fame, 4b
ye died I have watched, 813a
Debases, virtue, itself, 324b
Debatable land, 705a
Debate and beate the bush, 91a
can a Roman senate long, 299b
of commonwealth affairs, 154a
Rupert of, 512a
wearisome old, 912a
Debated, greatest question, in America, 367b
Debates if it will go, 647b
Debauchee of dew, 646a
Debonair, buxom blithe and, 245a
Debt, by no means run in, 232b
comfortably and thoroughly in, 564b
death's a, 381b
depends on borrowing and, 641a
double, to pay, 356b
expedient of going into, 760b
first instalment on his, 48a
if a man owe a, 3a
infinite, 379a
my, to you beloved, 845b
national, 594a
national, a national blessing, 443b
not dishonest because in, 689a
of gratitude we owe Adam, 677b
pay our, to the past, 878b
produce, instead of discharge, 305a
remember to pay the, 21a
run in, by disputation, 238a
to die is a, 231b
to Nature's quickly paid, 231b
unpaid, promise made is a, 877a
Debtor class not dishonest, 689a
to his profession, 122a
Debtors, forgive our, 1051a
or creditors, 379a
Debts, forgive us our, 1051a
new way to pay old, 227a
pays all, 209b
words pay no, 181b
Debunked remains, 969a
Decalogue, futile, of mode, 781a
men who can hear the, 404a
Decay, as those we love, 328a
by laws of time and space, 626b
cold gradations of, 338a
degeneracy and, 494a
energies of our system will, 737b
ever upon old, 526b
found her, 343b
fretted the pygmy-body to, 276b
general flavor of mild, 536b
gentle, 275a
great and wise, 699b
growth and, 939b
has no flood, 825a
hasten to, 83b
human things are subject to, 277b
in beauty and, 467b
love begins to sicken and, 168b
moist breath of, 639a
muddy vesture of, 147a
of that colossal wreck, 465a
only our love hath no, 216a
sad remnant of, 584b
thoughts of men, 114a
unperceived, 355b
where men, 355b
Decay'd, cottage batter'd and, 242b
Decayed, sufficiently, 685a
Decays, mere glimmering and, 272a
truth itself, 605a
unconscious of, 5b
Deceased, he first, 213a
name of the late, 814b
young gentleman, 144a
Deceit, a health to fond, 810b
countenance in which there is no, 500b
hug the dear, 330a
I am not up to small, 687a
in such a gorgeous palace, 137a
incapable of, 417b
is sweet to a man, 1040a
look of soft, 386b
men favour the, 275b
rumour of oppression and, 364a
should dwell, 137a
silent, 71a
smile of, 387b
stupid victims of, 850b
turn, aside, 757b
Deceitful, destructive damnable, woman, 289b
heart, and wicked, 1048a
kisses of an enemy are, 1041a
mistress, 697b
shine deceitful flow, 440a
Deceive, easiest person to, 510a
double pleasure to, 269b
dreams, 'em, 294a
kissing to, 612a
not thy physician, 233b
not thy self, 244a
practice to, 414b
we who, ourselves, 344b
Deceived by friends, 265a
by the illusion, 697b
mother of mankind, 252a
no woman is completely, 773b
true way to be, 265b
Deceiver, memory that strange, 863a
memory thou fond, 353b
pleasure to deceive the, 269b
Deceivers, men were, ever, 157b
Deceives, nature never, us, 344b
with whispering ambitions, 943b
Deceiving, literature most, of professions, 700a
what is hope but, 653a
words, 244b
December, drear-nighted, 478a
it was in the bleak, 544b
July's day short as, 208a
naked in, snow, 138b
never dim, 751b
seek roses in, 452a
shortest in, 721a
when they wed, 162b
Decembers, fifteen wild, 592a
golden Junes and bleak, 740b
Decency, believe in its respect for, 773a
emblems right meet of, 347a
fits best with, 15a
spirit and, charged me, 334b
want of, is want of sense, 283b
Decent clothing, lack of, 514b
limbs compos'd by foreign hands, 313b
mammalian philosophy, 949b
man, tempting, 791b
outwardly, 801a
provision for the poor, 340b
respect to opinions, 373a
Decently, let things be done, 1061b
Deception of the world, 500b
Deceptive, appearances are, 10b
Decide betwixt two things, 677a
concrete cases, 709b
I leave you to, 736b
Decided only to be undecided, 868b
the cause, 306a
Decides matters of importance, 40b
Decision, abide by the, 929a
by majorities, 534a
heroic, not from cowards, 951a
valley of, 1049a
will depend on a judgment, 709b
Decisions, political, 811b
sensible, 980b
unerring, 64b
Decisive naval force, without a, 366b
Deck, Caesar treads the, 51a
my captain lies, 610a
of cards, 958a
stood on the burning, 470a
Deck'd, bride-bed to have, 179a
with diamonds Indian stones, 126b
Decked in plumage new and fine, 641a
Decks, holystone the, 585a
lives 'twixt plated, 990a
steel, rock, 831a
Declamation, favourable to the art of, 773a
roar'd, 335b
Declaration of Independence, 490b
of Independence sentiments, 539a
of war against Holland, 275a
real success a, of war, 838b
support of this, 373b
Declarations of pretended patriots, 303b
Declare glory of God, 1032b
Declared that he knew nothing, 70b

Declination, letter of, 761a
Decline Christianity, 822a
the Pulitzer Prize, 932a
to accept end of man, 977a
Declined election to National Institute, 931b
into the vale of years, 188b
Declines, wishes lengthen as our sun, 306a
Declining west, 215b
Decomposing in the eternity of print, 923a
Decorum, observances of paltry, 418a
Decoyed into our condition, 285a
Decrease it upon better acquaintance, 180a
Decreasing leg, 152b
Decree, leaps o'er a cold, 143b
obey an old, 133b
Decrees, mould a mighty state's, 552b
Decrepit age, 232a
Decrepitude, bodily, is wisdom, 827b
Dedes, entendeth to do gentil, 81b
Dedicate a portion of that field, 540b
beauty to the sun, 134a
our lives and fortunes, 771a
we cannot, this ground, 541a
Dedicated to closeness, 208b
to the great task, 541a
to the proposition, 540b
Dedication of a lifetime, 986b
Dedis, dooth gentil, 81b
Dee, across the sands of, 598a
diddle we take it is, 695b
lived on the river, 368a
Deed and word would not revere, 74a
attempt and not the, 196b
better the day better the, 214a
better the lowly, were done, 738a
blow horrid, in every eye, 195b
both in word and, 20b
do this, for me, 602b
done half the, 41a
dream from, he must dissever, 742a
every noble, dieth, 13b
every, of mischief, 369a
good, dying tongueless, 207b
good, to say well, 210b
good will for the, 89a
leader in the, a woman, 36b
natal star ruleth every, 13b
no evil, live on, 713a
noise over good, 67b
of shame, 523b
place dignified by doer's, 183a
purpose equal to the, 305b
put your creed into your, 506a
so shines a good, 147a
song is in itself a, 556b
tells of a nameless, 397a
whereat valour will weep, 203a
without a name, 198a
Deeds and misdeeds all included, 727b
are men, 234b
be not careless in, 68b
better, writ in water, 86b
boast no more your mighty, 237b
both great and small, 1006a
doe die, 114a
done in their clime, 455b
Deeds, excus'd his devilish, 45a, 255b
fail in words and, 570a
foul, will rise, 171a
fruitful of golden, 254b
gentle minde by gentle, 114a
great, be thy prayer, 562a
great thoughts and good, 585b
ill, are doubled, 129a
judge the, of others, 802b
little, of kindness, 626b
live in, not years, 586a
makes ill, 148b
matter of virtuous, 117a
noise of tongues and, 546b
nor any of my real, done, 890b
not words shall speak, 225b
of carnage, 609b
of honour, noted for manly, 22b
of men, looks through the, 166b
of truth, 642b
of violence and blood, 446b
proclaims most, 260b
render, of mercy, 146a
set a gloss on faint, 203a
singing praises of your, 36a
such brave, relate, 586b
the circle growing, 638b
these unlucky, relate, 190a
thing that ends all other, 201b
trusty in his, 59a
vilest, like poison-weeds, 770a
will be done, 567b
word liveth longer than, 13b
words are no, 210b
years of golden, 555a
Deem a matter of indifference, 32a
himself a god or beast, 316b
it attainable by thee, 68a
it not an idle thing, 558a
not life a consequence, 67b
not that I, them low, 645a
of no moment, 25b
Deem'd not by our feeling, 207a
Deemed, better, of them, 586a
greater than it is, 52a
Deep and crisp and even, 593a
and dark blue ocean, 454b
and dreamless sleep, 669b
and gloomy wood, 404a
are dumb, 111a
are the thoughts of a child, 853b
as a well, 136b
as first love, 550b
attention like, harmony, 138b
autumnal tone, 466a
beauty's but skin, 212b
blue eyes of springtime, 486a
book, no man understands a, 933b
bosom'd, in vines, 322a
bottom of, 149b
bottom of the woe is, 603b
calleth unto deep, 1034b
caverns pure and, 485a
communing fails, 583a
conflict so, and bitter, 953b
curses not loud but, 199a
damnation of his taking-off, 195b
danger on the, 485a
dear silence, 519b
deep sea, 487b
difficulty braved, 719a
down things, 724a
dream of peace, 448a
drew from out the boundless, 557a
Deep, drink, or taste not, 310b
embosom'd in the, 354a
face of the, 1021a
fishes that tipple in the, 268a
greater hulks draw, 181b
heart's core, 824b
hearts to enjoy them, 513b
home is on the, 432b
home on the rolling, 583b
immense Atlantic, 720b
in my soul, 440b
infinite faculties of man, 474a
into that darkness, 545a
leaden keel, 991b
lie too, for tears, 409a
lower deep in the lowest, 255a
moans round with many voices, 548a
natural philosophy makes men, 121b
not so, as a well, 136b
of night crept upon talk, 169a
on his front engraven, 254a
places of the earth, 1036b
plough the watery, 4a
plough, while sluggards sleep, 330b
ploughshare too, 417a
racked with, despair, 252a
rocked in cradle of the, 451a
silence is, as eternity, 474a
sleep to fall upon Adam, 1021b
slow, trees, 968b
that he is entering, 901b
thatch, house with, 848b
thicket's gloom, 378b
thinker or a ventriloquist, 822b
though subtle expression, 610b
through all his senses drawn, 803b
too, for his hearers, 357b
unending ache of love, 917a
unutterable woe, 582b
vasty, 150b
vers'd in books, 259b
where brook is, 111a
yet clear, 266b
young man, 683a
Deep-contemplative, fools so, 160b
Deep-delved earth, cool'd long age in, 481a
Deeper, growing, in my sighs, 587b
mouth, 124a
new, and purer sources, 559b
reverence praise, 528b
slumber, grief brings a, 665b
symbol than immortality, 672b
than chords, 829a
than depth of waters, 640a
than speech our love, 815a
than the green sea's glass, 694a
Deepest and highest sentiment, 771b
consequence, betray's in, 194b
loathing to stomach, 142a
notes of woe, 392a
rivers flow, 111a
root, tree of, 371b
thing in our nature, 715b
water is, 111a
Deep-mouth'd welcome, 457b
Deeps, Columbus of the forest, 759b
distant, or skies, 387a
hid in bottom of the, 100a
Deep-searched with saucy looks, 132a
Deep-seated repugnance, 910a

Deep-toned voice of the digger, 1003b
Deer, a-chasing the, 392b
and the antelope play, 730b
fleet flown, 968b
lean lithe, 968b
mice and rats and such small, 192a
pursued the panting, 464a
running of the, 1004b
stricken, 364b
stricken, go weep, 176a
to the wholesome wold, 815a
Deere collop cut out of owne flesh, 92b
Deer-park, garden-plot to a, 718a
Deeth ende of every soore, 80b
of every man is writen, 81a
Defac'd deflower'd, 258b
Deface, may no rude hand, 406a
Defacing first then claiming, 100b
Defamed by every charlatan, 553a
Defeat, America and, cannot rhyme, 975b
brings prudence, 783a
defiance in, 872a
enemy in one battle, 370b
in, as great, 979b
inevitable, 908a
knows not victory nor, 778b
never to have known, 813a
those in the gloom of, 637b
through the battle through, 609a
triumph and, 525b
unkindness may, my life, 189b
victories worse than a, 596b
well borne without, 154b
world's, 271b
wrested from a sure, 946a
Defeated central empires, 925a
personally, 517a
valor lies, 644b
Defeats more triumphant than victories, 98a
Defect, cause of this, 173b
fine by, 314b
of Henry King, 849a
pay in some affliction or, 858a
Defective, effect, comes by cause, 173b
exaltation of the, 776a
Defend, against the side she would, 296a
against your judgment, 280a
critics challenge and, 794b
every village town and city, 869b
foremost to, 452a
God, the right, 125a
it against all enemies, 842a
man too weak to, himself, 729a
me from my friends, 401b
never, anyone or anything, 908b
our freedom honor country, 905b
our island, 869a
ready to guard and, it, 444a
the orphan, 1065a
to the death, 326a
us from all perils, 1068b
what's mine, 110b
with their helps, ourselves, 126b
Defended by all our hands, 557a
Defender, the faith's, 322b
Defenders, heat of its, 288a
of old homes old names, 842a
Defending, cause that we are, 370b
Defense, admit of no, 283b
Defense against injury and violence, 110b
against lightning, 46a
at one gate make, 260a
best, against a knave, 58a
cheap, of nations, 361a
faithful friend a strong, 1066a
first, of weak minds, 424a
glorious in thy just, 299a
greatest, and ornament, 352a
he is my, 1035a
in spirit which prized liberty, 538a
in war a weak, 281a
millions for, 377b
no adequate military, 929b
no, against reproach, 300b
no, like elaborate courtesy, 842a
of England, 832b
of our Liberty Tree, 370a
ready in, 360a
skilful in its own, 652b
strength lies not in, 951a
who should be heard in its, 961a
Defenseless as thou wert, 468a
shield for the, 662b
Defenses of peace, 1009a
Defer not enjoyment of comforts, 41a
to capitalist or bureaucrat, 994b
Deference and applause they deserve, 370a
Defiance in defeat, 872a
in their eye, 354a
old riddles still bid us, 833a
roughness and spirit of, 611b
to force of the Crown, 335a
Defiant even now, 971b
Deficiencies of the present day, 337a
Deficiency in individuals, 402a
Defies, malice of the storm, 303b
Defile cause or the men, 383b
its sacred water, 737a
pitch doth, 158a
Defiled, he that toucheth pitch shall be, 158a, 1066a
Defileth a man, 1053a
that which cometh out, 1053a
Define, feel but can't, 366b
in terms of its own genus, 933a
justice as virtue of the soul, 71b
office and duties of a general, 54b
Definite and removable causes, 799b
Definition, good, of the word liberty, 541a
merry, of an ambassador, 213b
of a gentleman, 496a
of a philosopher, 654a
of civilization, 797a
of oats, 337a
of pure poetry, 756b
Definitions are hazardous, 336b
I hate, 511a
of prose and poetry, 424a
Deflower'd, defac'd, 258b
Defoe to Hawthorne to Montaigne, 751b
Deformity which beggars mimicked, 492a
Defunct bodies, ghosts of, 238a
slaves of some, economist, 925b
Defy, boasted stores, 278b
historians, heroes, 459b
tempest to gratify avarice, 290a
Defy th' Omnipotent, 252a
the Devil, 165b
tooth of time, 305a
Degeneracy and decay, 494a
progress in, 537a
Degenerate days, 4a
into hands like mine, 458a
poor, from the ape, 969b
workmen liable to, 24b
Degenerates from the sire, 4a
Degradation of man by poverty, 496b
Degrade themselves under such appellations, 774b
Degraded, critic most, of trades, 680a
Degrading classes of white people, 537a
ignorance is, 461b
Degree, choose high or low, 320a
curs of low, 355a
difference lies in the, 287a
experienced in an eminent, 366b
is preserved, 46b
no best in kind but in, 523a
of brilliance in performance 982b
of delight, 359a
priority and place, 181a
take but, away, 181a
when, is shak'd, 181a
Degrees, boil at different, 507b
crime like virtue has its, 287b
estates, offices, 145a
formed and perfected by, 99a
four, of drunkenness, 497a
gather by unseen, 280b
glide by, out of mind, 337b
grows up by, 228b
livils all ranks, 834b
scorning the base, 167a
set down to it by, 670b
Dehumanizing the Negro, 537b
Dei, vox populi vox, 74a
Deified by our own spirits, 406b
Deign to turn thine eyes, 336a
Deity, appointed by the, 605b
man's genius is a, 12a
offended, 391b
omnipresent like the, 444a
vindictively made in his image, 545b
Dejected Mariana, 185a
not easily, 337a
Delaware, ice on the, 821a
Delay breeds danger, 106a
chides his infamous, 305b
dost make in this, 136b
excuse in this, 136b
in me is no, 259a
is fatal to those prepared, 51a
law's, 174b
preferable to error, 374a
reprov'd each dull, 356a
state restored by, 30b
sweet reluctant amorous, 255b
Delay'd to strike, 258b
Delayed till I am indifferent, 339a
Delaying not hurrying not, 609a
Delays dangerous in war, 124b
have dangerous ends, 124b
life admits not of, 341b
Delectable form intelligence takes, 914b
hard way sweet and, 139a
Mountains, 274b
Deliberate aim at peace, 797b
conscious and, 943b

Deliberate on matters of highest moment, 18b
speed, 790a
Deliberately, read as, and reservedly, 590a
wished to live, 590a
Deliberates, woman that, is lost, 299b
Deliberation, retreat without, 290a
sat, 254a
Deliberations, chose after endless, 855b
Delicacies, verbal, 908a
Delicacy, fortitude and, 753a
Delicate, air is, 195b
and rare, 769b
creation, 411b
creatures ours, call these, 188b
death, 609b
fears, humble cares and, 406a
flower had grown up, 588b
palates, 990a
relationship of an author, 772a
stratagem to shoe, 193a
weed, heart like that, 653a
Delicately weak, fine by defect and, 314b
Delicious bed, 488b
moan upon midnight hours, 482b
nest, expell'd from, 328b
springs, 452b
the air is, 840b
torment, 502a
word death, 609b
Deliciousness, eternal delight and, 603b
Delight, all knowledge is, 404b
and dole, weighing, 170a
bind another to its, 387a
blue colour source of, 605b
born to sweet, 388a
brooches and toys for your, 752a
by, we all quote, 508b
capacity for, and wonder, 772a
centres of, 116a
clothing of, 385a
commonest, of the race, 664b
eating a, 261b
degree of, 359a
desire that outruns the, 692a
dogs, to bark and bite, 302b
drank, in fool's paradise, 110a
drunk, of battle, 548a
eternal, and deliciousness, 603b
give, and hurt not, 209b
give back the lost, 673b
given you, 822a
gives his youth, 317a
go to 't with, 201a
harmony or true, 257b
hear thy shrill, 467a
hell's, 796a
higher the top of that, 603b
home bright with a calm, 667b
if there's, in love, 298a
in another's misfortune, 44b
in change of activity, 594a
in her strains, 438b
in men over seventy, 769a
in simple things, 820b
in singing, 432a
is in the pursuit, 321b
land of pure, 303a
London our, 830a
lonely impulse of, 826a
lose their dear, 206b
me, let fields and streams, 36b
Delight, my, and thy delight walking, 721b
my ever-new, 256b
not life at all without, 629a
of her husband, 946b
phantom of, 409a
season such, can bring, 230a
sense of musical, 424b
sing for their queen's, 780b
spirit of, 468b
stars gave the first, 242a
stretches of pure, 940b
subtle oration gives, 33a
that consumes the desire, 692a
that shatters, 780b
they that read may have, 1067a
thought that lurks in all, 736b
to do the things I ought, 442b
today's, 567a
turn, into sacrifice, 232b
unimpaired, 984a
universal pastime and, 520b
unrest which men miscall, 468a
upward and inward, 603b
velvet night's, 935b
virtues of, 385b
walking, 721b
we married people have, 285a
web of frail, 866a
wept with, 597a
what is this world's, 469a
where I no more may take, 860b
world of divine, 862b
world's, 692a
Delighted spirit, 185a
Delighteth the ears, 1067b
Delightful, both wise and, too, 267a
measure or dance, 138b
more, than a catalogue, 723a
more, than permanent, 490b
no more, than home, 34a
one is to oneself, 952b
society is wonderfully, 769a
studies, 250a
task, 328a
ugly as sin and as, 616a
Delighting in your company, 999b
Delights are vain, 132a
deck our girls for gay, 597b
fleeting, of our days, 463a
hence all you vain, 225b
in an odd number, 50b
joy, in joy, 204b
man, not me, 174a
or adorns humanity, 449b
scorn, 249a
soft, witchingly instill, 328b
the reader, 287a
these, if thou canst give, 245b
violent, 136b
winter his, 221a
Delineation of its varieties, 428b
Delirious riot of religion, 695a
Delirium, New York thy name's, 796a
of mankind, 807a
Deliver, good Lord, us, 1068b
him in time of trouble, 1034a
him unto you, 1054b
the goods, 766b
thee from the snare, 1036a
us from evil, 1051a
with a great multitude, 1066b
Deliverance, day of, 367b
Delivere, trouthe thee shal, 82b
Delivered from generation to generation, 300b
Delivered from perils and miseries, 229b
upon mellowing of occasion, 133a
Deliverer, my fortress and my, 1028a
Delivers in apt and gracious words, 132b
the goods, 803a
Delivery of a sermon, 332a
Dell, every daisy in the, 762a
farmer in the, 1020a
Delphic oracle, two sentences upon, 60a
Deluded, heaven to be, by him, 291a
Deluding, vain, joys, 245b
Deluge, after us the, 351b
as far back as the, 566a
Delusion a mockery and a snare, 437a
assigned to him, 35a
give up liberties under, 360b
heart-rending, 109b
of youth, 511a
pinning down of a, 927b
Solon was under a, 24b
to the philanthropist, 668b
Delusive, most, of passions, 765b
train, waiting for that, 625b
Delve in nice clean dirt, 798a
Demagogue, do not go about as a, 866b
Demagogues, democracies corrupted by, 26b
Demand, heroes created by popular, 956a
just, of governing, 475b
quickens mental, 720a
time of day, 149a
Demanded what viands he preferred, 747a
Demanding all deserving nothing, 476b
Demands, make its own, upon me, 576a
of economic process, 914b
Demd damp moist unpleasant body, 576b
horrid grind, 577a
outline, dowager's was a, 576b
Demented with mania of owning things, 608a
Demetrius and Antigonus, 57b
Demi-Atlas of this earth, 200a
Demigod, from which we grow the, 777a
Demi-paradise, this other Eden, 138b
Demirep that loves and saves her soul, 571a
Demise, morning after his, 585b
Demi-tasses, villainous, 775b
Demnition bowwows, 577a, 760b
Democracies as against despots, 380b
corrupted by demagogues, 26b
weakness of, 926b
Democracy a charming form of government, 25a
a self-cancelling business, 475a
called a, 20a
change our American, 919b
citizens of this, 987a
egg of, 603a
government in a, 987a
government of all the people, 560a
great arsenal of, 920b

Democracy in a republic, 842a
in America, 611a
is direct self-government, 560b
is on trial, 732a
is the recurrent suspicion, 984b
justice makes, possible, 963b
liberty found in, 26b
loses its touch, 954a
make man forget his ancestors, 516b
make the world safe for, 806a
means everybody but me, 988b
more unsafe in the world, 806a
my idea of, 537b
people to understand, 906b
ship of, 610b
shuts the past against poet, 516b
statistics are heart of, 906a
succeeds, 920a
United States never proclaimed a, 865b
we shall fight for, 771a
world made safe for, 770b
Democracy's real test, 861b
Democrat, no respectable person called himself a, 865b
Democratic God, 604a
methods, 920a
nations, 516b
nothing more, than a bullet, 964a
Party like a mule, 361a
Party will live, 920a
public men, 766a
world, creating a new, 473b
Democrats, a few, 985a
cockleburs and, 760a
Demolition of a bridge, 838a
of the enemy, 905b
Demon you have roused, 538a
Demoniac frenzy, 258b
throng, haunted by a, 731a
Demon-lover, wailing for her, 420b
Demon's, eyes have the seeming of a, 545a
Demons down under the sea, 546a
Demonstrate an emotion, 700a
and try tempers of men, 57a
sufficient to, a providence, 64a
Demonstrating careless desolation, 162a
the divine principle, 617a
Demonstrations of love, 106a
Demosthenes and Phocion, 57a
first of orators, 338b
or Cicero, 401a
overcame stammering, 57a
Pytheas scoffing at, 57a
Demur you're dangerous, 646a
Demure, sober steadfast and, 246a
Demurrer, no bail no, 381b
Den, living in an underground, 24b
of lions, 1049a
of thieves, 1054a
of wild things, 854a
seven sleepers', 215a
Denatured, imperfectly, animal, 821b
Denial vain and coy excuse, 248b
Denied America with that word, 980b
comes to be, 226b
light, 251b
patient when favours are, 330a
Denies, court a mistress she, you, 218b
heaven to gaudy day, 456a
spirit that always, 379b
Denmark, it may be so in, 173a
Prince of, 417b
something rotten in, 172b
Den-O, reach his, 1003a
Denominations of Christians, 339b
Denoted a foregone conclusion, 189a
Denounces its victim, 433b
Denouncing someone or something, 908b
Dentals, omitting sibilants and, 624b
Dentist hangs a gold tooth, 445a
what the, does, 957a
Denunciation without specification, 860a
Denunciations do not affect the culprit, 940a
Deny a God governing world, 542a
care not Fortune what you me, 329a
easier to believe than, 688b
freedom to others, 538b
necessaries to the needy, 1070b
palliate nor, 334b
themselves nothing, 564b
thou shalt, me thrice, 1055a
thy father, 135a
us for our good, 200b
Depart better to serve thy country, 666a
bids you, 828a
from evil is understanding, 1031a
he will not, from it, 1040b
her presence so, 1013a
in a passion of tears, 575b
in peace, 450b
loth to, 293b
ready to, 432a
thy servant, in peace, 1056b
to do without and to, 700a
Departed friend, defend your, 280a
glory is, from Israel, 1027a
joys, minds me o', 392a
memory of the, 886b
Departing, knolling, friend, 152b
leave behind us, 521a
Department of the utterly contemptible, 805b
Departs, friend after friend, 413a
Departure from simplicity, 351a
is taken for misery, 1065b
new, taken, 441b
peaceful, by chloroform, 744a
what he must take, from, 982b
Departures, arrivals and, of pleasure, 650b
Depend for subsistence on charity, 513b
on exercise, 280b
Dependence, cowardly, on doctors, 728a
is mutual, 891a
Dependencies, existing colonies or, 389b
of any European power, 389b
Dependent on one another, 766a
Depending upon historian's style, 458b
Depends for life and all things, 655b
on opinion of the mob, 282b
thought, on the stomach, 325b
while rain, 853b
Deplorable piece of madness, 282b
Deplore dying day, 76b
Deploring, damsel lay, 308a
Depose, glories and my state, 140a
Deposed, some have been, 139b
Deposit for substantial virtue, 373b
hack through much, 817a
of prohibitions, 930b
of strange thoughts, 701b
Depository of truth, 272b
safe, 375b
wise, of public interests, 376a
Depraves all its good dispositions, 373b
Depravity of inanimate things, 707b
perverse, of their nature, 290b
Depress'd by poverty, 335b
with cares, 308b
Depressed, not born to be, 65a
Depressing, something, comes on, 923a
Deprives of their senses, 18b
Depth, far beyond my, 211a
in philosophy, 120b
in that study, 120b
make less the, of grief, 126a
of the heart of man, 1065b
of the soul, 411b
of waters stilled at even, 640a
wealth and, of tone, 698a
Depths, consoling in, of affliction, 538b
eyes' blue, are lifted, 486b
of the ocean its presence, 397b
out of the, have I cried, 1037b
pellucid in thy azure, 611b
plumb the, of emotion, 757b
scarcely ever fathom their, 729a
Deputed sword, 184a
Deputies, few assume to be, 402a
Derangement, nice, of epitaphs, 381a
Derby, Justice Bennet of, 273b
Derides, wrinkled care, 245a
Derision, clothed with, 691b
distraction uglification, 657a
time turns the old days to, 692a
Deriv'd corruptly, 145a
Derling, old man's, 94b
Dervishes, barefoot, 506b
Descant, amorous, 255b
and yet again descant, 827b
Descend, glory shall not, after him, 8b
to the grave, 267a
Descendant of the ape, 891a
Descendants, hides his, 516b
of immigrants, 921b
Descended from himself, 59a
from immigrants, 920a
into hell, 1068a
Descendeth not from above, 1064a
Descending and mounting of stairs, 77a
darkness of fear, 917a
never ending always, 427a
snows, fleeces of, 4a
sun views from thy hand, 305b
Descendit of Adam and Eve, 293b
Descends, from heaven, new progeny, 36a
Descent, Americans of African, 666a
claims of long, 547a
is from heroic sires, 287a
nor wealth nor high, 582a
to Hades is the same, 70b
to Hell is easy, 37a
Describe not men but manners, 333a
the undescribable, 454a

Described nothing but what I saw, 19b
Describing external things, 862a
Description, beggar'd all, 200b
full, of a happy state, 283b
of a tempest, 69b
would but make it less, 366b
Descriptions of fairest wights, 206b
Descry the happy dawning, 231a
Desecrated, darkened and, country, 883b
Desert air, waste sweetness on the, 348b
Arab in the, 339b
coast, threw upon a, 405a
come to our bracing, 993b
cool spot in the, 807a
dry, of a thousand lines, 320b
fly to the, 441b
gardens of the, 471a
in service, 182a
in the, a highway for God, 1047a
island, Zuleika on a, 857b
isle in our geography, 995b
leafless, of the mind, 455a
mice, building about to fall, 50a
Mr. Micawber, I never will, 579a
power to make world a, 987a
rats, a sinking ship, 50a
seafaring man on, of waters, 644a
seven domes across a, 972a
shall rejoice, 1046b
shores and, wildernesses, 247a
the tradition, 501a
they call peace, 63b
use every man after his, 174a
were my dwelling-place, 454b
where no life is found, 487b
you for creeds that refuse, 692a
you when storm descends, 43a
Deserted as a playwright, 876a
at his utmost need, 280a
Deserter, looked upon him as a, 324a
Desertion and death, 484b
Desert's awful frame, 602a
dusty face, 531b
Deserts are small, 262b
come by their, 566a
of barren sand, 475a
of sand, 803a
of vast eternity, 269a
power to make, bloom, 987a
sandy, full of wild beasts, 53a
the night, 260a
you at a pinch, 10b
Deserv'd, what hath this day, 147b
Deserve, according to what they, 1070b
better of mankind, 295b
hanging ten times, 100b
love can scarce, the name, 455b
neither liberty nor safety, 331a
no better than they get, 952a
precious bane, 253a, 915a
shipwreck, 290a
something you haven't to, 879b
you have what you, 270b
Deserved, no man, less, 624b
to have his merits allowed, 342b
which each person, 71b
Deserves, brave, the fair, 280a
love and thanks, 370a
no crown, 232a
not any fortune fair, 84a
Deserves, not every question, answer, 45b
one good turn, another, 51b
Deservest, serve Thee as Thou, 87b
Deserving, lost without, 187b
note, 230b
nothing, 476b
without honour, 116b
Desideratum of a volume, 430b
Design, couldn't, a cathedral, 946b
God's, 993a
men not result of, 100b
palpable, upon us, 478a
things difficult to, 337a
Design'd, masterpiece, 393a
Designed, God to ruin has, 18b
to make people stumble, 927b
us to live in society, 326a
Designing St. Paul's, 878b
Designs by Michael Angelo, 674b
citizens least given to evil, 50b
close, and crooked counsels, 276b
ladder to all high, 181a
of his bright imagination, 791a
weather getting up new, 675a
Desirability of a cocktail, 957a
Desirable, fallacy that man is, 994a
thing to be well descended, 57b
Desire a perpetual rack, 222a
and mystery, 529a
any worldly ease, 329b
arrows of, 388b
bloom of young, 349b
delight that consumes the, 692a
drink provokes the, 196b
end of every man's, 693b
face of his, 772a
flaming some old, 977b
from what I've tasted of, 880b
give me my inexpressible, 739b
gratified, 386b
gray spirit yearning in, 548a
hour that turns back, 76b
imp of blind, 817b
in his heart is a blind, 691b
is wish joy may come, 418b
kindle soft, 280b
know what he ought to, 75a
land of heart's, 825a
liveth not in fierce, 413b
love and, and hate, 833a
man's painful, to communicate, 992a
men believe that which they, 276a
mixing memory and, 943b
more love, 159b
more of it than they possess, 237a
nearer to the heart's, 533b
no more to, 107a
nothing so much, 45a
of fame, 555b
of glory clings longer, 63b
of knowledge, 345b, 722a
of life prolongs it, 457b
of power in excess, 120a
of the moth for a star, 468b
our, changes, 856a
outlive performance, 153a
peace, who would, 40b
rose at Christmas, 132b
sated, 812b
satisfied of your, 16a
second of, 525b
shall fail, 1043b
Desire, shining with, 9a
sick with, 827a
small beer, 125b
soul's sincere, 413a
strong, in play, 882b
that Almighty answer me, 1031b
that outruns the delight, 692a
the dead should be near us, 552a
to a bottle of hay, 142a
to appear natural, 266a
to get near to God, 732b
to get on in the world, 940b
to learn, 250b
to live again, 728b
to live beyond income, 671b
to move in harmony, 633a
to purchase, 165b
to receive greater benefits, 265b
to take medicine, 743b
to teach or give pleasure, 41b
to think well of oneself, 944a
transform into effective, 702b
two things the people, 63a
unspeakable, after knowledge, 620b
vision of fulfill'd, 533a
what you, is not mortal, 42b
whence this fond, 299b
which of us has his, 565a
with dead, doth not die, 413b
wonder and a wild, 573a
Desired, it is that which I, 1067b
more to be, than gold, 1033a
the sea, 815b
to fret a passage, 243b
where it is least, 989b
you are not one to be, 546b
Desires, all, known, 1068b
and adorations, 467b
and dreams and powers, 694a
before his eyes a true picture, 19b
covetous, 1069a
heart's, 159a
heaven is what each, 441a
huge army of world's, 132a
infinite in his, 463a
mastery of the, 727b
new year reviving old, 531a
submitting to, of mind, 118b
their mind, something, 35b
to live long, 295a
undaunted daughter of, 263b
vehemence of their, 516b
Desiring this man's art, 205a
Desirous, is there else on earth, 308b
of honour and glory, 283a
to commit to memory, 1067a
Desist, ask leave to, 242b
Desk on which is a buzzer, 953a
student glued to his, 628b
to write upon, 239a
Desk's dead wood, 430a
Desks, stick close to your, 682b
Desolate creatures on the earth, 520a
no one so utterly, 521b
passions aching hours, 838b
sands, 584a
sector of the Somme, 960a
shores, whisperings around, 478a
wind-swept space, 680b
Desolating pestilence, 464b
the country, 714a
Desolation, abomination of, 1054a
and dim night, 544a
careless, 162a

Desolation, earth knows no, 639a
enlink'd to waste and, 155b
intellectual, 594a
more vengeance more, 613b
seat of, 252b
De Soto, dark, sleeps, 759b
Despair, begotten by, 269a
conscience wakes, 255a
contentment within, 808b
endure my own, 293a
depth of some divine, 550a
doubt is brother-devil to, 729a
fiercer by, 253b
final hope is flat, 126a
finds comfort in, 125a, 382a
gives comfort in, 125a
grim-visag'd comfortless, 347b
hell's, 387a
heritage of old age is not, 511a
hope is livelier than, 722a
if German people, 952a
infinite wrath and, 255a
law chance hath slain, 217b
master my, 507b
mournful lean, 384b
my ending is, 210a
no cause for, 38a
of ever being rich, 61a
of getting out, 100a
others' toils, to reach, 294a
our hope but sad, 126a
owner was Giant, 274b
racked with deep, 252a
rash-embrac'd, 145b
recklessness and, 576b
seldom comes with the first shock, 576a
sits brooding, 400b
strength is felt from, 5a
texts of, or hope, 601b
twin-born of devotion, 692a
two loves of comfort and, 207b
warder is, 770a
wasting in, 229a
winter of, 580a
winter's grey, 741b
Despairful, dissolute damned and, 877a
Despairing fondness for this flag, 852b
Despairs, leaden-eyed, 481b
Desperadoes, buffler and the, 935b
Desperate appliance, relieved by, 177b
disease a desperate cure, 22a
diseases, grown, 177b
retreat across the river, 563a
seas, 543b
the joy, 448a
thing, marriage is a, 227b
things, not to do, 589b
undertakings, 173a
Desperation, lives of quiet, 589b
Despicable act of felony, 487a
enemies, take notice of, 10a
wretched, creature, 329b
Despise, capacity to, himself, 807a
ignorant, education, 45a
leave undone or, 599a
not child's tender years, 63a
not thy mother, 1040b
people whom we most, 580b
pity his ignorance and, him, 576b
poets, money, 792a
them one and all with ease, 461a
what is most useful, 10a
what you cannot get, 10a
Despised and rejected of men, 1047b
cast out of world and, 111b
causes you to be, 85b
day of small things, 1049b
enjoyed no sooner but, 207a
old man, 191b
poet, 515a
poor agent, 182b
race, men of a, 666a
Despises, husband frae the wife, 393b
Despising, myself almost, 205a
Despite, heaven's, 387a
Despitefully use you, 1051a
Despoiled, long, of property, 867a
Despoilers of the many, 402a
Despond, name of the slough was, 274a
Despondency and madness, 406b
Desponding view of the present, 494a
Despotism, fled from a land of, 664b
planted the seeds of, 538a
pure and without hypocrisy, 537b
translated from, to liberty, 374a
Desp'rate steps, beware of, 365b
Dessert, a bonus a trimming a, 733a
Desthruction iv Spanish power, 834b
Destin'd hour, abode his, 531b
Destined prey, 765a
to live three thousand years, 66a
Destines for their heart, 11b
Destinies, Fates and, 144a
of afflicted humanity, 888a
presides over, 939b
to what a reed we bind our, 510b
veiled, 467b
Destiny, character is, 12a
dread heights of, 740b
exercises its influence, 726a
field of, 527a
goes by, 145a
hanging and wiving go by, 91a
has more resources, 761a
heavenly, 407b
is that of Florence, 976b
manifest, 595a
marriage and hanging go by, 91a
marriage is, 555b
of mankind, 870b
of the free republics, 603a
of this remarkable man, 492b
one constitution one, 444b
reap a, 1005b
rendezvous with, 919b
repose is not, of man, 709a
shady leaves of, 263b
strange, 705b
to inspire hopeless passion my, 565a
waiteth for free and mastered, 13a
wedding is, 91a
Destiny's, day of my, over, 456b
Destroy a blade of grass, 865b
abolish vice, virtue, 240b
contraries, one another, 240b
evil they set out to, 949b
Fortune wishes to, 18b
God wishes to, 18b
his fib or sophistry, 318b
Destroy our natural resources, 779b
reason for its own existence, 698b
save or, slavery, 539b
secret love does thy life, 387a
sought to, institutions, 608b
the eye of another, 3b
the law or prophets, 1050b
their dust, 463b
them out of discretion, 379a
to, is murder by the law, 305a
winged life, 386b
worms, this body, 1031a
Destroyed by subtleties, 639a
by thought, 362b
Carthage must be, 31a
last enemy, is death, 1061b
men die fast enough without being, 290a
nations are, or flourish, 388b
once, never supplied, 355b
things violently, 406a
Destroyer and preserver, 466a
Destroying, fighting still and still, 280a
mankind worth, 459a
not, but promoting wealth, 360b
Destroys good book, 250b
their mind, 18b
them when it enters throat, 50a
Destruction and barbarism, 926b
causes of its, 344a
deals, through time, 772a
fool's mouth is his, 1040a
for, ice is also great, 880b
going from us to be utter, 1065b
if, be our lot, 537a
means of, 929b
means of our own, 11b
of a religion, 951a
of our world, 531a
pride goeth before, 1039b
set him apart for, 281b
startles at, 300a
that wasteth at noonday, 1036a
to their, draw, 216a
utter, and contempt, 771b
way that leadeth to, 1052a
Destruction's reach, out of, 703a
Destructions, rescue my soul from, 1034a
Destructive damnable deceitful woman, 289b
smiling, man, 291a
Desuetude, innocuous, 689a
Detached and baronial air, 973b
Detail, circumstantial, 788a
frittered away by, 590a
Detailed, drawn out and, 431b
Detain, finest woman should not, me, 301b
Detect, lose it in the moment you, 314a
Detection, traitors will escape, 860a
what in May escaped, 575b
Detective stories, 942a
Detectives, doubts are the private, 995b
shall well and truly detect crimes, 967b
Deteriorated, exceptional man, 727a
Deteriorating, shabby equipment, 945a
Determination, unalterable, 443a
Determine, education will, future life, 24b

Determine, of material nature, 340b
which is me, 763b
Determined by community of place, 26a
so long is he, not to do it, 282a
to know beans, 590b
Determines or indicates his fate, 589b
Determinism, history abhors, 977a
Detest offense, 281a
the Sabbath-day, 677b
Detestable curiosity, damnable and, 530b
man is most, 680a
Detestation of the high, 580a
Detested her first husband, 768a
Detests, fashion she, 165a
my heart, him, 4b
Detraction stirs no sigh, 705b
Detractions, hear, 157b
Deus vult, 1010a
Develop faculties and intelligence, 641b
Development, opportunity of autonomous, 771a
uneven economic, 850b
Develops, grief, powers of mind, 856a
Deviates, Shadwell never, into sense, 277b
Device, banner with the strange, 522a
one for all that is our, 131b, 496b
Devil a monk would be, 89a
abash'd the, stood, 256a
acquaintances can be the, 842a
all haste is from the, 1010a
and all his works, 1068b
apology for the, 672a
as a roaring lion, 1064b
at everything, 106a
author of confusion, 224a
beggar outride the, 126a
bird or, 545a
black as the, 384a
brook'd the eternal, 166b
builds a chapel, 291b
cite Scripture, 144a
damn thee black, 199a
defy the, 165b
did grin, 422b
dream of the, 451b
dress her not, 201b
eat with the, 82a
enter the prompter's box, 877b
every man was God or, 277a
fears a painted, 196b
for all, 95a
give, his due, 104b
had done for the rest, 750a
hath not an arrow, 460a
have all the good tunes, 376b
having seen the, 676b
he's a very, 165b
how then was the, dressed, 427a
is a gentleman, 192a
is asleep, 763b
is gone to look, 427a
language of the, 473b
let us call thee, 187b
looks less terrible than he, 747b
match for the, 980a
mischievous, 672a
must be in that jackdaw, 451a
outride the, 126a
play the, 127b
poor, get thee gone, 345b
Devil, resist the, 1064a
ringing his knell, 426b
sends cooks, 91b
shame the, 89b
sugar o'er the, 174a
synonym for the, 239b
take her, 261a
take the hindmost, 228a
talk of the, 425a
was sick, 89a
was well, 89a
wear black, 176a
what the, was he doing, 271a
when thou wast made a, 225b
whispered behind the leaves, 817a
will come, 123b
world flesh and the, 1068b
would build a chapel, 86b
Devil-and-all to pay, 106b
Devildoms of Spain, 556a
Devilish deeds, excus'd his, 255b
earthly sensual, 1064a
sly, tough and, 578b
Devill, eat with the, 82a
Devil's back, got over the, 90a
foot, who cleft the, 215b
leavings, 321b
madness war, 877b
Devils being offended, 187a
in Worms, 86b
Lord transformed to, 74a
more, than hell can hold, 142b
place the, dwell in, 240b
to ourselves, 182b
Devils'-triumph and sorrow for angels, 567b
Devis'd to keep strong in awe, 128b
to set a gloss on deeds, 203a
Devise, brain may, laws, 143b
for thirty pence my death, 233a
some scheme of life, 939a
wit write pen, 132b
Devised, plan is, 44a
Deviseth, man's heart, his way, 83a
Devocioun, farewel my, 79a
Devoid of sense and motion, 253b
Devon, Dons sight, 803b
man, Drake he was a, 803b
seas, ruled the, 803b
Devote, now to death, 258b
to daily wants, 25a
Devoted flame, love's, 440a
to his country upon earth, 497b
to practicable objects, 613b
vizier, 673a
Devotee of the gospel of getting on, 764b
Devotees, no genuine, 446b
Devotion, capable of a, to anything, 687a
despair the twin-born of, 692a
earnest and entire, 561b
ignorance the mother of, 224a
increased, to that cause, 541a
last full measure of, 541a
of a lifetime, 769a
of the patriot soldier, 666a
perpetual, to business, 749b
respects piety and, 496a
still prayer of, 440b
sweet look of, 701b
to God almighty, 367b
to organization, 863b
to something afar, 468b
to virtue, 812b
universal, 446b
Devotion's visage, 174a
Devotions, beheld your, 1059a
Devour, do not, thy heart, 72b
jaws of darkness, 141a
seeking whom he may, 1064b
threat'ning to, me, 255a
treacherous bait, 158a
widows' houses, 1056a
Devoured, envious people were, 71b
small, great ones, 203b
Devouring forces, mercy of all, 917b
of the weak, 615a
Devours all lovely things, 961b
his own kind, 374a
the shore, 963a
Devout, disciples, gaze and adore, 654b
nun, and pure, 246a
Dew, age finds out was, 575a
begotten drops of, 1031b
bespangling herb and tree, 231a
bright with autumn, 471a
chaste as morning, 261a
cool, in his little bill, 528b
debauchee of, 646a
fades awa' like morning, 1013a
fed it with silver, 466b
from heath-flower dash'd the, 415a
gently drinking up the, 687b
glad for the fall of, 764a
honey-heavy, of slumber, 167a
hours of, 741a
into a sea of, 747a
like the, on the mountain, 415a
mists of silver, 465b
not think we dew, 713a
o'ertrip the, 146b
of thy birth, 113a
of thy youth, 1037a
plenty of, 954a
plenty to, and did it, 595a
rain'd a ghastly, 548b
roses full of, 745b
shed a honeyed, 7a
soft falls the, on the dead, 636b
sun drew the morning, 281a
thaw and resolve into a, 170b
timely, of sleep, 255b
under the sod and the, 637b
upon a thought, 458b
vale which the, cumbers, 707a
walks o'er the, 170a
was on the lawn, 922b
will rust them, 186a
wombe of morning, 113a
world of fire and, 825a
Dewdrop from lion's mane, 182a
like, on the rose, 416a
on its perilous way, 477b
protects the lingering, 412a
seek, 141a
starlight and, are waiting, 636b
time's corrosive, 634a
woman like a, 569b
Dewdrops gathered in a brickyard, 801b
which sun impearls, 256b
Dewey feel discouraged, 713a
was the admiral, 713a
was the morning, 713a
were the regent's eyes, 713a
Dew-pearled, hillside's, 567a
Dews, fall like, 934a
fresh, of night, 248b
mother of, 327b
of solace, 747a

Dews of summer nights, 368b
of the evening, 324a
Dewy, from noon to, eve, 253a
morn to dewy night, 666b
morning, 755a
William, 705a
wings, shakes his, 242b
Dewy-feather'd sleep, 246b
Dextera, rubente, 253b
Deye a martyr, 78b
Dhrames go by contrairies, 485a
Dhrink is a nicissry evil, 837b
Dhry heart, wet eye manes, 835a
Diabolical knowledge, 380b
Diadem, nature caught without, 647b
of snow, 456b
Diadems and fagots in their hands, 506b
Dial, drew a, 160b
figures on a, 586a
finger that turns the, 930b
hour by his, 160b
takes little note of those that are clouded, 434b
true as the, to the sun, 239b
Dialect, Babylonish, 238a
Dialecticians, lessons from ancient, 518a
Dialogue, wooden, and sound, 181a
Dialogues, Cicero on Plato's, 57a
Dial's centre, 154b
Dials, lowly air of Seven, 684a
Diamond cut diamond, 228b
excellent, from old rock, 241b
great rough, 323b
has become common, 739b
in the sky, 442b
more valuable than a, 104b
O diamond, 288a
point of a, 1048a
sixty, minutes, 484a
Diamonds and Indian stones, 126b
deck'd with, 126b
praise like gold and, 336b
Dian, Temple of, 1007b
Diana, burnt the temple of, 241b
legs were such, shows, 231a
of the Ephesians, 1059a
Diana's foresters, 149a
Dian's temple, hangs on, 202b
Diapason closing full in man, 278b
Diary, life of every man is a, 791b
never travel without my, 769a
we carry about with us, 769a
Dice, take the, as they fall, 16b
were human bones, 460b
Dicers' oaths, false as, 176b
Dick the shepherd blows his nail, 134a
Dickens, what the, his name is, 180b
Dicky-bird singing willow, 685a
Dictate of common sense, 329b
Dictator, German, 868b
Dictators ride upon tigers, 868b
Dictatorship, messenger brought him the, 50b
Soviet Union run by a, 920a
Dictatorships not out of strong governments, 920a
Dictionaries and temporary poems, 336b
are like watches, 338b
Dictionary called a grammar, 496a
interesting book, 864a
Dictionary, no satisfactory, name, 981b
no such literature as a, 743b
words, 425a
Did, danced his, 969a
it for the best, 789b
me yeoman service, 179a
Diddle diddle dumpling, 1019a
high diddle, 683b
we take it is dee, 695b
Didn't, sang his, 969a
Dido stood, 146b
Die a bachelor, 157b
acorn falls to, 733b
afternoon took long to, 972a
alike on land and sea, 733b
all shall, 153b
all that live must, 170a
an American, 445a
and be a riddance, 578b
and go we know not where, 185a
and then they, 623a
as my fathers died, 693a
as often as from thee I go, 216a
as they have lived, 434b
at the height of a career, 870a
at the top, 297a
away and fade, 408b
away by negligence, 342b
be ashamed to, 484a
because a woman's fair, 229a
before I wake, 1000b
begin to, as soon as born, 62b
being born to, 122a
born but to, 316b
break faith with us who, 860b
but first I have possess'd, 455b
but once, 153b
but once to save our country, 299b
by famine die by inches, 292b
by feign'd deaths to, 216a
by suicide, 537a
by the hour, 375b
choose a place to, in, 341b
cocks that would, fighting, 59a
content, 9a
cowards fear to, 111b
cowards, many times, 167b
curse God and, 1029b
dear die, 500a
deeds doe, 114a
does not, when love dies, 266a
drinking in an inn, 74b
easy live and quiet, 416b
ere she shall grieve, 229a
ere the winter comes I, 899b
face a man might, for, 572b
fain, a dry death, 208b
faithful till I, 966b
fated not to, 278b
fear to live or, 506b
fittest place where man can, 588a
for beauty, 506b
for her is serving Thee, 535a
for love, 183a
for one's country, 39a
for our country, 5a
for we must needs, 1028a
for which we dare to, 317b
from its birth, 344a
glad did I live and gladly, 751a
God bless them who, at sea, 742b
gods never, 15b
good, first, 410b
greatly think or bravely, 313b
grow old and, 826a
Die, hard that we have to, 678a
hazard of the, 128b
heart-stifled in her dell, 480b
heavenly days that cannot, 405a
how can man, better, 493b
I change but I cannot, 466b
I must, 74b
I shall not wholly, 39b
I will to live and, 84a
I would do anything but, 430b
if a man, 1030b
if I should, 938b
if I should, tonight, 733a
if it were now to, 32a, 187a
in Adam all, 1061b
in an artificial manner, 474b
in bed, 937a
in bed we, 263a
in earnest, 62a
in eye of nature let him, 404a
in part, 328a
in the last ditch, 289b
in what peace a Christian can, 301a
in yon rich sky, 550a
is cast, 56b
is to gain, 20b
it must couple or must, 616a
it was sure to, 441a
landing on some silent shore, 292a
let us do or, 394a
let's meet and do or, 225a
lib an', in Dixie, 585a
like Douglas, 352b
like Hector in the field, 525a
like men, 529b
live and, is all I have to do, 319a
live like a wretch and, rich 222a
live my own and, so too, 319a
live or, unknown, 310a
live rich than, rich, 342a
living know they shall, 1043a
lonely want retired to, 338a
lot of man but once to, 232a
lot of man to suffer and to, 5b
love can, 427b
love her till I, 999a
love like ours can never, 813a
man thou shalt never, 451a
men, fast enough, 290a
men, of their remedies, 271a
merely of the mulligrubs, 109b
more deaths than one must, 770a
names not born to, 462b
needs must, 111a
neither as victim nor fanatic, 901b
never know what life means till you, 574a
no sorrow to, 891b
no young man believes he shall, 434b
nobly for their country, 202a
nor all of death to, 413a
not, here in a rage, 296a
not one is willing to, 16b
not poor death, 217b
not quickened except it, 1061b
not though I, 694a
not willingly let it, 250a
old men must, 556a
old soldiers never, 1008a
on our feet, 921a
one boob may, 894a

Die, or rest at last, 467a
pattern to live and to, 567b
people, but books never, 921b
people can't, along the coast, 579b
permanence when people, 945b
place not to live but to, 241a
poison us do we not, 145a
proudly, 796a
queens who, with Antony, 900a
rather than surrender, 983b
regret can, 552b
remember we, all, 1066a
root hog or, 985a
rose-leaves, of grieving, 932b
search the soul and, 829a
see London once ere I, 154a
seems it rich to, 481b
shaft that made him, 11b
shall never, 1058b
she must weep or she will, 550b
show you how to, 98a
sicken and so, 163b
sink or swim live or, 443a
so much leisure as to, 60a
so they went to, 972b
soil is good to, on, 603a
some will, 940a
take the chance or, 984a
taught me how to, 98a
taught us how to, 98a
teach men to, 97b
the death of the righteous, 1025b
the living, 278b
theirs but to do and, 553b
they only let Him, 926a
thing we love must, 575a
though I, old, 827b
time to, 1042b
to be immortal is to, daily, 240b
to, is a debt, 231b
to, is different and luckier, 607b
to, is gain, 1062b
to live in hearts is not to, 433a
to make men free, 597b
to save charges, 222a
to, to sleep no more, 174b
tomorrow we shall, 1046a
try by sleeping what it is to, 241a
unlamented let me, 309a
until we comes to, 758b
was now cast, 443a
we can not, though sick, 654b
we must, 127a
we shall, alone, 272b
we who are about to, 525a, 1009b
we will, free men, 376b
when beggars, no comets, 167b
when good Americans, 768b
when good men, 18a
when he shall, 136b
when I came to, 590a
when so much was stirring, 60a
when the dream is past, 519a
while great issues, 870a
who saw him, 1016a
who would wish to, 500b
why not make haste to, 35b
wisdom shall, with you, 1030b
wisdom that will never, 669b
with harness on our back, 199b
with honour, 796a
with you, ready to, 39a
Die without benefit of clergy, 857a
without or this or that, 315a
without Thee I dare not, 464a
yet, we must, 127a
youth must fight and, 873b
Died as cattle, 966a
as one that had been studied, 194b
before the god of love, 216b
beggar, 1057b
beggar, and was carried, 128a
but an hour before this, 197a
by the hand of the Lord, 1024b
came three thousand miles and, 601b
dead shall not have, in vain, 541a
disgusted with the task and, 1014a
dog it was that, 355a
for liberty, 662a
for thee O Absalom, 1028a
has been, for, 810a
heroes as great have, 5a
house where none has, 699a
in bitter pains, 652b
in harness, 872a
in my boots like a pioneer, 978b
in the path of his calling, 500b
in virtue's cause, 129b
like a wise man, 110a
little boy that, 644a
maintaining his right of way, 1014b
man that, for men, 698b
married after his wife, 340b
men, time to time, 162b
Mithridates he, old, 786b
of chills and fever she, 946b
of laughter, 858a
of no blast he, 276a
on Saturday, 1018b
on the prairie, 903a
she, young, 226a
so young, 544a
they, in bed, 668a
to make men holy, 597b
to make verse free, 928a
to save us all, 591b
when I, last, 216a
without a rood his own, 563b
young, 1014b
young and fair, 213a
Dies, all, and not alone, 605a
among his worshippers, 471b
an honest fellow, 225a
and is buried with them, 18a
and makes no sign, 125b
at every word a reputation, 312b
at the opening day, 303a
before thy uncreating word, 322a
bird of wonder, 212a
but never surrenders, 402b
cry not when his father, 338b
ere he knows it, 570a
giant, 326b
he that, pays all debts, 209b
hurrah for the next that, 627b
if England live, 821b
if the tree, 334a
in a good old age, 1029b
in nature nothing, 584b
in October, 225a
in single blessedness, 140b
in your fragrant bosom, 236b
Dies in youth, 30a
like a dog, 528a
like the dolphin, 454a
love-sick heart, 961a
matters not how a man, 340b
nightingale, for shame, 222a
no tears shed when enemy, 44b
noblest lives and noblest, 615b
nothing, but something mourns, 458b
nothing, harder, 944a
person, who does one thing better, 435a
silence never, 738a
something in us never, 393a
sorrow never, 734a
the daisy never, 412b
then, the same, 305b
twice or thrice in Laertius, 69b
when man, glory dies also, 8a
when she, 930a
where he, for man, 588a
without question in his heart, 811a
Diet, Doctor, 296b
gods doth, 246a
immortal, 111a
prescribed by doctors, 27b
sober in your, 322b
spare, 261b
temperate, 40b
Dieth, carry nothing away when he, 8b
every noble deed, 13b
how, the wise man, 1042a
voice that never, 13b
Differ, agreed to, 427a
in their mountains, 880a
though all things, all agree, 309a
when doctors, 315a
when we, 266a
widely in external forms, 339b
Difference, age or country makes the least, 339b
and oh the, to me, 405b
and what is the, 223a
as great as a month, 757b
between a dog and a man, 678a
between the two parties, 920b
between wise person and fool, 31b
distinction without a, 333a
is droll, 891a
lies in the degree, 287a
little, in doctrine, 339b
of an opinion, 240a
of opinion makes horse-races, 678b
of purpose between Almighty, 542a
of religion, 562b
of soil and climate, 406a
that has made all the, 879b
'twixt priest and clerk, 230b
wear your rue with a, 178a
Differences are trivial, 339b
Different angle, sees the world at a, 784a
behold it very, from day, 351a
branches of arithmetic, 657a
dish, each scene a, 304a
drummer, hears a, 590b
generations, minds of, 932a
kinds of weather, 675b
like but oh how, 410a
name for conversation, 345b
rich are, from us, 974b
sees things most widely, 728b

Different shapes, holes of, 418a
to die is, 607b
Differs with her daughter, 448b
Difficile, Latin was more, 238a
Difficult, as temperance would be, 338b
as they are rare, 283a
Christian ideal found, 852a
doing easily what others find, 617b
fascination of what's, 825b
for asses or stupid boys, 29a
friendly forces in the, 884a
humility, to achieve, 944a
judgment, 378b
living up to it that's, 565b
more, than the second million, 344a
nothing so, but it may be found out, 32b
poet of the, 993b
poetry is, to read, 573b
she is not, to please, 841a
that is most, 826a
to design, 337a
to find friend in adversity, 31a, 33b
to make a man miserable, 539b
to take in hand, 85a
to think nobly, 345a
we do immediately, 1009a
when done with reluctance, 32b
Difficulties, advice of a man in, 11b
and dangers of earthly life, 665b
and privations, 428b
cannot be great, 85b
outward or internal, 98b
overcome its internal, 905a
pursuit of knowledge under, 435b
show what men are, 64a
they may encounter, 366b
Difficulty, confess with, 64b
daunted by no, 566b
deep, braved, 719a
govern tongues with, 282a
in life is the choice, 756a
in saying no, 424b
moment of, and danger, 1001b
most worth tackling, 719a
pluck takes us into a, 616b
turn away from any, 518a
Diffuse balmy sweets around, 120a
Diffused knowledge, 397b
Diffusion of knowledge, 516a
of printed matter, 642b
Dig and delve in nice clean dirt, 798a
and heap lay stone on stone, 620a
cursed to stay and, 953b
deep into the actual, 720b
deep trenches, 204b
dust enclosed here, 212b
'em in the fall, 1003a
the grave and let me lie, 751a
them up again, 225b
till you gently perspire, 820a
Digest experiences like meats, 727b
inwardly, 1068b
more beliefs than he can, 784a
my books, writers cannot, 117b
no more than able to, 296a
of anarchy, 361a
something to, 895a
Digest, wholesome to, 714a
Digested, before affliction is, 346a
few to be chewed and, 121b
passions relished and, 97b
Digestion, bad, 773b
give me a good, 895a
god on side of the best, 895a
good, wait on appetite, 197b
gratitude for good, 728a
ill of, 417a
importance of a good, 773b
prove in, sour, 138a
pure, bred, 256b
question about my, 714b
Digestions, ill, 129b
Digger, deep-toned voice of the, 1003b
Diggeth, he that, a pit, 1043a
whoso, a pit, 1041a
Digg'st thou this grave, 1003a
Diggy diggy but no meat, 738b
Dight, windows richly, 246b
Dignified by doer's deed, 183a
look, rose with a, 451a
sometime's by action, 136a
Dignities, peace above earthly, 211b
Dignity and honour, received with, 56a
conciliate with, 343b
creditor owns your, 497b
exchanged Washingtonian, 673b
in tilling a field, 767a
maintained the, of history, 304a
of a chief magistrate, 644a
of crimes, 376b
of history, 494a
of the elective franchise, 557a
of truth is lost, 218b
only true, of man, 807a
poet's, and ease, 319a
proper, and proportion, 67a
undeserved, 145a
Digression, there began a lang, 391a
Digressions are the sunshine, 345b
Digs his ivory cellar, 961a
Dilemma, two horns of my, 346a
Diligence and skill, 337a
and strength of will, 598b
best of me is, 191a
keep thy heart with all, 1038b
mother of good fortune, 109a
observe with same, 217b
Diligent dispensation of pleasure, 446b
man, in his business, 1040b
Dillar a dollar, 1019b
Dim and joyless, 441a
December, 751b
eclipse, 253a
halls of night, 509b
life's, windows, 388b
murky period, 594a
or ravel, 962a
Plutonian shore, 711b
religious light, 246b
rememoring of a cursed past, 948a
spot men call earth, 246b
uncertain sight, 862a
unsounded sea, 451a
Dim-discover'd ships, 327b
Dimensions, hath not a Jew, 145a
in his grand, 934a
of a man's self, 430b
Dime's worth of something, 913b
Diminish'd heads, 255a
Diminished rays, 255a
Diminishes, any man's death, me, 218a
man's power of action, 282a
Diminutions needs must be, 809a
Dimmed and gone, 439b
glory of the sun will be, 737b
the light of heaven, 756b
Dimmer, growing, in the eyes, 587b
Dimmycratic party ain't on speakin' terms, 834a
Dimness, elms fade into, 623a
Dimple, he calls it a, 746a
Dimpled chin, pretty page with, 565b
drop, 809a
Dimples stick in, 746a
Dimpling, shallow streams run, 319b
Dims the sight, 686a
Dim-seen track-mark, 15a
Din, cock with lively, 245a
hear the merry, 421a
made in praising Verdi, 653a
of arms, 561b
of strife, 620b
when my, is done, 690b
Dine at ten sup at six, 498a
that jurymen may, 312b
to dress to call to, 781a
with some men, 878b
Dined, home and, 284b
on mince, 581a
today, I have, 39b
upon cold meat, 285a
Diners-out from whom we guard spoons, 492a
Dines, Lucullus, with Lucullus, 55b
on the following day, 659b
Ding, birds sing hey, 163a
dong bell, 1016a
Dingy days, danced along the, 646a
Dining and dancing begin, 990a
live without, 653b
while they thought of, 357b
Dinkey-bird goes singing, 747b
Dinner among old soakers, 284b
bell, tocsin of the soul, 459a
can't come home to, 301b
cooking, for someone she loves, 987b
do more business after, 295a
good, enough, 340a
lubricates business, 377a
man thinks of his, 459b
Michael Angelo for, 674b
much depends on, 459b
of herbs, 1039b
speeches made too soon after, 865a
speeches tire me, 661a
talk, 792a
to ask a man to, 340a
what gat ye to your, 1013a
write with no, 947a
Dinners, Amphitryon who gives, 270b
breakfasts and, and balls, 632b
fish, make a man spring, 262b
were precarious things, 430a
world visits his, 270a
Dinosaurs of thought, 874a
Dinotherium wandered by, 717a
Diogenes a little before his death, 60a
Alexander asked, 56a

Diogenes, I would be, were I not Alexander, 61a
lighted a candle, 72a
plucked a cock, 72a
praise those about to marry, 71b
struck the father, 224a
Dionysius of Halicarnassus, 303b
Dip their wings in tears, 552a
Diplomacy, ceremonial of, 512b
is to do and say, 939a
of such stuff is, made, 907a
what, begun, 686a
Di-plomacy a philanthropic pursoot, 835a
Diplomat, great, a Moby Dick, 907a
how do you know I am a, 842b
launch a heedless word, 774a
sits in silence, 974a
Diplomatic name for law of jungle, 958a
Diplomatist write an unpleasant truth, 761a
Diplomat's soul, in a, 907a
Diplomats women and crabs, 699a
Dipped his pen into the tears, 735a
Dipping oar, soft moves the, 395b
Dips, sun's rim, 421b
Dipt into the future, 548b
other, in night, 650a
Dirck galloped, 568a
Dire effects from civil discord, 300a
need, hour of, 715a
offence from amorous causes, 312a
revenge these redmen planned, 759b
Direct and control the course of nature, 759a
and divine relations, 866b
him where to look for it, 217a
lie, 163a
our lives to please, 283a
self-government, democracy is, 560b
to be, and honest, 189a
understanding to, 1002a
Directeth, the Lord, his steps, 83a, 1039b
Direction, all chance, thou canst not see, 316b
education starts a man, 24b
of his dreams, 590b
of public affairs, 641b
recoil in any, 12a
Directions, by indirections find, out, 173a
Directs the storm, 299a, 322a
Direful spring of woes, 3b
Direst cruelty, 195a
shapes of death, 628a
Dirge, by forms unseen their, is sung, 351b
for her the doubly dead, 544a
in marriage, 170a
Dirt, faithless leather met the, 305a
it, was trumps, 430b
loss of wealth is loss of, 90b
nice clean, 798a
painted child of, 319a
Dirty, all, and wet, 297a
British coaster, 896b
business, hand in such, 710a
'ide, for all 'is, 818a
linen, 399b
Dirty linen to wash, 324b
poor lot and, too, 879a
weed, tobacco is a, 975a
work at the crossroads, 1007b
work, creature's at his, 318b
work, to do his, 952a
Disable benefits of country, 162b
Disabused, by himself abused or, 317a
Disaffection, mark of, 860a
Disagree, fated always to, 833a
when doctors, 315a
Disagreeable man, I'm such a, 684b
more, to say than to do, 56b
truth, speak a, 372a
Disallow thee to be competent judge, 235a
Disappear, evil tends to, 609b
Disappoint myself, 108a
one cannot, a continent, 669a
that I may not, myself, 588b
Disappointed, for he shall never be, 315b
in the monkey, 680a
tide, 646b
unhousel'd, unaneled, 172b
woman, fury of a, 298a
Disappointing to the ear, 19b
Disappointment, brought on by boredom and, 991a
cold, and regret, 415b
feeling of, 430b
love's, endears, 575b
of manhood, 511a
we are to ourselves, 586b
Disappointments, too familiar with, 537a
Disappoints, God, 83a
Disapprobation, imagined approbation or, 530a
Disapprove of what you say, 326a
Disapproves that care, 251a
Disarm all hostility, 523b
Disarmament of such nations essential, 922b
Disarray, on, it lays its wing, 866a
Disaster and ill fortune, in times of, 56a
clouded the Union cause, 666a
meet with triumph and, 820b
occasions not causes of, 778b
proximity of, and ruin, 868a
sully this ecstacy with some, 32a
unmerciful, followed fast, 545a
Disasters in his morning face, 356a
make guilty of our, 191a
middle station had fewest, 292a
weary with, 197b
Disastrous chances, 186a
night, falling in, 560b
pledges, 935a
twilight, 253a
Disbanding hired armies, 473b
Disbelief in great men, 475a
willing suspension of, 424b
Discarded things excel those pursued, 41a
Discern with this clear eye, 588b
Discerning, gives genius better, 357a
Discharg'd, indebted and, 255a
Discharge, debt we must all of us, 231b
in the war, 819a
no, in that war, 1043a
produce debt instead of, 305a
Discharged through all eternity, 379a
with greater ease, 231b
Discharging less than tenth part, 182a
Disciple, he will have no, 490a
not above his master, 1052b
Disciples devout both gaze and adore, 654b
gave it to the, 1055a
Discipline, for the artist life is a, 784a
liberty is beloved, 995a
of shrews at home, 446a
war its organisation and, 85b
without pain, 784a
Disciplined inaction, 397b
Disciplines, most austere of, 784a
of wars, 155a
their lives, 516b
Disclose, think and ne'er, her mind, 187a
Discobolus standeth, 670a
Discomforts accompany my being blind, 286a
Disconnected accidents, 642b
Disconsolate, at gate of Eden stood, 441a
Discontent, discontented with divine, 599a
disorder disobedience, 359a
hang the head as, 220b
long nights in pensive, 114a
maintenance of candid, 702b
want and, 240a
winter of our, 127a
Discontented strife, stirs of, 220b
with divine discontent, 599a
Discontinued labour, 497b
Discord, age of, and strife, 124b
all, harmony not understood, 316b
danger is in, 523a
dire effects from civil, 300a
follows, 181a
music must investigate, 57b
so musical a, 142a
Discordant belligerent states, 443b
factious and, 446b
life, echo from our, 634a
powers, struggle of, 361a
sound, drum's, 362a
Discords and unpleasing sharps, 137a
Discourage love of study, 909a
Discouraged, Dewey feel, 713a
Discouraging word, seldom is heard a, 730b
Discourse and speeches, 154a
bid me, 131a
excellent dumb, 209b
fair, as sugar, 139a
good company and good, 236a
is of death, 285a
man's, like Persian carpet, 53b
of reason, 170b
of the elders, 1066a
rather hear thy, 223b
showers of sweet, 263b
such large, 177b
sweet and voluble in, 133a
where two, 18a
Discourses, sweet, in our time, 137a
Discourteously, cast me off, 999b
Discover a deficiency, 402a
concealed beauties of a writer, 300b
everybody's face, 294b

Discover how much you care, 819b
no man knows what then she may, 846b
that I had not lived, 590a
what it is that you said, 462a
wise man, 72b
Discovered, dramatist who, himself, 851a
how easily murder is, 82b
no truth to be, in arts, 908b
nocturne in London, 858b
race never yet, 987b
science, 412b
that he is not wise, 45b
the Christ Science, 616b
Discoverer can experience, 940b
Discoverers, true, among them, 333b
Discovereth deep things, 1030b
Discoveries, efforts, successes, 718b
Discovering every frailty, 57b
Discovers woes of hopeless lovers, 278b
woman, she has a soul, 836b
Discovery, errors are portals of, 917a
every scientific, 977a
joy of a great, 856a
joy of sudden, 908a
knowledge of their own, 987b
made a great, 976a
mistaking a paradox for a, 857a
named my, Christian Science, 616b
of divine truths, 304a
to be made in literature, 475a
Discreditable act, regrets a, 909a
Discreet, too, to run amuck, 319b
Discreetly blot, 242b
Discretion, better part of valour is, 152a
councils might not want, 19a
destroy them out of, 379a
in man not too young, 63a
of speech, 121a
philosophy is nothing but, 227b
remedy to inform their, 375b
tested by a hundred secrets, 751a
woman without, 1039a
Discriminating sight, 401a
Discrimination, art being, and selection, 719b
exactness and, 340b
guiding our, 775b
sharpen his, though blunt, 787b
Discuss a question freely, 492a
cannot converse but he can, 516a
when sober, 18b
Discussing their duty to God, 608a
Discussion, become warm in the, 516a
Discussions, political, 811a
Disdain, dear lady, 157a
frown of, 388a
Disdainful smile, hear with a, 348a
Disdainfully, think not, of death, 68b
Disdains all things above his reach, 226b
Diseas'd, minister to a mind, 199a
Disease, age, or sorrows strike, 595b
as physician observes the, 217b
at last becomes a, 618a
Disease, bad rhyming a, 320b
brought on by boredom, 991a
called lack of money, 88b
epidemic of physical, 919b
every new and smart, 862a
interest in, and death, 883a
is incurable, 152b
life is a, 766a
life is an incurable, 267b
long, my life, 318b
medicine has to examine, 57b
minor chord, 754a
names for my, 912b
no cure for this, 849a
of an evil conscience, 534a
of not listening, 152b
of which old men sicken, 214a
old shapes of foul, 553a
quarrels sedition, 290b
recommend for plain, 977b
recover from the, 940a
remedy is worse than the, 44a
so general a, 229b
stage of the, 766a
strange, of modern life, 621a
study and management of one, 19a
tyranny's, 12b
victims of, 929b
young, that must subdue, 317a
Diseased nature, 150b
physicians of a mind, 12b
Diseases, among all, of the mind, 302a
crucify soul of man, 222a
desperate grown, 177b
enumerated among, 282b
extreme remedies for extreme, 22a
occupational, 891b
physicians study to cure, 222b
sovereign remedy to all, 223b
strange and new-fangled names to, 24a
Disenchants the winner's eyes, 415b
Disentombed or restored, 449b
Disesteem of my contemporaries, 823b
Disfigure, in a moment can so, 240b
Disfranchised, here I am not, 907b
Disgised, fact can't be no longer, 664b
Disgrace and ignominy, 240b
and shameful cowardice, 31a
bears his unforeseen, 303a
before their loved ones in, 774a
impatient of, 276b
intellectual, 993b
it's kind iv a, 837a
no station can, 591a
no, t' be poor, 841a
no, to stop at the second, 33a
of wickedness, 59b
shadow of, shall fall, 745b
with fortune and men's eyes, 205a
Disgraced, maid who fears to be, 330a
Disgraceful to be at war with a friend, 33b
Disgraces, labor, no man, 624a
scorned all, 903a
Disgruntled, if not actually, 915a
Disguise fair nature, 155a
go naked is the best, 297b
in this low, 6b
no, conceal love, 265a
Disguise, perseverance in, 776b
their shapes, 102a
thyself as thou wilt, 347a
weed is a flower in, 508b
Disguised, virtues are vices, 264b
Disguiser, death's a great, 185b
Disguises, all, thrown away, 652b
putting off troublesome, 256a
Disgust to marriage, 340b
Disgusted with the task and died, 1014a
Disgusting and revolting, 375b
morbidity, 925a
this carcass is, 635a
Dish, as a man wipeth a, 1029b
bouillabaisse a noble, is, 565b
butter in a lordly, 1026b
dainty, to set before the king, 1017a
each scene a different, 304a
fit for the gods, 167a
for the gods, 201b
insipid, 723b
of fritters, 107a
ran away with the spoon, 1016b
that had no particular taste, 882a
this, of meat, 236b
Dishes, home-made, 488b
like old shoes or, 55a
not China, but very good, 184a
thou shalt not wash, 1017b
washed the, with his wife, 956a
Dishonest, not, because in debt, 689a
Dishonesty, untruthfulness and, 855b
will stare honesty, 580a
Dishonor, another vessel unto, 1060a
honour rooted in, 555a
troublesome ways to, it, 677b
Dishonorable graves, find ourselves, 166a
Dishonorably, to speak, is pardonable, 16a
Dishonored, broken and, fragments, 443b
Disillusion, call to action hence to, 991a
one, mankind, 924b
Disinfected, it wasn't, 853b
Disingenuousness of years, 493b
Disinherited, city's, 791a
Disinheriting, damned, countenance, 382a
Disintegration, cruel, of slow years, 899b
Disinterested and patriotic, 472a
commerce between equals, 355a
endeavor to learn, 621b
intellectual curiosity, 888a
Disinterestedness, role of, 265a
Dislike, avoiding what they, 283a
employed by your, 995b
hesitate, 319a
of interruption, 431a
Disliked, do two things they, 875a
neighbor whom we have, 886a
person who, gravy, 270b
Dislimns, rack, 201a
Dismal chances of the sword, 497a
rain came down, 650a
scene I needs, 137b
science, professors of, 476a
svamp, valked by a, 612a
Swamp, Lake of the, 437b
tidings when he frown'd, 356b
universal hiss, 258b

Dismay, doubt and, smitten, 915b
let nothing you, 635b
Dismay'd, ran, 146b
Dismayed her crew, 714b
live and laugh nor be, 846a
neither be, 1026a
Dismays doubts and spiritual agonies, 822b
Dismember, right to, or overthrow, 539a
Dismiss, mediocre minds, anything, 266a
us with thy blessing, 383a
with frigid tranquillity, 336b
Dismissal, sentence of, 431a
Dismissed, school for the day is, 714b
Dismissing the doctor, 396a
Disobedience, man's first, 251b
reward of, 257a
to nature, 65a
Disorder, discontent, disobedience, 359a
domestic, 290b
full of variety and, 25a
organized, 995b
reason not be left in, 64a
sweet, in dress, 230b
that which is in, 913a
Disorders, all ruinous, 190b
of the eyes, 19a
Dispaires, comfortlesse, 114a
Disparity 'twixt air and angels' purity, 216a
Dispatch business quickly, 84a
let your watchword be, 653b
soul of business, 323b
Dispatchful looks in haste, 256b
Dispel the night, 463a
Dispell'd, mist, when a woman appears, 308b
Dispensation of pleasure, 446b
Dispense with necessaries, 536a
with trifles, 180a
Dispensing a sort of equality, 25a
Disperse to nought, 124a
Dispirited, fainting, race, 623a
Display, electrical, of God, 946b
his beams, 39b
of eminent virtues, 514b
of public virtue, 471b
Display'd, fair flower once, 164b
Displaying strength of body and mind, 282a
Displeasing, something not exactly, 266a
to women, 106a
Dispoged, when I am so, 577b
Disposal, time at our, every day, 855b
Dispose of highest wisdom, 260b
Disposed of foreign enemies, 25a
to mount unto stars, 77a
Disposer of other men's stuff, 101a
Disposes and eases his way of action, 57a
God, 83a
Disposition, amiable, 559b
antic, 173a
change climate not, 41a
devoured by their own, 71b
melancholy, 157a
of the spectator, 562b
of women, 32a
opposite, 23b
shake our, 172a
to be pleased, 341b
to repay 'em, 109a
truant, 170b
Disposition, wisdom acquired by, 29b
Dispositions, depends on, 889b
depraves all its good, 373b
Disprais'd, to be, were no small praise, 259a
Dispraise, from other men's, 266b
or blame, 260b
Dispriz'd love, pangs of, 174b
Disproof, minority is no, 813a
Disputable, endless to dispute, 288a
Disputants, true, like true sportsmen, 321b
Disputation, run in debt by, 238a
seldom fall into, 332a
Disputations, doubtful, 1060b
Dispute confute change hands, 238a
endeavour and, 532b
endless to, disputable, 288a
my right there is none to, 363b
partisan when engaged in a, 21a
Disputed barricade, 947b
Disputes, justice in private, 20a
Disputing, itch of, 213b
warmer way of, 105b
work without, 325a
Disquieted, why art thou, in me, 1034b
Disraeli's name shows he is a Jew, 511b
Disregard for death, 983a
Disrespectfully, speak, of the equator, 418b
Disruption of thought, 461b
Dissatisfaction with the world, 799a
Dissatisfied, I'm, 940a
not one is, 608a
Dissect, through creatures you, 314a
Dissemble, right to, your love, 389a
Disseminating their circumference, 649a
Dissension between hearts that love, 441b
case of, 18a
Dissent, dissidence of, 360a
freedom of, 860a
Dissenting colony, without one, 367b
opinions of one generation, 854a
Dissertation, talk falls into a, 516a
Dissever from the fair head, 312b
Dissevered discordant belligerent, 443b
Dissidence of dissent, 360a
Dissimulation innate in woman, 461b
playing the knave and, 284a
without, no business, 323b
Dissipated, sight is broken and, 100a
Dissipating itself into metaphysics, 475a
Dissipation of energies, 783a
without pleasure, 369b
Dissolute damned and despairful, 877a
Dissolution, community in process of, 860a
Dissolve and quite forget, 481b
me into ecstasies, 246b
political bands, 373a
this Union, 374b
Dissolved, bonds of this Union are, 420a
do not expect the Union to be, 537b
in rosy wine, 717a
Dissolves, when all the world, 123a
Dissolving score, 716b
Dissonance, barbarous, 248a
Dissonant, no sound is, 429a
Distance, age like, 534b
augur misgovernment at a, 360a
brave from a safe, 9b
endears friendship, 485a
fade in the, dim, 615b
from death, 70a
increases in ratio of, 631a
is nothing, 327a
lends enchantment, 432a
loving the, between them, 884a
there's magic in the, 909b
what looks dark in the, 688b
Distances between closest human beings, 884a
Distant chambers, whispering in, 791b
countries, thoughts to, 389a
deeps or skies, 387a
drum, rumble of a, 531b
footsteps, 522a
from heaven alike, 223a
good, dull prospect of a, 279a
horizons, lost sight of, 840a
misery, 369b
rewards are, of religion, 337b
scene, do not ask to see, 495b
spires, 347b
stern and, shore, 808a
three, ages born, 279b
thunder, sound of, 858b
Trojans never injur'd me, 3b
voice in the darkness, 524b
Distasteful, found your life, 574b
Distastes, fears and, 119b
Distemper, of no, of no blast, 276a
Distempers, topic forbidden to well-bred, 505b
Distill, men observingly, it out, 155b
my disesteem, 823b
would men, it out, 614b
Distill'd almost to jelly, 171a
rose, 140b
words from his lips, 3b
Distilled by the sun, 705a
damnation, 397a
Distinct, two, persons in him, 221b
Distinction between virtue and vice, 340a
of birth or fortune, 400a
so little excites envy, 290a
without clamor for, 617a
without a difference, 333a
Distinctions, artificial, 399a
boundaries or, of race, 614b
of race color or theory, 980a
wit levels all, 508b
Distinctive mark, man's, 572b
Distinguish and divide a hair, 238a
by the eye, 47b
flatterers from friends, 42a
himself in his work, 333b
true from the false, 281b
wit to, 286a
Distinguishable from a gorilla, 546b

Distinguished individuals, biography of, 473b
men, 690b
no two who cannot be, 50a
son of France lack statue, 841b
when a citizen is, 20a
Distorted into political subjects, 418b
Distracted globe, 173a
lay, in a ditch, 730b
Distracting, dear damn'd, town, 313a
grief, first days of my, 352b
Distraction meant to mankind, 225b
uglification derision, 657a
Distress, all pray in their, 385b
brothers in, 391b
economic, will teach men, 861b
pray in your, 924b
signal of, 661a
touching his heart, 371a
Distressed and forsaken, 285a
in mind body or estate, 1068b
souls perplexed and, 722b
Distresses of our friends, 266a
Distressful bread, 156a
Distrest, griefs that harass the, 335b
Distributing which each person deserved, 71b
Distributive virtue, economy a, 361b
District attorneys in dirty business, 710a
Distrust all in whom impulse is powerful, 726b
fear and, the people, 376a
him to make him untrustworthy, 839b
must all, be left, 75a
safeguard known to wise, 380a
spirit of suspicion and, 860a
the darkness that may fall, 681a
Distrusting all the elected, 996a
heart, asks, 357a
Disturb it it stings, 307a
not her dream, 392b
not my slumbering fair, 393a
the surface of the sea, 34b
your life, 594b
Disturbed by planetary war, 934b
imagination, companions of, 1001b
Disturbs everything, absent lover, 104a
me with surprise, 780b
Ditch, both fall into the, 1053a
die in the last, 289b
lay distracted in a, 730b
Ditch-deliver'd by a drab, 198a
Ditcher, hedger and, 442a
Ditchers and grave-makers, 178a
Ditches, other men's, 1020a
Diurnal, earth's, course, 405b
Dive into bottom of deep, 149b
into many waters, 761b
search for pearls must, below, 276a
Diver in deep seas, 701b
Omar plucked them, 602b
Divers and eminent successes, 58b
arts, hammer out, 36b
functions, 154b
have been relieved, 223b
paces, 162a
send out small quantities, 49a
tones, sings in, 551b
Divers ways to advance followers, 116b
Diversion or improvement of the country, 300a
Diversite in Englissh, 79a
Diversity, life has such, 994a
most universal quality, 99b
of judgment, 262a
of physical arguments, 101a
Divert, attempt to, only irritates, 341b
him from laying violent hands, 294b
Diverter of sadness, 235b
Divide a father from his son, 966a
and rule, 1010a
distinguish and, a hair, 238a
et impera, 1010a
great scramble and big, 707b
heaven doth, state of man, 154b
joy you must, 679a
myself from any man, 240a
sense from thought, 276b
the living child in two, 1028a
thin partitions their bounds, 276b
things that wouldn't, 731b
two almost, the kind, 314b
two loving hearts, 729a
words, and rend, 692a
Divided, all Gaul, 34b
cease to be, 537b
duty, 186b
fair, excellence, 147b
has he, th' profits, 836a
hemisphere, 257a
house, against itself, 537b
house be, 1055b
in death they were not, 596b, 1027b
inheritance with him, 372a
into two parties, 376a
my mind is, 13b
they would become weak, 58b
thy kingdom is, 1049a
waters were, 1024b
we fall, 11a, 499a
Dividends to all subsequent times, 688b
Dividing his cares, 396b
we fall, 499a
Divilmint, dust an' smoke an', 859b
Divils, seven and seventy, 856b
Divination, criticism is the rod of, 823b
Divine a thing a woman, 409b
agency, bestowed by some, 27a
all save spirit of man is, 455b
all things by a law, 466a
and comfortable words, 554a
and supreme powers, 224a
and terrible radiance, 497a
Being, assistance of that, 539a
brutes men and men, 629b
delight, world of, 862b
despair, depth of some, 550a
direct and, relations, 866b
discontent, 599a
doth ask a drink, 219a
emperor is, 987b
good amiable or sweet, 258b
great mother's train, 622b
greybeards call, 127a
hand that made us is, 299a
held by his fellows as, 281b
how, he himself is, 607a
human face, 254b
human form, 6a
Divine ideas below, 503b
image has been obscured, 617b
in hookas, 460b
inert, hidden handful of the, 604a
knowledge, 100a
laws of life truth and love, 616b
love has met human need, 617a
love is something so, 366b
lyre so long, 458a
men pronounce, 711b
more, than any I see, 559a
mystery, perceive the, 618b
nature gave the fields, 121a
O light, 583a
one far-off, event, 553a
ordinances, profane no, 356b
persuasion flows, 4b
philosophy, 552a
philosophy, charming is, 247b
plain face, 429b
principle, demonstrating the, 617a
profusion of water, 661b
prohibition so, 204a
providence, protection of, 373b
repose, dateless oblivion and, 668a
revelation, 967b
right, government by, 425b
right, of kings, 322a, 538a
tale of Troy, 246a
terror the human form, 387b
the spiritual and the eternal, 617a
to forgive, 311b
tobacco, 223b
tobacco is, 460b
too, to love, 463b
truth is precious and, 239a
truths, discovery of, 304a
which is human which, 507a
whose toys are, 627b
Divinely superfluous beauty, 939b
tall and most divinely fair, 547b
Divineness, participation of, 118b
Diviner air, 411b
barmaids, than mermaids, 989b
Diviner's, glad, theme, 277a
Divines, statesmen philosophers and, 501b
Divinest hope none can know of, 500a
sense to a discerning eye, 646a
Divinity doth hedge a king, 178a
I understand, 108a
in odd numbers, 180b
man is his own doctor of, 749a
piece of, in us, 241a
sacred and inspired, 118b
schools will join in credo, 707b
sold for ten cents an ounce, 914a
that shapes our ends, 179a
that stirs within us, 300a
Divisible, books, into two classes, 605b
Division, equal, of unequal earnings, 441b
is as bad, 999a
make barren our lives, 692a
of the attention of people, 951a
terror doubt and, 606a
when we came to, 731b
Divisions, time has no, 882b
Divorce of steel falls on me, 210b
Divorced a wife chaste fair and fruitful, 54b
marry her that is, 1051a

Divorces, hats may make, 845a
Dixie, away down South in, 585a
lib an' die in, 585a
Dixit, ipse, 72b
Dizziness, love is like a, 402b
Dizzy turbulence eludes the eye, 408a
way no wider than a hair, 892b
Do all we would, 595b
and say the nastiest thing, 939a
anything for oneself, 875b
as adversaries in law, 130a
as I say not as I do, 227b
as much for him, 99b
as they do at Rome, 109a
as they see done at Rome, 224a
as you would be done by, 323a
business of life to be and, 700a
doesn't so much matter what you, 719a
fact that he can, wrong, 679b
go thou and, likewise, 264a
good not enough, 700a
him little good, 340a
how not to, it, 579b
in remembrance of me, 1057b
it please again, 873b
it with thy might, 1043a
just as one pleases, 434a
justly and love mercy, 1049b
know what he ought to, 75a
let us, or die, 394a
make it, or do without, 1008a
more work in a day, 447b
much less what we, 586a
must not, too much of it, 605a
noble things, 598a
nobody else good, 222a
not want what we ought, 620b
nothing but comment, 101a
nothing but that, 208b
nothing's good, 595b
or die, let's meet and, 225a
other men, 577b
promise not to, a thing, 675a
right to the widow, 1065a
say and, everything, 67b
so little done so much to, 758a
so much in years to come, 791a
some said it might, good, 274a
something to, that day, 598b
the thing you have to do, 633b
the things I ought, 442b
theirs but to, and die, 553b
this or that, 282a
this will never, 410b
thou but thine, 257b
thou likewise, 1057a
to, a great right, 146a
two things at once, 43a
unto the other feller, 735a
well rang the Unitarian bell, 635a
were as easy as to know, 143b
what he thought he could not, 342a
what I, and what I dream, 519a
what is right, 633b
what man would, 571b
what men dare do, 158a
what then thou would'st, 260b
what, to be forever known, 267a
what you have to do, 65a
whate'er I, 595b
whate'er one likes, 567b
without being commanded, 71b
wrong to none, 182b
ye even so to them, 71b, 1052a
Doänt thou marry for munny, 556a
Dobie, sate upon her, 581b
Doch-an'-dorris, wee, 850a
Dock the tail of rhyme, 534b
Dock-yard fellow, 663a
Dockyards, nor canals and, 8a
Doctor and saint, 532a
apple a day keeps the, away, 1006b
birds should sing remarked the, 887a
death will seize, 204b
dismissing the, 396a
fee the, for nauseous draught, 280b
Fell, I do not love thee, 293a
Foster went to Gloucester, 1019b
his own, of divinity, 749a
silent, shook his head, 308a
three faces wears the, 747a
who knows her constitution, 596a
you never were my, 60b
Doctor's peaceful mission, 747a
pill, outliv'd the, 308b
rules, 527a
Doctors, best, in the world, 296b
cowardly dependence upon, 728a
diet prescribed by, 27b
give what they would take, 535a
had more Christianity, 833b
is all swabs, 750a
when, differ, 315a
when, disagree, 315a
Doctrine, accept no, 518a
every wind of, 343a, 1062b
from women's eyes this, 133b
heresy of, 527b
little difference in, 339b
not for the, but the music, 311a
of human depravity, 707b
of ignoble ease, 778b
of reward and punishment, 799a
of Shangri-La, 985b
of the strenuous life, 778b
point of, 68b
prove their, orthodox, 238b
so illogical and so dull, 925a
today is, 1001b
winds of, 250b
Doctrines of religion, 119a
plain and clear, 239b
Documents, compromising, 773b
historian wants more, 719b
Dodo never had a chance, 926b
Doe, down there came a fallow, 1012b
it in a high style, 273b
Doer and the thing done, 418b
it is for the, to suffer, 13a
Doer's deed, place dignified by, 183a
Doers, talkers are no good, 127b
Does, he who can, 765a
more than his captain can, 201a
neighbour says, thinks, 67a
'tis not what man, 571b
well acts nobly, 305b
works and, some poem, 476a
Doest every act as though thy last, 45b
that thou, do quickly, 1058b
Doeth good and sinneth not, 1043a
Doff it for shame, 148a
Doffed, lightly, his hat, 807b
Dog, Alcibiades had a handsome, 59a
Dog barked at the ox, 10b
be a, and bay the moon, 168b
beware of the, 51a
biggest, has been a pup, 712a
bites a man not news, 731a
boatswain a, 451b
broodin' over bein' a, 735a
cat a, and a pipe, 788a
circumcised, 190b
commends himself to our favour, 775b
cut-throat, 144a
dies like a, 528a
difference between a, and man, 678a
drunken, ragged head, 429a
empty house like a stray, 671b
every, his day, 104b, 598b
faithful, bear him company, 316a
Fala, 921b
fennel, 802a
fetch her poor, a bone, 1018a
gingham, went bow-wow-wow, 747b
give to, for new year's gift, 180b
give your heart to a, 819b
haire of, that bit us, 93b
Highness', at Kew, 321a
how many legs has a, 542b
if you pick up a starving, 678a
in life the firmest friend, 451b
in that town a, was found, 355a
in the manger, 222a
in the market-place a dead, 635a
inch of, 942a
is thy servant a, 1029a
it was that died, 355a
keep a, 73a
laughed to see such sport, 1016b
let no, bark, 143a
like a, he hunts in dreams, 548b
little toy, covered with dust, 747a
living, better than dead lion, 1043a
love me love my, 94b
man or a, 766a
mine enemy's, 193a
my daughter and my wife, 990b
my dear old, 655b
named Rover Towser Sport, 970b
next-door, 975b
not been the same, since, 921b
on the wrong side of door, 990b
returneth to his vomit, 1041a
something better than his, 548b
starv'd at master's gate, 388a
suspicious of some buried bone, 719b
Tam o' Shanter, 741a
therefore to this, 518b
third, one dog meets, 332b
throw at a, 159b
to be companion, 417b
tongue of, 198a
tossed the, 1020b
Tray, poor, 432b
truth's a, must to kennel, 191a
turned to own vomit, 1064b
walked out that day, 859a
whose, are you, 321a
why should a, have life, 194a
will have his day, 179a
young man's, with them, 859a
Dogerel, rym, 82b

Dogged as does it, 585b
unenlightened opponent, 621b
Dogging, sorrow, sin, 233a
Dogma, Bible is literature not, 807a
no creed or, 886b
uncompromisingness of, 671b
Dogmatism, arrogance pedantry and, 891b
greater the, 743a
is puppyism, 509a
Dogmatisms, thousand narrow, 719a
Dogmatist or fanatic in infidelity, 496a
Dog's, mad, tooth, 129b
walking on his hind legs, 340a
Dogs, between two, 124a
breed of horses and, 288a
dancing, and bears, 854a
delight to bark and bite, 302b
display reluctance, 989b
do bark, 1020a
don't bite at front gate, 739a
drink at the Nile, 48b
eat of the crumbs, 1053a
fought the, 570a
in the manger, 922a
inquisition, 556a
let sleeping, lie, 579b
lies with the, 234a
little, and all, 192b
mad, and Englishmen, 981b
of Europe bark, 993b
of war, 168a
other folks', and children, 843b
rain cats and, 297a
shall eat Jezebel, 1029a
the more I admire my, 463b
throw physic to the, 199b
two, fighting in the streets, 332b
without are, 1065a
Dog-wood tree in Paducah, 886b
Doing deeds worthy of praise, 36a
is another thing, 99b
learn by, 15b
let us be up and, 521a
luxury of, good, 292a
or suffering, 252b
out of the strain of the, 663b
Penrod was, nothing at all, 847a
weary in well, 1062b
worth, at all, 323a
Doings, amend your ways and, 1048a
broadcast, of day and night, 607a
something in, of man, 607a
speak with pride of our, 940a
Dolce far niente, taste for, 641a
Dole, buy hyacinths with the, 734a
happy man be his, 91a
happy man happy, 91a
instant, of praise, 815a
weighing delight and, 170a
Doleful, chants, hymn, 148b
dumps, 129b
dumps the mind oppress, 999b
sound, from the tombs a, 303a
stories, too many, 480b
Doles that you are distributing, 27b
Doll, prettiest, in the world, 599a
sweet little, 599a
Dollar a line, 894a
almighty, 446b
bill once broken, 594b
covetous of his, 505a
Dollar, eagle on th' back iv, 833b
never a, agin, 594b
woman on the silver, 898a
Dollars and cents, 330b
however plenty silver, 689a
never reap the golden, 1006b
Dolly is dead, 732a
Dolores, splendid and sterile, 692a
Dolorous, tideless, midland sea, 692b
Dolphin, dies like the, 454a
Dolphins, see the, play, 326b
trident and, 904a
Dome, him of the western, 277b
more vast, 536b
of many-coloured glass, 468b
of thought, 242b, 452b
orchard for a, 647a
Peter's, 503a
Domes of Lucknow, 527b
seven, across a desert, 972a
Domestic affairs can be observed. 981a
chaplain, Blue Beard's, 576a
disorder, 290b
malice, foreign levy, 197b
sentiment of mankind, 512b
Domestics, few men admired by their, 61b, 99b
Dominant, prevents extremes being, 26b
Domination of the world, 779a
Dominion blessed mother of us all, 376a
death hath no more, 1059b
death shall have no, 996b
for an instant means, 648a
no such strange, 469b
over palm and pine, 816a
over the fish of the sea, 1021a
their true, 956b
tired of his dark, 639a
universal, of right, 771a
women have, over you, 1065a
Dominions of westerly weather, 773a
sun in my own, 394b
sun never sets on their, 417b
Domus sua cuique tutissimum refugium, 110b
Don John of Austria, 867a
Juan, I am, 927a
Quixote de la Mancha, 104b
Done a good day's work, 332a
a' is, that men can do, 392a
another, as well as you, 844a
aught that I have, 822a
couldn't be, 913b
endured and, in days before, 752a
for, so soon that I am, 1014a
for the least word said, 692b
haven't been, before, 913b
if it were, when 'tis done, 195b
into the peace of the, 663b
it unto one of the least, 1054b
labour's, 635b
like lightning, 218a
my duty and no more, 332b
my work is, 237b
nature hath, her part, 257b
nay I have, 122b
no sooner said than, 30b
one braver thing, 215b
our fearful trip is, 610a
petty, the undone vast, 570a
so little, so much to do, 758a
so little, such things to be, 552b
surprised to find it, 340a
Done, take honour and my life is, 138a
the state some service, 190a
the work is, 710b
things I have not, 712a
things we ought not, 1068a
thought gained or been, 475b
to death, 159a
well, faithful servant, 1054b
well, is done soon enough, 102a
what could she have, 825b
what have I, for you, 742a
what have we, today, 791a
what you do betters what is, 208a
what's, is done, 197b
with hope and honour, 819a
with indoor complaints, 608b
with roofs and men, 795b
with so much ease, 276b
with these things, 980a
world where much to be, 338a
Donkey's will, flaw in a, 535b
Donkeys, no glory in outstripping, 52b
Donnée, his subject his idea his, 718b
Dons sight Devon, 803b
Don't choose to run, 904b
go too far, 660b
neglect hired girls, 931b
Doodah day, 636a
Doom be at hand, 500a
forfeit to a confin'd, 206b
friend await felicity or, 647b
my blessing not my, 757a
of beauty, 42b
of salvation, 959b
Providence decreed his, 951a
regardless of their, 347b
shaft by which he meets his, 11b
stretch out to crack of, 198b
takes to part us, 519a
wove your, Faustine, 693b
Doom'd to death, 278b
Doomed, capitalism is, 955b
conscripted unvictorious, 937b
ephemeral and, 977a
like Odysseus, 824b
to complete annihilation, 530b
two, ships, 769b
Dooms, we have imagined, 478b
Doomsday, danced till, 297b
Doon, banks and braes o'bonie, 392a
Dooney, play on my fiddle in, 825b
Door, at some forgotten, 960b
at the, of life, 692b
attorney's office, 585b
bar a single, 767a
called push, 1006a
came to your friendly, 756a
clay-shuttered, 790b
consul's open, 687a
crooked street goes past my, 950a
dead as nail in, 154a
death is only an old, 910b
dog is on wrong side of, 990b
fortune leaves, open, 104a
grass beyond the, 640b
grew beside a human, 406a
gusts shake the, 619b
haunt the rich man's, 38b
his ever-open, 4b
I am going out the, 757b
Jurgen opened this, 899a

Door, knock at the, 430a
lamp beside the golden, 742b
let him push at the, 491b
life knocks at the, 897a
loved and closed the, 752a
man who opens the, 976a
marble, admits no fruit, 712b
mine hostess', 147b
nail, dead as a, 154a, 578a
of darkness, 532b
of our cottage, 993a
open either, he pleased, 667b
pity stands before the, 387b
poverty comes in at the, 1000a
rapping at my chamber, 544b
same, where in I went, 532a
shut the, 885a
shut the, good John, 318a
spectre not within the, 673b
stack or barn, 245a
stand at the, and knock, 1064b
stand outside your, 830b
take thy form from off my, 545a
then shuts the, 646a
to which I found no key, 532a
two-handed engine at the, 249b
we never opened, 944b
weed that grows beside thy, 812b
whining of a, 218a
wolf is at the, 794a
Doorbells are like a magic game, 430a
Doorkeeper in house of my God, 1035b
Doorkeepers that fight are a mischief, 9a
Door's ajar and the barrel sprung, 848b
Doors, bar, in time of peace, 43a
death hath a thousand, 226a
death hath so many, 226a
death hath ten thousand, 226a
four, were five, 971b
locking, and windows, 690a
meanly they live within, 285b
open your living, 257b
shall be shut, 1043b
shut, against setting sun, 203a
shut not your, to me, 607a
shutting one by one of, 916a
takes the mind out of, 750a
thousand, lead to death, 226a
Door-step, sit upon the, 801b
Door-yard, when lilacs last in the, 609b
Dore, over that same, was writ, 113b
wolfe from the, 85a
Doreen, wot if, should grow, 886b
Dorian mood of flutes, 253a
Doric lay, warbling his, 249b
Dorion ridiculing Timotheus, 69b
Dorking, milk-white hens of, 582a
Dormant in hearts of most of us, 665b
Dormitory, found a, 844b
joodicyal station like a, 835a
Dormouse, call my dear little, 918a
Dose, double the, 563a
Doss, wakin'-time to, 896a
Dot, though you are such a, 626b
Dotage, draw out old age to, 31a
Dotages, common, of human kind, 222a
Dote, I, on myself, 608a
joys we, upon, 291b
Dote on his absence, 143b
on scraps of learning, 305a
Dotes yet doubts, 188a
Dotted surface of whole globe, 444a
Double and treble reason, 596b
beat of thundering drum, 278b
beauty whenever a swan swims, 488b
charm, age lends a, 534b
coach-house, 427a
debt to pay, 356b
double toil and trouble, 198a
edge, wield thy, 640a
erasings of chords, 716b
float, swan and shadow, 488b
gate, love the, 897a
health to thee, 456b
instincts, satisfied in, 696b
like a, cherry, 142a
load, 109b
my life's fading space, 52a
personality, newspaper-man a, 696b
pity, may challenge, 111a
pleasure to deceive, 269b
pulses that beat, 519a
row of orient pearl, 220b
sense, palter in a, 199b
snakes with, tongue, 142a
string, our eyes upon one, 216b
sure, make assurance, 198b
surely you'll grow, 403b
sway, prevail'd with, 356a
the dose, 563a
thread, sewing with a, 489a
tongue, nor speak with, 506a
Doubled with an evil word, 129a
Double-entry bookkeeping, inventor of, 933a
Double-faced, fame if not, 260b
Double-headed eagle of the autocracy, 840b
Double-mouthed, fame is, 260b
Doubling his pleasures, 396b
Doubly dying, 414a
hammered leaves of gold, 604a
seconded with will, 181a
Doubt and darkness, 566b
and dismay smitten, 915b
and division, 606a
calls all in, 217a
dimmed the light of heaven with, 756b
doubter and the, 507a
dumb-founder, 573a
explain till all men, it, 322a
faith is truer than, 685b
frets, the maw-crammed beast, 572a
I show you, 571a
is brother-devil to despair, 729a
is slow to clear, 572a
knows not, or shame, 956b
loop to hang a, on, 189a
love curiosity freckles and, 966b
modest, 181b
morbid, 753b
more faith in honest, 552b
never, I love, 173b
never stand to, 231a
no possible shadow of, 685b
of my veracity, 369b
once in, is once resolved, 188b
read to, or to scorn, 417a
silent when you, your sense, 311b
some foul play, 171a
stars are fire, 173b
Doubt sun doth move, 173b
sunnier side of, 556b
teach the child to, 388a
that can retard or fling, 509a
the more of, the stronger faith, 571a
troth in every, 94a
truth to be a liar, 173b
when in, tell the truth, 678b
when in, win the trick, 302a
where, there truth is, 552b
wherefore didst thou, 1053a
who read to, 417a
Doubted, heard Troy, 459a
truth in blue, 995b
who never, 552b
Doubter and the doubt, 507a
Doubtful age, widow of, 562a
disputations, 1060b
dreams of dreams, 693b
loom, 937a
origin, great families of, 445a
thing, my faith is all a, 937a
thoughts, 145b
unprosperous times, 471b
Doubting Castle, castle called, 274b
faculty of, 723a
fearing, dreaming dreams, 545a
in his abject spirit, 600a
knoweth no more of, 937a
Doubts and fears, poetry expresses, 732b
and spiritual agonies, 822b
are the private detectives, 995b
are traitors, 183b
began with the fall of man, 848b
from what he sees, 388a
littlest, are fear, 176a
more cruel than truths, 270a
of today, 922a
saucy, and fears, 197b
uncertainties mysteries, 478a
who dotes yet, 188a
Dough, my cake is, 130b
Doughnut, optimist sees the, 891a
Douglas, Adamses vote for, 793a
Douglas tender and true, 635b
in his hall, 414b
like, conquer, 352b
song of Percy and, 116a
tongues of Judge, and myself, 538a
Doun, now up now, 80b
Dounstairs, upstairs and, 539a
Dove, beside the springs of, 405a
burnished, 548b
by all the, in thee, 263b
found no rest, 1022b
harmless as, 1052b
more serpent than, 124a
sucking, 141a
white rose is a, 729b
wings like a, 1034b
Dove-cote, eagle in a, 202b
Dover, chalk cliffs of, 832b
ludicrous to be believed in, 950a
white cliffs of, 876a
Doves, breast of, 936a
harmless as, 124a
in immemorial elms, 551a
visits censure on the, 62b
Doves' footsteps, thoughts with, 726b
Dowager's was a demd outline, 576b
Dowagers for deans, 549b

Dower a scrap of sunset, 735b
of bird and of flower, 889a
spell of beauty's, 792b
Down and away below, 619b
and out of breath, 152a
he that is, can fall no lower, 238b
level, as far as themselves, 340a
lies not on beds of, 232a
look not thou, but up, 572b
on your knees, 162b
pack-horse on the, 667a
patron who looks, 339a
pillow hard, 204a
rail, ribs down, 960b
story will never go, 332b
to the seas again, 895b
with rheumatics, 30b
Downcast modesty conceal'd, 328a
Downed, 'elp you when you're, 819a
Downfall, road to national, 534a
Down-gyved, ungarter'd and, 173a
Down-hearted fellers, 625a
Downhill journey, go on, 566b
Downs, in the, fleet was moor'd, 308a
unhabitable, 53a
Downstairs, be off or I'll kick you, 656b
why did you kick me, 389a
Downtrod by many trespassers, 12b
Downward age, torrent of a, 327b
bent, looks and thoughts, 253a
rain daggers with points, 224a
the voices of duty call, 716b
to darkness, 906a
upward and the, slope, 752a
Downwards, could look no way but, 274b
propagated itself, 628b
Downy sleep death's counterfeit, 197a
Dowries, handsome, 963b
Doxy, orthodoxy is my, 327a
Dozen, baker's, 90b
sons, had I a, 202a
times a week, 802b
Dozens, gods by, 99a
reckons up by, 682a
Drab, ditch-deliver'd by a, 198a
Drachenfels, castled crag of, 453a
Draffe, still sowe eats up, 92b
Drag Atlantic Ocean for whales, 676a
why, in Velasquez, 669a
Dragged in a romance, 287a
Dragon, before he killed the, 867b
Saint George swing'd the, 147b
that is in the sea, 1046a
unpastured, in his den, 468a
Dragonflies draw flame, 724b
that skim the surface, 777a
Dragon-fly's repose, 602b
Dragonish, cloud that's, 201a
Dragon's tail, hook baited with a, 242b
teeth, 980a
Dragons, brother to, 1031b
Drags at each remove, 353b
its slow length along, 311a
Drain, leave Oxford by the town, 730a
roots are in a, 853a
Drainage, city's careless, 865a
Drainless shower of light, 477b
Drake he was a Devon man, 803b
Drakes, ducks and, with shillings, 116b
Drama can develop civilization, 720a
fifth shall close the, 306b
whether damned or not, 381a
Dramatic criticism, 985a
reminiscence, its most, 611a
Dramatise it, 719b
Dramatist wants more liberties, 719b
who discovered himself, 851a
Dramatists, Shakespeare first of, 338b
Drank a pint of English ale, 867b
ale we, and songs we sung, 668a
at every vine, 962a
deep, gloried and, 531b
delight in fool's paradise, 110a
of the brook, 1028b
off his quart, 447b
the precious words, 646a
Drapery, fancy its, 424b
of his couch, 470b
Draught, change of air is a similar, 882a
extra, of hard work, 743b
nauseous, 280b
of a breath, 462a
of cool refreshment, 483b
of vintage, 481a
one, makes him a fool, 163b
slavery thou art a bitter, 347a
Draughts, shallow, intoxicate brain, 310b
Draw a line between the two, 711b
by own geometry the circle, 719a
faultless monster, 261a
felt the halter, 380b
forth the living features, 37b
hearts after them, 259a
many things to, us aside, 64a
men as they ought to be, 357b
model, 153a
more out than he knows, 729a
more than hundred pair of oxen, 223b
near to their eternal home, 242b
new mischief on, 186b
no cord can so forcibly, 223b
out his old age, 31a
out leviathan, 1032a
the bow ride and speak the truth, 460a
the breath of self-respect, 986b
the curtain, 164a
the curtain close, 125b
the trigger at his death, 339a
their honours up to heaven, 156b
thy breath in pain, 179b
you with a single hair, 223b
your salary, 828b
Drawback, fame has this great, 283a
Drawer, swollen dresser, 841a
Drawers, chest of, by day, 356b
of water, 1026a
Drawes it in shape, 50a
Draweth out thread of verbosity, 133b
Drawing nigh and nigher, 519b
Drawn from the mouldy rolls, 277a
out and detailed, 431b
swords, words were, 1035a
Drawn, wine of life is, 197a
with team of little atomies, 134b
Drawne together all greatnesse, 111b
Draws a stocking up, 943b
brave man, his sword, 4b
eternal feminine, us on, 380a
every grin, one out, 371b
him yet she follows, 523a
in at his gills, 257a
us with a single hair, 223b, 312a
whate'er Venus was, 343b
when death, near, 16b
Drayton go ahead, 495b
Dread abode, frailties from their, 349b
and fear of kings, 146a
but oh more, 632b
carry on and, nought, 868b
clamours, Jove's, 189a
empire chaos, 322a
fifty above, 880b
Inferno, Dante of the, 571b
innocence has nothing to, 287b
laugh, 328a
of all foes man should, 668a
of something after death, 174b
of tomorrow, 722b
polygamy may be held in, 459a
stands up for, 16a
that torments them, 516b
the grave, 287b
what, grasp, 387a
whence this secret, 299b
Dreaded fear of death, 45a
most in the world, 32b
Dreadful, city of, height, 858b
curiosity, 291b
groans, 9b
hot weather, 427b
lies, told such, 849a
lion among ladies most, 142a
mighty and, 217b
mischiefs, 290b
no witness so, 31a
noise of waters, 128a
note of preparation, 155b
past, parcels of the, 547a
pleasing, thought, 300a
record of sin, 781b
silence that, bell, 187b
thing, acting of a, 167a
things are as apt to happen, 895a
thousand, deaths, 774a
trade, 192b
Dreading ev'n fools, 319a
Dreadnought seas of blood and thunder, 995b
Dreads death-bed like the meanest slave, 314a
Dream a shadowy lie, 587b
and behold it was a, 274b
as a, when one awaketh, 1035b
but we that, 310b
consecration and the poet's, 409b
deep, of peace, 448a
die when the, is past, 519a
dies at the opening day, 303a
every, we thought lost, 630b
from deed he must dissever, 742a
glide through a quiet, 451a
glory and freshness of a, 408a
glory and the, 408a
grandeur is a, 364b

Dream has power to poison sleep, 469a
I am touching a butterfly, 971b
iridescent, 661b
life is a, in the night, 823b
life is an empty, 309a
life is but an empty, 520b
like a hideous, 167a
lives on, 978a
love's young, 439a
new-risen from a, 130b
O beautiful for patriot, 781b
occupy age with the, 572b
of a shadow, 13b
of a waking man, 71a
of battled fields no more, 415a
of it by day and night, 860b
of Jeanie with the light brown hair, 636a
of life, 468a
of loveliness descending, 631a
of not to find, 967b
of not to tell, 420b
of sleeping innocence, 649a
of the devil, 451b
old men, dreams, 277a
old men shall, dreams, 1049a
old men's, 277a
one man with a, 730a
or grave apart, 518b
our highest, 888b
past wit of man, 142b
perchance to, 174b
republic is a, 898b
scraps of, 795a
shadow of a, 479a
shall be a noonday light, 587b
shape of his, 772a
she did but, of heaven, 279b
short as any, 141a
silently as a, 365a
sleep not, not, 591b
so dark as sages say, 586b
somnambulist of a vanished, 497a
stirr'd with her, 458b
sweet thoughts in a, 466b
sweet, when the long trick's over, 896a
that comes with first sleep, 376b
that his faith is fast, 519a
that I forget, 693b
that is dying, 730a
the bonds were brittle, 693a
them all day long, 598a
they, of home, 865a
those who, by day, 544a
thrives upon the happiest, 629a
unseen unsought, 907a
vision or a waking, 482a
we might be all we, 465b
what I do and, include thee, 519a
what my, was, 142b
which was not all a dream, 456b
whom a, hath possessed, 937a
within a dream, 543b
youthful poets, 245b
Dream-beguiled, paths are, 795a
Dreamed I went to the city of gold, 839a
of cheese, 750a
of literary fame, 513b
that life was beauty, 587b
though right were worsted, 575b
Dreamer, back of the job the, 915b
beautiful, wake unto me, 636b
behold this, cometh, 1023b
of dreams, 666b
Dreamers of dreams, 730a, 1025b
soldiers are, 937a
Dreamful ease, dark death or, 547b
Dreaming darkly of a Dun, 651a
eyes of wonder, 657b
dreams no mortal ever dared, 545a
lost in, 486b
nights, chill thy, 480a
o'er the joys of night, 386a
on things to come, 206b
past the size of, 201b
pool, 598b
Dreamless sleep, deep and, 669b
Dream-like trade of blood, 423a
Dreams, all my nightly, 544a
and visions, 525b
are best, 877b
arise from, of thee, 466b
behold the Hebrides in, 436a
blissful, of long ago, 698b
blowing loudly in, 16a
books are each a world, 410a
broider with, my tapestry, 823b
communicatest with, 208a
consumes his, 827b
deceive 'em, 294a
desires and, and powers, 694a
direction of his, 590b
doubtful, of dreams, 693b
dreamer of, 666b, 1025b
dreamers of, 730a
England of our, 819a
feed on, 13a
from our pleasant, awake, 449b
full of ghastly, 127b
glimpses of forgotten, 546b
glorious, that fooled me, 606b
have only my, 825b
hopes the, the pleasures, 586b
hunters of, 777b
hunts in, 548b
in, begin responsibilities, 996b
in, doth he behold her, 725b
in, she grows not older, 725b
land of my, 952a
lies down to pleasant, 470b
like a land of, 622a
measure days by, 810b
mother tells me happy, 747b
no mortal dared to dream, 545a
not with, but with blood, 696a
of avarice, 342b
of men, 772b
of possessing heart, 855b
of those who wake, 52b
old men shall dream, 277a, 1049a
pleasing, and slumbers light, 415a
saddle your, 915a
sigh'd for Agnes', 480b
slaves to, 949b
somnambulisms reveries, 604b
stuff as, are made on, 210a
sweet, and health, 478b
talk of, 134b
to sell, 500a
tread on my, 825b
until my, all come true, 952a
untold, house of, 796a
wave before half-shut eye, 328b
what, may come, 174b
Dreams, wingèd, 1011b
Dreamt I dwelt in marble halls, 483b
of in your philosophy, 173a
such music was possible, 665a
Dreamy eyes, 439b
Drear, down the vast edges, 622a
November's sky chill and, 414a
Drear-nighted December, 478a
Dreary dumps, 129b
morals make you, 753a
never-ending tale, 753b
void, rapture to the, 455a
world is sad and, 636a
Dredth, burnt child fire, 93b
Dregs of life, 276a
winter's made desolate, 705b
Dreme of joye, 999a
Drenched and dripping apple-trees, 961b
in fraternal blood, 443b
sands, some books are, 650a
Drenching storm, desertion and death, 484b
Dress and manners in England, 764b
be brief in praying, 231a
be plain in, 322b
by yellow candle-light, 750a
change in the, of man, 736b
fair undress best, 328b
fleshly, 272a
growing careless of my, 587b
little checkered, 745b
music sports and theatres, 282b
noble youth did, 153a
of thoughts, 323b
secrecy the human, 387b
sweet disorder in, 230b
to, to call to dine, 781a
Dress'd fine as I will, 302b
in all his trim, 206b
nature to advantage, 310b
Dressed and sauced and seasoned, 92a
up with nowhere to go, 843a
washed, warmed and fed, 896a
when he's well, 577b
wife, herself, 285b
woman who knew she was well, 727b
Dresser, swollen, drawer, 841a
Dresses for breakfasts and dinners and balls, 632b
for winter spring summer and fall, 632b
in which to do nothing at all, 632b
to dance in and flirt in and talk in, 632b
to sit in and stand in and walk in, 632b
Drest in a little brief authority, 184b
in humility, 151a
still to be, 218b
world you are beautifully, 626b
Drew a circle that shut me out, 756a
all manner of things, 657a
an angel down, 280b
Creator, his spirit, 281a
dial from his poke, 160b
in the common air, 49b, 1065b
iron tears, 240a
lifelike portrait, 339a
my soul, back, 232b
one angel, 571b
Priam's curtain, 152a

Drew, quick-eyed love, nearer, 232b
these tides of men, 946a
with one long kiss, 123b
Dried plants, books of, 558a
tubes are twisted and, 814b
Drift, adamant for, 868b
along with current's flow, 910a
beyond his love and care, 528a
go with the, of things, 879a
know your, 157b
long years, 38b
of pinions, 790b
tell you my, 157b
to and fro, 796b
wait and obey, 822a
Drifted an hedonist, 933a
hours that have, by, 717b
white and, snow, 498b
Drifting down the big still river, 676b
dust, Helen's lips are, 844b
Drifts away like the waters, 825b
dank yellow, of leaves, 623a
Drift-wood bleached and dry, 674a
Drill, Birken'ead, 818b
puts away the, 957a
ye tarriers, 686b
Drink a cup to Scotland, 489b
a little in, 301b
ale's the stuff to, 786b
and the devil, 750a
angel of the darker, 532a
as he brews so shall he, 218a
as I, 326b
by daylight, 909b
can rise alone and, more, 449b
come my lad, some beer, 338a
dance and, and sing, 387a
deep or taste not, 310b
divine, 219a
dogs, at the river Nile, 48b
easy meat and, 817a
eat and, as friends, 130a
eat, and be merry, 1043a, 1057a
every creature, but I, 267b
every one that lives must, 690a
felony to, small beer, 125b
first the man takes a, 712b
five reasons we should, 288b
follow strong, 1045a
for the thirsty, 109b
for your lips to, 692b
from the well, 635b
gapes for, again, 267a
give him water to, 1041a
give me to, mandragora, 200a
give strong, 1041b
has been arranged, 957a
health to the wonders, 856b
hero must, brandy, 342a
if he thirst give him, 1060a
in our comrades' eyes, 627b
into my eyes the shine, 961b
it down, 686a
it up, 1016b
it with pleasure, 1066a
let us, and be merry, 262b
let us eat and, 1046a
little more than enough to, 788a
live that they may eat and, 60b
man takes his first, 801a
meat, and cloaths, 1002b
meat, and cloth, 90a
moderate pleasant food and, 282b
more fine than mine host's, 482b
Drink, never refuse, after dark, 909b
never taste who always, 219b
no longer water, 1063a
no more than a sponge, 88a
no sperit, 601a
nor any drop to, 421b
not the third glass, 232b
not to elevation, 332a
oblivion of a day, 638b
old wine best to, 119a
one man's poison is another's, 34b
one, of wine, 963b
out of my own, 163a
pawn intelligence to buy a, 968b
pretty creature, 406a
provokes the desire, 196b
sit down and, with me, 688a
stagger but not with strong, 1046b
strong, is raging, 1040a
strong or not at all, 1014a
sweetest, be cup of sorrow, 857a
taken to, 847a
takes a drink, 712b
takes the man, 712b
taste any, once, 900a
the poppies of Cathay, 528a
thirsty and ye gave me, 1054b
to her that each loves best, 433a
to me only with thine eyes, 219a
to the general joy, 197b
to the lass, 382a
today drown all sorrow, 225a
victuals and, 23a
water of gall to, 1048a
what to, and wear, 492a
what wine he liked to, 72a
when and what he pleaseth, 92b
while you live, 532a
wild anarchy of, 219b
will not, with you, 144a
with him that wears a hood, 97a
with me, 326b
women, or snuff, 972b
ye all of it, 1055a
your ale, 787a
Drinke, cannot make him, 92b
Drinkest tears of children, 449a
Drinking a quart of milk, 948a
and Sabbath-breaking, 449b
cursed him in, 451b
die, in an inn, 74b
examined after, 18b
fresh with constant, 267a
gently, up the dew, 687b
I'm for, honestly, 896b
jesting dancing, 786a
kept on, 846b
largely sobers us again, 310b
laughing quaffing time, 280b
leaving, of wine, 284a
mad with, 774a
much, little thinking, 295a
my griefs, 140a
not the, but excess, 227a
now's the time for, 38b
poor and unhappy brains for, 187b
rule for, 300b
the blude-red wine, 1011a
thirsteth still, 649b
very merry dancing, 280b
what's, 460b
Drinks and gapes for drink again, 267a
his wine with laughter, 1004b
long time between, 752b
side so low she, water, 117b
two, and you strut, 963a
when he is not thirsty, 1006b
Drink-shops, strolling among the 66a
Drip huge drops on your neck, 959a
slow, the seconds, 992b
Dripping apple-trees, 961b
came up, 923a
their snow, 946b
with coolness, 450a
Drips, heavenly love that, 745b
Drive a coach and six, 1007a
enemy beyond the frontier, 399b
me down the slopes of hell, 891a
nature out, 972b
nyght away, 77b
one heat, out another, 117a
out nature with a fork, 41a
the hearts of men, 37a
Driven, better bargain, 116a
by their weakness to noise, 59b
snow, whiter than the, 347a
Drives, as dust that, 741b
fat oxen, 343a
her ploughshare o'er creation, 306a
horses of the sun, 738a
needs must when Devil, 89b
night along with them, 531a
Driving gale, catch the, 317b
of Jehu, 1029a
sand, thick as, 3b
woman is, at one thing, 766a
Driv'n by the spheres, 272a
Drizling drops that often redound, 34b
Drizzle, Nashville, 801b
Drizzly night, filthy Jersey on a, 967b
Droghte of March, 79a
Droll, difference is, 891a
situations, appreciate the, 744a
Droning flight, beetle wheels his, 348a
Dronkenesse sepulture of mannes wit, 82a
Droop sick of its business, 404b
Droop'd in the western sky, 609b
Drooping eye, one auspicious and one, 170a
repairs his, head, 249b
Drop a tear and bid adieu, 329a
dimpled, 809a
every, hinders needle, 489a
gentle words, 7a
half a, into Lake Superior, 536b
I always, a quarter, 713a
injects a stinging, 801b
into thy mother's lap, 258b
it if I tried, 819a
lurks that bitter, 690a
nations as a, of a bucket, 1047a
nor any, to drink, 421b
of allaying Tiber, 202a
of blood, less than a, 76b
of my country's blood, 561b
of their essence, 855b
one, would save my soul, 123b
'ow quick we'd, 'er, 819a
ruddy, of manly blood, 507a

Drop tears fast as Arabian trees, 190b
which makes it run over, 372a
you'd, a tear, 268a
Drope, never, retourne may, 77b
Dropp'd from the zenith, 253b
manna, 253b
Dropped from angel's wing, 411b
Droppes of rain perce hard marble, 34b
Droppeth as gentle rain, 146a
Dropping a rose-petal down the Grand Canyon, 895b
continual, 1041b
continual, wears away a stone, 34b
down the ladder, 819a
from the clouds, 327b
from the veils of morning, 824b
Drops, drip their huge, 959a
drizling, that often redound, 34b
earliest to ground, 145b
kindred, mingled into one, 364a
little, of light, 242a
little, of water, 626b
of rain, 521a, 1065b
of water poured into milk, 803a
out of touch, 876a
ruddy, that visit my heart, 167a
sacred pity engender'd, 161a
thousand pearly, 755a
who hath begotten, of dew, 1031b
Dross, gods call, 601b
show of, 144b
Drought or tempest, 731a
rain snow hail and, 675b
Drove, face that, me mad, 717a
out the man, 1022a
Drown, careless eye on men who, 339a
corn my tears did, 233a
drink today, all sorrow, 225a
me in thy sister flood, 129a
my book, 210a
nor water, it, 496b
on Lac St. Pierre, 758b
tears shall, the wind, 195b
the brim, 183a
what pain it was to, 127b
Drown'd my glory in a shallow cup, 533a
Drownded, only, now and again, 857a
Drowned, ceremony of innocence is, 826b
chance of being, 339b
dreams somnambulisms, 604b
honour, pluck up, 149b
I think the water, 'em, 714b
in its waters, 699a
man not afraid of sea soon, 857a
Drowning mark, 208b
'scape, thrice, 144b
would be happiness, 576a
Drowns, clatter, voice of the law, 33b
flowing limb in pleasure, 328b
third draught, 163b
Drows'd with the fume of poppies, 482b
Drowsily, classics, read at home, 505a
Drowsiness clothe a man with rags, 1040b
Drowsy at that hour, 241b
Drowsy emperor, 827a
head, pleasing land of, 328b
man, dull ear of, 148a
numbness pains my sense, 481a
syrups of the world, 188b
tinklings lull, 348a
with harmony, 133b
Drudge sold to futurity, 981a
Drudgery at the desk's dead wood, 430a
women in, 996a
Drug, humour is a, 685b
Drugs are quick, 138a
better for you than any, 566a
Drum, Bible and a, 809a
ecclesiastic, 238a
jubilant, 976a
made of his skin, 221b
not a, was heard, 464a
rumble of a distant, 531b
spirit-stirring, 189a
take my, to England, 803b
them up the Channel, 803b
thundering, cries hark, 278b
war, throbbed no longer, 549a
Drum-beat, morning, 444b
Drumfires, walking into the, 898b
Drummer, hears a different, 590b
Drum's discordant sound, 362a
Drums and fifes, 732a
and guns, 1004a
and tramplings, 241b
beat the, 291a
muffled, 521a
ruffle of, 804b
rum-tumming everywhere, 892a
when the, begin to roll, 613a
Drunk, all learned and all, 365a
and lived in social intercourse, 340b
delight of battle, 548a
for ever, 787a
from the same canteen, 643b
gloriously, 365a
hasten to be, 281a
he hath not, ink, 133a
hearts were, with a beauty, 839b
is he who prostrate lies, 449b
milk of Paradise, 420b
once, and once sober, 19a
pleasure to be, 332b
queen shall be as, 332b
stag at eve had, his fill, 415a
though he never was, 396a
whisky and smoked, 841b
with sight of power, 816a
your water and wine, 813a
Drunkard and the glutton, 1040b
rolling English, 867b
town, 985a
Drunkard's eye, 827b
Drunkards, fools, and the United States, 1008a
notorious, 705a
Drunken but not with wine, 1046b
dog ragged head, 429a
man, stagger like a, 1037a
man, whispering like a, 968b
of things Lethean, 693a
private of the Buffs, 558a
sailor, lives like a, 128a
scenes rattles, 429a
Drunkenness, babbling, 165b
four degrees of, 497a
identical with ruin, 72b
Dry all streams, 444b
and thirsty land, 1035a
as summer dust, 410b
Dry, books poky dull and, 847b
death, fain die a, 208b
desert of a thousand lines, 320b
do so much in the, 105b
drudgery, 430a
fields burn, 716b
good, oats, 142a
good wine a friend or being, 288b
hand a moist eye, 152b
hot cold moist and, 102a, 254b
I being, sit idly sipping, 664a
keep your powder, 434a
land, hands formed the, 1036b
land, made the sea, 1024b
light, perfect soul is a, 53a
Martini, into a, 941a
of blood, 480a
one's eyes, 569a
place, rivers in a, 1046b
smooth-shaven green, 246a
sun dry wind, 96b
the starting tear, 681b
them wither them, 222a
time, your Mississippi in, 889b
volumes of ethics, 373a
weather will be, 803a
well runs, 653b
wine before sighs did, it, 233a
wrung life, for your lips, 692b
Dryad, light-winged, of the trees, 481a
Dryden, copious, 320b
Drying up a single tear, 459a
Dub as gentlemen, 591a
Ducat, dead for a, 176b
Ducats, O my, 144b
Ducdame, name kind of, 160b
what's that, 160b
Duchess, my last, 569b
talking of axes said the, 656b
Duck, father carves the, 861b
or plover, 380b
saw a little, 1019b
Ducks and drakes with shillings, 116b
Duds of daring, 795a
Due, by, steps aspire, 246b
give devil his, 104b
give the credit, 309a
more is thy, 194b
season, word spoken in, 1039b
that lifts it, 809a
time, born out of my, 666b
to gentle breeding, 14b
Dues of fellowship, 520a
Duke, every body praised the, 426b
marquis, and a' that, 394a
of Florence, 119b
of Plaza Toro, 685b
of Wellington's army, 345a
Dukedom, library was, large enough, 209a
prize above my, 209a
Dulcimer, damsel with a, 420b
on her, she played, 420b
Dull academic half-dozen, 883a
age is, and mean, 527a
and damp without, 560a
and flowerless weed, 526b
art, living nature not, 495b
but eminent, 960a
care, begone, 1000a
care, challenge to, 435a
catalogue of common things, 480b
cold ear of death, 348b
cold marble, 211b

Dull, conform and be, 942b
days are, and hoary, 272a
fighter, 151b
fools suppose, 247b
gentle yet not, 266b
it is to pause, 548a
life, rest of his, 228a
line, creep in one, 311a
long and, conversation, 418b
man is always sure, 908b
man ought to be, sometimes, 300b
narcotics numbing pain, 551b
night's, ear, 155b
not an eye however, 655a
not only, himself, 343a
opiate to the drains, 481a
poky, and dry, 847b
poor, city, 778b
prospect of a distant good, 279a
quicken his perception though, 787b
really you are very, 657a
revenge, 177b
roots, stirring, 943b
round, life's, 341b
so, so dead in look, 152a
spirit, as night, 147a
stale tired bed, 190b
sublunary lovers' love, 216b
unchanging shore, 583b
vexing, ear, 148a
would he be of soul, 406b
Dullard, George the Third an honest, 759a
Dullard's envy of brilliant men, 857b
Dulled their eyes with sin, 756b
Duller than the fat weed, 172b
Dull-eyed melancholy, 203b
Dullness, cause of, in others, 343a
eat not to, 332a
gentle, loves a joke, 322a
of the fool, 159a
to, call a halt, 661a
Dulls edge of husbandry, 171b
Duluth the word fell upon my ear, 649a
Dumb and silent we may be led, 367a
beggar that is, 111a
charge once more and then be, 622b
discourse, 209b
forgetfulness, a prey to, 349a
great griefs are, 48b
inscrutable and grand, 622b
laws are, 33b
like barefoot dervishes, 506b
modest men are, 395b
oracles are, 244b
our lips are, 547a
the deep are, 111a
to all the world contains, 687b
tongue of the, sing, 1046b
Dumb-founder doubt, 573a
Dumb-shows and noise, 175b
Dumps, doleful, the mind oppress, 129b, 999b
dreary, 129b
Dumpy woman, 457a
Dun, breasts are, 207b
dreaming darkly of a, 651a
Duncan borne his faculties, 195b
fatal entrance of, 195a
hear it not, 196a
is in his grave, 197b
Dunce sent to roam, 363a
Dunce with wits, 52b, 322a
Dunces, wit with, 52b, 322a
Dundee, bonnets of Bonny, 418a
single hour of that, 408a
Dunfermline town, king sits in, 1011a
Dungeon, my body which my, is, 751b
scourged to his, 470b
so dark as one's heart, 514a
vapour of a, 188b
Dungfork, man with a, 725a
Dunghill, cover, with tapestry, 109a
influence on his own, 44b
sun shineth upon the, 72a
Dunghills, buried in your, 156b
Dunno about life, 896a
what ter call 'im, 775b
Dunsinane, Birnam Wood to, 903b
high, hill, 198b
Dupe of dream, 854b
understanding the, of the heart, 265a
Dupree, Weatherby George, 918a
Durable, alloyed with more, metal, 671a
northern thought slow and, 570b
recollection, as possible, 332a
Durance vile, 394b
Duration, futurity longer in, 500a
is always short, 370b
of great sentiments, 727a
Dure, open back, 833b
Duress, under, at intolerable sacrifice, 770b
Durre, shut the stable, 92b
Durst not censure, 335b
Dusk, bumps along the, 745a
come home at, 801b
faces with silken turbans, 259b
in the, of eternity meet, 637b
out of the, a shadow, 733b
purple, 948b
Dusky hair, like twilight's, 409a
hour friendliest to sleep, 256b
night rides the sky, 332b
race, rear my, 549a
trusty, vivid true, 752a
Dust an' smoke an' divilmint, 859b
and a shadow, 40a
and heat, not without, 250b
and silence of upper shelf, 492a
and soot of your complaints, 743b
art to make, of all things, 241b
as, that drives, 741b
blossom in their, 237a
chimney-sweepers come to, 204b
cinders ashes, 480b
destroy their, 463b
dig the, enclosed here, 212b
earth and, 127a
English, 494a
flesh and blood are, 978a
formed man of the, 1021b
fruit thereof, 692a
guilty of, and sin, 232b
handful of, 944a
hath closed Helen's eye, 213a
heap of, alone remains, 313b
Helen's lips are drifting, 844b
his frame was, 646a
house of, 785b
in the cool tombs, 898b
into dust, 532a
is drawing near to dust, 809a
Dust is for a time, 940a
is gold, 257b
knight's bones are, 425a
less than the, 812b
lick the, 1035b
light in the, lies dead, 469a
little toy dog covered with, 747a
maniac scattering, 552a
'mid the, of strife, 663a
much learned, 364b
my, would hear her and beat, 554a
mysteries lie beyond thy, 272a
nigh is grandeur to our, 506a
noble, of Alexander, 178b
o' the mounded years, 790a
of systems and of creeds, 546b
on her shoulders, 960b
pay us with age and, 111b
peddlar deals in, 758a
perish in the, 427a
pomp but earth and, 127a
pride that licks the, 319b
proud and angry, 786b
provoke the silent, 348b
quaint honour turn to, 269a
raised aloft hurl'd in the, 623a
return to the earth, 1044a
returneth to dust again, 661b
shall go down to vile, 414a
sleeps in, 237a, 290b
small, of the balance, 1047a
strike to, imperial towers, 312b
terrible, they make, 654b
that is a little gilt, 182a
they raise, 332b
thou art, 521a, 1022a
thrown in my eyes, 881a
to dust, 1069b
valiant, 157a
was once the man, 610a
what a, I do raise, 473a
write it in, 86a
writes in, 121b
Duster, tomorrow a feather, 863b
Dusts, our two, with Waller's, 933a
Dusty and stony ways of criticism, 725b
answer gets the soul, 639a
armour doffed, 640a
cobweb-covered maimed, 670a
collier heaves, 332b
death, 199b
face, desert's, 531b
of hat and shoe, 781b
road, fringing the, 600a
trail, hit the, 901b
Dutch, beat the, 1002b
city of New York, 802a
fault of the, 401b
good old, church bell, 635a
Dutchman, Flying, 729a
put a, in, 594b
Dutchman's beard, 165a
cap, 599a
Duties as well as its rights, 512a
brace ourselves to our, 869a
of a general, office and, 54b
religious, 371a
talk of the, of man, 654a
Duty a parent owed to a child, 585a
all their, but to sing, 780b
as the subject owes, 131a
brave endeavor to do thy, 737a
careful ways of, 528a
dare to do our, 538b

Duty demands every faculty, 771b
discussing their, to God, 608a
do out the, 573b
do your, and leave the rest, 243a
done my, and no more, 332b
done my, ever, 753b
education in the paths of, 697b
expects every man will do his, 389b
faithful below he did his, 377a
feeling that our, has been done, 685b
first, of the novelist, 733a
found that life was, 587b
general, of humanity, 98b
gives from a sense of, 600a
he seen his, 698b
historian's, 812a
in, equally bound, 345b
in that state of life, 1069a
incumbent on us to do our, 719a
lasting sense of filial, 373a
law of, 709a
love is then our, 308b
man's peculiar, 68a
meet our, 375a
men who knew, 20b
my, my life and my living, 155b
no, of a clergyman, 418b
nor law nor, bade me fight, 826a
obedience into, 344a
of all persons to reflect, 32b
of being happy, 749b
of happiness, 664a
path of, was way to glory, 553b
perceive here a divided, 186b
performed or violated, 444a
performing a public, 624a
pious and honorable, 748b
possession implies, 876b
pursues us ever, 444a
read from sense of, 340a
some sense of, 551a
spells, 870a
straight is the line of, 528a
subject's, is king's, 155b
sweetest lives are those to, wed, 1006a
to his Creator, 28b
to my country to love it, 842a
to worship the sun, 700a
trespasses against, 359a
views of Christian, 507b
voices of, call, 716b
watched my, straight and true, 731a
we all did our, 369b
whispers low thou must, 506a
whole, of man, 1044a
work is the, 905a
Duty's, constabulary, to be done, 682b
faithful child, 490a
Dwarf on shoulders of a giant, 221b
Dwarfed and abased below them, 756a
Dwarfing of childhood, 497a
Dwarfish thief, 199a
whole, 423a
Dwell, house we, in every day, 648b
in a gorgeous palace, 137a
in corner of the housetop, 1040a
in land of the shadow, 1045b
Dwell in such a temple, 209a
in temples men commanded, 273a
in tents of wickedness, 1035b
in the house of the Lord, 1033b
in the uttermost parts, 1038a
in thy self, 217a
on a rock or in a cell, 111b
peace and rest can never, 252a
together in unity, 1037b
two souls, in my breast, 379b
upon ivory towers, 937b
Dwellers by the sea, 759a
in a polyglot boarding house, 780a
in more favored regions, 748a
sur la branche, 841b
Dwelleth in the secret place, 1036a
Dwelling, comes back to his vacant, 704a
light of setting suns, 404a
much on right, 287a
on good-byes, 976a
place, close to our, 880a
place, desert were my, 454b
Dwells, conscience that, in heart, 31a
in a poor house, 163a
with Beauty, 483a
with gods above, 182a
Dwelt all that's good, 242a
among untrodden ways, 405a
bard here, 328b
by the brook Cherith, 1028b
in marble halls, 483b
unerring wisdom never, below, 286b
Dwindle peak and pine, 194a
Dwindles, only growth that, here, 353b
Dyed hair and beard, 59a
Dyer's hand, 207a
Dyes, mingled with its gorgeous, 476b
Dyin', I think you're, 1012b
Dying animal, fastened to a, 827a
behold you again in, 752a
bird, forgets the, 371a
bless the hand, 277b
bliss of, 312a
cursed him, 451b
day is, in the west, 711a
death not, is terrible, 333b
deplore the, day, 76b
doubly, 414a
dream that is, 730a
echoes, dying dying, 550a
ember wrought its ghost, 544b
experiment of, 243a
eyes clos'd by foreign hands, 313b
fall, strain had a, 163b
for a faith, 565b
good deed, tongueless, 207b
groans, 362a
has made us rarer gifts, 938b
I am, Egypt dying, 201b
in a foreign land, 70b
in my boots, 896b
insult, majesty, 9b
is a trifle past but living, 648b
like men, 156b
man to dying men, 266b
man's, is survivor's affair, 883a
men, lips of, 621b
moon, come from the, 550a
multifold without respite, 648b
notes, flute in, 278b
of, the light, 997a
Dying of thirst, 761a
on a log, 576a
preacher I have been, 1014a
sentiment, it shall be my, 443b
smile, gleam of her own, 467b
strife, 291b
sun, dies with the, 755a
thought her, when she slept, 487b
time held me green and, 997a
tomorrow will be, 230b
tongues of, men, 138b
we live, 575a
Dynamite, cook the frozen, 816a
playing with, 941a
Dynasties, carved new, 919a
though, pass, 706b
Dyspepsy is ruin of most things, 449a
Dyspeptic come to feaze, 746b
Dyspleaseth God, 84b

E pluribus unum, 1010a
Each according to his work, 905a
believes his own watch, 261a
chasing each, 655b
day that comes, 38a
hath back, 764a
hath one and is one, 215a
man's censure, 171b
particular hair to stand, 172b
petty artery in this body, 172a
suffers his own hell, 37b
thing that in season grows, 132b
time we love, 650a
'Ead, hairy gold crown on 'er, 818a
Eadem, semper, 97b
Eager flutt'ring, 780b
soul biting for anger, 243b
thought warbling, 249b
Eagerness for flitting, 486b
pursue with, 337a
Eagle, all the, in thee, 263b
bald, had not been chosen, 331b
caged, pine like an, 583b
double-headed, 840b
fly like an, 710b
forgotten, 902b
in a dove-cote, 202b
in and out the, 1004a
in his flight, 522a
in the air, 1041b
know what is in the pit, 384b
mewing her mighty youth, 250b
of the rock, 934a
old age of an, 32b
on th' back iv a dollar, 833b
or the snake, 815a
sick, looking at the sky, 477b
stretch'd upon the plain, 452a
stricken with a dart, 11b
suffers little birds, 130a
who has lent his plume, 11b
Eagle's fate and mine are one, 11b
own plumes, 11b
Eagles, baited like, 151a
be gathered together, 1054a
dare not perch, 127b
like, born to be free, 953b
mount up with wings as, 1047a
swifter than, 1027b
Ear, artistic sense of eye and, 669a
boil on his, 746a
by the hearing of the, 1032a
cowslip's, 141a
Death twitching my, 37b
disappointing to the, 19b
drowsy, of night, 452b
dull cold, of death, 348b

Ear, eye not seen nor, heard, 1060b
few that only lend their, 122a
few whom he whispers in the, 572a
filled with hearing, 1042a
first the blade then the, 1055b
flea in mine, 89a
for verbal delicacies, 908a
give every man thy, 171b
good, in music, 142a
hark in thine, 193a
hath not heard, 142b
heard and blessed me, 1031a
hearing, and seeing eye, 1040a
I was all, 248a
I will enchant thine, 131a
jest's prosperity lies in, 134a
jewel in Ethiop's, 135a
left voice in Adam's, 257b
lend neither, nor glance, 464a
listening, of night, 560b
more meant than meets the, 246b
night's dull, 155b
of Eve, 256a
of man hath not seen, 142b
open vowels tire the, 311a
pierced through the, 186b
red, 383a
silk purse out of sow's, 235a
so tough-gristled, 574b
softly her warm, lays, 600a
to my listening, 411a
unpleasing to a married, 134a
velvet cap out of a sow's, 235a
vexing dull, 148a
voice so pleasing on their, 6b
whorlèd, 724b
won the, of Pluto, 245b
Eare, breed in cat's, 94a
did heare that tong, 114b
in at tone, out at tother, 78b
wrong sow by, 94b
Eares, pitchers have wyde, 94a
woodes have, 80b
Earl by right by courtesy a man, 669b
can last but few years, 638a
of Fitzdotterel's eldest son, 638a
of Murray, 1013a
Earldom, insignificancy and an, 324a
Earlier creation, by right of an, 492a
later times more aged than, 118b
Earliest birds, charm of, 256a
drops, to ground, 145b
sex's, latest care, 343a
Earls, absent conquering, 604a
daughter of a hundred, 546b
Early bright transient chaste, 281a
but enduring monument, 468a
call me, mother dear, 547a
called a little, 782b
days, happy those, 272a
death, heaven gives favourites, 30a
education sort of amusement, 25a
familiarity with the Bible, 783a
following thee, 982a
had it been, had been kind, 339a
in the morning, 332a
in the morning our song, 445a
memories, 886a
nothing to him falls, 224b
pumpkins blow, 581b
rising, better than, 108b
rosy-fingered dawn, 5b
to bed and early to rise, 330b
Early to rise and early to bed, 971b
too, or too late, 67a
too, seen unknown, 135a
village clock, 128b
Early-Gothic smile, 805a
Earn a little and spend a little less, 752b
bread and I'll eat it, 538a
his living by the sweat, 589b
honest livelihood, 74b
little to, 598a
that I eat, 161b
Earned a night's repose, 521b
hatred of entrenched greed, 919a
in blood of followers, 954b
with sweat of my brows, 103b
Earnest about these objects, 931b
between jest and, 105b
elements of nature, 939b
frogs die in, 62a
grasping, capable of, 480a
I am in, 517a
life is, 521a
occupation, 333b
of victory of labour, 850b
'twixt, and joke, 386a
Earneth, he that, wages, 1049b
Earning, learning, and yearning, 978a
power, 978a
Earnings, France poured its, 628b
unequal, 441b
Earns his freedom and existence, 379b
whate'er he can, 521b
Ear-piercing fife, 189a
Ears, aged, play truant, 132b
belly has no, 55a
blows in our, 155a
but they hear not, 1037a
creep in our, 147a
delighteth the, 1067b
earth has stopped the, 786a
hangs from beauty's, 366a
have, and hear not, 292b
have heard the holy word, 386b
he that hath, to hear, 1052b
hum about mine, 209b
I have, in vain, 481b
last echo dies within our, 764a
lend me your, 168a
look with thine, 193a
music to attending, 133b
no, for what experience has given no access, 729a
noise of waters in mine, 128a
of the deaf unstopped, 1046b
of the groundlings, 175b
of the old cur, 238b
of the world, 694b
pitchers have, 94a
porches of mine, 172b
produce loaves of bread, 370a
ravish'd, 280a
setting community by the, 445b
she gave me, 406a
shout about my, 867b
speak while their, can hear, 643a
tongue edifies his, 311b
trumpet of time in our, 960b
trusts, less than eyes, 18b
two, and but a single tongue, 1006b
two, but only one mouth, 511b
two, of corn to grow, 295b
walls have, 80b
watching the world with his, 974a
Ears, wolf by the, 33a
woman's, 12b
words all, took captive, 183a
Earth a stage, 161a
abideth for ever, 1042a
affords or grows, 101b
air, and skies, 407a
all Danae to the stars, 551a
all, forgot, 439b
all, to love, 816b
ancients of the, 118b
and all the stars, 607a
and dust, 127a
and every common sight, 408a
and everything that's in it, 820b
and sky stand presently, 814a
and the sky, 889a
axis of the, 536a
back of the, 1070b
be, insensible, 258b
bears no balsam, 712b
bears thee dead, 152a
beauty for, too dear, 135a
being so good, 570a
belongs to the living, 375b
betray a niggard, 347b
bleeding piece of, 167b
blessed are peacemakers on, 125a
blessing of, is toil, 757a
bound in, sea sky, 129a
bound us to the, to rot, 973b
bounds of, and sky, 616a
bowels of the, 220b
brave of all the, 803b
bridal of the, 232a
but the frozen echo, 738b
circles the, 444b
cold in the, 592a
cold the, is, 688a
comes more near the, 190a
confines of, 397b
confound all unity on, 198b
crawl upon the surface of the, 295b
crawling between, and heaven, 175a
creatures walk, unseen, 256a
crust of, in earth, 634a
daughter of, and water, 466b
days on, as a shadow, 1029b
days when, was young, 584b
deep-delved, 481a
demi-Atlas of this, 200a
detached from the, 973b
did quake, 1055b
do her homage, 112a
doth like a snake renew, 467a
doth not breathe upon, 127b
dust return to the, 1044a
embroil the, 287a
ends of the, 814a
English, 820b
expos'd he lies on bare, 280a
fall to the base, 139a
feeble worm of the, 272b
fell to, 522b
fell upon the, 49b, 1065b
felt the, move out, 983a
felt the wound, 258a
firm and stable, 229b
first gentleman on, 853a
flowers appear on the, 1044a
forcing, teach heaven's employ, 571b
fragrant the fertile, 256a
frame in, 113b
from this, this grave this dust, 111b
from, to paradise, 892b

Earth, fruits of the, 12b
full of his glory, 1045b
get away from, awhile, 879b
giants in the, 1022b
glance from heaven to, 142b
glory from the, 408a
God created the heaven and the, 1021a
goodly frame the, 173b
hail element of, 935a
happy like heaven above, 626b
has stopped the ears, 786a
hath bubbles as the water, 194b
hear the word of the Lord, 1048a
heaven and, shall pass away, 1054a
heaven on, 255a
heaven or, or hell, 754b
heavens and, reply, 334a
hell on, 765a
her beauty fed my common, 896b
hold the, from heaven away, 712b
I am the poem of, 610b
I will move the, 29b
if another, he could remove this, 54b
if it be in tune, 600a
in an earthy bed, 554a
in this broad, of ours, 609a
inherit the, 1034a, 1050b
is but a small star, 980a
is but a star, 927a
's here so kind, 509b
is not the steadfast place, 845a
is sepulchre, 20b
is the Lord's, 1033b
job on the top of the, 818b
keep silence before him, 1049b
kindly fruits of the, 1068b
knows a little God the rest, 667b
knows no desolation, 639a
labor in the, 373b
lap of, 349a
lards lean, 150a
latter day upon the, 1031a
lay her i' the, 179a
less of, in them than heaven, 415a
less of, than heaven, 499a
let go hold of the, 978b
let the, rejoice, 1036b
lie lightly gentle, 228b
little, for charity, 211b
lords or kings of the, 606a
lowly, to vaulted skies, 597b
made, to tremble, 1046a
majesty of heaven and, 329b
man marks the, with ruin, 454b
marry th' best man on, 841a
master of, and sea, 823b
may run red, 662a
melt this iron, 992a
model of barren, 139b
moon is more interested in, 756b
my footstool, 316a
my late discovered, 934b
mystery of an unknown, 772b
names of, and heaven, 268a
new enchanted, 888b
new heaven and new, 1064b
no sure happiness on, 114a
none on, above her, 396b
not a thing on, 289a
not anything to show, 406b
not gray but rosy, 574b
Earth, not on things on the, 1063a
o'er, there comes a bloom, 489b
o'erwhelm foul deeds, 171a
of majesty, 138b
of the, earthy, 1061b
on does the old, steer, 845b
on the, the broken arcs, 572a
or air, in sea or fire, 170a
over to the squall of time, 960b
peace on, and mercy mild, 334b
peace on the, 560b
peace to men on, 670a
plants suck in the, 267a
pleasant country's, 140a
poetry of, 477b
pomp but, and dust, 127a
power passing from the, 410b
princes of the, 511b
put girdle round, 141b
put on, a little space, 385a
receive her King, 303a
red, the smack and tang, 756a
reign of mind commence on, 440b
replenish the, 1021a
rid the, of him once, 846a
roast him on, 810a
room upon, for honest men, 370b
sad old, must borrow, 754a
salt of the, 1050b
scum o' the, 904b
secret caves of, 559b
seems no more a mother, 49a
serves me to walk upon, 99a
shall not perish from the, 541a
six feet of, 805b
sleepers in that quiet, 592a
so much of, 406a
some hours after the, 121a
soul of wines of the, 839b
speak to the, 1030b
special good to the, 136a
spirits more vast than, 669b
spot men call, 246b
stained red from veins, 774b
stood hard as iron, 649b
sun is coming down to, 638b
sure and firm-set, 196a
swear not by the, 1051a
symbol of, and of storm, 893b
takes wing with heaven, 695b
ten metres thick, 936b
that hides things old, 896b
that is sufficient, 609a
things learned on, 568b
thirsty, soaks up the rain, 267a
this is the last of, 398b
this, realm England, 139a
thou spirit given on, 543b
though, be removed, 1034b
thought nothing good on, 713b
tideless and inert, 737b
till heaven and, pass, 1050b
to, and thee restore, 787b
to earth, 1069b
to, some special good, 136a
to the listening, 299a
touch of, 555a
touching, with rest, 711a
truth crushed to, 471b
turf of fresh, 243b
'twixt heaven and, 753b
unfolds heaven and, 141a
was nigher heaven, 567b
was without form, 1021a
waters and sky, 287a
way of all the, 1026b
wayside inn of, 808b
Earth, weaned away from, 978b
wears the Parthenon, 503b
weary of watching, 649b
while the, remaineth, 1022b
whose table was, 460b
will live by hers, 619b
with her thousand voices, 423a
word of the, 694b
words are daughters of, 336b
would not hold it, 789a
you are more than the, 626b
Earth-born joy renew, 721b
Earthlier happy is rose, 140b
Earthly ball a peopled garden, 378b
brethren, 701b
brown, hooded in an, 736b
dignities, peace above, 211b
godfathers, 132b
grossness quit, 249b
joy, honey of all, 267a
life, dangers of this, 665b
paragon, 204b
power doth then show, 146a
sensual devilish, 1064a
sum of, bliss, 257b
temple, within my, 763b
things heavenly or things, 274a
vigor, 77a
years, 405b
Earth-made implement, 474a
Earthquake, after the wind an, 1029a
and eclipse, 465a
dam'd by an, 676a
the Lord was not in the, 1029a
Earthquakes with thunder and lightning, 675b
Earth's a thief, 203b
crammed with heaven, 520a
degenerate sons, 4a
diurnal course, 405b
foundations fled, 787a
foundations stand, 787b
full rivers, 649b
golden time changed, 40a
green banner shakes, 640a
green fields, 584a
human shores, 479b
imagin'd corners, 217b
last picture, 814b
paths are cleared, 885a
returns for whole centuries, 568b
shadows fly, 468b
smoothness rough, turns, 572a
sweet flowing breast, 936b
the right place for love, 880a
Earths and skies and seas around, 591a
Earthy bed, earth in an, 554a
of the earth, 1061b
Ear-wax, not so much brain as, 182b
Eas'd the putting off, 256a
Ease a heart like a satin gown, 966a
after warre, 113a
age of, 355b
and pleasure, 484b
and plenty, 16b
and speed in doing, 82a
at, in Zion, 909a
believe what we wish with, 276a
brings long, 113a
come to take their, 212b
confess with, 64b
counselled ignoble, 254a
dark death or dreamful, 547b
despise with the greatest, 461a

Ease, discharged with greater, 231b
doctrine of ignoble, 778b
done with so much, 276b
fly with careless, 304b
full-throated, 481a
health and life, 309b
heightens, with grace, 328b
hours of, 396b
in Casey's manner, 807b
infinite heart's, 156a
joys in another's loss of, 387a
lazy, 98a
life of, not for any man, 476a
live at home at, 214a
meadows of, 857a
no healthful, 488b
of body blest, 303b
of my burdens, 105a
on the other side, 560a
one life the aching, 645b
our hearts of all their woes, 690a
poet's dignity and, 319a
prodigal of, 276b
rots itself in, 172b
smooth and sleek with, 54b
sweet, in misery, 122a
swollen slothful, 779a
take mine, in mine Inne, 91b
take thine, 1057a
thine heart of love, 500a
too much spirit to be e'er at, 314b
true, in writing, 311a
weary and ill at, 634a
with the greatest of, 700b
words flow with, 286b
worldly, or pleasure, 329b
Easeful death, half in love with, 481b
Eases his way of action, 57a
Easier for a camel, 140b, 1053b
for a man to be loyal, 984b
swallowed than a flap-dragon, 133b
to be played on, 176a
to believe than deny, 688b
to discover a deficiency, 402a
to fight for principles, 986b
to speak not a word, 83a
to stay out than get out, 678b
to suppress criticism, 960a
Easiest for his feet, 119a
person to deceive, 510a
victory over reason, 950b
way to get a reputation, 975a
Easily as a king, 166b
Easiness, property of, 178b
kind of, to next abstinence, 177a
Easing a savior's birth, 992a
East and Juliet is the sun, 135a
breaking of day in the lone, 881b
curtains of the, are drawn, 663a
faint, quickens, 691b
golden window of the, 134a
gorgeous, 253b
gorgeous, in fee, 407a
hunter of the, 531a
is East and West is West, 814a
I've wandered, 487a
knows it all from, to west, 722a
like a great chancel, 803b
nor West border nor breed, 814a
of Suez, 818b
of the garden of Eden, 1022a
side west side, 798b
star in the, 1050a
tea is like the, 867b
to west blow the trumpet, 370a
East to western Ind, 162a
tried to hustle the, 814b
turn my back to the, 384b
wind an interloper, 773a
wind, argument with an, 603b
wind, fill his belly with, 1030b
wind may never blow, 235b
winds, biting, 670b
wise men from the, 1050a
writ from, to west, 716b
Easter egg, 996a
Lent is over and, won, 655b
Easter-day, no sun upon an, 261b
Eastern, blabbing, scout, 247a
gate, levels of the, 686a
hill, yon high, 170a
kings, foul guilt of, 266b
merchants, trafficked with, 701b
monarch charged his wise men, 538b
skies, nest beneath far, 441b
tops of the, pines, 139a
uncivilized, instincts, 813b
windows only, 596a
East's gift, feeling the, 570b
Eastward, roll of the world, 704b
Easy, abstinence as, to me, 338b
an, thing O Power Divine, 627b
and so plain a stop, 152a
bid me take love, 824a
evil is, 272b
for my yoke is, 1052b
injustice, to bear, 908b
is descent to Hell, 37a
it is missed, 911a
jolly and, in their minds, 564b
leap to pluck, 149b
live and quiet die, 416b
lives, do not pray for, 670a
meat and drink, 817a
more, than a catalogue, 723a
nothing so, but that it becomes difficult, 32b
'nough to titter, 859b
one that cleans, 879a
quick and, death, 794a
Rabelais', chair, 321b
shoe, an open hand an, 795a
to be brave from safe distance, 9b
to be true, 287b
to despise what you cannot get, 10a
to find friend in prosperity, 31a
to get favour from fortune, 44a
to marry a rich woman, 565b
to propose impossible remedies, 11a
to talk one thing, 44a
word for a casual good-bye, 968a
words are, like the wind, 220a
writing makes hard reading, 983b
writing's curst hard reading, 382b
young and, 997a
Eat and drink as friends, 130a
and drink chatter and love, 623a
and drunk and lived, 340b
and eat I swear, 156b
and were filled, 1053a
angels' food, 1035b
bread to the full, 1024b
bye and bye, 1008b
cannibals that each other, 186b
dare, breakfast, 155b
dogs, of the crumbs, 1053a
Eat drink and be merry, 1043a, 1057a
earn that I, 161b
'em coats and all, 1003a
enough to, 788a
food that dead men, 704a
fruit she pluck'd, 258a
give him bread to, 1041a
good to, 714a
grass as oxen, 1048b
he hath not, paper, 133a
hearty, 852b
his pleasant fruits, 1044b
I did, 258b, 1022a
I see what I, 656b
I wouldn't, 881b
in the evening, 386a
it in haste, 1024a
let them, cake, 345a
let us, and drink for tomorrow we die, 1046a
live that they may, and drink, 60b
man that first, an oyster, 296b
my head, 576b
neither shall he, 905a
no beans, 221b
no onions nor garlic, 142b
not live to, 270b
not thy heart, 57b
not to dullness, 332a
not to, not for love, 501a
of fish fed of that worm, 177b
one must, to live, 270b
our chestnuts in security, 862a
peck of salt, 104a
poor when anything to, 72a
so I did sit and, 232b
so let's, he, 564b
some hae meat and canna, 393b
take, this is my body, 1055a
tell me what you, 108a
the cones under his pines, 879b
the fat of the land, 1023b
the lotus of the Nile, 528a
their flesh shall ye not, 1025a
thou shalt, bread, 1022a
to live, 61a
unleavened bread, 1024a
up himself, 181a
up the little ones, 203b
we must, we, 564b
what I see, 656b
what to, and drink, 492a
will not, with you, 144a
with the devill, 82a
with the rich, 823a
woman you gave to, 756a
your cake and have it, 95a
Eate, cat would, fish, 93a
thy heart, 114a
Eaten a sour grape, 1048a
me out of house and home, 153a
slowly, bit by bit, 849a
thee for a word, 133b
they'd, every one, 658b
to death with rust, 152b
worms, men not for love, 162b
your bread and salt, 813a
Eater, great, of beef, 163b
out of the, came forth meat, 1026b
Eateth grass as an ox, 1032a
not bread of idleness, 1042a
'Eathen, pore benighted, 818a
Eatin' their terbaccy, 893b
Eating a Christmas pie, 1015a
against, cares, 245b
air, 153a

Eating, appetite comes with, 88a
as well as breathing, 351a
makes, a delight, 261b
proof of pudding in the, 106b
several times per day, 925b
sleeping and, 23a
the bitter bread, 139a
worn out with, time, 276b
Eats a hole in my shirt, 902b
giant warrior to a crust, 634a
he that is proud, up himself, 181b
seeking food he, 160b
soles right offen shoes, 978b
till he is sick, 640b
when he is not hungry, 1006b
Eaves, fall upon her gilded, 550b
instant clamorous, 825a
minute-drops from off the, 246b
observed under the, 981a
Ebb and flow, 133b
and flow by the moon, 193b
beauty has no, 825a
ceaseless, and flow, 759a
feels retiring, 189a
greatness on the, of that river, 772b
relish the, 957a
tide, deaths happen at, 759a
to humble love, 189a
Ebb-tide or the flow, 584b
Ebenezer, fond of, 852b
Ebon throne, 305a
vault, 464b
Ebullience, random, 981a
Eccentric pattern in hair, 950b
Eccentricity heresy anomalies hobbies, 807a
Eccho ring, 115a
Ecclesiastic, pulpit drum, 238a
style, 805a
tyranny's the worst plague, 291b
Ecclesiastical lyric, most splendid, 513a
Ech man for hymself, 80a
Echo and a light unto eternity, 467b
and reduplication, 515a
answered where are they, 1011a
applaud thee to the very, 199b
asked of, 't other day, 588a
bears his amorous speech, 485b
caught faintly the sound, 397b
dies within our ears, 764a
from our discordant life, 634a
in the memory, 944b
is not faint at last, 431b
left to the air, 460b
my speech to a T, 89a
of a noble mind, 72b
of pain, 486a
of silent voice of God, 738b
of the infinite, 709a
of the whole sea's speech, 529a
resounds thro' the glen, 392b
sound must seem an, to the sense, 311a
sweet, sweetest nymph, 247a
translation is at best an, 500b
waiting for the, 895b
word that shall, 524a
Echoes down the creaking floor, 960b
roll from soul to soul, 550a
set the wild, flying, 550a
stealing upward, 886b
that start when memory plays, 591a
Echoes, these, from the past, 937b
Éclat of death, 648a
Eclipse, built in th', 249a
dim, 253a
earthquake and, 465a
it will be, first, 351a
moon hath her, endur'd, 206b
of sorrow, 471b
total, without hope of day, 259b
Eclipsed the gayety of nations, 337b
Eclipses, clouds and, 205a
Economic and political life, 921a
axiom, 864a
distress will teach men, 861b
foundation, superstructure on, 850a
great, and social forces, 700a
motives, strongest of, 775b
process, human status and, 914b
pyramid, 918b
royalists, 919a
slavery nobody's business, 919a
social and, experiment, 873b
uneven, development, 850b
Economical administration, expenses of, 689a
relations of slavery, 499b
Economically, spiritually as well as, 473b
Economics, think of our whole, 972a
we know now it is bad, 919b
Economist, slaves of some defunct, 925b
Economize, let us, truth, 678b
Economy a distributive virtue, 361b
and good management, 565a
creative, 505a
in art, is beauty, 719b
of heaven, 430a
over men becomes policy, 55b
parsimony is not, 361b
Principles of Political, 878b
Ecstasies, dissolve me into, 246b
scoff at others', 846b
Ecstasy, allay thy, 145b
circles of blind, 982a
in such an, 481b
lest life sully this, 32a
of love, 173a
roll in, at your feet, 927b
supreme, of modern world, 987b
to maintain this, 702a
waked to, the living lyre, 348b
what wild, 482a
Ecstatic instant, for each, 646b
sound, carollings of such, 705b
Eddies, wildest, and tangles, 690a
Eddy, men, about here and there, 623a
Eddying, immeasurable, 809b
Eden, eastward in, 1021b
Englishman into the garden of, 594b
garden of, 1022a
his, keeps, 490a
is that old-fashioned house, 648b
live in, 720b
older place than, 867a
Peri at the gate of, 441a
this other, demi-paradise, 138b
through, took solitary way, 259a
woman lost us, 528a
Edens, lest we lose our, 568a
Edg'd with poplar pale, 244b
Edge, as near the ocean's, 588b
Edge, axe's, did try, 268b
dangerous, of things, 571a
dulls the, of husbandry, 171b
finest, is made, 112a
hungry, of appetite, 138b
ill-used knife doth lose, 206a
is sharper than sword, 204a
of a feather-bed, 144b
of tempestuous years, 487a
peeps over the glass's, 570b
teeth set on, 1048b
tools, no jesting with, 225a
wield thy double, 640a
words have lost their, 982b
Edges, beauty of world has two, 923b
fringy, of the fight, 595b
Edible good to eat, 714a
Edication, she had an, 731b
Edifieth, charity, 1061a
Edifying words of consolation, 822b
Edinburgh, bred at, 332a
Edited, wife, his works, 935b
Edith with golden hair, 524a
Edition, Christians of best, 89b
if life had a second, 469b
Editor cannot always act, 641b
temptation to the, 931a
Editorial prejudice, 861b
Editorials witness our press, 795b
Edmund, here lies our good, 357b
Educated Americans go to Europe, 505a
beyond his intellect, 661a
men were superior, 71a
southerner has no use for r, 676a
Education among the carnivores, 698a
and culture, nothing but, 21a
and sheep-herding, 933a
benefits of a college, 505a
cabbage with a college, 678a
common to all, 603a
contact with manners is, 304a
curriculum of noble, 728a
early, sort of amusement, 25a
enables man to get along, 857b
every Englishman's, 625a
felicity of lighting on good, 57b
few are capable of, 774b
forms the common mind, 314a
freemen left without, 557a
gladsome to be getting, 915a
has for its object, 614b
has produced population able to read, 888a
ignorant despise, 45a
in the obvious, 709b
in the paths of duty, 697b
is instruction of intellect, 633a
is making men, 652a
lacks higher, 644a
liberal, 105a
most valuable result of all, 633b
nothing so astonishing in, 697a
of our imaginative life, 720a
ornament in prosperity, 71a
persons without, 435a
poets by, and practice, 508a
political, 696b
prayer is an, 618a
primary concern of American, 965b
race between, and catastrophe, 831b
real, must be limited, 933a
right to, 905a

Education should be gradual, 616a
soap and, not as sudden, 674b
starts a man, direction in which, 24b
there shall be, in this land, 792b
to love her was a liberal, 301b
too much and too little, 272a
travel is a part of, 120b
treatise of natural, 344b
viaticum of old age, 71b
what, could do for us, 984a
Educational relations, 758a
Educing good, from evil still, 328a
Edward, sons of, sleep, 128a
Edward's power, approach proud, 394a
race, winding-sheet of, 349b
E'e, tear blinded his, 1011b
Eel, in mud, is, 1019a
of science, 321b
Eels boil'd in broo', 1013a
Een, bonnie blue, 484b
Eerie faint carouse, 960b
Eeris, cattis, 94a
Efface, death can not, 973a
Effect defective comes by cause, 173b
electrical, on an audience, 737b
find out cause of this, 173b
little, after much labour, 428b
momentary, on man, 479a
nothing exists without, 281b
of criticism, 720a
of power and publicity, 696b
physical as well as spiritual, 679b
pleased with, he produces, 858a
power and, of love, 223b
produces more than one, 614b
with a thousand years, 331b
Effective advertisement, 969b
and undeniable existence, 773b
desire, transform into, 702b
moving vitalizing work, 744a
sonnets, 969b
Effects, broad, of punishment, 727b
dangers and uncertain, 367b
dire, from civil discord, 300a
money in its, and laws, 502b
of the spirit of party, 367a
rather are they both the, 857b
shielding from, of folly, 615a
with the answer no, 474b
Effectual fervent prayer, 1064a
odd numbers are most, 50b
Effervescent, pleasant, slang, 828b
Efficacious, more, than precept, 10b
Efficacy, purest, 250b
Efficiency, highest and best form of, 771b
of a flawless kind, 773a
of truly national leader, 951a
Efficient, luck is infatuated with the, 505b
navy, 779a
Efflorescence of civilized life, 614b
Effluence, transmitted, can not die, 468b
Effluxion of time, 899b
Effort, chiefly by private, 605b
golf a form of moral, 844b
isolated individual, 618a
keep faculty of, alive, 715a
mighty, of will, 878b
of the human soul, 895a
of thinking, 698a
Effort really to see and represent, 719b
smallest, is not lost, 584b
to speak it, 828a
very nearly killed her, 849b
Efforts discoveries successes, 718b
greatest, of the race, 605b
of man, 516a
redoubling your, 806b
to find last rose, 38b
Effusions of wit and humour, 428b
Egalité, liberté, fraternité, 1010b
Egdon remained, 705a
waste, glory of the, 704b
Egeria sweet creation, 454b
Egg, as one, is like another, 90a
boil an, 505a
egg's way of making another, 670b
hard-boiled as a picnic, 973b
hard-boiled unbroken, 970b
he that steals an, 235a
innocent as a new-laid, 682a
is full of meat, 136b
of democracy, 603a
think him as a serpent's, 167a
Wall Street lays an, 864b
without salt, 810b
yesterday an, 863b
Egg's way of making another egg, 670b
Eggs and a pound of cheese, 651b
as like as, 90a
break their, at smaller end, 295b
codfish lays ten thousand, 1006b
in one basket, 105a
lays, for gentlemen, 1018b
new-laid, 280b
put your, in one basket, 678a
putrid, of hope, 400b
silent when hatched, 244a
trod upon, 224a
weasel sucks, 160a
Eglantine, sweet musk-roses and, 141b
Ego fantailed like a peacock, 957b
Egoism, in the book of, 639a
Egotism of self-taught men, 435a
Egotistical imagination, 513a
Egotists, conscience makes, 768a
Egregiously an ass, 187a
Egress out of the world, 378a
Egypt, art of medicine in, 19a
flesh-pots of, 105a
great cry in, 1024a
I am dying, 201b
in a brow of, 142b
land of, 1024a
Egyptian proverb, 974b
Egypt's dark sea, 440a
pearl, 717a
Eie, never, did see that face, 114b
Eies, fields have, 80b
Eight o'clock, my hour is, 330b
or nine elderly men, 812a
times today you've kissed me, 485b
Eighteen years not enough, 926a
Eighteenth of April in Seventy-five, 524a
Eighth Commandment, 425a
day of the week, 777b
Eight-wheeler of a mighty fame, 852a
Eighty, when at, one remembers, 535b
Eildon tree, riding down by the, 1012b
Eke the soft delights, 328b
Elaborate courtesy, no defence like, 842a
hesitancies, 804a
Elaine the lily maid of Astolat, 555a
Elastic and vigorous thought, 590a
band, 714a
time at our disposal is, 855b
Elbow himself through the world, 475a
Elbowing self-conceit of youth, 603b
Elbow-room, soul hath, 148b
Elbows, horizon never quite at our, 590a
Eld, memories of, 544a
palsied, 184b
Elder by a year, 216a
ladies, 959a
let woman take an, 164b
more, than looks, 146b
sister was not gratified, 851a
years than fifty, 923b
Elderly men, eight or nine, 812a
people, returns of awareness to, 823a
Elders, discourse of the, 1066a
young men regard, as senile, 696b
Eldest curse upon 't, 176b
God's, daughter, 244a
son, Earl of Fitzdotterel's, 638a
son slave, made his, 652b
things, of all, 935b
Eldorado, land of, 906b
spot of ground like, 545b
Eleazar was the faculty, 809a
Wheelock, 808b
Elect, heaven does not choose its, 566a
thinned down the predestined, 675a
where to, there is but one, 224b
Elected between sundown and sunup, 904b
distrusting all the, 996a
Silence sing to me, 724b
someone terrible gets, 990a
Election, between, and my hopes, 179a
more than winning the, 986a
to National Institute, 931b
Elections, result of the New York, 540a
where annual, end, 368a
Elective franchise, dignity of the, 557a
Electric, fierce, fire, 845b
power earth can never tame, 498b
Electrical display of God, 946b
effect on an audience, 737b
Electrically prompt, 679b
Electricity and crime, 867b
Elegance in prose composition, 431b
of female friendship, 337a
rather than luxury, 557b
Elegant but not ostentatious, 337b
fowl, 581a
simplicity of three per cents, 377a
sufficiency, 328a
Element, committed to her, 585a
earth their proper, 229b
hail, of earth, 935a
he is appointed to live in, 473b
of fire is put out, 217a

Element, one God one law one, 553a
while there is a criminal, 761a
Elemental conflicts, one of those, 952a
force, 945b
force is ruthlessly frank, 773a
things, smack and tang of, 756a
Elementary said Holmes, 782a
Elemented, things which, it, 216b
Element's below, 191a
Elements, better, and kindly stars, 499a
heaven and earth and all the, 83a
made cunningly of, 217b
of nature, 939b
so mix'd in him, 169b
tax not you you, 191b
weak and beggarly, 1062b
Elephant ate all night, 748a
bigger than an, 61a
hath joints, 181b
leans or stands, 233a
that practised on a fife, 659b
went to see the, 588a
Elephants for want of towns, 53a
indorsed with towers, 259a
wild, caught by tame, 29a
with fog-colored skin, 940a
women and, 851a
Elevate even petty minds, 55b
purify and, character, 616b
thoughts more, 254a
Elevated to an infinite height, 100a
Elevation, drink not to, 332a
of mankind, 589b
Eleven die nobly for country, 202a
points in the law, 29a
thousand persons, 295b
widows and nine maids, 144b
Eleventh, fourth, ninth and sixth, 96a
Elfland, horns of, 550a
Elginbrodde, here lie I Martin, 1014a
Elgin's place, 558a
Eli Eli lama sabachthani, 1055b
Elijah went up by a whirlwind, 1029a
Eliminated the impossible, 781b
Eliot, George, not an optimist, 785a
Prisidint, 837a
Elite, each walk of life has its, 965a
Eliza made her desperate retreat, 563a
Elizabeth, change from Jane to, 428a
my sonne's wife, 612b
Elizas, Marys and Anns and, 535a
Ell, tooke an, 94b
Ellen, wed the fair, 414b
Elliptical billiard balls, 685a
Elm, lilac and larkspur and an, 872b
not to an, for pears, 45b
scarlet creeper loves the, 634b
Elms, curl'd above the green, 437b
fade into dimness, 623a
immemorial, 551a
Elm-tree bole, round the, 568b
Elocution flows, 4a
waste our, 685b
Eloped, lovers, in the dark, 725a
Elopement would be preferable, 828b
Eloquence, cause stands not on, 436b
fit words and heavenly, 277b
frothy, 760a
has turned the scale of war, 510b
in the forum, 590a
inspired us with, 74a
more than, 121a
more, than speech, 561a
most splendid, 324a
mother of arts and, 259b
of Mr. Webster, 980a
secret of, and virtue, 617b
Eloquent blood, 217a
just and mightie death, 111b
manner, carp in most, 281b
old man, 251a
on this theme they become, 688b
thrice, are quiet trees, 890b
'Elp you when you're downed, 819a
Else, what, could I do, 736a
Elsewhere, hath, its setting, 408a
is ne'er met with, 464b
Elude the sight, 412a
Eludes, spirit-like, embrace, 629b
turbulence, the eye, 408a
Elusiveness of soap, 707b
Elves can whisper in your ear, 790b
criticising, 362a
small, coats, 141b
whose little eyes glow, 231a
Elysian suburb of the life, 523a
Elysium as far as to nearest room, 647b
what, have ye known, 482b
Emanation weeps incessantly, 387b
Emancipated, minds as well as bodies of, 557b
Emancipation is but half completed, 557a
Emasculate, pallid and, scholarship, 628b
Embalmed and treasured up, 250b
darkness, 481b
Embark on bold new program, 929b
unwilling alone we, 721b
upon the boundless sea, 38a
Embarrassing, more, than welcome, 751a
Embarrassment of riches, 326a
proud, of the artist, 882b
talk to me without, 907b
Embarrassments, tried in a thousand, 751a
Embattled armies, 260a
farmers stood, 504a
soldiery, 14a
Embellish his adventures, 370a
Embellishing touches of probability, 788a
Embellishment, oration without, 33a
Embellit tout ce qu'il touche, 324a
Ember, dying, wrought its ghost, 544b
Embers, glowing, through the room, 246a
of the past, 757b
stirring living, 535b
Embittered, not to be, 752b
Emblem of truth overflowing, 450a
to humanity, 580a
Emblems, evergreens, of immortality, 672b
of deeds, 455b
of untimely graves, 365a
Emblems right meet of decency, 347a
Embodiment not of sentiment but of history, 770a
Embody, I my Lords, the law, 683b
Embosom'd in the deep, 354a
Embrace a Pole as a Frenchman, 100b
by faith alone, 551a
first endure then pity then, 317a
let us, 289b
me she inclin'd, 251b
none I think do there, 269a
of clay, 935a
spirit-like eludes, 629b
sweet lovers let us, 133a
take your last, 138a
Embraced, woman once, 706a
Embraces, cold, of the tomb, 4a
with, curses oft I mixt, 309b
Embracing all to cheer and bliss, 688a
and lapping every one close, 609a
and making much of them, 53b
minds, 262a
vines, 662a
we may learn to be, 949a
Embraves this morn, 263b
Embroidered, heavens', cloths, 825b
Embroideries out of old mythologies, 826a
Embroidery and fantastic flourishes, 514a
Embroil the earth, 287a
Embryo novelist, 959a
Emelye, up roose, 80b
Emerald, green as, 421a
Isle, 383b
Emerge, man cannot, from himself, 856a
somehow it didn't, 777b
Emerged from indolence, 372b
Emergencies, maintain existence in, 541b
untried, 601b
Emerges ahead of his accomplishments, 991a
Emerson advised his fellow townsmen, 935b
now the Benicia Boy, 573a
out of Charles Lamb, 908b
there comes, first, 600a
Emigrated to another star, 652b
Eminence and renown, 500b
call by way of, dismal science, 476a
raised to that bad, 253b
Eminent degree, experienced in an, 366b
dull but, 960a
man's conversation, 510b
successes, news of, 58b
tax man pays for being, 295a
virtues, display of, 514b
Emmanuel, O come O come, 593a
Emotion, aesthetic, 778a
demonstrate an, 700a
depths of, in an individual, 757b
erotic, 778a
fire of, 673a
frenzied outbursts of, 986b
idea communicates the, 798a
intellect is to, 798a
poetry an escape from, 943b
poetry not turning loose, 943b
procure the, he needs, 778a

Emotion recollected in tranquillity, 406a
religious, 940b
soul-satisfying, 973a
using words to arouse, 752b
wave of religious, 665b
Emotional and spiritual intensity, 983a
chaos remembered in tranquillity, 971b
orgies, 806a
Emotionalism, super-abundant, 910b
Emotions entirely foreign to art, 669a
that feed on themselves, 490b
Emperor and clown, 482a
big stealin' makes you, 946b
drowsy, 827a
Hwang, 725a
in mine own house, 110b
is divine, 987b
Napoleon, 399b
proclaimed his master, 491a
taller by breadth of my nail, 295a
Titus had done nothing, 305b
without his crown, 305b
Emperor's side, lie by an, 189b
Emperors, kings republics and, 99b
pomp of, 501a
purple of, 815a
souls of, 99a
Emphasis of passionate love, 431b
Emphasizing, speak without, your words, 462a
Emphatic, unflinching and, 822b
Empire acquired by men, 20a
and Cleopatra, 502b
and victory, 465b
coat of arms of the, 840b
dread, chaos, 322a
found a great, 352a
great, and little minds, 360b
internal domestic, 976b
loungers of the, 781b
my mind to me an, is, 101b
neither holy nor Roman nor, 324b
no more than power in trust, 277a
of habit, 44a
of human society, 406a
of the land, 472b
preserve unity of the, 360b
rod of, 348b
savage wilderness into glorious, 360b
star of, 306b
sun never sets on the, 417b
thickening to, 939a
things they misname, 63b
trample an, down, 730a
westward the course of, 306b
with literature as with law or, 543b
word has lost or won an, 491a
Empires and cities in common grave, 369b
day of, has come, 681b
expeditions and everything else, 449a
fate of, changed, 381b
game was, 460a
germs of, 772b
kingdoms and, of old, 584b
two everlasting hostile, 473b
vaster than, 268b
Empires' kings' captives' births, 706b
Employ, preferred for public, 446a
speech to conceal thoughts, 286b
teach heaven's, 571b
the present well, 52a
themselves by reading, 290a
unknown Power's, 621b
women and wine should life, 308b
Employed at less expense, 347a
men, are best contented, 332a
Employers, all kinds of, 577b
of wage-labor, 593b
Employment, chance, 992b
for his idle time, 235b
forego their customary, 431a
seeking honest, 760b
Employments, public, 294a
Emporia Gazette, 843a
Empowered with lands and gold, 923b
Emptier dancing in air, 140a
Emptiness, eternal smiles his, betray, 319b
of ages in his face, 755b
Emptor, caveat, 1009b
Empty, account of, boxes, 137b
bubble, honour but an, 280a
buckets into empty wells, 419a
cockloft is, 89b
day, idle singer of an, 666b
dream, life is an, 309a
dream, life is but an, 520b
glass, turn down an, 533b
hands no tassels, 309b
heads, tall men had very, 89b
house like a stray dog, 671b
my arms are, 700b
name, changed into an, 493a
name, fame is but an, 395b
praise, solid pudding against, 321b
rich sent, away, 1056a
sack to stand upright, 331a
stomach, more loudly than, 920b
stomach, patriot on an, 760b
thanks, words are but, 298b
things, crowns are, 292a
tigers or roaring sea, 137b
tub, fling him out an, 294b
unto thy mother in law, 1027a
vessel, 156b
wells, dropping buckets into, 364b
when I have made it, 159a
Empty-vaulted night, 247b
Emulation, propensity for, 775b
Enamell'd, quaint, eyes, 249b
Enamelling, gold, 827a
Enamour'd of an ass, 142a
of thy parts, 137a
Enchains us to permitted ill, 465b
Enchant, everything that deceives may, 24b
I will, thine ear, 131a
Enchanted by melody of song, 731a
circle of the upper ten, 640a
herbs, 147a
new, earth, 888b
woods, enter these, 639b
Enchanter, ghosts from an, fleeing, 466a
Indolence, 405a
Enchanting miracles of change, 734a
tale, coin the, 812b
Enchantment, distance lends, 432a
Enchantments of the Middle Age, 621b
Enchants my sense, 181b
Encircled the printing-press, 398a
Encircling gloom, amid the, 495b
Enclose, cherries fairly do, 220b
Enclosed and safe within its heart, 609a
bee, 52a
dig the dust, here, 212b
Encloseth, breast, my poor heart, 127b
Encomium upon Massachusetts, 443b
Encompass, poetic fields, me, 298b
Encompasseth, ring, thy finger, 127b
Encounter and lose in the crowd, 653b
free and open, 251a
of our wits, 127b
Encourage commission of many, 46a
Encouraged, examination of acts, 426a
he ought to be, 342b
Encouragement, just that degree of, 514a
Encouraging a clever pupil, 333b
triangles to break out, 866b
Encreasing, youth waneth by, 116a
Encroach, habit will, 419a
Encroachments, abuses and, 433b
silent, 382b
Encumbers him with help, 339a
with helping hand, 339a
End a sentence with, 915b
and so on to, of chapter, 90a
announced, 974b
apathetic, 548a
at the beginning not the, 986b
attempt the, 231a
beauty a sufficient, 826b
beginning and the, 987a, 1065a
beginning of the, 384a
beginning our, 142b
better is, of a thing, 1042b
bravely to, 14b
break eggs at the smaller, 295b
bring our years to an, 1036a
calculate the, 371a
challenge to his, 263b
come all right in the, 577b
consider the, in everything, 269b
crowns all, 182b
death a necessary, 167b
decline to accept, of man, 977a
depends upon the beginning, 62b
fairest things have fleetest, 789b
fast approaching, of a journey, 596b
final, of government, 490a
for what, this world formed, 325a
for which mankind warranted, 517b
forsake me in my, 283b
found no, 254a
good, cometh of good beginning, 92b
great, of life is action, 634a
half-won, baulking the, 815a
heartache, 174b
her, is bitter as wormwood, 1038b
here is my journey's, 190a
hope to the, 1064a
if an, be set to them, 843b
in my beginning is my, 945a

End, in my, is my beginning, 101b, 945a
in one purpose, 154b
is bitter as wormwood, 1038b
is not yet, 1054a
its life comes to a lamentable, 867a
journeys, in lovers meeting, 164a
joy runneth to an, 118a
just where you began, 359a
know mine, 1034a
labour unto the, 817a
let there be an, 567a
life is an, in itself, 709a
life upon planet may come to, 902a
make, most sweet, 138a
more than an, to war, 922a
must justify the means, 293b
my last, be like his, 1025b
my life is at an, 1012a
my wrath did, 387b
nearer approach to the, 118b
not speculative knowledge, 27a
of a love or a season, 879a
of a perfect day, 799a
of a shot, 94b
of every man's desire, 693b
of fray, 151b
of government, 368a
of government is happiness, 494b
of kings, 292a
of life cancels, 151a
of May, 787a
of my tether, 389a
of reckoning, 185b
of the beginning, 871a
of the fight is a tombstone, 814b
of the Lord, 1064a
of the tail, 656b
of the work, 570a
of the world is at hand, 284b
of this day's business, 169a
only, of life, 749b
original and, 73b, 336a
our being's, and aim, 317b
prophetic of her, 305b
quiet-coloured, of evening, 568b
remember Milo's, 283b
remember the, 269b, 1066a
river at my garden's, 320a
sans singer and sans, 532a
seen the, of the Lord, 1064a
serv'd no private, 315a
source and, and test of art, 310a
such, true lovers have, 384b
swan-like, 145a
that stupid crime, 877b
there's an, on 't, 307a
this is not the, 871a
to all an end, 823b
to beginnings of all wars, 922a
to quiet age a peaceful, 40a
to the world's, 129a
to these things, 36b
try the man, 153a
unpredicted, 976b
unto the, of the world, 1055b
we may make an, sooner, 119a
weary day have, 115a
what boys get at one, 341b
wished by people to have an, 285a
world may, tonight, 570a
End-all, be-all and the, here, 195b
of deep arguments, 845b
Ende of every worldly soore, 80b
Endearing elegance, 337a
wile, follow'd with, 356a
young charms, 438b
Endearment, each fond, tries, 356a
Endeavor and dispute, 532b
brave, to do thy duty, 737a
Christian, hard on female pulchritude, 909a
disinterested, to learn, 621b
fruit of all our long, 712b
in continual motion, 154b
to abolish vice, 240b
to be a help and ornament, 122a
to possess virtue, 27a
Ended by a marriage, 458a
cares now all, 154a
life's long night is, 655b
little less than new before, 298b
month with greatest joy, 285a
summer is, 1048a
sweet is grief well, 12b
the angel, 257b
things, and things begun, 610b
Endes, all is well that, well, 92b
Endin' line, Ibid's name below, 855a
Ending, art of, 526a
bad beginning makes a bad, 17b
best, for friendship, 768a
bread-sauce of the happy, 719a
hard beginning maketh good, 91b
is despair, 210a
lovely things will have an, 948b
never, always descending, 427a
never, still beginning, 280a
on the rustling leaves, 246b
passion, doth purpose lose, 176a
Endings, beginnings and, are untidy, 838a
Endless age, olives of, 206b
deliberations, chose after, 855b
error hurled, 317b
extinction of unhappy hates, 621b
file, marching single in, 506b
if an, sleep He wills, 633a
imitation, 408b
merit in knowing when to have done, 476a
night, closed his eyes in, 349b
on an, voyage gone, 630b
pain of waiting, 525b
pure and, light, 271b
rue, sold for, 785b
summer days, 646a
to dispute disputable, 288a
Endlessly rocking, 609a
En-dor, road to, 817b
woman that hath familiar spirit at, 817b
Endow college or a cat, 315a
I thee, 1069b
me if thou grant me wit, 894a
myself with personal immortality, 841a
Endowed by their creator, 373a
Ends are out of sight, 914a
burns at both, 962a
catechism, 151b
consult our private, 266a
cunning seldom gain their, 1003a
delays have dangerous, 124b
divinity that shapes our, 179a
his own, 95a
human, are ultimately answered, 443a
Ends, law, tyranny begins, 335a
needless Alexandrine, the song, 311a
odd old, stol'n, 127b
of knot twisted round, 56b
of the earth, 814a
of the world are come, 701b
of verse and sayings, 238b
smile upon fingers', 154b
the bloody business, 7a
thou aim'st at, 211b
to gain some private, 355a
violent delights have violent, 136b
watch that, the night, 303a
year of publick wonder, 285a
Endue, thy strength, 721b
Endued with sanctity of reason, 257a
Endurance for one moment more, 732b
foresight strength, 409a
momentary in, 68b
moved beyond, 925a
tale to tell of the, 842b
Endure, all deaths I could, 258a
contumely without resentment, 763a
couldst not, him one night, 264a
count them happy which, 1064a
crowns of thorns, 667b
have your songs, 567a
his name shall, for ever, 1035b
human hearts, 337b
husband with beard, 157a
is greater than to dare, 566b
man will not merely, 977a
men must, their going, 193b
my own despair, 293a
not yet a breach, 216b
rival's bliss, 125a, 382a
stings crowd and buzz, 267a
the like himself, 159a
the misfortunes of others, 264b
thy praises shall, 37a
toothache, 159a
way to, adversity, 32b
we first, then pity, 317a
youth's a stuff will not, 164a
Endured a great deal of ridicule, 540b
and done in days before, 752a
what cannot be cured must be, 90a
Endures, man in love, more, 728b
Endureth all things, 1061a
his mercy, for ever, 1029b
temptation, 1064a
Enduring and daring, souls are now, 655b
as marble, 110a
monument, early but, 468a
work of art, 757b
yearning for something, 886a
Endymion, in, I leaped into the sea, 479b
letters which, wrote, 767a
Enemies, adhering to their, 376a
borrow'd from his, 564a
both surrounded by, 923a
defend it against all, 842a
despicable, 10a
disposed of foreign, 25a
fallen among the, 59a
forgive our, 119b
fourth glass for mine, 300b
friends more dangerous than, 748a
give the, the means, 11b

Enemies, giving his, the slip, 345b
humanity has three great, 743b
I can defend myself from, 401b
in the presence of mine, 1033a
in war, 373b
just friends and brave, 375a
look his, in the face, 284a
love him for, he has made, 636b
love your, 1051a
make my, ridiculous, 325b
mountains make, of nations, 364a
naked to mine, 211b
of freedom, 728a
of the future, 957a
of truth, 240a
one of my most intimate, 640b
precautions against your, 1070a
put his, to flight, 221b
redcoats and Tories, 358b
secret history of our, 523b
shall lick the dust, 1035b
soften to us our, 753b
thou hast an hundred, 345b
unhappy lot which finds no, 45a
we are not, but friends, 539b
wish to make no, 736b
write to annoy their, 840a
Enemy and all his accomplices, 905b
and friend to hurt you, 679a
be able for thine, 182b
being dead, 1066a
care's an, to life, 163b
charging of his, 103b
concentrating it on a single, 951a
dearest, 171a
defeat, in one battle, 370b
demolition of the, 905b
every man his greatest, 240b
faints not nor faileth, 595b
friend and, is death, 938b
friend might become an, 44b
hast thou found me O mine, 1029a
he who has one, 74a
if thine, be hungry, 1041a
if thine, hunger, 1060a
is loose on the other side, 729b
is the unknown, 882b
kisses of an, 1041a
last, destroyed is death, 1061b
let alone thine, 7b
let no, haul them down, 907b
licked a more formidable, 985a
love your, bless your haters, 556b
make a weak man your, 594b
met the, and they are ours, 450a
my, is dead, 609b
nearly slew ye, 1004a
neighbor as possible, 860a
no tears shed when, dies, 44b
nobody's, but his own, 579a
not how many but where are the, 59b
of the good, 325b
one, is too much, 234b
persuaded his, 1014b
priest for, 515b
put, in their mouths, 187b
see no, 160a
spoils of the, 450b
to mankind, 165b
to pomp and noise, 300a
vision's greatest, 388b
when thine, falleth, 1040b
written by an acute, 738a
Enemy, you are now my, 331b
Enemy's, mine, dog, 193a
pinions, 10b
ships are more than ours, 54b
toils, get into the, 11b
Energetic mongrels, continent of, 812a
Energies and hopes that can not die, 707b
concentrate their, 763a
dissipation of, 783a
million, 945b
of our system will decay, 737b
Energy, abnormal, 697b
and sleepless vigilance, 540b
atomic, 900b
conscious, of selection, 809b
lack of, 513b
left for anything else, 461a
most zealous, 775a
of thought, 495b
politicians are marvels of, 838a
situation of power and, 359a
want, to preserve itself, 374b
Enfeebles power of the law, 26a
Enflamed with study of learning, 250a
Enfold righteous man, 113a
Enfolded passion of the rose, 970b
Enforce, dying men, attention, 138b
with temper, 343b
Enforced ceremony, 168b
Engage, in bloody fights, 3b
in fierce contests, 239b
me to rock the cradle, 319b
Engaged in a great civil war, 540b
in dispute, 21a
in opposing wrong, 534a
Engagement Catechism, 830a
get loose from honourable, 359a
Engenders not a storm, 127a
Engine shops are homes for spiders, 865a
there she is the great, 565b
to enemy not a single, 905b
two-handed, 249b
which drives enterprise, 925a
wit's an unruly, 232b
Engineer, story of a brave, 852a
striking sometimes the, 233a
Enginer hoist with own petar, 177b
Engines, great, move slowly, 119a
mortal, 189a
what was it the, said, 686b
England always wins one battle, 871a
an island cut off from world, 963a
awake awake, 389a
best thing between France and, 509b
bound with triumphant sea, 139a
bow was made in, 782a
breed again such a king, 122b
breeds valiant creatures, 155b
cold queen of, 867a
comfortable time-lag in, 832a
Common Law of, 955a
defense of, 832b
dress and manners in, 764b
east coast of, 759a
expects every man his duty, 389b
finished or dead, 876a
flag of, 400a
for ever, 938b
England, fought for, 866b
gentlemen of, 214a
God for, and Saint George, 155a
good to kill one admiral, 325a
grain in, given to horses, 337a
Greece Italy and, did adorn, 279b
hath need of thee, 407b
have loved, dearly, 876a
high-road that leads to, 339b
I am in, everywhere, 222b
I know the kings of, 682b
if, was what England seems, 819a
in, I've a mate, 582a
industrious hand from, 641a
interests of the individual in, 783a
Ireland gives, her soldiers, 639b
is a garden, 821a
is a pleasant place, 598a
keep my bones, 148b
king of, cannot enter, 335a
knuckle-end of, 418b
let an institution strain itself in, 765b
like wild hedges in, 985a
little ships of, 950b
long long may it be, 500a
mariners of, 432b
martial airs of, 444b
meadows of, 927a
meteor flag of, 432b
model to inward greatness, 154b
never did lie at foot, 149a
no greater friends to, 117a
of our dreams, 819a
Oh to be in, 568b
old, is our home, 490b
old, to adorn, 820b
one day in, 814b
paradise for women, 224a
paradise of individuality, 807a
peer of, 786b
people in, would be better, 744b
poison, at her roots, 865b
poorest he in, 228b
proved heroes not dead, 955b
refrigerator called, 821b
restores our belief, 956a
reversed the system, 629a
roast beef of old, 298b
royal navy of, 352a
St. George he was for, 867b
Scotland has invaded, 650b
slaves cannot breathe in, 364a
speech of, 471a
spring in, 814b
stands sentry, 703a
stately homes of, 469b, 470a, 923a
strength of, 765b
such night in, 492b
take my drum to, 803b
the further off from, 657a
there'll always be an, 996b
this earth this realm, 139a
to itself rest, 149a
unhanged in, 150a
was merry England, 414b
what have I done for you, 742a
what is left of, 499b
what should they know of, 814b
where the sacred flame, 803b
who dies if, live, 821b
will have her neck wrung, 871a
will see her allies stronger, 952a
with all her faults, 362b
word guess imported from, 676a

England ye who pass, tell, 9b
yet shall stand, 696a
youth of, on fire, 154b
England's dead, where rest not, 470a
green and pleasant bowers, 389a
green and pleasant land, 388b
mountains green, 388b
old, winding sheet, 388a
pride, 814b
song for ever, 803b
state, 798a
the one land, 938a
English, abusing of the king's, 180a
ah vain these, fields, 622b
air could make her, sweet as, 550a
ale, 867b
amused themselves sadly, 435a
archaisms of his, 508a
Bible, 492a
bows, wood of, 782a
broad famous, poet, 214a
buccaneers, 599a
cause sensation among the, 558b
child white as angel, 385a
children spoke bad, 804a
close wall with, dead, 155a
dead, marks our, 815a
dictionary interesting, 864a
earth, 820b
fatted souls of the, 816a
flagon, 867b
good plain, without fraud, 28a
gret diversite in, 79a
history, calamity in, 759a
in favor of boys learning, 868b
lane, walk in an, 568b
language, room for but the, 780a
law, selling judgments of, 856b
legs, 155b
literature a flying fish, 901b
mother made her moan, 601b
never abolish anything, 798a
oak and holly, 686b
of the nineteenth century, 494a
orthography, 776b
people are snobs, 765b
poor, 867a
prayer or two in, 755b
reticence of soul peculiar to, 914a
rolling, drunkard, 867b
Scotchmen Jews, 756b
style familiar not coarse, 337b
tear, shed one, 494a
the speech of the master mariner, 755b
thread, strung them on an, 602b
to the, that of the sea, 472b
town, Boston is like an, 985a
trick of, nation, 152b
unofficial rose, 938a
weather in his heart, 807a
well of, undefyled, 113b
when you can't think of the, 658a
without an accent, 949b
Englishman acknowledge that he is happy, 565b
as I am an, 335a
banish'd a true-born, 138b
cleave to heart of a true, 301a
content to say nothing, 342b
dying, 418a
firmest in his shoes, 505a
he is an, 682b
he remains an, 682b
Englishman in Wellington's army, 345a
interested in contemporary America, 985a
into the garden of Eden, 594b
is afraid to feel, 901b
is conceited, 642a
lives on island in North Sea, 950a
one, could beat three Frenchmen, 301a
rights of an, 1001b
smell the blood of an, 1020b
stern true-born, 138b
stirred the heart of every, 842b
thinks he is moral, 765a
unintelligent as a young, 623a
vain ill-natured thing, 291b
who loves Ireland, 932a
Englishman's, every, education, 625a
food, roast beef was, 298a
reverence for individual's rights, 783a
Englishmen are we, 490b
detest a siesta, 981b
for, a task undertaken, 773b
mad dogs and, 981b
no greater friends to, 117a
our fathers were, 229b
regarded by satirical, 676a
with such acts fill a pen, 122b
English-speaking peoples, union of, 758a
Englissh sweete upon his tonge, 79b
Engraved, injury, in metal, 86b
Engraven deep on his front, 254a
Engraving is art of scratch, 606a
Engross, pens a stanza when he should, 318b
Engrossed, mind is so, with these three, 283a
Engulfing sea, 663b
Enhance the loser's woe, 415b
the value of its favours, 354b
Enigma, mystery inside an, 868b
sphinx with her, 15a
Enjoy a holiday, 448b
angels alone, such liberty, 268b
can neither when we will, 621b
company, 337a
contented least with what I, 205a
convalescence, 766b
crown kings seldom, 126b
delight with libertie, 114b
ev'n the past, 52a
get what you want and, it, 822b
good health, 40b
grudge what they cannot, 10b
happiness, 45b
her while she's kind, 278a
honey-heavy dew of slumber, 167a
indifferent and cannot, it, 339a
late for them to, it, 285a
make me Lord, alway, 829b
much nor suffer much, 778b
much to, down here below, 663b
naught better than to, 571b
one's past is to live twice, 52a
private men, 156a
rest, 664a
the privilege to do so, 326b
their days and the earth, 739b
what posterity will say, 331b
whiles we, prize, 158b
your dear wit, 248a
Enjoy'd in vision beatific, 253a
lady, 386a
Enjoyed, floundered, and suffered. 720a
in its own high right, 981b
no sooner but despised, 207a
should not have, it, 952b
the peace your valor won, 402b
to have, the sun, 620b
with more spirit chased than, 144b
Enjoying, think it worth, 280a
Enjoyment, common stock of intellectual, 791b
esthetic, 797b
every human benefit and, 360a
helps your, of these things, 611b
of one's self, 300a
of things that feed mind, 720a
people I could work for with, 509b
to enjoyment, 341b
variety is the mother of, 511a
youth the only season for, 500b
Enjoyments and realities of life, 925a
seasoning of all, 270a
Enjoys, beauty ne'er, 319b
miserable who, least, 344b
not this life, 240b
the air it breathes, 403b
Enlarge my life, 336a
never ceaseth to, itself, 124a
on glorious ancestors, 305a
or illustrate this power, 223b
Enlarger of the public life, 666b
Enlarges sphere of human powers, 342a
Enlauding granite, 805b
Enlighten people generally, 375b
Enlightenment, reek of, 913a
Enlink'd to waste and desolation, 155b
Enliven morality with wit, 300a
Enlivens, first which, 497a
Ennobled our hearts, 298b
Ennobles, defeat, and fortifies, 783a
Ennobling relation, 808b
Ennui is a sign of intelligence, 992a
Enoch walked with God, 1022b
Enormous and innermost perversion, 728b
animals, insolence of, 19a
fly-wheel of society, 715a
weight could raise, 4a
E-normouse, tail is, 918a
Enough as good as a feast, 95a
fortune never gave, 117b
good dinner, 340a
not thank'd at all thank'd, 332b
religion to make us hate, 295a
to eat enough to lay up, 307a
to have perished once, 37b
with over-measure, 202b
word to the wise is, 331a
work to do, 821b
world, and time, 268b
Enquire why things are as they are, 722a
Enquiry about woman's pedigree, 105b
Enrage those paying annuities, 326a
Enrich not the heart of another, 522b
Enriched our blood, 298b
pension never, 234a

Enriches, not, him and makes me poor, 188a
Enrolled in Who's Who, 960a
Ensample, noble, to his sheep, 80b
oghte preest, yive, 171b
Ensanguined hearts, 365a
Ensconced under six feet of earth, 805b
Enshrine her and she dies, 934b
Ensign, beauty's, 138a
imperial, 252b
let that, fly, 626a
tattered, 534a
threshing her, 995b
Ensky'd and sainted, 183b
Enslave, fight not to, 370b
Enslaved, once fully, 607a
Enslavement, faced, if captured, 666a
Enslaving another race, 538b
Ensnare man's imperial race, 312a
Ensure your safety, 27b
Ensured release, 787b
Entails, truth, ruin, 16a
Entangled, become, in various degrees, 12a
Entangling alliances with none, 374b
Entente is al, 79a
Enter, although I, not, 563b
into kingdom of heaven, 1053b
king of England cannot, 335a
kingdom of God, 140b
last to, the room, 976a
to grow in wisdom, 666a
Entered on a performance, 344b
Entergraft our hands, 216b
Enterprise, consider outcome in every, 46a
familiar in, 68b
handmaid and nurse of, 925a
heroic, is gone, 361a
is sick, 181a
life-blood of, 151a
more, in walking naked, 826a
most dangerous, 953b
private, in atomic age, 965b
success of any great moral, 517b
system of free private, 920a
Enterprises, impediments to great, 120a
of all philanthropic, 953b
of great pith, 175a
that require new clothes, 589b
Enters, eyes bent on him that, 140b
house a guest, 924a
war seldom, 279a
with triumphant condescension, 973a
Entertain a brotherly affection, 367a
lag-end, 151b
strangers, 1063b
this starry stranger, 263b
Entertained angels unawares, 1063b
great scorn of Hell, 76a
Entertaining or impressive talk, 850a
ourselves alone, 99a
Entertainment, fortnight's, of anybody, 774b
hospitable, and instruction, 264a
knee a joint not, 863b
powers of, 559b
tenor of one's, 449a
Entertainments, brave, 285a
Entertains the harmless day, 213a
the most exclusive worms, 966b
Enther th' Kingdom iv Hiven, 835a
Enthroned in hearts of kings, 146a
Enthusiasm, nothing great achieved without, 502b
Enthusiasms about reading, 910a
give me the old, 606b
Enthusiast who keeps cool, 914a
Enthusiasts, how to deal with, 493a
Enthusyasm iv this counthry, 834b
Entice dewy-feather'd sleep, 246b
if sinners, thee, 1038a
Entire and whole and perfect, 789a
forgetfulness, 408b
happiness, 73b
Entity and quiddity, 238a
Entombed, spiders, flies or ants, 52a
Entrails, swords in our proper, 169a
webs from their own, 102b
Entrance, fatal, of Duncan, 195a
grow slack from my first, 232b
he shall not, gain, 491b
into the language, 120b
of the Custom-House, 513b
one, into life, 1065b
to a quarrel, 171b
too easy, won, 258a
wisdom at one, shut out, 254b
Entrances, exits and their, 161a
Entrap the wisest, 145b
Entreated, not to be, and overawed, 502a
Entreats, Hesperus, thy light, 218a
Entrenched greed, hatred of, 919a
Entries, guard the, to the land, 755b
Entrusts life to one hole, 30a
Entuned in hir nose, 79b
Entwine itself verdantly still, 438b
Enumerated among diseases, 282b
Envelope, stamped self-addressed, 930b
Enviable death, 872a
state I enjoy, 947b
Envied, be, wretched, 310a
better to be, 19a
man is little to be, 337b
Envies, no one, me, 368a
potter, the potter, 7a
Envieth, charity, not, 1061a
Envious, ambitious and, 282a
and calumniating time, 182a
Casca, 168a
court, 159b
people were devoured, 71b
siege, 139a
tongues, to silence, 211b
ungrateful animal, 434a
worm, bud bit with, 134a
Environ, what perils do, 113a
Environment, virtue is, 484b
Envoy, you're our, 381a
Envoys, punctilious, 287a
walk into statesmen's cabinets, 565b
Envy and an evil mind, 264b
and calumny, 468a
dared not hate, 455b
dullard's, of brilliant men, 857b
excites, 290a
guile and lust of gain, 328b
hatred and malice, 1068b
is a pain of mind, 63a
is for the dead, 678b
Envy is natural to man, 19a
mutual, of the living, 229a
no greater torment than, 41a
no man's happiness, 161b
none, 368a
of a palace, 38b
of less happier lands, 139a
of the world, 359b
pride, avarice three sparks, 75b
pride, malice, 431b
rooted in the human heart, 382a
slayeth the silly one, 1030a
slays itself, 1011a
stirr'd up with, 252a
the vice of republics, 522b
toil, want, 336a
too low for, 267a
unable to, anybody, 914b
will merit, 311b
with, time transported, 1013a
Envying a famous man, 8a
complaining and attacking, 618a
Envy's a coal comes hissing hot, 586a
Ephemeral, all is, 67a
and doomed, 977a
Ephesian dome, 241b
Ephesians, Diana of the, 1059a
Ephraim, grapes of, 1026b
Epicure, judicious, 430a
would say, 39b, 329a
Epicurean cooks, 200b
paradox, 536a
Epicurus owene sone, 79b
Epicurus' herd, hog of, 41a
Epidemic of physical disease, 919b
of world lawlessness, 919b
Epidemical, more, or more pernicious, 302a
Epigram of two lines, 52a
purrs like an, 895a
what is an, 423a
Epigrams, Baron could not produce, 447a
I write long, 52a
Epimenides sent by his father, 70b
Episcopalian bell, chimed out the, 635a
Epitaph, believe a woman or an, 452a
better have a bad, 174a
drear, 814b
of those who fell, 871b
of which he need not be ashamed, 753a
remember'd in thy, 152a
to be my story, 881a
Epitaphs, nice derangement of, 381a
talk of graves worms, 139b
Epithet for a knave, 239b
which belongs to the gentleman, 429a
Epitome, all mankind's, 277a
Epoch, comfort that bewildered, 822b
life of his, 882b
of belief, 580a
of incredulity, 580a
Epocha in history of America, 367b
Equal, Alcides', 48a
all animals are, 991b
all created, except Negroes, 537a
all men are created, 373a, 540b
and exact justice to all, 374b
born free and, 373a
chance, all should have an, 539a
consideration for all, 618a
day and equal night, 632a

Equal, death makes, high and low, 90b
division of unequal earnings, 441b
ease unto my pain, 236b
evils, when extreme, 243a
eye, who sees with, 316a
favor was, for both sides, 18b
foot, with his eye, 126b
hope, better or, 539a
I am, and whole, 694b
in the presence of death, 43a
independence is, 891a
inferiors revolt to be, 26b
justice to all, 20a
man mine, 1034b
piece of justice, 240b
portion, everyone take an, 60a
power to maintain rights, 517b
protection, 399a
purpose, to the deed, 305b
remember what he gets from an, 822a
right of men and women, 998a
scale, weighing in, 170a
sky, admitted to that, 316a
station, separate and, 373a
syllables alone require, 311a
thanks, 175b
to a brother, 7b
to all things, 357b
to distance between fingers, 50a
to those it does not concern, 497a
velocity nothing human can, 19b
which the tallest pine, 252b
Equality, believe in, of man, 371a
justice and humanity, 842a
liberty and, in democracy, 26b
liberty, fraternity, 1010b
of rights, 917b
on earth is death, 586a
permanent, of property, 515b
shall not produce, 955b
to equals and unequals, 25a
Equalizer, great, in the world, 743b
Equally balanced, opposite parties, 26b
distributed, good sense is, 237a
Equals and unequals, equality to, 25a
disinterested commerce between, 355a
peace between, 770b
revolt to be superior, 26b
Equanimity, cultivate such a measure of, 744b
more supportable with, 670b
Equator, got as far as the, 564b
speak disrespectfully of the, 418b
Equators, north poles and, 659b
Equilibrists lie here, 947a
Equilibrium, temporary, 905a
Equinox, who knows when was the, 241b
Equinoxes, precession of the, 557a
Equipment, shabby, deteriorating, 945a
Equitable of men, to the most, 45a
Equity a roguish thing, 227a
according to conscience, 227a
heir in, 878b
Equivocate, I will not, 517a
Equivocation will undo us, 178b
Era, dated a new, in his life, 590a
of wonderful nonsense, 970b
Eras, when, die, 827b
Erasings of chords most fit, 716b
Ercles' vein, 141a
Ere, oon, it herde, 78b
Erebus, dark as, 147a
Erect and strong, 519b
he can, himself, 122a
the manly foe, 401b
Erected, least, spirit, 253a
look, 278a
Erecting a grammar-school, 125b
Erection, cost of, 153a
Erects house of prayer, 291b
Eremite, nature's patient sleepless, 479b
Eres, wode hath, 80b
Erg and atom, 977b
Ermined and minked, 805a
goosegirl, 981b
Ernulphus cursed, 346a
'Eroes, thin red, 817b
thin red line of, 613a
Eros, mock not, 956b
Erotic emotion, 778a
Err, art may, 281a
better to, with Pope, 452a
causeth all men to, 1065a
fifty times to one does, 289a
from right path, 14b
I prefer to, with Plato, 34a
in opinion is human, 62a
reas'ning but to, 316b
to, is human, 311b
Errand, joyous, 533b
sleveless, 91b
Tom Fool's, 345b
Errand-boy in heaven, 604b
Erred, we have, 1068a
Erring, frail and, men, 952a
judgment, blind man's, 310b
men call chance, 248a
reason's spite, 316b
rod to check the, 409b
sister's shame, 455a
spirit, extravagant and, 170a
thought not into evil, 689b
Erroneous conclusions, 500b
soul of truth in things, 614b
Error chokes windows of the mind, 213b
delay is preferable to, 374a
force that welds men together, 642b
give me a fruitful, 740a
guilty of no, 435b
has its martyrs, 324b
human, is impatience, 927b
ignorance is preferable to, 373b
in narration, 74a
in reas'ning pride our, lies, 316a
is a hardy plant, 561a
is immense, 303b
men are liable to, 283a
of opinion tolerated, 251a, 374b
of the moon, 190a
of the would-be scholar, 510b
old and gray-headed, 241a
only, to be exposed, 908b
pardon, 326a
progress will destroy all, 617a
redeem the human mind from, 522a
reformers of, 375a
show a man he is in, 283a
sink of uncertainty and, 273a
stronger than the hosts of, 793a
troops of, 240a
upon me prov'd, 207a
wounded writhes in pain, 471b
Error's shore, wreck on, 673b
Errors are volitional, 917a
committed many gross, 109a
correct, shown to be errors, 539b
ere, agonies and fears, 673b
like straws, 276a
more harmful than reasoned, 634a
some female, fall, 312a
stratagems which, seem, 310b
Errs in so considerable a passage, 109a
man, while struggle lasts, 379b
Eruption, some strange, 169b
Eruptions, strange, 150b
Esau, hands of, 1023a
swapped his copyright, 800b
Escape calumny, 175a
every other danger, 27b
from rope and gun, 308b
let no guilty man, 623b
make your, in time, 462a
me never beloved, 569a
never could, love, 73a
poetry an, from emotion, 943b
several quality nor worth, thee, 68a
to outer air, 37a
we cannot, history, 540a
Escaped from the deep sea, 75a
with the skin of my teeth, 1031a
Escaping into truth, 994a
Escurial, thou art to me the, 234a
Tuileries or the, 502b
Eskimo, little frosty, 750b
Ootah the, 763b
Espied a feather of his own, 11b
an old man, 264a
Espouse the everlasting sea, 407a
Espoused at the expense of life, 98b
saint, my late, 251b
Essay a loose sally of mind, 336b
in Atlantic Monthly, 908b
make a short, 281a
Essayist atheist novelist realist, 556b
typical, 793b
Essence and characteristic faculty, 722a
fellowship with, 479a
glassy, 184b
impalpable drop of their, 855b
is love, 472b
look to the, of a thing, 68b
love is God's, 672b
of picture is the frame, 866b
of inhumanity, 765a
Essences, two unbodied, 262b
Essential and unalienable rights, 373a
articles, agree in, 339b
comforts of life, 484a
facts of life, 590a
gaudiness of poetry, 906a
liberty, give up, 331a
poetry, 424a
reality of creatures, 939b
service to his country, 295b
special and, product, 593b
thing for happiness, 744b
thing in form, 906a
things more, 274a
to see his good qualities, 472b
Essex Junction, who invented, 625b
Establish in the name of God, 903a
school of the Lord's service, 73b
the work of our hands, 1036a

Established institutions, 444b
law and justice, 3a
name is an estate in tenure, 543b
Establishment of religion, 376b
Estate, condition of, 285b
fallen from his high, 280a
handsome, 587b
happiness in married, 244a
hopes of an, 109b
in tenure, 543b
is happy if he be content, 73b
low, of his handmaiden, 1056a
man does not own his, 71a
man of great, 42a
mind body or, 1068b
ordered their, 591b
paltry is the, of man, 67b
relief of man's, 118b
rich, better than a, 17b
time they are getting their, 285a
which wits inherit, 309b
Estates degrees offices, 145a
three, in Parliament, 473a
Esteem and approbation, 375a
and value a friend, 20a
give to get, 354a
regain their respect and, 542b
stamp and, of ages, 275a
too lightly, 370b
Esteem'd vile, 207a
Esteemed as the greatest good, 283a
nod from a person, 57a
Esteems, everything that man, 827a
Estimate, know'st thy, 206a
Estimated not by its bulk, 57a
Estopped a hole, 928a
Estrangèd faces, 790b
opinion, 469b
or dead, 827b
Et in Arcadia ego, 1010a
tu Brute, 167b
Etching, print an, a mezzotint, 572b
Ete with a feend, 82a
Eternal, abode where the, are, 468b
ageless and, sea, 23b
assert, Providence, 252a
attributes of God are, 281b
bass, of the sea, 667a
beauty wandering on her way, 824a
cell, feast in thine, 179b
dance and sing we are, 774a
darkness, 75b
dawn beyond a doubt, 750b
day, open onward to, 655b
delight and deliciousness, 603b
devil, brook'd the, 166b
fame, lifts it to, 809a
fame's, camping-ground, 612b
Father strong to save, 634b
feel and know we are, 283a
feminine draws us on, 380a
fitness of things, 333a
flaming from th', sky, 252a
footman, 943a
God is thy refuge, 1026a
heaven's, year, 278a
heav'n's, king, 244a
heritage of sorrow, 743a
home, draw near to their, 242b
home, our, 303a
hope springs, 316a
hostility against tyranny, 374a
house, 279a
Eternal I rise impalpable, 610b
importance like baseball, 931b
justice, principles of, 560a
lids apart, 479b
life commands, 654a
life is, 707a
life, resurrection unto, 1069b
light, tracings of, 394b
live as if you were, 20b
mind, 938b
misery, vow an, 289b
niche of fame, 625b
note of sadness, 622a
now does always last, 267b
passion eternal pain, 621a
passion of song, 781a
punishment, idea of, 699b
right, 527a
Sabbath, break the, 277b
saki, 532b
sea, bluffed the, 814b
silence of these spaces, 272b
sleep, death is an, 396a
smiles his emptiness betray, 319b
soul's, sleep, 383a
spirit is the real and, 616b
stars, breaking out the, 609b
streams, 544a
struggles, strong in, 951a
summer gilds them, 458a
summer shall not fade, 205a
swear an, friendship, 270b
the divine the spiritual and, 617a
things not seen are, 1062a
truths, 735a, 920b
verdure, laurels of, 336b
vigilance, 380a
want of pence, 88b
war, throbs the, 882a
whisperings, 478a
years of God, 471b
Eternally unattainable, 953b
Eternity a single night, 20b
a teacher affects, 697a
and I are one, 689b
artifice of, 827a
babe in, 388a
bee's, 648b
damned from here to, 819a
days of, 1065b
deserts of vast, 269a
discharged through all, 379a
feeling of, in youth, 434b
go down into, 893a
heirs of all, 132a
hid battlements of, 790a
horologe of, 522b
I saw, the other night, 271b
image of, 71a
in an hour, 388a
in the dusk of, meet, 637b
intimates, to man, 300a
is eventful, 993b
itself beyond the veil, 665b
kill time without injuring, 589b
leave, to Thee, 604a
lose, in the passing moment, 994a
memorial from the soul's, 640b
mighty ages of, 626b
mourns that, 494b
not for twenty years but for, 662b
nothing but, hath triumphed, 111b
of print, 923a
onset with, 646b
our due, 571b
Eternity, palace of, 246b
pilgrim of, 468a
plant for, 474a
portions of, 599b
sea of vast, 291b
sells, to get toy, 131b
shut in a span, 264a
silence is deep as, 474a
silence is of, 474a
starry tree, 708b
tears of, 787a
thoughts wander through, 253b
throughout all, I forgive, 387b
time and, meet and blend, 740b
use again until, 648a
was in our lips and eyes, 200a
was in that moment, 297b
white radiance of, 468b
Eternity's sun rise, 386b
Ether, ampler, 411b
dissipates to shining, 501b
falls through the clear, 477a
Ethereal belief, 804b
blue, sky, 299a
dances, 544a
mildness, 327b
minstrel, 412a
soft, warmth, 254a
women are, beings, 990b
Etherised upon a table, 942b
Ethics compounded of misanthropy, 492b
dry volumes of, 373a
Ethiopian change his skin, 1048a
Ethiop's, jewel in, ear, 135a
Etiquette, it isn't, to cut any one, 659a
Eton, playing fields of, 400b
Euchred God Almighty's storm, 814b
Euclid alone, 962a
Bible more and, less, 708b
mind, 640a
Eugene Aram walked between, 488a
Eunuchs abortive Platonists, 991a
Eureka, 29a
Euripides, chorus-ending from, 571a
Europe a continent of energetic mongrels, 812a
benefit of, in general, 390a
better fifty years of, 549a
by conflicting faiths, 287a
dogs of, bark, 993b
educated Americans go to, 505a
fifty years of, 801b
freedom of, 839a
governments of, 374a
is the less, 218a
lamps going out all over, 800a
last territorial claim in, 950b
longest kingly line in, 324b
new order in, 905b
no home in, save in Paris, 729a
not soured with hates, 839a
outstanding services of, 883a
races of, are melting, 810a
saunter'd, round, 322a
superstitious valuation of, 718a
thoughts and life of, 559b
turned, into a prison, 905b
two continental powers in, 951b
United States of, 498b, 903a
European conceptions of the dignity, 644a
power, dependencies of any, 389b
powers, colonization by any, 389b

European trip, 828b
two, narcotics, 728a
war, tricked into, 861b
wasted and withering sphere, 486b
Europeans constructed great ships, 987b
Europe's latter hour, 620b
Eurydice, half-regain'd, 245b
Euston, Scotland through pylons of, 901a
Euxine, dangerous breakers of the, 459a
Evacuated, rolling stock must be, 905b
Evade the patient search, 457a
Evaluation, reason and, 954a
Evanescence, pathetic, 665b
Evangelical, things moral or things, 274a
Evangelists, words the, record, 722b
Evangel-poem of comrades and of love, 607a
Evangels of the mind, 915b
Eve, Adam called his wife's name, 1022a
Adam delved and, span, 999a
and I, 568a
ate apples, 459b
ear of, 256a
fairest of her daughters, 255b
from noon to dewy, 253a
grandmother, 132b
orange band of, 787b
St. Agnes', 480b
ships becalmed at, 595a
simple, 854b
stag at, had drunk his fill, 415a
Venus a nymph, 514b
voice at, obeyed at prime, 506b
Evelyn Hope is dead, 568a
Even break, best you get is an, 911b
deep and crisp and, 593a
gray-hooded, 247a
sweet approach of, 254b
would God it were, 693b, 1026a
Even-balanced soul, 619a
Even-handed justice, 195b
Evening air is chilly in Cremona, 782b
and morning were the first day, 1021a
beauteous, calm and free, 407a
bell, twilight and, 557a
book borrowed in the, 332a
chime, tolls the, 438a
come in the, 584a
comes, 1069b
dews of the, 324a
dress, sit up in, 661a
eat in the, 386a
every, just at sunset, 753b
fairer than, air, 123b
follows morn, 990b
full of linnet's wings, 824b
in the, it is cut down, 1035b
in the, withhold not hand, 1043b
is spread out, 942b
life's, tinge his brow, 732a
like an, gone, 303a
meal, kindle for their, 957a
must usher night, 467b
never morning wore to, 551b
not unpeaceful, 429a
papers print what they do, 957a
prayer, breathe our, 584a
Evening, quiet-coloured end of, 568b
sadly descends the autumn, 623a
shades prevail, 299a
shadow at, 944a
shadows of the, 664a
soup of the, 657b
spent the, jollily, 332a
star for which all, waits, 847a
star love's harbinger, 259a
star so holy shines, 503a
star, sunset and, 557a
star, to watch the, 581b
still, and twilight gray, 255b
sun shining at, 898b
that bringest all, 8b
tolls the, chime, 269a
trails her robes of gold, 509b
twilight fades away, 525a
welcome peaceful, in, 364b
Evenings, had our summer, 934a
long dark autumn, 569a
Evensong, ring to, 94b
Event, make sure of the, first, 350b
one far-off divine, 553a
one, happeneth to all, 1042a
one, to the righteous, 1043a
Eventful, eternity is, 993b
strange, history, 161b
Events are brass, 605a
certain signs before certain, 33a
coming, cast shadows, 432b
great, stride on, 432b
greatest, from meanest motives, 491a
have controlled me, 541a
issue of, 34a
learning important, 865a
march of great, 812a
not to lead, 65a
of war, 19b
pressure of great, 402a
river of passing, 67b
study, in their bearings, 628b
which constitute biography, 514b
writ by history's pen, 499b
young beautiful and happy, 802b
Ever and a day, 162b
and anon a trumpet sounds, 790a
good jest for, 150a
moving spheres of heaven, 123b
the same, 97b
Ever-during dark surrounds me, 254b
gates, 257a
Ever-fixed mark, 207a
Evergreen tree of diabolical knowledge, 380b
Evergreens associated with death, 672b
Ever-growing calm, 774b
Ever-guarded virtue, 354b
Everlasting arms, 1026a
beauty is, 940a
bonfire, primrose way to, 196b
change, 68b
fame, damn'd to, 318a
Father, 1045b
first last, day, 216a
flint, ne'er wear out, 136b
gates, open ye, 257b
hills, 1023b
hostile empires, 473b
its fame is, 37b
life, 1058a
light, shineth the, 669b
night, sleep of one, 35a
now, 267b
Everlasting personal identity, 434a
preordained from, 68b
redemption, 158b
right of man, 475b
sleep, freed us from, 241b
the, fix'd his canon, 170b
wear out, flint, 136b
Everlastingness, bright shoots of, 272a
Evermore, adieu for, 392a
nameless here for, 544b
one nation, 535a
they shine for, 673b
Ever-new delight, 256b
Ever-open door obliged, 4b
Ever-returning spring, 609b
Ever-rolling stream, time like an, 303a
Evers, Tinker to, to Chance, 911b
Ever-whirling wheele of change, 114a
Every bed is narrow, 961b
cloud engenders not a storm, 127a
creature in state of war, 296a
cry of every man, 387b
day, it raineth, 166a
day should be passed as if last, 45b
day to be lost, 343a
day's news, 185a
dog has his day, 104b
eye negotiate for itself, 157b
fitting occasion, 20b
folly but vanity, 344b
for, ten jokes, 345b
god seem to set his seal, 177a
good and perfect gift, 1064a
hour takes away, 341b
inch a king, 193a
little makes a mickle, 107b
living thing that moveth, 1021b
lover's a soldier, 42b
man a good and bad angel, 221b
man against every man, 229a
man can tame a shrew, 223b
man could act as he chose, 642b
man decideth, 796b
man desires to live long, 295a
man for himselfe, 95a
man has his fault, 203a
man hath sins enough, 264a
man his greatest enemy, 240b
man is a piece, 218a
man is architect of his fortune, 25b
man is as Heaven made him, 107b
man is center of a circle, 661b
man is like the company, 18a
man is son of his own works, 36a
man mind own business, 105a
man must play a part, 143a
man on the planet, 729b
man persuades himself, 338a
man sat under his vine, 1067a
man thy ear, give, 171b
man will be thy friend, 220a
man's affairs, 339b
man's sword, 1027a
man's work manifest, 1060b
night and every morn, 388a
one can master a grief, 158a
one excels in something, 43a
one his own way, 32b
one said to his brother, 1047a
one that flatters thee, 220a

Every part blasted with antiquity, 152b
place consigned, 337b
shepherd tells tale, 245a
tear from every eye, 388a
thing, good in, 159b
true man's apparel, 185b
way makes my gain, 190a
why hath a wherefore, 129a
wind of doctrine, 1062b
woman to be gained, 324a
word stabs, 157b
Everybody always suspect, 577a
democracy means, but me, 988b
everything happens to, 766b
has his own delusion, 35a
like, not in love, 855b
minded their own business, 656b
Everybody's business is nobody's, 236a
face but their own, 294b
Everyone in world is Christ, 885a
Everything, above, he possesses, 325a
accustom him to, 98a
advantageous to life, 209b
before arms, make trial of, 32a
by starts and nothing long, 277a
children and fools want, 286a
comes if man will only wait, 512a
devil at, 106a
disturbs absent lover, 104a
except your loves, 325b
happens to everybody, 766b
has two handles, 65a
hath two handles, 223a
have, yet have nothing, 31b
he knew, 62b
I cannot do, 624a
illusion in, 673a
in state of metamorphosis, 68b
includes itself in power, 181a
is funny, 904b
is good for something, 277b
is grim and cold, 688a
is nought, 436b
is result of change, 67a
is sweetened by risk, 650b
knows the price of, 768b
left at sixes and sevens, 78b
love, 618b
love, that's old, 119a
melancholia of, completed, 727a
one cannot be first in, 10a
passes, 561b, 1010b
practice is, 44b
put, else away from me, 576a
rustles to him in fear, 16a
sans, 161b
secret is to tell, 326a
see, that one has chance of seeing, 897b
seemeth green, 130b
superfluous, 42a
that deceives enchants, 24b
that is unknown, 49b
that man esteems, 827a
that pretty is, 204a
to imagine is, 723a
training is, 678a
turn nothing into, 790b
upon the square, 107b
will be turned upside down, 72a
worth what purchaser will pay, 46a
Everything's got a moral, 657a
so awful reg'lar, 675a
Everythink goes contrairy, 578b
Everywhere, be, for good, 539a
foolery shines, 165a
he feels his heart, 3a
he is in chains, 344a
his place, 267b
I am in England, 222b
I look I see, 831b
makes one little room an, 215a
mixed, 269a
out of the, into the here, 631b
same as, 378b
Eve's daughters, 180b
one star, 483a
paradisal nature, 573a
Eves, October, 934a
summer, by haunted stream, 245b
thought-worn, 705b
Evidence, boundary of experimental, 614a
circumstantial, 589a
giving in words, of the fact, 597a
growth the only, of life, 495b
of a crazy understanding, 286a
of a service status, 776a
of leisure, 776a
of things not seen, 1063b
of truth, 433b
of wasted time, 776b
produces, against himself, 54a
takes the place of, 860a
without vision any, we are, 977a
Evil, all partial, universal good, 316b
and good, 586a
and of good, 403b
as those who steal, 987a
be not overcome of, 1060a
be thou my good, 255a
believe no, till evil's done, 269b
bent on doing, 44b
by instruction, 68b
by, report and good report, 1062a
call, good, 1045b
cause good or, times, 120b
chance, save by an, 825b
communications corrupt, 1061b
conscience, disease of an, 534a
coppersmith did me much, 1063b
day, withstand in the, 1062b
days come not, 1043b
deliver us from, 1051a
depart from, is understanding, 1031a
designs, citizens least given to, 50b
dhrink is a nicissry, 837b
do, and same will be measured back, 28b
do, so completely, 273a
eye, any eye is an, 881b
fall'n on, days, 257a
false words are, 21a
fate, invite an, 589a
fear no, 1033a
feared God and eschewed, 1029b
fight an, 949b
find means of, 252b
folly that seeks through, 527b
for evil, 1060a
for, so much good more, 572a
from his youth, 1022b
fruit of a bad man, 7a
good indistinguishable from, 949b
good or, side, 599b
goodness in things, 155b
Evil, government is a necessary, 370a
guest, 9a
habit's earliest wile, 464a
hacking at the branches of, 589b
has its good, 501b
hope in the day of, 1048a
hour, met me in an, 391a
hour, rash hand in, 258a
humor pain and, 808b
I would not I do, 1060a
in the atom, 987a
is easy, 272b
keep thy tongue from, 1034a
knowing good and, 1021b
knowledge of good and, 1021b
learned to know, 24a
manners live in brass, 212a
marriage is an, 28a
men do lives after them, 168a
men, fret not because of, 1040b
mind, envy and an, 264b
news rides post, 260b
no, can happen to a good man, 20b
no, deed live on, 713a
not into, wrought, 689b
nothing that is, 722b
of that I purpose, 17a
oldest and best known, 100b
on the ground of expediency, 779a
one only, ignorance, 70b
overcome, with good, 1060a
prophet thing of, 545a
pursue what is, 17a
refrain from, 27a
resist not, 1051a
return good for, 294a
rise on the, and the good, 1051a
root of all, 1063a
show of, 145b
soul of goodness in things, 614b
source of, 5b
speak, of the dead, 70a
spirits fairies weasels, 262a
spirits, vanish like, 375b
stifling it would be an, 517b
still educing good, 328a
submit to the present, 48b
supernatural source of, 773a
tends to disappear, 609b
they become, 344a
thing that walks by night, 247b
those who plan some, 664b
to resist, 3a
tongue an unruly, 1064a
tongues, fall'n on, 257a
unto the day is the, 1051b
vast that is, 609b
vice lost half its, 361a
visible, and good, 630a
wise in the foreboding of, 12b
witcheries, 788b
woman is necessarily an, 28a
word, doubled with an, 129a
work, for himself, 7a
wrought by want of thought, 488a
Evil-doing, greatest penalty of, 25b
Evil's, believe no evil till, done, 269b
Evils are most free, 167a
avoided, 64b
choose least of, 27a
equal when they are extreme, 243a
exist in its abuses, 399a
exposed him to, of night, 264a

Evils, greatest of, is poverty, 765b
in government, 399a
less grievous of two, 462a
of all outward, 473a
of idleness, 47a
of two, the less, 27a
old age accompanied with, 59b
other, will mend, 491a
past, and future evils, 264b
present, triumph over it, 264b
religion could urge mankind to, 34b
three great, 325a
two, monstrous, 946b
two weak, 161a
which never arrived, 507a
with all its threatening, 611a
working, for another, 7a
Ev'ning, grateful, mild, 256a
Evolution is not a force, 700a
of things that wouldn't evolve, 777b
some call it, 573b
Evolve, things that wouldn't, 777b
Ev'rywhere, sad and dreary, I roam, 636a
Ewe lamb, save one little, 1028a
Ewe-milking, lilting at our, 992b
Ex umbris and imaginibus, 496a
Exact day-labour, 251b
justice to all men, 374b
line was rigid and, 613a
man, writing maketh an, 121b
Exacted through taxation, 689a
Exaction becomes ruthless extortion, 689a
Exactness and discrimination, 340b
of beauty, 82a
with, grinds he all, 522b
Exacts, life, for granting peace, 981b
Exaggerated, reports of my death are, 679a
Exaggeration, become crimes by, 496b
chargeable with no, 435b
Exaltation from proximity of disaster, 868a
of fortune or feeling, 651a
of the defective, 776a
Exalted, every valley shall be, 1047a
humble shall be, 1054a
ideas of fancy, 22b
Satan, sat, 253b
them of low degree, 1056a
Exalts delights or adorns humanity, 449b
Examination, manners are always under, 505a
minute, of facts, 897b
of acts of government, 426a
Examine, I pause I, 101b
laws of heat, 700a
medicine has to, disease, 57b
Examined a second time, 18b
Example, annoyance of a good, 678b
is the best precept, 10b
more efficacious than precept, 10b
of wit, 284b
results of his own, 48b
salutary influence of, 337b
set us a good, 769a
take an, from others, 33a
terrible, 257a
the school of mankind, 361b
thy stream my great, 266b
Example you with thievery, 203b
Examples, good, of wise men, 55a
philosophy teaching by, 304a
provide bad, 265a
Exceed, flies worms and flowers, me, 302b
never, your rights, 344a
Exceedin' accommodatin' character, 664b
Exceeding fair she was not, 116b
poor man, 144a
wise fair-spoken, 212a
Exceeds, half, the whole, 7a
man's might, 182a
Excel, age, in pride of life, 620b
arts in which the wise, 289b
how much does one man, another, 31b
in any profession, 435a
in rituals and faith, 635a
the bees for government, 102b
those he pursues, 41a
'tis useless to, 343b
Excellence, based on, of performance, 965a
claim of, is recognized, 20a
constant is a wondrous, 206b
fair divided, 147b
incredible standards of, 978b
of what is in their hands, 15a
to maturity, 46a
Excellencies, dwell upon, than imperfections, 300b
of lively conversation, 372a
Excellent angler now with God, 236a
beauty, 121a
campaigning weather, 981a
canopy the air, 173b
dumb discourse, 209b
everything that's, 683b
fancy, 178b
foppery of the world, 190b
good, so so is very, 163a
herb, 820a
immodesty, 984a
is thy name, 1032b
lies before us, 398a
marriage, 585b
mastiffe, 284b
mediocrity of ancient times, 101a
no, soul is exempt, 48a
old way, 825a
original, just to an, 313b
situation, 754b
thing in woman, 193b
things as difficult as rare, 283a
things that are more, 781a
to have a giant's strength, 184b
to make a poet, 240a
Watson cried, 782a
wit, proverb old of, 524b
works, largest number of, 325a
wretch, 188a
Excellest, thou, them all, 1042a
Excelling nature, pattern of, 190a
Excels all other bliss, 101b
at a plan or title-page, 353a
good stomach, them all, 288a
in something, 43a
quirks of blazoning pens, 187a
Excelsior, strange device, 522a
Exception, admits not some, 222a
painful to be an, 558b
Exceptional man deteriorated, 727a
Excepts, guilty man, 279a
Excess, give me, of it, 163b
moderation even in, 511a
Excess, not the drinking but the, 227a
nothing in, 31b, 69b
of glory obscur'd, 253a
of my responsive youth, 720a
of severity, 700b
of stupidity, 340a
of wealth, 124a
power in, 120a
reform carried to an, 424a
scant this, 145b
surprise by a fine, 478a
wasteful and ridiculous, 148a
Excessive, dark with, bright, 254b
literary production, 596b
politeness, treated me with, 909a
Exchange, credited to, 912a
green, 936a
of good offices, 265a
of mutual protection, 26a
one for the other given, 115b
such wonders to, 949a
Exchanged hearts, 262a
Exchequer of the poor, 139a
rob, 151a
Excise a hateful tax, 336b
those to whom, is paid, 336b
Excite my amorous propensities, 339a
us to love a woman, 105b
Excited abnormal exhausting condition, 765b
Excitement, hurried away by, 64b
insane, at first, 697b
of the heart, 545a
Excites envy, 290a
the public odium, 433b
us to arms, 278b
Exciting, found it less, 685b
Exclaim against second marriages, 333b
Excludes, infinite day, the night, 303a
not till the sun, you, 610a
Exclusion, built colony on principle of, 629a
Exclusive predominance, 910b
worms, 966b
Exclusiveness in our public life, 20a
Excrement, stolen from general, 203b
Excrescence superabundance, 981a
Excus'd his devilish deeds, 45a, 255b
Excuse, any, will serve a tyrant, 9b
beauty is its own, 503b, 526b
came prologue, 258b
coy, 248b
every man will plead, 227b
fault worse by, 148b
I will not, 517a
in this delay, 136b
lose without, 861b
not a single, 816b
prove an, for the glass, 382a
thou make in this delay, 136b
Excuses, contests allow no, 12a
himself, 97a
ignorance, no man, 227b
patch'd up your, 200b
Excusing, by, nothing pure love shows, 270a
fault, 148b
Execrable shape, 254b
scum of all villanies, 329b
Executant, no limit to attempt as an, 718b

Execute, hand to, 369a, 1002a
I will, judgment, 1024a
laws is a royal office, 361b
laws people have made, 689a
villany I will, 145a
Executed if it meet approbation, 18b
successfully, 379a
Execution, fitter for, 121a
stringent, 623b
Executioner, common, 162a
his own, 240b
Executive, legislative and, 368a
then he's an, 953a
will, instrument of, 425b
Executors, choose, and talk of wills, 139b
Exemplary acts, 117a
Exempt from a mixture of madness, 48a
from intellectual influences, 925b
from plunder, 809a
from public haunt, 159b
nobility, from fear, 125b
Exercise and art, train'd in, 22b
art derives beneficial, 718b
depend on, for cure, 280b
does not harm body, 24b
gratuitous, every day, 715a
no ventilation or, 802a
of authority, 361b
sad mechanic, 551b
their constitutional right, 539a
vital principle of health, 329a
what, is to the body, 299a
Exercised, art of medicine is, 19a
father's trade, 273b
powers daily, 64b
Exercises, stand and go through his, 57a
Exertion, escape need for mental, 698a
full, of their powers, 514a
repugnance to mental, 910a
Exertions, their own independent, 513b
Exhal'd and went to heaven, 281a
he was, 281a
Exhaust, skin and, the land, 779b
Exhausted chain, time winds th', 393a
without being soon, 369a
worlds, 335b
Exhausting, excited abnormal, condition, 765b
thought, 453b
Exhaustion of the passions, 985b
Exhibited, flourished and, 22b
Exhilaration of success lent wings, 763b
Exile, an, lingering here, 673b
condemned to perpetual, 690a
I will have none of this, 980b
in the isles of death, 688a
men in, feed on dreams, 13a
solitary and an, 886a
Exiled son's appeal, 702b
Exiles moored their bark, 470a
none save, feel, 582b
paradise of, 465b
Exist, all springs and all must, 511a
how did it, 419b
I was and I no more, 933a
if God did not, 275a, 325b
no states could, 34a
Existence and friendliness of British, 681b
Existence, bring into, ideal polity, 24b
but a burden, 675a
called New World into, 401b
censored into, 955a
closing your account, 532b
destroy reason for its own, 698b
earns his freedom and, 379b
effective and undeniable, 773b
fret of, 985b
God is immortal in, 27b
in great emergencies, 541b
justify his, 766b
least happiest of our, 577a
legislated into, 955a
material means of, 910b
most thrills our, 653b
no two in, 49b
of nearly twenty years, 689a
of the supernatural, 807b
owes me another form of, 379b
ready to fight for his, 951a
render, possible, 661b
saw him spurn, 335b
sordid perils of actual, 767b
struggle for, 530a
teach men sense of, 726b
viscissitudes of human, 543a
woman's whole, 457b
world in which children have, 580a
you wanted to go back to, 978b
Existing colonies or dependencies, 389b
loves to change, forms, 67b
type nowhere at present, 615a
Exists, barely know he, 912b
by geological consent, 930b
nothing, without some effect, 281b
one book, 344b
thing created loved before it, 866b
Exit, called to make our, 376b
doors for men to take their, 226a
Exits and their entrances, 161a
Exodus of death, 523b
Exonerating themselves to a friend, 223b
Expand, passions we feel, time, 855b
Expansion, not a breach but an, 216b
unbounded, 1070b
Expatiate free o'er all this scene of man, 315b
Expect, friends could, of a child, 285b
nothing but their labour, 103b
or calculate real favors, 367a
or desire worldly ease, 329b
Saint Martin's summer, 124a
to gather roses, 29a
Expectancy, enteric, 957a
Expectant of her, 563b
Expectation, bettered, 156b
bids, rise, 353b
makes a blessing dear, 261b
marry in, to bury them, 244a
oft, fails, 183a
singing songs of, 664a
wearer's, 580b
whirls me round, 181b
Expected garment, eagerly, 580b
just what I, 990a
least, generally happens, 511b
what no reasonable man, 955a
Expects issue in repose, 411b
Expects what never was, 375b
Expediency, blood saved through, 964a
doing evil on the ground of, 779a
moral losses of, 964a
Expedient, free trade is an, 512a
of going into debt, 760b
that there be gods, 42b
to forget, 43b
Expeditions, empires, and everything else, 449a
Expeditious road, 790a
Expel, one passion, another, 117a
Expell'd from this delicious nest, 328b
Expelled from school, 775a
Expendable, they were, 987a
Expenditure, annual, nineteen nineteen six, 579a
of human voice, 22b
of labor and time, 739b
Expenditures, public, 441b
Expends his whole soul, 379a
Expense and fatigue of travelling, 107b
dog is an item of, 776a
employed at less, 347a
maintain'd at vast, 281a
of life, espoused at the, 98b
of spirit in a waste, 207a
part of true economy, 361b
shines at the, of his memory, 297a
Expenses, little account of small, 61a
of economical administration, 689a
Expensive, nothing so, as glory, 418b
politics has got so, 904b
wife be, 264b
Experience, acting upon human, 338b
all, is an arch, 696a
be a jewel, 180a
cluster of gifts constitute, 718b
encounter reality of, 916b
get out of an, the wisdom, 678b
guy that never had much, 894b
has given no access, 729a
has shown to be true, 35b
ignorant in spite of, 334b
imposing of a pattern on, 797b
impressions are, 718b
is an arch, 696a
is the child of thought, 511a
it isn't the, of today, 722b
just, tells, 354a
keeps a dear school, 331a
knowledge go beyond, 283a
lamp of, 368b
life of the law has been, 708b
long, made him sage, 308a
make me sad, 162b
name everyone gives to mistakes, 768b
of women, 565b
old age and, 289a
old, do attain, 246b
only prophecy of wise men, 463a
small, grows, 130a
teaches, 282a
travel is a part of, 120b
triumph of hope over, 340b
universal mother of sciences, 105a
what our own, preaches, 549a
write from, 718b

Experienced angler, 788a
industrious ambitious liar, 677b
nothing real till it is, 478b
too, a parent, 956b
Experiences, digests, like meats, 727b
made by men and women, 770a
of a great people, 770a
Experiencing, healed by, it to full, 856a
Experiment, frequency of, 338a
great social and economic, 873b
life is an, 710a
man who makes the, 41b
of dying, 243a
on animals is justifiable, 530b
Experimental evidence, boundary of, 614a
method of research, 530b
youth is wholly, 753b
Experimentation, bold persistent, 918b
Experiments efforts discoveries successes, 718b
fools', 530b
Expert knows more and more, 799a
war, is a man ye niver heerd iv, 834b
Expired exultations, 809b
Expires in arms of an apothecary, 418a
unawares morality, 322a
Expiring frog, 576a
Explain, spoil it by trying to, it, 381a
the asking eye, 319b
till all men doubt it, 322a
time will, it all, 17b
Explanation, author's, 961a
inaccuracy saves, 851b
of a poem, 961a
Expletives their feeble aid do join, 311a
Explicitness not a necessary virtue, 823b
Explode a huge laugh, 804b
Exploits iv a brave man, 834b
relating his own, 282a
Explorations, revel in long, 739a
Explore, learn'd is happy Nature to, 317a
the horizon for a successor, 504a
the thought, 319b
Explores His lowest hell, 704b
Exponent of breath, 647b
Expos'd on bare earth, 280a
Exposed him to evils of night, 264a
intellect is improperly, 419a
only error to be, 908b
Exposition of sleep, 142a
Express and admirable, 173b
know but can't, 366b
our wants, 286b
Express'd, but ne'er so well, 311a
in fancy, 112a, 171b
Expressed, expression that cannot be, 606b
Expresses, how much it, 538b
Expressing itself beyond expression, 218b
Expression, brief in, 436b
expressing itself beyond, 218b
favourite, of Theophrastus, 71b
freedom of speech and, 920b
identical with ruin, 72b
impassioned, 406a
indescribable, 652b
Expression, modern manners of, 314a
most perfect, of scorn, 766b
natural, of villainy, 674b
of this man's face, 610b
poetry not, of personality, 943b
that can not be expressed, 606b
this, of ours, 65b
thoughts which have not found, 822b
Expressive silence, come then, 328a
Exprest even such beauty, 206b
Expunge, fool enough to, 342a
Exquisite and strong, 291b
joys too, to last, 412b
music, ceasing of, 522b
passions, 701b
products of civilization, 932a
song, nature sings her, 668b
the bliss, 391b
things, fail in attempting, 805b
touch is denied me, 428b
Extempore, public, speech, 624b
Extend a simple maxim, 333a
freedom to everyone, 964a
Extended wings, on, 906a
Extensive and honourable conquests, 360b
observation observe, 335b
scene of crowds, 369b
view, observation with, 335b
Extensively observe mankind, 336a
Extent, learn, of our inheritance, 613b
long, of life, 16b
of its beauty and power, 492a
pardon to the, that we love, 266a
Extenuate, for the brandy, nothing, 509b
nothing, 190a
the miseries of the past, 940b
Exterior, fair, is recommendation, 44a
things, depends less on, 362b
External and visible evil and good, 630a
fact, indifference to, 948a
forms, differ widely in, 339b
life, ideal or picture of, 761b
ordinances, reimpressed by, 337b
public grown superficial and, 795b
things, care for, 701b
things, describing, 862a
trappings, 709a
Extinct, love that was sleeping not, 992b
sole purpose of becoming, 926b
Extinction, course of ultimate, 537b
endless, of unhappy hates, 621b
Extinguished, fire which seems, 243b
his class is, with him, 504a
his soul, 538a
in the heart of man, 345a
power guided not, 613b
Extinguisher, frown is no, 587b
Extinguishes natural candle, 288b
Extol, how shall we, thee, 798b
the absent city, 40b
Extolling the past, 419b
Extortion, exaction becomes ruthless, 689a
Extortions cheerfully accepted, 951b
Extra bottle of Johannisberg, 381b
Extract from phenomena of nature, 916a
Extracted from many objects, 162b
Extracting sunbeams, 295b
Extraordinarily, sweat, 152b
Extraordinary rains fall, 55a
Extravagance, calls his generosity, 355a
was clothes, 741a
Extravagant and erring spirit, 170a
flaunting, quean, 381b
Extreme actions ascribed to vanity, 726a
evils equal when they are, 243a
had having and in quest to have, 207a
law extreme injustice, 32b
license, blossom into, 287b
of wickedness or folly, 539a
perplex'd in the, 190b
remedies for extreme diseases, 22a
savage, rude cruel, 207a
Extremes, avoid all, 53b
bitter change of fierce, 254a
fate of all, is such, 314a
meet, 372a
prevents, being dominant, 26b
two, of passion, 193b
utmost, 626b
Extremity, daring plot in, 276b
Exuberance of his own verbosity, 513a
of miniature human beings, 985a
sprouting out in wonderful, 537b
Exuberant spirits, 727b
Exudations of a man's brains, 346a
Exuding promises of Sunday mention, 973a
Exult, be secret and, 826a
dare not suffer and cannot, 896a
O shores, 610a
Exultation, a discoverer can experience, 940b
Exultations agonies and love, 407a
expired, 809b
Eye, adorned in her husband's, 403a
affection beaming in one, 577b
and prospect of soul, 158b
any, is an evil eye, 881b
apple of his, 1026a
apple of the, 1032b
auspicious, 170a
bear welcome in your, 195a
beauteous, of heaven, 148a
bend your, on vacancy, 177a
careless, on men who drown, 339a
cast a cold, on life, 828a
cast a longing, 374a
cast thine, on thine own fault, 635a
casts a, 107b
close, of day, 250a
crack his glass, 886b
day's garish, 246b
defiance in their, 354a
destroy the, of another, 3b
discern with this clear, 588b
distinguish by the, 47b

Eye, don't view me with a critic's, 401a
doth level at mark, 203b
drooping, 170a
drunkard's, 827b
every, negotiate for itself, 157b
every tear from every, 388a
explain the asking, 319b
fades in his, 299b
fettered to her, 268a
few things more pleasing to, 471b
fire in each, 318a
first your, I ey'd, 206b
foot equal with his, 126b
for eye tooth for tooth, 1025a
God caught his, 977b
good, uncle, 157a
great taskmaster's, 244b
greet with that sun thine, 205b
grey is not morning's, 137a
half hidden from the, 405a
harmony in her bright, 268a
harvest of a quiet, 405b
has danced to see, 534b
hath chose the dame, 212b
hath not seen, 142b, 1060b
he had but one, 576b
hearing ear and seeing, 1040a
heaven's, 129a
his neighbor as an enemy, 860a
honour in one, 166a
immortal hand or, 387a
in every old man's, 136a
intent on wondrous plan, 393a
inward, 409b
is bigger than the belly, 235a
jaundic'd, 311b
judgment of the, 132b
lack-lustre, 160b
language in her, 182b
lend, terrible aspect, 155a
less than meets the, 941a
lifting up a fearful, 118a
light of a dark, 453b
light of the body is the, 1051b
light upon some toy, 165a
like Mars, 176b
lived in, of nature, 404a
locked and frozen in each, 993b
locked from mortal, 263b
looked with such a wistful, 769b
looks with threatening, 148a
loves come in at the, 826a
merriest, 124b
mild and magnificent, 567b
mine, seeth thee, 1032a
moist, a dry hand, 152b
more peril in thine, 135b
my face in thine, 215a
nature's walks, 315b
never a tear bedims the, 686a
new inner, 665b
not a lip or, we beauty call, 310b
not an, however dull, 655a
not satisfied with seeing, 1042a
of a needle, 1053b
of a saint, 827b
of childhood fears, 196b
of each man sees, 725b
of Greece, 259b
of heaven shyned bright, 113a
of heaven visits, 138a
of man hath not heard, 142b
of needle, 140b
of newt, 198a
pearl in woman's, 116b
pleasing, or face, 999b
poet's, in a fine frenzy, 142b
Eye, power behind the, 505b
saw and gave witness, 1031a
saw her, was bright, 483b
scholar's, tongue sword, 175a
see, to eye, 1047b
see with half an, 108b
serene, 409a
shall light upon some toy, 165a
small needle's, 140b
smile in her, 485a
spy with his icicle, 491b
still-soliciting, 190b
such beauty as a woman's, 133b
sun with one, 124a
supplements vision of the, 614a
sweet closing of an, 563a
tear in her, 414b
tear trembling in her, 6a
thy glorious, 509b
to watch, 439b
twinkling of an, 1000a, 1062a
unborrowed from the, 404a
unforgiving, 382a
upward glancing of an, 413a
view with hollow, 146b
was bold and fearless, 23b
watch in every old man's, 136a
wave before the half-shut, 328b
weakening, of day, 705b
wearing-stone or open, 880b
wet, manes dhry heart, 835a
where thy grey, glances, 544a
white wench's black, 136a
who sees with equal, 316a
will mark our coming, 457b
with my little, 1016a
witness, be an actual, 834b
Eyebrow, mistress', 161a
Eyebrows, big bushy, 822b
Eyeless in Gaza, 259b
Eyelids are a little weary, 701b
dropped love, 7a
heavy and red, 489a
kiss my, when I lie cold, 687b
opening, of the morn, 248b
slumber to mine, 1037b
tinged the, and hands, 702a
tir'd, upon tir'd eyes, 547a
weigh, down, 153b
Eyen, feeld hath, 80b
Eyes agog for butterflies, 859a
amazes my, 875a
are homes of silent prayer, 552a
are small, 918a
are so sharpe, 112b
as stars of twilight, 409a
attentive, closed in death, 338a
beams from happy human, 751b
beauteous ladies', 116a
beautiful, of my money box, 270b
beauty our, could never see, 839b
before mine, in opposition, 254b
bend on me thy tender, 510a
black, and lemonade, 439b
blue her, as fairy-flax, 521b
blue in, 520a
blue to any weather, 947a
bodily hunger in his, 765b
books belong to, that see them, 502b
born before, 939b
brave man's, 17a
buyer needs a hundred, 234a
candid brow pure, 772b
casual, are cast, 426b
close up his, 125b
close, with holy dread, 420b
Eyes colored like a water-flower, 694a
cry my, out, 106a
crying made her, more bright, 801b
cynosure of neighboring, 245a
darkness of her, 854a
dead coals, 208b
deep blue, of springtime, 486a
deeper than depth of waters, 640a
dewey were the regent's, 713a
disenchants the winner's, 415b
disorders of the, 19a
dreaming, of wonder, 657b
dreamy, 439b
drink into my, the shine, 961b
drink to me only with thine, 219a
dry one's, 569a
dulled their, with sin, 756b
dust thrown in my, 881a
dying, clos'd by foreign hands, 313b
eternity was in our, 200a
few, can see the mystery, 480a
fire of thine, 387a
fix your, upon greatness, 20a
flashing, floating hair, 420b
foe that comes with fearless, 803a
for the blind, 662b
forgetful weeps, 694a
fortune and men's, 205a
foul deeds rise to men's, 171a
friend to close his, 280a
from those great, 527a
from women's, this doctrine, 133b
gather to the, 550b
get those, so blue, 631b
glow like sparks of fire, 231a
grandsons be born without, 802a
greenest of things blue, 694a
growing dimmer in the, 587b
had tears, 485b
hath not a Jew, 145a
have, and see not, 292b
have seen the glory, 597b
have the seeming of a demon's, 545a
have they but see not, 1037a
hooks forsake their lawful, 708a
I was, to the blind, 1031b
idly bent, 140b
if, were made for seeing, 503b
image in her, reflected, 629a
in his mind, 141a
in the, of an Irishman, 932a
in whose pools, 953a
infantryman's, 997b
kiss in Colin's, 928b
kiss that mortal's, 760b
lie heavily upon her, 649b
lift up mine, 1037a
light of knowledge in their, 707b
light that lies in woman's, 439b
like agate lanterns, 982a
lion's ruddy, 385b
living lightning from her, 312b
look straight in your, 953b
look your last, 138a
look'd with human, 552b
love learned in lady's, 133b
love looks not with, 141a
love-darting, 248a
lovely, are Cupid's arms, 1000b
lurks in most men's, 939a

Eyes, made visible to the, 949b
make his, water, 802a
make thy two, like stars, 172b
meet far off, 102b
men with sore, 51b
men's, in April, 915b
mine, dazzle, 226a
mistress', nothing like sun, 207b
my, dazzle, 708b
night has a thousand, 755a
no speculation in those, 197b
not see when tongue blabs, 163b
not yet created, 206a
of gallery critics, 364a
of gold and bramble-dew, 752a
of men without an orator, 131a
of the blind opened, 1046b
of the Lord, 1049b
of unholy blue, 439a
of youth, 180b
one's, are what one is, 838a
ope their golden, 204a
painted to the, 703b
pair of sparkling, 685b
Paradise not only in my, 77a
pearls that were his, 209a
pennies on his, 947b
play the woman with mine, 198b
pluck the, of sentiment, 534b
poorly satisfy our, 213a
power which dazzles mortal, 776b
quaint enamell'd, 249b
rain influence, 245b
rather have, than a nose, 829a
right in his own, 1039a
sacrifices beautiful in her, 851b
sang whilst, were bright, 96b
sans, 161b
saw with lifted, 803b
school my, 928a
scornful yet with jealous, 319a
scratched out both his, 1020b
seal her sweet, 649b
see how world goes with no, 193a
severe, 161b
shall be opened, 1021b
shame them with thine, 499b
she gave me, 406a
shining gifts that took all, 506b
show his, 198b
sight for sore, 296b
silent tongues of love, 104a
sitting in thine, 246a
sleep to mine, 1037b
smile from her bright, 266b
so long as, can see, 73a
soft, look'd love to, 453a
spirit looking out of other, 890a
star-like, 237a
still dazzled, 902b
streaming, 658b
stretch one's, 849b
strike mine, not my heart, 218b
stuck full of, 151b
subdued, 190b
sublime with tears, 518a
tear each other's, 302b
that remember one sweet hour, 694a
that shone now dimmed, 439b
that stare, 948b
that would not look on me, 381b
the break of day, 185b
the glow-worm lend thee, 231a
through another man's, 163a
tir'd eyelids upon tir'd, 547a
trusts ears less than, 18b
Eyes, turn my ravish'd, 298b
turn thine, 336a
turned up his, 386a
ugly sights within mine, 128a
undazzled, 250b
unveil thine, 8b
up to your, in blood, 359a
upon one double string, 216b
up-raised as one inspir'd, 351b
view ourselves with clearer, 231b
wakeful, may weep, 431b
wanton, 1045a
were fixed above, 937a
were wild, 480a
what was right in his own, 1027a
whites of their, 353a
windows of mine, 102b
wipe my weeping, 303a
wiped, of drops, 161a
wise in their own, 351a
wise man's, 1042a
with longing, I wait, 563b
withheld from your, 816b
women's, this doctrine, 133b
wore it in the world's, 826a
young fair maidens quiet, 752a
Eyes' blue depths are lifted, 486b
Eyesight and speech they wrought, 691b
precious treasure of his, 134b
Eyewitnesses of same occurrence, 19b
Eze, fer from, 83a

Fabian policy, 30b
Fable, in the Libyan, 11b
Fabled of rich Babylon, 839b
thoroughfare, 933b
Fables, believe all, in legends, 120b
Fabric, baseless, of this vision, 210a
mystic, sprung, 365a
of my faithful love, 962a
silently the, rose, 365a
Face a man might die for, 572b
absent, that fixed you, 519a
another's, commend, 343b
autumnal, 217a
beak upon my, 703a
beard on his, 157a
beautiful, a candid brow, 772b
beauty of an aged, 912b
before I knew thy, 216a
blackest features of the human, 1001b
browns the, 993a
bury me on my, 71b
but then face to, 1061b
camel thrust his, 463b
canst not see my, 1025a
can't think of your, 730a
charms sages have seen in thy, 363b
climber-upward turns his, 167a
comfort in a, 114b
cover her, 226a
desert's dusty, 531b
dew on the, of the dead, 636b
disasters in his morning, 356a
discover everybody's, 294b
divine plain, 429b
downward in the sun, 960b
eie did never see that, 114b
emptiness of ages in his, 755b
expression of this man's, 610b
Face, fair, the cause, 123b
fall flat on your, 971b
find one, you loved, 599a
fixed his, 404b
flying in, of presumptions, 718b
friend whose, will never change, 729b
friends look upon my quiet, 733a
furrowed, 588b
fyr-reed cherubynnes, 80a
garden in her, 220b
God has given you one, 175a
grace and music of her, 268a
grey mist on the sea's, 895b
grows old, 687b
half known, 780b
her angels, 113a
hides a shining, 362b
human, divine, 254b
I shall behold your, 660a
in thy, I see the map, 125a
insipidly pleasing kind, 642b
is onfamilyar, 834b
it as a wise man would, 786b
jealousy has a human, 387b
like a benediction, 104a
like a blessing, 104a
like the change in my, 745b
like the milky way, 261b
look each other more in the, 500b
look his enemies in the, 284a
look in my, 640b
look on her, and you'll forget, 312a
looks on a through a window, 891b
loved a happy human, 447b
magic of a, 237a
magic of a cheerful, 535a
marks of mercy on a, 726b
mind's construction in the, 194b
mist in my, 572b
most fair to our vision, 653b
mother's, and voice, 565a
music breathing from her, 268a
my, I don't mind it, 889a
my, in thine eye, 215a
my, is my fortune, 1017b
never, so pleased my mind, 999a
night's starr'd, 479b
nor miss my, 496a
nose in a man's, 90a
not like my face, 980b
not looking you in the, 580a
not night when I see your, 141b
odious furrows in my, 383b
of a man terribly glad, 898a
of Father Brown, 868a
of God shine through, 961b
of heaven so fine, 136b
of his desire, 772a
of nature, 784b
of nature and civilization, 717b
of the deep, 1021a
of the leader, 527b
of the waters, 1021a
of the woman on the silver dollar, 898a
one to, the world with, 571b
open, of heaven, 477a
painted her, 1029b
pardon'd all except her, 459a
pleasing eye or, 999b
poor lean lank, 537b
pot of paint in the public's, 668b
put aside a tempting, 771b

Face realities, 770b
remembered, 810a
round as appil was his, 77b
round jolly fruitful, 537b
saw the manners in the, 338a
seen God face to, 1023b
shall wear a mask, 853a
she has a lovely, 547b
shine upon thee, 1025b
shining morning, 161a
shows her brightening, 329a
silly hanging, 303a
some awful moment, 409b
something in a, 303b
sorrows of your changing, 824b
spirit passed before my, 1030a
spit in, 150a
spoil upon my, 156b
start into her, 158b
still and lovely, 863a
sunburnt, is but a cloud, 385a
ten commandments in your, 125a
that drove me mad, 717a
that launch'd thousand ships, 123b
that well might buy the soul, 717b
that's anything but gay, 563b
the grisly thing, 914b
the odds, 787a
them and fight them, 793b
thing we have prayed for in our, 519b
thy classic, thy Naiad airs, 543b
to face, 8b, 519b, 1061b
to lose youth for, 572b
to spit there glorifies your, 533b
towards the holy temple, 1070a
transmitter of a foolish, 327a
true, of death, 833b
truth has such a, 278b
turn your, to the great west, 562a
umbered, 155b
visit her, too roughly, 170b
we encounter and lose, 653b
wear a noble, 543a
wear one, to himself, 514a
what, he carries, 713b
what's pressing, 39b
whole world in the, 521b
wish I loved its silly, 796b
within that passport book, 890b
worst thing about him, 184a
you could not see, 581b
you wear, 558a
your, is as a book, 195a
Faces, among so many millions of, 50a
angel, smile, 495b
as blackness of a kettle, 1048b
as bright or as leaden, 288b
bend other, 431b
better, in my time, 191a
dusk, with silken turbans, 259b
estrangèd, 790b
friendly, of old sorrows, 891b
grows strange with, new, 602b
in the crowd, 932b
of men and women, 608b
of the poor, 1045a
old familiar, 428b
old plain men have rosy, 752a
on a cigar-box lid, 885b
pensive looks innocent, 490b
sea of upturned, 416b
tears from off all, 1046a
three, wears the doctor, 747a
Faces turned to the wall, 633a
two several, 284a
wash their, 202a
would be fain to feel, 756b
Facility of the octosyllabic verse, 455b
Facing fearful odds, 493b
on the single track, 686b
Fack can't be no longer disgised, 664b
Fact and loveliest fantasy, 863a
correct on matters of, 784b
counterparts in world of, 614a
faith and fallacy from, 955b
fatal futility of, 719b
firm ground of result and, 868a
in one, we all agree, 595b
irritable reaching after, 478a
merely marks the point, 795b
of his ignorance, 70b
or fiction, 831b
what yesterday was, 1001b
without some leaven of lie, 459b
Fact-finding more effective, 861b
Factious and discordant, 446b
Factor in salvage of civilization, 908a
psychological momentum or, 768a
Factories, armament, 983a
close and labor goes tramping, 760b
Factory windows are always broken, 902b
Facts and figures, 578a
apt to alarm us more, 1002a
are stubborn things, 297b
confined myself to, 370a
contrary 'z mules, 297b
cowardly to blink, 614a
essential, of life, 590a
false, are injurious, 530b
I never believe, 419b
if He knew th', iv th' case, 835a
ignoring, 697a
imagination baffled by, 870a
indebted to imagination for, 382b
inert, 697a
judges of, and the laws, 306b
minute examination of, 897b
nothing so fallacious as, 419b
solid angularity of, 501b
that are, 575b
tyranny of, 795b
what are, but compromises, 795b
will blunt his ardor, 31a
Faculties, benumbs all his, 339a
borne his, so meek, 195b
cogitative, immersed, 307b
develop, and intelligence, 641b
infinite, of man, 474a
just balance of all the, 543a
Faculty, characteristic, of humanity, 722a
duty demands every, 771b
Eleazar was the, 809a
habit and, is preserved, 64b
infinite in, 173b
inventive, 576a
keep, of effort alive, 715a
of doubting, 723b
of entertaining ourselves, 99a
of perceiving, 715b
Fade again, spring's flowers must, 39a
all, as a leaf, 1047b
Fade and fall away, 529b
away, they only, 1008a
colors that never, 799a
crowns of roses, 667b
eternal summer shall not, 205a
far away, 481b
first to, away, 441a
gods, but God abides, 707b
in the distance dim, 615b
into light of common day, 408b
lovely things will, 948b
nothing of him that doth, 209a
sin could blight or sorrow, 420b
stars like measles, 955b
Faded and gone, 439a
but still lovely woman, 974b
friendship, 877b
like a cloud, 467b
make sure the ink had not, 793a
on the crowing of the cock, 170a
summer-shine, and failed, 632a
tastes of mine, 725a
things, fondly cherish, 731a
Fades awa' like morning dew, 1013a
in his eye, 299b
o'er the waters blue, 452b
out from kiss to kiss, 825b
soon, the spell, 494b
the glossy cherished anthracite, 956a
the light, 686a
Fadeth, flower, 1047a
glory that, not away, 1064b
Fading are the joys we dote upon, 291b
bowers, pale in her, 634b
down the river, 803b
in music, 145a
letters, search the, 962b
light, 686a
rose, Jove bestows the, 236b
space, double my life's, 52a
Faem, to Noroway o'er the, 1011b
Faery, dubbed Victoria the, 910b
land of, 825a
lands forlorn, 482a
swart, of the mine, 247b
Faery's child, full beautiful a, 480a
Faggot, fling on any, 792a
Fagots and fagots, 270a
diadems and, in their hands, 506b
Fail, all I, of win, 528a
heart and voice would, me, 645a
I alone in words and deeds, 570a
if his understanding, 1065b
if we should, 196a
in a witticism, 431b
in attempting exquisite things, 805b
in reading their verses, 518a
neither did the cruse of oil, 1029a
no such word as, 510b
not ashamed to, 335b
of glorious haven, 76a
on sea nor shore shall, 667b
shall not flag or, 869a
sun and breath, 606b
than not be among greatest, 479b
that rendezvous, 948a
thee nor forsake thee, 1026a
things we have known, us, 721b
to find you in, 830b
will not, to meet thee, 231b

Fail, world's course will not, 629b
Failed and all the summer laughed, 647a
if he cannot use talent, 987b
my dearest wish to gain, 615a
reason never has, men, 843a
the bright promise, 445a
tried a little, much, 753a
Faileth, charity never, 1061a
faints not nor, 595b
when my strength, 1035b
Failing, every, but their own, 455a
hands, to you from, 860b
tell aloud your greatest, 296a
when his pulse, 122b
Failings and faults of individuals, 55b
lean'd to virtue's side, 356a
Fails, excels in which another, 43a
if heart, thee climb not, 111a
if it, admit it frankly, 918b
never, to please, 288a
oft expectation, 183a
persuades when speaking, 208a
Failure and success not accidents, 651a
checkered by, 778b
death and, and fame, 781b
forty million reasons for, 816b
in a great object, 478b
not, but low aim, 602a
of years, 575b
poeticule worn out with, 695a
Failures, benefit in making, early, 633b
look not on, of others, 635a
Fain die a dry death, 208b
have her free, 639b
keep her changeless, 639b
to rest a little, 693a
wald lie down, 1013a
would fling the net, 639b
would I climb, 111a
Faint but enteric expectancy, 957a
chanting, hymns, 140b
deeds, set a gloss on, 203a
east quickens, 691b
heart ne'er won fair lady, 107b
heart never won fair lady, 684a
in the day of adversity, 1040b
love grown, and fretful, 694a
meaning, make pretence to, 277b
on hill or field, 550a
pale, swan, 148b
praise, damn with, 319a
sick and tired, and worn, 654b
so, so spiritless, 152a
thought and fancy, with cold, 615b
walk and not, 1047a
whole heart, 1045a
wish more, 736a
Fainter, growing, in my laugh, 587b
memory as it grows, 856a
Faintest word, hears thy, 263a
Fainting dispirited race, 623a
Faintly as tolls the evening chime, 269a
then he praises, 319a
Faints at every woe, 495b
not nor faileth, 595b
Fair adventure of to-morrow, 148b
and ever young, 280a
and flagrant things, 263b
and learn'd as she, 230a
and never proud, 187a
Fair and open face of heaven, 477a
and softly goes far, 104a
and unpolluted flesh, 179a
and wise and good and gay, 1018b
and wise is she, 132a
as a star, 405b
as the moon, 1044b
as you were Maggie, 699b
baseness to write, 179a
be all thy hopes, 124b
brave deserves the, 280a
chaste and unexpressive she, 161b
country of, report, 9a
daffodils, 230b
daughter and no more, one, 174a
day's wages, 475b
day's work, 651a
die because a woman's, 229a
discourse as sugar, 139a
disguise, nature, 155a
divided excellence, 147b
Elaine the, 555a
exceeding, she was not, 116b
exterior is recommendation, 44a
face the cause, 123b
fame inspires, 318b
fame of friend or foe, 745b
fancy what were, in life, 570b
fat, and forty, 417b
flower once display'd, 164b
fond and, 83b
fresh and, with drinking, 267a
from foul to, 118a
from, to fair he flew, 414a
frosty day, 275a
full and, ones, 230a
good as she was, 396b
grab-bag at a, 430a
guerdon, 249a
hand that hath made you, 185a
Harvard, 463b
heart's ambition to be, 343a
heaven resplendent and, 839a
hot wench, 149a
house built on another man's ground, 180a
I was, too, 380a
if she was, 885a
in death, 146b
is foul, 194a
just and patient, 633b
ladies young and, 160b
lady, faint heart ne'er won, 107b
lady, faint heart never won, 684a
Lady Jane was, 451a
laughs the morn, 350a
lave us be, 836a
life and love are, 769b
limbs of the tree, 694b
little girl sat under a tree, 543a
maid dwellin', 1012b
maid fears to be disgraced, 330a
make it, up to our means, 571a
memory is, and bright, 272a
mistress moderately, 267a
Monday's child is, of face, 1018b
Montague, 135b
mother, fairer daughter of a, 38b
my how, you are, 581b
my own, hands, 295a
name of Vanity, 274a
Fair, not anything to show more, 406b
not grim but, of hue, 574b
nothing but well and, 260b
nothing, or good alone, 503a
pearl laid up in bosom, 220b
prospect, looked on a, 404b
prove, weather, 261b
round belly, 161b
Sabrina, 248a
science frown'd not, 349a
sex, 107b
sex is your department, 782a
so coldly sweet so deadly, 455a
so sweet and pure and, 486a
stood the wind for France, 122b
tall and most divinely, 547b
terms and a villain's mind, 144a
thou art all, 1044b
to outward view, 483b
too, to worship, 463b
tresses ensnare, 312a
undress best dress, 328b
weather, always, 808b
weather cometh out of north, 1031b
weather for sky is red, 1053a
what care I how, she be, 111b, 229a
whose scent the, annoys, 363a
wilt thou love and she be, 482a
wind and sky were always, 302a
winds are, 15b
witty and the, annoys, 319b
woman without discretion, 1039a
women and brave men, 452b
women are, when candles are out, 61a
women, bevy of, 259a
words never hurt the tongue, 92a
words shall prevail, 815b
words, write her, 154a
young and so, 489a
Fair-coined soul, 791a
Faire, for all that is, 115a
fresshe May, 80b
laissez, 326b
spak ful, and fetisly, 79b
toung give, words, 92a
Fairer daughter of a fair mother, 38b
far than this fair day, 469a
lady there never was seen, 1012a
marks, death aims at, 231b
seem, when we look back, 603a
studied to be, 116b
than evening air, 123b
than my love, 134b
than the day or flowery meads, 229a
Fairest flower, wisdom or its, 509a
garden in her looks, 267b
in beauty, God is, 27b
joys give most unrest, 479a
of Creation, 258b
of her daughters, 255b
of possessions, peace is, 31a
of women, 1044a
things have fleetest end, 789b
thoughts, among my, 736a
when budding, 112b
Fairies, as well not believe in, 701a
at the bottom of our garden, 889a
beginning of, 792a
don't believe in, 792a

Fairies, farewell rewards and, 226b
have never a penny, 889a
weasels bats and ferrets, 262a
Fairies' midwife, 134b
Fairly, so, bound, 137a
Fair-spoken and persuading, 212a
Fairy fair wish thou me well, 788b
falls down dead, 792a
fiction, 350a
fruits and flowers, 544a
gifts fading away, 438b
godmother, 790b
gold, 208a
hands, knell is rung by, 351b
land at a distance, 446b
magical flowers, 559a
no, takes, 170a
queen, come not near our, 142a
story of simians, 873a
Fairy-flax, blue were her eyes as, 521b
Fairy-tale, love-gift of a, 657b
Faith an' truth on war's techstone, 601b
and fallacy from fact, 955b
and fire within us men, 706b
and justice toward nations, 367a
and loyalty lift common men, 956a
and morals hold, 407b
and philosophy are air, 605a
and unfaith can ne'er be equal, 554b
animated by, and hope, 337b
become passionate intuition, 411a
belief in the improbable, 909a
beyond the forms of faith, 556b
break, with us who die, 860b
breastplate of, 1063a
by, and faith alone, 551a
by, he trod, 902b
call no, false, 663a
care enough for, or creed, 652b
deciphered in the skies, 806b
dream that his, is fast, 519a
dying for a, 565b
fanatic, once wedded fast, 441a
finisher of our, 1063b
give no, to gossip, 398a
good, I am no wiser, 124b
grope with little, 933b
guardians of the, 943a
has centre everywhere, 552a
holy, that warmed our sires, 535a
hope, and love, 394b
hope charity, 431b
hope charity these three, 1061b
I have kept the, 1063b
if a man have a strong, 728a
I'll give no, to gossip, 633a
in any Greek, 17a
in faith established, 696a
in God, all gone but, 87b
in God and woman, 650a
in honest doubt, 552b
in human rights, 997b
in perfectibility of man, 516a
in rituals and, excel, 635a
in some nice tenets, 268a
in supremacy of reason, 860a
in supremacy of the good, 806b
in the forgotten man, 918b
in the tale is old, 37b
in this, I live and die, 844b
in womankind, 551a
in, world will disagree, 317b
Faith is kneeling, 122b
is like a lily, 649b
is lost, 527a
is substance of things, 1063b
is truer than doubt, 685b
made whole in, 84a
mere philosophy is my, 240b
Milton's, 695b
modes of, 317b
move mountains, 573a
my, is all a doubtful thing, 937a
need not shout my, 890b
no feuds of, 850b
no, is held with him, 103a
no, no stoicism, 605a
no question of my, 240b
no vision but by, 631b
nothing more wonderful than, 744b
of a bad-tempered woman, 900a
one leaf is for, 802b
passive or hereditary, 437a
pity their want of, 369b
plain and simple, 168b
poetic, 424b
power o', in gert to-morrows, 804a
render a reason for, 418b
ripened into, 411a
sea of, 622a
shines equal, 592a
simple, more than Norman blood, 547a
simplicity and intensity of, 839a
something of a, 551a
staff of, to walk upon, 111a
stand fast in the, 1062a
strong and active, 922a
talk, 753b
that all things are possible, 616b
that could remove mountains, 1061a
that never sings, 911b
that right makes might, 538b
that something would turn up, 512a
the more of doubt the stronger, 571a
thou of little, 1053a
triumphant o'er our fears, 523a
true, and ready hands, 597b
unfaithful, kept him true, 555a
we walk by, 1062a
wears, 157a
who breaks his, 103a
with freedom reigns, 669a
without good works, 106b
without works is dead, 1064a
you call for, 571a
Faithful, Abraham, in temptation, 1066b
Achates, 37a
and good servant, 87a
are wounds of a friend, 1041a
as the turning tide, 864a
below he did his duty, 377a
Christian, man, 127b
dog shall bear him company, 316a
ever, 1010b
foe is, till I die, 966b
friend a strong defence, 1066a
friend, exonerating themselves to, 223b
friend is found, 31a, 33b
friend is the best, 653b
friends are hard to find, 220a
Gêlert roam, 403a
Faithful, good and, servant, 1054b
heart, sublime hope cheers, 655b
husband, at all times your, 301b
in action, 315a
in love dauntless in war, 414b
in that which is least, 1057a
indeed is the spirit, 592a
love, fabric of my, 962a
loves, 113a
more persistent more, 855a
O come all ye, 1009b
only he, 256b
silence, reward for, 39a
study of the liberal arts, 43a
to her we fell, 9b
to his conviction, 25b
to that which exists in yourself, 844a
to thee Cynara, 833a
to their system, 397b
unto death, 1064b
Faithfulness to the truth of history, 628b
Faithless, among the, 256b
as a smile, 943b
as the winds or seas, 287b
in his hair, 59a
leather, 305a
smooth slippery, 883b
was she, 619b
Faith's defender, 322b
Faiths by which my comrades stand, 705b
conflicting, 287a
old, loosen and fall, 693a
strange, 706b
time has upset fighting, 710a
Fal, axeth a, 82b
Fala, my little dog, 921b
Falcon, dapple-dawn-drawn, 724a
glance, Indian of, 464a
like a, flying, 935a
red rose is a, 729b
towering in her pride, 197a
Falcons, hopes like towering, 293b
Fall, Adam's, 1000b
and leave their little lives, 309a
and perish, 19a
at a little wind, 76b
back dead, 42a
benison, on our meat, 231a
both, into the ditch, 1053a
caused angels to, 120a
choose a firm cloud before it, 314b
contest, 18a
dig 'em in the, 1003a
divided we, 11a, 499a
expect the house to, 537b
fade and, away, 529b
fear I to, 111a
few of us, very low, 791a
flat on your face, 971b
from their master's table, 1053a
glad for the, of dew, 764a
glad to, away, 328b
go astray and, 566a
haughty spirit before a, 1039b
hero perish or a sparrow, 316a
hurry to fatal, 15a
hurry to get up when we, 923b
in love with her, 855b
into a man's conversation, 301b
into Charybdis, 145b
into disputation, 332a
into her arms, 714a
into Scylla, 145b
laugh at a, 569a

Fall like a bright exhalation, 211a
like dews, 934a
make him daily, 113a
needs fear no, 238b
no lower, 238b
not away with the rest, 653b
nowhere to, but off, 775a
of man, 590b, 848b
of Niagara, 331a
on the neck or kiss, 815a
out and chide and fight, 302b
out between cup and lip, 223a
out with each other, 62a
out with those we love, 550a
price will, 120b
rich man beginning to, 1066a
sky were to, 32b
soar not too high to, 226b
soft, and swell, 479b
some by virtue, 184a
state is not far from its, 344a
successive, 4b
take heed lest he, 1061a
that very hour, 164b
tho' he trip and, 551a
thou dost not, 595b
though China, 315a
to reprobation, 190a
to rise, 575b
to some proud fop should, 330a
to the base earth, 139a
untimely, 1014a
upon her gilded eaves, 550b
watch them flourish and, 821a
what a, was there, 168b
wit on other souls may, 277b
with heavier crash, 19a
with his sachem colors, 980a
without shaking, 322b
without your Father, 1052b
worst unheard, 148b
Fallacious, nothing so, as facts, 419b
Fallacy from fact, 955b
or incoherence, 518a
that man is desirable, 994a
Fallen among the enemies, 59a
and the weak, 599b
angel, 477b
Babylon is, 1046a
be forever, 252b
bending above the, 662b
cold and dead, 610a
from his high estate, 280a
god, man is a, 463a
how art thou, from heaven, 1046a
in the midst of the battle, 1027b
into the coals, 8a
is fallen past retrieving, 992b
so, so lost, 527a
star, following a, 866b
this day in Israel, 1027b
time has, asleep, 650a
ye are, from grace, 1062b
Falleth, alone when he, 1042b
from love, 83b
Falling at intervals upon the ear, 365b
fear's as bad as, 204a
feel myself, in love, 653a
from that apple tree, 873b
gently, on thy head, 302b
in disastrous night, 560b
in love at first sight, 813b
like dew upon a thought, 458b
man, cruelty to load a, 202a
man, press not a, 211a
Falling, moment of its, in our way, 702a
noise of, blows was heard, 681b
oars, kept time with, 269a
of a tear, 413a
out of friends, 31b
snow, 892b
star, dropp'd like a, 253b
star, go and catch a, 215b
with a falling state, 313a
world, secure amidst a, 299a
Falling-off, what a, was there, 172b
Fall'n into the sere, 199a
on evil days, 257a
Fallow doe, 1012b
lie, for a while, 561a
Falls as the leaves do, 225a
asleep with heartache, 879b
for those behind him, 924a
hypocrite, into sin, 73a
into abatement, 163b
judgment, upon a man, 227b
like Lucifer, 211b
noiseless, the foot of time, 183b
nothing to him, early, 224b
on man the anger of gods, 18b
ripest fruit first, 139a
the shadow, 944a
with the leaf in October, 225a
Fall'st a blessed martyr, 211b
into the soul, like rain, 543b
False Achitophel, 276b
all was, and hollow, 253b
any other thing that's, 452a
as dicers' oaths, 176b
as tears of crocodiles, 117a
betrayed by what is, within, 639a
call no faith, 663a
canst not be, to any man, 172a
colours last, 214b
considered by philosopher as, 369a
creation, 196a
dawn, 977a
distinguish true from, 281b
ere I come to two or three, 215b
facts are highly injurious, 530b
forget the foe forgive the, 707a
framed to make women, 187a
gallop of verses, 162a
gloriously, 39a
hair divides the, and true, 532b
history must be, 303b
idea of what is true and, 281b
idle and most, imposition, 187b
impossible shore, 620b
impressions, unweaving of, 596a
in friendship, 276b
Jews, 1012a
knaves, 158b
love, or true, 824b
man, 291a
man does easy, 197a
opinion, 517b
pretence, approach to a, 659b
prophets, 1034a
prophets, beware of, 1052a
round numbers are always, 338b
shames, 931b
so, as common fame, 289a
success always peaceful, 838b
teeth or wig, confess to, 811a
true zeal and, 324b
volume of his single mind, 713b
wit, 383b
witness, bear, 1025a
words are evil, 21a
Falsehood, bait of, 173a
belief in, 622a
called history, 622a
flattery and, 1001b
froth of, 695a
goodly outside, hath, 144a
knows not to utter, 12b
let her and, grapple, 251a
lingers on, 16a
of report, 37a
of the tongue, 373b
pain and, grow, 605a
stabs, to the heart, 599b
strife of truth with, 599b
unmask, 131b
wedded fast to, 441a
when I meet with a, 710b
Falseness, pleasure in proving their, 530b
Falser than vows made in wine, 162b
tomorrow's, than the former day, 276a
Falsified by conventional morals, 861a
Falstaff sweats to death, 150a
Falter, hesitate and, life away, 621a
lost in the storm, 623a
now I'm old I will not, 753b
when the hills do, 647b
Faltered more or less, 751b
Falters, love that never, 789a
Fam'd, they shall be, 156b
Fame, above all Roman, 320a
and pelf, 763b
and the famous as well, 67a
blush to find it, 320a
builds a church not to, 315a
conquer'd, of heroes, 608b
created something, 244a
damn'd to, 327a
damn'd to everlasting, 318a
death and failure and, 781b
desire of, 555b
dreamed of literary, 513b
elates thee, 438a
eternal, 809a
eternal niche of, 625b
fair, inspires, 318b
fair, of friend or foe, 745b
family of, 423a
fancy'd life in others' breath, 317b
fool to, 318b
for pot of ale, 155a
gives immortal, 305a
gone in for posthumous, 671b
grant an honest, 310a
great heir of, 244b
grief that, can never heal, 582b
halls of, 1006a
has this great drawback, 283a
he lives in, 129b
infamous are fond of, 362b
is a food that dead men eat, 704a
is double-mouthed, 260b
is everlasting, 37b
is no plant, 249a
is not bought and sold, 663a
is nothing but an empty name, 395b
is the breath of power, 774a
is the spur, 249a
is thirst of youth, 453b
love and, to nothingness, 479b
lovers' meeting or luck or, 787a
man's title to, 502a

Fame, march to heights of, 942a
nor, I slight, 310a
nor too fond of, 312a
of Solomon, 1028b
on lesser ruins built, 266b
only, I care for, 650b
outlives in, pious fool, 241b
over his living head, 468a
physicians of the utmost, 849a
raise his country's, 96a
rather than love money, 590b
riches, and pleasure, 283a
rings out from zone to zone, 713b
ruins of another's, 308a
sang of love not of, 634b
servants of, 120a
shall be an echo, 467a
so false as common, 289a
take my chance with, 807b
talks about where and when, 499b
temple of, 1002b
that comes after is oblivion, 66b
then was cheap, 275b
to fortune and to, unknown, 349a
toil is the sire of, 17b
too fond of, 63b
trust to common, 504b
undying, 956a
unspotted, 105b
vulgar deaths unknown to, 4b
was noised throughout, 1026a
wealth or, or admiration, 761b
what rage for, 371b
while my, is good, 286a
Famed, France, in all great arts, 619b
rock Hercules bequeathed, 703a
Fame's eternal camping-ground, 612b
Fames eternall beadroll, 113b
Fame-wreathed crown, 712b
Familiar as his garter, 154a
but by no means vulgar, 171b
but not coarse, 337b
creature, good wine a good, 188a
faces, 428b
in enterprise, 68b
mine own, friend, 1034b
names, 525a
never yet, grown, 780b
quotations, 937b
talk, no season for calm, 5a
that once, word, 485a
voice wearies not ever, 465b
with disappointments, 537a
with his hoary locks, 455a
Familiarity breeds contempt, 10a, 680a
early, with the Bible, 783a
will grow more contempt, 180a
Familiarize yourselves with chains of bondage, 538a
Families, ancient, been bastards, 223a
best-regulated, 579a
first, in Virginia, 980a
great, of doubtful origin, 445a
great, of yesterday, 291b
happy, resemble one another, 642b
images of illustrious, 63a
keeps most, alive, 959a
solitary in, 1035b
surrounding, 428a
Families, the good life in, 26b
two, in the world, 108a
Family altar, religion to the, 624a
children of one, fall out, 302b
doctor, well trained, 743a
enjoying the unspeakable peace, 764b
father of a, 65b
gratuities, 442a
great and widespread, 812a
great imperial, 997b
happier for his presence, 752b
his, as my brothers, 21b
join the, 881a
jokes, 959a
likeness, 516b
love and business and, 800a
of fame, 423a
of sighs, 467b
one aspect of human being's functions, 783b
one, here, 571a
one man appointed in a, 228a
or friends to aid you, 562a
relationship, 783b
servant of the scattered, 666b
should be merged, 514b
solicitous, 966a
subordinate individual to, 783a
supporting his, 707a
uncle Fenner's, 284a
world appears like a great, 289a
Family-trees that remember, 979b
Famine, die by, die by inches, 292b
fever, and war, 743b
in thy cheeks, 137b
of 914, 426a
philanthropists in time of, 509a
seven years of, 1023b
thirst bereavement pain, 654b
Fam'ly, like an English, 836b
refuse to help his, 833b
Famous apple-tree, 643a
by my pen, 262b
by my sword, 262b
by their birth, 139a
day and year, 524a
English poet, 214a
fame and the, as well, 67a
found myself, 455a
Hanover city, 570a
harmony of leaves, 824b
high top-hat, 903a
island, 868b
man, envying a, 8a
men, praise, 1066b
men, sepulchre of, 20b
nation, 789b
remarks seldom quoted correctly, 906b
through inferiority, 604a
to all ages, 250a
victory, 'twas a, 426b
vintage, 640a
while they lived, 40a
Famoused for fight, 205a
Fan, lady's, 150a
the flame, 784b
Fanatic, die neither as victim nor, 901b
does what he thinks th' Lord wud do, 835a
faith once wedded fast, 441a
in his infidelity, 496a
Fanatical will power, 951b
Fanaticism consists in redoubling, 806b
Fanatics, Japanese soldiers, 983b
Fanatiques say end of world at hand, 284b
Fancied line, 287a
Fancies, black, and thoughts of death, 773b
fugitive, stray thoughts, 575a
high reason of his, 250a
less dangerous than, 861b
more giddy and unfirm, 164b
pregnant, of your world, 992b
proud and full of, 477a
rest from vain, 45b, 66a
that might be, 575b
thick-coming, 199a
Fanciest cake, 971a
Fancy, aggressive, working spells, 705b
as big as little as you please, 665a
betrayed by, into no metaphor, 435b
by hopeless, feign'd, 550b
consimility of, 228a
dans, 964b
draws whate'er Venus was, 343b
ever let the, roam, 482b
exalted ideas of, 22b
excellent, 178b
fleeting, of the hour, 792b
from a flower-bell, 571a
its drapery, 424b
keep your, free, 785b
make one's, chuckle, 274b
man's, gets astride reason, 294b
motives of more, 183b
not express'd in, 112a, 171b
passes by, 785b
please the, of men, 283a
runs her bark ashore, 494b
sit and, things, 877b
so full of shapes is, 163b
styles of active mendicancy, 687a
sweet and bitter, 163a
the rapture of being there, 961a
thought and, faint with cold, 615b
to men of other minds, flies, 354a
what were fair in life, 570b
where is, bred, 145a
whispers of, 337a
wisest man does not, 286b
wit will come, 315b
young man's, lightly turns, 548b
Fancy'd life in others' breath, 317b
Fancy's child, sweetest Shakespeare, 245b
course, impediments in, 183b
meteor ray, 390b
rays the hills adorning, 390b
Faneuil Hall, 445a
Fangelnesse, men loven new, 82a
Fanny Kelly's divine plain face, 429b
Fanny's way, pretty, 304b
Fantail, pouter tumbler and, 530b
Fantailed like a peacock, 957b
Fantasies, seem, to me, 705b
thousand, begin to throng, 247a
twilight, 467b
Fantastic as a woman's mood, 415b
ass Rousseau, 804b
fickle fierce and vain, 415b
flourishes of gold-thread, 514a
if too new or old, 311a
light, toe, 245a

Fantastic reveries, 701b
summer's heat, 138b
terrors never felt before, 545a
tricks before high heaven, 184b
tripped the light, 799a
Fantastical fancy alone is high, 163b
he that is not in fashion, 233b
Fantasy, begot of vain, 134b
loveliest, 863a
nor lure thy, 863a
Fantasy's hot fire, 413b
Far, aiming at what's, 17a
and few are the lands, 581a
as coin would stretch, 149a
away, o'er the hills and, 290b
between, few and, 432b
cry to Lochow, 416b
don't go too, 660b
East, brought war to the, 929a
far away, 636a
far better thing I do, 580a
fled, away, 343b
land we dream about, 574b
level down as, as themselves, 340a
one near one is too, 569a
risen, above him, 341b
so near and yet so, 552b
stray, on the wrong road, 774a
Thursday's child has, to go, 1018b
travel, labor of, 35a
Farce is done, 87b
noble, 99b
Farced title, 156a
Far-chambered corridor of years, 916a
Fardels bear, 174b
Fare brown bread and Gospel, 292b
the road together, 876a
thee well and if forever, 456a
thee well for I must leave thee, 1004b
very hard is my, 308a
when you receive a, 645a
Fared worse, gone further and, 93b
Farewel my bok, 79a
Farewell, ae, and then forever, 392a
agonize them in, 812b
bade the world, 432a
bid, to every fear, 303a
content, 188b
fear, 255a
forever, Cassius, 1693
goes out sighing, 182a
hail and, for ever, 35b
hope, 255a
I am also called, 640b
I only feel, 451b
journey, took his, 852a
king, 139b
Leicester Square, 878a
looks around to say, 563b
Monsieur Traveller, 162b
remorse, 255a
rewards and fairies, 226b
sweet friends, 76b
the neighing steed, 189a
the plumed troop, 189a
the tranquil mind, 188b
to all my greatness, 211a
to hope, 752a
to Lochaber, 307a
to the Highlands, 392b
wave for a mute, 612b
Farewells, all, should be sudden, 460a
as many, as stars, 182b
Far-fatiguing trade, 351b
Far-flung battle-line, 816a
sky, rim of a, 913b
Far-heard whisper o'er the sea, 421b
Farm, father's, or his workshop, 562a
little, well tilled, 377b
Middlesex village and, 524a
snug, of the world, 427a
well-cultivated, 471b
Farmer, agriculturist works the, 713b
and not an agriculturist, 801a
in the dell, 1020a
is covetous of his dollar, 505a
Ledlow, 705a
sowing the corn, 1020b
works the soil, 713b
Farmer's boy, 1000a
daughter hath soft brown hair, 651b
on a, land may fall, 731a
wife, all ran after the, 1014b
wintry hoard, 526b
Farmers are founders of civilization, 444b
embattled, stood, 504a
gentlemen, 459a
make hay, 803a
mechanics and laborers, 399a
too happy the, 36b
Farmhouse, stop without a, near, 880b
Farmlands, named their rocky, 878b
Farmyard, cock in its own, 585b
Far-off curfew sound, 246a
divine event, 553a
murmuring sea, 723b
old unhappy, things, 407b
shore, spies a, 126b
touch of greatness, 555a
Farre stretched greatnesse, 111b
Far-reaching ancestry, polish of, 628a
Farther, see, than a giant, 221b
Farthest Thule, 36a
way about, 232a
Farthing candle, 430b
candle to the sun, 271b
I will never pay a, 237b
sparrows sold for a, 1052b
Farthings, Latin word for three, 133a
Fascinating, more, than a catalogue, 723a
Fascination frantic in a ruin, 685a
of what's difficult, 825b
old age may come with, 609a
war will always have its, 767b
Fashion a piece of literature, 690b
as we feel, 915b
bravery never goes out of, 566b
bullied by every, 867a
comely, to be glad, 612b
each part with care, 888b
faithful to thee in my, 833a
fantastical that is not in, 223b
for the sake of being in, 733a
glass of, 175a
hang quite out of, 182a
high Roman, 201b
legs will never go out of, 730b
list of country's, 156b
of his hat, 157a
Fashion of the shaft, 11b
of their country, 435a
of these times, 160a
of this world, 1061a
out of world as out of, 298b
refinement rather than, 557b
she detests, 165a
so the infant heart, 431b
to abuse, 685b
vegetable, 683a
wears out more apparel, 158a
world's new, 132b
Fashionable host, time like a, 182a
novel, 493a
prattle of the world, 710b
Fashioned, human features are so, 49b
so slenderly, 489a
this quiet game, 853a
Fashioneth their hearts alike, 1034a
Fashion's brightest arts decoy, 357a
word is out, 827b
Fashions in proud Italy, 138b
in words as, 311a
intellectual and literary, 873a
old, please me best, 130a
out the pawes, 50a
Fast and furious, fun grew, 393b
and the world goes by, 754a
approaching end, 596b
binde fast finde, 91a
by the road, 4b
fold thy child, 724b
followed, and followed faster, 545a
go out so, 989a
hold, that which is good, 1063a
how, the guests do go, 707a
no cord can hold so, 223b
patriarch's angel hold it, 330a
spare, 246a
speeds too, 133a
they held it, 69b
they stumble that run, 136a
tie her garters, 330a
till he is well, 640b
too late who goes too, 46a
wherefore should I, 1028a
Fasten him as a nail, 1046a
their hands upon their hearts, 787a
Fastened on her prey, 287b
Faster and more fast, 567a
and surer of foot, 924b
faster cried the queen, 658a
fly the great shuttles, 711a
speed was far, than light, 866a
ten times, glide, 136a
we counted our spoons, 492a
Fastest, travels, who travels alone, 819b
Fast-flitting meteor, 462a
Fast-flying cloud, 462a
Fastidious critics, admiration from, 492b
few, people, 822a
Fastnesses of ancient barbarism, 628a
Fasts, surfeits sooner kill than, 261b
Fat, all of us are, 658b
and bean-fed horse, 141a
and greasy citizens, 160a
and sleek, 41a
better for living on own, 603b
black bucks, 902b

Fat, butter will only make us, 977b
contentions, 250a
fair and forty, 417b
feed, the ancient grudge, 144a
grow, 159a
horse made, by king's eye, 57b
is in the fire, 91a
Jack Sprat would eat no, 1015a
Jeshurun waxed, 1026a
men about me that are, 166b
men heading a riot, 445b
more, than bard beseems, 328b
must stand upon his bottom, 274a
no sweeter, 607b
of others' works, 221a
of rams, 1027a
of the land, 1023b
oily man of God, 329a
ole weepin' willer, 886b
one is, and grows old, 150a
oxen, who drives, 343a
oyster, 'twas a, 321b
paunch never breeds, 73a
pig, to buy a, 1019b
resolved to grow, 275b
seven, kine, 1023b
take the, with the lean, 579b
things, feast of, 1046a
to be hated, 150b
weed, duller than the, 172b
white woman, 936a
wife eef she don'ta be, 852b
Fatal and perfidious bark, 249a
as it is cowardly, 614a
asterisk of death, 525a
bellman, 196a
circumference, 661b
entrance of Duncan, 195a
facility, 455b
fall, hurry to, 15a
feather on the, dart, 452a
futility of fact, 719b
gift of beauty, 454a
man, I am a, 565a
most, complaint of all, 985b
shadows walk by us, 224b
shafts unerring move, 352a
to enter war, 907b
to those prepared, 51a
vision sensible to feeling, 196a
words mine and thine, 103b
Fate, accursed by, 521b
and fame shall be an echo, 467a
and time and change, 825a
ask no more of, 602a
await no gifts have conquered, 620a
awaiting the Nazi tyranny, 870b
begin weaving the web of days, 693b
binding nature fast in, 321a
by tyrant, on victim thrust, 615b
cannot harm me, 39b
certain of his, 188a
commands all, 224b
complex, being an American, 717b
customary, of new truths, 634a
determines or indicates his, 589b
eagle's, and mine are one, 11b
fears his, 262b
fits for, 18b
fix'd, free-will, 254a
Fate, for all our children's, 821b
for each mortal intends, 403a
foulness of their, 937b
gave what chance shall not control, 620a
gave whate'er she else denied, 602a
had her imagination, 881a
hanging breathless on thy, 522b
has predestined, 400a
has written a tragedy, 877a
heart for any, 521a
heart for every, 456b
human, 897a
hurry at the touch of, 897a
ill news is wing'd with, 278a
inch more had sealed its, 588b
invite an evil, 589a
is the handspike, 604b
it is the hour of, 662a
jeers at, 911b
land where, should die, 850b
leave the future to, 509b
makes our relatives, 371a
man is master of his, 35b
master of his, 554b
master of my, 741b
means you to lose, 914a
meet my, among the clouds, 826a
my, cries out, 172a
no armour against, 237b
nobly born meet his, 17b
of a book in hands of women, 690a
of a nation, 524a
of all extremes is such, 314a
of all great minds, 461b
of empires changed, 381b
of the architect, 379a
of the country, 589a
on what seas shall be my, 808b
open your thighs to, 969a
or the gods may give, 812b
playthings of, in our fears, 930a
reserves for bright manhood, 510b
seem'd to wind him up, 276a
sits on dark battlements, 397a
stamp of, 3b
star of my, 456b
struggling in the storms of, 313a
summons monarchs must obey, 277b
take a bond of, 198b
take, by the throat, 654a
thy, and mine are seal'd, 550b
thy measure takes, 602b
torrent of his, 336a
true as, 53a
what shall be the maiden's, 413a
why should they know their, 347b
will more strongly than, 882b
willfully misunderstand me, 879b
Fated all to part, 630a
always to disagree, 833a
not to die, 278b
to live a long and short time, 70a
to rule the world, 987b
Fateful echo, 485b
lightning, loosed the, 597b
Fate's contriving, jest of, 309a
Fate's saddest jokes, 11a
Fates and destinies, 144a
daughters of necessity, 25b
masters of their, 166a
moulding her mighty, 845b
not most unenviable of, 870a
what, impose, 126b
Fat-gorged mosquitoes, 66a
Father Abraham, we are coming, 559a
Abram, 144a
Almighty, 1068a
and I went up to camp, 1001a
and mother, honour thy, 12b
brother Tom and myself, 284b
brother's, dad, 147b
Brown, face of, 868a
calls me William, 747b
carves the duck, 861b
corruption thou art my, 1030b
cry not when his, dies, 338b
dear father come home, 660b
deigns to touch, 793a
deny thy, 135a
Diogenes struck the, 224a
divide a, from his son, 966a
everlasting, 1045b
fall without your, 1052b
few sons are like their, 5b
folly without, bred, 245b
for his hoarding, 126a
Foxey our revered, 577a
glorify your, 1050b
greatness of name in the, 219b
hath rain a, 1031b
have we not all one, 1049b
Heavenly, invented man, 680a
heeds his flocks, 352b
his, and his God, 349b
honour thy, 1025a
honour thy, and mother in law, 1065b
I scarcely dare to pray, 652b
inordinate fondness of a, 333a
known to me by Thy rod, 603b
knows its own, 959b
leave his, and mother, 1021b
lies full fathom five, 209a
Lord and, of mankind, 528b
my God my, and my friend, 283b
my, wept, 387b
of a family, 65b
of all in every age, 320b
of many nations, 1023a
of such as dwell in tents, 1022b
of such as handle harp and organ, 1022b
of the man, 406b
of Waters, 979b
of Waters goes unvexed, 540b
old, antic, 149a
old, old artificer, 917a
omnipotent, 6a
one, more than a hundred school-masters, 234b
please all world and one's, 269b
rather a turnip than a, 338b
religion of my, 400a
resembled my, as he slept, 196b
ruffian, 150b
Scylla your, 145b
sold me, 385a
Son and Holy Ghost, 287b
son are things forgot, 217a
thy will not mine be done, 515b
Tiber, 493b
unto many sons, 126b

Father was a butcher, 273b
was Knott before him, 1014a
William, you are old, 426a, 656a
wise, knows own child, 144b
wish my, or my mother, 345b
wish was, to thought, 154a
would anticipate everything, 56a
Father'd and so husbanded, 167b
Father-in-law to a three-tailed Bashaw, 396a
Fatherland, dear, no fear be thine, 595a
Fatherless, judge for the, 1065a
Father's blood, show the, 16b
business, be about my, 1056b
care, seldom known a, 308b
chimney in my, house, 125b
door, 1003a
farm or in his workshop, 562a
fondest care, 431b
fortunes and his places, 226b
heart, looked into his, 987a
house, daughters of my, 164b
house, in my, 1058b
house, make not my, 1057b
knee, to lean upon our, 385a
lodge, porter of my, 648a
mother's pride a, joy, 415b
printing-office, 690b
soul to cross, 318b
stead, slave in his, 652b
trade, exercised his, 273b
Fathers, ashes of his, 493b
bought for us long ago, 816b
brought forth on this continent, 540b
child many, share, 308b
eaten a sour grape, 1048a
God of our, 26ca
heart of the, 1050a
inherited from our, 641b
iniquity of the, 1024b
land where my, died, 529b
of old, 820a
sins of the, 18a
that begat us, 1066b
were Englishmen, 229b
wonderful little our, knew, 820b
worshipt stocks, 251b
your, where are they, 1049b
Fathers' God to thee, 529b
Fathers-forth whose beauty is past change, 724a
Fathom, full, five, 209a
their depths, 729a
Fathomless universe, 609b
Fathom-line could never touch ground, 149b
Fathoms, certain, in the earth, 210a
down in, many, 681b
fifty, deep, 1011b
Fatigue, bodily, 495a
of judging for themselves, 382a
of supporting it, 370b
Fatness of these pursy times, 177a
Fatted calf, 1057a
souls of the English, 816a
Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck, 739a
Fatter, valley sheep are, 449b
Fatuous ineffectual yesterdays, 742a
Faucets, city people want most, 989b
Fauld, sheep are in the, 380a
Fault, all, who hath no fault, 555a
Fault, bitter sting is a little, 76a
cast thine eye on thine own, 635a
clung to their first, 567a
common to all singers, 40a
condemn, and not the actor, 184a
conscious of no, 1010a
every man has his, 203a
excusing, 148b
faultless to a, 573b
glorious, of angels, 313b
he that does one, 232b
hide the, I see, 321a
is mine, 1010a
just hint a, 319a
make, worse, 148b
man's own, 342a
most shocking, of women, 447a
never finds, with superior, 738a
no kind of, or flaw, 683b
no, of Christianity, 73a
not in our stars, 166b
of a penetrating wit, 266a
of female character, 461b
of the Dutch, 401b
only fault is that he has no, 65b
only on one side, 266a
pain and weariness and, 880b
sack and sugar be a, 150b
seeming monstrous, 162a
talk and find, 104a
which needs it most, 232b
Fault-finding critic, regarded his, 587a
more effective than, 861b
Faultless body, 6a
faultily, 553b
monster, 261a
piece, 261a
piece to see, thinks a, 310b
to a fault, 573b
Faults, all men make, 205a
be to her, a little blind, 293b
bear with, of man, 220b
cleanse me from secret, 1033a
confession of our, 46b
England with all her, 362b
failings and, of individuals, 55b
greatest of, 65b
hated not for thy, 454a
if we had no, 264b
ill I like my, to tell, 390b
lie gently on him, 212a
locked securely, 876b
love to, is always blind, 386b
loves him the better for, 355a
man must have his, 51b
merits or, to scan, 356a
moulded out of, 185b
not free from, 312a
observed set in note-book, 169a
of fools, 55a
of those around me, 913b
strength to prevent, 354b
thou hast no, 292a
uncritical, of criticism, 732b
vile ill-favour'd, 180b
whoe'er tells my, 309b
with all thy, I love thee, 362b
Faustine, wove your doom, 693b
Faustus must be damn'd, 123b
Favor, adventurer contests for our, 953a
asked, with less offence, 56a
found, with the gods, 51a
from Fortune, 44a
in thy sight, 1023a
Favor, man refused a, 15b
men, the deceit, 275b
of the gods was equal, 18b
one, we entreat, 782b
popular, bears her company, 44a
render praise and, 518b
smaller injustice a, 495a
to the rich, 262a
to this, she must come, 178b
truths in and out of, 879b
well bestowed, 302a
whom the gods, dies in youth, 30a
Favorable, aspect more, 208a
to bold beginnings, 36b
wind clear-eyed Athene sent, 5b
Favored land, somewhere in this, 808a
races, preservation of, 530a
season, delightful if a, 670b
specially, by the Almighty, 671b
thou that are highly, 1056a
Favorite expression of Theophrastus, 71b
sin is pride, 427a
subject myself, 371b
writer, name your, 830a
Favorites, all kings and all their, 216a
heaven gives, early death, 30a
Favors alike on high and low, 399a
enhance the value of its, 354b
felt all her, 343b
fortune, the brave, 32b
from nation to nation, 367a
not to be won by trifling, 561a
patient when, are deni'd, 330a
pay for the, we get, 587b
pleas'd with, given, 330a
princes', 211a
sense of future, 265b
sweet and precious, 393b
two small, to request, 428a
Favouritism in public life, 772a
Fav'rite has no friend, 347b
Fawn, fickle and restless as a, 486b
twilight a timid, 839b
Fawne crowche wait ride, 114b
Fawning and flattery, 33b
greyhound, 149b
thrift follow, 175b
Fawns, lion, upon lamb, 127a
Fayre, maydens foolyshe yet, 112b
Fe Fi Fo Fum, 1020b
Fealty to Apollo, 477a
Fear, all-powerful should, 243a
among fears, 823b
and distrust the people, 376a
and retreat, 290a
anger pleasure joys, 62b
arming me with, 592a
around us, 917a
at my heart, 421b
avoid for, of losing it, 286a
be just and, not, 211b
better companion than, 561b
bid farewell to every, 303a
birds of prey, 183b
bitter pinch of pain and, 817a
boys with bugs, 130a
cakes and ale in, 9b
can not be banished, 954a
cannot be without hope, 282a
concessions of, 359b
courage is better than, 685b

Fear, courage is mastery of, 678a
courage is resistance to, 678a
courage not absence of, 678a
cuckoo word of, 134a
darkly-brooding, 851a
death and pain, 51b
death we, 184b
descending darkness of, 917a
distill'd with act of, 171a
do from, of the laws, 71b
everything rustles to him in, 16a
farewell, 255a
for one who prospers, 15b
free from, and apprehension, 722a
freedom from, 920b
full of, 1003a
gave them our love and, 571a
God and keep his commandments, 1044a
God honour the king, 1064a
Greeks bringing gifts, 37a
has no need of, 936b
hate not, not, 972b
hate whom they, 31a
I cannot taint with, 198b
I learnt to, God, 500b
I to fall, 111a
imagining some, 142b
in a handful of dust, 944a
is affront, 307a
is most accurs'd, 124b
is rot, 972b
is sharp-sighted, 104b
Job, God for nought, 1029b
little we, 563b
littlest doubts are, 176a
look in hope or, 527b
love casteth out, 1064b
love casts out, 554b
mask for, 51a
mean actions to, 726a
men, death, 119b
men swayed by, 27a
no, be thine, 595a
no evil, 1033a
no, in love, 1064b
no more heat o' the sun, 204b
nobility exempt from, 125b
nor wish for your last day, 52b
not clouds will lour, 394a
not lest existence, 532b
not the sight of it, 627b
not thou child infirm, 506b
not to touch the best, 111a
nothing to be feared as, 589a
nothing to swear, 35b
o' hell's a hangman's whip, 224a
of blame or misunderstanding, 761b
of change, 253a
of death, 45a
of death has bygone us, 705b
of having to cry, 367b
of having to repay in kind, 282b
of ill that may happen, 265b
of kings, 146a
of some divine powers, 224a
of suffering injustice, 265a
of the dark, 930a
of the Lord, 1037a
of the Lord is wisdom, 1031a
of thine heart, 693b
of violent death, 229a
only thing we have to fear is, 918b
Fear or hope from censure, 336b
possess them not with, 156a
protect them from, 920a
provided they, let them hate, 34a
prudery together with, 673a
punishment brings increase of, 727b
put, out of your heart, 842a
rush in and, to tread, 801b
serve the Lord with, 1032a
shame coward, 529b
shuddering, 145b
strange and speechless, 747b
strange that men should, 167b
that lurks in men's eyes, 939a
that reigns with the tyrant, 522b
the force of the wind, 793b
the foundation of governments, 368a
the worst oft cures, 181b
theoretic and visionary, 374b
they call courage, 855a
thief, each bush, 127a
thing of which I have fear is, 97b
thou not what hap, 379b
thou shalt, waking, 693b
throw, to the wind, 23a
to be we know not what, 275b
to live or die, 506b
to love thee sweet, 790a
to prevent war is not to, it, 425b
to whom fear, 1060b
trembled with, at your frown, 597a
unaccustomed to, 1005a
we must get rid of, 475b
where angels, to tread, 312a
which can engender the thing feared, 1009b
whom shall I, 1033b
why. death, 607b
yet do I, thy nature, 194b
Fear'd by their breed, 139a
no danger, 278b
Feare may force a man, 91b
pine with, 114a
Feared God and eschewed evil, 1029b
just as I, 580b
lest sky should fall, 32b
nothing to be, as fear, 589a
the light, 261a
to run away, 808b
twenty times was Peter, 404a
Fearful, come forth thou, man, 137a
concatenation, 444a
Death's, forehead, 712a
fire, saved them from the, 663b
goodness never, 185a
innocence, our peace our, 407a
joy, snatch a, 347b
lifting up a, eye, 118a
man, come forth thou, 137a
night, pilot 'tis a, 485a
odds, facing, 493b
our, trip is done, 610a
pale, pensive not jesting, 66a
summons, 170a
symmetry, frame thy, 387a
thing in winter, 587a
thing to see, 456b
unbelief, 474a
with a, shriek he leaped, 717b
Fearfully and wonderfully made, 1038a
Fearing doubting dreaming dreams, 545a
to attempt, 183b
to be spilt, 177b
Fearless, bold and, my eye was, 23b
eyes, foe that comes with, 803a
for unknown shores, 610a
peerless, an army's flower, 781b
race, names of our, 463b
Fear's as bad as falling, 204a
Fears a painted devil, 196b
and disquietudes, 41a
and distastes, 119b
do make us traitors, 198b
faith triumphant o'er our, 523a
fear among, 823b
friendly soothing of my, 899b
grown from sudden, 456b
his fate, 262b
hopes and, of all the years, 669b
hopes belied our, 487b
humanity with all its, 522b
humble cares and delicate, 406a
I had no human, 405b
in ghastly, 386a
little, grow great, 176a
loves or, or hates, 412b
no one loves him he, 27a
of the world, 861a
old age with, and ills, 847b
pains and, 261a
pangs and, 211b
past regrets and future, 532a
present, 194b
put all, beneath his feet, 36b
saucy doubts and, 197b
that I may cease to be, 479b
to be disgraced, 330a
to speak of Ninety-eight, 627b
Feast and your halls are crowded, 754a
as you were going to a, 218b
beginning of, 151b
better knew the, to sway, 449b
continual, 1039b
enough as good as a, 95a
for your scholars and sages, 651b
good man's, 161a
guests are met the, is set, 421a
imagination of, 138b
in thine eternal cell, 179b
invite man that loves thee to a, 7b
made for laughter, 1043a
makes a merry, 129a
nourisher in life's, 196b
of Crispian, 156b
of fat things, 1046a
of languages, 133b
of love is song, 668a
of nectar'd sweets, 247b
of reason, 319b
of Stephen, 592b
of wines on the lees, 1046a
pomp and, and revelry, 245b
riseth from a, 144b
to the Lord, 1024a
to thousand of his lords, 1048b
when I make a, 117b
Feaste, tables groan before ye, 852a
Feasters groan, 852a
Feasting, house of, 1042b
if, rise, 662a

Feasting presence full of light, 137b
valour found in, 222a
Feasts, shown in courts at, 248a
wedlock compared to public, 100a
Feat, adventure differs from, 953b
which done would make time break, 571b
Feather, birds of a, 107b, 223b
duster, tomorrow a, 863b
espied of his own, a, 11b
flaunt a scarlet, 910b
for each wind, 208a
in hand, 11a
never moults a, 577a
on the fatal dart, 452a
pluck out his flying, 693a
put into his cap, 346a
stuck a, in his hat, 1001a
to tickle the intellect, 431a
wafted downward, 522a
whence pen was shaped, 411b
wit's a, 317b
Featherbed, edge of a, 144b
to liberty in a, 374a
Feathered foot, flees on, 751a
my nest, 88b
tarred and, 527b
with one of eagle's plumes, 11b
Feathers, beat all your, 214a
brain of, 322a
fine, make fine birds, 10a
hope is the thing with, 646b
pluck'd to wing the dart, 11b
plumes her, 247b
sleek, 477a
smitten with our own, 11b
two-legged animal without, 72a
Feats, all fell, 155a
Feature, abhor that grim, 823a
in form and, 690b
quite distinguished him, 717a
show virtue her own, 175b
which distinguishes man, 743b
Features, atavistic, of college life, 776a
blackest, of the human face, 1001b
homely, keep home, 248a
human, are so fashioned, 49b
living, from the marble, 37b
Feaze, dyspeptic come to, 746b
February has twenty-eight alone, 95b, 96a
Fed, by contriving hunger are we, 930a
former bounty, 280a
highly, and lowly taught, 183a
him a couple of times, 829b
of the dainties, 133a
on honey-dew, 7a
on poetry, 510a
on the fullness of death, 693a
our sea for thousand years, 815a
washed dressed warmed and, 896a
Federal Constitution, 516a
Union must be preserved, 399a
Federation of all humanity, 832a
of the world, 549a
Fee, another would have his, 846b
doctor for a nauseous draught, 280b
gorgeous east in, 407a
he seeks his, 747b
owner in, 587b
teach without, 21b
Feeble aid do join, 311a
feet so uncertain and, 800a
help the, 203a
if virtue, were, 248b
impotence, ugly age and, 899b
most forcible, 153b
neighbour, helping every, 661b
tottering, and unpitied, 566b
voice, send a, 4a
weak and, woman, 97a
worm of the earth, 272b
wrong because of weakness, 519b
Feed among the lilies, 1044b
by the stream, 385a
fat the ancient grudge, 144a
herd that only sleep and, 177b
himself pleasant food, 282b
his flock like a shepherd, 1047a
his sacred flame, 423a
if thine enemy hunger, him, 1060a
in the ooze, 619b
my brain with better things, 867a
on dreams, 13a
on her damask cheek, 164b
on hope, 114a
on prayers, 116a
out of your tribe's hands, 821b
ravens, 160a
the poor, 1061a
this mind of ours, 403b
upon what meat doth Caesar, 166b
worm, sweetly on him, 1031a
Feeding, come here to watch us, 737b
Feeds and breeds by composture, 203b
heaven, the stars, 37a
jealousy, upon suspicion, 265a
mock meat it, on, 188a
Feel a hell within myself, 240b
and know we are eternal, 283a
another's woe, 321a
bitter change, 254a
but can't define, 366b
central stream of what we, 623b
deep bear fruit well, 620a
Englishman is afraid to, 901b
fashion as we, 915b
forces behind every detail, 709b
habitual gratitude, 406a
happier than I know, 257b
I only, farewell, 451b
let me, your pulse, 129b
life in every limb, 403a
like a morning star, 669b
more to do than, 428b
my heart new opened, 211a
myself falling in love, 653a
never, them to the full, 478b
no comfortable, 488b
one bliss, 262b
paint them who, them most, 313b
perfectly, 89b
pressure of age, 23b
see not, how beautiful, 423a
sigh yet, no pain, 440b
sort er, inside er me, 822a
speak what we, 194a
tenderest touch, 102b
think, do as one pleases, 434a
those who, it most, 465b
those who would make us, 362a
too much thy blessing, 145b
Feel touch of earthly years, 405b
town that made thinking, 957a
what wretches feel, 192a
your beauty going, 866a
Feeld hath eyen, 80b
Feeling deeper than all thought, 583a
for one single good action, 379a
gratifying, duty has been done, 685b
greater, to the worse, 138b
hearts pour melodies, 396b
his cold strength, 939b
is bad form, 901b
kills all life and, 988b
life so completely, 718b
man is as old as he's, 637a
man of profound, 644a
music and moonlight and, 469a
new, and new meaning, 618a
of dependence and gratitude, 443a
of eternity in youth, 434b
of his business, 178b
of sadness and longing, 522a
of sadness at this parting, 538b
of superiority to masses, 909a
of vengeance, 383b
petrifies the, 391a
sensible to, as to sight, 196a
the East's gift, 570b
town that made, think, 957a
which arrests the mind, 916b
which prompts prayer, 613b
Feelings and characters of ordinary life, 428b
are to mortals given, 415a
highest and best, 643a
not in figures on a dial, 586a
of liberty, 334b
opinion is determined by, 614b
or views of such a man, 428a
overflow of powerful, 406a
reach way down into your, 746b
run in soft luxurious flow, 495b
thoughts and, dwell, 654a
trampling on the, 978b
waste of, unemployed, 455a
woman's, added to all this, 428b
Feelin's, bad, between neighbors, 843b
Feels and never reasons, 502b
at each thread, 102b
it instantly on every side, 102b
like a real fight, 715b
not the wants that pinch, 38b
retiring ebb, 189a
secure, guilty conscience never, 28b
the noblest, 586a
with great sensibility, 339b
Feend, ete with a, 82a
Fees, flowing, 250a
Feet, aching hands and bleeding, 620a
are heavy now, 774a
at her, he bowed, 1026b
beggar with bruisèd, 756a
beneath her petticoat, 261a
blister the soles of his, 802a
cadence of consenting, 967a
came on the following, 790a
clang of hurrying, 582b
clouted brogues from my, 214b
clumsy, of April, 969a
crowes, be growen, 78a
dancing with the, 728a

Feet, dawn with silver-sandaled, 767b
easiest for his, 119a
fetter his, in shackles, 243a
goat, dance antic hay, 123a
grown-up people's, 750a
horses', and the wheel track, 588b
in ancient time, 388b
in soda water, 944a
keep thou my, 495b
lamp by which my, guided, 368b
lamp unto my, 1037a
like snails did creep, 231a
little cat, 898a
little snow-white, 824a
made her restless, still, 911a
man sprang to his, 569b
may leave but not our hearts, 535b
million marching, 996b
more would be laid at your, 694b
move with leaden, 689b
my, are cold, 972b
nimble, 769b
not be burned, 1038b
of day and of night, 691b
of him that bringeth, 1047b
our sorely battered, 763b
painfully and with bleeding, 785a
part of iron part clay, 1048b
patter of little, 524a
put fears beneath his, 36b
rather die on our, 921a
regards what is before his, 30b
roads rough beneath uncertain, 801b
roll in ecstasy at your, 927b
set my, upon a rock, 1034a
set, upon firm earth, 229b
so uncertain and feeble, 800a
spread my dreams under your, 825b
sprung upon its, 444a
standing with reluctant, 522a
starry, 884b
teach his, a measure, 693a
through faithless leather, 305a
time's iron, 455a
tinkling with their, 1045a
tremble under her, 554a
twinkling, 955a
two pale, crossed in rest, 635b
two white, 1006b
walk'd blessed, 149a
was I to the lame, 1031b
washed his, provided supper, 264a
wind's, shine along the sea, 692b
your belly back and, 41a
Feete, cat would not wet, 93a
Feetur, haint one agreeable, 600b
Feign'd deaths to die, 216a
Feigned angry look, 289b
Feigning, mirth that is but, 620a
Felawe, a good, 79b
Feldes, out of olde, 78a
Felicitate fortunes of man, 15b
Felicitie can fall to creature, 114b
Felicities and unforgettable lines, 403a
close the circle of our, 374b
of all man's, 956a
Felicitously expressed, 398a
Felicity, absent thee from, 179b
Felicity and flower of wickedness, 573b
count our, and happiness, 536a
enjoy, and peace, 65a
green, 478a
human, 332a
limit of human, 748a
man's chief, 122a
of Horace, 51b
of lighting on good education, 57b
or doom, friend await, 647b
possession approaches, 639a
quaffed out of a golden cup, 772b
refined point of, 294b
tempered by sorrow, 106b
we make or find, 337b
Fell across the picture dead, 717b
among thieves, 1056b
at one, swoop, 198b
down dead where he bowed, 1026b
down for thirst, 3a
epitaph of those who, 871b
faithful to her we, 9b
feats, 155a
from heaven, 74a
from morn to noon he, 253a
great Caesar, 168b
hardest-timbered oak, 126a
I and you and all, down, 168b
in the fire, 873b
in whirlwind, 756a
into good ground, 1052b
least erected spirit that, 253a
like a stick, 371a
like autumn fruit, 276a
men, out they knew not why, 237b
of hair, 199b
purpose, shake my, 195a
ran to help me when I, 442a
sergeant death, 179b
the hardest-timber'd oak, 112b
they always, 937a
to earth, 522b
upon a day, 220a
upon Christian, 274b
upon the earth, 49b, 1065b
upon the sanded floor, 441a
upon their knees, 229b, 592b
wall, down flat, 1026a
with fortunes, 159b
Feller, beeg, 759a
do unto the other, 735a
met a city, 1008a
sweetes' li'l', 775b
Fellers call me Bill, 747b
Fellow, ate the, raw, 647a
beneath the blue of day, 785b
busy listening, 56b
careless lying, 904a
citizen, blood of a single, 375b
citizens, confidence of, 542b
covetous sordid, 323a
creatures, worst sin towards, 764b
dies an honest, 225a
fault, 162a
foxes cut off theirs, 221b
good, Robin, 262a
hail, well met, 297a
hook-nosed, 153b
I'll never know, 899a
in the firmament, 167b
makes no figure in company, 338a
man, assist reduced, 74b
Fellow, man will lord it over his, 774b
men, born to marshal his, 663a
men, hold in bondage their, 398b
men, one who loves his, 448a
men to inhabit them, 15a
of infinite jest, 178b
of no mark, 151a
of plain constancy, 156b
prison-mate and dock-yard, 663a
robustious periwig-pated, 175b
roughs, among his, 558a
shot his, 143b
silent, 882a
sweet hay hath no, 142a
that had losses, 158b
touchy testy pleasant, 300a
vindictive and touchy, 58b
want of worth makes the, 317b
who's going to take my place, 899a
with the best king, 79b
Fellow-citizens God reigns, 652a
interests of our, 375a
of the United States, 367a
we cannot escape history, 540a
Fellow-creatures, happy, 371a
I love my, 684b
Fellow-feeling, help others out of a, 221a
makes one wondrous kind, 221a
Fellow-mortals, propose to show my, 344b
Fellow-officers and all the world, 285b
Fellow-rover, laughing, 896a
Fellow's got to swing, 769b
other, brindled hair, 751a
wise enough, 165a
Fellows, all good, together, 378a
assembly of good, 336b
best king of good, 79b
damned his, 713b
first man among these, 56b
framed strange, 143a
good, get together, 808b
injustice of our, 270a
learned seldom pretty, 909a
man knows his, in himself, 856a
some are fine, 638b
violins wine and good, 638a
whom it hurts to think, 786b
you, and I, 820b
Fellowship and social comfort, 520a
divine, 479a
honesty manhood nor good, 149a
right hands of, 1062b
Fellow-sufferers by shipwreck spared, 404b
Fellow-travellers along life's weary way, 810b
Felon, lets the greater, loose, 713a
Felony, despicable act of, 487a
to buy stove polish, 835b
to drink small beer, 125b
Felt all her favours, 343b
along the heart, 403b
as a man, 368a
could best be, when not seen, 704b
earth, the wound, 258a
halter draw, 380b
in the blood, 403b
life concerned in producing, 719a

Felt like planets had fallen on me, 929a
scarcely, or seen, 322b
shoe troop of horse with, 193a
slippers and warm bellywash, 973a
so finely, as injustice, 580b
the earth move out, 983a
with spirit so profound, 405b
Female beauty, th[2] idee iv, 836b
character, fault of, 461b
errors fall, some, 312a
essential, elements, 910b
friendship, elegance of, 337a
grandmother Eve a, 132b
heart can gold despise, 347b
hundred per cent, 949b
knee is a joint, 863b
logic, book of, 566a
lovely, shapes, 665b
male and, created he them, 1021a
murderers, 765b
of sex, 260a
of the species, 817b
pulchritude, 909a
sex, occupied with the, 923a
warriors, 325b
Females of all species, 895a
Feminine, eternal, draws us on, 380a
gender of vessels, 904a
intuition, 967b
of genius, 533b
soul is a queen, 807a
Fen, by lake or moorish, 247b
of stagnant waters, 407b
wild-fire dances on the, 395b
Fence against the world, 283b
dazzling, 248a
downtrod by trespassers, 12b
impregnable, 126b
neighbor breaks your, 573a
'round the top of the cliff, 701a
thirty yards of board, 675a
valiant and cunning in, 165b
Fences, American social, 985a
good, make good neighbors, 879b
Fenner's, Uncle, family
Fens and the sedges, 935a
Fer from eze fer from herte, 83a
Fere, darling of his, 29b
Ferlie he spied wi' his e'e, 1012b
Ferment, soul is in a, 478b
Ferments of the worst kind, 306b
Fern and flower with silvery dew, 651b
Ferns by these Berkshire boulders, 960b
Ferny, forest's, floor, 862b
glens, grey flocks in, 592a
Ferocious heroes, land of, 888a
Ferocity, courage without, 451b
in beasts, 505b
Ferry-boats, street-cars and, 288a
Ferryman, grim, 128a
Fertile, fragrant the, earth, 256a
in such a fix to be so, 990a
infinitely, 807a
soil of man's vanity, 873a
twice five miles of, ground, 420b
Fertility, suck soil's, 140a
Fertilize the Jordan plain, 893a
Fervent, effectual, prayer, 1064a
long and, kiss, 486b
Fervently do we pray, 542a
Fester, lilies that, 206a
Festina lente, 1010a
Festival, great anniversary, 367b
rites, 463b
Festooned with haberdashery of success, 821b
Fetch a pail of water, 1016b
Age of Gold, 244b
de mo'ners up higher, 738b
Fetched sea-born treasures, 503a
Fetisly, ful faire and, 79b
Fetter his feet in shackles, 243a
Fettered hope, set wild the, 912b
poetry, 388b
to an office stool, 682a
to her eye, 268a
Fetters human race, 338b
leaving the, to me, 645a
servile, 1000b
throws its last, off, 470b
Feuds, forget all, 494a
of faith, 850b
rent with civil, 443b
Fever and the fret, 481b
beyond the fire and, 780b
called living, 545b
famine and war, 743b
has just left me, 57b
life's fitful, 197b
of chills and, she died, 946b
of life is over, 1069b
passion is a, in the mind, 288a
to the questing hound, 897b
Fevered lips, drained by, 483b
world, 873a
Feverish ardor, 516b
preoccupation, 910b
selfish little clod, 765a
Fever-trees, set about with, 819b
Few, angel visits, and far between, 291b, 432b
are chosen, 1054a
assume to be deputies, 402a
capable of education, 774b
honest men better than numbers, 237b
honored by the, 602a
hours, he was within a, 345b
in science address the, 511a
laborers are, 1052a
let thine occupations be, 67a
let thy words be, 1042b
love all trust a, 182b
materials for history, 369a
men of, words, 155a
more and the, 887b
neither too many nor too, 431b
not in hands of the, 20a
of us fall very low, 791b
owed by so many to so, 869b
privileged, 919a
profit by advice, 43b
real friends, women find, 343a
save the poor, 498b
shall part where many meet, 433a
that only lend their ear, 122a
there be that find it, 1052a
thoughts of the, 699a
unpleasant'st words, 145b
we happy, 156b
who early in life, 668b
words are, and often funny, 588a
words, enormous force of, 508a
Fewest disasters, middle station had, 292a
those who want the, things, 70b
Fezziwig, in came Mrs., 578a
F.F.V.s, start counting, 980a
Fib, destroy his, or sophistry, 318b
Fibres, multitude of, 497a
Fibs, I'll tell you no, 357b
Fickle and changeful thing, 37a
and restless as a fawn, 486b
and unstable subject, 97b
and wavering, 668a
as a changeful dream, 415b
fantastic, fierce and vain, 415b
fortune's, wheel, 155b
froward vindictive fellow, 58b
gypsy, Dame Fortune a, 499b
whatever is, freckled, 724a
when Fortune is, 33b
when Fortune's, 31a
Fickleness of the women I love, 764b
Fico for the phrase, 180a
Fiction, by fairy, drest, 350a
carries truth in solution, 565b
chiefly in the form of, 687a
comforting piece of, 908b
condemn as improbable, 165b
dull with homely men, 801a
fact or, 831b
lags after truth, 359b
most imaginative composer of, 761a
prompts tongue to deal in, 308a
turns the Muses' mangle, 794b
up-to-date, 704a
Fiddle all the bugs off, 978b
cat and the, 1016b
merry love the, 825b
play on my, in Dooney, 825b
second, carrying the air, 889b
we know is diddle, 695b
Fiddle-de-dee. 659a
Fiddler, chymist, statesman, 277a
in came a, 578a
Fiddlers three, called for his, 1015a
weary of it like men, 750a
Fiddlestring, tune-swept, 914b
Fiddling-stick, my master's lost his, 1014b
Fidelity, gossamer, of mere man, 544b
Fidget and no reformer, 795a
Fido, Towser Sport Spot or, 970b
Fie fie upon her, 182b
foh and fum, 192b
Field, accidents by flood and, 186a
artilleree, 902a
corner of a foreign, 938b
covered by our knowledge, 753a
cribs from your, 573a
dedicate a portion of that, 540b
dignity in tilling a, 767a
flower of the, 1036b, 1047a
foul fiend coming over the, 274a
good animal in the, 341a
happy, or mossy cavern, 482b
Hector in the, 525a
inundate his, 3a
man for the, 550b
marriage is a, of battle, 749a
of a few acres, 370b
of destiny, 527a
of human conflict, 869b
of morals, 908a
of night, 531a
of ripe corn, 943a
potter's, 1055a
Prussia hurried to the, 383a
roam'd from, to field, 384b
shepherds abiding in the, 1056b
sickle in the fruitful, 386b

Field, six Richmonds in the, 128b
sufficient literary, 717b
tempest to the, 131a
truth be in the, 251a
what though the, be lost, 252a
Fields, among the, above the sea, 1006a
and the gliding streams, 36b
and waters shout, 638b
babbled of green, 155a
changed yet Egdon remained, 705a
divine nature gave the, 121a
dry, burn, 716b
earth's green, 584a
fight in the, and streets, 869a
flowering of His, 555b
flowerless, of heaven, 691a
get into the orchard or the, 273a
have eies, 80b
hills and valleys dales and, 123a
holy, 149a
how to the summer, 723b
hunt in, for health, 280b
of amaranth, 431b
of Cambridge, 267b
out in the, with God, 1006a
playing, of Eton, 400b
poetic, encompass me, 298b
raw in, 281a
trees and, tell me nothing, 316b
unshorn, 471a
walk through, in gloves, 936a
Fiend dark and wild, 933b
foul, coming over the field, 274a
frightful, 422a
hell contains no fouler, 6b
hid in a cloud, 387b
in a cloud, 384b
lubber, 245b
marble-hearted, 191a
no greater, than anarchy, 14a
no, in hell can match the fury, 298a
swung the, 639a
with all his comrades, 74a
Fiendish punishment, no more, 715b
Fiends, juggling, 199b
prince of, 155a
that plague thee thus, 421a
Fier, youk'n hide de, 739a
Fierce agonizing meek, 855a
and more inexorable, 137b
as frenzy's fever'd blood, 415b
be but little she is, 142a
be thou spirit, my spirit, 466a
bitter change of, extremes, 254a
contending nations, 300a
electric fire, 845b
for the right, 688a
four champions, 254b
grew more, and wild, 233b
impulses of recklessness, 576b
light beats upon a throne, 554a
liveth not in, desire, 413b
not so, as they paint him, 234a
one far, hour and sweet, 867b
poison to others, 34b
quality, composition and, 190b
safer being meek than, 573a
South cheering on her sons, 740b
warres, 113a
wretchedness, 203b
Fiercer by despair, 253b
hell than failure, not a, 478b
Fiercest agonies have shortest reign, 471b
Fiercest quarrels short, 108a
strongest and, spirit, 253b
Fiery, burning, furnace, 1048b
floods, bathe in, 185a
four-in-hand, 424a
noon and eve's one star, 483a
pain, throbs of, 338a
particle, 459b
rod, lightning reached a, 712a
soul, 276b
trial through which we pass, 540a
Fiery-footed steeds, 136b
Fife, ear-piercing, 189a
elephant that practised on a, 659b
fill the, 416b
silver needle-note of a, 976a
Thane of, had a wife, 199a
wry-necked, 144b
Fifes, drums and, 732a
Fifteen, maiden of bashful, 381b
men on the Dead Man's Chest, 749b
minutes of hell, 731b
wild Decembers, 592a
wives is nothing, 144b
Fifteenth, Ides are on the, day, 96a
Fifteen-two and a pair, 853a
Fifth column, 983a
of November, 1000a
rib, smote him under the, 1027b
shall close the drama, 306b
Symphony, Beethoven's, 901a
Fifty above more than fifty below, 880b
chides his infamous delay at, 305b
corpulent man of, 447b
elder years than, 923b
fair fat and, 417b
fathoms deep, 1011b
from forty till, 761b
live at all afther, 834b
million Frenchmen, 1008a
north and forty west, 820a
only leaves me, more, 785b
springs are little room, 785b
thousand strong, 660b
times to one does err, 289a
widow of, 381b
wise at, 234a
years of Europe, 801b
Fifty-cent cigar, 911b
Fifty-four forty or fight, 500a
Fifty-fourth Regiment, 666a
Fifty-score strong, marching along, 567b
Fifty-seven, slept there, years, 70b
Fifty-three, we have sighted, 556a
Fig a fig, call a, 28a
for care, 90b
for him who frets, 809a
for woe, 90b
for your great captain, 106a
if you desire a, 64a
leaves, 1022a
tree, under his vine and, 1049b, 1067a
we don't care a, 581a
Figger wants padd'n, 811a
Fight against undivulg'd pretence, 197a
aloud is very brave, 646a
an evil, 949b
an other daie, 69a
and not heed wounds, 87b
and we'll conquer again, 347a
Fight, baffled to, better, 575b
barber and collier, 332b
bears and lions growl and, 302b
begins within himself, 571a
cease from mental, 388b
cleanly then, 972b
coward can, a battle, 596a
dare, for such a land, 414a
doorkeepers that, are a mischief, 9a
end of the, is a tombstone, 814b
face them and, them, 793b
fall out and chide and, 302b
famoused for, 205a
fifty-four forty or, 500a
fight the good, 1063a
for freedom and truth, 642a
for his existence, 951a
for love, 141b
for principles, 986b
for religion of God, 1070a
for the things nearest our hearts, 770b
fought a good, 1063b
fought the, 860b
fought the better, 256b
fringy edges of the, 595b
give him a good, 914a
give the, up, 567a
heart to, and lose, 933b
her till she sinks, 441b
high above the, 736a
if life be not a real, 715b
in France, 869a
it out on this line, 623b
it out or perish, 753a
last in, 4a
let graceless zealots, 317b
let us, for ourselves, 583b
lost, of virtue, 752b
love nothing as a good, 918b
nor law nor duty bade me, 826a
not to enslave, 370b
not to the strong the, 757a
not yet begun to, 377b
on my merry men all, 1012a
only men to, 520b
our country's battles, 1004b
perilous, 436a
perish in the, 529b
rise to, and win, 830b
that fly may, again, 69a
the good fight, 1063a
thickest of the, 463a
those I, I do not hate, 826a
till the last gasp, 124a
to heaven's own height, 877b
too proud to, 770a
up an', for them, 814b
way they, or love or sin, 812b
we don't want to, 635a
when at last the, is won, 933b
when he's sure of losing, 596b
who flees will, again, 69a
with growing confidence, 869a
year after that they, 983a
youth must, and die, 873b
Fighter, bonny, 750b
dull, 151b
twenty years a, 816a
Fighter's honor, left to the, 982b
Fighters, free, free lovers, 842a
prize, out of training, 801a
Fightin', first-class, man, 818a
show you're up to, 601a
when we ain't, 997b
Fighting a starry-eyed liberal, 948b

Fighting against valuation of Europe, 718a
bellyful of, 204a
cocks that will kill, 59a
faiths, time has upset, 710a
flocking and, 260b
for the crown, 1015a
in the streets, 332b
lovely, along the whole line, 663a
men abroad, 520b
no talking until more, 974a
races don't die out, 734b
still and still destroying, 280a
Téméraire, 803b
the lost fight of virtue, 752b
valour in feasting as in, 222a
war consisteth not in, 229a
what are we, for, 877b
world worth, for, 983a
Fighting's, wherever, the game, 734b
Fights and runs away, 69a
engage in bloody, 3b
liquor love or, 787a
quote the, historical, 682b
strives and, and frets, 476b
tea, 821b
Figs from thistles, 780b
in the name of the prophet, 436b
out of thistles, 555a
Figurative, life like the Scriptures, 480a
Figure, baby, of the giant mass, 181b, 832a
fixed, for the time of scorn, 189b
is handsome, 701a
Lord Byron cuts a, 480a
no, in company, 338a
of its master's income, 913a
of man at twice its size, 923b
of the house, 153a
seven is a good handy, 883a
the thing we like, 494b
Figures and patterns, 53b
facts and, 578a
fallacious as facts except, 419b
on a dial, 586a
rude, of rough-hewn race, 814a
Filches from me my good name, 188a
File, marching single in endless, 506b
Files, burial in the, 817a
commands the beauteous, 271b
of time, 549a
Files-on-parade, 817b
Filial duty, lasting sense of, 373a
reverence, act of, 795b
Filipinos, Norwegians or, 954b
Fill all the glasses there, 267b
belly with the east wind, 1030b
blown his, 246b
come, up my cup, 417b
ev'ry glass, 308b
high the bowl, 458b
his snuff-box, 293a
hungry bellies, 229b
many words won't, a bushel, 331a
me from crown to toe, 195a
sky with black clouds, 39b
stag at eve had drunk his, 415a
strike your, 234a
the fife, 416b
the life of man, 695a
the stage with childhood, 232a
Fill the world with fools, 615a
their lives with sweetness, 643a
up a place, 159a
up their proper places, 273a
Fill'd air with barbarous dissonance, 248a
rosebuds, with snow, 221a
sails, 260a
Filled, belly, with fair words, 55a
body, and vacant mind, 156a
by prevailing light, 100a
hungry with good things, 1056a
little barn well, 377b
they shall be, 1050b
wallet, with our vices, 35a
with gravel, 1040a
with noble risks, 418a
with the Holy Ghost, 1059a
Filler for cross-word puzzle makers, 928a
Fillet, scorn under her solemn, 506b
Filleth all around about, 120a
Fillin' food, lithrachoor needs, 837a
Filling sky and earth below, 632a
two buckets, one another, 140a
Fills, grief, room, 148a
he, he bounds connects, 316b
Filly, foal in likeness of a, 141a
Filthy air, the fog and, 194a
Jersey on a drizzly night, 967b
lucre, 1063a
rags, righteousnesses as, 1047b
so, that nobody dared touch them, 494a
Fin, gold, in the porphyry font, 551a
Final hope is flat despair, 126a
issue, judged in light of, 27b
proof of greatness, 763a
resting-place, 540b
ruin fiercely drives, 306a
sacrifice, 789a
test of a leader, 952b
Finality, obstinate, 720a
Finance, heroes of, are like beads, 641a
Financial straits, serving one in, 21b
throe volcanic, 777a
Find, criticism is the endeavor to, 733a
fail to, you in, 830b
faithful friends hard to, 220a
fast bind fast, 91a
fault, people talk and, 104a
few there be that, it, 1052a
fit instruments of ill, 312b
happiness she does not, 336a
himself left alone, 339a
his mouth a rein, 693a
Iris that shall, thee out, 125b
it after many days, 1043b
it among gross people, 338a
know where we can, information, 341a
me the men on earth, 652b
means of evil, 252b
mind's construction, 194b
myself forty-three pounds worse, 284b
myself much better, 284a
not obliged to, understanding, 343a
out cause of this effect, 173b
out moonshine, 142a
out the natural bent, 25a
out where she has gone, 825a
Find quarrel in a straw, 177b
rest from vain fancies, 66a
safe bind safe, 96b
seek and ye shall, 1051b
seeking shall, him, 570b
sure to, a use for it, 417b
surprised to, it done, 340a
the one just suited, 433a
the other forth, 143b
the virtue, 158b
themselves, 754b
things very much as always, 858b
thy heart at home, 232a
time to grow old, 306b
to dream of not to, 967b
to seek to, and not to yield, 548b
turn to pleasure all they, 326b
wealth ye, another keeps, 466a
what I tell you is so, 608b
what wisdom can you, 344b
Findeth, he that, his life, 1052b
he that seeketh, 1051b
Finding smoother pebble, 288a
withhold a single, 379b
Finds comfort in despair, 125a
he who, himself, 620a
Satan, some mischief, 302b
young keeps young, 262a
Fine and independent living, 784a
array, my silks and, 384b
arts divorcing themselves from truth, 476a
arts, music highest of, 614b
by defect, 314b
careless rapture, 569a
coffin, out of white boards, 856b
dress'd, as I will, 302b
excess, surprise by a, 478a
face of heaven so, 136b
feathers make fine birds, 10a
fellows, some are, 638b
frenzy, 142b
grave's a, and private place, 269a
he may be just as, 975b
how vast the, 309b
issues, 183b
less subtle and, 250a
madness, 122b
manners need support, 505b
many, things to do, 891a
nets and stratagems, 233a
not for a, glossy surface, 354b
passage you think, 341a
rapture is over, 981b
sense men call courtesy, 587a
song for singing, 752a
spun from a mind at peace, 42b
thinking, worlds of, 449b
too, a point, 579b
work with so, a brush, 428b
Finer man, he had made a, 800a
Finery, modest woman in all her, 357a
Finest ambrosia, 810a
edge is made, 112a
hour, 869b
spectacles in nature, 331a
thing in London, 854a
woman in nature, 301b
Finger ache, let our, 107a
ambitious, 210a
God's, touch'd him, 552b
in every pie, 104b
little, was in it, 104b
more goodness in her little, 296b

Finger, moving, writes, 533a
nail a crimson petal, 973a
of birth-strangled babe, 198a
pipe for fortune's, 175b
points to heaven, 411a
ring encompasseth thy, 127b
slow and moving, 189b
snap av a, 821a
struck his, on the place, 620a
that turns the dial, 930b
thou'lt cut thy, 29b
'twixt, and thumb, 149b
whoso touched his, 1014b
Fingers, between tips of middle, 50a
end, perfectly feel at, 89b
forc'd, rude, 248b
made before forks, 296b
of the rain, 961b
on these keys, 906a
peering through reverent, 821a
pinching, 207b
rather have, than toes, 829a
rings on her, 1017b
trailing thy, wet, 621a
twirled her, madly, 582a
wandered over noisy keys, 634a
weary and worn, 489a
Fingers' ends, smile upon, 154b
two, breadth, 70a
Finger-tips, hair and, 943a
Finish of a voyage, 838a
sufficient to, 153a, 1057a
the job, 870a
the work we are in, 542a
what I begin, 528a
which is almost art, 773a
Finished by a death, 458a
in this hasty world, 602a
it is, 1058b
left to be, 147b
my course, 1063b
place, New England is a, 976a
Finisher, author and, 537a
of our faith, 1063b
Finishing canter, 710b
Finite hearts that yearn, 569a
our minds are, 797b
Finitude, circumstances of, 797b
selfish terror at his own, 807a
Finney, Mr., had a turnip, 1004b
Finnigin, gone again, 844a
Fir, in, tar is, 1019a
wood, instruments made of, 1028a
Fir'd another Troy, 280b
Fire, after the earthquake a, 1029a
and fever, 780b
and into ice, 75b
and through water, 1035b
answers fire, 155b
ball of, 945b
basks at the, 245b
because 'tis fill'd with, 386b
beds of raging, 254a
before a glowing, 864b
books cannot be killed by, 921b
books you carry to the, 338b
bright-flaming heat-full, 102b
bring me my chariot of, 388b
burn and cauldron bubble, 198a
burns itself out, 948a
burns out another's burning, 134b
burnt child, dredth, 93b
burnt the, of thine eyes, 387a
bush burned with, 1023b
cannot burn, 496b
Fire, chariot of, 1029a
chilly man's, 598b
clear, a clean hearth, 429b
consumes it whole, 242b
dare seize the, 387a
do not stir, with sword, 72b
don't, unless fired upon, 358b
don't, until you see the whites of their eyes, 353a
doubt the stars are, 173b
element of, is put out, 217a
every, burn low, 707a
every time she shouted, 849b
fantasy's hot, 413b
fat is in the, 91a
fell in the, 873b
fierce electric, 845b
fills his blue urn with, 506a
fog or, 247b
follow right side to, 99b
glow like sparks of, 231a
green, 971b
heap coals of, 1041a, 1060a
hearts were touched with, 708b
hell's, 891a
heretic that makes the, 208a
hidden, that trembles in the breast, 413a
hold, in his hand, 138b
hold with those who favor, 880b
horses of, 1029a
ignorance like, doth burn, 634b
in each eye, 318a
in sea or, in earth or air, 170a
irons in the, 22b, 44a
is dying in the grate, 638b
is test of gold, 47b
is the best of servants, 475b
it off himself, 339a
kingfishers catch, 724b
kneel when you light a, 796b
let, destroy the world, 1011a
limitless, and brimstone, 675a
liquid, 397a
little, is trodden out, 127a
little, kindleth, 1064a
long life by the, 795b
looming bastion fringed with, 551b
mammon is like, 475b
man put, to work for him, 945b
man take, in his bosom, 1038b
martyr in his shirt of, 650a
melt in her own, 177a
Muse of, 154a
no, can ever warm me, 649a
no, without smoke, 94a
nodding by the, 824a
of emotion, 673a
of life, 432a
of soul, 577a
of spring, 531a
outlives the parent spark, 468b
penal, 252a
piliar of, 1024b
pistol misses, 358a
Promethean, 133b
run through, and water, 180b
saved them from the fearful, 663b
set hearts of all on, 75b
set the will on, 897a
set, to the Thames, 350b
sit beside my lonely, 645a
sit by the, and spin, 1016b
sit spinning by the, 96b
snatches from the sun, 203b
some, of thine, 704a
soul of, 336a
Fire, soul on, 533a
spark o' nature's, 390b
spark of celestial, 366b
spark of heavenly, 446a
spark of your celestial, 310b
speech is a burning, 691b
spirit all compact of, 131a
stand by the, and stink, 191a
stir the, 364b
stood that night against my, 193a
tell the men to, faster, 441b
tend the wounded under, 818a
that in the heart resides, 620a
that once was singing gold, 928b
the brave, a day to, 5a
the most tolerable third party, 589a
the silent language, 949a
three removes as bad as, 330b
throws on opposite wall, 24b
tongued with, 945a
tongues like as of, 1059a
touch the sacred, 854b
turn'd by a gentle, 280b
turns uneasily from the, 977b
uneffectual, 172b
until you see the whites of their eyes, 353a
when ready Gridley, 689b
which seems extinguished, 243b
while musing the, burned, 1034a
white, laden, 466b
wicked, of lust, 81a
within us men, 706b
world of, and dew, 825a
world will end in, 880b
worshiped, only, 264a
your house is on, 1015b
your little gun, 863a
youth of England on, 154b
Fire-balls, hail or blinding, 567a
Fired, don't fire unless, upon, 358b
that the house reject him, 318b
Fireflies gleam in the damp, 885b
Firefly lamp, 437b
wakens, 551a
Firelit homes, think of, 937a
Firelogs, throwing freely the, 38a
Fire's center, 995a
Fires, altars and your, 462b
fuel to maintain his, 237a
in our ashes, 81a
in the burden'd air, 385b
keep the home, burning, 865a
kindle, to warm it, 630b
live their wonted, 349a
living, in our breast, 535a
love's, glow the longest, 726a
proud tops, 139a
remnant of their, 287a
that scorch, 528b
that smoke, 959a
true genius kindles, 318b
us with courage, 308b
veils her sacred, 322a
wastes in self-consuming, 298a
when the, are out, 750a
Fireside happiness, 396b
happy, clime, 393a
howsoe'er defended, 523a
is a great opiate, 448b
king by your own, 103b
Firewood, pig-lead, iron-ware, 896b
Firing, no, till you see the whites of their eyes, 353a
Firm and stable earth, 229b

Firm cloud before it fall, choose a, 314b
ground of result and fact, 868a
nerves shall never tremble, 198a
of Grin and Barrett, 777a
philosopher can scorn, 328a
purpose, is equal to the deed, 305b
reason, 409a
stand like a, tower, 76a
to this scoundrel maxim, 328b
too tender or too, a heart, 313b
Firmament, absorb as, a flame, 648b
base earth from, 139a
blood streams in the, 123b
brave o'erhanging, 173b
curses of the, 281b
glow'd with sapphires, 255b
no fellow in the, 167b
showeth his handiwork, 1032b
spacious, on high, 299a
state beneath the, 102b
Firmest flint doth weare, 34b
friend, 451b
in his shoes, 505a
in the right, 542a
Firm-set, sure and, earth, 196a
Firs, great army of pointed, 742b
First, after last returns the, 573a
among languages, 325a
and second class citizens, 964a
and the last, 1065a
and wisest of them all, 259b
and worst of all frauds, 586a
author of that thought, 508a
baby laughed, 792a
begs pardon, 162a
best country, 353b
book was published, 792b
breath our souls draw, 655a
bringer of unwelcome news, 152a
by whom the new are tried, 311a
class laundry, 845a
comer sped, 275b
cunning tyrant, subjects of, 538a
day, 1021a
day even and morn, 257a
day of spring, 757b
days of distracting grief, 352b
death, no other after the, 997a
dream that comes, 736b
drink, man takes his, 801a
families in Virginia, 980a
fault, clung to their, 567a
fine careless rapture, 569a
flower of their wilderness, 463b
found her, and best, 817a
garden made, 121a
gentleman on earth, 853a
glass for myself, 300b
good die, 410b
great benefactor, 678a
guinea is more difficult, 344a
highest compliment to the, 340b
his, wife, 340b
Homer, of heroic poets, 338b
how, he met her, 564a
human principle, 153b
husband, detested her, 768a
I had thee, 693b
if not, in the first line, 358a
in banquets, 4a
in everything, one cannot be, 10a
in war first in peace, 384a
First inclination an animal has, 72b
is freedom of speech, 920b
is law the last prerogative, 279a
keep their, and have no second, 853a
last everlasting day, 216a
last was like the, 962a
law of society, 960a
lesson to be learned, 634a
light was, named day, 74a
magnitude, liar of the, 297b
man among these fellows, 56b
man of earth earthy, 1061b
man's, disobedience, 251b
morning shining and pure, 876a
motion of a dreadful thing, 167a
no last nor, 567b
of my roaming, 762a
of speech, 525b
old civilization, 976b
original right of the people, 1001b
part of life, make use of, 288b
passion, women in their, 266a
person, in the, 1005b
place is safe for no one, 46b
planted a garden, 121a
proud wish to be, 282b
rank, battle of the, 497a
rate, make the work, 709b
rather be, in this town, 56b
ripest fruit, falls, 139a
say what you would be, 65a
shall be last, 1053b
sight, loved at, 123a
sprightly running, 276a
spring day, 757b
step which counts, 327a
Supernatural Bank, 946b
sweet sleep of night, 466b
tall silver poplar trees, 888b
the infant, 161a
time, does a thing for the, 651a
to attack neighbours, 270a
to be touch'd by thorns, 438a
to fade away, 441a
true gentleman, 215a
voice I uttered, 49b, 1065b
who was king, 324b
wife, adored his, 768b
woman's, love, 769a
word that Sir Patrick read, 1011b
words immigrant heard, 906b
writers are first, 934a
years of man, 337a
F.F.V.s, start counting, 980a
Firstborn, offspring of heav'n, 254b
smite all the, 1024a
son, brought forth her, 1050a, 1056a
First-class fightin' man, 818a
men, training-school for, 611a
Firste vertu, 82b
Firstfruits of them that slept, 1061b
Firstling of the infant year, 237a
First-rate intelligence, 974b
man is, 596b
Fir-trees dark and high, 488a
Fish, all is, that comth to net, 93a
and guests, 774b
belly of the, 1049b
cat would eate, 93a
cat's averse to, 347b
crier, Jew, 898a
dinners make man spring, 262b
English literature a flying, 901b
Fish fiddle de-dee, 582a
game, swims up stream, 778a
I was a, 780a
in troubled waters, 292b
leap like little, 955a
Martin Barton and, 920b
never lost a little, 746b
no more land say, 938a
no, ye're buying, 416a
nor flesh, 92a
not with melancholy bait, 143a
of the sea, 1021a
other, to fry, 90a
pleasant'st angling is to see, 157b
poets like stinking, 425b
pretty kettle of, 684a
sensible, swims down, 778a
sold for more than an ox, 59b
swam over the syllabub sea, 581b
terribly glad to be selling, 898a
that hath fed of that worm, 177b
that swim or swish, 887a
the whale is not a table, 848a
this, will bite, 157b
we catched, and talked, 676b
with the worm, 177b
Fishball, one, the waiter roars, 628a
Fish-balls on Sunday morning, 805a
Fisherman's boy, 549b
Fishermen that walk upon the beach, 193a
Fisher's chorus-note, 395b
Fishers of men, 1050b
of song, 777b
Fishes, all the worse for the, 536b
caught, in other men's ditches, 1020a
five loaves and two, 1053a
make little, talk, 358a
marvel how, live in sea, 203b
men lived like, 203b
that tipple in the deep, 268a
welcomes little, in, 656a
Fishified, how art thou, 136a
Fishing boats, fleet of, 989a
never blow when he goes a, 235b
Fish-like, ancient and, smell, 209b
Fist instead of a stick, 238a
Fit and qualify men, 273a
bed for this huge birth, 263b
carcass, for hounds, 167a
crooked counsels, 276b
dish, for the gods, 167a
for the kingdom of God, 1056b
for treasons, 147a
found, for the business, 293a
in square hole, 679b
instruments of ill, 312b
instruments to make slaves, 334b
must be, for it, 605a
night for man or beast, 901a
not, to compare men with gods, 35b
of laughter, 24a
only the, survive, 877a
ordinary men are, 191a
punishment, the crime, 685a
request should be followed, 76a
them to our brows, 979a
to catch it, 341b
to hold a candle, 323a
to write upon it, 847b

Fit with better time, 148a
words, flows in, 277b
Fitful, life's, fever, 197b
tracing of a portal, 906a
Fitfully and teasingly remember, 515a
Fitly, a word, spoken, 1040b
Fitness, eternal, of things, 333a
Fits best with decency, 15a
dull fighter, 151b
for fate, 18b
of morality, 492a
sad by, 351b
think by, and starts, 787a
your thief, 185b
Fitted by nature to bear, 67b
him to a T, 89a
well, in arts, 132b
Fitter being sane than mad, 573a
for business, 262a
love for me, 216a
to invent than judge, 121a
Fittest place where man can die, 588a
survival of the, 530a, 615a
Fitting and proper that we do this, 540b
occasion, 20b
season is best, 7b
Fitz, were yourself alive good, 533b
Fitzdotterel's, Earl of, eldest son, 638a
Fitzgerald, Edward, 798b
Fitzgerald strung them, 602b
Five acts are just measure, 42a
hours a day, read, 340a
hundred gallons, 809a
hundred men take your place, 813a
hundred readers, read by, 696b
hundred years hence, 442b
inculcate before age of, 461a
loaves and two fishes, 1053a
of them were wise, 1054b
qualities, 797a
reasons we should drink, 288b
senses, middle-aged have all, 949b
smooth stones, 1027b
sons who died gloriously, 541b
thousand, good woman on, 565a
thousand pounds indebted, 264b
were foolish, 1054b
Five-and-thirty black slaves, 780b
Five-and-twenty, one vidder's equal to, 576a
spent in penury, 500b
Five-cent, good, cigar, 759b
good, nickel, 759b
Five-o'clock tea, 659b
Five-pound note, wrapped up in a, 580b
Five-words-long, jewels, 550a
Five-year-old boy who had been bombed out, 805a
Fix her mutable nature, 106a
itself to form, 552a
your eyes upon greatness, 20a
Fix'd canon 'gainst self-slaughter, 170b
fate free-will, 254a
like a plant, 317a
stood, to hear, 257b
Fixed as aim or butt, 154b
at forty-nine, 813a
calm look, 953b
figure for the time of scorn, 189b
Fixed his face, 404b
in concrete, 861b
my look on his, 75b
on some lofty ideal, 855b
Period, The, 744a
sentinels, 155b
star, name to every, 132b
wedding-day is absolutely, 333b
Fixt foot, thy soul the, 216b
Fizz like wine in a keg, 894b
Flaccid shape, contemplate my, 969b
Flag Barbara Frietchie never waved, 956a
beneath the starry, 613a
constitution follows th', 834a
death's pale, 138a
enlisted under the Union, 666a
floats free an' well guarded, 835b
fondness for this, 852b
has braved a thousand years, 432b
haul down the American, 487a
is companionship, 563b
is full of stars, 757a
is passing by, 804b
is the embodiment, 770a
known in every sea, 491a
meteor, of England, 432b
nail to the mast her holy, 534b
national, 563a
no, floats o'er the water, 722b
of England, 400a
of our country, 563b
of the man naturalized, 748b
off with your hat as the, goes by, 760b
one land one heart, one, 535a
or fail, 869a
party that does not carry the, 490b
pledge allegiance to the, 762b
raised their, against a power, 444a
respect its, and defend it, 842a
sees a nation's, 582b
sees not the, only, 582b
spare your country's, 527b
that makes you free, 660b
they rendered stainless, 662a
things that the, stands for, 770a
to April's breeze unfurled, 504a
was still there, 436a
we'll rally round the, 613a
Flagon, English, 867b
Flagons, stay me with, 1044a
Flagpole, old, still stands, 907b
Flagrant, fair and, things, 263b
Flags, battle, were furled, 549a
of the tented field, 375a
Flagstones, farther on there are only, 868b
Flail, silver, 935b
Flame, absorb as firmament a, 648b
appear outwardly, 76b
burnt child craves the, 956b
fan the, 784b
feed his sacred, 423a
fuel to the, 260b
full of subtle, 228a
fury slinging, 552a
gone with the wind like a, 853a
great, follows tiny spark, 77a
hard gemlike, 702a
holy forever burneth, 427b
like, the gold, 689b
love's devoted, 440a
Flame, nurse a, 433a
of freedom in their souls, 707b
of the maple tree, 928b
public, nor private, 322a
quench the, 456a
released in a burst of, 945b
sacred, 803b
sacred, feed his, 423a
shapeless, 216a
sickly, if not fed expires, 298a
signals of the ancient, 76b
swept the land like, 816a
sword an' the, 818a
that lit the battle's wreck, 470a
thin smoke without, 706b
to burn out human wills, 897a
vital spark of heav'nly, 312a
Flame-colour'd taffeta, 149a
Flamed upon the kiss, 947a
Flames, array'd in, 155a
in the forehead, 249b
must waste away, 237a
paly, 155b
thin, 640b
Flaming bounds of place and time, 349b
from th' eternal sky, 252a
hair, ruddy limbs and, 386b
minister, 190a
some old desire, 977b
sword, cherubims and a, 1022a
youth, 177a
youth, in my, 39b
Flanders fields, 860b
part of, receiv'd our yoke, 242a
swore terribly in, 346a
Flank golden, her, 960b
Flanks, silken, with garlands, 482b
Flannel trousers, 943a
Flannelled fools at the wicket, 816b
Flannels of the poor, 956b
took off his winter, 1014a
Flannigan, Musther, off agin on agin, 844a
Flap-dragon, easier swallowed than a, 133b
Flare, let them, 894a
Flash, blue ran the, across, 575a
is still the same, 488b
mirth like a, of lightning, 301a
of color beneath the sky, 804b
of it within the tavern, 533a
of the lightning, 462a
of unforeseen remembrance, 845b
quick as a, 'tis gone, 775a
Flash'd living lightning, 312b
Flashed their splendor, 940b
Flashes, brightest, in world of thought, 614a
occasional, of silence, 419b
of merriment, 178b
Flashing brine, give me the, 583b
eyes his floating hair, 420b
Flat and unprofitable, 170b
blasphemy, 184b
broad, nails, 72a
burglary, 158b
despair, final hope is, 126a
down as pancakes, 214a
fall, on your face, 971b
final hope is, despair, 126a
hev it plain an', 600b
on this bed, 217b
sea, sunk in the, 247b
steam-heated, with no ventilation, 802a
wall fell down, 1026a

Flat-bottomed pleasure-lovers, run aground sooner than, 991b
Flat-footed, coming right out, 677a
Flathouse roof, linger on the, 995b
Flats, fifty different sharps and, 570a
in between on the misty, 796b
Flatten, his hide is sure to, 'em, 848a
Flatter, averse alike to, or offend, 312a
less we, our friends, 270a
Neptune for his trident, 202b
paint like me and not, me, 237b
themselves with their actions, 100a
those we scarcely know, 754a
wooer who can, most, 640b
Flatter'd, be, poor, 310a
its rank breath, 453b
Flattered, being then most, 167a
himself on being a man, 723a
into virtue, 510a
upon their understandings, 323b
whom all world hath, 111b
Flatterer can risk everything, 297b
Flatterers, besieged by, 319a
from friends, 42a
hates, 167a
Flattereth with his lips, 1040a
Flatteries, outlandish, 259b
Flattering mighty gold, 219a
painter, 357b
tongue, 827a
unction to your soul, 177a
word, 769b
Flatters, every one that, thee, 220a
fortune, to betray, 44a
the animal's vanity, 814a
Flattery and falsehood, 1001b
every sort of, 324a
fawning and, 33b
imitation is the sincerest, 437a
lost on a poet's ear, 413b
love of, 302a
none more taken in by, 282b
obsequiousness and, 371b
salve of, soaps all you do, 747b
so thick it cannot be true, 973b
so thin we like it, 973b
to name a coward, 403a
unmeaning, 451b
Flattery's the food of fools, 295a
Flatt'ry soothe the ear of death, 348b
Flaunt a scarlet feather, 910b
Flaunting extravagant quean, 381b
Flavor, aristocratic, to a dead language, 665a
is with you alone, 772b
of an old pair of sox, 760b
of mild decay, 536b
you, everything, 419a
Flaw hidden is deemed greater, 52a
in a donkey's will, 535b
Flaw'd heart, 193b
Flawless kind, efficiency of a, 773a
Flaws, hundred thousand, 191b
Flax, smoking, shall he not quench, 1047a
Flayed, belted you an', you, 818a
Fle fro thyng which men hunte, 78a
Flea, happy bounding, 941b
Flea hath smaller fleas, 296a
in mine ear, 89a
spring like a, 262b
though he kill none, 218a
valiant, 155b
Fleas, flea hath smaller, 296a
free from bugs and, 22b
reasonable number of, 735a
riseth with, 234a
that tease, 849a
will let you alone, 986a
Fled far away, 343b
from a land of despotism, 664b
from their high seats, 919a
him down the nights, 790a
is that music, 482a
now they are, 343b
to brutish beasts, 168a
with Christian, 144b
Fledge, April's, of green, 984a
the shaft, 11b
Fledged, little soul scarce, 695b
Flee as a bird to your mountain, 1032b
from wrath to come, 1050a
he will, from you, 1064a
when no man pursueth, 1041b
Fleece, put on your, 37b
was white as snow, 462b
Fleeces, heavens are out in, 640a
of descending snows, 4a
trailed its ravelled, 769b
Fleecy, stooping through, cloud, 246a
Fleeing the ashes, 8a
to ocean after its life, 583a
Flees, that which, from men, 981a
who, will fight again, 69a
Fleet angel, hold the, 330a
as seasons, 125a
flown deer, 968b
in my arms, 438b
is a glance of the mind, 363b
Japanese, 916b
light itself is not so, 689b
mighty, of Wren, 858b
of fishing boats, 989a
of stars is anchored, 927a
passions, to air, 145b
Street, the Strand and, 429a
such, things sweet, 694a
time carelessly, 159a
took care of our, 301a
was moor'd, 308a
wisdom is not so strong and, 813a
Fleetest end, fairest things have, 789b
thoroughbreds the, 726a
Fleeth as a shadow, 1030b
the tyme, 81b
Fleeting breath, call the, 348b
delights of our days, 463a
fancy of the hour, 792b
guest, please the, 754a
how, and paltry, 67b
life is short a, vapor, 739a
life's few, years, 755a
shibboleths, 706b
show, world all a, 440a
thoughts were light and, 787a
years slip by, 39a
Fleets, ten thousand, 454b
Flesh, all, is grass, 1047a
and blood are dust, 978a
and blood, not against, 1062b
and blood, present joys to, 279a
and blood so cheap, 489a
Flesh and blood, true as, 133a
bread and, 1028b
bring me, 593a
closed up the, 1021b
collop of my, 92b
consists of a little, 66a
cut out of owne, 92b
fair and unpolluted, 179a
fowl or good red herring, 92a
hair of my, stood up, 1030a
his virgin sword to, 7a
house of, 785b
how art thou fishified, 136a
in my, shall I see God, 1031a
in the, it is immortal, 906a
in the soul and the clod, 571b
is weak, 1055a
longeth for thee, 1035a
man and wife one, 297b
merely, and blood, 943b
must live, 574b
nether fish nor, 92a
never come out of the, 28b
of my flesh, 1021b
of thy flesh, 103a
one wolf less to tear our, 735b
perishes with the, 20b
provision for the, 1060b
sensible affections of, 240b
shapeless masses of white, 50a
shocks that, is heir to, 174b
sinful desires of the, 1069a
sinful lusts of the, 1069a
take off my, 419a
their, shall ye not eat, 1025a
they shall be one, 1021b
thorn in the, 1062a
too too solid, would melt, 170b
wants to make your, creep, 576a
way of all, 225b
weariness of the, 1044a
white, tinder, 947a
wilderness of human, 796a
word was made, 1057b
world, and the devil, 1068b
would God this, of mine, 692a
wrought out from within upon, 701b
Flesh-coloured fruit of my branches, 694b
Fleshed thy maiden sword, 152a
Fleshly dress, 272a
lusts, 1064a
school of poetry, 708a
Fleshpots of Egypt, 105a
sat by the, 1024b
Flew, bird to others, 229a
Flexibility, whalebone of, 907a
Flexible, important principles must be, 542b
Flexure, for necessity not for, 181b
Flick of sunshine, 772b
Flicker, moment of my greatness, 943a
Flie, buzzing, stir but a string, 102b
within a beade of amber, 52a
Flies, as, to wanton boys, 192b
catch small, 294b
close mouth catches no, 105b
each moment as it, 329a
higher pitch, 124a
him who a sermon, 232b
ill news, apace, 278a
kisses the joy as it, 386b
lose their glory when he, 441b
molasses catches, 747b

Flies, more it, me, 261b
murmurous haunt of, 481b
or ants emtombed, 52a
out of the body, 53a
prey'd on half-starved, 362a
see where it, 123b
shadow still, you, 218b
shoot folly as it, 315b
summer will have its, 502a
there ain't no, on me, 747b
through the air, 700b
time still as he, 343b
time's, 203b
when I pursue it, 97a
with swallow's wings, 128b
word once sent irrevocably, 41b
worms and flowers exceed me, 302b
Flieth, arrow that, by day, 1036a
from his country, 1070a
Flight, beetle wheels his droning, 348a
brighten as they take, 306a
conquered only by, 290a
from afar to view the, 293b
mend its wings and give it, 988b
never-ending, 253b
not attained by sudden, 523b
of a bird in the air, 651b
of a joke, 651b
put his enemies to, 221b
put old cares to, 673b
puts all the pomp to, 313b
selfsame, 143b
the freedom of the soul, 268b
thy certain, 470b
time arrest your, 463a
time in your, 654b
wealth took a, 663a
wild aery, 260b
Flights of angels sing thee to rest, 179b
poetic, 436b
Flim-flam stories, 105b
Fling away ambition, 211b
but a stone, 326b
fain would, the net, 639b
him out an empty tub, 294b
it back upon an earlier time, 509a
on any faggot, 792a
us a handful of stars, 933b
Flinging salt upon their tails, 294b
Flings away as wantonly, 863a
Flint, firmest, doth weare, 34b
snore upon the, 204a
wear out everlasting, 136b
Flippant vain inconstant, 477a
Flirt, dresses to, in and talk in, 632b
surrinder to such a, 837b
Flirtation, significant word, 324a
Flit, across the narrow beach we, 674a
scorn to, 229b
Flitting, shows no eagerness for, 486b
Flo was fond of Ebenezer, 852b
Float, never shall, into speech, 667a
that standard sheet, 476b
upon the wings, 247b
Floating bulwark of our island, 352a
hair, 420b
hair, catch her lovely, 660a
over Harvard Square, 980b
Floating spar to men that sink, 963a
Floats above the wrecks of time, 699b
on high o'er vales, 409a
though unseen among us, 464b
upon the river, 522a
Flock, birds of a feather, together, 107b, 223b
feed his, like a shepherd, 1047a
however watched, 523a
keeping watch over their, 1056b
kept a, of sheep, 237b
polluted, 934a
silent, in woolly fold, 480b
statesmen, to communion, 728b
to their aid, 501a
Flocking and fighting, 261a
Flocks, batt'ning our, 248b
casual, of pigeons, 906a
father feeds his, 352b
grey, in ferny glens, 592a
her, are thoughts, 736a
or herds or human face, 254b
Flogging in our great schools, 341b
won't public, be fine, 837a
Flood, accidents by, and field, 186a
bridge that arched the, 504a
decay has no, 825a
ebb as well as the, 957a
giant race before the, 279b
land of mountain and the, 414a
melancholy, 128a
not properly born till, 579b
of mortal ills, 86b
our visions, 995b
sailors swallow'd in the, 127a
seems motionless, 408a
sister, of tears, 129a
taken at the, 169a
ten years before the, 268b
time, your Mississippi in, 889b
Flooding in the main, 595b
Floods and streams, 111a
bathe in fiery, 185a
established it upon the, 1033b
flown from simple sources, 183a
neither can, drown it, 1044b
that are deepest, 1013b
Floor, bar-room, 717b
creaking, 960b
curled up on the, 687a
forest's ferny, 862b
hogs likes a puncheon, 677a
I have been given the, 631a
leave the, unswept, 795b
modest front of this small, 264a
my shadow was on your, 756a
nicely sanded, 356b
not a nail in this old, 731a
of heaven, 147a
of the old Wicklow house, 856b
reorganized upon the, 943b
rose along the gusty, 481a
scratching at the, 794a
starry, the wat'ry shore, 386b
sunk beneath watery, 249b
throws his shadow on the, 545a
up the, of heaven, 857a
Floors of silent seas, 942b
Flora and the country green, 481a
Florence, destiny is that of, 976a
Duke of, 119b
ungrateful, 454a
Flores in the Azores, 556a
Florus, no mind to be, 66a
Flotilla, old, lay, 818a
Flounder, squat as a, 88b
Floundered and enjoyed and suffered, 720a
Floundering masses of ice, 563a
Flour of knygthod, 82b
of wyfly pacience, 81b
Floures gynnen for to spryngen, 79a
white and rede, 79a
Flourish and fall, 821a
any more than a potato, 513b
like the palm tree, 1036b
lived to, 588b
lords may, or fade, 355b
when he sleeps in dust, 237a, 290b
Flourish'd and exhibited, 22b
bloody treason, over us, 168b
Flourished their allotted time, 446a
Flourishes, fantastic, of gold-thread, 514a
Flourisheth and groweth up, 1035b
Flout, banners, the sky, 194a
heretic rebel a thing to, 756a
Flow, aware of his life's, 621a
ceaseless ebb and, 759a
could I, like thee, 266b
deceitful shine deceitful, 440a
deepest rivers, 111a
ebb and, 133b
ebb and, by the moon, 193b
ebb-tide or the, 584b
errors upon the surface, 276a
from whom all blessings, 287b
gently sweet Afton, 392b
how well soe'er it, 319a
its one will, 982a
joys must, 330a
of man's animal spirits, 593b
of soul, 319b
run in soft luxurious, 495b
salt tides seawards, 619b
streams from little fountains, 401a
with tears of gold, 385b
words, with ease, 286b
Flow'd to human form, 320b
Flower and fruitage is the world, 501b
appear as, to the painter, 668b
army's, 781b
as I will, 947b
beauty's a, 885a
bee goes from flower to, 498a
bee goes to the, 689a
black, of civilized society, 514a
bluebell is the sweetest, 591b
born to blush unseen, 348b
bright consummate, 256b
can say it, 892a
cherish some, 562a
child you are like a, 486a
comes with, and bee, 470a
cometh forth like a, 1030b
creep from flower to, 465a
crimson, of battle, 598a
criticized each, 860a
culture is in its finest, 797b
dear common, 600a
delicate, had grown up, 588b
dower of bird and of, 889a
every, enjoys the air, 403b
fadeth, 1047a
fair, once display'd, 164b
falling or a leaf, 949a
first, of their wilderness, 463b
from every opening, 302b

Flower, heaven in a wild, 388a
impearls on every, 256b
in disguise, 508b
in the crannied wall, 556a
in the, of their age, 1027a
is free to its root, 412a
little western, 141b
look like the innocent, 195a
love not the, they pluck, 504a
lovelier, on earth, 405b
may prove a beauteous, 135b
meanest, that blows, 409a
moon is like a, 385b
needful to the, 515b
nipt my, sae early, 393a
no perfect, without fragrance, 823b
of her kindred, 439a
of our civilization, 751a
of the field, 1036b, 1047a
of wickedness, 573b
of young manhood, 15a
orange, perfumes bower, 417a
prized beyond sculptured, 471a
safety, 150a
seize the, its bloom is shed, 393b
simple maiden in her, 546b
stir a, 790a
summer's, to summer sweet, 206a
that once has blown, 532b
that opens but at night, 830a
that smiles today, 230b, 469a
thou the tree and I the, 683b
top-tilted like petal of a, 554b
wearing-stone or open eye, 880b
weed is but an unloved, 508b
white, of a blameless life, 554a
will bloom another year, 478b
wings of a phrase and a, 823a
wisdom or its fairest, 509a
Flower-bell, fancy from a, 571a
Floweret, meanest, of the vale, 349b
rain-drop makes some, blow, 584b
Flower-fed buffaloes, 903a
Flowering in a lonely word, 556a
of His fields, 555b
thorn, wantons thro' the, 392a
Flowerless fields of heaven, 691a
weed, 526b
Flower-like, love is, 425a
Flowers, agonized hopes and ashen, 838b
and fruits of love, 461a
appear on the earth, 1044a
are lovely, 425a
are painted in tints, 797a
awake to the, 438a
begotten, 691b
blown buds of barren, 694a
breath of, 121b
chaliced, 204a
close of heavy, 725b
coming ere the springtime, 491a
crown winter's head with, 263b
deck with fragrant, 526a
fairy fruits and, 544a
fairy magical, 559a
flies worms and, exceed me, 302b
foam of, 692a
green leaves with golden, 655b
hollows where those, grew, 712a
in her hair, 757a
in the garden, 751a
in the lanes and meadows, 558a
Flowers, leaves and, do cover, 225b
living and fresh, 558a
loved, that fade, 721b
May is full of, 118a
measure days by, 810b
more durable than those of, 120a
no fruits no, 488b
no path of, leads to glory, 269b
nosegay of culled, 100b
of all hue, 28b, 255a
of friendship, 877b
of June, 652a
of the forest, 992b
of the town, 992b
of Thy heart, 441b
of transient fragrance, 336b
perfumes rarely come from, 739b
play with, 154b
prairie, lie low, 903a
say it with, 860b
see what, are at my feet, 481b
shut of evening, 258a
silent above the, 634b
sprang up to see, 673b
spring to blossom, 528a
spring's, must fade again, 39a
stings in the very, 35a
strewn with, 358b
summer with, that fell, 691b
swath and all its twined, 483a
swayed my leaves and, 826a
sweet, are springing, 440b
tallest, 736a
that bloom in the spring, 685a
that grow between, 521a
that skirt eternal frost, 423a
thirsting, 466b
to the summer fields come, 723b
touch a hundred, 962b
vernal, 249b
what, these, 116b
wholesome, 140a
wild, on the hills, 809a
Flower-women hawk their wares, 949a
Flowery food, he crops the, 316a
meads, 236a
meads in May, 229a
oratory he despised, 303b
tale more sweetly, 482a
work, 246b
Flowing cups pass swiftly round, 202a
curves of beauty, 528a
fees, 250a
gold, river of, 57a
limb in pleasure drowns, 328b
sea, wet sheet and a, 447a
silly to be, 917a
sweet, breast, 936b
tides in their, 781a
Flown, floods, from simple sources, 183a
fond hearts are, 439a
with insolence, 252b
Flow'r, crimson-tipp'd, 391a
of all his race, 403a
Flowres, all the sweetest, 113b
Flows, all that charms, 423b
along for ever, 750b
divine persuasion, 4b
elocution, 4a
in fit words, 277b
sweetly, that liquefaction, 231a
Flows the central stream, 623b
Floyd Ireson, 527b
Fluctuat nec mergitur, 957a
Fluent men of place, 845b
street, 978a
tongue is the only thing, 381b
Fluidity of self-revelation, 719b
solid for, 868b
Flung himself from the room, 844b
my soul to the air, 935a
roses roses riotously, 833a
us on the windy hill, 938a
Flunked, never, and never lied, 698b
Flush as May, 176b
Flushed and magnificent song, 742a
Flushing his brow, 480b
round a summer sky, 328b
Flute, bore to the man with the, 736a
boxwood, 742a
of Arcady, 551b
soft complaining, 278b
violin bassoon, 554a
Flutes and soft recorders, 253a
broken, of Arcady, 846a
dance to, 769b
lyres and, 702a
of Greece, 694b
to the tune of, 200b
Flutter, little way to, 531a
Flutter'd and fail'd for breath, 621a
bird, pinnace like a, 556a
your Volscians, 203a
Fluttering about the fruit-trees, 681a
and dancing, 409a
Flutterings, yellow, 477a
Flutt'ring of life's ignorant wings, 780b
Fly, Aesop's, 473a
am not I a, 387a
and save our bacon, 89b
away Jack, 1020b
betimes, 237a
bit the bare pate, 10a
born to, upward, 76b
busy curious thirsty, 326b
creep swim or, 287a
do not want to be a, 794a
farther than we guess, 819b
for those that, 69a
forgotten as a dream, 303a
from harm, 15b
from mankind, 453a
from pleasure, 337a
from success, 875b
fur, 'bout the ears, 238b
I can, or I can run, 248b
I said the, 1016a
in the greatness of God, 716b
infinite wrath and despair, 255a
learnt sin to, 1000b
let me to thy bosom, 334a
like an eagle, 710b
little, thy summer's play, 387a
my words, up, 176b
noise of a, 218a
not worth a, 1000a
oh could I, 378a
poor harmless, 130a
rock, from its firm base, 415b
said the spider to the, 491a
seaward, 944b
seem to, it it will pursue, 218b
shoo, don't bodder me, 669b

Fly, small gilded, 193a
soon cut off and we, away, 1036a
sparks, upward, 1030a
sweep and turn and, 813a
that sips treacle is lost, 308b
the air, 1005a
time, your Mississippi in, 889b
to her and fall, 550b
to one mark, 154b
to others we know not of, 174b
to the desert, 441b
to war and arms I, 268a
up above the world you, 656b
upon wings of the wind, 1032b
when me they, 507a
where, the ghosts, 238a
wings are made to, 794a
wings to, away from love, 846b
with careless ease, 304b
within a beade of amber, 52a
Flyin'-fishes play, 818b
Flying cloud, music and the, 650a
Cloud was our Rheims, 940b
cursed him in, 451b
Dutchman, 729a
feather, pluck out his, 693a
fish, English literature a, 901b
follows me, 97a
in face of presumptions, 718b
keep 'em, 975a
thought, seize the, 873a
trapeze, young man on the, 700b
Fly-wheel of society, 715a
Foal, likeness of a filly, 141a
poor little, 420a
Foam at the mouth and run, 982a
cruel crawling, 598a
house of, 962b
kingdom by the, 947a
like the, on the river, 415a
of flowers, 692a
of perilous seas, 482a
too full for sound and, 557a
wave may not, 470a
whiter grows the, 721a
wild and dank with, 598a
wiped away the weeds and, 503a
Foam-bell is of no consequence, 621b
Foaming flood seems motionless, 408a
lips of inebriated virtue, 695a
wear, 598b
Foamy lips, murmuring with its, 625b
Foch, Marshal, 754b
Fodder's in the shock, 746a
Foe, angry with my, 387b
call no man, 959a
censure from a, 4b
dearest, in heaven, 171a
every, is faithful, 966b
fair fame of friend or, 745b
forgive, 707a
friend or, that spread lies, 640b
give me the manly, 401b
grim death my son and, 254b
has gone below, 831a
heat not furnace for your, 210b
his, was folly, 681b
idleness sorrow friend and, 966b
last armed, expires, 462b
let in the, 260a
make one worthy man my, 319a
many a valiant, 688a
meet the insulting, 383a
Foe, never made a, 555a
of favoritism, 772a
overcome but half his, 253a
quarrel with the, 866b
scratch a lover and find a, 966b
that comes with fearless eyes, 803a
they come they come, 453a
tim'rous, 319a
unrelenting, to love, 328b
where breathes the, 476b
without hate, 660a
wolf that's, to men, 225b
Foeman bares his steel, 682b
foot of, 595a
in the fray, 808b
Foeman's frown, 558a
Foemen worthy of their steel, 415b
Foes, bar'brous, 335b
beat down baffling, 620b
but ah my, 962a
comfort friends and, 354b
friendly counsel cuts off, 124b
great grief is it to, 6a
hark the, come, 278b
his courage, proclaim, 277a
judge of a man by his, 772b
laugh at any but fools and, 320a
long inveterate, 278a
make, their friends, 510b
makes a character makes, 305a
of all, man should dread, 668a
of human happiness, 461b
of popular morality, 617b
slay their, and lift them high, 631b
the wise learn from, 23b
thrice he routed all his, 280a
Fog and filthy air, 194a
betwixt us and the sun, 764a
comes on little cat feet, 898a
in my throat, 572b
London, 579b
or fire, 247b
thick, over channel, 950a
woodthrush singing through the, 944b
Fog-colored skin, 940a
Foggy cloud, spirit sits in a, 198a
Fogs prevail upon the day, 278a
Foibles, misery from our, springs, 376b
Foil'd after a thousand victories, 205a
Fokes', lazy, stummucks, 738b
Fol can not be still, 78a
Fold, bids the shepherd, 247a
climb into the, 249a
fast, thy child, 724b
go outside the, 975a
my hands and wait, 688b
silent flock in woolly, 480b
their tents like Arabs, 522b
Folded blooms, o'er, 745a
fondly, seven, 700b
glory of his wings, 969b
it right, 543a
mates, 795a
orbs would open, 688a
Folding, little, of the hands, 1038b
Folds, lull the distant, 348a
of a bright girdle furl'd, 622a
of black crepe, 886b
rippling in the breeze, 563a
round of starry, 477a
Folio, whole volumes in, 132b
Folk, imaginations touching other, 66b
queerest, of all, 794a
that depend on us, 915a
Folks ain't got no right, 859b
ancestors are good kind of, 381a
expect a street parade, 892a
far from the old, at home, 636a
her, an' hiz'n, 775a
never understand the folks they hate, 601a
out in front that I jar, 889a
politics is apple sauce, 904b
rail against other folks, 333a
that go past, 987a
unhappy, on shore, 377b
Folks', other, whoring, 931a
Follies and misfortunes of mankind, 369a
cease with their youth, 334b
count their youthful, o'er, 416a
others', teach us not, 549a
paint the vices and, 297b
pretty, 144b
'tis by our, 712b
Follow a shadow it flies you, 218b
after things for peace, 1060b
books must, sciences, 122a
brother will, the plow, 729b
change thy mind and, 68a
changes of the moon, 188b
copied all they could, 815b
events, 65a
first, nature, 310a
graces, in their proper places, 273a
him who knows that he knows, 754b
if ye are men, me, 583b
in it perish in it, 500b
it sentence by sentence, 756b
lamb never cease to, 127a
me I will make you fishers, 1050b
must, as night the day, 172a
not her lore, 259a
quickly you must, me, 1014b
right side to fire, 99b
shame will, 15a
so fast they, 178a
the gleam, 556b
the king, 554a
this snail, 217a
thy star, 76a
virtue and knowledge, 76a
when we lead the way, 4b
wolf in sheep's clothing, 10b
worse things, 42b
you to your grave, 381b
your calling, 500b
your spirit, 155a
Follow'd, unmanly yet are, 210b
Followed fast and followed faster, 545a
her to school, 462b
him honoured him, 567b
with work in silence, 76a
Followers, blood of his, 954b
will have bald, 129a
Following feet, came on the, 790a
his plough, 406b
life through creatures you dissect, 314a
what we are taught, 64a
Follows, consider what precedes and, 46a
draws him yet she, 523a
God in his works and word, 304a

Follows his wife like fringe, 287a
me flying, 97a
nature and nature's god, 304a
who, its teaching may rue, 668a
Folly and ill manners, 356a
answer according to his, 1041a
asks the why and wherefore, 499b
blind, 38a
brood of, 245b
every, but vanity, 344b
extreme of wickedness or, 539a
forts of, fall, 622b
genius goes and, stays, 506b
has not fellow, 785b
his foe was, 681b
if, grow romantic, 314b
in all of every age, 287a
into sin, 415b
irritating, of others, 788b
is worth what you pay, 828b
keep us from, 74a
little, is desirable, 100b
meddling with another man's, 813b
mirth can into, glide, 415b
mix little, with wisdom, 100b
noise and sin, 568b
noise of, 246a
of being comforted, 825b
of mistaking a paradox, 857a
of others, profit by, 43b
of the age, 287a
of the people, 86a
returneth to his, 1041a
serviceable according to his, 773a
shoot, as it flies, 315b
slightest, 160a
spend your, 225b
stoops to, 355a, 944a
that seeks through evil, 527b
to be wise, 347b
too presumptuous, 686b
veracity is not far from, 266a
wisdom and, of mankind, 832b
wisdom excelleth, 1042a
Folly's all they've taught me, 439b
at full length, 306b
Folly-swaddles, commerce without its, 714a
Fond affection thou hast seen, 485a
and fair, 83b
and wayward thoughts, 405a
and winnowed opinions, 179b
are with gain so, 131a
caress, weakness in a, 597b
deceit, a health to, 810b
deceiver, memory thou, 353b
desire, whence this, 299b
heart till we meet, 329a
hearts are flown, 439a
I am too, 135b
imagination, so fair to, 411b
memory brings the light, 439b
nature cease thy strife, 312a
of fun as fond can be, 828a
of ill-luck, 509b
of relating his own exploits, 282a
of truth, 326a
recollection presents them, 450a
so, of one another, 295a
to trust man on oath, 203a
too, of fame, 63b, 312b
too, to rule alone, 318b
Fonder, growing, of my staff, 587b
of their children, 27a
Fondest father's fondest care, 431b
hope decay, 441a
hopes, gave their lives and, 763a
Fondle of silk and fur, 829b
Fondly do we hope, 542a
folded seven, 700b
stray over the hills, 308b
Fondness for this flag, 852b
habitual hatred or, 367a
inordinate, of a father, 333a
Font, porphyry, 551a
Food, angels', 1035b
as luscious as locusts, 186b
at noon he bounded out for, 589a
books and my, 751b
chickens quit quarreling over, 894b
craving for their, 383b
crops the flowery, 316a
enough for a week, 904a
flattery's the, of fools, 295a
for powder, 151b
gathereth her, in harvest, 1038b
give us better, 578b
homely was their, 292a
hungry man's, 598b
is inadequate, 929b
lithrachoor needs fillin', 837a
moderate pleasant, and drink, 282b
nothing to eat but, 775a
oats the, of horses, 337a
of love, if music be the, 163b
of sweet and bitter fancy, 163a
of the people, 337a
pined and wanted, 403a
poet's, is love and fame, 466a
roast beef was Englishman's, 298a
seeking, 160b
struggle for room and, 530a
subsist on its, 757b
sweet, of knowledge, 116a
that dead men eat, 704a
to one may be poison to others, 34b
was glory, 494b
Fool all the people some of the time, 542b
among knaves, 294b
and his money, 999b
and jester, ill become a, 154a
and wise man even, 109b
answer a, 1041a
at forty is a fool indeed, 395a
be made serviceable, 773a
be merciful to me a, 712b
better to be a, 749b
brains enough to make a, 749b
busy old, unruly sun, 215b
called her his lady fair, 816b
contends that God is not, 645b
describe a, to the life, 811a
dulness of the, 159a
enough to expunge, 342a
every inch not, is rogue, 277b
every, will be meddling, 1040a
ful gret, is he, 77b
glutton the idler and the, 896a
greatest, is man, 287a
gudgeon, 143a
happy that he knows no more, 317a
Fool hath said there is no God, 1032b
hold his tongue, 46b
hope of a, 1041a
I am fortune's, 136b
I have played the, 1027b
i' the forest, 160b
knave the, the brute, 591a
knows not that he knows not, 754b
laughter of the, 1042b
lies here, 814b
make me merry, 162b
man suspects himself a, 305b
manage a, 814a
may a wys-man ofte gide, 78a
me to top of my bent, 176b
more, I, 160a
more knave than, 106a, 124a
motley, 160b
multitude, 145a
must now and then be right, 363a
my poor, is hang'd, 193b
no woman is an absolute, 773b
old doting, 58a
old man who will not laugh is a, 807b
one draught makes him a, 163b
only, in the world, 573a
patriot a, in ev'ry age, 320a
pious, that raised it, 241b
play the, 432a
prosperous, is a burden, 13b
remains a, his whole life, 382b
resolved to live a, 228a
returneth to his folly, 1041a
said my muse, 115b
she is going to, you, 829a
shuts the stable, 92b
smarts so little as a, 318b
strikers, with the, 903b
strumpet's, 200a
that eats till he is sick, 640b
that first invented kissing, 296b
there was, 816b
think he is wise, 163a
thinks better of a gilded, 214b
though a, he keeps much company, 284a
to count on two days, 15b
to fame, 318b
trusteth in his heart is a, 1041b
uttereth all his mind, 1041b
walketh in darkness, 1042a
way of a, 1039a
when he holdeth his peace, 1040a
who knows not he knows not is a, 754b
who lets slip a bird, 11a
who loves again is a, 486a
who thinks himself wise is a, 326a
wisdom sounds foolish to, 17a
wise enough to play the, 165a
wise man knows himself a, 163a
wise person and a, 31b
with judges, 53a
Fool'd with hope, 275b
Foolery does walk about the orb, 165a
governs the world, 227b
little, 159a
Fooles bolt is soone shot, 93b
children and, cannot lye, 93a
children and, speake true, 93a
talke to beare and heare, 113a
Foolish among the wise, 52b

Foolish and so false as common fame, 289a
autograph, 431a
baby vainly strives, 476b
consistency is the hobgoblin, 501b
face, transmitter of a, 327a
five were, 1054b
fond old man, 193a
gets, or his wife does, 836a
lean and, knight, 867a
liked you better, 945b
man, wrath killeth the, 1030a
men, belongeth to, 13b
mortal, 45a
no man was more, 342b
notion, blunder an', 391a
old wives', tales, 832b
passionate man, 827b
penny wise pound, 221b
people without understanding, 292b
poor, things that live a day, 824a
questions of common people, 735a
ruin the, 51b
son is heaviness, 1039a
strong wise, 777b
tears would flow, 645a
the man who trusts her, 37a
thing, never says a, 289a
thing was but a toy, 166a
things of the world, 1060b
too, for a tear, 423a
ways, forgive our, 528b
whistling of a name, 267b
young and, 824a
Foolishest thing or meanest thing, 735a
Foolishness, age of, 580a
indulgence in such, 597b
of yesterday, 743a
Fool's mouth is his destruction, 104ca
paradise, 110a
part most artful, 107a
Tom, errand, 345b
wise man's verdict outweighs the, 571a
Fools admire but men of sense approve, 311b
all the, on our side, 677b
appear wise among, 52b
are my theme, 452a
best, be a little wise, 215b
by heavenly compulsion, 191a
call nature, 573b
called, in all tongues, 163a
caught it, 826a
children and, want everything, 286a
deep-contemplative, 160b
dreading ev'n, 319a
drunkards and the United States, 1008a
dull, 247b
fill the world with, 615a
flannelled, at the wicket, 816b
flattery's the food of, 295a
for arguments use wagers, 239a
gladly to suffer, 850a
great stage of, 193a
greatest, oft most satisfied, 287a
have their second childhood, 853a
hundred, do not make wise man, 951a
Fools, I am two, 215b
into circle, 160b
judge amongst, 53a
laugh at any but, and foes, 320a
learn in no other, 331a
leaves 'em still two, 297b
let, contest, 317b
let us be thankful for, 679a
let, use their talents, 163b
lighted, way to dusty death, 199b
make a mock at sin, 1039a
mixture of, and angels, 801b
nature meant but, 310a
never-failing vice of, 310b
no more I'll tease, 313a
of fortune, 203b
of nature, 172a
only good for, 10a
Paradise of, 110a
play, with the time, 153a
poems are made by, like me, 936b, 942a
poor, decoyed, 285a
print it and shame the, 318b
privilege of, 288b
reasoning, 438b
resist Providence, 771b
rush in, 312a
scarecrows of, 633b
still take for that which is to be, 790b
suckle, and chronicle small beer, 187a
suffer gladly, 1062a
supinely stay in idle wishes, 383b
tedious old, 173b
that crowd thee so, 267b
the stop to busy, 271b
thrive on, like you, 321b
to take and break them, 751b
twenty-seven millions mostly, 476a
what, these mortals be, 47a, 142a
who came to scoff, 356a
who roam, 330a
wise men profited by, 55a
words are the money of, 228b
young think old men, 116b
Fools' experiments, 530b
Foolyshe, maydens be they never so, 112b
Foot and hand go cold, 97a
better, before, 148b
Chancellor's, 227a
cleft the devil's, 215b
equal with his eye, 126b
faster and surer of, 924b
flees on feathered, 751a
for foot, 1025a
from the sole of his, 451a
hare's, is my preservative, 284b
in sea, 157b
indifferent, 227a
is on my native heath, 416b
it featly here and there, 209a
make crouch beneath his, 573b
more light step more true, 415a
no, shall slide, 1008b
noiseless, of time, 183b
of foeman, 595a
one, already in grave, 58a
one white, 1006b
pretty, is a great gift, 379a
print of a man's naked, 292a
proud, of conqueror, 149a
Foot, put forward your best, 148b
same shoe on every, 45b
set his light little, 842a
so light a, 136b
sole of his, 158a
sole of the, 50a
speaks, 182b
the deformity of which, 492a
thy soul the fixt, 216b
to be moved, 1037b
was light, 480a
wishing his, were equal, 126b
worth on, 599b
Football, life but a game at, 416a
Footfalls echo in the memory, 944b
Footing, stretch'd, and scaffoldage, 181b
Foot-in-the-grave young man, 683b
Footman, eternal, 943a
Footnotes, half their words need, 867b
Footprint in the sod, 795b
leaving no, 961b
looking for a man's, 857b
Footprints of a gigantic hound, 782a
on the sands of time, 521a
Footstep, furthest, never strayed, 808b
where thy, gleams, 544a
Footsteps, dead remembered, 846a
echo through the corridors, 522a
home, he hath turn'd, 413b
in the sea, 362b
of illustrious men, 333b
of the strange things, 513b
of work, 668b
thoughts with doves', 726b
Footstool, it is his, 1051a
my, earth, 316a
of the Virgin's Son, 857a
stand upon earth as upon a, 831b
Fop, proud, 330a
Foppery, excellent, of the world, 190b
Fops, whole tribe of, 190b
For a' that and a' that, 394a
Forbade me to put off my hat, 273b
Forbear for Jesu's sake, 212b
strength to, and persevere, 753b
to judge, 125b
Forbearance ceases to be a virtue, 359a
Forbid, God, 1059b
them not, 1056a
Forbidden tree, 251b
wanted it because it was, 677b
Forbids, my mind, to crave, 101b
us to cherish a long hope, 38a
Forc'd fingers rude, 248b
sound is, 384b
Force, abandonment of the use of, 922b
and beauty must impart, 310a
and beauty of its process, 720a
and oppression made wrecks, 843a
being a, of nature, 765a
beneficent, outside ourselves, 782a
Byron's, 620a
constant, for muddlement, 719b
elemental, 773a, 945b
fear the, of the wind, 793b

Force, gain, upon plain of Marathon, 337b
given the, any weight might be moved, 54b
grace, fascination, 609a
greater, and better nature, 76b
greatest potential, 799b
he that I am reading has most, 99a
is no remedy, 561b
joint, and full result of all, 310b
knowledge equivalent to, 118b
man without passion a latent, 617b
mightiest practical, 732a
moulded by some plastic, 703a
no, however great, 472a
of beauty, 519b
of few words, 508a
of his own merit, 210b
of nature could no further go, 279b
of num'rous strokes, 5b
of temporal power, 146a
of the wind, bending to the, 10b
of words, 57b
one great moving, 744b
patient, to change them, 551a
reap by, 105a
religion is a great, 765b
seizing unlimited, 697b
spent its novel, 548b
that welds men together, 642b
them to write, 238b
to shape it as he would, 555b
too revolutionary, 929a
tries, because persuasion fails, 574a
tyrant, 640a
unite, if their, 5a
use of, is temporary, 360a
who overcomes by, 253a
without a decisive naval, 366b
without wisdom falls, 39a
Forced retreat of Red Army units, 905b
to sit in back of coach, 284b
to surrender, 240a
to work, 598b
wedlock a hell, 124b
Forces, avoid perils by united, 282b
behind every detail, 709b
don't oppose, 972a
flow with a tidal sweep, 700a
friendly, in the difficult, 884a
mercy of all devouring, 917b
met their master, 919b
of the people, 905b
one to repeat No, 729a
Forcible, feeble, most, 153b
how, are right words, 1030a
Forcibly if we must, 420a
no cord can so, draw, 223b
Forcing earth teach heaven's employ, 571b
Fore-armed, fore-warned, 107b
Foreboding of evil, 12b
Foredoom'd, clerk, 318b
Forefathers had no other books, 126a
rude, deemed it two, 651b
rude, of the hamlet, 348a
think of your, 398b
Forefinger of all time, 550a
of an alderman, 134b
Forego customary employment, 431a
what I, is lost forever, 412b
Foregone conclusion, this denoted a, 189a
Forehead, a crown upon my, 611b
brazen, of every traitor, 662a
death's fearful, 712a
instantly your, lowers, 343b
lie on a girl's, 632b
middle of her, 526a
of humanity, 479a
of the frowning skies, 102b
of the morning sky, 249b
Shakespeare on whose, 518a
Foreheads, villanous low, 210a
Foreign aid of ornament, 328a
collision, avoid, 433b
conquest and subjugation, 444a
dying in a, land, 70b
field, corner of a, 938b
hands clos'd thy dying eyes, 313b
land, companionship in a, 563b
land, woman is a, 629b
lands, there dwells in, 20b
levy nothing can touch him, 197b
missions, chargeships and, 537b
nations and the next age, 121b
nations, intercourse with, 362b
relations, policy formed in, 952b
roadside, 985b
things, or things at home, 274a
travel ought to soften prejudices, 637a
troop was landed, 335a
wars, sent into, 920b
world, alliances with, 367a
Foreigners, Negroes, and Catholics, 537a
spell better, 674b
to sons and daughters, 631a
Foreknowledge absolute, 254a
will and fate, 254a
Forelock, take time by, 115a
Foremost in battle, 1012a
man of all this world, 168b
to defend, 452a
Foresail beating canvas of a heavy, 772a
Foresaw, sees what he, 409b
Foresight strength and skill, 409a
Fore-spent night of sorrow, 263b
Forest, cutting through the, 903a
deeps, Columbus of the, 759b
flowers of the, 992b
fool i' the, 160b
primeval, 522b
shepherd of the, came, 382b
verdure, vast wastes of, 628a
Foresters, Diana's, 149a
Forest-green, gentle cousin of the, 478b
Forest-nymphs are beading, 651b
Forest's ferny floor, 862b
Forests are rended, 416b
court the rivers and, 36b
of Silesia, 511b
of the night, 387a
old houses and, hold, 979a
Foretaste of death, 461a
of the resurrection, 461a
Foretell the rising stars, 37b
that danger lurks, 127a
Forever, be, fallen, 252b
do you want to live, 898b
Forever farewell Cassius, 169a
fortune wilt thou prove, 328b
his time is, 267b
honour'd and mourn'd, 5b
I go on, 553b
independence now and, 443b
it may be, 491b
life death and that vast, 598a
never, 522b
now and, 444a
still, fare thee well, 456a
take into the vast, 712b
'tis a single word, 651b
yesterday today and, 1063b
Fore-warned fore-armed, 107b
Forfeit confidence of fellow citizens, 542b
deadly, 244a
fair renown, 414a
souls that were, once, 184a
to a confin'd doom, 206b
Forgave, coward never, 345a
offence, 281a
Forge, arms ye, another bears, 466a
in the smithy of my soul, 916b
Forged, chain I, in life, 578a
slowly and patiently, 869a
Forges, what his breast, 202b
Forget anger before he lies down, 449a
and forgive, 193b
and forgive injuries, 106a
and smile, 649b
best sometimes, 187b
best to, 575a
better to, than remember, 498b
can never, what they did, 541a
courage to, 645a
don't, me, 594b
don't think you can, 890a
dream that I, 693b
expedient to, who we are, 43b
forgive, 707a
forgive and, 999a
gods are old, 738a
honour men's names, 147b
how long wilt thou, me, 1032b
I shall never never, 657b
I will, the light, 647b
if I, thee O Jerusalem, 1038a
in the night-time I shall not, 693b
knew we should both, 694b
knows what to, 700b
lest we, 816a
me for a month, 929a
mindin' to, 885a
more easily we, it, 283a
my own name, 106a
never, an injury, 851a
our ivory-towers, 903b
six counties, 667a
song you can't, 862a
source that keeps it filled, 639b
that I remember, 693b
the false, 707a
the he and she, 215b
the human race, 454b
the warmth he gave, 647b
things that trouble us now, 661b
thyself to marble, 246a
to take pleasure, 285a
what I have been, 140a
what we know, 43b
you shall, all things, 68a
you'll, 'em all, 312a
Forgetful, be not, of prayer, 618a

Forgetful, blessed are the, 727a
eyes, weeps, 694a
to entertain strangers, 1063b
Forgetfulness, entire, 408b
of affliction, 1066a
space engenders, 882a
steep senses in, 153b
to dumb, a prey, 349a
Forget-me-not the blue bell, 478b
Forget-me-nots of the angels, 522b
Forgets dying bird, 371a
heart that has lov'd never, 439a
heart that, us, 270b
woman, how to charm, 727a
Forgetting, more and more, 639b
not in, the happy past, 670a
sleep and a, 408a
world, 313a
Forgive a man for harm he does, 875b
a place, 579b
and forget, 999a
blindness we may, 845b
brave know how to, 345a
Father, them, 1057b
forget, 707a
forget and, 193b
forget and, injuries, 106a
good to, 575a
I, you you forgive me, 387b
joy to, 673a
mercy to, 279a
much to hate much to, 876a
our debtors, 1051a
our enemies, 119b
our foolish ways, 528b
our friends, 119b
people enough, 986a
public seldom, twice, 372b
sometimes they, them, 768a
them as a Christian, 428a
the foe, 707a
throughout all eternity I, 387b
to comprehend is to, 398a, 633a
to, divine, 311b
us all our trespasses, 922b
us our debts, 1051a
you of course dear, 802b
Forgiven, joy to be, 673a
Forgiveness, after such knowledge what, 943b
ask of thee, 193b
awkwardness has no, 507b
better than punishment, 70a
better than revenge, 70a
but to speak, 802b
one step from toleration to, 761b
to the injured, 47b
Forgot, buds, to blow, 700b
by the world, 313a
each precept, 287b
Father Son are things, 217a
garlands that fell, 890b
in Camelot, 962b
never, his children, 1014b
should auld acquaintance be, 392b
to wind up the clock, 345a
was Britain's glory, 634b
world was all, 448a
Forgotten, and be by all, 68a
as a dead man, 1033b
as a flower is forgotten, 928b
composition which is, 20a
death, 984a
door, 960b
even by God, 567a
for want of writers, 40a
Forgotten, given over to the, 68a
how soon we must sever, 491b
if you have, my kisses, 694b
inside of church, 151a
learned nothing and, nothing, 384a
magnanimities, 809b
man, 707a, 918b
memory of them is, 1043a
more profoundly, 703b
mornings, 997a
nothing new except what is, 1002b
sooner, than an insult, 323a
your aim, 806b
your name, 694b
Fork, drive out nature with a, 41a, 972b
Forked mountain, 201a
Forks, fingers made before, 296b
pursued it with, and hope, 659b
Forlorn, faery lands, 482a
glimpses make me less, 410a
Stygian cave, 245a
the word is like a bell, 482a
Form and moving how express, 173b
and pressure, 175b
as Grecian goldsmiths make, 827a
bodily, 827a
complete and self-sufficient, 26b
complexion or, or behavior, 505b
earth was without, 1021a
essential thing in, 906a
for every fragile, 577a
free, 906a
freedom regardless of, 906a
golf a, of moral effort, 844b
had yet not lost, 253a
in, and feature, 690b
is the cage, 704a
matter is indifferent to, 240a
metal flow'd to human, 320b
mould of, 175a
nor cares to fix itself to, 552a
of life and light, 455b
of popular government, 382b
or formula of peace, 773a
spires of, 506a
spoiled the, 100b
stars given a, so fair, 499a
sweet bonds in happiness, 856b
take thy, from off my door, 545a
terror the human, divine, 387b
the human, divine, 6a
time to lick it into, 50b
use or beauty or, 562b
vacant garments with, 148a
was ponderous, 524b
what, he wears, 713b
Formal, beard of, cut, 161b
ink, 226b
types, reproduction of, 767b
Formalism is the hall-mark, 908a
Formalities, in statesmanship get, right, 679a
Formation of character, 614b
Form'd by thy converse, 318a
Forme, bodie, doth take, 115a
Formed a bower over me, 369b
and perfected by degrees, 99a
for what end this world, 325a
or moulded, 460a
Former bounty fed, 280a
day, falser than the, 276a
days, pride of, 438a
Former, jot of, love retain, 122b
light restore, 190a
rid of the, 331a
things grow old, 231a
two, join'd the, 279b
Formless queer and incomplete, 811b
ruin of oblivion, 182b
Forms, angels in the, of kings, 374b
art's perfect, 526b
communion with her visible, 470b
differ widely in external, 339b
evil has infinite, 272b
for, of government, 317b
government, 958b
loves to change existing, 67b
more real than living man, 465b
nature, and softens us, 41b
nature, us for ourselves, 99b
of faith, 556b
of hairs or straws or dirt, 318b
of life arise, 584b
of things unknown, 142b
old, of government, 614b
unseen their dirge is sung, 351b
Formula for complete happiness, 806a
form or, of peace, 773a
Formulas, cants and, 474b
Forrest, words of Nathan Bedford, 871b
Forsake, fail thee nor, thee, 1026a
me in my end, 283b
me like a memory lost, 469b
me not when strength faileth, 1035b
not an old friend, 1066a
temples dim, 244b
Forsaken beliefs, lost causes and, 621b
courts, 985b
distressed and, 285a
seen the righteous, 1034a
why hast thou, me, 1033a, 1055b
Forsaking all other Gods, 796b
all others, 1069a
the setting sun, 56a
Forspent with love and shame, 716b
Forswear thin potations, 153b
Fort, hold the, I am coming, 613b
Forted residence, 185b
Fortescue, Charles Augustus, 849b
Forth it gooth, 82b
to the wilderness, 898a
Forties are the dangerous ages, 960a
Fortieth day from his birth, 49b
Fortifications, narrow loopholes in, 950a
Fortifies, defeat ennobles and, 783a
my soul to know, 595b
Fortitude and delicacy, 753a
of mind, 338b
Fortnight's entertainment, 774b
Fortress built by nature, 138b
castle and, 110b
is less threatened, 497b
mighty, is our God, 86b
my, and my deliverer, 1028a
my refuge and my, 1036a
Forts, arsenals or, 522a
of folly fall, 622b
Fortuitous circumstances, 417a
concurrence, 355a
or casual concourse, 292b

Fortuitously concurrent anyhow, 703a
Fortunate, at best but, 18b
crime is called virtue, 48a
habit of being contented, 442b
isle, 37b
maydens fayre are commonly, 112b
readers, friends of a few, 778b
soldier, 324b
who inspire it most are, 465b
Fortune, adversity of, 73b
arbiter of every one's, 36a
architect of his own, 35b
arrows of outrageous, 174b
artificer of his own, 473b
be a woman, 144b
be bereft, 733b
bricks by chance and, 61a
brings in some boats, 204b
build up a home and, 562a
care not, what you deny, 329a
carves out his, 36a
commands men, 13a
crested, 366a
disgrace with, 205a
doth give too much, 117b
effect this similarity, 55b
favours the brave, 32b
flatters to betray, 44a
fools of, 203b
friend whom, prospereth, 13a
get a favour from, 44a
gift of, 158a
good, will elevate petty minds, 55b
great commandress, 116b
great, is a great slavery, 48a
great pieces of good, 332a
greater virtues to sustain good, 264b
hath cruelly scratched, 183a
hath nature of a woman, 95a
helps the brave, 32b
hostages to, 120a
in every adversity of, 73b
in possession of a good, 428a
insults of, 333a
is a fickle gypsy, 499b
is a god and rules, 13a
is like glass, 44a
is painted blind, 121a
judge men by their good, 265b
large modern, 769b
leads on to, 169a
leaves some door open, 104a
like the market, 120b
may grow out at heels, 191a
may have better success, 103b
means most good, 148a
method of making a, 350a
more kind than is custom, 146b
most dejected thing of, 192b
mould of a man's, 36a
my face is my, 1017b
not satisfied with one calamity, 44a
on our side, 44a
out of suits with, 159b
prepared for, 76a
prey at, 188b
prove unrelenting foe, 328b
sick in, 190b
smile once more, 191a
smiles, 43a
smiling of, beguiling, 343b
such as I've enjoyed, 641a
takes her course, 55b
though blind not invisible, 121a
Fortune, tire out hostile, 566b
to, and to fame unknown, 349a
tugg'd with, 197b
unwilling to mix my, 284a
use you hard an' sharp, 390b
vicissitudes of, 369b
wafted thousands to, 579a
watcheth o'er our lives, 17a
when, is fickle, 33b
when, smiles, 118a
who his, here would try, 742a
will send it, 214b
wishes to destroy, 18b
with both hands full, 153b
Fortune's buffets and rewards, 175b
changes in our face, 41b
end, too straight for, 520a
fickle, 31a
finger, pipe for, 175b
fool, 136b
furious fickle wheel, 155b
golden smile, 391a
malice lost her Calais, 568b
power, I am not now in, 238b
yoke, yield not neck to, 126b
Fortunes, a book has its, with one, 702a
and lives vote away, 638a
and our sacred honor, 373b
cannot tell, 15b
content with his, fit, 191b
dedicate our lives and, 771a
father's, 226b
felicitate, 15b
fell with, 159b
hazard of new, 147b
hearts were high and, low, 950a
makers of great, 832a
manners with, 314a
mar your, 190b
seek, further than home, 130a
sharpe adversitee, 78b
that I have passed, 186a
try our, 153b
what, be within you, 737b
Fortune-teller rope-dancer physician, 62b
Forty, cannot live on, 232b
centuries look down, 399a
days and forty nights, 1022b, 1025a
fat fair and, 417b
fool at, is a fool indeed, 305a
from, till fifty, 761b
knows at, and reforms plan, 305b
look young till, 275b
million reasons for failure, 816b
pounds a year, 356a
rich at, 234a
round earth in, minutes, 141b
shillings, had rather than, 180a
stripes save one, 1062a
thousand brothers, 179a
thousand men, equal to, 400b
west, fifty north and, 820a
whacks, gave her mother, 1006a
winters besiege my brow, 204b
work of the men above, 743b
year, wait till you come to, 565b
years, in the wilderness, 1025b
years, kissed in, 958a
years old, 537a
years on, 681a
years, speaking prose for, 270b
years to reach conclusion, 988a
years' lease, 566b
Forty-nine, fixed at, 813a
Forty-odd befell, 487b
Forty-second Street, gang at, 892a
Forty-three pounds worse, 284b
Forty-two and five months, 851a
Forum, eloquence in the, 590a
recite in the middle of the, 40a
Forward and frolic glee was there, 415a
as occasion offers, 68b
best foot, 148b
look, and not back, 624b
look, to posterity, 361a
look, to with hope, 879b
nor behind, 527b
press, the more boldly, 37a
since we have come so far, 130b
step, cost mental torture, 727b
those behind cried, 493b
young women too, 448b
Fossils, these, who are they, 831a
Foster, Doctor, went to Gloucester, 1019b
Foster-child of silence, 482a
Foster-nurse of nature is repose, 192b
Fotching him to his own, 699a
Fought a good fight, 1063b
against Sisera, 1026b
all his battles o'er again, 280a
and bled in freedom's cause, 402b
because he feared, 808b
better to have, and lost, 552a
by the mothers of men, 711b
for England, 866b
for life, 995a
his battles, 274b
like a pagan, 852b
long hour, 152a
met and, with outright, 556a
my King, 266b
nobly they, and bravely won, 937a
the better fight, 256b
the fight, 860b
under armor, 903b
under whose colours, 140a
we've, the bear before, 635a
what they, each other for, 426b
Foul a song, 781a
and pestilent congregation, 173b
as Vulcan's stithy, 176a
blood nipp'd and ways, 134a
contagion spread, 249a
deeds will rise, 171a
fiend coming over the field, 274a
from, to fair, 118a
guilt of Eastern kings, 266b
is fair, 194a
or fair, 78a
oyster, as pearl in, 163a
play, doubt some, 171a
weather, nature of, 229a
Foule byrd that fyleth nest, 85a
Fouler fiend, hell contains no, 6b
spite, death aims with, 231b
Foules, here the, synge, 79a
waked with smale, 77b
Foulest crime in history, 610a
letters, 154a
Foulness of their fate, 937b
refrain because of, 27a
Found a great empire, 352a
both by adventuring both, 143b
Christian ideal, wanting, 852a
favor with the gods, 51a
fit for the business, 293a
fruit of sense is rarely, 311a

Found, hast thou, me O mine enemy, 1029a
he was lost and is, 1057a
her decay, 343b
Him in the shining of stars, 555b
himself out, 792b
his warmest welcome, 341b
I have, it, 29a
in the register of God, 241b
itself a weed, 860a
less often sought than, 461a
looked inwards and, her, 275b
lost time is never, 331a
much that I, 900a
my latest, 256b
myself famous, 455a
no end, 254a
out by seeking, 32b
out my riddle, 1026b
something good may be, 341b
sought but, him not, 1044b
valour, in feasting, 222a
weighed and, wanting, 1049a
where was ever, a mother, 308a
you an argument, 343a
Foundation must be laid in youth, 783a
no, other than the right, 344a
no sure, on blood, 148b
of a religion, 953b
of a state, 951a
of morals and legislation, 324b
of most governments, 368a
or destruction of religion, 951a
superstructure on economic, 850a
Foundations, earth's, stand, 787b
earth's, fled, 787a
laid the, of the earth, 1031b
loosen old, 899a
of all states, 85b
Founded it upon the seas, 1033b
securely, 379a
upon a rock, 1052a
Founder, meant to, 814b
Founders of human civilization, 444b
Fount, level with their, 526a
of joy's delicious springs, 452b
Fountain and a shrine, 544a
choke the dark, 464a
gentle murmur of a low, 649a
I have is a, 729b
let thy voice rise like a, 548a
of industry, 444b
of life in every creature, 559b
of sweet tears, 406a
of wit, 35a
pitcher broken at the, 1043b
silver-fingered, 968b
stirr'd, 182a
stream and sea, 413a
that which the, sends forth, 522b
troubled, 130b
woman is like, troubled, 130b
Fountain's silvery column, 422b
Fountains, Afric's sunny, 445b
large streams from little, 401a
of my hidden life, 507b
of the Nile, 502b
under the, 1013b
Founts, fresher, 777a
Four aces, Christian with, 680b
and twenty blackbirds, 1017a
and twenty letters, 60a
and twenty tailors, 1017a
champions fierce, 254b
Four characters, venerate, 372b
degrees of drunkenness, 497a
doors were five, 971b
drinks, 963a
essential human freedoms, 920b
first acts already past, 306b
friends in the world, 272a
full, seasons, 962a
hours spend in prayer, 110b
larks and a wren, 580b
lean hounds, 968b
limited undergraduates to, 864a
must be one of, 996a
snakes gliding up and down, 501a
speeches, I taught him, 624b
stories, 89b
things come not back, 42a
things I am wiser to know, 966b
twice two be not, 594b
walls limit my vision, 844a
walls, my own, 476b
when angry count, 678a
winds of heaven, 1049b
years a-glowing, 38a
years, short space of, 539b
Foure corners of the worlde, 102a
Four-in-hand, fiery, 424a
Fourscore and seven years ago, 540b
old man, and upward, 193a
years, if they be, 1036a
years, numbered more than, 525a
years, wind him up for, 276a
Four-square to all the winds, 553b
Fourteen hundred years ago, 149a
Fourteenth Amendment, 709b
Fourth dimension, inhabitants of a, 990b
eleventh ninth and sixth, 96a
estate, corporation of the, 565b
estate of the realm, 473a
glass for mine enemies, 300b
is freedom from fear, 920b
of July orations, 795b
safe and sane, 830b
sound, frame not a, 572a
watch of the night, 1053a
Foweles, smale, maken melodye, 79a
Fowl of the air, 1021a
or good red herring, 92a
you elegant, 581a
Fowler, snare of the, 1036a
Fowls, behold, of the air, 1051b
small, flew screaming, 604b
Fox, Brer, he lay low, 738b
build nest on your hearthstone, 857a
from his lair, 472b
know how to play the, 55a
knows many things, 7b
like Aesop's, 221b
like the tailless, 695a
trusted like, 151b
went out in hungry plight, 1003a
when he cannot reach the grapes, 10a
Foxes, fellow, cut off theirs, 221b
have holes, 1052a
honoured among, 997a
little, that spoil vines, 1044a
Foxey our revered father, 577a
Foxholes, atheists in the, 991b
Fox's, patch it out with the, 55a
Fox-terriers born with original sin, 788a
Fra Luca Parioli, 993a
Frabjous day callooh callay, 658a
Fraction, infinitesimal, of a product, 474a
Fractions dhruv him fr'm school, 834a
happiness made of minute, 425a
Fragile but with more vitality, 855a
dew-drop, 477b
form, every, 577a
kingdom, 947a
profound and, lips, 968b
skiff attains the shore, 699b
Fragment, ship a, detached from earth, 772a
Fragmentary blue, 880a
Fragments, death tramples it to, 468b
gather up the, 1058a
live in, no longer, 901b
of a once glorious Union, 443b
practice old lovely, 898b
took up, that remained, 1053a
Fragrance, flowers of transient, 336b
no perfect flower without, 823b
on the glass, 806a
smells to heaven, 330a
spicy, 120a
such as never clings, 961b
you wish to extract, 653a
Fragrant bodice, loosens her, 481a
bosom, 236b
day is done, 831b
flowers, deck with, 526a
freshened, breeze, 961b
most, when incensed, 120a
the fertile earth, 256a
thousand, posies, 123a
Fraid-cat, wasn't a, much, 829b
Frail a thing is man, 1000b
and erring men, 952a
as a bubble, 804b
azures fluttering, 968b
blood, inhabits our, 165b
brief and, and blue, 966b
delight, web of, 866a
gaunt and small, 705b
it may be, 335a
know how, I am, 1034a
mortality, 121b
Frailest, life is, of all things, 272b
Frailties, draw his, from their abode, 349b
framed to reproduce, 640a
Frailty, discovering every, 57b
human, without recreation, 106b
love's but a, of the mind, 298a
of a man, 119b
of our powers, 182b
organ-pipe of, 148b
thy name is woman, 170b
Frame, awful desert's, 602a
by her just standard, 310a
corruption our, consume, 436b
essence of picture is, 866b
goodly, the earth, 173b
his fair replies, 5b
in earth, 113b
it in language, 653b
man of giant, 471a
of adamant, 336a
orbs of heavenly, 116a
quit this mortal, 312a
rapture-smitten, 432a

Frame, spangled heavens a shining, 299a
stirs this mortal, 423a
thy fearful symmetry, 387a
universal, 120b
universal, began, 278b
was dust, 646a
whole, of nature, 299a
Framed in prodigality of nature, 127b
speech finely, 1067b
strange fellows, 143a
to make women false, 187a
Framers, wisdom of its, 812a
Framework of old ideas, 929a
France, best soldiers, ever had, 563a
best thing between, and England, 509b
built its best colony, 628b
conquered for civilization, 628a
famed in all great arts, 619b
has been deprived, 400a
has lost a battle, 954b
has more need of me, 399b
honor, 574a
is invaded, 399b
King of, went up the hill, 1015a
laws of, 287a
make, so prosperous, 115a
managed so well in, 666b
never go to, 488a
one illusion, 924b
order better in, 346b
plac'd like a painted Jove, 275b
poured its earnings, 628b
queen of, 520b
ready to quit, 399b
rights of the individual in, 783a
shall, remain here, 628b
shirtsleeves to wealth in, 891b
singer in, of old, 692b
son of, lack a statue, 841b
sons of, awake to glory, 395a
the nearer is to, 657a
toward, journeyed grenadiers, 485b
valiant bones in, 156b
waistcoats manners from, 641a
we shall fight in, 869a
wish ill unto realm of, 84a
wrong done to, by Prussia, 771a
Francesca di Rimini miminy piminy, 683b
Franchise, dignity of the elective, 557a
Frank barbarous recklessness, 773a
elemental force is ruthlessly, 773a
fresh and free and, 632a
to all beside, 314b
Frankie and Johnny, 1003b
Frankincense, gold, and myrrh, 1050a
Franklin, took Benjamin, f'r a waiter, 836b
Franklin's quiet memory, 460b
Frantic efforts look silly forever, 923b
fascination, in a ruin, 685a
limits of the mind, 994b
pain, seize my brain with, 384b
resistance, brace for, 851b
though the blast is, 720b
Fraternal blood, 443b
Fraternity, liberty equality, 1010b
of strangers, 498a
of the henpecked, 301a
Fratricidal slaughter, 737a
Fraud and Caesar, 299a
notorious by base, 48b
pious, 371a
Frauds, first and worst of all, 586a
people's little, 822b
pious, of friendship, 333b
Fraught, swell bosom with thy, 189a
Fray, beginning of a, 94b
end of, 151b
foeman in the, 808b
Frayd, more, than hurt, 91b
Frayed and soiled and torn, 695a
Freak wanton, 477a
Freakish youth, bounds of, 364b
Freckled, whatever is fickle, 724a
Freckles, love curiosity, and doubt, 966b
Frederick without his tyranny, 660a
Fredom, flour of, 82b
Free, a certain, margin, 611b
agency, where there is no, 484a
alchemiz'd and, of space, 479a
all men should be, 542a
all the winds are, 720b
and clear remembrance, 165b
and holiday-rejoicing spirit, 430a
and independent states, 367b
and open encounter, 251a
and think they are not, 359a
as nature first made man, 275b
as the breeze, 412b
as the road, 233a
assure freedom to the, 540b
bad and, 879a
beautiful and, 465b
bodies of the emancipated go, 557b
born, and equal, 373a
born, I was, 1059b
call that mind, 437a
days have been wondrous, 304b
Destiny waiteth for the, 13a
died to make verse, 928a
discussion, open mind upon, 860a
down to its root, 412a
expects to be ignorant and, 375b
fain have her, 639b
fighters free lovers, 842a
flag that makes you, 660b
for irreligion, 960a
for religion, 960a
form, 906a
fresh and, and frank, 632a
from fear, 522b
from fear and apprehension, 722a
from moral obligations, 420a
from much corroding care, 763b
from our surroundings, 882a
from over-emphasis, 994b
from peril, 159b
from sin, 38b
gifts we scorn, 309b
God wills us, 371b
government, essence of a, 442a
government, principles of, 689b
Greece might still be, 458a
hair that is shining and, 938b
half slave and half, 537b
hand hath made our nation, 535a
himself from God he could not, 503a
Free his country, 459a
his monument a people, 629a
his people are, 440b
horse to death, ride not a, 109b
I am not, 761a
if the will of man were, 642b
in my soul am, 268b
keep your fancy, 785b
land in our beloved home, 613a
land of the, 436a, 584b
leaves soul, a little, 570b
left, the human will, 321a
let us die to make men, 597b
lets the panting spirit, 577a
like eagles born to be, 953b
lines and life are, 233a
loving and laughing and, 911a
maids that weave thread, 164b
make the world itself, 771a
man, hungry man is not a, 986b
man is born, 344a
men are, to pursue it, 919a
men, in a living homeland, 931a
men, we will die, 376b
more, at point of death, 290a
mother of the, 798b
nature's grace, 329a
no one can be, till all are free, 614b
none the less the, agent, 68a
not, from faults, 312a
open-minded impartial adjustment, 771a
people being regimented, 919a
people, spontaneous cooperation of a, 771b
peoples, concert of, 771a
private enterprise, 920a
reason is left, 251a
republics of America, 603a
salvation's, we tell, 635b
secure access to the sea, 771a
set, half-regain'd Eurydice, 245b
set my poor heart, 185b
she alone is, 248b
should himself be, 343a
shrill wind, 725b
sleep in land they made, 662a
soil free men free speech Frémont, 1007a
sorrow's purse is, 634b
speech, convention of, 631a
speech, land of, 872a
spirit of mankind, 470b
the fresh the ever, 451a
the will is, 619a
the world before me, 608b
they are Americans and, 965b
things from alien laws, 866b
thou art, 619a
thou at length art, 536b
thought, principle of, 710a
to be, is beautiful, 897a
to think and act, 669b
to think speak and write, 376a
trade in ideas, 710a
trade is not a principle, 512a
trade one of the greatest blessings, 491b
truth shall make you, 1058a
unreproved pleasures, 245a
use of my understanding, 428a
valiant man and, 553a
walk, and own no superior, 610b
we must be, or die, 407b
when evils are most, 167a
who cares for nothing is, 688a
will and that sort of thing, 699a
will fix'd fate, 254a

Free will, necessity and, 473b
will, take away our, 85b
wish that all men could be, 540a
Freeborn men, hearts of, 970b
Freed, force, from its bonds, 945b
from death sentence, 951b
from his ambitious finger, 210a
his soul the nearest way, 338a
much that I, returned, 900a
never yet, a human soul, 680a
us from everlasting sleep, 241b
Freedim, fled to land of, 664b
Freedom, abridgment of, of people, 382b
all we have of, 816b
allow artist, of choice, 718b
and not servitude, 360a
and peace, 460b
battle-cry of, 613a
born to, 921a
cannot be legislated, 955a
consciousness of, 402a
deny, to others, 538b
display a shocking, 741a
earns his, and existence, 379b
enemies of, 728a
enemy to truth and, 642a
equality justice and humanity, 842a
faith with, reigns, 669a
fight for, and truth, 642a
fight to maintain, 921a
flame of, in their souls, 707b
for this land of, 691a
for thought we hate, 710b
free form does not assure, 906a
freest when unconscious of, 931b
from fear, 920b
from fear and want, 922b
from her mountain-height, 476b
from interruption, 970a
genius virtue, truth, 464b
gret press's, 601a
has a thousand charms, 362b
idea of, 560b
if, fail, 506b
in my love, 268b
in that, bold, 412a
inner light in which, lives, 986b
is an indivisible word, 964a
let, ring, 529b
live out their lives in, 922b
love, comrades, 897a
moving forward to greater, 919a
new birth of, 541a
of action, 875a
of being orphans, 764b
of conscience, 679a
of dissent, 860a
of Europe, 839a
of navigation, 771a
of opinion, 917b
of religion of the press, 374b
of speech, 367a
of speech and conscience, 678b
of speech and expression, 920b
of speech or of the press, 376b
of the soul, 268b
of the will, 77a
of thought, 875a
or beauty about home a life, 641a
participation, 360b
political, business of government, 919a
political cultural and religious, 887b
reap blessings of, 370b
regardless of form, 906b
Freedom, sacrifice upon altar of, 541b
shall awhile repair, 351b
shout of, 931a
shriek'd, 432a
so celestial an article as, 370b
spirit of truth and of, 641a
striking a blow for, 939b
take back the, thou cravest, 645a
that fills all the space, 716b
their battle-cry, 626a
to the slave, 540b
to think, 600b
to worship God, 470a, 920b
values any thing more than, 875b
voice of, 907b
what stands if, fall, 821b
where wealth and, reign, 353b
whose service is perfect, 1068b
wildest, 501b
yet thy banner torn, 454a
Freedom's cause, fought and bled in, 402b
holy light, 529b
soil beneath our feet, 476b
song, 122a
Freedoms, four essential human, 920b
Freeing oppressed nationalities, 953b
save Union by, all slaves, 539b
Freely discuss a question, 492a
pay dear for what's given, 207b
ye have received, 1052a
Freeman butters Stubbs, 1006a
Freemen, nation of, 537a
who rules o'er, 343a
with votes in their hands, 557a
Freer utterances of poetic license, 33a
Frees her slave again, 1000b
Freest opportunity of autonomous development, 771a
when unconscious of freedom, 931b
Freeze, mountain-tops that, 210b
there's nothing can, 535a
thrifty or starve or, 953b
thy young blood, 172b
Freezing, leave your ankles, 959a
Freight, commonwealth pays the, 889b
nation's, handler, 898a
of value is thy, 610b
Frémont, free soil free men free speech, 1007a
French and German blood, 926b
books, new, 571a
can tell you, 954b
combine simplicity with the best results, 970b
conversation, hinges in, 346b
culture, 728b
for fiddle-de-dee, 659a
given the, the empire of land, 472b
government, on behalf of, 802a
guard rights of individual, 783a
much like the, 102a
never allow great to lack statue, 841b
not too French, bean, 683a
obscure writers in, 778a
or Turk or Proosian, 682b
phrase for hotel guests, 841b
politeness, wind in, 754b
French Revolution began at the top, 628b
sensitive jealousy of the, 783a
soldier carries a baton, 400b
speak in, 658a
spoken as I approve, 653a
stormed Ratisbon, 569b
taught Turkey all he knew of, 821b
who found the Ohio River, 898b
wiser than they seem, 121a
Frenchman, embrace a Pole as a, 100b
in the Academy, 339b
is conceited, 642a
must be always talking, 342b
not only every, but every man, 650b
praise the, 363b
Frenchmen, fifty million, can't be wrong, 1008a
mankind including, 924b
march three, 155b
one Englishman beat three, 301a
unhappy lovers should be, 956b
Frenchmen's reverence for individual's rights, 783a
Frenssh she spak ful faire, 79b
Frenzied outbursts of emotion, 986b
Frenzy, demoniac, 258b
fine, 142b
Frenzy's fever'd blood, 415b
Frequency of experiment, 338a
Frequent and loud laughter, 356a
doctor and saint, 532a
Frequently, begin to come less, 577a
Frere wantowne and mery, 79b
Fresh air, too much scenery and, 802a
and fair with drinking, 267a
and free and frank, 632a
and full of faith, 512a
as a lark, 410a
as bridegroom, 149b
as from a second birth, 440b
atmosphere, create a, 559b
bloom sae, and fair, 392a
complexion, 208b
currents of life, 559b
dews of night, 248b
each, link progress, 708b
from birth a little soul, 695b
how quick and, art thou, 163b
meaning for every situation, 920b
movement appears, 941a
one you've scowled upon, 514a
reissued, and new, 650b
showers, I bring, 466b
streams meet, 154b
suspicions, 188b
tears, waste not, 17b
while grief is, 341b
woods and pastures new, 249b
world as, as first day, 633a
Freshened fragrant breeze, 961b
Fresher founts afar, 777a
Freshly and cheerfully asked, 89b
Freshness deep down things, 724a
of a dream, 408a
of life, 803a
Fresh-water college, 843a
Fressh as in month of May, 79a
Fret a passage through it, 243b
i should worry and, 894b
living we, 575a
not because of evil men, 1040b

Fret of existence, 985b
the fever and the, 481b
thy soule, 114a
Fretful, love grown faint and, 694a
porpentine, 172b
Frets, fig for him who, 809a
his hour upon the stage, 199b
strives and fights and, 476b
Fretted and kept in a stew, 557b
pygmy-body to decay, 276b
vault, 348b
with golden fire, 173b
Freud, ideas of, 797b
Friar of orders grey, 130b, 1011b
Friars, hooded clouds like, 521a
Fribsbi, Madame, 565a
Friction, keep planet warm by 963a
Friday, I had that fellow, 714b
my man, 292a
name should be, 292a
worse on, 1018b
Friday's child, 1018b
Fried sole, changed oysters to, 838a
Friend a strong defence, 1066a
after friend departs, 413a
and a song, 893a
and enemy is death, 938b
and I have built a wall, 864a
angry with my, 387b
asked what a, was, 72b
await felicity or doom, 647b
bachelor's, 598b
bear friend's infirmities, 169a
best mirror is an old, 234a
better your enemy than your, 594b
candid, 401b
choose author as you choose a, 283b
commend so good a, 280b
constancy of a, 813a
Death how now, 652b
death of dear, 143a
defend your departed, 280a
easy to find, in prosperity, 33b
eat peck of salt with, 104a
enemy and, to hurt you, 679a
equal to a brother, 7b
every man will be thy, 220a
exonerating themselves to a, 223b
fair fame of, or foe, 745b
faithful, is found, 31a, 33b
faithful, is the best, 653b
fav'rite has no, 347b
for a, is life too short, 507a
gained from heav'n a, 349b
gif ye want ae, that's true, 390b
good, for Jesu's sake, 212b
good wine a, or being dry, 288b
good words said of a, 732a
guide philosopher and, 318a, 912a
hast thou a, 96b
have God thy, 96b
he that is thy, indeed, 220a
he that wrongs his, 555b
house that shelters a, 502a
I have valued and tried, 438b
idleness sorrow, and foe, 966b
in life the firmest, 451b
in misery, 220a
in my retreat, 363b
in need, 30b, 578b
in power is friend lost, 696b
in prosperity, 31a
Friend is a person with whom I may be sincere, 502a
Jack loved his, 377a
keep, under own life's key, 182b
knew a man who had a, 1008b
knolling departing, 152b
little, of all the world, 816b
loan loses itself and, 171b
loved his, 1014b
loved too true to keep a, 520a
made a, sincere, 558a
makes no, who never made a foe, 555a
mine own familiar, 1034b
much too patient, 817a
my God my father my, 283b
my, here didn't see, 873b
'neath every one a, 602b
never find a, 826b
never knowne till man have neede, 93b
new, is as new wine, 1066a
no, like music, 988b
nor a, to know me, 752a
nor a toy, 602a
not a, to spare, 73b
of every country, 401a
of friendless name the, 337b
of man, 777b
of man desires, 620b
of my better days, 462b
of pleasure, 351b
of publicans and sinners, 1052b
of the race had gone, 735b
of those that have no friend, 746b
of woe, 427b
one, I had, 663a
one, in a lifetime is much, 697a
one soul abiding in two bodies, 5a
one, to another friend, 893a
or foe that spread these lies, 640b
plainest, 971a
praise from a, 4b
price fixed with a, 7b
reckoned the masterpiece of nature, 502a
religious book or, 213a
services I render to my, 14b
soul of a, we've made, 799a
soul unto itself an imperial, 646b
still let a, be dear, 489b
stoop to become your, 823b
striking sometimes a, 233a
talk as friend to, 486a
that loved her, 186b
that sticketh closer, 1040a
thou art not my, 503a
time is a kind, 928b
to close his eyes, 280a
to genius the stern, 505a
to her virtues be a, 343b
to human race, 4b
to public amusements, 341a
treat, as if he might become enemy, 44b
true industrious, 149a
value a real, 29a
way to have a, is to be one, 502a
welcome, 263b
what, is best, 96b
who deserts you, 10b
who hath not lost a, 413a
who lost no friend, 315b
Friend whose face will never change, 729b
without treachery, 660a
world is not thy, 137b
worth loving, 732a
wounds of a, 1041a
yet, to truth, 315a
Friendless bodies of unburied men, 225b
of, name the friend, 337b
old solitary widow, 731b
sick and poor and, 711a
Friendliest to sleep and silence, 256b
Friendliness, common, 721b
of the British, 681b
Friendly bowl, mingles with my, 319b
bust, 943b
counsel cuts off foes, 124b
cow all red and white, 750b
door, came to your, 756a
faces of old sorrows, 891b
forces in the difficult, 884a
hand, grasp of a, 729b
nothing more, 30b
social, honest man, 390b
soothing of my fears, 899b
stroke, feel the, 292a
universe not hostile nor, 902a
Friend's infirmities, bear his, 169a
wife, expect from a, 429a
Friends absent speak, 217a
advanced true, 620b
advertis'd by our loving, 127a
again with roses, 692b
age leaves us, and wine, 440a
aliens into trusting, 587a
all things common to, 33a
alone with his, 294a
and brother souls, 556b
and comrades, 484b
and oh my, 962a
and their adoption tried, 171b
are born not made, 696a
are everything, 886a
are much more dangerous, 748a
ashamed to look upon one another, 236a
backing of your, 150a
be warned by me, 849a
beautiful are, 897a
best, ever known, 791a
best of, must part, 1004b
best way to make, 990a
better, I'll not be knowing, 962b
better than through mortal, 643b
better to make, at home, 53a
cakes and, 971a
cast off his, 358a
choice makes our, 371a
comfort, and foes, 354b
confidence in untried, 576a
Constitution between, 703b
could expect of a child, 285b
country, all quitted, 428b
death of, 890a
defend me from my, 401b
depart, 485a
distresses of our, 266a
do with my, as with my books, 502a
does not make, with you, 340a
eat and drink as, 130a
eaten their old, up, 823a
exultations agonies love, 407a
faithful, hard to find, 220a
falling out of, 31b

Friends, family or, to aid you, 562a
few, and many books, 267a
flatterers from, 42a
for the sake of our, 33b
forgive our, 119b
forsake me, 469b
four, in the world, 272a
gifts to, 16b
go with anyone to death, 879b
golden, I had, 786a
good book the best of, 561a
hath he not always, 423b
have dropped off, 566b
have perished so, 668a
he who has a thousand, 73b
held up of his, 1066a
his foes as well as his, 772b
his truth proclaim, 277a
host of, while fortune smiles, 43a
house of my, 1049b
how to win, 942b
humblest, scorn not one, 412a
I have old and young, 668a
I write for money, 736b
if your, are sore, 320a
ignoring advice of, 616a
in peace, 373b
in the thirties we want, 975a
invalidated by marriage of his, 671b
joy has its, 970a
joy to, 6a
just, and brave enemies, 375a
keep a few, 752b
keep, with himself, 752b
kind hearts for, to fill, 751b
kindred comrades lovers, 630a
lapp'd in lead, 220a
laugh at your, 320a
laughter and the love of, 849a
lay down his life for his, 1058b
little, may prove great friends, 9b
live without, 653a
look upon my quiet face, 733a
look with as much love as his, 284a
make foes their, 510b
makes, without half trying, 862b
man that hath, 1040a
many many lady, 794b
misfortune of our best, 266a
more we love our, 270a
most constant of all, 655b
multitude of, 218a
nearest, are auldest friends, 751b
never-failing, 426b
new, leave the heart aglow, 830a
of a few fortunate readers, 778b
of my youth, 1011a
of our childhood, 529a
of the unlucky, 16b
old, are best, 119a
old, are most too home-like, 775a
old, best to trust, 119a
one or two, worth the name, 788a
one's, one can manage, 842a
opened a tavern for his, 840a
people people have for, 794a
perfidious, 119b
poor but honest, 183a
power in the hands of, 697b
quote one of my, 101a
Friends, remembering good, 139a
Romans countrymen, 168a
sacrifices of his, 954b
second glass for my, 300b
see what, I please, 319a
separateth very, 1039b
servant of parted, 666b
show me his, 643b
sing among their, 40a
soon be, again, 14b
spare to us our, 753b
sweet, farewell, 76b
teaches beasts to know, 202a
that I knew in my Maying, 762a
three firm, 423b
three good, 161b
thrice blessed are our, 889b
thrust away by his, 1066a
to behave to us, 71b
to congratulate friends, 278a
troops of, 199a
true, appear less mov'd, 42a
trust no, 12b
two bodies with one soul, 5a
warm with the, I make, 962b
we are not enemies but, 539b
we love so dear, 666b
we need new, 823a
wealth maketh many, 1040a
when, are dear, 372b
who come and gape and go, 622b
who frequent a house, 507b
who set forth at our side, 623a
wife children and, 403a
wise are never without, 1003a
women find few real, 343a
words make, 801b
write to amuse their, 840a
you and I were long, 331b
Friendship a disinterested commerce, 355a
an unstable anchorage, 14b
and conversation of companions, 300a
came but for, 440a
conciliation of interests, 265a
crown of love and, 479a
demands your, 431a
develop into a real, 769b
die away by negligence, 342b
distance endears, 485a
elegance of female, 337a
faded, 877b
fair, through thy, 507b
from wine what sudden, 308b
gift of, 744b
glad to be at, 286a
greatest ornament of, 33b
heart of, 499b
holy passion of, 678a
in, false, 276b
is a sheltering tree, 425a
is constant, 157a
is love without his wings, 451b
is the strongest, 726a
joys of, 886a
keep, in constant repair, 339b
like the holly-tree, 591b
lived on terms of, 33b
love and liberty, 425a
love, and marriage, 434a
love, charity, 182a
love like, steady, 440a
make, with me, 53b
messenger of, 666b
moment when, is formed, 371b
needs a parallelism, 697a
Friendship needs emotion to become love, 673a
needs no ceremony, 203a
not a bad beginning for, 768a
of the many, 668b
offices of, 98a
paltry, 544b
perfect, of two men, 771b
pious frauds of, 333b
rural quiet, books, 328a
sacrifices of, 851b
sounds too cold, 440b
swear an eternal, 270b
that like love is warm, 440a
two for, 590b
use him to have his, 96b
when love is in his heart, 761a
wing of, 577a
with all nations, 374b
with love and, stirred, 486b
Friendship's a little truer, 862b
name, speak to thee in, 440a
true, laws, 6b
Friendships allow no excuses, 12a
break and bend, 966b
each year to ancient, 602a
great, from bad beginning, 32a
man's, invalidated by marriage, 671b
Frietchie, Barbara, flag never waved, 956a
Frieth in her own grease, 81a
Frieze buttress nor coign, 195a
Friezes, wreathed, intertwine, 543b
Frigate, no, like a book, 647a
Fright, no dangers, him, 336a
perfect, 457a
wake in a, 451b
you out of seven senses, 90a
Frighted reign of chaos, 253a
Frightened a little mouse, 1018a
girl, crept like a, 767b
Miss Muffet away, 1018b
need to be thoroughly, 967b
rather, than hurt, 671a
to death, 510a
Frightens the Christ Child, 934b
Frightful fiend, 422a
mien, monster of so, 317a
more, than smoke, 498a
most, idea, 699b
sheer no-man-fathomed, 724b
Frightfulest of all masters, 475b
Frights isle from her propriety, 187b
Frigid tranquillity, 336b
Frind, Spain was our, 835b
Fringe, lunatic, 779b
upon her gown, 287a
Fringed curtains of thine eye, 209a
pool ferned grot, 645b
Fringing the dusty road, 600a
Fringy edges of the fight, 595b
Frisk away like schoolboys, 390b
'n the sun, 207b
Fritter my wig, 659a
Frittered away by detail, 590a
Frittering away his age, 419a
Fritters, dish of, 107a
Fritz the Great bullied, 474b
Frivolity, how rare how precious is, 901b
irresponsible, 513a
Frivolous work of polished idleness, 397b
Frocks and curls, 648b
Frog, expiring, 576a
funniest thing's a, 1005a

Frog he would a-wooing go, 1015a
like a, to tell your name, 646a
never bigger than a, 695a
O to be a, 29b
outjump any, 674a
p'ints about that, 674b
plaintive piping, 741a
thus use your, 236a
toe of, 198a
Frogs die in earnest, 62a
throw stones at, 62a
Frolic architecture of the snow, 503b
forward and, glee, 415a
pay dear for their, 108b
wine, outdid the, 231a
Frolics, gives o'er her, 853b
Fronded palms in air, 528a
Front, closed, dure, 833b
deep on his, engraven, 254a
head and, of my offending, 186a
in, the sun climbs slow, 596a
modest, of this small floor, 264a
nor the back entrance, 513b
of iron, 597a
of Jove himself, 176b
star of resplendent, 509b
wrinkled, 127b
Frontier, drive enemy beyond the, 399b
from Atlantic to Pacific, 868b
Rhine is where our, lies, 832b
Frontier-grave is far away, 803b
Frost, arrows of early, 634b
as actively doth burn, 177a
death's untimely, 393a
from purest snow, 202b
is on the punkin, 746a
killing, 211a
six weeks to, 957b
skirt the eternal, 423a
was spectre-gray, 705b
which binds so dear a head, 467a
Frosts are slain, 691b
Frosty but kindly, 160a
fair, day, 275a
kindly as well as, 603a
little, Eskimo, 750b
night, keen and, 471a
pow, blessings on your, 392b
thinking on, Caucasus, 138b
wind made moan, 649b
Froth and bubble, life is mostly, 661b
of falsehood, 695a
Frothy eloquence, 760a
waves, hopping through the, 658b
Froward child, human life like a, 275a
vindictive fellow, 58b
Frown and wrinkled lip, 465a
beneath the foeman's, 558a
how quickly she will, 118a
is no extinguisher, 587b
of hate, 388a
trembled with fear at your, 597a
yesterday's, 598a
Frowned, critic you have, 412a
Frowning battlements, 538a
providence, behind a, 362b
skies, forehead of the, 102b
Frowns are fairer far than smiles, 483b
frown of, 388a
o'er the winding Rhine, 453a
Frowst with a book by the fire, 820a
Frowsy couch in sorrow steep, 394b
Froze me to hear such talk, 677a
or snew, 918a
the genial current, 348b
Frozen as charity, 427b
bosom bears, 185b
by distance, 408a
dynamite, cook the, 816a
echo of the silent voice, 738b
grass, trembling through, 480b
infixed and, 254b
locked and, in each eye, 993b
milk comes, home in pail, 134a
music, architecture is, 397b
toes, walk on, 847a
up in the horn, 369b
up within, 622b
zone, torrid or the, 236b
Frozen-hearted, he who was, 707b
Fructify, choice will not, 718b
Frugal, growing, of my gold, 587b
is the chariot, 647a
mind, 363b
swain, 352b
wise and, government, 374b
Frugality, cultivated industry and, 624a
Fruit and flower, renew both, 54a
bear, then ripen, 64a
bring down, unheard-of, 846a
bringeth forth his, 1032a
brought forth, 1052b
cankers root and, alike, 972b
capital is the, of labor, 539b
drop like ripe, 258b
evil, of a bad man, 7a
fell like autumn, 276a
flesh-coloured, 694b
from such a seed, 454a
gathers, from every tree, 780b
known by his, 1052b
live by, of their labor, 538a
natural, of labor, 887b
of all our long endeavor, 712b
of great cultivation, 338a
of loyal nature, 555a
of sense is rarely found, 311a
of that forbidden tree, 251b
of the spirit, 1062b
of thy womb, 1056a
of war fruit of peace, 979b
plucking the, of memory, 774a
reaching to the, 258a
renew both, and flower, 54a
restore with cordial, 233a
ripest, first falls, 139a
that can fall without shaking, 322b
thereof dust, 692a
weakest kind of, 145b
which I bore was the sun, 61b
years mature into, 797a
Fruitage, flower and, is the world, 501b
Fruited plain, above the, 781a
Fruitful, be, and multiply, 1021a
chaste fair and, 54b
error, give me a, 740a
field, sickle in the, 386b
of golden deeds, 254b
round jolly, face, 537b
Fruitfulness, mists and mellow, 482b
Fruition, hours crowned with, 65b
Fruitless, cold, moon, 140b
Fruitless must be any words of mine, 541b
wishes, 290b
Fruits, by their, 1052a
eat his pleasant, 1044b
fairy, and flowers, 544a
kindly, of the earth, 1068b
no bees no, 488b
of love, 461a
of Rome, 947a
of the earth, 12b
plants, of life and beauty, 386b
pleasant, do grow, 220b
Fruit-tree tops, 135b
Fruit-trees, fluttering about the, 681a
Frumious Bandersnatch, 657b
Frustrate ghost, 571a
of his hope to write, 250a
Frustrated all their measures, 905b
Fry me or fritter my wig, 659a
other fish to, 90a
Frye in his owene grece, 81a
Frying pan, out of the, 94a
Fuddled, too, to take care to observe, 301b
Fudge, call old notions, 602a
two fifths sheer, 600b
Fudges and their historians, 493a
Führer is always right, 967a
Fuel, adding, to the flame, 260b
of magnificence, 505a
to maintain his fires, 237a
Fugitive and a vagabond, 1022a
from the law of averages, 997b
praise, and cloistered virtue, 250b
Fugues, like writing, 908a
Ful gret fool is he, 77b
Fulfill, I am come to, 1050b
no mission to, 668b
Fulfill'd desire, vision of, 533a
Fulfilled, in heaven shall be, 630b
Fulfilling of the law, 1060b
Fulfillment, my prayer would, know, 615a
Fulfills great nature's plan, 390b
Full age, come to grave in a, 1030a
and fair ones come and buy, 230a
and fair, shining lance, 662a
circle, wheel is come, 193b
corn in the ear, 1055b
fathom five, 209a
fortune with both hands, 153b
four seasons of the year, 962a
grown, straight, 123b
heart reveal presence, 425a
it's as, of good-nature, 136b
loaded, o' ruin, 731a
man, reading maketh a, 121b
many a glorious morning, 205a
meal more than a blessing, 430a
meridian of my glory, 211a
midday beam, 250b
o' beans and benevolence, 510a
o' milk of human kindness, 195a
of a sweet indifference, 708b
of briers, 159b
of days riches and honour, 1029b
of direct cruelty, 195a
of fear, 1003a
of matter, 1031b
of sound and fury, 199b
of strange oaths, 161a

Full of subtle flame, 228a
of trouble, 1030b
of ugly sights, 127b
of valour as of kindness, 156a
of wise saws, 161b
pocketbook groans, 920b
reference to one consent, 154b
serenely, 39b
star that ushers in even, 207b
store, giveth in, 635b
tithe of gold, 591a
twenty times, 404a
without o'erflowing, 266b
Full-blown rose, thought came like a, 480b
Full-dazzling beams, 609b
Fuller day, light of, 598b
Full-grown souls, nurse of, 599b
Full-hot horse, 210b
Fullness of joy at so much life, 429a
of life like to the sea, 739b
of perfection, 147b
Full-throated ease, 481a
Full-voiced quire, 246b
Fully, really live, 949a
Fulsome love for gain, 309b
Fumble and fill their mouths, 845b
with sheets, 154b
Fume of poppies, 482b
Fumes more precious, 890b
sharp, of necessity, 791a
Fun, fond of, as fond can be, 828a
grew fast and furious, 393b
how about a little, 853a
in spite of his troubles, 894b
more, to be with, 990a
nothing more, than a man, 967a
of the victory ball, 910a
of working, 792b
oh what, 863a
painting just for, 897a
taken my, where I've found it, 818b
think I had more, 928a
to match the sorrow, 666a
what jolly, 796b
Function, beneficent thing or, 793b
holy, 361b
of criticism, 809b
retain ability to, 974b
to live is to, 710b
Functions as a Milton, 908b
divers, 154b
perfected, of his own life, 605b
that poison their lives, 872b
Fund of good sense, 1001b
Fundamental fault of female character, 461b
human rights, 997b
Funeral baked meats, 170b
celebrate my, with mourning, 30b
chop-fallen, processions, 882b
gloom when I am gone, 30b
marches to the grave, 521a
mirth in, 170a
misbehaved once at a, 429b
note, 464a
past is like a, 741a
why grieve at a, 678a
Funerals, cowards', when they come, 69a, 786b
grieve at, 42a
Funniest thing's a frog, 1005a
Funny, everything is, 904b
leedle poy, 713b
never tried to be, 785a
one, story, 931b
proposition, life's a very, 892a
things that live, 1005a
words are few and often, 588a
write as, as I can, 534b
Fur fly 'bout the ears, 238b
fondle of silk and, 829b
my, and whiskers, 656a
Furder than my Testyment, 600b
Furious blood escaped, 947a
fickle wheel, 155b
his Scotch soul was, 921b
sick shapes, 992b
temperate and, in a moment, 197a
to her pow'r, 296a
vast and, ocean, 229b
winter blowing, 946b
winter's rages, 204b
Furlongs, give a thousand, of sea, 208b
Furnace, burning fiery, 1048b
heat not, for your foe, 210b
in what, was thy brain, 387a
sighing like, 161a
your worship is your, 866a
Furnish all we ought to ask, 464a
argument and intellects, 354b
forth the marriage tables, 170b
watch show it, 507b
Furnishes the happiest treatise, 344b
Furniture, like having mahogany, 497b
of varnished oak, 959a
Furr'd gowns hide all, 193a
Furrow, drives the, straight, 896b
half-reap'd, 482b
Furrowed face, 588b
Furrow's end, laid by at the, 734b
Furrows followed free, 421b
odious, in my face, 383b
time's, on another's brow, 306a
Furs to touch, 938b
Furside is the outside, 855a
Further, gone, and fared worse, 93b
Furthest footstep never strayed, 808b
Fury and my passion, 209a
blind, with abhorred shears, 249a
civil, first grew high, 237b
cunning old, 656a
gives way to, 44a
in, of their going, 720b
jealousy turns into, 265a
like a non-combatant, 839a
like a woman scorned, 298a
like a woman searching, 991a
ministers arms, 36b
of a disappointed woman, 298a
of a patient man, 277b
slinging flame, 552a
spend their, on a child, 127a
understand a, in your words, 189b
Fussy man, call me a, 917b
Fust, do unto other feller, 735a
in us unused, 177b
Fustest, git thar, 871b
Fustian's so sublimely bad, 318b
Futile classicism, instance of, 776b
decalogue of mode, 781a
hope, renounces a, 774b
Futility, fatal, of fact, 719b
Future, all the past is, 939b
Atropos singing of the, 25b
been over into the, 831a
bright, beckoned, 763a
comes like an unwelcome guest, 741a
concerned about the, 887a
dares forget the past, 467a
days, flight of, 253b
dead for the, 18a
democracy opens the, 516b
dipt into the, 548b
enemies of the, 957a
enters into us, 884a
find we have lost the, 869a
fits us for the, 586a
for the security of the, 652a
glowing, lies unrolled, 686b
His mercy shall clear, 688b
hour, serve the, 411b
how certain the, 607a
in debt to ourselves, 878b
is a world limited, 802b
is only the past again, 761b
judging the, by the past, 368b
lays down law of today, 726a
leave the, to fate, 509b
life, as for a, 530b
light which shines in the, 871a
lose neither past nor, 66b
man in league with the, 641b
mankind a, life must have, 615b
meeting, chance of, 430b
never plan the, by the past, 361b
of the human race, 889a
our past acclaims our, 695b
present past and, sees, 386b
retrospection will be to the, 381a
roast him on earth and the, 810a
security for the, 335a
shadowy, 521b
something everyone reaches, 980b
think about the, 838a
thinking must be world-wide, 964a
thought of the, 426a
trust no, 521a
violations, 335a
wave of the, 994a
wings of the, 939b
yawning void of the, 67b
years, hopes of, 522b
Futurists, mad young, 831b
Futurity, blot to all, 108b
casts upon the present, 432b
drudge sold to, 981a
gigantic shadows, casts, 469a
longer in duration, 500a
Fuzzy-Wuzzy, 'ere's to you, 818a
Fy on possessioun, 82a
Fye na fye na, 1012b
Fyleth owne nest, 85a
Fynal answere, 82a
Fyr yreke in our asshen, 81a
Fyre, out of frying pan into, 94a
Fyr-reed cherubynnes face, 80a

G, I belong to Company, 669b
Gab, gift of the, 469b
Gabble, geese will, 981b
giggle, gobble git, 821b
Gaberdine, Jewish, 144a

Gabriel give him a harp, 810a
Gadding vine, 248b
Gadire, isles of Javan or, 260a
Gaels of Ireland, 867b
Gage, hope's true, 111a
Gai, toujours, 894b
Gaieties, planned, 974b
Gaiety and the quiet mind, 753b
gift of, 974b
Gain a victory, 54a
are with, so fond, 131a
at least some, 15b
Corinth, 41b
envy guile and lust of, 328b
every way makes my, 190a
for every thing you, 501b
for the, of a few, 321a
force upon plain of Marathon, 337b
fulsome love for, 309b
great men, doubly, 510b
hope of, allured, 681b
ill-gotten good is nobody's, 84a
is gain, 567a
little patch of ground, 177b
longs eagerly to, 35b
new glories, a day to, 5a
no, except by loss, 631b
not base gains, 7b
or lose it all, 262b
serves and seeks for, 191a
steady, of man, 527a
the whole world, 1053b
timely inn, 197b
to die is, 20b, 1062b
unbrib'd by, 436b
unvex'd with all cares of, 308a
who loses her shall, 725b
who stood to, 33b
Gained a world, 712a
by every sort of flattery, 324a
done thought, or been, 475b
for universe by success, 715b
how little I have, 552b
learning, most, 244a
something for every thing missed, 501b
Gains, counts his sure, 412b
draw their, 375b
general kiss he, 383a
how much time he, 67a
light, make heavy purses, 116b
wealthy gallant, the day, 84a
without pains, 986b
Gaiters, gas and, 577a
Gal, nice young boy or, 890b
swing dat yaller, 739a
you loves better den yo' kin, 859b
Galaxy, seen in the, 257b
Gale, catch the driving, 317b
I bow to the threatening, 632a
lightning and the, 534b
no, that blew, 714b
partake the, 318a
passion is the, 317a
simplest note that swells the, 349b
takes more than a, 821a
wafted by the gentle, 396a
yell for yell to a westerly, 772a
Galen, more killed than, cured, 234a
Galilean lake, pilot of the, 249a
pale, 693a
Galilee, rolls nightly on deep, 456a
Sea of, and the Dead Sea, 893a
Galileo, starry, 454a
Gall, bear the bonds that, 693a
enough in thy ink, 165a
honey or the, 810b
of bitterness, 1059a
water of, to drink, 1048a
Gal-la-lee, Spanish, 1013a
Gallant actions, true recompense of, 297b
band, no soldier in that, 685b
haughty, gay Lothario, 302a
mast, bends the, 447b
Ninetieth, aught of the, 612a
not gamesome and, 992a
old soldier of Tippecanoe, 499a
oppose, breasts, 40b
spirit, 520a
steamer Ocean Queen, 663b
trim, 350a
wealthy, 84a
Gallantry, conscience and, 381b
what men call, 457b
Gallants, deserted by the, 497b
Galled by reproachful words, 54b
jade wince, 176a
Galleon, moon was a ghostly, 909b
Gallery critics, eyes of, 364a
filled with works of art, 633a
Grosvenor, 683b
in that, 271a
in which reporters sit, 473a
which envenoms the play, 773b
Galley, Cervantes on his, 867a
Turk's, 271a
what was he doing in that, 271a
Galleys, over the sea our, went, 567a
Galling crown, bowed with a, 846a
load, life thou art a, 391a
nothing so, to a people, 492a
Gallop and gallop about, 750a
apace, 136b
beggar ride a, 126a
false, of verses, 162a
Pegasus to death, 320a
ride a, 126a
Galloped, I, Dirck galloped, 568a
into midnight we, abreast, 568a
Gallops, time, 162a
Gallows and concentration camps, 905b
perfect, 208b
Gallows-foot and after, 819b
Gallows-tree, under the, 225a
Galls his kibe, 178b
infants of the spring, 171a
Gallup Poll, 870b
Galoot's, till the last, ashore, 698b
Gals acts so or so, 518b
and cotton bags, 450b
Galumphing, he went, back, 657b
Gamaliel, feet of, 1059b
Gambol, Christmas, oft could cheer, 414b
Gamboled, bunny, up, 853b
Gambols, where be your, 178b
Game, bade the, go on, 808a
daughters of the, 182b
doorbells are like a magic, 430a
fashioned this quiet, 853a
fighting's the, 734b
fish swims up stream, 778a
gunless, 777b
how you played the, 910a
is afoot, 782a
is up, 204a
life but a, at football, 416a
little pleasure of the, 293b
lost or won the, 494b
love the, beyond the prize, 803a
Game of private theatricals, 715b
of skill or chance, 776a
of three, 831b
one team in the, to win, 964b
play the, 803b
rigour of the, 429b
royal, of goose, 356b
rules of, are laws of nature, 633b
savage tribes pursue their, 382b
solo, 877a
that must be played, 846a
war's a, 365a
was empires, 460a
whatever the, 587b
within view of the law, 844b
woman is his, 550b
Gamefish swims upstream, 778a
Game's afoot, 155a
Games, deceit or any sinful, 687a
history better than, 842b
rules the, 939b
Gamesome and gallant, 992a
Gamester, wise, 16b
Gammon and spinach, 579a, 1015a
Gander, very fine, 1014b
Gang a kennin' wrang, 311b, 391b
aft a-gley, 390a
at Forty-second Street, 892a
grisly, 870b
shoot the holl, 601a
to sea, 1011b
Ganglion in nerves of society, 709a
Gangrene starting in a mildewed silo, 886b
Gang's, hail hail the, all here, 683a
Gangs, don't join too many, 881a
Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah, 954a
Gaol, we who lie in, 770a
Gap in society, 435a
in the side of mountains, 9b
sleep out this, of time, 200a
Gapes for drink again, 267a
Garage, car out o', last evenin', 841a
Garb, jester's motley, 893b
reason's, 254a
Garbled speeches, 841a
Garcia, message to, 763a
Garden, Babylon's, 1007b
blow upon my, 1044b
come into the, Maud, 553b
contain nothing but potatoes, 560a
cultivate our, 325a
eastward in Eden, 1021b
fairest, in her looks, 267b
fairies at the bottom of our, 889a
ghost of a, 695b
God first planted a, 121a
God once loved a, 917a
God planted a, 695b
God the first, made, 121a
half, and half house, 550a
he who makes a, 889b
how does your, grow, 1015b
hyacinth the, wears, 531b
in heaven, 760b
in her face, 220b
in my, goes a fiend, 933b
is a lovesome thing, 645b
look for us through this, 533b
Lord God walking in the, 1022a
maid was in the, 1017a
my heart shall be thy, 736a
o'ergrow the, 125a
of cucumbers, 707a, 1045a

Garden of Eden, 1022a
of Eden, Englishman into the, 594b
of shut-eye town, 747a
of sleep, 695b
of song, 782b
old Marm Hackett's, 587a
our England is a, 821a
paths, walk down the, 874b
peopled, 378b
playing in the, 853b
rake, scratch my back with, 984a
rosebud, of girls, 554a
scarecrow in, of cucumbers, 1066b
she went into the, 350b
show me your, 108a
small house and large, 267a
this is the, 968b
turn her out of the, 341a
urn, 943a
wall, set in a, 910b
which does not look like open country, 379a
who loves a, 364b, 490a
Garden-close, I know a little, 666b
Gardener Adam and his wife, 547a
Adam was a, 178a
Gardener's, half a proper, work, 178a
Gardeners ditchers and grave-makers, 178a
gardens were before, 121a
our wills are, 186b
Gardening, liking for gardens and, 651a
Garden-plot to a deer-park, 718a
Garden's end, river at my, 320a
Gardens before gardeners, 121a
bodies are our, 186b
everywhere nightingales sing, 840b
in trim, take his pleasure, 246a
liking for, and gardening, 651a
of the desert, 471a
of the night, 721b
salley, 824a
seeing, in the spring, 917a
such, not made by singing, 821a
tell me how my, grows, 860b
Gardin, delightful, growes, 113b
Garfield sat on the other, 652a
Gargoyle often makes his perch, 805a
Garish, day's, eye, 246b
sun, worship to the, 136b
Garland and singing robes, 250a
of the war, 201b
immortal, 250b
sweetest, to sweetest maid, 307b
Garlands, green, to the day, 796b
silken flanks with, 482b
that fell forgot, 890b
wither on your brow, 237b
you may gather, there, 415b
Garleck onyons and lekes loved he, 80a
Garlic and sapphires, 944b
eat no onions nor, 142b
Garment, hardship our, 869b
new and eagerly expected, 580b
of praise, 1047b
wears as his best, 924b
Garmented in light, 466b
Garments, nothing chang'd but my, 192b
of gladness, 1065b
purses proud, poor, 130b
Garments, shining robes and, fair, 615a
stuffs out vacant, 148a
trailing, of the night, 520b
were always in patchez, 989b
Garnered lore, 712b
Garnish beauteous eye, 148a
Garnishing of nicotine, 973a
Garret, born in a, 350b
four stories high, 89b
in lonesome, 358b
live in a, aloof, 680b
living in a, 350b
Garrick, here lies David, 357b
Garrick's a salad, 357b
Garrulous to the very last, 610b
Gars me greet, 393b
Garter an elastic band, 714a
familiar as his, 154a
Garters amuse his riper stage, 317b
tie her, fast, 330a
Garyulies and the Grand Panjandrum, 350b
Gas and gaiters, 577a
lighting by, 534a
smells awful, 966b
turn on, in th' darkest heart, 836a
Gascoyne, Cadets of, 842a
Gaseous vertebrata, 909a
Gash is as painful to one, 791a
Gasp and stretch one's eyes, 849b
at the last, 1067a
fight till the last, 124a
last, of love's breath, 122b
Quintilian stare and, 251a
Gas-pipe, laying a, down, 1003b
Gate, after we pass the, 833a
at one, make defence, 260a
beggars at your, 547a
Christ who holds the open, 896b
don't bite at de front, 739a
here at the, alone, 554a
Hun is at the, 821b
keeps the heavy, 770a
knock once at every, 662a
lark at heaven's, 204a
leant upon a coppice, 705b
love the double, 897a
matters not how strait the, 741b
near the sacred, 563b
no latch ter de golden, 738b
of breath, 692b
of heaven, 1023a
of the year, 881b
passing through this, 937a
past entered through another, 761b
people wait at haven's, 862a
poor man at his, 591b
starv'd at his master's, 388a
strait is the, 1052a
wide is the, 1052a
willow-cabin at your, 164a
you come in the, 757b
Gate-post, 'twixt you me and the, 574b
Gates, area, 943a
behind the, of Hercules, 712a
claps her wings at heaven's, 112b
ever-during, 257a
lion on your old stone, 547a
of Hell, detests him as the, 4b
open ye everlasting, 257b
shut the, of mercy, 349a
stand open night and day, 37a
storming heaven's, 980b
to glorious and unknown, 901a
Gates, unbarr'd the, of light, 256b
where wonder waits, 860b
Gateway shall be free unto all, 737a
Gateways, gold, of the stars, 790a
Gath, tell it not in, 1027b
Gather after the reapers, 1027a
and squander, 623a
birds of a feather, together, 223b
from the plain, 613a
gear by every wile, 391a
honey all the day, 302b
ill habits, 280b
nor, into barns, 1051b
rose of love, 230b
roses, never expect to, 29a
tales, 42b
the lambs, 1047a
to the eyes, 550b
up the fragments, 1058a
what ancestors thrown away, 336b
who shall, them, 1034a
ye rosebuds, 230b
Gather'd enchanted herbs, 147a
Gathered all nations, 1054b
cannot be, up again, 1028a
not harshly plucked, 258b
them together into Armageddon, 1064b
to thy heart, 736b
together in my name, 1053b
Gatherer and disposer of men's stuff, 101a
Gathering her brows, 393b
rose without being pricked, 28b
Gatherings, tidal, 939b
Gathers no moss, 45a
samphire, 192b
Gat-toothed, I was, 81b
Gaudiness of poetry, 906a
Gaudy blabbing remorseful day, 125b
color, 995b
day, 456a
neat not, 429a
night, let's have one other, 201a
rich not, 112a, 171b
show, one augments its, 415b
Gaul, all, is divided, 34b
to, to Greece, 363b
Gaunt, city of, 1012a
thrush frail, and small, 705b
Gauntlet with a gift in 't, 519b
Gave, fortune never, enough, 117b
hand that, the blow, 277b
me of the tree, 258b
signs of woe, 258a
up the ghost, 1057b
us liberty at the same time, 373a
what other women gave, 827b
without assumption, 56a
Gawain, 'twas not for every, 574a
Gawd, bein', ain't a bed of roses, 954b
livin', that made you, 818a
Gay, bedeck'd ornate and, 260a
castles in the clouds, 328b
creation, boast amid its, 327b
delights, deck our girls for, 597b
face that's anything but, 563b
gilded scenes, 298b
great men be more, 491a
haughty gallant, Lothario, 302a
her heart was warm and, 958b
house under new made clouds, 997a

Gay, I would not if I could be, 396b
in such jocund company, 409a
life is over life was, 751a
mind is, but soul is melancholy, 725b
motes, 245b
nineties were not really, 890b
rhetoric, 248a
steer from grave to, 318a
Sunday, 615a
though, they run and leap, 736a
turn thy rapture move, 311a
Gayer than a greeting, 968a
Gayest of gay girls, 486b
Gayety of nations, 337b
Gaza, eyeless in, 259b
Gaz'd, and still they, 356b
Gaze at remote past, 856a
at the stars, 30b
disciples devout, and adore, 654b
knowledge hid from public, 498b
o' the time, 200a
on so fondly today, 438b
upon the Grail, 574a
Gazed but little thought, 409a
eyelids, 7a
themselves away, 404b
Gazelle, nurs'd a dear, 441a
Gazer see with mortal eyes, 655a
Gazes on the ground, 755b
Gazing rustics rang'd round, 356b
Gear, good wench for this, 144b
learning grace nor, 817a
Geese are getting fat, 1002b
are swans, 222b, 622b
like a snow cloud, 946b
thinks his own, swans, 222b
will gabble, 981b
Gehenna, down to, 819b
Gêlert, faithful, 403a
Gem, best, upon her zone, 503b
of purest ray serene, 348b
of the city's crown, 737b
of the old rock, 241a
song considered a perfect, 651b
that twinkling hangs, 366a
when others pick it up, 639a
Gemlike, hard, flame, 702a
Gems of heaven her starry train, 256a
rich and rare the, she wore, 438a
string of perfect, 348b
the starry girdle, 432a
General a disease, 229b
Alexander Smyth, 433b
aspects of the law, 709a
association of nations, 771a
built up in public opinion, 926b
caviare to the, 174a
ceremony, 156a
duty of humanity, 98b
joy of whole table, 197b
level, one inch above the, 661a
make him an ill, 100b
merit of a, 16a
mess of imprecision, 945a
no rule so, 222a
office and duties of a, 54b
prey of the rich on the poor, 374a
principle gives no help, 402a
prize of the, is command, 709b
propositions do not decide, 709b
Generalities, glittering, of natural right, 490b
Generality of men swayed by fear, 27a
Generality, vague, is a life-saver, 829a
Generalize opinions, 778a
Generals, I do not envy the, 608b
Ireland gives England her, 639b
or poets or statesmen, 675b
victories of mighty, 608b
Generation, from generation to, 300b
of men, lived with one, 55a
one, passeth away, 1042a
our, can produce glory, 956a
speak for the present, 433b
stubborn and rebellious, 1035b
Generations, countless, pass away, 902b
honoured in their, 1066b
minds of different, 932a
no hungry, tread thee down, 481b
of hard-working ancestry, 966a
pass like sand, 902b
people have been here many, 748b
shall call me blessed, 1056a
succeeding, will be idle, 739b
three, atween clog and clog, 891b
three, from shirtsleeves to wealth, 891b
Generator of future wars, 887b
Generosity, calls his extravagance, 355a
such as is possible, 751a
Generous, be just before you're, 382a
frank barbarous recklessness, 773a
more nearly, pleasanter, 977a
nature has been suffered, 359b
race, build not boast a, 327a
way is peaceful, just, 540b
Genevieve, sweet, 698b
Genial breezes, 670b
current of the soul, 348b
race, caryatids of a, 949a
sympathy, 528b
Geniality, prefer, to grammar, 784b
Genius, America not good place for, 672a
and the mortal instruments, 167a
appearance of a single great, 688a
capacity for taking trouble, 672a
disdains a beaten path, 537a
does what it must, 653b
doing impossible for talent is, 617b
for anti-climaxes, 969a
for painting, 505a
for splendid unselfish action, 888a
found respectable, 520a
gives, a better discerning, 357a
goes and folly stays, 506b
good sense body of poetic, 424b
guiding, of management, 874b
had to trust to native, 676b
hath electric power, 498b
he had a startling, 777b
homage which men of, have received, 492b
is a capacity, 334a
is a great aptitude, 334a
is an intuitive talent, 334a
is master of man, 653b
Genius is not immortal, 379a
is one per cent inspiration, 735b
is patience, 334a
legacies a great, leaves, 300b
literature an investment of, 688b
little vessel of my, 76a
makes no mistakes, 917a
man of absolute, 908a
man of, sees the world, 784a
man of, seldom ruined, 339b
man who does unique things, 841b
man's, is a deity, 12a
men of, do not excel, 435a
mint of, 650b
must be born, 280a
necessary ingredient of, 334a
never on well-worn paths, 48a
no question of Thoreau's, 718a
nursing mother of, 559b
obedience bane of all, 464b
of a good leader, 952b
of the constitution, 335a
of the place, implored the, 37b
of your independence, 538a
one science one, fit, 310a
parting, with sighing sent, 244b
perceiving in unhabitual way, 715b
raise the, 312b
roads of, 386a
sense and wit, 363a
spites do not harm true, 725b
step-mother ov, 595a
talk not of, baffled, 653b
taste is the feminine of, 533b
that in whose power man is, 603a
that power which dazzles, 776b
the capacity for taking trouble, 476a
thine own, gave final blow, 452a
three fifths of him, 600b
to be loved, 518b
to, the stern friend, 505a
true, kindles, 318b
we scarcely can praise, 357b
will live and thrive, 560a
without some madness, 48a
word-coining, 923a
wrought, 412b
your, is within, 63b
Geniuses have shortest biographies, 504a
Gen'rous birth, starves her, 348a
thought, never reach'd one, 314b
Genteel, shabby, 1005a
thing is the genteel thing, 357a
Gentian, God made a little, 647a
Gentil, he is, that dooth gentil dedis, 81b
knight, 79a
man, the grettest, 81b
Gentile, might of the, 456a
Gentiles, lighten the, 1056b
such boastings as the, use, 816a
Gentility, cottage of, 427a
Gentle and merciful and just, 471b
blood, signe to know the, 115a
breeding, due to, 14b
characteristics, healthy and, 514b
cousin of forest-green, 478b
decay, 275a
dullness loves a joke, 322a
ears of, and simple, 616a
earth lie lightly, 228b
fire, turn'd by a, 280b

Gentle, go, into that good night, 997a
heart, kind and, 354b
heart, love lays hold on, 75b
his life was, 169b
in their manner, 597a
Jesus meek and mild, 334a
Kate, 150a
knight was pricking, 113a
lark weary of rest, 131a
lights, meeting of, 262a
limbs did she undress, 420b
little soul, 65b
love so, in his view, 134b
manners, of affections mild, 278b
minde by gentle deeds, 114a
more, than smoke, 498a
murmur of a low fountain, 549a
of manners, 315b
peace to silence tongues, 211b
plain just and resolute, 610a
poplar's, and tall, 778a
proof of a, nature, 70a
rain from heaven, 146a
requir'd with, sway, 255b
senses, 195a
sensitive mind, 826b
sex, paragon of her, 499a
sleep, 153b
slope soft underfoot, 980b
spring, come, 327b
verse, 206a
very, beast, 142b
voice was soft, and low, 193b
voices calling Old Black Joe, 636a
wind does move silently, 386a
with these butchers, 167b
words from his lips, 7a
yet not dull, 266b
Zitella whither away, 484a
Gentle-hearted Charles, 429a
terming me, in print, 429a
Gentleman an' scholar, 391a
ancestors of the honourable, 511b
born, 208b
caught the Whigs bathing, 512a
devil is a, 192a
first, on earth, 853a
first true, 215a
God send every, 1012b
grand old name of, 553a
he's a, look at his boots, 766a
honorable, has with spirit, 334b
in the parlour, 434a
nature puts forth her, 591a
not in your books, 157a
of leisure, 775b
officer and a, 821b
on whom I built trust, 194b
one who never inflicts pain, 496a
prince of darkness is a, 192a
since I was a, 147b
so stout a, 152a
that loves to hear himself, 136a
to be a, 753a
to match the best, 582a
who was then a, 999a
word of a, 106a
writes very well for a, 303a
Gentleman's language, patriot's and, 369b
name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man, 274a
Gentlemen and ladies, quiet dust was, 648b
and seamen in the navy, 494a
born to the purple, 965b
Gentlemen, cooks are, 222a
dub as, 591a
farmers, 459a
God Almighty's, 277a
God rest ye merry, 635b
great-hearted, 567b
he will say, 516a
lays eggs for, 1018b
'longside of some pious, 698b
mob of, 320b
no ancient, but gardeners, 178a
not to forget we are, 359a
of England that live at home, 214a
of the old régime, 930a
of the shade, 149a
one of nature's, 582a
remember blondes, 965b
seamen were not, 494a
three, at once, 381a
three jolly, 863a
unafraid, 814b
who reach posterity, 512b
whose hair is gray, 890b
with fixed calm look, 953b
Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree, 819a
Gentleness goodness faith, 1062b
of spirit, 235b
power of, 574a
yet is that giant very, 561a
Gentler sister woman, 311b, 391b
Gentlest spirit, 858a
Gently replacing in oblivion, 648b
scan your brother man, 391b
smiling jaws, 656a
steer from grave to light, 286b
use all, 175a
Genuine night admits no ray, 278a
provided the article be, 562a
virtue, substantial and, 373b
work of art, 507b
Genus, terms of its own, 933a
Geographers in Afric maps, 53a
Geographical boundaries, 614b
unit of Continental extent, 977a
Geography, desert isle in our, 995b
Geological consent, exists by, 930b
Geometric scale, take the size by, 238a
Geometrician, painter gymnastic teacher, 62b
Geometry, draw by own, the circle, 719a
Lacydes studying, 71a
no royal road to, 29a
treatise on, 405a
George, England and Saint, 155a
name be, 147b
Saint, swing'd the dragon, 147b
says verily, 273a
the First was reckoned vile, 878b
the Second, viler, 878b
the Third an honest dullard, 759a
the Third, heard any good of, 878b
the Third may profit by example, 368b
the Third ought never to have occurred, 878b
the Third was king, 39b
who killed that cherry tree, 395a
without money, 1013b
Georgeade as a summer drink, 828b
Georges, God be praised the, ended, 878b
Georgia booze is mighty fine, 978b
hell's broke loose in, 978b
marching through, 660b
Geranium, wild, holds its dew, 845a
Germ and first upgrowth, 599a
German, common, soldier, 951b
conceited, 642a
culture, 728b
dictator, 868b
feels no sensitive jealousy, 783a
French and, blood, 926b
if, people despair, 952a
literary, dives into a sentence, 677b
mystic, 782b
nation, unity of the, 951b
people, serves the, 889a
proud, army, 871b
that's forgot who was his parents, 833b
German-Americans, 748b
German's respect for authority, 882b
Germans are like women, 729a
to the, that of the air, 472b
Germany a world power or not be, 951b
accepts the responsibility, 951b
ancient Goths of, 18b
cause of Hitler, 941b
more formidable than, 985a
Nazi, a menace, 957b
no revolution in, 950b
offering, too little, 957b
pre-eminence in, 950b
returned from, bringing peace, 843b
ruins culture, 729a
Germany's later schools, 641a
Germs of empires, 772b
Get at one end lose at other, 341b
away from earth awhile, 879b
despise what you cannot, 10a
men, and give, 378b
out, corner where I can, 873a
out of my house, 109a
out of these wet clothes, 941a
place and wealth, 40b
rid of temptation, 768a
that I wear, 161b
thee behind me Satan, 1053b
thee to a nunnery go, 175a
them bear them breed, 380b
therefore, wisdom, 1038b
to, and to beget, 743a
understanding, 1038b
up and out my man, 985a
up behind him, 345b
up of a cold morning, 448b
what we can from life, 743b
what you want, 822b
with child a mandrake root, 215b
you've got to, up, 941b
Gethsemane had one, 844b
Gets him to rest, 156a
pleas'd with what he, 160b
rich quickly, 28a
through too late, 46a
to give, 893a
to keep, 893a
Getting and spending, 410a
meals and washing plates, 980b
on, gospel of, 764b
what one wants, 768b
with all thy, 1038b
Get-together, organized forms of, 988a

Gettysburg or Waterloo, 809a
pile them high at, 898a
Ghastly dew, rain'd a, 548b
dreams, full of, 127b
fears, trembling cold in, 386a
pang, 421b
Ghost am I of winds that die, 733b
applaud the hollow, 622b
beck'ning, along moonlight shade, 313b
comes up by them, 711a
frustrate, 571a
give up the, 105a
he gave up the, 1057b
make a, of him that lets me, 172b
man giveth up the, 1030b
of a garden, 695b
of shores, 712a
of sleigh-bells, 880a
old lover's, 216b
stubborn unlaid, 247b
vex not his, 194a
will walk in an English lane, 568b
wrought its, upon the floor, 544b
Ghosties and long-leggety beasties, 1003a
Ghostly, brain's old, house, 960b
galleon, moon was a, 909b
Ghosts created when first man woke, 791b
creeping between the lines, 641b
from an enchanter fleeing, 466a
of defunct bodies, 238a
of robins and blue-birds, 681a
of youth and joy, 809b
suddenly, walked, 971b
they have depos'd, 139b
true love is like, 265a
Ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir, 545b
Ghoulies and ghosties, 1003a
G. I. Joe, 1009a
Giant branches tossed, 470a
column the shape of a mush-room, 945b
despair, owner was, 274b
dies, 326b
frame, man of, 471a
hit into a double, 911b
mass of things to come, 181b, 832a
pang great as when, dies, 185a
race before the flood, 279b
see farther than a, 221b
shoulders of a, 221b
tyrannous to use it like a, 184b
warrior, eats the, 634a
yet is that, very gentleness, 561a
Giant-dwarf Dan Cupid, 133a
Giant's robe upon a dwarfish thief, 199a
strength, 184b
unchained strength, 471a
wings prevent him walking, 618b
Giants, age of, 817b
in the earth, 1022b
strength of ancient, 6b
wage war like physical, 963b
Gibber, squeak and, in streets, 170a
Gibbets, cells and, for the man, 591a
keep lifted hand in awe, 305a
Gibbon is his prophet, 950a
Gibe, call it humor when they, 296a
Gibes, where be your, 178b
Giddy and unfirm, fancies are, 164b
fortune's wheel, 155b
habitation, and unsure, 153a
he that is, 130b
I am, 181b
maid, good-fortune is a, 486b
to ride backwards, 931a
wheel, turns the, 352b
Giddy-paced times, 164a
Gideon Bibles, 957b
Gift and not an acquisition, 772a
back of the, the giving, 667a
beauty is, of God, 71a
boy have not a woman's, 130a
cultivate, of taciturnity, 743b
feeling the East's, 570b
for a better and higher, 6a
for nought her priceless, 629b
gauntlet with a, 519b
gave a various, to each, 523a
good and perfect, 1064a
good sense is the, of Heaven, 315a
great love with little, 29b
great, of nature, 379a
great, of sleep, 742a
greatest, a soldier can acquire, 983b
greatest, God bestowed, 77a
heavenly, of poesy, 278b
heaven's last best, 256b
higher, of imagination, 784b
highest office in, iv people, 836b
is a portion of thyself, 502b
is as a precious stone, 1039b
New Year's, to the world, 631a
no richer, 527a
not so much to nature of, 749b
of chance, comes by, 38a
of fortune, 158a
of friendship, 744b
of gaiety, 974b
of Heaven, noblest, 17a
of imagination, 424b
of laughter, 884b
of martyrdom, 279a
of the gab, 469b
or grace surpassing this, 518a
rarest, to beauty common sense, 639a
spirit in which the, is rich, 829b
thanked their God for his, 980a
time with a, of tears, 691b
to know it, 160b
true love's the, 413b
without the giver, 600a
worth more than the, 243a
Gifted ones follow your calling, 500b
rarely, beings, 665b
small girl has explained, 839a
Gift-horse, look, in the mouth, 88a
Giftie, some power the, gie us, 391a
Gifts, adore my, instead of Me, 233b
always like the, I get, 847b
await no, from chance, 620a
cannot win with, honours, 273b
cluster of, 718b
distributed as, 689a
fairy, fading away, 438b
free, we scorn, 309b
goot, 180a
heaven's bounty lends, 496a
I fear Greeks bringing, 37a
Gifts, imprison his, 832a
lord's, 526b
misspent, 661b
more of his grace than, 213a
of a bad man, 17a
of God are strown, 445a
of the gods, 3b
of the wise ones, 829b
of thine, 627b
presented unto him, 1050a
range her little, 966b
rarer, than gold, 938b
rich, wax poor, 175a
that took all eyes, 506b
to friends, 16b
well timed, 288b
Gig, crew of the captain's, 682a
Gigantic hound, footprints of a, 782a
reservoir of good will, 964a
shadows futurity casts, 432b, 469a
shoe, shoemakers hang a, 445a
wilful young Chicago, 845b
Giggle gabble gobble git, 821b
mighty ha'd to, 859b
Gild refined gold, 148a
the vernal morn, 366a
Gilded and covered with velvet, 399b
and sticky, 935a
bricks, sold him, 894a
butterflies, 193b
cage, bird in a, 850a
car of day, 247a
eaves, fall upon her, 550b
fool, thinks better of a, 214b
gay, scenes, 298b
monuments of princes, 205b
show, slaves to their, 491a
small, fly, 193a
tomb of mediocre talent, 823a
vessel goes, 350a
wings, bug with, 319a
Gilds, love, the scene, 381a
Gilead, balm in, 1048a
Gills, draws in at his, 257a
Gilpin, long live he, 364a
Gilt, dust that is a little, 182a
highest peaks are, and rose, 840a
popinjays, 473a
Gimble, gyre and, in the wabe, 657b
Gin, perhaps it's the, 990a
union of, and vermouth, 976b
Ginger hot i' the mouth, 164a
'ot sand an', 818a
sinament and, 232a
Gingerly, took up so, 131b
Gingham dog went bow-wow-wow, 747b
Gins, traps, and pitfalls, 564b
'Gins to pale his fire, 172b
Gird on thy sword, 721b
up thy loins like a man, 1031b
Girded, loins be, about, 1057a
up his loins, 1029a
Girdle, folds of a bright, furl'd, 622a
helps you with your, 990b
put, round earth, 141b
put, round world, 117a
starry, of the year, 432a
Girl arose that had red mournful lips, 824b
bean from a boy bean, 990b
Burma, 818a
crept like a frightened, 767b
fair little, sat under a tree, 543a

Girl I left behind me, 1001a
little, by day, 889a
needs good parents, 929b
never looks as well, 966a
never mind the, 829b
not a, goes walking, 915b
protect the working, 775b
spoke I to my, 230b
sweet, graduates, 550a
sweetest, I know, 878a
there little, don't cry, 745b
Tuxedo, 828a
unlesson'd, 145b
who had a little curl, 526a
Girlish bosom, unzone thy, 916b
glee, filled with, 684b
laughter, laugh thy, 780b
Girl's forehead, lie on a, 632b
Girls, all, he can please, 701a
between two, 124b
deck our, for gay delights, 597b
display a shocking freedom, 741a
gayest of gay, 486b
hired, 931b
in your, again be courted, 1013a
lads and, quiet dust was, 648b
rosebud garden of, 554a
servant, in the kitchen, 856b
shires where, are fonder, 787b
that are so smart, 307b
what are little, made of, 1018b
who wear glasses, 966b
wonderful training for, 957a
wretched un-idea'd, 339a
Girt me for the onset, 646b
Git, giggle gabble gobble, 821b
thar fustest, 871b
Gitche Gumee, 523a
Gits, them that has, 735a
Give a little love to a child, 606a
a loving heart, 230a
a man a horse he can ride, 667b
according to that little, 1065a
all thou canst, 411b
alms accordingly, 1065a
ample room and verge enough, 279b
and not count cost, 87b
and take back their word, 785a
annoyeth one to, unto them, 726b
away, what we, 975a
back the lost delight, 673b
better to, than to take, 91b
but a glimpse, 343b
country back to Indians, 980a
devil his due, 104b
dreadful note of preparation, 155b
every man thy ear, 171b
fame for pot of ale, 155a
fortune doth, too much, 117b
freely, 1052a
gets to, 893a
give, daughters crying, 1041b
good counsel, 223a
harder to, properly, 726b
her such beauty, 912b
her the living child, 1028a
him a chanst, 835b
him a good fight, 914a
him back to his nation, 934a
I generally had to, in, 400a
it an understanding, 171a
it lovingly, 853b
kiss better than you, 182b
law to lovers, 73b
let a man, him a blow, 72a
let him, on, 277a
Give matter for virtuous deeds, 117a
me a face, 218b
me a fruitful error, 740a
me a home where buffalo roam, 730b
me a light, 881b
me a look, 218b
me a private station, 299b
me an ounce of civet, 193a
me an understanding wife, 226a
me another horse, 128b
me but two brigades, 626a
me give me, 377b
me high noon, 914b
me just another whiskey, 717a
me my hollow tree, 320a
me, stamped foot and cried, 648b
me that piece of chalk, 717a
me the daggers, 196b
me the heart to fight, 933b
me the ocular proof, 189a
me the old enthusiasms, 606b
me thus my daily bread, 894a
me to drink mandragora, 200a
me where to stand, 29b
me your hand, 129b
me your tired masses, 742b
men get and, 378b
more blessed to, 91b, 1059a
my regards to Broadway, 892a
no more, the people straw, 1024a
not, up the ship, 441b
of your possessions, 924a
of yourself, 924a
our gold in princely sum, 791a
plenty of what is given to you, 630a
range her gifts and, 966b
reason on compulsion, 150a
receive but what we, 423a
rest to the poor, 88a
services for nothing, 21b
sleep to mine eyes, 1037b
some special good doth, 136a
sorrow words, 198b
strong drink, 1041b
't or take 't, 165a
ten shillings and no more, 284a
thanks for life, 692b
thee peace, 1025b
them your love, 924a
they beg I, 101b
this cheek a little red, 314a
thy worst of thoughts, 188a
to a thief, 995a
to all nations unity, 1068b
to get esteem, 354a
to God each moment, 329a
to me the bouquets, 655a
to the poor, 1053b, 1065a
to the world the best, 723a
up essential liberty, 331a
up the friend, 438b
up the ghost, 105a
us a song to cheer, 666b
us men, 632a
us the daily manna, 76b
us the luxuries of life, 536a
us the tools, 870a
us this day, 1051a
what did we, today, 791a
what you have, 522b
when I, I give myself, 608b
world assurance of a man, 177a
your heart to a dog, 819b
Given, hath, them in wit, 129a
horse in mouth, 88a
Given, it shall be, you, 1051b
promise most, 116b
state may be, up for lost, 344a
the bees the honey, 326a
to hospitality, 1060a
to one that hath shall be, 1054b
to whom nothing is, 333a
world, to lying, 152a
you delight, 822a
Giver, cheerful, 1062a
gift without the, 600a
keep modest as a, 726b
Givers prove unkind, 175a
Gives a child a treat, 896a
a lovely light, 962a
blesseth him that, 146a
greater feeling, 138b
hand that, blow, 277b
he that lends, 234b
his best, 336a
its blessing, 330a
light in darkness, 125a
me some kind of content, 285b
much receives but nothing, 350b
quickly gives twice, 106b
somewhere back the thoughts, 938b
stern'st good-night, 196a
to airy nothing, 142b
to her mind, 343b
whate'er he, 336a
Giveth his beloved sleep, 1037b
love that, in full store, 635b
unto the poor, 1041b
Giving, art of, presents, 953b
aught that is worthy to give, 783b
draws power from living and, 490b
Friday's child is loving and, 1018b
his enemies the slip, 345b
manner of, worth more, 243a
more of, 862b
odour, stealing and, 163b
presents is a talent, 853b
Giving's, throb of, sweet, 966b
Gizzard, wife hath something in her, 286a
Glad, comely fashion to be, 612b
confident morning, 568a
did I live, 751a
diviner's theme, 277a
father, wise son maketh a, 1039a
hand in a populous town, 803a
heart too soon made, 569b
I was commanded to turn people, 273a
let a man be, 693a
life's arrears, 572b
make, the heart of childhood, 701b
me with its soft black eye, 441a
mighty, I'm living, 892a
of her coming, 285a
of other men's good, 161b
only a, good morning, 740a
sleep and be, 692b
that I live am I, 764a
to be at friendship, 286a
to be selling fish, 898a
to fall away, 328b
what some folks would be, of, 333a
when they said unto me, 1037b
wine that maketh, 1036b
you liked it, 624b
young mad young futurists, 831b
Gladden his who revisits it, 443a

Gladdest thing under the sun, 962b
Glade, bee-loud, 824b
crown the wat'ry, 347b
points to yonder, 313b
Gladiators' cry, 525a
Gladly teche, 79b
to suffer fools, 850a
wolde he lerne, 79b
Gladness, begin in, 406b
garments of, 1065b
here where the sun is shining, 898b
left him, 674b
notes of, 432b
of the heart, 1066a
thy brain must know, 467a
wealth for daily, 16b
Gladsome light of jurisprudence, 110a
to be getting education, 915a
Glamis hath murder'd sleep, 196b
thou art and Cawdor, 194b
Glamor day, 937b
moment of, of youth, 772b
of the goldenrod, 928b
Glance analytic, 587a
from heaven to earth, 142b
Indian of falcon, 464a
of the Lord, 456a
of the mind, 363b
was glum, 685a
Glances, all that shall meet thy, 440a
memoried, and murmurs, 915a
Glancing upward of an eye, 413a
Gland, nation's thyroid, 957a
Glare, caught by, 452b
eyes which thou dost, with, 197b
of life, 520a
rockets' red, 436a
Glareth, not al gold that, 77b
Glas, clerer than is, 81a
Glasgerion swore great oath, 1012a
Glass bowl, goldfish in a, 851a
dome of many-coloured, 468b
drink not the third, 232b
eye, crack his, 886b
fill ev'ry, 308b
first, for myself, 300b
fortune is like, 44a
fragrance on the, 806a
green sea's, 694a
grief with a, that ran, 691b
is good, 377b
is low, 380a
lift my, in a grateful toast, 849b
made mouths in a, 191b
my, is not large, 163a
of brandy and water, 397a
of fashion, 175a
of liquid fire, 397a
of the years is brittle, 693a
pride is his own, 181b
prove an excuse for the, 382a
queen is looking in the, 867a
sands of thy, 472a
satire is a sort of, 294b
see through a, darkly, 1061b
spirit of wine sang in my, 742a
stand before a, 948b
thy mother's, 204b
turn down an empty, 533b
wherein noble youth did dress, 153a
whose house is of, 233b
Glasses, fill all the, there, 267b
girls who wear, 966b
itself in tempests, 455a
Glasses, Shakespeare and musical, 354b
stand to your, steady, 627b
Glass's edge, peeps over the, 570b
Glassy cool translucent wave, 248a
essence, 184b
sea, golden crowns around, 445a
Glaze and the mark of china, 725a
Glazen shelves, 943a
Gleam, follow the, 556b
of her own dying smile, 467b
Gleamed upon my sight, 409a
Gleaming in purple and gold, 456a
lamps of London, 737b
taper's light, 353b
twilight's last, 436a
with unguents, 9a
Gleams, danger, like sunshine, 17a
of a remoter world, 465a
Glean and gather, 1027a
Gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim, 1026b
Gleans how long you wish to stay, 841a
Glee, bunched in mutual, 982a
counterfeited, 356a
filled with girlish, 684b
forward and frolic, 415a
songs of pleasant, 385a
with laughter and with, 1004b
Glen, down the rushy, 638a
lilting wildly up the, 398a
Glenartney's, lone, hazel shade, 415a
Glens, grey flocks in ferny, 592a
Glib and oily art, 190b
Glide adown thy stream, 451a
by degrees out of mind, 337b
faster than sun's beams, 136a
in sunny beams did, 384b
safe into the haven, 334a
skiff with the current, 326b
than the sun's beams, 136a
through a quiet dream, 451a
Glideth at his own sweet will, 406b
water, by the mill, 94a
Gliding, not for love but only, 501a
streams in the valleys, 36b
Glimmer on my mind, 432a
Glimmering incarnations, 467b
landscape, now fades the, 348a
mere, and decays, 272a
pool, river lake and, 628a
rooms, roofing over the, 830a
tapers to the sun, 271b
twilight went, by, 839b
Glimmers, polish her until she, 739a
Glimpse, give but a, 343b
of happiness, 243b
of right on other side, 951b
same old, of paradise, 788b
Glimpses make me less forlorn, 410a
of forgotten dreams, 546b
of the moon, 172a
on my sight, 527a
Glinging vine, voman vas der, 713b
Glisteneth, all not gold that, 78a
Glistening, prairies, in the sun, 986b
grief, 210b
Glisters, all that, is not gold, 77b
Glitter, sheer, 981a
steely, 704b
Glittering and sounding generalities, 490b
Glittering bride, 410b
eye, holds him with, 421a
knife, a green lance and a, 976a
spears deprest, 649a
Glitters for a moment, 301a
Gloamin', roamin' in the, 850a
Gloat on the glaze, 725a
Global citizens began it, 957b
Globe, all that tread the, 470b
annual visit o'er the, 378a
great, itself, 210a
in four quarters of the, 418a
passport round the, 587a
seat in this distracted, 173a
sop of all this solid, 181a
surface of the whole, 444a
wheresoe'er in this world's, 125b
Globed and lit, 706a
Gloom, amid the encircling, 495b
breaks through a, of clouds, 301a
ceremonious air of, 622b
chases the, of night, 663a
convent's solitary, 313a
counterfeit a, 246a
deep thicket's, 378b
no funeral, when I am gone, 30b
of earthquake and eclipse, 465a
of night, 19b
sunny light for sullen, 489b
tempted her out of her, 545b
those in the, of defeat, 637b
through hours of, fulfill'd, 620a
tinge with, 495b
welcome kindred, 327b
Gloomily, never go, 561b
Glooms and glimmering incarnations, 467b
beetle booms adown the, 745a
Gloomy and peculiar, 462a
and portentous clouds, 500a
as an author's prospects, 513b
calm of idle vacancy, 340a
companions, 1001b
shade, admiring in the, 242a
shadowed tower, 753b
skies, double-darken, 602a
view of the future, 889a
wood, deep and, 404a
Glorie, thyn be the, 80b
Gloried and drank deep, 531b
Glories and my state depose, 140a
heaven's, shine, 592a
like glow-worms, 226a
memories are weaned from the, 631a
of our blood and state, 237b
triumphs spoils, 167b
Troy's proud, 4a
Glorifies, to spit there, your face, 533b
Glorify, malign opponent and, himself, 513a
the name he made, 874b
what is damn'd to fame, 327a
your Father, 1050b
Glorious ancestors, enlarge on, 305a
angels all, 703b
art, war's, 305a
birth, sunshine is, 408a
blood-red, 569a
by my pen, 262b
by my sword, 262b
coast where ocean tides, 755b
crowded with, action, 418a
cry, hounds join in, 332b
dreams that fooled me, 606b
empire, savage wilderness into, 360b

Glorious epicurean paradox, 536a
every thing honourable and, 366b
eye shines on me still, 509b
fault of angels, 313b
gates to, and unknown, 901a
gifts of the gods, 3b
haven, 76a
in a pipe, 460b
in arms, 132b
in thy just defence, 299a
institution, 360b
land above the sky, 1008b
life, crowded hour of, 416b
long and, past, 789b
mirror, 455a
more, the triumph, 370b
morning, full many a, 205a
pleasant thrilling, hours, 590b
song of old, 560b
summer by sun of York, 127b
sunsets have birth in cities, 853a
thing to be a pirate king, 682b
to be an exception, 558b
triumphs, win, 778b
war, circumstance of, 189a
works, these are thy, 256b
Gloriously drunk, 365a
false, 39a
succeeded, 987b
Glory, all things give him, 725a
all-cloudless, 459a
among men dies also, 8a
and blue air, 519b
and freshness of a dream, 408a
and grief agree not well, 605a
and shame of the universe, 273a
and the dream, 408a
belongs to our ancestors, 57b
declare, of God, 1032b
desire of, clings longer, 63b
desirous of honour and, 283a
doesn't mean a knock-down argument, 659a
drown'd, in a shallow cup, 533a
earth full of his, 1045b
excess of, obscur'd, 253a
folded, of his wings, 969b
forgot was Britain's, 634b
from his gray hairs gone, 527a
from the earth, 408a
full meridian of my, 211a
glow, in thunder, 724b
goin' ware, waits, 600b
gown of, 111a
greater, of God, 1009b
guards with solemn round, 613a
his food was, 494b
height of her, 444a
honor and undying fame, 956a
impressed by spectacle of, 20a
in a great mistake, 996a
in hevin' nothin' o' the sort, 601a
in his bosom, 597b
in one day fill the stage, 232a
in outstripping donkeys, 52b
in the flower, 408b
is all moonshine, 613b
is departed from Israel, 1027a
is that bright tragic thing, 648a
is that of all adventurers, 953b
is their shame, 1062b
jest and riddle of the world, 317a
land of hope and, 798b
left him alone with his, 464a
like a circle in water, 124a
like a shooting star, 139a
Glory, long hair a, to her, 1061a
love of, is most ardent, 301b
made the sages smile, 458b
majesty and might and, 809b
name thee old, 501a
no path of flowers leads to, 269b
nothing so expensive as, 418b
O the, of the winning, 639b
of a representative, 359b
of an April day, 131b
of Him who moves everything, 77a
of his country, 443a
of honours beauties wits, 216a
of my crown, 97b
of rulers or of races, 900a
of the coming of the Lord, 597b
of the Creator, 118b
of the Egdon waste, 704b
of the Lord shone, 1056b
of the universe, 530b
of their times, 1066b
of young men is strength, 1040a
one, an' one shame, 600b
or the grave, 432b
passes away the, of this world, 1010b
path of duty was way to, 553b
paths of, 348b
prayer gives God, 725a
rainbow's, is shed, 469a
search their own, 1041a
shall not descend after him, 8b
shows the way, 291a
Solomon in all his, 1051b
spread the morning's, 740a
star differeth in, 1061b
stars of, 476b
sudden, 228b
sun of thy, 500a
sun question his, 647b
survives, 20b
that book doth share the, 134b
that fadeth not away, 1064a
that was Greece, 543b, 872b
the colour the, the gold, 895b
these in the robings of, 637b
time's, is to calm, 131b
to God in the highest, 1056b
to the king of kings, 334b
to the new-born king, 334b
trailing clouds of, 408b
triumph without, 243a
true and honorable recompense, 297b
vain pomp and, 211a, 1068b
visions of, 350a
waits thee, 438a
walking in an air of, 272a
who is this king of, 1033b
who works for, 762b
wild cataract leaps in, 550a
wings lose all their, 441b
Glory's page, 437b
small change, 496b
thrill is o'er, 438a
Gloss of art, 357a
on faint deeds, 203a
Glossary necessary to understand Chaucer, 933a
Glossy cherished anthracite, 956a
cope is black as coal, 689b
plumage dark and sleek, 395b
Gloucester, Doctor Foster went to, 1019b
Glove, iron hand in velvet, 95a
upon that hand, 135a
Gloves on ere they touched meat, 979b
Gloves, through the fields in, 936a
wear seemly, 534b
Glow, eyes, like sparks of fire, 231a
neon, 941b
of a kindly heart, 729b
Glow'd beyond nature warm, 320b
the firmament with sapphires, 255b
Glowing axle, 247a
embers through the room, 246a
fire, before a, 864b
hot, hammer iron when, 43b
hours, chase the, 453a
kiss had won, 488a
life of its own times, 757b
Glow'red, as Tammie, 393b
Glows, in deep thicket's gloom, 378b
in ev'ry heart, 305a
while he reads, 310b
Glow-worm, eyes the, lend thee, 231a
shows the matin to be near, 172b
Glow-worms, glories like, 226a
Glue and lime of love, 230a
Glued, pale student, to his desk, 628b
Glum, glance was, 685a
Glut sorrow on a morning rose, 483a
Gluts twice ten thousand caverns, 478a
Glutted market, 309b
Glutton, drunkard and the, 1040b
idler and fool, 896a
Glynn, marshes of, 716b
Gnarling sorrow hath less power, 138b
Gnat, strain at a, 1054a
Gnats, small, mourn, 483a
Gnawing of a mouse, 962b
Gnaws my hat, 902b
Go about but cannot find, 978a
and catch a falling star, 215b
and do thou likewise, 1057a
and find it, 815b
and sin no more, 1058a
and teach all nations, 1055b
at once, 198a
away, presently they, 889b
beyond the mark, 266a
bow thy head in gentle spite, 629a
bump in the night, 1003a
child in way he should, 1040b
die and, we know not where, 185a
don't ever try to, there, 967b
find out and be damned, 815b
forth and conquer a crown, 730a
forth and seek, 897b
forth in separate parties, 1070a
forth with crowds, 959a
from me, 519a
gentle into that good night, 997a
get thee to a nunnery, 175a
his halves, 89a
I shall, to him, 1028a
I will not let thee, 330a
in time let, 812b
into the house of the Lord, 1037b
like to, by myself, 434a
litel bok, 79a
little book, 751a
lovely rose, 242a, 823a, 912a
mark him well, 414a

Go, may you, safe, 892b
men may come and men may, 553b
no more a-roving, 456b
none, just alike, 310a
not empty unto thy mother in law, 1027a
not for every grief, 234a
nowhere to, but out, 775a
out into the darkness, 881b
out so fast, 989a
poor devil, 345b
primrose way, 196b
scorn and let her, 229a
shall I bid her, 999b
since I needs must die, 111a
they'd immediately, out, 388a
things cannot always, your way, 743b
thou and do likewise, 264a
thou with this man, 859a
through eye of a needle, 1053b
through this world, 557b
time for me to, 899b
to grass, 225b
to the ant thou sluggard, 1038b
upon their knees, 226a
when to come and when to, 320b
where glory waits thee, 438a
where most men go, 661b
whistle for the rest, 104b
will not let thee, 1023b
with the drift of things, 879a
with them to hear the priest, 273a
world thinks, 956b
ye into all the world, 1056a
you may, when you will go, 962b
Goä wheer munny is, 556a
Goads them on behind, 824a
words of wise are, 1044a
Goal, attainment of the, 784a
do not turn back at the, 45a
good the final, of ill, 552a
grave is not its, 521a
keep your, in sight, 912b
meeting at one sudden, 655b
misses oft the, 762b
pass life's, 15b
pint the people to the, 601a
when they reach the, 710b
your, the sky, 1008b
Goals, muddled oafs at the, 816b
Goat, bringest the, 8b
feet dance the antic hay, 123a
lust of the, 385b
milked the, 1003b
Goats eat ivy, 1019a
sheep from the, 1054b
Gobble, giggle gabble, git, 821b
Gobble-uns 'll git you, 745a
Go-between, through Thee their, 84a
Goblet, inscription upon the first, 497a
Goblin, nightmare and the, 262a
or swart faery, 247b
God, acknowledged no other, 264a
act of, was defined, 955a
acts of devotion to, 367b
all gone but faith in, 87b
all things are possible to, 616b
Almighty first planted, 121a
Almighty's gentlemen, 277a
Almighty's storm, 814b
altar's, 263a
an honest, 662b
and did, care, 648b
God and I both knew once, 688a
and mammon, 1051b
and man decree, 787a
and nature hath assigned, 101b
and nature with actors fill, 161a
and politicians willing, 958b
and sinners reconciled, 334b
and the attributes of God, 281b
and your native land, 462b
angel of, keep you company, 859a
another providence of, 229b
answers sharp and sudden, 519b
ark of, 364a
ark of, is taken, 1027a
as if, wrote the bill, 506b
as patriarch to command of, 614a
assumes the, 280a
atheist half believes a, 306a
attribute to, himself, 146a
autograph of, 712a
back'd with, and seas, 126b
be pitiful, 518b
be thanked, 571b
beauty is gift of, 71a
before, of love was born, 216b
behold a smile of, 612a
bequeath my soul to, 121b
bless America, 941b
bless the little church, 643b
bless the Methodist Church, 541a
bless the Prince of Wales, 489b
bless them who die at sea, 742b
bless us every one, 578a
bless you dear today, 810b
bless you my dear, 343a
blessed the, of heaven, 229b
bosom of, 112a
built, a church, 363b
bush afire with, 520a
but for grace of, 95b
but the interest, 860a
Cabots talk only to, 793a
call in, 13a
call in and invite, 218a
can give no more, 884b
cast all your cares on, 555b
caught his eye, 977b
changes and man, 694b
chide, 162b
circumvent, 178b
claims kindred to the great, 539b
coincidence or act of, 967b
colour of hair it please, 157b
come from, who is our home, 408b
comes, behind them, 573a
committed to the will of, 229b
could have made a better berry, 236a
created heaven and earth, 1021a
created woman, 728b
curse, and die, 1029b
daughter of the voice of, 409b
day to search for, 795b
dazzled by the ways of, 902b
dear, who loveth us, 422b
declare glory of, 1032b
defend the right, 125a, 803b
delights in an odd number, 50b
designed us to live in society, 326a
disappoints, 83a
discussing their duty to, 608a
disposes, 83a
do not originate with, 616b
God does and blesses us, 591a
does not pay Saturdays, 574a
does that thinking, 604b
doorkeeper in house of my, 1035b
doth late and early pray, 213a
draw a line where, has not, 711b
due reverence to, 118b
earth knows a little, the rest, 667b
ef you want to take in, 600b
electrical display of, 946b
Enoch walked with, 1022b
enter kingdom of, 140b, 1053b
erects a house of prayer, 291b
establish the kingdom of, 643a
eternal years of, 471b
every man was, or Devil, 277a
every, seem to set his seal, 177a
exact day-labour, 251b
face of, shine through, 961b
far be it from, 1031b
fear, honour the king, 1064a
feared, and eschewed evil, 1029b
first garden made, 121a
fit us all, 284b
fool contends that, is not, 645b
fool hath said there is no, 1032b
for England and Saint George, 155a
for Harry, 155a
for, hath made them so, 302b
for us all, 95a
forbid, 1059b
forbid that it ever befall me, 58b
forgotten even by, 567a
fortune is a, 13a
freedom to worship, 920b
from a beautiful necessity, 561a
from thee great, we spring, 336a
from whom all blessings flow, 287b
fulfills himself in many ways, 547b
gave a loaf to every bird, 646b
gave the increase, 1060b
gave them youth, 884b
gifts of, are strown, 445a
give me love and care, 1005a
give them wisdom, 163b
give to, each moment, 329a
give us men, 597b
gives all men all earth, 816b
gives light in darkness, 125a
gives skill, 596a
gives us love, 547b
gives us to see the right, 542a
gives wind by measure, 234b
giveth His beloved sleep, 633a
gods fade but, abides, 707b
good, prepare me, 286a
Good-by, bless you, 746b
governing the world, 542a
grace is given of, 959a
grace of, is in courtesy, 849a
grandeur of, 724a
grant you find one face, 599a
grants liberty, 444a
grants usual length of life, 115a
great, from thee we spring, 73b
great, our king, 530a
great, Ra, 928a
greater glory of, 1009b
greatest gift, bestowed, 77a
ha' mercy on such as we, 819a
had sifted three kingdoms, 523b
hand of, 881b
handiwork you give to, 755b

God, Hannah, and me, 662b
has a few of us, 572a
has designed to ruin, 18b
has given you one face, 175a
has hung a sign, 445a
has written all the books, 672a
hath chosen foolish things, 1060b
hath joined together, 1053b
hath numbered thy kingdom, 1049a
hath raised me high, 97b
have mercy on the sinner, 947a
have mercy on this sot, 74b
have seen, face to face, 1023b
have, thy friend, 96b
he for, only, 255b
he thinks that I am, 655b
heirs of, 1060a
help me Amen, 86b
help our darkened country, 883b
helps them that help themselves, 330b
helps those, 13a
himself can't kill them, 42a
himself from, could not free, 503a
himself scarce seemèd, 422a
his father and his, 349b
his life a breath of, 585b
holy Lamb of, 388b
homely verse to, is dear, 830b
house of, 1023a
how should man be just with, 1030a
how they speak of, 890b
I believe in, 400a
I believe that, is overhead, 652a
I b'lieve in, and the angels, 699a
I never spoke with, 648a
if, be for us, 1060a
if, did not exist, 275a, 325b
if this were enough, 752a
in apprehension how like a, 173b
in faces of men and women, 608b
in his mercy lend her grace, 547b
in his works and word, 304a
in, is our trust, 436a
in my flesh shall I see, 1031a
in place of, to her child, 565a
in Three Persons, 445b
in whom we live, 1069b
incomprehensibility of, 490b
insult to, 567b
is a verb not a noun, 972a
is always there, 822a
is an unutterable sight, 782b
is and all is well, 528b
is for big battalions, 325b
is grateful and knowing, 1070a
is here, 334a
is in heaven, 1042b
is living working still, 583a
is love, 672a, 1064b
is mightiest in power, 27b
is not a man, 12b, 1025b
is our refuge and strength, 1034b
is seen God in the star, 571b
is the only mind, 616b
is their belly, 1062b
is they are, 572b
is thy refuge, 1026a
is within, 63b
jealous, 1024b
Job fear, for nought, 1029b
joy is grace we say to, 612b
God, joyful noise unto, 1035a
just are the ways of, 260a
justify ways of, 252a
keeps thee from thy, 495b
kindliest thing, ever made, 873a
know what, and man is, 556a
knows best, 841b
knows it I am with them, 767b
knows thou art a collop, 92b
laid down His life, 737a
laws of nature's, 373a
laws of, the laws of man, 787a
leap up to my, 123b
leapt to life a, 463b
learnt to fear, 500b
lends aid to the worker, 13a
lesser, had made the world, 555b
let not, speak with us, 1025a
let us be back'd with, 126b
let us worship, he says, 390a
lets them down, 952a
lifetime of his, 604a
Lion of, 73b
live as if, beheld you, 47a
looks after fools drunkards, 1008a
looks up to nature's, 318a
Lord, Almighty, 445b
Lord, made them all, 591b
loses faith in, and woman, 650a
love and be wise, 43a
loves an idle rainbow, 854b
loves to help him who strives, 13a
loveth a cheerful giver, 1062a
loveth not knoweth not, 1064b
loveth not speaking ill, 1070b
lower law than, 655a
made a heart of gold, 877b
made a little gentian, 647a
made all the creatures, 571a
made him, 143b
made it for this man, 558b
made love, 804b
made man, 804b
made man upright, 1043a
made men to enjoy felicity, 65a
made the country, 121a, 364a
made the vine, 805a
made them high or lowly, 591b
make our blunders wise, 903a
make the will of, prevail, 623a
makes all things good, 344a
makes sech nights, 601a
man in the bush with, may meet, 503a
man is a fallen, 463a
man sent from, 1057b
man with, in majority, 95b
man's word is, in man, 554a
many are afraid of, 616a
may be had for the asking, 600a
may forgive sins, 507b
men that, made mad, 867b
Mencken Nathan and, 915b
mighty fortress is our, 86b
mills of, 522b
ministers who spoke of, 590b
mistake young man for Greek, 908b
more just than, 1030a
mother is the name for, 565a
moves in a mysterious way, 362b
must forever bless, 540b
my, my Father and my Friend, 283b
name of, upon his lips, 344b
nature is the art of, 240a
God, near the Church far from, 92a
nearer my, to thee, 515b
necessary Being of Himself, 275a
neglect, and his angels, 218a
nest on the greatness of, 716b
never made his work for man to mend, 280b
never spoke of, 996a
no, but God, 95ca
no, dare wrong a worm, 506b
no, found stronger than death, 693a
no respecter of persons, 1059a
noblest work of, 224b, 318a, 390b
not the, of nature, 233b
not willing to do everything, 85b
not worshipped by the herd, 897b
nothing not, is greater, 608b
nothynge more dyspleaseth, 84b
now, alone knows, 688a
obedience to, 1002b
obligeth no man to more, 1070b
o'erhead, 521a
of Abraham, 264a
of glory thundereth, 1033b
of God, 1068a
of heaven, worship the, 264a
of music, 759b
of my idolatry, 135b
of nature placed in our power, 369a
of our fathers, 816a, 260a
of slep, 77b
of storms, 534b
of the Congo, 903a
on our side, 427a
on side of best digestion, 895a
on whom each one depends, 655b
once loved a garden, 917a
one, and no more, 371a
one, created us, 1049b
one, in it all, 68a
one nation under, 762b
one, one law one element, 553a
one towards, 619a
only, can make a tree, 936b
only who made us rich, 519b
others call it, 573b
our fathers, to thee, 529b
our mind is, 28a
out in the fields with, 1006a
out of me, and man, 694b
owe, a death, 153b
pack and label men for, 790a
Pan is dead, 61b
peace of, 1062b
peacemakers children of, 123a
planted a garden, 695b
plays upon this string first, 274b
pleased, to visit us, 229b
praise, sang Theocrite, 569b
praises sing to, the King, 670a
praising, with sweetest looks, 488a
pray, keep me from being proud, 284a
presume not, to scan, 316b
prevail as sure as, reigns, 771b
proportions the wind, 234b
put another in for luck, 802b
put your trust in, 434a
reflect that, is just, 373b
register of, 241b

God reigns and the government lives, 652a
rest ye merry gentlemen, 635b
round fat oily man of, 329a
said I am tired of kings, 506a
said let there be light, 1021a
sanction of the, 3b
satisfying, 886b
save the king, 307b, 1027a
save the mark, 149b
save the people, 441b
save thee ancient Mariner, 421a
saw its, and blushed, 263a
saw that it was good, 1021a
saw the light was good, 257a
search out, 1065b
searching find out, 1030b
security of a, 119b
see, made and eaten, 570b
sees, in clouds, 316a
send every gentleman, 1012b
send his hail, 566b
send thee good ale, 97a
sendeth and giveth, 91b
sends a cheerful hour, 251a
sends meat, 91b
sent his singers, 523a
separate us from the love of, 1060a
servant of, well done, 256b
served, with half the zeal, 211b
service greater than the, 181b
service ranks the same with, 567b
set upon my lips, 936a
shall bring every work, 1044a
shall hear your words, 754a
shall raise me up, 112a
shed his grace on thee, 781b
should punish men, 1070b
sifted a whole nation, 281b
sifted three kingdoms, 281b
silent voice of, 738b
slope through darkness to, 552b
so commanded, 258a
so loved the world, 1058a
so near is, to man, 506a
some think it the voice of, 680a
something known only to, 913b
Son of, goes forth to war, 445b
sons of, yield up their breath, 631b
sorts out the weather, 745b
souls mounting up to, 640b
speak to, as if men were listening, 47a
speed the mark, 503b
spirit of, 1021a
spirit return unto, 1044a
stands in the way of, 890a
stay with me, 1009a
steeps, set for thee, 637a
stepped out on space, 854b
stooping shows his light, 573b
strong brown, 945a
strong son of, immortal love, 551a
studies each commonplace soul, 734a
suffer'st more of griefs, 156a
summons him, 21a
sunflower turns on her, 439a
teach, knowledge, 1031a
tempers the wind, 234b, 347a
temples dedicated to, 443a
thank, for sleep, 796b
the Father Almighty, 1068a
the herdsman, 824a
the mighty, 1045b
God the word that spake it, 97b
the world and love, 672b
their boughs hide, 764a
them that love, 1060a
there is no, 344a
think himself an act of, 585b
think not, at all, 260a
think there is a, 595b
this thing is, 694b
thou great democratic, 604a
thoughts of, 518a
three-person'd, 217b
through life I have looked on, 891b
throws himself on, 570b
thy, my God, 1027a
to angel His new heaven, 704b
to stretch a hand to you, 857a
to the unknown, 1059a
too full of, 823b
toward men and toward, 970a
trust in, 418b
trust in, and do the right, 582a
unchanging law of, 560b
upon the ocean, 587a
voice of, 74a
vindicate the ways of, to man, 315b
walks in mine, 645b
walks with, upon the hills, 714b
warn us, 162b
wars are not acts of, 957b
was it, was it man, 694b
we both adore, 545a
were I Lord, 1014a
what all souls seek, 895a
what, blessed once, 573a
what I call, 573b
whate'er, we leave to, 591a
when none but, is near, 413a
where, built a church, 86b
where, hath a temple, 86b
where, sits all the year, 867a
who for first time loves is a, 486a
who gave us life, 373a
who is able to prevail, 235a
who made thee mighty, 798b
who remembers the heavens, 463a
whom I worship, 390a
whom we see not is, 695b
will be with His people, 237b
will bring you all back, 1070a
will give end to these things, 36b
will help thee, 16b
will provide himself a lamb, 1023a
wills but ill, 612a
wills it, 1010a
wills us free, 371b
wish is like a prayer with, 520a
wish that, were back, 804b
wishes to destroy, 18b
wisheth none should wreck, 219a
won, out of knowledge, 716a
won't and we can't mend it, 595b
word was with, 1057b
works hand-in-hand with, 889b
would, it were even, 693b
would, the day were here, 693b
wove a web of loveliness, 866a
wrestling with my, 725a
wrote His loveliest poem, 888b
your, is one God, 1070a
God-damn bourgeoisie, 931a
Goddamned phrases, 894a
Goddamnedest, commonest, kind, 1004a
Goddess blind, 155b
constant and glad, 680b
excellently bright, 218a
in her walk, 36b
mistake young woman for, 908b
night sable, 305a
of the silver lake, 248b
relented, 403a
she moves a, 4a
Venus fastened on her prey, 287b
write about it, 322a
Goddesses, white Greek, 701b
Godfathers of heaven's lights, 132b
God-given rights, 517a
trait of this people, 644a
God-intoxicated man, 281b
Godless, heartless, 796a
Godlike hardship, 477b
hours, known his, 404b
power, seeds of, 619b
reason, capability and, 177b
to create, 588a
Godliness, cheerful, 407b
cleanliness into, 119a
cleanliness next to, 118b
Godly honest men to be captains, 237b
old and, and grave, 825a
Godmother, each child has its fairy, 790b
God's a good man, 158a
a just, assistance, 542a
above all, 187b
allotment, shabby corner of, 705a
altar trod, 263a
anvil stands, 754b
art, nature is, 586a
blue sky, 796a
Caesar's self is, 263b
creation, love all, 618a
creatures, sweetest voice of, 543b
critters tempting decent men, 791b
crucible, America is, 810a
design, 993a
eldest daughter, 244a
ends thou aim'st at be thy, 211b
essence, love is, 672b
finger touch'd him, 552b
first temples, 471a
good time, 574a
grand greenwood chapel, 654b
great judgment seat, 814a
greatness flowed around, 518b
hand, drawn by, 794b
hand through a lifetime, 571b
help and their valour, 399b
holiest charge, 352a
image, reasonable creature, 250b
in his heaven, 567a
instant men call years, 573b
keeping, left the past in, 688a
man's bedevilment and, 787a
mill grinds slow, 234b
miracles soon to unfold, 914a
mouth knows not, 12b
not, and not the beasts', 572b
omnipotence His justice, 102a
out of, blessing, 94a
out-of-doors, 750a
own mould, a man of, 663a
patience, abusing of, 180a

God's peculiar light, 86a
plenty, 281a
poor who cannot wait, 525a
right hand and left, 586a
second mistake, 728b
side, one on, 562b
skirts, caught at, 569b
spies, 193b
the cure half-wrought, 747a
true princes, 604a
true religion, 1070a
ways is very quare, 969a
ways seem dark, 527b
ways to man, justify, 786b
we in, hand, 155b
will be done, 371b
will, sure they know, 979b
word, anvil of, 681b
works, best of all, 258b
Gods above, dwells with, 182a
all other, forsaking, 796b
angels would be, 120a, 316a
anger of the, falls, 18b
answer our prayers, 11a
approve the depth, 411b
are just, 193b
are monuments enough, 669b
are patient with the like, 68b
are we bards saints heroes, 619b
are well pleased, 223a
arrive when half-gods go, 504a
aspiring to be, if angels fell, 316a
by dozens, 99a
by the nine, he swore, 493b
call dross, 601b
call the, to witness, 203a
cannot strive, 70a
children nor, 815a
contend in vain, 394b
daughter of the, 547b
dish fit for the, 167a
do not know much about, 945a
doth diet, 246a
expedient that there be, 42b
fade but God abides, 707b
fashioned by men, 807b
fate or the, may give, 812b
fault of angels and of, 313b
favor of the, was equal, 18b
favour, whom the, 30a
forget the, are old, 738a
found favor with the, 51a
gifts of the, 3b
good, how he will talk, 291a
good the, provide, 280a
have made for you, 857b
help them that help themselves, 11a
hurled, out of their skies, 266b
kings it makes, 128b
labour of the, destroy, 312b
little tin, on wheels, 813a
live with the, 67b
made thee poetical, 162a
men compared with, 35b
moveth the might of, 17a
nearest to the, 70b
never old or die, 15b
nights and banquets of the, 40b
no other, before me, 1024b
of Egypt, 1024a
of the copybook maxims, 821a
of the market place, 821a
on the knees of the, 5b
opinion that there are no, 25b
pay for what the, had given, 858a
proud, and commodores, 603b
Gods, right idea of the, 25b
sent not corn, 202a
so many, so many creeds, 754a
strive for him equally, 17a
temples of his, 493b
thank whatever, may be, 741b
that wanton in the air, 268a
the country, 36b
themselves throw incense, 193b
they serve, 812b
to be young is to be one of immortal, 434b
utterance of the early, 483a
visit sins of fathers, 18a
voice of all the, 133b
ways of the, 66a
weapons of the, 19a
were good to you, 692b
what men or, are these, 482a
who haunt this place, 25b
woman is a dish for the, 201b
worship the, of the place, 224a
worship, with fruits, 12b
ye shall be as, 1021b
Gods' inferior, bear yourself as, 39a
thought was otherwise, 37a
Gods-Acre, calls the burial-ground, 522a
God-send a benefit received, 430a
good servant is a, 87a
Goe to bed with the lambe, 112b
Goes against my stomach, 161b
along the dark road, 35a
blows and, 885a
far beyond all panaceas, 223b
forth to war, 445b
proverb, 71a
time, by turns, 118a
Goeth a borrowing goeth a sorrowing, 96b
down sweetly, 1044b
forth and weepeth, 1037b
pride, before, 15a
Goethe has done his pilgrimage, 620a
Go-ethe, Shake Mulleary and, 761a
Goethe's sage mind, 620a
Going, all surely, somewhere, 610b
down of the sun, 843b, 1037a
down the wind, 284a
guest, speed the, 319b
looketh well to his, 1039b
men must endure their, 193b
not worth, to see, 342b
on before, 664a
out, preserve thy, 1037b
put off, and seeing, 65b
some are coming some are, 634a
stand not upon order of, 198a
the way of all flesh, 225b
the way of all the earth, 1026b
to and fro in the earth, 1029b
to keep us, 665b
to plays and carrying people, 286a
when they seem, they come, 699a
Goings, established my, 1034a
Goiters, forward as hives or, 989b
Gold, age of, fetch the, 244b
all that glisters is not, 77b
and amber shore, 787b
and pearl, robe of, 156a
and silks need not be new, 891a
and silver becks me, 148a
and silver ivory and apes, 1028b
and silver light, 825b
Gold and the lust, 973b
and treasure, 346b
angel writing in a book of, 448a
apples of, 1040b
bar of heaven, 640a
barrel of, 737a
base metal of humanity into, 743b
beaten, my throne, 862b
beneath his throat, 689b
better to me than, 708a
bow of burning, 388b
brass long loved as, 838b
bright, best read in, 480b
bright mane shine like, 385b
buttons, camlet cloak with, 284a
Caesar's, 885b
city of, 839a
clasps, 134b
clockwork joints of supple, 693b
cross of, 793a
crowned king, 928b
cursed lust for, 37a
curst be the, and silver, 351a
dust is, 257b
each wish a mint of, 398b
empowered with lands and, 923b
eyes of, and bramble-dew, 752a
fairy, 208a
female heart can, despise, 347b
fin in the porphyry font, 551a
fire is the test of, 47b
flow with tears of, 385b
forget the years of, 738a
frankincense and myrrh, 1050a
full tithe of, 591a
gateways of the stars, 790a
gild refined, 148a
give our, in princely sum, 791a
give your, no acid test, 877b
God made a heart of, 877b
gold gold gold, 488b
good as, 578a
great steamers white and, 819b
growing frugal of my, 587b
hairy, crown on 'er 'ead, 818a
hammered, 827a
harmless, 600a
harpes of, 560b
heart's worth, 153a
horse of, 968a
if, ruste, 80a
in phisik, 79b
jewel of, in a swine's snout, 1039a
kindest of all hosts, 9a
land of sand and ruin and, 692b
leaves of finest, 604a
like, to airy thinness beat, 216b
litel, in cofre, 79b
looking for, and silver, 591a
love the impotent for, 309b
lovede, in special, 79b
more to be desired than, 1033a
nails in temples, 600a
narrowing lust of, 553a
nightingale has a lyre of, 741b
none but temperate can carry, 25b
not al, that glareth, 77b
not woman's best adornment, 28a
old man's, 850a
orange glows, 378b
path of, 568a
patines of bright, 147a
plate sin with, 193a
poop was beaten, 200b
potable, 223b

Gold, praise like, and diamonds, 336b
purer than the purest, 218b
rarer gifts than, 938b
ring, bright, 438a
river of flowing, 57a
roofs of, 154b
saint-seducing, 134b
shines as, 77b
shower of, 474b
showers pearl and, 253b
silver and, not the only coin, 18a
silver threads among the, 740a
singing, 928b
so thin so pale is yet of, 384a
so useless a thing, 86a
study in old, 784b
the colour the glory the, 895b
the Goose could give, 11a
thombe of, 80a
three, apples, 963b
three bags of, 963b
tooth, dentist hangs out a, 445a
trails her robes of, 509b
travell'd in the realms of, 477a
trodden, 253a
truth with, she weighs, 321b
turning to, all it touches, 638b
virtue must like, be alloyed, 671a
what's become of all the, 571a
whose gift was, 829b
wisdom never comes when it is, 638b
worthless, 600a
Golde, all not, that shewith bright, 77b
Golden afternoon, all in the, 655b
age exists in imagination, 494a
Age once more may live, 39b
all not gold that doth seem, 77b
apples of the sun, 825a
ball, 935b
bed, found sleep upon a, 827b
bough, set upon a, 827a
bowl be broken, 1043b
bowl, broken is the, 544a
bowl, love in a, 384b
bullet beats it down, 212b
calf is sovereignty, 992b
care, 154a
chain, hanging in a, 254b
charity's, ladder, 74b
corn, 526b
crown like a deep well, 140a
crowns around glassy sea, 445a
cup, quaffed out of a, 772b
cup, sun in a, 827b
daffodils, 409a
days fruitful, 254b
deeds, years of, 555a
dollars, reap the, 1006b
door, lamp beside the, 742b
eyes, ope their, 204a
fire, fretted with, 173b
flowers, green leaves with, 655b
for its beauty, 679a
fortune's, smile, 391a
friends I had, 786a
grocer's boy, 936b
hair, Edith with, 524a
helmeted suns, 604a
hinges moving, 257a
hours on angel wings, 393a
in the mercy of his means, 997a
is the sand, 750a
Jerusalem the, 593a
key, hands on that, 246b
keys, lives to clutch the, 552b
Golden kisses, 582b
lads and girls, 204b
languor, summer's, 741b
letters set, 148a
light, hide your, 522a
light of morn, 488a
locks to silver turned, 116a
mean, cultivates the, 38b
mind stoops not, 144b
oars, 158a
opes iron shuts, 249a
opinions, 195b
orange bright like, lamps, 269a
orb of perfect song, 519b
pear, silver nutmeg and a, 1017b
prime of Haroun Alraschid, 546a
rule, act the, 744b
rule, be guided by this, 682b
rule works like gravitation, 732a
sand, roll down their, 445b
sands and crystal brooks, 216a
sands beneath the waters, 777a
scale, on every, 656a
shouts, shout to him, 638b
silence is, 474a
snow, baths of, 968b
sorrow, 210b
story, locks in the, 134b
suns and silver rain, 644a
thread, loose, 348b
thumb, 80a
time, Earth's, 40a
two, hours, 484a
Vanity, 1013a
vine clambers bright, 935b
window of the east, 134a
wing, stretches out my, 384b
wings, black and, 477a
world, 159a
year, circle of the, 548a
years return, 467a
Goldenrod, bent, 944b
glamour of the, 928b
one of the fairy flowers, 559a
Golden-tongued apostle, 852b
Goldfinches one by one will drop, 477a
Gold-fish in a glass bowl, 851a
Goldsmith, here lies Nolly, 347a
poet naturalist historian, 337b
sayin' nothin' says the, 887a
Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield, 342a
Goldsmiths, Grecian, 827a
Gold-star homes here in America, 964a
Gold-thread, fantastic flourishes of, 514a
Golf links lie so near the mill, 886a
may be played on Sunday, 844b
Golgotha, place called, 1055a
Goliath, David in slaying, 370a
heart fail because of, 1027b
Goluf player, Prisidint a good, 837b
Gommand, Gott on high all dings, 734b
Gondola, swam in a, 162b
Gondradict, vants to, dot shap, 713b
Gone a wool-gathering, 109a
again Finnigin, 844a
all all are, 428b
are like an evening, 303a
before to that unknown, 429a
coon, I know I'm a, 450b
Gone far away into silent land, 649b
further and fared worse, 93b
my peace is, 379b
not lost but, before, 47a
now thou art, 248b
poor devil get thee, 345b
three-score summers, 326b
to heaven, 144a
what's, and what's past, 208a
when all my griefs are, 122a
when he is, his way, 1040a
wherever it goes for good, 819b
with the wind, 833a, 853a
Gonfalon bubble, 911b
Good action by stealth, 431b
acts are angels, or ill, 224b
all men's, each man's rule, 548a
all partial evil universal, 316b
all, to me is lost, 255a
Americans die, 768b
amiable or sweet, 258b
and bad angel, 221b
and bad of every land, 586a
and fair, what within is, 423b
and faithful servant, 87a, 1054b
and happy today, 419b
and ill together, 183a
and perfect gift, 1064a
and truth to borrow, 507a
angel, path of your, 500b
animal in the field, 341a
any, thing out of Nazareth, 1057b
apprehension of the, 138b
are always the merry, 825b
are better made by ill, 120a
are so harsh to the clever, 708a
as bad and as, 541b
as, be out of the world, 298b
as gold, 578a
as I kin be, 747b
as i' the dark, 230b
as, as infinite, 473b
as it is to inherit a library, 746a
as the day before, 46a
at sudden commendations, 202a
author, like in a, 823a
authors, Plagiarè among, 251a
bad and indifferent, 282a
bad indifferent, 346a
be, and you will be lonesome, 678b
be everywhere for, 539a
be, sweet maid, 598a
because he is, 797a
befriend by doing, 15b
beginning a good end, 92b
behaviour, upon his, 459a
best is enemy of the, 325b
best, man with worst-natured muse, 289a
bestowed for, of country, 442a
bodes me no, 30a
book, he who destroys, 250b
book is the best of friends, 561a
book, kill a, 250b
book precious life-blood, 250b
books, shut out from reading, 933a
books, small number of, 782a
boy am I, what a, 1015a
breeding, 680a
but not religious-good, 704b
by nature, 115a
call evil, 1045b
cannot come to, 170b
capon lined, 161b
captive, 205b

Good cause, or evil times, 120b
cause, perseverance in a, 345b
cheer at Christmas, 96a
cheer, be of, 1053a, 1058b
cheer is best of healers, 13b
chief, and market, 177b
Christians good citizens, 442b
citizen, requisite of a, 779a
clever people were, 708a
clever so rude to the, 708a
company and discourse, 246a
company in a journey, 235b
company, poverty parts, 417a
compensate bad in man, 574a
condition in all respects, 285b
confusedly conceives of a, 76b
consists in partaken bliss, 248a
counsel, give, 223a
counsellors lack no clients, 183b
courage, be of, 1047a
courage, strong and of, 1026a
crier of green sauce, 89a
critic, 723b
crowd, you were a, 772a
crown thy, with brotherhood, 781b
dangerous for, or evil, 925b
day's work, 332a
deed dying tongueless, 207b
deed to say well, 210b
deeds, great thoughts and, 585b
determines it as, or bad, 301a
die first, 410b
digestion, give me a, 895a
digestion, importance of, 773b
digestion wait on appetite, 197b
dinner enough, 340a
discerns the good, 520a
dispositions, depraves its, 373b
do all the, you can, 329b
do, and good will be done you, 28a
do him little, 340a
do nobody else, 222a
do, to them that hate, 1051a
doeth, and sinneth not, 1043a
doeth, like a medicine, 1040a
dry oats, 142a
dull prospect of a distant, 279a
ear in music, 142a
earth being so, 570a
earthly vigor, 77a
easy man, 211a
end cometh of good beginning, 92b
end of government is to do, 490a
ending, hard beginning maketh, 91b
enough to shed blood, 779a
esteemed as the greatest, 283a
every evil has its, 501b
everything is, for something, 277b
evil and, 586a
evil be thou my, 255a
example, annoyance of a, 678b
eye uncle, 157a
faith I am no wiser, 124b
familiar creature, wine is, 188a
fare, brown bread and Gospel is, 292b
Fellow Robin, 262a
fellows, assembly of, 336b
fellows, best king of, 79b
fellows get together, 808b
fellows, violins wine and, 638a
fellowship, manhood nor, 149a
fences make good neighbors, 879b
Good, few know their own, 280a
fight, fight the, 1063a
fight, fought a, 1063b
first be wise and, 251a
five-cent cigar, 759b
five cent nickel, 759b
folly that seeks through evil, 527b
for a million more, 888b
for everything at home, 17b
for fools only, 10a
for the swarm, 68a
fortune, diligence mother of, 109a
fortune, in possession of a, 428a
fortune, judge men by their, 265b
fortune, pieces of, 332a
fortune will elevate petty minds, 55b
friend for Jesu's sake, 212b
from evil still educing, 328a
glad of other men's, 161b
glass is, 377b
God fit us all, 284b
God makes all things, 344a
God prepare me, 286a
God saw that it was, 1021a
God saw the light was, 257a
God's a, man, 158a
gods how he will talk, 291a
gods provide, 280a
government, better than, 761a
great and joyous, 465b
great as I am, 401a
great man inherits, 423b
ground, fell into, 1052b
grudge those that do them, 29a
hanging is too, for him, 274b
happiness is the only, 662b
harbor, being arrived in a, 229b
hat, have a, 534b
hater, he is a very, 338b
health and mind's content, 285b
health, enjoy, 40b
heart is better than all the heads, 510a
heart's worth gold, 153a
hold fast that which is, 1063a
hold thou the, 552a
horse in the stable, 355a
houses, grateful for, 750a
housewives now may say, 226b
how, is it, 1039b
humour, third glass for, 300b
I find, 527b
if all, people were clever, 708a
if he had not been born, 1054b
ill wind turns none to, 96a
ill-gotten, is nobody's gain, 84a
in every thing, 139b
indistinguishable from the evil, 949b
intentions, hell paved with, 233b, 715a
is good from east to east, 438b
is man's life, 571a
it's wiser being, than bad, 573a
jest for ever, 150a
joke cannot be criticized, 866b
kind of folks, 381a
King Arthur, 1020a
King Wenceslas, 592b
know and love the, 42b
know what is, 17a
know what were, 143b
knowing, and evil, 1021b
knowledge of, and evil, 1021b
lad of mettle, boy, 150a
Good, law, if used lawfully, 1063a
law of, 617a
laws and good arms, 85b
laws lead to better ones, 344a
leader, genius of a, 952b
learn luxury of doing, 292a
learn'd and, as she, 230a
leave them while you're looking, 966a
lectures do so much, as reading, 340b
left for our country's, 304b
leisure to make, 129b
lesson though a hard one, 513b
let something, be said, 745b
life, appreciation of the, 965b
life, sharing of the, 26b
life, three ingredients in, 978a
liquor, bumper of, 381b
literature read for pleasure, 787b
looks, she needs, 929b
lose, we oft might win, 183b
love my country's, 202b
love sought is, 165a
luck, got through today with, 15b
luck lies in odd numbers, 180b
luck shall fling old shoe, 549b
luck the gayest of girls, 486b
luck would have it, 180b
luxury was doing, 292a
make this, and prove it, 222a
makes his promise, 290 b
man and a just, 1057b
man gone to rest, 711b
man, mistakes of a, 1002a
man, no evil can happen to a, 20b
man prolongs his life, 52a
man's feast, 161a
man's fortune out at heels, 191a
man's life, 403b
man's love, 162b
man's smile, 356a
manners, bad manners or, 766a
manners, corrupt, 1061b
mark the, a man has done, 874b
may be found, 341b
may be found in it, 65b
me, Indian, 653b
meanings, hell full of, 233b
memory is needed, 243b
memory to keep promises, 726a
men and true, 158a
men die, 18a
men eat and drink, 60b
men like to make public stare, 458a
men or bad, Alcibiades with, 54a
men, time for all, 1005b
men were only better, 703b
moral evil and of, 403b
more communicated, 256b
morning, bid me, 372b
morning, only a glad, 740a
morrow, no part of their, 263b
morrow to our waking souls, 215a
mouth-filling oath, 151a
music is, to the melancholy, 282a
must associate, 359a
my religion is to do, 371a
name better than precious ointment, 1042b
name, filches from me my, 188a
name in man and woman, 188a
name is better than riches, 43b
name like precious ointment, 120a

Good name rather to be chosen, 1040b
name, ship a, 852b
names, commodity of, 149a
natural parts, 105a
near approach to, 333a
neighbor, desirous of being, 919a
neighbor, policy of, 919a
never done no, to me, 819a
never, to bring bad news, 200b
news baits, 260b
news from a far country, 1041a
news impart, 16a
news worthy of acceptance, 293a
night, do not go gentle into that, 997a
night, old Kentucky home, 636a
night parting is sorrow, 136a
night, say not, 372b
night sweet ladies, 178a
night till it be morrow, 136a
no, man grew rich at once, 28a
no, thing that is not evil, 722b
noble type of, 524a
noise over, deed, 67b
not enough to do, 700a
not, that man should be alone, 1021b
not too, to be true, 293a
nothing is fair or, alone, 503a
nothing, or bad, 173b
notion is lost, 273b
nurse, if ye had a, 834a
of subjects is end of kings, 292a
of the agent to courage, 282a
of the people is chief law, 33b
offices, exchange of, 26b
oft interred with bones, 168a
old age, 1023a
old age, died in a, 1029b
old Boston, 793a
old days, 535b
old Dominion, 376a
old Dutch church bell, 635a
old man, 158a
old man we never shall see, 498b
old rule sufficeth them, 407b
old ship of the Union, 539a
old time, remnants of the, 414b
old times, 460a, 535b
old times when we were unhappy, 1011a
old-fashioned ideas, 641b
old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
one only, knowledge, 70b
only noble to be, 117b
opinion of the law, 380b
or bad fortunes, 15b
or bad, make action either, 56a
or evil side, 599b
or ill of man, 64a
orators will spit, 162b
our courtiers were, 298b
out of, find means of evil, 252b
out of infinite pain, 716a
overcome evil with, 1060a
parent of, 256b
parents, girl needs, 929b
part, chosen that, 1057a
people all with one accord, 353a
people in their wisdom, 537a
personality, she needs a, 930a
platitude, 769b
play, theories of a, 865a
pleasure the chief, 72b
pleasures ease content, 317b
point of cunning, 120b
price for his copy, 358a
produce as much, as hurt, 370b
Good, public, 1010b
qualities, essential to see, 473a
Queen Bess, 798a
reader makes the good book, 508a
red herring, 92a
religious poetry, 787b
remembering, friends, 139a
report, by evil report and, 1062a
report, whatsoever things of, 1063a
reputation is more valuable, 43b
repute, thing of, 776a
return, for evil, 294a
saw the little that is, 609b
say not of beauty she is, 934b
seldom hear, of themselves, 292b
sense equally distributed, 237a
sense, fund of, 1001b
sense is body of poetic genius, 424b
sense is the gift of Heaven, 315a
sense on well-worn paths, 48a
sense, persons of, 332a
sense, rarely find, 266a
sense refine, 287a
she was, as she was fair, 396b
sight of you, for sore eyes, 296b
smell of old clothes, 938b
so, a continuer, 157a
so absolutely, is truth, 574a
so much, in the worst of us, 711b
so much to the, 38a
so shines a, deed, 147a
so so is, 163a
society, bane of all, 370a
society means to good life, 861a
soil is, to be born on, 603a
some daily, to do, 617a
some said it might do, 274a
some special, doth give, 136a
some, things in life, 653b
some wan wud write, 837a
song ringing clear, 808b
spirits and good temper, 577b
stomach excels them all, 288a
strong thick stupefying incense, 570b
style that hath done honour, 75a
supremacy of the, 806b
sweet hay hath no fellow, 142a
talk, 'tisn't beauty nor, 820a
talkers are no, doers, 127b
tavern or inn, 341b
tell in the, old style, 65b
that I would I do not, 1060a
that might have been, 717b
to be merie and wise, 90b
the bad, the, 269a
the final goal of ill, 552a
the gifts of a bad man bring no, 17a
they are, they are bad, 777b
thing, affected in a, 1062b
thing, findeth a, 1040a
thing, little rebellion is a, 374a
thing make common, 152b
thing to be good, 836a
thing, too much of a, 103b
things of life, 431a
things strive to dwell, 209b
things which belong to prosperity, 119b
think they're doing, 713a
thought nothing, on earth, 713b
three, men, 150a
thunder is, is impressive, 679b
tidings of great joy, 1056b
Good time, genius cannot expect, 672a
time, in his, 567a
time that is no more, 461a
to be zealously affected, 1062b
to do nothing's, 595b
to eat, 714a
to forgive, 575a
to keep a nest-egg, 107b
to kill one admiral, 325a
to live and learn, 14a
to the heels, 535a
to whomsoever I do, 8b
tongue in your head, 209b
train for ill and not for, 786b
tried all week to be, 398b
truly great who are truly, 117b
tunes, devil have all the, 376b
turns, remind man of, 27b
two, honest hands, 791a
two, things in life, 875a
ultimate, desired, 710a
undone and gifts misspent, 661b
visible evil and, 630a
war or bad peace, 331a
war slays the, 15b
warm sunny smile, 514a
way, where is the, 1048a
week's labour, 214b
wench for this gear, 144b
what appears today to be, 516a
what, came of it, 426b
what, can painting do, 897a
what do I care that you are, 619a
what has been was, 741b
what he finds, 121a
what is, in man, 770a
what makes men, 27a
what was, shall be good, 572a
what you feel, after, 982b
when she was, 526a
when wines were, 733a
whether, or whether bad, 584b
while my fame is, 286a
will for the deed, 89a
will in peace, 872a
will, men of, 954a
will mightiest practical force, 732a
will, promoter of peace and, 666b
will to men, 560b
will toward American people, 964a
will toward men, 1056b
wine a friend or being dry, 288b
wine a good familiar creature, 188a
wine needs no bush, 46b
wits jump, 109a
woman on five thousand, 565a
word as, as his bond, 108b
word, who never wanted a, 353b
words are worth much, 233b
words said of a friend, 732a
work for some, 562a
work, man's ultimate, 671b
work out the, of others, 282a
work together for, 1060a
works, faith without, 106b
works, rich in, 1063a
works, see your, 1050b
world to live in, 873a
Good-bye and keep cold, 880b
and so, 666a
brothers, 772a
casual, 968a
dear clouds, 651b

Good-bye God bless you, 746b
night goodbye, 772b
Piccadilly, 878a
proud world, 502b
to care, 862a
to the bar, 598a
dwelling on, 976a
Good-day, and so, 665b
Goodest man ever you saw, 745b
Goodfellowship, nauseous sham, 766a
Good-fortune, I ask not, 608b
is a giddy maid, 486b
Good-humored stomach, 47b
Goodliest man of men, 255b
Goodliness as flower of the field, 1047a
Good-looking men more beautiful, 55a
Goodly act long buried, 655a
act, some kindly word or, 655a
apple rotten at the heart, 144a
are thy tents, 1025b
frame the earth, 173b
heritage, 1032b
outside falsehood hath, 144a
thing, doing some, 591a
thou art, O love, 691b
Good-morrow, and so, 666a
to sorrow I bade, 479a
to thy sable beak, 395b
Good-nature, full of, 136b
it's as full of, 136b
more agreeable than wit, 300b
Good-natured a soul as e'er trod, 104a
and cheerful, 332a
lounging, 405a
woman, 429a
Goodness and mercy shall follow me, 1033b
and the grace, 442b
armed with power, 963b
crownest the year with, 1035a
does not perish, 18a
gentleness, faith, 1062b
greatness and, not means, 423b
His vaunted, to declare, 612a
how awful, is, 256a
I find so much of, still, 711b
in things evil, 155b
infinite, has such wide arms, 76a
is the only investment, 590b
more, in her little finger, 296b
never fearful, 185a
no truth or, dies, 475a
not enough of love and, 596b
of the physician, 22a
recanting, 203a
soul of, in things evil, 614b
tainted, odor from, 589b
that comes by nature, 27a
Good-night air, 705b
and so, 665b
Annette sweetheart, 749a
bid me, and be kissed, 714b
dear work, 543a
gives stern'st, 196a
sweet prince, 179b
thousand times, 135b
to all a, 437a
to all to each a fair, 415a
unsaid, 879b
Goods and services can be paid for, 864a
bestow, to feed the poor, 1061a
conspicuous consumption of valuable, 775b
deliver the, 766b
Goods, half his, on the counter, 437b
he has to sell, 1006b
he's got the, 802a
imperfections of hand-wrought, 776a
laid up for many years, 1057a
lead him not, 233b
man who delivers the goods, 803a
with all my worldly, 1069b
you're the, 800b
Good-will complacency thoughtlessness, 807a
no one returns with, 48b
Goodwin, Captain, 1001a
Goolden days has passed, 836b
Goose, all the gold the, could give, 11a
cried in, alas, 946b
every, a swan, 598b
hangs high, 1007b
look, where gott'st that, 199a
Mother, 1014b
royal game of, 356b
steals, from off the common, 712b
steals the common from the, 713a
why may not a, say thus, 99a
Goosegirl, ermined, 981b
Goose-quill, corporation of the, 565b
Goosey goosey gander, 1017a
Goot gifts, 180a
Gooth, forth it, 82b
Gopher Prairie, 931b
wood, ark of, 1022b
Gorboduc, niece of King, 166a
Gor'd mine own thoughts, 206b
Gordian knot, Alexander cut the, 56b
knot he will unloose, 154a
Gore, preserved his, 685b
shedding seas of, 459a
Gored, ox is, 87a
Gorge, my, rises at it, 178b
Gorgeous as sun at midsummer, 151a
dyes, mingled with its, 476b
East, 253b
east in fee, 407a
palace, deceit in such a, 137a
palaces, 210a
tragedy, 246a
Gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy, 564b
Gorgonized me from head to foot, 553b
Gorilla, distinguishable from a, 564b
Gory, all with battle-blood, 637b
bed, welcome to your, 394a
locks, never shake thy, 197b
Gospel, brown bread and the, 292b
of getting on, 764b
of labour, 757a
preach the, 1056a
speak, 88b
Gospell, all is not, 88b
Gospel-light dawn'd from Bullen's eyes, 348a
Gossamer fidelity of mere man, 544b
Gossip, accepts rumor and, 860a
babbling, of the air, 164a
give no faith to, 398a
ill-natured, 851a
most knowing of persons, 47a
Gossip, to, I'll give no faith, 633a
within everybody's reach, 989a
Gossipees, other kind is, 989a
Gossipers, one kind is, 989a
Gossip-ground, held from general, apart, 882a
Gossip's bowl, 141b
Got a wolf by the ears, 33a
away, one that, 967a
oft, without merit, 187b
penny saved is a penny, 328b
the better of himself, 109b
things ill, 126a
up and gone to bed, 875b
Goth and the shameless Hun, 816b
Hercules and, and Moor, 703a
Gotham, three wise men of, 1016b
Goths of Germany, 18b
Gott, und, on high, 734b
Gotta love for Angela, 852b
Göttingen, University of, 401b
Gourd, sugar in the, 1003b
Gout asthma and seven maladies, 419a
or stone, 275a
Govermint gives too little amusemint, 837a
offices, floats over th', 835b
Govern, he that would, others, 226b
king reigns but does not, 101b
legitimate right to, 425b
lesser restless minds, 586a
most make least noise, 227b
my passions, 275a
people who think they ought to be free, 359a
right of kings to, wrong, 322a
syllables, the world, 227b
those that toil, 354a
thou my song Urania, 257a
tongues with difficulty, 282a
tyrants safely, home, 126b
Governed, consent of the, 373a
happiness of the, 494b
nation is not, 360a
power from the, 425b
powers derived from consent of, 842a
with little wisdom the world is, 227b
Governing, just demand made of, 475b
men's, principles, 67b
the nation, 986a
Government, all, every human benefit, 360a
all persons share in the, 26b
art of, 325a
at Washington still lives, 652a
attachment to their, 360b
basis of our, 373b
be upon his shoulder, 1045b
bend acts of, 399a
best, desires to make people happy, 491b
better than good, 761a
blessings a, can confer, 491b
burden the, was laying, 789b
by a great aristocracy, 780a
by a mob, 780a
by a plutocracy, 780a
by crony, 874a
by divine right, 425b
cannot be stronger, 987a
cannot endure half slave, 537b
charming form of, 25a
conservative, 512a

Government controlled by powerful minorities, 799b
duty of, to find remedies, 921a
end of, 368a
end of, is happiness, 494b
essence of a free, 442a
examination of acts of, 426a
excel the bees for, 102b
final end of, 490a
for forms of, 317b
forms, 958b
grow weary of existing, 539a
in a democracy, 987a
in peace and war, 900a
in unstable society, 858b
in which all people have a part, 761a
influenced by shopkeepers, 352b
injustice of their, 399a
is a necessary evil, 370a
is a trust, 433b
is organized opinion, 874b
Issue, ceases to be, 985b
legitimate object of good, 375a
looked to, for bread, 361b
no, had provision for its termination, 539a
no necessary evils in, 399a
nor belong to His, 616b
obedience to, 367a
object of, 779b
obligations of, 689a
of a nation decided, 381b
of all the people, 560a
of laws not men, 368a
of men and morning newspapers, 562b
of the people, 842a
of the people by the people, 541a, 1021a
of the United States helpless, 770b
office of, 437b
officers of, are trustees, 433b
old forms of, 614b
paternal or meddling, 492a
people should support, 689b
people's, 443b
petition the, 376b
petticoat, 446a
play an ignoble part, 710a
power has risen in, 442a
preserve form of popular, 382b
principles of free, 689b
republican form of, 615a
republican only form of, 374a
runs navigation, 889b
seriously injure the, 539b
sharing privileges of, 537a
sovereign control over, 920a
strong enough to maintain existence, 541b
sum of good, 374b
the less, the better, 502b
the principles the truths, 582b
to protect interests of people, 920a
trusted with, of himself, 374b
undertaken this, 237b
which has kept us free, 374b
which includes all people, 517b
wise and frugal, 374b
wise, knows how to enforce, 343b
without a king, 490a
without newspapers, 373b
Governments exist to protect the rights, 562b
foundation of most, 368a
Governments instituted among men, 373a
manners climates councils, 548a
of Europe, 374a
peoples and, 401b
strong and successful, 920a
voice in their own, 771a
whose independence we acknowledged, 389b
Governor, governing the, 446a
of New York State, 864b
of South Carolina, 752b
Governors, bear the name of, 57a
Governs, foolery, the world, 227b
Gowd, case o', 1013a
man's the, for a' that, 394a
Gower, O moral, 79a
Gown, adoption of the cap and, 776a
breast of her, 514a
ease a heart like a satin, 966a
fringe upon her, 287a
of glory, 111a
pluck'd his, 356a
preaches in her, 489a
Gowns, robes and furr'd, 193a
some in velvet, 1020a
two, 60b
two, one that hath, 158b
Grab-bag at a fair, 430a
Grace affordeth health, 101b
air and a peculiar, 303b
and good rhythm, 24a
and music of her face, 268a
and strength to forbear, 753b
angels and ministers of, 172a
appropriate greeting lends, 533b
attractive kinde of, 114b
beauty without, 506a
but for, of God, 95b
conferred favour with a better, 56a
custom of saying, 430a
did much more abound, 1059b
does it with a better, 164a
force fascination, 609a
free Nature's, 329a
gift or, surpassing this, 518a
God in his mercy lend her, 547b
God shed his, on thee, 781b
goodness and the, 442b
heaven such, did lend her, 132a
heightens ease with, 328b
inward and spiritual, 1069a
is given of God, 595a
joined with wrinkles, 498a
learning, nor gear, 817a
light from which they take, 543a
love not me for comely, 999b
lovely in thy youthful, 471b
makes simplicity a, 218b
me no grace, 139a
mickle is the powerful, 136a
moments of glad, 824a
more of his, than gifts, 213a
my cause in speaking for myself, 186a
never minde did minde his, 114b
not to the righteous perfect, 757a
nymph or, of finer form, 415a
of a day that is dead, 549b
of God is in courtesy, 849a
of Lord Jesus Christ, 1062a
power of, 432a
prologue is the, 304a
renown and, is dead, 197a
seasoned with salt, 1063a
seated on this brow, 176b
Grace seen in one autumnal face, 217a
swears with so much, 291a
sweet attractive, 255a
to taste thereof, 892b
to win, 506a
Tuesday's child is full of, 1018b
unbought, of life, 361a
unconscious, 972b
unlooking for such, 660a
was graceless, 16a
we say to God, 612b
ye are fallen from, 1062b
yield with a, to reason, 879a
Graceful resignation, die with, 434b
Graceless, all the grace was, 16a
zealots fight, 317b
Graces fill their proper places, 273a
honoured with new, 755b
lead these, to the grave, 164a
mother's, 226b
nameless, no methods teach, 310b
reverend, of its own, 603b
sacrifice to the, 71a
three sweet, 431b
Gracious, apt and, words, 132b
charity remains, 669a
hallow'd and so, is the time, 170a
how benign is solitude, 404b
how sweet and, 587a
king, God save our, 307b
king, heaven's all, 560b
parts, all his, 148a
patience, 186a
season'd with, voice, 145a
swear by thy, self, 135b
those dews of solace, 747a
unto thee, 1025b
Gradations, cold, of decay, 338a
Gradual and silent encroachments, 382b
as the moonrise, 616a
growth of confidence, 512b
motion so, 351a
one is safest road to hell, 980b
Gradualness, inevitability of, 791a
Graduate of Harvard, 805a
Graduates, sweet girl, 550a
Gradus ad Parnassum, 809a
Graham, Shiel Russell Macauley, 483b
Grail, gaze upon the, 574a
Grain, amber waves of, 781a
cheeks of sorry, 248a
in England given to horses, 337a
no return of, to creditor, 3b
of manhood, 260a
of mustard-seed, 699a, 1053a
of salt, 108b
one, of plausibility, 559b
reaps the bearded, 521a
send choice, into wilderness, 281b
which, will grow, 194a
whole and every, of sand, 618a
world in a, of sand, 388a
Grains, little, of sand, 626b
no two, alike, 99b
of sugar mingled with sand, 803a
two, of wheat, 143b
Grainy wood, 938b
Grammar and nonsense, 357a
dictionary called a, 496a
has a rule absurd, 915b
heedless of, 451b

Grammar knows how to control kings, 271a
lesson on, an impertinence, 627b
prefer geniality to, 784b
Roman king above, 271a
Grammarian orator geometrician, 62b
Grammar-school, erecting a, 126a
Gramophone, record on the, 944a
Gramp', Granny and, 853a
Grampian hills, 352b
Granary floor, careless on a, 482b
Grand and comfortable, 791b
and the beautiful, 484a
Army button, 691a
Canyon, rose-petal down the, 895b
dimensions, in his, 934a
dumb inscrutable and, 622b
gloomy and peculiar, 462a
if cleared away it would be, 658a
leap of the whale, 331a
old harper, 650a
old name of gentleman, 553a
old times, 535b
opera, 810b
Panjandrum himself, 350b
passion, 810b
stand, rushed past the, 511b
sweet song, 598a
unknown taken to be, 49b
Grandam, soul of, 146a
Grandchild Wilhelmine, 426b
Grandchildren will be better, 448b
Grandees were so gorgeous, 494a
Grandest, landscape is the, 726a
Grandeur hear with disdainful smile, 348a
is a dream, 364b
moon's unclouded, 464b
nigh is, to our dust, 506a
noblest, of them all, 662a
of all earthly spectacles, 449a
of all human sentiments, 449a
of dooms we have imagined, 478b
of God, 724a
remains without intensity, 72b
Scotia's, springs, 390a
size is not, 633b
that was Rome, 543b
Grandfather, neighbour's, a Syrian, 264b
Grandfather's house, 498b
name, remember your, 979b
Grandiloquent with power, 973a
Grandma couldn't stand it, 651b
Grandmother Eve, 132b
illegitimate, 264b
Grandsire cut in alabaster, 143a
phrase, proverb'd with, 134b
Grandsires' age worse than sires', 39a
Grandson of your son, 902a
Grandsons be born without eyes, 802a
Grange, moated, 185a
Granite, enlauding, 805b
sepulcher, shelf in a, 837a
Granny and Gramp', 853a
Gran'pere, your old, 758b
Grant, half, what I wish, 880a
heaven takes care to, 279b
honest fame, 310a
me still a friend, 363b
one haughty cry, 914b
power of saying things, 629b
that in age I may not drift, 38b
that the old Adam, 1069b
Grant the artist his subject, 718b
titles gratuities, 399a
us the will to fashion, 915b
Gran'ther's rule was safer, 601a
Granting wish one of Fate's jokes, 11a
Grants, God, usual length of life, 115a
Grape, first from out the purple, 247a
peel me a, 968a
sour, 1048a
with logic absolute, 532b
Grapes are sour, 10a
from thorns, 780b
of Ephraim, 1026b
of wrath, 597b
taste of its own, 519a
Grapevine, pullin' de, 758b
Grapple, let her and falsehood, 251a
to thy soul, 171b
with another man's intimate need, 772b
Grasp at a whole, 429a
do not strive to, them all, 634a
if firmly it stings not, 307a
it like a man of mettle, 307a
man's reach exceed his, 570b
ocean with my span, 302b
of a friendly hand, 729b
striving to, a continent, 628a
this sorry scheme of things, 533b
what dread, 387a
Grasping at the shadow, 9b
capable of earnest, 480a
imagination, 717b
Grasps in the comer, 182a
skirts of happy chance, 552b
Grass, a child said what is, 607b
above their graves, 742b
all flesh is, 1047a
always a blade of, 222b
beyond the door, 640b
business with the, 808b
days are as, 1036b
destroy a blade of, 865b
eat, as oxen, 1048b
eateth, as an ox, 1032a
go to, 225a
grows on the weirs, 824a
happy as the, was green, 997a
heaps of couch, 706b
I am the, 898a
is as soft, 936a
joys are withered like, 499b
kissed the lovely, 938a
leaf of, the journey-work, 608a
may, grow at your door, 857a
more, to lie on, 894b
mown, 1035b
nibbling inward, 971b
not a blade of, 710b
on the, of the cliff, 695b
peer from the, beneath, 486a
pigeons in the, alas, 877b
present is mere, 732b
roots, 798b
snow is on the, again, 632a
soft hair of the, 694b
splendour in the, 408b
star-scatter'd on the, 533b
stoops not, 131a
summer, 898b
the people may eat, 474b
tides of, break into foam, 692a
trembling through frozen, 480b
two blades of, to grow, 295b
Grass, universal beneficence of, 662a
walk among long dappled, 825a
where the, is green, 800a
whereon thou tread'st, 138a
which groweth up, 1035b
while the, grows, 93a
whylst, doth grow steede sterves, 93a
withereth, 1047a
wonderful, upon your breast, 626b
wood and, were only staples, 935b
Grasse groweth horse starveth, 93a
Grasses grow where he is laid, 874b
of the forest's ferny floor, 862b
Grass-green turf, at his head a, 177b
Grasshopper, ant an' th', 836b
kill one, 902b
knew it best to prepare, 10b
lyrics, 902b
shall be a burden, 1043b
Grasshoppers, half-a-dozen, 361a
like, rejoice, 4a
Grassy hollow, tell the, 639b
Grate, fire is dying in the, 638b
Grateful and comforting to scholar, 665a
and knowing, 1070a
ev'ning mild, 256a
for good houses, 750a
for the prize, 402b
humble and, mind, 64a
love that makes us, 485b
mind by owing owes not, 255a
stomach, 430a
take the good I find, 527b
that the heart may go, 43a
they are so, 330b
toast, 849b
voices, three hundred, 663b
Gratiano speaks a deal of nothing, 143a
Gratification, scope and, 471b
Gratified desire, lineaments of 386b
sister was not, 851a
sorry if wishes were, 11a
with mediocrity, 398a
Gratify avarice and luxury, 290a
some and astonish the rest, 679b
Gratifying feeling duty has been done, 685b
the stomach, 69b
Gratitude a fruit of cultivation, 338a
children's, 827b
debt of, we owe Adam, 677b
for good digestion, 728a
goes out to ye, 912a
habitual, 406a
is but a lame sentiment, 751a
is sign of noble souls, 10a
of most men, 265b
one can never pay in, 994a
receives a benefit with, 48a
road of, 753a
shall our, sleep, 401a
still small voice of, 350a
Gratuities and exclusive privileges, 399a
family, 442a
Gratuitous exercise every day, 715a
Grave, a nation's heart shall be his, 629a

Grave, Alcestis from the, 251b
Alice, 524a
allone in his colde, 80b
and light without shame, 228b
and reverend signiors, 186a
approach thy, 470b
battlefield and patriot, 539b
bends to the, 355b
bitter, or over wise, 825a
botanize upon mother's, 405b
bring my tribute to his, 414a
brings yew to deck my, 384b
brought him down to the, 275a
carry sheet to the, 96b
clothing of the, 848a
come to thy, in a full age, 1030a
cradle and the, 327b, 955b
cradle stands in the, 220b
cruel as the, 1044b
dark and silver, 111b
descend to the, 267a
did not cheat the, 713b
dig the, and let me lie, 751a
digg'st thou this, 1003a
dread the, 287b
dream or, apart, 518b
Duncan is in his, 197b
empires and cities in common, 369b
employments industrious and, 294a
fact and loveliest fantasy, 863a
follow you to your, 381b
funeral marches to the, 521a
glory or the, 432b
go to his, a castaway, 821b
honoured in his, 518b
humble, adorn'd, 313b
hungry as the, 327b
in human sufferings, 916b
in one small, to lie, 935a
intent, pious passion, 781a
is but a covered bridge, 524b
is not its goal, 521a
laid their dearest in the, 500a
large kingdom for a little, 140a
lay my head on my, 241a
lead these graces to the, 164a
learned secrets of the, 701b
lies a-mouldering in the, 669b
limp into the scalding, 856b
moral philosophy makes men, 121b
mouldering in the, 401b
mummers, 322a
new-made, today, 936b
none to shed a tear at your, 857a
nor wisdom in the, 1043a
O, where is thy victory, 1062a
obscure, 140a
of Mike O'Day, 1014b
old and godly and, 825a
one foot already in, 58a
one small, is what he gets, 476b
only on the edge of the, 696a
or satirical musical miracle, 844b
paths of glory lead to the, 348b
pompous in the, 241b
possession the, of bliss, 805b
profound as the, 697a
real of silence beyond the, 596b
rest in the, 462a
rotting, ne'er get out, 388a
secret as the, 109b
see myself go into the, 286a
she is in her, 405b
sleep with thee in the, 152a
Grave, sleepe in quiet, 113a
steer from, to gay, 318a
steer from, to light, 286b
straight and dusty to the, 749a
strew'd thy, 179a
these lessons on thy soul, 394b
this line ye, for me, 910a
this side of the, 431b
thy victory O, 775a
too cold and damp, 437b
under the deep deep sea, 487b
where dark De Soto sleeps, 759b
where English, 686b
where Laura lay, 111b
with, aspect he rose, 254a
Grave-digger or even a hangman, 509b
Gravel, mouth filled with, 1040a
Grave-makers, gardeners ditchers and, 178a
Grave-making, sings at, 178b
Graven image, 1024b
not on stone but in hearts, 20b
Grave's a fine and private place, 269a
the place to seek them, 751b
Graves, dishonourable, 166a
dog fennel grow on ancestors', 802a
emblems of untimely, 365a
follow us disquietly to our, 190b
green, of your sires, 462b
men slip into their, 650b
mourners give to women's, 655a
of his personal likings, 651a
of little magazines, 928a
of the best soldiers, 562b
she remembers so many, 735b
stood tenantless, 169b
talk of, worms epitaphs, 139b
they have their, afar, 866b
uncut hair of, 607b
under the, 1013b
watch from their, 567b
Gravest and latest writers, 49a
Gravestones, milestones are, 566b
Graveyard grimness, 30b
one, to another, 942b
stones, plain as, 947a
Gravitation, chutes of, 985a
golden rule works like, 732a
triumph over, 728a
Gravity and concision of Thucydides, 700a
humor only test of, 383b
out of bed, 150b
relaxation from, 435a
settled, 205b
Gravy, no, and no grub, 947a
person who disliked, 270b
Gray, all cats be, 61a
amice, 259b
and full of sleep, 96b
and melancholy waste, 470b
beginning of years, 694b
bluest of things, 694b
changing from brown suit to, 931b
cold, dawn, 829a
dawn saw his campfires, 890a
despair, winter's, 741b
eye glances, 544a
find earth not, but rosy, 574b
flocks in ferny glens, 592a
friar of orders, 130b
gentlemen whose hair is, 890b
hair is, but not with years, 456a
hair, wisdom is, 1065b
hairs, bring down my, 1023b
Gray hairs, glory from his, 527a
hairs, natural property of, 577b
head, beauty of old men is, 1040a
head grown, in vain, 468a
head, hair of yon, 528a
head, this old, 527b
head which all men knew, 553a
heads get, 707a
iniquity, 150b
little, church, 619b
mare the better horse, 93b
mist on the sea's face, 895b
my gude, meir, 87b
night is growing, 706b
not the morning's eye, 137a
old and, and full of sleep, 824a
quietness, 994b
red spirits and, 214b
spirit yearning in desire, 548a
to pearl, 906b
toil till his hair turns, 759b
twilight, in sober livery, 255b
twilight, live in the, 778b
under the willow the, 637b
what, rocks, 944b
world has grown, 693a
Gray-fly winds her sultry horn, 248b
Gray-hair'd Saturn quiet as a stone, 483a
Gray-headed error, 241a
Gray-hooded even, 247a
Graze nor pierce, 189b
Grazing men like satyrs, 123a
Grease, frieth in her own, 81a
one that gets the, 595a
Greasy aprons rules and hammers, 201b
citizens, 160a
great grey-green, Limpopo, 819b
Joan doth keel the pot, 134a
Great a thing as a great love, 847a
acceptable to the, 41b
actions not always true sons, 238b
affair is to move, 749a
Ajax the, 4a
amen, sound of a, 634a
ammiral, 252b
Anarch thy hand, 322b
and earnest labour, 668b
and glorious victory, 390a
and illustrious actions, 56a
and mighty resolutions, 238b
and wise decay, 699b
aptitude for patience, 334a
are slaves, 491a
art includes much, 808b
artists never puritans, 908b
as a king, 377a
as I am good, 401a
as is my grief, 139b
audiences, there must be, 611b
avenging day shall come, 4a
awakening, 796b
between the little and the, 38b
Birnam wood, 198b
book, would make a, 419b
books, peace of, 898b
Britain no longer an island, 963a
Caesar fell, 168b
captain Ziska, 221b
cases make bad law, 709b
city has greatest men, 609a
consequence, applause is of, 342b
contest follows, 364b

Great Creator, 257b
Creator drew his spirit, 281a
creed, shadow of a, 959a
cry but little wool, 83b
cry in Egypt, 1024a
cultivation, fruit of, 338a
curtsy to, kings, 156b
days, these are, 870b
deal of knowledge, acquire, 340a
deal of pains, 340a
difficulties cannot be, 85b
disguiser, death's a, 185b
eater of beef, 163b
elect from the, and wealthy, 566a
end of life is action, 634a
enterprises, impediments to, 120a
events, march of, 812a
example, thy stream my, 266b
eyes, from those, 527a
families of doubtful origin, 445a
families of yesterday, 291b
family, world appears like, 289a
feast of languages, 133b
flame follows tiny spark, 77a
floods from simple sources, 183a
fortitude of mind, 338b
fortune is a great slavery, 48a
friend to public amusements, 341a
friends, little friends may prove, 9b
friendships from bad beginning, 32a
God, from thee we spring, 336a
God our king, 530a
god Pan is dead, 61b
government of the United States, 770b
gray ships come in, 862a
grey-green greasy Limpopo, 819b
guns, blew, 579b
guns, winds blew, 377a
head of things, 49a
hearts true faith, 597b
height of this, argument, 252a
heir of fame, 244b
hive the city, 267a
horror and darkness, 274b
ill can he rule, 113b
Illusion, 865a
imperial family, 997b
impotently, 313a
in life's small things, 602b
in secret to be, 602a
interpreter, 884b
is Diana of the Ephesians, 1059a
is truth, 496b
is truth and mighty, 1065a
is truth and shall prevail, 748b
joy, good tidings of, 1056b
know well I am not, 555a
lakes of North America, 493a
lever, mind is the, 443a
liberty inspire our souls, 299a
lie, fall victims to a, 951b
light, have seen a, 1045b
little fears grow, 176a
love grows there, 176a
love with a little gift, 29b
man dies, 525a
man does a thing for first time, 651a
man fallen this day, 1027b
man, great nose indicates, 842a
man, nature removes a, 504a
Great man represents a ganglion, 709a
man's curse, 310a
man's memory, 176a
many small make a, 82b
men are truly obscene, 782b
men as lunatics, 48a
men be more gay than I, 491a
men contending with adversity, 223a
men, disbelief in, 475a
men gain doubly, 510b
men hallow a people, 419a
men, heights reached by, 523b
men, history the biography of, 475b
men in, place, 120a
men, level of its, 759b
men, lives of, 521a, 1008b
men not always wise, 1031b
men not great scholars, 536a
men owe their greatness, 772b
men see that spiritual is stronger, 506a
mind knows the power, 574a
minds, fate of all, 462a
minds, world must have, 586a
moments are not turning points, 878a
mountains and the sea, 986b
music is a psychical storm, 809b
nature's plan, 390b
nature's second course, 196b
Neptune's ocean, 196b
no, man is born too soon, 840a
no, thing created suddenly, 64a
none think the, unhappy, 302a
none unhappy but the, 302a
nose indicates a great man, 842a
not like Caesar, 401a
nothing, achieved without enthusiasm, 502b
oaks, little strokes fell, 330b
object, failure in a, 478b
observer, he is a, 166b
ocean, came over this, 229b
ocean of truth, 288a
old authors, 795b
old times, 535b
ones eat up little ones, 203b
only know it shall be, 808b
order of the ages is born, 36a
our loss and grievous, 817b
peaceful people, 770b
people, experiences of a, 770a
perhaps, 87b
persons able to do great kindnesses, 108b
pieces of good fortune, 332a
pith and moment, 175a
poetry should be, 478a
poets can read them, only, 590a
poets, to have, 611b
price, pearl of, 1053a
princess, saying of a, 345a
purchase, alliance, 126b
redemption from above, 244a
release, in the peace of the, 742a
right, to do a, 146a
rightly to be, 177b
rough diamond, 323b
schools, flogging in our, 341b
scorn of Hell, 76a
seething surge of love, 665b
sensibility, feels with, 339b
sentiments, duration of, 727a
share labours of the, 9b
shout upon the hills, 756a
show, foolery makes, 159a
Great show with little means, 565a
some are born, 165a
stage of fools, 193a
star early droop'd, 609b
states, responsibility of, 929a
still keep their first, 853a
sun in the firmament, 443a
talk among people, 284b
talkers, who know little are, 344b
task remaining before us, 541a
taskmaster's eye, 244b
the little you give is, 630a
there is no, and no small, 316b
thing in prospect, 11a
thing to pursue, 570a
things both, and small, 422b
things made of little things, 572b
things of life, 897a
things, seekest thou, 1048b
things with small, compare, 36a
those who were truly, 995a
thoughts and good deeds, 585b
thoughts come from heart, 115b
thoughts, to think, 709a
thoughts, who can mistake, 586a
to be a, man and a saint, 619a
to be, is to be misunderstood, 501b
too, to be called after any name, 774b
truly, who are truly good, 117b
truth is, and shall prevail, 629b
truths begin as blasphemies, 766a
unwashed, 1006b
voyage to the world unknown, 303b
vulgar and the small, 267b
weeds grow apace, 92b
weight, entitled to, 433b
welcome makes merry feast, 129a
whatever was, seemed little, 492b
white way, 1007b
who is what he is from nature, 504a
wide wonderful world, 626b
willingness is, 85b
winds let them be, 892a
winds shorewards blow, 619b
with child, 184a
with young, 1012b
wits jump, 109a
wits near allied to madness, 276b
work, life of Johnson a, 338b
Greater amount of room a people has, 951a
are none beneath the sun, 820b
bane to friendship, no, 33b
ease than hogs eat acorns, 238a
felon loose, 713a
force and better nature, 76b
freedom greater security, 919a
gives, feeling, 138b
glory of God, 1009b
he who is above temptation, 490a
hulks draw deep, 181b
inclination to hear you, 301b
love hath no man, 1058b
love, than his power, 673a
man the greater courtesy, 555a
monster or miracle, 100b

Greater, no, pain than to recall, 75b
personalities than themselves, 895a
power, it belongs to a, 100a
security for average man, 919a
than the king, 335a
than we know, 411b
the ignorance, 743a
things, proceed to, 64a
things produced by His hand, 229b
what wisdom, than kindness, 344b
Greatest artist has embodied greatest ideas, 605a
at the, and the best, 275a
bears, names, 260b
catastrophes of the race, 605b
clerkes not wisest men, 81a
comforts of this pilgrimage, 342b
days our country has lived, 870b
efforts of the race, 605b
enemy, every man his, 240b
events from meanest motives, 491a
failing, tell aloud your, 296a
fool is man, 287a
fools oft most satisfied, 287a
gift a soldier can acquire, 983b
gift God bestowed, 77a
good, esteemed as the, 283a
greatness is unknown, 667b
happiness for greatest numbers, 324b
ideas, greatest number of, 605a
joy, ended month with, 285a
life to live as the, 228b
love of life appears, 371b
makes, sound, 156b
men and women, 609a
men have oftest wreck'd, 259a
men, knows nothing of its, 494b
minds capable of vices, 237a
not always the most agreeable, 757b
of all is John Bull, 460a
of evils is poverty, 765b
of faults, 65b
of mankind, 401a
of the great, 556b
of these is charity, 1061b
ornament of friendship, 33b
pain is to love in vain, 267b
part of the night, 332a
poem, United States the, 607a
potential force, 799b
powers of the mind, 428b
protection against war, 926b
scandal waits on greatest state, 131b
scholars bravest spirits, 223a
sooner fail than not be among, 479b
thing a human soul does, 605a
thinkers often amateurs, 784a
vices, minds capable of, 237a
vicissitude of things, 121b
virtues, vices as well as, 237a
vision's, enemy, 388b
with the, of ease, 700b
wrong to prefer life, 63a
Great-hearted gentlemen, 567b
Greatly think or bravely die, 313b
Greatness and goodness not means, 423b
and perfection of soul, 739b
and stateliness, 55b
Greatness changed into an empty name, 493a
consists in his being there, 709a
courage, magnanimity, 566b
farewell to all my, 211a
far-off touch of, 555a
final proof of, 763a
God's, 518b
great men owe most of their, 772b
greatest, is unknown, 667b
heights of, 47b
highest point of all my, 211a
honour gives, 377a
in me there dwells no, 555a
inward, 154b
is a certain quality, 670a
is a-ripening, 211a
is unconscious, 475a
lift common men to, 956a
moment of my, 943a
nest on the, of God, 716b
noble acts and his, 1067a
nurse into, 25a
of Athens, 20a
of British nation, 301a
of his name, 212b
of name in the father, 219b
of the field, 753a
of the Pilgrims, 624a
of the world in tears, 824b
on the ebb of that river, 772b
penalty for, 763a
sense of, keeps a nation great, 781a
some achieve, 165a
thirst for, 942b
thrust upon them, 165a
true, to have frailty, 119b
who can say this is not, 566b
within the range of the marshes, 716b
Greatnesse farre stretched, 111b
Grece, in his owene, 81a
Grecian chisel trace, 415a
goldsmiths, 827a
spirit, 583b
tents, 146b
Venus, 343b
woes, 3b
Grecians sacked Troy, 123b
Greece but living Greece no more, 455a
eye of, 259b
flutes of, 694b
glory that was, 543b, 872b
isles of, 458a
Italy and England did adorn, 279b
might still be free, 458a
most power of anyone in, 53b
pride of, and Rome, 503a
sage whom, can show, 286b
to, and into Noah's ark, 363b
Greed, hatred of entrenched, 919a
Greeds of old Europe, 839a
Greedy hands, laid hold of by, 537b
men allured, 681b
mind, lust of their, 35b
of filthy lucre, 1063a
reckoning, each day of, 838b
relief for the, 921b
the sinful and lewd, 973b
Greedy-gut, put on the pot says, 1017a
Greek, above all, 320a
and Latin speaks, 238a
Cato learned, at eighty, 525a
Greek god, mistake young man for, 908b
invocation, 160b
islands floating, 980b
knowledge of, thought and life, 637b
learn, as a treat, 868b
monk, phrase borrowed from, 424b
must come in Latin or in, 242a
put not faith in any, 17a
puzzles me more than, 804b
small Latin and less, 219b
speak, naturally, 238a
stage, 711a
to me, 166b
trying to be, 947a
white, goddesses, 701b
Greeks bringing gifts I fear, 37a
expressed their thought, 637b
had a word for it, 935a
in common, for all the, 17b
joined Greeks, 291a
or Norwegians or Filipinos, 954b
where the, had modesty, 449b
Green, all in, went my love, 968a
altar, 482a
and dying, 997a
and yellow melancholy, 164b
April's fledge of, 984a
as emerald, 421a
bay tree, 1034a
be thy turf above thee, 462b
buds they were swellin', 1012b
chapels, legend of the, 997a
cheese, moon made of, 88a
cornfield, pass o'er the, 163a
earth's, banner shakes, 640a
elms, curl'd above the, 437b
everything seemeth, 130b
exchange, 936a
felicity, 478a
field, sight of a, 913b
fields, babbled of, 155a
fields, earth's, 584a
fire, 971b
garlands to the day, 796b
graves of your sires, 462b
grow the rashes, 391b
happy as the grass was, 997a
hill far away, 591b
in judgment, 200a
in white in black and in, 1000a
in youth, 4b
isle in the sea, 544a
keep his memory, 438a
keep memory, 748b
laid him on the, 1013a
lance and a glittering knife, 976a
lap, in thy, 349b
laurel is, for a season, 693a
leaves on the tree, 447b
leaves whisp'ring overhead, 708a
leaves with golden flowers, 655b
light, golden lamps in a, 269a
listening sod, 890b
little Johnny, 1016a
little, tents, 803a
little vaulter, 448a
mantle of the standing pool, 192a
married to, 478b
Meander's margent, 247a
memory be, 170a
not quite so, 813b
old age, 5b, 276a

Green one red, making the, 196b
pastures, lie down in, 1033a
sauce, good crier of, 89a
sea's glass, 694a
shore, stayed on the, 479b
silent tents of, 526a
smooth-shaven, 246a
sod above rest light, 749a
sucking the, from ferns, 960b
swell is in havens dumb, 724b
table, man they ate at, 979b
text is old orator too, 131a
that grew out of the mould, 820a
their heads are, 581a
they are too, 10a
thought in a green shade, 269a
traffic light, 956b
tree, do these things in a, 105b
underwood and cover, 691b
voices of children on the, 385b
wearin' o' the, 1002b
when the, gits back, 745b
where the grass is, 800a
willow, sing all a, 189b
with boughs, 756a
wreath still as, and red, 529a
Green-crested lapwing, 393a
Greener, cleaner, land, 818b
Greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery, 683b
Greenest mosses cling, 526b
oak, 853a
of things blue, 694a
Green-ey'd jealousy, 145b
Green-eyed monster, 188a
Greenhouse, loves a, too, 364b
Greenland's icy mountains, 445b
Greens, strong silent, 968b
Greensleeves was all my joy, 999a
Greenwood, must to the, go, 1011a
tree, 160a
tree, under the, 491a
Greet, smale manye maken a, 82b
sun shall, them, 156b
the men who win, 862a
the unseen with cheer, 575b
their offspring, 993a
Greeted with pleasure, 803a
Greeting, 'change one, and part, 615b
gayer than a, 968a
more appropriate, 533b
Gregarious animals, we are, 715b
authors, notion of, 494b
Grenadier, British, 1004b
Hampshire, 1014a
strode like a, 772b
Grenadiers, two, captured in Russia, 485b
Grenville, Sir Richard, 556a
Gret horn spoon, 601a
Greta woods are green, 415b
Grettest gentil man, 81b
Gretteste clerkes noght wisest men, 81a
Grew and prospered as of old, 789b
in sun and shower, 405b
king, vain, 280a
like a double cherry, 142a
more by reaping, 201b
more fierce and wild, 233b
sea, civil, 141b
sweetest thing that ever, 406a
up and formed a bower, 369b
within this learned man, 123b
world, pale, 336a
Greybeards, love which, call divine, 127a
thank God it is passed, 603b
Grey-green, great, greasy Limpopo, 819b
Greyhound, fawning, 149b
ocean, 858b
Greyhounds, stand like, 155a
Gridley, fire when you are ready, 689b
Grief a divine and terrible radiance, 497a
acquainted with, 1047b
all, and misery, 654b
and pain for promis'd joy, 390a
bottom of my, 137a
bound up with our love, 670a
bravery of his, 179b
but aggravates thy loss, 1011b
can I see another's, 385b
can take care of itself, 679a
canker and the, are mine, 461a
comfort to that, 158b
crossed your threshold with a, 873a
deepest, and woe, 733a
develops powers of mind, 856a
every, that mortals share, 688a
every, to the physician, 234a
fills room, 148a
first days of distracting, 352b
for one so dear, 38b
glistering, 210b
great as is my, 139b
great bundle of, 899a
great, is it to foes, 6a
happiness not less beautiful than, 830b
has its loneliness, 970a
has most of, 713a
hath known of hopes laid waste, 510b
his heart had never wrung, 302a
holy anger and pious, 451a
hopeless, is passionless, 518b
in much wisdom is much, 1042a
is a matter of relativity, 790b
is proud, 147b
itself be mortal, 467b
lies onward, 205b
make less the depth of, 126a
master, 158a
may be joy misunderstood, 520a
no secret, is there, 687b
of a child, 853b
of a loss so overwhelming, 541b
only time for, 489a
pain misfortune or broken heart, 794a
people in, 558a
pitched past pitch of, 724b
plague of sighing, 150b
put in words the, I feel, 551b
returns with revolving year, 467b
seems quiet and apart, 970a
should be past, 208a
silent manliness of, 357a
smiling at, 164b
sweet is a, well ended, 12b
take, of wound, 151b
that does not speak, 198b
that fame can never heal, 582b
that is but passion, 620a
thus brief my love is, 949a
time remembered is, forgotten, 691b
tires more than anything, 665b
too great to banish, 486a
torments of, you endured, 507a
'twixt joy and, 193b
wailings and reproachful, 746b
Grief weeps alone, 844b
while, is fresh, 341b
with a glass that ran, 691b
you yourself must feel, 362a
Griefs are med'cinable, 204a
children's, 790b
drinking my, 140a
fresh tears over old, 17b
griping, 999b
king of my, 140a
light, are loquacious, 48b
of kin, 15a
patch, with proverbs, 158b
solitary, desolate passions, 838b
suffer'st more of mortal, 156a
that harass the distrest, 335b
what private, they have, 168b
when all my, are gone, 122a
Grievance, no, fit object of redress, 537a
Grievances, clod of ailments and, 765a
inferior, 1001b
redress of, 376b
repeat no, 357a
water sunk more, 991b
Grieve all the while, 574a
at funerals, 42a
better suffer than a nation, 277a
die ere she shall, 229a
for the past, 426a
for thy love I will not, 695b
his heart, 198b
judicious, 175b
learn to, 14b
men are we and must, 407a
not for what is past, 1011b
not ladies, 866a
why, at a funeral, 678a
woman to be over-mastered, 157a
Grieved, half of music is to have, 810a
if they miss one, 838b
Grieves, lonely bugle, 735b
not at ills, 326b
Grieving, man who was, 70b
rose-leaves die of, 932b
what is knowledge but, 653a
Grievous burden, 13b
burden was thy birth, 128a
few pains so, 727a
great our loss and, 817b
ill, vexed by no, 15b
less, of two evils, 462a
pleasure and pain, 693a
roar echoed along shore, 420a
to be caught, 40a
wrong, do poets a, 680b
Griffith, honest chronicler, 212a
was met by Mr., 301b
Griggsby's Station, 746a
Grim and ancient raven, 545a
death, 226b
death my son and foe, 254b
everything is, and cold, 688a
feature, abhor that, 823a
ferryman, 128a
heaven not, but fair, 574b
repose, hush'd in, 350a
wolf with privy paw, 249a
Grimaces called laughter, 228b
Grimaldi, go and hear, 566a
Grime o'erspread, 332b
Grimes is dead, old, 498b
Grimness, graveyard, 30b
Grim-visag'd comfortless despair, 347b
Grim-visaged war, 127b

Grin, dead men, by the wall, 909b
ending with the, 656b
firm of, and Barrett, 777a
how cheerfully he seems to, 656a
I began to, 1020a
of all hard things to bear and, 630b
owned with a, 427a
smile which is not a, 773b
so merry draws one out, 371b
universal, 332b
wear so wide a, 811b
Grind, axe to, 437b
exceeding small, 234b, 522b
faces of the poor, 1045a
his bones, 1020b
in the mill of a truism, 501a
one demd horrid, 577a
their souls, 729b
with water that's past, 233b
Grinders cease, 1043b
Grinding, sound of the, 1043b
Grinds, God's mill, slow, 234b
Grindstone, noses to the, 91b
Grinning, mock your own, 178b
Grins, unrepentant sits and, 763b
Grip, lost your, 829a
middlin' tight, 698b
Griping griefs, 999b
Grips with half her purpose, come to, 897b
Grisildis, in trust to fynde, 81b
Grisly gang, 870b
thing, face the, 914b
Gristle, people still but in the, 359b
Grizzled, beard was, 171a
hair just, 276a
Groan, anguish pour'd his, 338a
condemn'd alike to, 347b
howl or a, 659b
nor sigh nor, 224b
of a martyr's woe, 389a
sit and hear each other, 481b
tables, 852a
Groan'd, my mother, 387b
Groaneth, creation, 1060a
Groans, dying, 362a
more loudly, 920b
of the wounded, 613b
sending forth dreadful, 9b
sighs and, 133a
Groceries, buying clothes and, 899a
Grocer's assets swell, 803a
golden, boy, 936b
Grog-shop, wild-blazing, 487a
Groined the aisles of Christian Rome, 503a
Gromboolian plain, 582a
Groom there was none to see, 786a
Grooves, ringing, of change, 549a
Grope with little faith, 933b
Gross and scope of my opinion, 169b
errors, committed many, 109a
flattery to name a wretch, 403a
hungry population violent and, 633b
people, do not find among, 338a
things rank and, in nature, 170b
Grossly, close it in, 147a
Grossness, by losing all its, 361a
earthly, quit, 249b
measureless, 609a
Grosvenor Gallery, greenery-yallery, 683b
Grot, fringed pool ferned, 645b
Grotesque, result has been, 618a
Grotesque, so, a blunder, 878b
so striking and so, 493b
Grotesquely wrong, discovered she was, 718a
Ground, call it holy, 470a
choose thy, 461a
color of the, 756a
drops earliest to, 145b
enough to rot upon the, 307a
every vice on Christian, 322a
fallen unto me in a fair, 1032b
fathom-line never touch, 149b
fell into good, 1052b
firm, of result and fact, 868a
gazes on the, 755b
holy, 1023b
kingdoms in a foot of, 979b
least willing to quit the, 371b
let us sit upon, 139b
little patch of, 177b
lodging is on the cold, 308a
looks ahead to see kind of, 982a
lose tomorrow, won today, 621a
loving hearts in the hard, 962b
no holier spot of, 644b
passion that left the, 572a
plat of rising, 246a
purple all the, 249b
return unto the, 1022a
six foot of, 564a
sons of dark and bloody, 613a
spot of, where one grew, 295b
stand on your own, 585b
stand your, 358b
that looked like Eldorado, 545b
thing we cast to the, 639a
tiller of the, 1022a
to own a bit of, 664b
Tom Tiddler's, 591a
tread on classic, 298b
upon one's own sole, 703a
walks on hallowed, 965a
water spilt on the, 1028a
we cannot hallow this, 541a
when he has reached, 339a
where is sorrow there is holy, 770a
withering on the, 4b
Grounded on just and right, 257b
Groundlings, split ears of the, 175b
Grounds are virtue and talents, 375b
Group of seven words, 778b
Grout, here lies Sir Jenkin, 1014b
Grove, Jemmy, 1012b
meadow, and stream, 408a
of myrtles, 220a
olive, of Academe, 259b
Grovel in abject submission, 851b
Groves, o'er shady, they hover, 225b
of Academe, 47b
of laurel and myrtle, 378b
were God's first temples, 471a
Grow, ask me where they, 230a
asked how pearls did, 230b
beneath their shoulders, 186b
both, in one, 138a
cherries, none may buy, 220b
enter to, in wisdom, 666a
find time to, old, 306b
if left alone, 985a
ills, milder, 16a
infernal power to, 847a
laugh, fat, 159a
lets, her wings, 247b
libraries are not made they, 746a
Grow lovely growing old, 891a
mischievous and kill him, 167a
my wrath did, 387b
oaks from little acorns, 401a
old along with me, 572a
old and die, 826a
old, last thing to, 8a
old learning something new, 8a
out at heels, 191a
pleasant fruits do, 220b
poets by their sufferings, 239b
resolved to, fat, 275b
riches, in hell, 253a
straight, 694b
to what they seem, 354a
up as soon as you can, 949a
upon a spot of ground, 295b
virtuous in their old age, 321a
warmer among ruins of Iona, 337b
whylst grass doth, 93a
wiser and better, 275a
world do not, old, 285b
Growed, I 'spect I, 563a
Groweth, flourisheth and, up, 1035b
sed and bloweth med, 999a
Growing boy, close upon the, 408b
darling I am, old, 740a
deeds the circle, 638b
fonder of my staff, 587b
I'm, old I've sixty years, 615a
infirmities of age, 431a
judgment instruct me, 17a
old, 587b
old, loves life like him, 16a
old, say I'm, 448a
old, think he is, 446b
older every minute, 714a
plants, beauty of, 282b
potentiality of, rich, 342b
strength of that people, 516b
tender and, night, 608a
when ye're sleeping, 416b
Growl, bears and lions, and fight, 302b
Growled and roared and howled, 421a
Grown by what it fed on, 170b
calm and very coldly wise, 928b
from sudden fears, 456b
men understand it, 107a
might have, full straight, 123b
taller from walking, 891a
world is, so bad, 127b
Grown-up people correct on fact, 784b
people ought to be more careful, 785a
people's feet, 750a
Grows and smells not of itself, 219a
and spreads, 473a
bald by nature, 129a
fairer than at first, 207a
familiar to the lover, 299b
harder to write, 975a
lives dies, 140b
memory as it, fainter, 856a
no profit, 130a
nodding violet, 141b
old and worn with usage, 650a
on mortal soil, 249a
one fat, old, 150a
praise, not old, 20b
small experience, 130a
the face, old, 687b
the mind, old, 26a
torpid in old age, 342a

Grows two thereby, 232b
up by degrees, 228b
while the grass, 93a
with his growth, 317a
Growth, aesthetic, 866a
and decay, 939b
artistic, 885b
children of larger, 276a, 323b
grows with his, 317a
high, on cedars, 118a
ideas have normal rate of, 672a
of confidence, 512b
shadow kills the, 219b
that dwindles here, 353b
the only evidence of life, 495b
Grub, no gravy and no, 947a
Grubstreet a street near Moorsfield, 336b
Grudge against poor man, 7a
feed ancient, 144a
ne'er, an' carp, 390b
people often, others, 10b
them show of presents, 851a
those that do them good, 29a
Grumble at his luck, 16b
no use to, and complain, 745a
rumble and roar, 625b
Grumlie, John, 447b
Grundy, more afraid of Mrs., 616a
tyranny of Mrs., 615b
what will Mrs., say, 397a
Grundy's Solomon, 1018b
Grunt and sweat under weary life, 174b
Gruntin', en I'll do de, 738b
Guano, liquid manure and, 954a
Guarantee against misfortune, 914a
slender, for being right, 534a
that he can't pay, 580a
Guarantees of political independence, 771a
Guard along the Rhine, 595a
compelled to keep on his, 729a
conversation, 931b
death's iron, 992b
dies but never surrenders, 402b
holy angels, thy bed, 302b
our spoons, 492a
ready to, and defend it, 444a
standing on, 765b
strike down your, 583b
the guards themselves, 63a
those I, I do not love, 826a
us from error, 74a
Guardian angel o'er his life, 396b
angels sung this strain, 328b
conscience the, in individuals, 875b
naiad of the strand, 415a
of his solitude, 884a
Guardians of the faith, 943a
Guards them from the steep, 736a
wild beast, my way, 387b
Gude grey meir, 87b
nicht and joy be wi' you, 398b
Sir Patrick Spens, 1011b
time coming, 416b
to be merry and wise, 394b, 668a
wife to be, 380a
Gudeman, unkenn'd by my, 380a
Gudeman's, when our, awa, 368b
Gudgeon, fool, 143a
Gudgeons, swallow, 11b
Guerdon, fair, 249a
Guess, dearest never, 876b
northern word, 676a
now who holds thee, 519a
Guess that love would prove so hard, 721b
unseen from the seen, 718b
what a man is going to do, 957a
woman's, is more accurate, 814a
Guesses, secrets everybody, 764b
Guest, always my welcome, 1013b
body's, 111a
body's, and comrade, 65b
dear old Carian, 627a
enters house a, 924a
every, will go, 707a
evil, 9a
forget he is not host, 680b
future like an unwelcome, 741a
give no more to every, 296a
keen, 151b
knock of the, 993a
love is but a, 213a
of summer, 195a
please the fleeting, 754a
royal, 793a
satisfied, 40a
so welcome a, 774b
speed the going, 319b
speeds the parting, 827a
tie of host and, 13a
tomorrow gives her, away, 781a
who dares to wrong, 781a
Guests are met the feast is set, 421a
chronic hotel, 841b
fish and, 774b
how fast the, do go, 707a
I would that, praise it, 117b
like hungry, 304a
many, had Cana, 844b
sink yacht to make, go home, 975a
star-scatter'd on the grass, 533b
unbidden, 124a
Guid to be merry and wise, 394b, 668a
Guide and mine acquaintance, 1034b
Arcturus, 1032a
be Thou our, 1008b
choose another, 592a
knowledge should be, 24b
light to, a rod to check, 409b
original and end, 73b
path motive, 336a
philosopher and friend, 318a, 912a
private conscience for the, 279a
providence their, 259a
stand beside her and, her, 941b
the travel-el-lerr his way, 676a
their chime, 269a
to man is his conscience, 870a
women, the plot, 381a
Guided by principles of nature, 69b
lamp by which my feet are, 368b
Guides me and the bird, 567a
the planets in their course, 396b
their eyes from himself, 490a
us by vanities, 943b
which strain at a gnat, 1054a
Guiding genius of management, 874b
our discrimination, 775b
Guile and lust of gain, 328b
lips from speaking, 1034a
packed with, 938a
stirr'd up with envy, 252a
words replete with, 258a
Guiled shore, 145b
Guilt full of artless jealousy, 177b
Guilt, life without industry is, 606a
man without, 660a
of Eastern kings, 266b
punishment of his, 380b
rebellion fraud and Caesar, 299a
secret, by silence is betrayed, 279a
those who fear not, 362b
what art can wash, away, 355a
Guiltier than him they try, 184a
Guiltless of his country's blood, 348b
Guiltlessness into abstemiousness, 119a
Guilt's in that heart, 439b
Guilty consciences make cowards, 28b
make, of our disasters, 191a
man escape, let no, 623b
man excepts, 279a
of corruption, 119a
of dust and sin, 232b
of no error, 435b
of stupidity, 100b
person, risk saving, 324b
splendour, 364b
suspicion haunts, mind, 127a
thing, started like a, 170a
thing surprised, 408b
Guinea, first, is more difficult, 344a
jingling of the, 548b
Guinea's stamp, rank is but the, 394a
Guineas, enclose two, 301a
give crowns and pounds and, 785b
Guise, lie whatever the, 888b
Guitar, sang to a small, 580b
Gules on Madeline's fair breast, 481a
Gulf, a stately, between, 911a
of civil pensions, 442a
of years and pathos, 966a
stairway to a dark, 868b
Gulf-stream, setting, in one direction, 602b
Gulled, offer ourselves to be, 100b
world will be, 224a
Gull's way and the whale's way, 895b
Gulls the cloud-calligraphers, 939a
Gum, med'cinable, 190b
Gun, escape from rope and, 308b
fire your little, 863a
had a little, 1019b
holy text of pike and, 238b
named the birds without a, 504a
one arm to bear a, 595a
that is not loaded, 816a
went to carry a, 1004a
Gunfire, made it with incessant, 558b
Gunga Din, 818a
Gunless game, hunt for the, 777b
Gunpowder, glories in, 586b
ran out at the heels, 350b
treason and plot, 1000a
Guns and drums, 1004a
are left to do, 997b
aren't lawful, 966b
begin to shoot, 818a
bells bonfires, 367b
blew great, 579b
but for these vile, 149b
men behind the, 831a
militia companies with shotted, 760b

Guns, monstrous anger of, 966a
or butter, 977b
shoot with, 977b
who fed the, 937a
will make us powerful, 977b
winds blew great, 377a
Gushed from my heart, 422a
streams of revenue, 444a
Gust hath blown his fill, 246b
Gusts shake the door, 619b
Gusty floor, rose along the, 481a
thieves, rifled by the, 489a
trees, among the, 909b
Guts, American name for it is, 981b
in his head, 181b
Gutter, walk straight into the, 823a
we are all in the, 768b
Guv'ment, print on'y wut, choose, 601b
Guy de Vere, 544a
that never had much experience, 894b
Guzzling Jimmy, 564b
Gwine to run all night, 636a
Gymnasium, life's, 611a
Gymnastic should begin early, 24a
teacher fortune-teller, 62b
Gypsies or thieves, 959b
Gypsy blood astir, 795a
Dame Fortune is a fickle, 499b
man, time you old, 854b
vagrant, life, 895b
Gyre and gimble in the wabe, 657b
Gyves upon his wrist, 488a

Habeas corpus, protection of the, 374b
Haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon, 670b
Haberdashery of success, 821b
Habersham, hills of, 716b
Habiliments, bogus, of mourning, 886b
Habit and faculty is preserved, 64b
apparell'd in precious, 158b
capable of being developed, 618a
costly thy, as thy purse, 112a, 171b
easy to abandon, 497b
empire of, 44a
fills time that remains, 855b
is a second nature, 60a
is fly-wheel of society, 715a
is habit, 678a
makes men good, 27a
of being contented, 442b
order breeds, 696b
ordinary actions to, 726a
peereth in meanest, 130b
sow a, 1005b
tyrannical, of reading, 603b
use doth breed a, 132a
will encroach, 419a
youth had been a, 813b
Habitable world, 280a
Habitant of castle gray, 592a
Habitation, giddy and unsure, 153a
local, and a name, 142b
of bitterns, 493a
Habits, censuah otha folks about, 859b
character, and manners, 628b
home-keeping, 54b
ill, gather, 280b
Habits, mental, of fifty years before, 811b
moral, in men's lives, 55a
my other, are good, 664b
of age of atomic energy, 965b
of peace and patience, 235b
other people's, 678a
small, well pursued, 376b
Habitual gratitude, 406a
hatred or fondness, 367a
nothing is, but indecision, 715a
whatever you would make, 64b
Hack, racer and, 530b
somebody to hew and, 238b
through much deposit, 817a
Hackney, ashamed to be seen in a, 285b
starv'd sonneteer, 311b
Hades, descent to, is the same, 70b
had all the, he needs, 810a
to, with his immense wealth, 8b
Hades' shore, 39a
Haft of the arrow, 11b
Hag, blue meagre, 247b
Haggard, prove her, 188b
Haggards ride no more, 789a
Hags, black and midnight, 198a
Haig, shall be, of Bemersyde, 74b
Hail and farewell for ever, 35b
arrows flew like, 934b
Caesar, 1009b
Columbia happy land, 402b
congenial horrors, 327b
element of earth, 935a
fellow well met, 15a, 297a
hail the gang's all here, 682b
holy light, 254b
Master and kissed him, 1055a
or blinding fire-balls, 566b
the rising sun, 347a
to thee blithe spirit, 466b
wedded love, 256a
Hailed on the road to En-dor, 817b
so proudly we, 436a
Hair, amber-dropping, 248a
and beard dyed, 59a
and finger-tips, 943a
as for my, 829a
as free, 218b
babies haven't any, 955b
beauty draws with a single, 223b, 312a
blown, is sweet, 944b
bone and a hank of, 816b
bracelet of bright, 216b
brindled, 751a
combed their beautiful, 660b
combing down his yellow, 1020b
cutting each other's, 964b
dear dead women with such, 571a
distinguish and divide a, 238a
divides the false and true, 532b
draw you with a single, 223b
each particular, to stand, 172b
Edith with golden, 524a
faithless in his, 59a
farmer's daughter hath soft brown, 651b
fell of, 199b
floating, 402b
flowers in her, 757a
for a wreath across my, 911a
gentlemen whose, is gray, 890b
goes with the hide, 948b
has become very white, 656a
his, became curlier, 637a
horrid image doth unfix my, 194b
Hair, hyacinth, 543b
I must sugar my, 657b
if a woman have long, 1061a
is burned black, 960b
is gray but not with years, 456a
Jeanie with the light brown, 636a
just grizzled, 276a
lie tangled in her, 268a
like twilight's her dusky, 409a
long, made good-looking men, 55a
lovely floating, 660a
Neara's, 249a
never hurt a, of Him, 926a
ninth part of, 151a
no time to recover his, 129a
no wider than a, 892b
of a woman, 223b
of graves, 607b
of my flesh stood up, 1030a
of what colour it please God, 157b
of yon gray head, 528a
on my head stands up, 16a
rain-drenched, 928b
resplendent, 411b
ruddy limbs and flaming, 386b
sacred, dissever, 312b
scanted men in, 129a
scent of her, 960b
single, casts its shadow, 43b
smoothes her, 944a
smoothes your, 486b
so charmingly curled, 599a
soft mists in her, 860b
soft, of the grass, 694b
soft-lifted by the winnowing wind, 482b
stars in her, were seven, 640b
stingy with your blooming, 894a
stormed and tore his, 587a
stroke his silver, 385a
strung with his, 133b
sunlight in your, 943a
takes, right off your bean, 975b
that is shining and free, 938b
toil till his, turns gray, 759b
too much, there, 208a
upon the upper lip, 950b
vine-leaves in his, 642a
was long her foot was light, 480a
wavelets of soft, 632b
whose, was so brown, 597a
wisdom is gray, 1065b
Hairbreadth missings of happiness, 333a
'scapes, 186a
Haircut and a shave, 955b
Haire of dog that bit us, 93b
Hairpins, pluck out the, 894a
Hairs, bring down my gray, 1023b
glory from his gray, 527a
if, be wires, 207b
natural property of gray, 577b
of their owner's head, 708a
of your head are numbered, 1052b
or straws or dirt, 318b
sooner by white, 143b
two, or two grains, 99b
white, ill become fool, 154a
Hair's-breadth of time, 67b
Hairy, basks, strength, 245b
breast, 897a
gold crown on 'er 'ead, 818a
Haiti, go to, 562b
Hal, no more of that, 150b
Halcyon days, 23a, 124a

Half a century bit by bit, 652b
a crown, help to, 706a
a crown to a Scotchman, 339a
a day, don't take, 739a
a drop, 123b
a hundred white slaves, 780b
a league onward, 553b
a library to make one book, 341a
a life asunder, 657b
a loaf, 93a
a proper gardener's work, 178a
a silver lyre, 968a
a sin, 551b
a trade and half an art, 794a
a world behind each back, 686b
a year, outlive life, 176a
an eye, see with, 108b
an hour a day, I did it for, 659a
asleep as they stalk, 706b
assuaged for Itylus, 691a
believes a God by night, 306a
broken-hearted, 451b
earth, only when we are, 638b
exceeds the whole, 7a
garden and half house, 550a
gate to concludendum, 87a
give, to the one, 1028a
grant what I wish, 880a
hidden from the eye, 405a
his years, 520b
how other, liveth, 89a
in shade and half in sun, 440a
inner, of every cloud, 879a
know it, better ignorant than, 46b
known life, 604a
left, told, 246b
makes love to you today, 781a
more than, the world was his, 563b
my better, 115b
my days, 251b
of music, 810a
of one order half another, 238b
of the people are right, 984b
of the world a bridegroom is, 780b
of world knoweth not, 89a
our misery, 376b
overcome but, his foe, 253a
part blessed man, 147b
repeat but, of what you hear, 1006b
risk t' other, 600b
sheds on, the nations, 253a
slave and half free, 537b
spent before we know it, 235a
suspected animate the whole, 419b
takes, his worth away, 6b
teach me, the gladness, 467a
the charms modesty conceal'd, 328a
the deed done, 41a
the power, 522a
the world knows not, 235a
to rise and half to fall, 317a
to what I see only, 398a, 633a
too civil by, 381a
Troy burnt, 152a
was not told me, 1028b
Half-believers, light, 621a
Half-brother of the world, 586a
Half-century, once in every, 514b
Half-civilized ancestors, 511b
Half-devil and half-child, 817a
Half-dozen, dull academic, 883a
Halfe a lofe, better is, 93a
Half-educated, unwashed and the, 811b
Half-gods, when, go, 504a
Half-held, earth and sea, 608a
Half-intellectual pleasure, 733a
Half-know many things, 595a
Half-moon, semicircle or a, 208a
Half-owre to Aberdour, 1011b
Half-past three, boy that was, 760b
Half-pay for life, 459a
Half-penny-worth of bread, 150b
Half-phrasings, harsh, 716b
Half-reap'd furrow, 482b
Half-regain'd Eurydice, 245b
Half-sensual half-intellectual pleasure, 733a
Half-shut eye, wave before the, 328b
Half-starved spiders, 362a
Half-truths, all truths are, 797b
Halfway, run, to meet it, 509b
Half-witted sheep, 410b
Half-world, o'er the one, 196a
Halicarnassus, Dionysius of, 303b
Hall, bard in, or bower, 247a
hut of the peasant or lordly, 759a
loosed string amidst public, 330a
pitcher the boy brings up the, 747a
puts you in de, o' Fame, 946b
sit in their sylvan, 654a
this is Liberty, 357b
valleys of, 716b
walls of Cumnor, 368b
Hall-mark of the national culture, 908a
Hallow a whole people, 419a
seems to, us there, 464b
we cannot, this ground, 541a
Hallow'd and so gracious is the time, 170a
relics, 244b
Hallowed be thy name, 1051a
ground, walks on, 965a
quiets of the past, 602a
Halls, dim, of night, 509b
dreamt I dwelt in marble, 483b
feast and your, are crowded, 754a
in gay attire is seen in, 413b
of fame, 1006a
of Montezuma, 1004b
of the American Congress, 662a
silent, of death, 470b
sweep through her marble, 520b
Tara's, 438a
Hallucinations of poets, 908b
Halo of immortality, 398a
pray his, when he dies, 771b
Halt and the blind, 1057a
and the hurl, 815b
learn to, 57b
the maimed the, the blind, 895b
ye between two opinions, 1029a
Halter, come and cut, 244a
felt the, draw, 380b
threats of a, intimidate, 376b
Halters, talking of, 105b
Halting not in your ways, 815a
Halves, bit an angle-worm in, 647a
I'll go his, 89a
Ham, Shem, and Japheth, 1022b
Hame, kye's come, 380a
'tis thou must bring her, 1011b
to my ain countree, 447b
ye maun bide at, 447b
Hamelin Town's in Brunswick, 570a
Hamlet, announced tragedy of, 417b
as easily as he could have written, 476b
how boring, 931a
most of all, 741b
O, what a falling-off, 172b
rude forefathers of the, 348a
Hamlets by the sea, 878b
in, dances on the green, 413b
Hammer away ye hostile hands, 754b
beating, 915b
me into a crowbar, 899a
neither, nor axe, 365a, 1028b
no sound of, or of saw, 365a
out divers arts, 36b
out solid piece of work, 709b
them to verse and prose, 897b
what the, 387a
when you are a, 234a
with the, she smote Sisera, 1026b
workmen's, 1026b
your iron when glowing hot, 43b
Hammered, attacking and getting well, 765b
gold and gold enamelling, 827a
leaves of finest gold, 604a
Hammers, anvil unharmed the, gone, 681b
break God's anvil stands, 754b
broken, 899a
closing rivets, 155b
no, fell, 365a
rules and, 201b
Hammock, can't think out iv a, 835a
Hampden, some village, 348b
Hampshire Grenadier, 1014a
Hamstring, conceit lies in his, 181a
Hand a stronger one, 108a
across her sky he laid his, 640a
adore, that gives blow, 277b
against every man, 1023a
and brain went ever paired, 570a
and heart to this vote, 443a
back of the, that receives, 667a
be tied up to thy neck, 1070b
bear welcome in your, 195a
beneath whose awful, 816a
bird in the, 11a
bite the, that fed them, 362a
bless, that gave the blow, 277b
blind, shall brush my wing, 387a
bloody and invisible, 197b
books obedient to my, 794b
by God's, drawn, 794b
by simple turning of my, 841b
by the hole of the door, 1044b
close open, out of love, 726b
constable with lifted, 810a
cravens my weak, 204a
dare seize the fire, 387a
dry a moist eye, 152b
either, may rightly clutch, 820b
encumbers with helping, 339a
feather in, 11a
findeth to do, 1043a
foot and, go cold, 97a
for hand, 1025a
for the sword one, remains, 595a
gentle peace in right, 211b
give me your, 129b
God's right, and left, 586a
goes at a touch of the, 879b
grasp of a friendly, 729b

Hand, greater things produced by His, 229b
handle toward my, 196a
harp within my, 611b
hat in his, 338b
hath made our nation free, 535a
heart in his, 561a
heavier, than kings, 331a
heaving up my either, 231a
heav'n's, or will, 251b
here's my, 209b
hold fire in his, 138b
hold readily in your, 338b
holding out, for charity, 74b
hurts my, 189b
idle thunder in his lifted, 275b
immortal, or eye, 387a
imposition of a mightier, 492a
in hand with God, 889b
in hand with wand'ring steps, 259a
in its breeches pocket, 478a
industrious, from England, 641a
infection and the, of war, 138b
infinity in palm of your, 388a
iron, in velvet glove, 95a
keep the lifted, in awe, 305a
larger heart the kindlier, 553a
lays icy, on kings, 237b
leans cheek upon her, 135a
leaves thy, in mine, 519a
lend a, 624b
lets the curtain fall, 322b
licks the, just raised, 316a
lift up one, to heaven, 744a
like the dyer's, 207a
little thing in, 11a
living, warm and capable, 480a
man's, not able to taste, 142b
mortality's strong, 148b
muckrake in his, 274b
my time is at, 1054b
my times are in thy, 1033b
nature's sweet and cunning, 164a
Nelson's, 695b
not able to taste, 142b
not the, but the understanding, 107a
of God, 881b
of very healing, 873a
old nonchalance of the, 826b
on her bosom, 190a
one heart one, one nation, 535a
one iron, less, 735a
open, an easy shoe, 795a
our times are in his, 572a
over the lamp of life, 54b
paid for what his mouth ate, 1014b
papers in each, 318a
prompter's, is on his bell, 686b
raise a, against Rome, 887b
rash, in evil hour, 258a
red right, 253b
richest, showers, 253b
right, offend thee, 1051a
rosy, unbarr'd the gates, 256b
seen God's, through a lifetime, 571b
shake of the, 943b
so various, 260a
soft, and softer breast, 480a
stretch a, in hour of death, 857a
stretch out your, 65a
stretched out to receive, 1066a
strong as your, can make it, 888b
sweeten this little, 199a
sweeter in air than in, 121b
Hand, take a pen in his, 339a
tender inward of thy, 207a
that bore a nation, 663a
that hath made you fair, 185a
that held the dagger, 920b
that is honest and hearty, 412b
that kindles, 456a
that made us is divine, 299a
that ope'd the gate, 737a
that rocks the cradle, 606b
that rounded Peter's dome, 503a
things made entirely by, 886a
thoughtless, brush'd away, 387a
three lilies in her, 640b
threw a pearl away, 190b
time hath a taming, 495b
to execute, 369a, 1002a
to mouth, 102b
to one unfriended, 796a
to the plough, 1056b
touch of a vanish'd, 549b
tricks by sleight of, 298a
true love's, 138a
turn your, to, 106a
unbless'd thy, 6b
unearthly, presses the snib, 791b
unfriendly to tyrants, 271b
upon his head, 518b
upon my heart, 524b
upon thy mane, 455a
was on the oar, 23b
wash blood clean from my, 196b
waved her lily, 308a
we in God's, 155b
welcoming, 803a
whatsoever thou takest in, 269b
when he had not a pen in, 342b
whip in every honest, 189b
who hath seen her wave her, 547b
willow in her, 146b
win the, of woman, 514a
with his, the vessel made, 533a
work of our head and, 816b
Handclasp's a little stronger, 862b
Handel, care a farthing candle for, 430b
sings wisdom, 507b
Handel's, Mynheer, but a ninny, 232a
Handfasted, when we are, 417a
Handfasting, this we call, 417a
Hand-flung spears, 584b
Handful, fling us a, of stars, 933b
o' things I know, 698b
of ashes, 895b
of dust, 944a
of grey ashes, 627a
of meal in a barrel, 1028b
of sand, 977b
of silver, 567b
to the tribes that slumber, 470b
Handicap, poverty is a, 929b
Hand-in-glove, you and he were, 297a
Handiwork, firmament showeth his, 1032b
you give to God, 755b
Handkerchief of the Lord, 607b
Handle, lie the, which fits them, 536a
of a broom, 903a
of the big front door, 682a
one old jug without a, 581b
right and wrong, 65a, 370a
taste not, not, 1063a
toward my hand, 196a
Handled with a chain, 646a
Handler, nation's freight, 898a
Handles, everything has two, 65a
everything hath two, 223a
Handmaid and nurse of enterprise, 925a
Handmaiden, low estate of his, 1056a
Hands, aching, and bleeding feet, 620a
acrost th' sea, 833b
administration in, of the many, 20a
all the rights in their, 517b
are blue, 581a
bearer's, otherwise employed, 776a
blesseth with two happy, 115a
business goes off a man's, 285b
by fairy, knell is rung, 351b
clap your, 792a
clasp, and weep a little, 486a
clasps the crag with crooked, 553a
clean, and a pure heart, 1033b
defended by all our, 557a
entergraft our, 216b
extended in straight line, 50a
failing, 860b
feed out of your tribe's, 821b
feel that I must wash my, 729a
fold my, and wait, 688b
foreign, clos'd thy dying eyes, 313b
formed the dry land, 1036b
from our, have power, 411b
from picking and stealing, 1069a
full, fortune with both, 153b
hammer away ye hostile, 754b
happiness in the, of others, 434a
hath not a Jew, 145a
hold much of heat, 946b
horny, of toil, 599b
if time be heavy on your, 547a
in your own, 817a
into thy, I commend, 1057b
join your, 127a
kiss her lips and take her, 825a
laid hold of by greedy, 537b
large and sinewy, 521b
lay thy soul full in her, 606b
laying violent, upon ship, 294b
lift up the, in prayer, 725a
little, make vain pretence, 656a
little, were never made, 302b
made before knives, 296b
many, make light worke, 94a
mischief for idle, 302b
mouths without, 281a
musket moulds in his, 747a
my own fair, 295a
nearer than, and feet, 556a
new heraldry is, not hearts, 189a
nobody has such small, 968b
not built with mortal, 279a
not without men's, 596a
now join your, 127a
of America, 888a
of Esau, 1023a
of mem'ry weave, 698b
of sisters death and night, 609b
of the higher classes, 376a
old, to young, 707a
on, and knees follow in it, 500b
on that golden key, 246b
oozing out at palms of my, 381a
pale, I loved, 812b
palms of your, will thicken, 793b
predatory human, 784b
reach out, amid the stars, 831b

Hands, remain with, folded, 926a
right, of fellowship, 1062b
shake, for ever, 122b
soiled in climbing, 900a
Soul clap its, 827a
that work on us, 884a
tides of men into my, 946a
touch, with those that stay, 707a
true faith and ready, 597b
two good honest, 791a
two, upon the breast, 635b
upheld by all our, 563b
upon their hearts, 787a
warm'd both, 432a
washed his, 1055a
watch that wants both, 363b
weak, though mighty heart, 468a
what, you would hold, 430b
whose, are four, 969b
winds in their, 46a
with empty, no tassels, 309b
with Pilate wash your, 140a
without falling into her, 714a
your soul in her firm white, 857b
Handsaw, know a hawk from a, 174a
Handsome at twenty, 234a
estate, owner in fee of, 587b
every thing, about him, 158b
his figure is, 701a
house to lodge a friend, 320a
hunting man, 863a
in three hundred pounds, 180b
is that handsome does, 81b, 354b
mourning very, 285b
pigtail wore, 564a
rather be, than homely, 737a
wee thing, 393a
Handsomely, merits, allowed, 342b
they lowered the coffin, 755a
Handsomer man, going away with a, 731b
others are, far, 888b
Handspike, fate is the, 604b
Handwriting, so much, on the wall, 957a
Hand-wrought goods, imperfections of, 776a
Handy, with the girls be, 1001a
Handy-dandy which is the justice, 193a
Hang a pearl, 141a
calf's-skin, 148a
et by the shore, 803b
head as discontent, 220b
I will not, myself today, 867a
icicles, by the wall, 134a
in air, 151a
level in balances of love, 673a
like an icicle, 165a
loop to, a doubt on, 189a
my harp on a weeping willow-tree, 1004b
out our banners, 199b
out their signs, 445a
quite out of fashion, 182a
salt-fish on his hook, 200b
separately, 331b
she would, on him, 170b
sorrow, 159a
that jurymen may dine, 312b
that would, us, 141a
themselves in hope, 244a
themselves in own straps, 163b
title, loose about him, 199a
together, 331b
up philosophy, 137a
Hang up the ivy-branch, 46b
upon his pent-house lid, 194a
your clothes on a hickory limb, 1008b
Hang'd, my poor fool is, 193b
Hanged and die to save charges, 222a
house of man that was, 105b
longed to see him, 848a
millstone, about his neck, 1057b
our harps upon the willows, 1038a
Hangin' Danny Deever, 817b
men an' women, 1002b
Hanging, and wiving by destiny, 91a, 145a
breathless on thy fate, 522b
deserve, ten times, 100b
in a golden chain, 254b
is too good for him, 274b
marriage and, go by destiny, 91a
out the clothes, 1017a
silly, face, 303a
worst use man put to, 213b
your tongue out of window, 882a
Hangman, grave-digger or even a, 509b
Hangman's whip, 224a
Hangover became part of the day, 975a
Hangs a tale, 90a, 160b
between in doubt, 316b
his head for shame, 627b
mute on Tara's walls, 438a
on Dian's temple, 202b
on princes' favours, 211a
part which, on our back, 35a
thereby, a tale, 160b
upon the cheek of night, 135a
Hank of hair, 816b
Hanker, one we, after, 953a
Hannah, contract 'twixt, God and me, 662b
Cook, doesn't amount to, 1007a
Hannah's at the window binding shoes, 630b
Hannibal had mighty virtues, 221b
Hanover city, famous, 570a
Square, St. George's, 671a
Hans Breitmann gife a barty, 631a
Hants, Nettlecombe, 883b
Hap may amend, 118a
our, is loss, 126a
Ha'penny will do, 1002b
Hapless sons of clay, 529b
Happen between the cup and the lip, 223a
bigger than anything that can, to me, 788b
it can't, here, 932a
no evil can, to a good man, 20b
no matter what may, 892a
pieces of fortune seldom, 332a
strange things that almost, 513b
things, which you do not hope, 30b
Happened, could but have, once, 572b
feel that all that, to you, 983b
what men believe, 956a
Happening to somebody else, 904b
Happens, all that, is as usual, 67b
least expected generally, 511b
nothing, to anybody, 67b
unexpected always, 30b
whatever, at all, 67a
Happier, each the, for the other, 847b
for his presence, 752b
Happier, human affairs would be, 281b
in the passion we feel, 265b
in their vain quest, 933b
less, lands, 139a
marriages should be, 555b
one who goes is, 630a
than I know, 257b
things remembering, 73b
to be dead, 506b
who feel it most are, 465b
Happiest delineation of varieties, 428b
dream, none thrives upon, 629a
heart that ever beat, 738a
least, of our existence, 577a
life consists in ignorance, 14b
marriages on earth, 976b
moments, best and, 469a
of mortals, 325a
time of the glad new Year, 547a
treatise of education, 344b
who suffers least, 344b
Happiness a wine of rarest vintage, 822b
and all their powers, 513a
art of human, 812a
beyond this life, 371a
care of human life and, 375a
cloud the, of others, 337a
concern about, of peoples, 723a
consume, without producing it, 764b
crave for, 641b
depends as nature shows, 362b
do not write down their, 723a
drowning would be, 576a
duty of, 664a
ennobles the character, 875b
entire, 73b
envy no man's, 161b
fireside, 396b
first condition of social, 722b
foes of human, 461b
for greatest numbers, 324b
for man, 459b
formula for complete, 806a
gave her birth and, 771a
great task of, 751b
hairbreadth missings of, 333a
have to believe in, 889b
human beings seeking, 832a
in the hands of others, 434a
in these superfluities, 536a
is beneficial, 856a
is like time and space, 665a
is speechless, 631a
is the only good, 662b
is the shadow, 790b
it gives men, 320b
it is, 559b
iverywhere, contint, 835b
lifetime of, 765a
look into, 163a
made of minute fractions, 425a
makes unhappiness possible, 856b
makes up in height, 881b
malicious have a dark, 497a
man can enjoy, 45b
mistaken path to, 461b
most essential thing for, 744b
must be allowed to grow up, 970a
not in multitude of friends, 218a
not less beautiful than grief, 830b
of a representative, 359b
of men consists in life, 642b

Happiness of society, 368a
of the common man, 831a, 900a
of the governed, 494b
of the human race, 360b
oh what, to live, 404b
on earth is no sure, 114a
on this terrestrial ball, 989b
or misery of mortal life, 650b
or our misery, 444a
our being's end and aim, 317b
overexpecting, in married estate, 244a
particular mood of, 970a
pastime and, will grow, 410b
philosophy to attain, 702b
political prosperity and, 538b
profligate of, 849b
pursuit of, 373a, 921a
recollection of vanished, 711a
result, 579a
rob him of his, 642a
she does not find, 336a
so much, is produced, 341b
so perfect as the martyr's, 800b
solid, we prize, 330a
soul saw a glimpse of, 243b
special, of each day, 886a
sum of human, 780b
supreme, of life, 497a
talk, 753b
that makes heart afraid, 488a
thirst after, 345a
thought of tender, 410a
too swiftly flies, 347b
true, is of retired nature, 300a
unforeseen, 447a
virtue sufficient for, 235b
was born a twin, 457b
was never lost, 711a
what right have we to, 641b
wherein lies, 479a
work out, for themselves, 437b
Happy a man as any in the world, 284b
accident, 908a
alchemy of mind, 326b
always was it for that son, 126a
as a lover, 409b
as kings, 750b
as the daisies that dance, 636b
as the grass was green, 997a
as the heart was long, 997a
autumn-fields, 550b
born to be, with others, 65a
bounding flea, 941b
breed of men, 139a
call no man, 18b
called thee so, 427b
capacity to become, 264b
Christian child, 442b
Christmas to all, 437a
convents bosom'd deep, 322a
count myself in nothing else so, 139a
count them, which endure, 1064a
dawning of her thigh, 231a
days that make us, 896b
days, those were, 301b
days, world of, 127b
dead, how fares it with the, 552a
death, 84b
desires to make people, 491b
devote itself to making you, 765a
dreams, mother tells me, 747b
duty of being, 749b
duty to make him, 585a
earth, like heaven above, 626b
ending, bread-sauce of the, 719a
Happy endings, romantic plays with, 830b
existence you wanted, 978b
families resemble one another, 642b
fam'ly, still a, 836b
feel, deep down, 952b
fellow-creatures, 371a
field or mossy cavern, 482b
fireside clime, 393a
goes as lucky goes, 887a
good-night air, 705b
happy tree, too, 478a
he alone, 278a
he is, who hath this only, 58b
he who could learn causes, 36b
he who has once been, 703a
he who knows the country gods, 36b
he with such a mother, 551a
health unto the, 809a
high majestical, 465b
highways where I went, 786a
how, could I be with either, 308b
human beings, 605b
human eyes, 751b
I and wretched he, 584b
in the United States, 909a
inexperience, hope of, 576a
is he born and taught, 213a
is he who knows them not, 84a
is rose distill'd, 140b
is that city, 223a
is the blameless vestal's lot, 313a
is the man possessing a judgment, 23a
Isles, touch the, 548b
land, hail Columbia, 402b
land, seek the, 584a
learn'd is, nature to explore, 317a
let us all be, 665a
let us be, as we can, 342b
letter tell him the page, 647b
life, spent a, 220a
lines, lord once own the, 311b
live completely, 9a
lived, can say he has, 40a
living things, 961b
made him, as a married man, 340b
make two lovers, 315b
man be his dole, 91a
man cannot be, alone, 720b
man confines himself, 514b
man happy dole, 91a
man in modern world, 914a
man, pride ever taints, 202b
man's without a shirt, 90b
mixtures, 457a
more, if we had never met, 485a
morn, this the, 244a
morn, yields darkness to, 723b
moron, 1008b
needed to make, life, 68a
never so, as we imagine, 265a
never was so, 1003b
New Years, 580b
no birds so, as we, 582a
no man is, 45b
no one can be, till all are happy, 614b
noise to hear, 786a
not a place so, as America, 370b
old age, 498a
pair live while ye may, 255b
parents are able to think calmly, 702b
Happy past, not in forgetting, 670a
people, in their work, 605a
people not afraid of death, 823a
place, hope hath, 592b
place to be, is here, 662b
ports and, havens, 138a
prospects in view, 65b
recall, time in wretchedness, 75b
remote from the, 993b
sad and, days of yore, 750a
say that man is, 15b
sleep, 84b
songs, wrote my, 385a
state, full description of a, 283b
the farmers, 36b
the heart that sighed, 122a
the house that shelters a friend, 502a
the man, 326b
the man that hath quiver full, 1037b
the man who can call today his own, 39b, 278a
the man who has learned his place, 51a
the man whose wish and care, 309a
the people whose annals are blank, 476b
they that hear detractions, 157b
they whose walls already rise, 36b
thing to be father, 126b
those early days, 272a
though married, 804b
thrice, they, 38b
time to be, is now, 662b
to be, 909a
to have been, 73b
'twere now to be most, 32a, 187a
warrior, 409b, 864b
warrior sleeps, 924b
way to be, 662b
ways of doing things, 505a
we, few, 156b
were but little, 157b
where we ust to be so, 746a
which is, in this world, 565a
who crowns in shades, 355b
who in his verse can steer, 286a
winds upon her played, 549b
workaday people, 959b
young are, never, 780b
Harangue, telling nothing in a great, 270a
Harangued, exhibited and, 22b
Harass the distrest, 335b
Harbinger, amber scent her, 260a
love's, 259a
Harbingers, pious thoughts as, 243b
Harbor, arrived in a good, 229b
bar be moaning, 598a
cleared, 421a
is a good thing, 742a
more virtue than doth live, 218b
never one in, as white, 740a
put up in New York, 766b
ship comes into the, 229b
where lies the final, 604b
with my Sylvia nightly, 132a
Harbors wealth of valued verse, 960a
Hard as for a camel, 140b
as piece of nether millstone, 1032a
beginning maketh good ending, 91b
beset, I am being woman, 934b

Hard cases make bad law, 709b
contests, shrink from the, 779a
dealings teaches suspect, 144a
doubtful unprosperous, 471b
droppes perce, marble 34b
faithful friends, to find, 220a
finds the down pillow, 204a
for an empty sack, 331a
for thee to master, 68a
for women to keep counsel, 167b
fortune use you, an' sharp, 390b
gemlike flame, 702a
gold, and cold, 488b
good lesson though often, 513b
he often fares, 430b
heart of a child, 934b
hit, unless it rebounds, 341a
how, a man may labor, 771b
is the herte, 77b
it shall go, 145a
labour, nor any system of, 617b
latent value, 719b
long is the way and, 254a
nothing's so, 231a
on female pulchritude, 909a
prove so, a master, 721b
questions, prove him with, 1028b
represented as, to learn, 333a
rocks hollow, 34b
service must be done, 495b
sight of death makes, 162a
sorrow is, to bear, 572a
stiff lines of life, 528a
that we have to die, 678a
things to bear and grin, 630b
though, be the task, 630b
times were not, 507b
to giggle, 859b
to part when friends are dear, 372b
uncertain coy, to please, 414b
undertaking to please everybody, 45b
up, all of us so, 768b
very, is my fare, 308a
very, the task I find, 654a
was their lodging, 292a
way of transgressors is, 1039a
when the cause goes, 279a
work, no substitute for, 735b
work tends to give us rest, 664a
Hard-a-keeping oath, 132a
Hard-beaten road to his house, 504b
Hard-boiled as a picnic egg, 973b
unbroken egg, 970b
Harden, do not, it, 853b
Hardened into the bone of manhood, 359b
Pharaoh's heart, 1024a
Hardens a' within, 391a
the mass, 939a
Harder, grows, to write, 975a
life, toward summit, 728b
the conflict, 370a
they fall, 19b
to be got than knowledge, 283b
to give properly, 726b
Hardest is being taken in, 630b
knife ill-used, 206a
to be understood of the two, 382a
Hardest-timber'd oak, 112b, 126a
Hard-favour'd rage, 155a
Hardihood, dauntless, 628b
tale to tell of the, 842b
Hardly a man is now alive, 524a
ever, 682a
Hardship, exposed to risk and, 428b
godlike, 477b
our garment, 869b
Hardships and expense of much labour, 54a
cheerful amid, 666a
Hard-working, honest, ancestry, 966a
Hardy and vigorous young man, 98a
as Nemean lion's nerve, 172a
kiss me, 390a
plant, error is a, 561a
Hare awoke from nap, 11a
hold with the, 92a
limp'd trembling, 480b
mad as a March, 84b
March, 656b
start a, 149b
Harebell, hope is like a, 649b
Harebells and sweet lilies, 649b
heath and, 592a
Hare-brained chatter, 513a
Hare's foot my preservative, 284b
Hares, little hunted, 854a
Hark hark my soul, 584a
hark the dogs do bark, 1020a
how all the welkin rings, 334b
the foes come, 278b
the herald angels sing, 334b
'tis ringing down the street, 582b
to an exiled son's appeal, 702b
Harlequin without his mask, 565b
Harlot's cry, 388a
youthful, curse, 387b
Harlots sleep at ease, 313a
Harm comes to strong from weakest, 727b
diversity of judgment, 262a
fear we'll come to, 1011b
flea does all, he can, 218a
fly from, 15b
forgive a man for, he does, 875b
man who does no wrong, 73a
me, fate cannot, 39b
me most, 8b
mutual protection from, 26a
none of woman born, Macbeth, 198b
nothing do much, 971a
power to, without or within, 67a
that women have done, 789a
to my wit, 163b
wins us to our, 194b
Harmed by speech, 95b
by truth man never yet was, 68a
Harmes, chese lesse of two, 27a
Harmful, more, than reasoned errors, 634a
same thing, to both, 27a
Harmless as doves, 124a, 1052b
day, entertains the, 213a
gold, 600a
necessary cat, 145b
pleasure, public stock of, 337b
poor, fly, 130a
untitled aristocracy, 536b
Harmodius reviled Iphicrates, 59a
Harmonic transcription, 954a
Harmonics, far and faint, 574b
Harmonies of music, 700a
tumult of thy mighty, 466a
Harmonious bubbling noise, 236a
echo from our discordant life, 634a
madness, 467a
Harmonious sound on golden hinges, 257a
Harmoniously confus'd, 309a
Harmony, all discord, not understood, 316b
all that is, for thee, 67a
attention like deep, 138b
beauty of style and, 24a
billow of, 809b
cultivate peace and, 367a
disposed to, 429b
drowsy with, 133b
famous, of leaves, 824b
from, to harmony, 278b
heavenly, 278b
hidden soul of, 245b
holiness, immortality, 616b
in her bright eye, 268a
in immortal souls, 147a
move in, with those laws, 633a
music to create, 57b
music wherever there is, 241a
of the universe, 361a
of the world, 112a
or true delight, 257b
rhythm and, find their way, 24a
rule of universal, 617a
secret, between its tides, 759a
softness and, in the words, 434b
soul of man a kind of, 476a
touches of sweet, 147a
Harms, beg often our own, 200b
not for thy, 790a
of our hands' doing, 14b
Harness bells a shake, gives his, 880b
die with, on our back, 199b
died in, 872a
him that girdeth on his, 1029a
Nicanor lay dead in his, 1067b
Harnessing of the basic power, 929a
Haroun Alraschid, 546a
Harp, give him a, 810a
hang my, on a weeping willow-tree, 1004b
like my own, 432b
not on that string, 128a
of Innisfail, 432b
of thousand strings, 303a
on the same string, 106b
open palm upon his, 524b
sings to one clear, 551b
such as handle, and organ, 1022b
through Tara's halls, 438a
within my hand, 611b
Harper lays his open palm, 524b
wind that grand old, 650a
Harping on my daughter, 173b
Harps of gold, 560b
on, and on psalteries, 1028a
upon the willows, 1038a
Harp-strings of the mind, 617a
Harried every hue, 995b
Harrow, toad beneath the, 813a
up thy soul, 172b
Harrowing clods in a slow walk, 706b
Harry, God for, 155a
such a King, 122b
Harsh and crabbed, 247b
and wild, 795a
as truth, 517a
berries, and crude, 248b
cadence of a rugged line, 278a
climate, New England has a, 748a
good are so, to the clever, 708a
half-phrasings, 716b

Harsh of cry, 981a
or burdensome, 73b
out of tune and, 175a
straining, discords, 137a
words of Mercury are, 134a
Harshness, no, gives offence, 311a
Hart, lame man leap as a, 1046b
panteth for water-brooks, 649a, 1034a
roe or young, 1045a
tyger's, in player's hide, 126a
ungalled play, 176a
willing, 91b
Harvard, Copeland of, 952b
fair, 463b
graduate of, 805a
man, can always tell a, 1007a
Square, floating over, 980b
whale ship my, 604a
Harvest, gathereth food in, 1038b
is past summer ended, 1048a
laughs with a, 509b
no, but a thorn, 233a
of a quiet eye, 405b
of old age is recollection, 34a
peaceful, days, 632a
seedtime and, 1022b
that I reap'd, 532a
thought not only of, 980a
truly is plenteous, 1052a
Harvest-home, stubble-land at, 149b
Harvests, ripening rich, 899b
wholesome, reaps, 490a
Harvest-time of love, 427b
Harwich, steamer from, 684a
Has, them that, gits, 735a
what a man, 109a
Haste, always in, 329b
in paying off obligation, 265b
is from the devil, 1010a
make, 148b
make, slowly, 1010a
maketh waste, 90b
married in, 130a
marry in, 900a
mounting in hot, 453a
now to my setting, 211a
one with moderate, 171a
thee nymph, 245a
this sweaty, 169b
to congratulate friends, 278a
weep to see you, away, 230b
wine that was spilt in, 890b
without rest without, 380a
wooed in, 130a
Hasten to be drunk, 281a
to their end, 205b
Hastening towards immortality, 609b
Hastens to join his comrades, 463a
Hastily and prudently, 45a
werke wel and, 82a
Hasty kiss snatch'd, 327b
marriage proveth well, 126b
marriage seldom proveth, 126b
need na start awa sae, 390a
orisons, patter out their, 966a
words which fly abroad, 474b
world, finished in this, 602a
Hasty-pudding, thick as, 1001a
Hat, cockle, and staff, 177b
dusty of, and shoe, 781b
fashion of his, 157a
forbade me to put off my, 273b
gnaws my, 902b
have a good, 534b
in his hand, 338b
is the ultimum moriens, 536a
Hat, lightly doffed his, 807b
little bird on Nellie's, 850a
new, carried into a church, 448b
not much worse for wear, 364a
off with your, 760b
old, stopping a chink, 680b
on account of his beaver, 581b
organ-grinder's, 713a
penny in the old man's, 1002b
put my, 338b
put off my, forbade me to, 273b
runcible, 580b
shocking, 535a
upon my head, 338b
wid my, caved in, 636a
Hatch'd, serpent's egg which, 167a
which, would grow mischievous, 167a
Hatched, count chickens before, 11b
silent when they, eggs, 244a
Hatchet, cut it with my, 395a
fergits where he buried a, 841a
Hate a dumpy woman, 457a
all miserable creatures, 461a
all women so, 216a
boughs of love and, 824a
cherish hearts that, thee, 211b
counsels not, 145a
each other so little, 778a
enough religion to make us, 295a
enough to hear prayers, 11a
envy dared not, 455b
foe without, 660a
for arts, 319a
found only on the stage, 458b
freedom for thought we, 710b
frown of, 388a
good to them that, you, 1051a
heats of, and lust, 785b
him mortally, 309b
him so as if to love him, 15a
I, and I love, 35b
I, war, 919b
I, inaccuracy, 672b
I, nobody, 296b
if hate be perfect, 554b
immortal, 252a
implacable in, 276b
is a fear, 972b
is the more enduring, 490b
keep, out, 933b
let them, provided they fear, 34a
love and, are emotions, 490b
love and desire and, 833a
man who builds his name, 308a
man you wronged, 63b
mankind, 203b
much to, much to forgive, 876a
naught I did in, 190a
no, lost between us, 108a
no sport in, 469a
nor love thy life nor, 52b, 258b
not fear not, 972b
of hate the scorn of scorn, 546a
of those below, 453a
one another and know it, 286a
owe no man, 161b
sequestered in its, 993b
smile to those who, 456b
sprung from my only, 135a
the day, 114b
the sin but love the sinner, 625b
the traitor, 53a
they would come to, 70a
think I know enough of, 880b
those hateful to us, not to, 14b
those I fight I do not, 826a
Hate to be unquiet at home, 286a
traitors and the treason love, 279a
twin of heathen, 556b
understand the folks they, 601a
whom they fear, 31a
whom they injured, 47b
woman learns how to, 727a
worst sin is not to, them, 764b
ye all, 267b
your neighbour, 492b
Hated, Caesar, the traitor, 53a
fat to be, 150b
how I should have, you, 672b
not for thy faults, 454a
past reason, 207a
the approximate, 884a
things I have, 959a
traitor, 279a
Hateful, self is, 273a
tax upon commodities, 336b
to us, 14b
woman once loved is most, 858a
Hater, very good, 338b
Haters, bless your, 556b
Hates and greeds of old Europe, 839a
endless extinction of unhappy, 621b
flatterers, 167a
loves more readily than it, 514a
loves or fears or, 412b
Hateth his son, 84b
Hath, unto everyone that, 1054b
Hating ill-natured gossip, 851a
no one love but only he, 454b
Hatred as well as love, 345a
battered by, 927a
comes from the heart, 461a
envy, and malice, 1068b
habitual, or fondness, 367a
healthy, of scoundrels, 476a
in a mind, 826b
intellectual, 827a
love nor, in the game, 727a
needs but to be seen, 317a
no rage like love to, turned, 298a
objects of, 858a
of entrenched greed, 919a
public odium and public, 433b
soul-destroying, 869b
stalled ox and, therewith, 1039b
stirreth up strifes, 1039a
Hats, babies in silk, 941a
may make divorces, 845a
off the flag is passing by, 804b
old trees, coats, 953a
seraphs swing their snowy, 646a
Hatter, the, 656b
Hatto, Bishop, 426a
Haud the wretch in order, 224a
Haughtiness, none possess such, 887a
of soul, 299b
Haughty barbers, 964b
dames in jewelled velvets, 604a
day fills his blue urn, 506a
gallant gay Lothario, 302a
old and, nation, 246b
one, cry, 914b
spirit before a fall, 1039b
vigilant blue-stocking, 493b
Haul down the American flag, 487a
Hauled on his boots, 587a
Haunch and the hump is obey, 816a
Haunt not the fringy edges, 595b
of every noxious reptile, 353a
of flies on summer eves, 481b

Haunt, public, 159b
the rich man's door, 38b
where they most breed and, 195b
you yet, 890b
Haunted air, 948b
by a demoniac throng, 731a
by ghosts they have depos'd, 139b
houses, 523b
me like a passion, 404a
spring and dale, 244b
stream, 245b
waning moon was, 420b
Haunts and obsesses my brain, 486a
busy, of men, 470a
love seldom, the breast, 309b
me like a face half known, 780b
me night and day, 928b
suspicion, guilty mind, 127a
the tempest, 618b
thy days, 480a
Have, all we, and are, 821b
more than thou showest, 191a
not what we, 780b
nought venter nought, 93a
they lack I, 101b
to, to hold, 812b, 1069a
what we would have, 184b
Have-beens, no sense of, 706a
Have-much and Have-little, 108a
Haven, down to the, 556b
glorious, 76a
in sunny Palestine, 896b
safe into the, glide, 334a
under the hill, 549b
Haven's gate, people wait at, 862a
Havens dumb, green swell in the, 724b
ports and happy, 138a
Having nothing nothing can he lose, 126b
nothing yet possessing, 1062a
Having-been-in-danger, 884a
Having-gone-to-the-very-end, 884b
Havoc, cry, 168a
Hawk, know a, from a handsaw, 174a
or a buzzard, 983a
their wares, 949a
wild, to the wind-swept sky, 815a
Hawk'd at and kill'd, 197a
Hawk-eyes and cheek of apple-blossom, 554b
Hawk's the darling of his fere, 29b
Hawks, between two, 124a
such hounds such, 1012b
Hawthorn bush with seats, 355b
hedge, 938a
in the dale, 245a
snow of the, 777a
Hawthorne to Montaigne to Baudelaire, 751b
Hay, bottle of, 142a
cry was still more, 748a
dance the antic, 123a
farmers make, 803a
for the cattle, 59a
live on, 1009a
make, when the sunne shineth, 91a
needle in a bottle of, 107b
turkey in the, 1003b
world is a bundle of, 460a
worth a load of, 1000a
Haycock, needle in the, 957b
Haydn, some cry up, 430b
Haystack, under the, fast asleep, 1016a
Hazard, art's long, 846b
march to the unseen, 809a
not the, but the play, 829b
of concealing, 391a
of new fortunes, 147b
of the die, 128b
runs a very great, 107a
when a nation's life's at, 625a
Hazardous, definitions are, 336b
Haze, shimmering golden, 849b
that side of the, 647a
Hazel, Glenartey's, shade, 415a
Hazel-switch for discovery of treasure, 823b
Hazlitt to Lamb to Wordsworth, 751b
He, faithful only, 256b
for God only, 255b
forget the, and she, 215b
has given bees honey, 326a
has invented history, 327a
let's eat, 564b
poorest, in England, 228b
that is thy friend indeed, 220a
that is without sin, 1058a
think of yourself as, 844b
who does not mind his belly, 340a
who goes to bed sober, 225a
Head aches, when the, 107a
and front of my offending, 186a
and shoulders, bring in by, 100a
and the hoof of the law, 815b
anointest my, with oil, 1033b
as full of quarrels, 136b
at his, a grass-green turf, 177b
audacious, is lifted, 661a
binds so dear a, 467a
bow thy, in gentle spite, 629a
bowed his comely, 268b
center the hub the king pin, 661a
chills upon the, or heart, 751b
chop off her, 656b
chop off your, 1016a
coals of fire upon his, 1041a
complex problem of the, 811a
concerned with outer weather, 881a
contempt comes from the, 461a
crack like that in her, 732a
crotchets in thy, 180a
crown in heart not, 126b
crown of his, 158a, 451a
crown of the, 50a
crown old Winter's, 263b
disorders of the, 19a
dissever from the fair, 312b
erect beneath the tragic years, 774a
fame over his living, 468a
gently falling on thy, 302b
give him a blow on the, 72a
good gray, 553a
great, of things, 49a
grown gray in vain, 468a
guts in his, 181b
hair of yon gray, 528a
hair on my, stands up, 16a
hairs of their owner's, 708a
hand upon his, 518b
hang the, as discontent, 220b
hangs his, for shame, 627b
hat upon my, 338b
heaven upon earth to weary, 488b
heels higher than my, 101a
Head, heels up to the, 750b
hide his, under his wing, 1018a
hit nail on the, 89a
hoary, 529a
hoary, is a crown of glory, 1039b
horror's, 189a
humour not more from the, 472b
if she'd but turn her, 825b
I'll eat my, 576b
imperfections on my, 172b
in my heart not on my, 126b
in the heart or in the, 145a
inside a wolf's mouth, 9b
is bloody but unbowed, 741b
keep good tongue in your, 209b
kicked in the, by a mule, 828b
King Charles's, 579a
lay my, upon my grave, 241a
lift my, till it strikes, 38a
lock upon the shapely, 717b
made up the lilac out of my, 934a
man with the, 550b
Medusa's, 960b
my, is bending low, 636a
no roof to shroud his, 227a
not silver'd o'er, 364b
not so long by the, 133b
of the army, 400a
of the table, 501a
of this great widespread family, 812a
off with her, 657a
off with his, 128a
old gray, 527b
on her knee, 190a
one small, 356b
over, and heels, 35a
plant thou no roses at my, 649b
planted in the human, 461a
pleasing land of drowsy, 328b
ragged, seld-shaven, 429a
repairs his drooping, 249b
seems no bigger than his, 193a
she bow'd, 246a
shot it through the, 1019b
silent doctor shook his, 308a
silver'd o'er with age, 308a
smote off his, 1026b
some once lovely, 531b
stand on your, 656a
statuaries loved to copy, 492a
stone of the corner, 1037a
stroked down with a slipper, 32a
stuff, with all such reading, 322a
sweete tooth in his, 112b
that wears a crown, 153b
thing comes in his, 127a
thoughts in our, 817a
thoughts into a lover's, 405a
tired her, 1029b
to contrive, 369a
trickled through my, 659a
turned her little, aside, 1014a
twenty years, of a household, 816a
upon the lap of earth, 349a
useful lesson to the, 365b
very staid, 146a
where to lay his, 1052a
whole, is sick, 1045a
wild ass stamps o'er his, 531b
wires grow on her, 207b
wise man's eyes in his, 1042a
work of our, and hand, 816b
worst fall on, 148b
young body with old, 146a

Headache, lying awake with a dismal, 684a
or sciatica, 505b
Headdress, lady's, 300b
Headlines, read the, 990a
Headlong, hurled, 252a
Heads, all the, in the world, 510a
are green, 581a
are just as bare, 955b
baskets on their, 949a
diminish'd, 255a
get gray, 707a
grow beneath shoulders, 186b
houseless, 192a
hung their, 485b
land of broken, 867b
monster with uncounted, 152a
of the same material, 937b
on your own, 817a
over the, of people you meet, 632a
put our, together, 881a
seat on people's backs and, 726b
see without turning their, 922b
so little there is no room, 243b
so many, so many wits, 32b
tall men had empty, 89b
tossing their, 409a
touch heaven, 186a
two, better than one, 92a
we common people nod our, 803a
wooden, are inherited, 857b
Headstones, milestones into, change, 602b
Headstrong as an allegory, 381a
liberty, 129a
Heal, fame can never, 582b
full many a strife, 329b
heart may, or break, 558a
physician, thyself, 1056b
the blows of sound, 534b
the rod must, the sin, 712b
the tortured mind, 471b
Healed of a suffering, 856a
the heart that's broken, 558a
Healer, Death the, 13a
Healers, best of, 13b
Healing, hand of very, 873a
in his wings, 1050a
is matter of time, 21b
tears that bring no, 620a
virtue, 526b
Wordsworth's, power, 620b
Heals, prayer that, the sick, 616b
the heart, 993a
Health, accidents of, 812a
and a day, 501a
and good sense, 46a
and quiet breathing, 478b
and wealth have missed me, 448a
blessed, 346b
blossom of, 462a
by his, sickness, 385b
double, to thee, 456b
drink a, to the wonders, 856b
ease, and life resign, 309b
enjoy good, 40b
good, and mind's content, 285b
grace affordeth, 101b
heart's, is to be sick with love, 961b
heaven vouchsafe me, 763b
holy, 9a
horse's, 192b
in, in sickness, 336a
in sickness and in, 1069a
innocence and, 355b
Health is the second blessing, 236b
it might hurt, 358a
lead a sick man to, 16b
look to your, 236b
medicine to produce, 57b
of nations, 930b
of the people, 513a
on both, 197b
peace and competence, 317b
perfect state of, 65b
physic to preserve, 121a
protect the, of community, 919b
rather out of, 788a
recover their, 21b
sinlessness and immortality, 616b
strength and life itself, 933b
talk, 753b
that mocks, 527a
time nor, nor life, 428b
to fond deceit, 810b
to sick men, 110a
unbought, 280b
unto the happy, 809a
vital principle of bliss, 329a
wealth and beauty, 263a
Healthful and his wits about him, 264b
ease, 488b
members, 107a
Healths, urge no, 356b
Healthy and gentle characteristics, 514b
breath of morn, 483a
care for the, 22a
free the world before me, 608b
hatred of scoundrels, 476a
imagination of a boy is, 478b
instinct for it, 672a
sick danger for the, 727b
wealthy and dead, 971b
wealthy and wise, 330b
Heap, choose badness in a, 7a
coals of fire, 1041a, 1060a
dead beneath the, 790a
dig and, lay stone on stone, 620a
high the farmer's hoard, 526b
misfortunes laid in one common, 60a
o' livin', 913b
of dust alone remains, 313b
of stick and stone, 706a
of wheat, 1044b
on more wood, 414b
struck all of a, 381b
thrown on the scrap, 765a
undistinguished, of ruins, 353a
Heaped for the beloved's bed, 468b
Heapeth up riches, 1034a
Heaps of couch grass, 706b
of things have bitten me, 22a
soul's wealth lies in, 650a
unsunn'd, of treasure, 247b
Hear a little song, 378b
a sudden cry of pain, 922b
afeard to, worst, 148b
an old man, 60a
be silent that you may, 168a
beyond the range of sound, 591a
detractions, 157b
go with them to, the priest, 273a
greater inclination to, you, 301b
have ears and, not, 292b
have ears but, not, 1037a
he that hath ears to, 1052b
I, America singing, 607a
list'ning they seemed to, 6b
loves to, himself talk, 136a
Hear me for my cause, 168a
moves more than, them told, 131b
not my steps, 196a
of me before three, 301b
one may, 502a
one to speak another to, 588b
quickness to, to move, 809a
rather, thy discourse, 223b
repeat but half of what you, 1006b
sea-maid's music, 141b
see a sermon than, one, 913b
seldom, good of themselves, 292b
so many hollow compliments, 259b
the angels sing, 560b
the daisies grow, 767a
the griefs of kin, 15a
the latest Pole, 943a
thee and rejoice, 409a
time will come when you will, me, 511b
time's wingèd chariot, 269a
what you say to the contrary, 508a
world might, and stare, 751a
you I will come, 786a
your prayers, 11a
Heard a bird at break of day, 932b
ain't, nothin' yet, 936a
by the hearing of the ear, 1032a
chimes at midnight, 153b
eye of man hath not, 142b
have ye not, 1047a
I will be, 517a
idly spoken and so coldly, 510b
in tale or song, 246b
less he spoke the more he, 876b
melodies are sweet, 482a
never was it spoken never, 840a
of my going to plays, 286a
one side of the case, 672a
reasons manifold, 141a
so have I, 170a
the laughter of her heart, 958b
the nightingale, 56a
the other side, 18a
the world around, 244b
woman seen not, 14b
Heare, eare, that tong, 114b
fooles talke to, 113a
neither, nor see, 94b
Hearer thinks he can do as well, 20a
Hearers, anxious to convince, 21a
dying, such as you, 1014a
like my books, 117b
that our merits know, 4b
too deep for his, 357b
Hearing ear and seeing eye, 1040a
ear filled with, 1042a
passionate my sense of, 133a
posterity will give a fair, 672a
world that was within my, 285b
Hearken, to, better than the fat of rams, 1027a
to the voice of charmers, 1035a
Hearkeners seldom hear good, 292b
Hears, ear of him that, it, 134a
speak to Him thou for He, 556a
tell all he sees or, 284a
thy faintest word, 263a
Hearse, marriage, 387b
sable, 230a

Heart, absence absence in the, 946b
abundance of the, 1052b
ageless in your, 899b
alike conceived and dared, 570a
all thy, lies open unto me, 551a
and stomach of a king, 97a
and the soul and the senses, 571a
and voice oppressed, 593a
and voice would fail me, 645a
anniversaries of the, 526a
another heart divines, 524b
arrow for the, 460a
as a seal upon thine, 1044b
as great as the world, 508a
as he thinketh in his, 1040b
as that of a little child, 566a
at rest within my breast, 385b
balm of the bruised, 122a
batter my, 217b
beating of my own, 543a
beats the, so kindly, 582b
because my, is pure, 549a
best, best brain, 662b
bitten me to the, 22a
blessed are pure in, 1050b
breast encloseth my poor, 127b
broken and contrite, 1034b
broken, lies here, 494a
bruis'd, was pierced, 186b
build on the human, 567a
burn within us, 413b
burning at the, of living, 977b
can push the sea, 961b
captain with the mighty, 755a
carries my, as stowaway, 876b
caused widow's, to sing, 1031b
change the, from red, 712b
changeth man's countenance, 1066a
chill the warmest, 630a
chills upon the head or, 751b
clean, 1034b
clean hands and a pure, 1033b
cold of his, 802a
command my, and me, 263a
committed adultery in his, 1050b
congenial to my, 357a
constant, 999b
consume my, away, 827a
courage of, or holiness, 849a
cracks a noble, 179b
crown is in my, 126b
cruelty has a human, 387b
cure thy, of love, 500a
cutting the, asunder, 923b
dark as one's own, 514a
darkies how my, grows weary, 636a
darling of my, 307b
deceitful and wicked, 1048a
depth of the, of man, 1065b
detests him, 4b
devils dwell in, of man, 240b
disease, housemaid's knee to, 862a
distress touching his, 371a
distrusting asks, 357a
do not devour thy, 72b
dry of blood, 480a
ease a, like a satin gown, 966a
ease thine, of love, 500a
eat not thy, 57b
eate thy, 114a
enrich not the, of another, 522b
everywhere he feels his, 3a
excitement of the, 545a
expends his whole, 379a
Heart fail because of Goliath, 1027b
faint, ne'er won fair lady, 107b
faint, never won fair lady, 684a
falsehood leads to the, 373b
felt along the, 403b
female, can gold despise, 347b
find thy, at home, 232a
find your, despair, 591a
fire that in the, resides, 620a
flaw'd, 193b
flowers of Thy, 441b
fond, till we meet, 329a
for any fate, 521a
for every fate, 456b
fountain of sweet tears, 406a
from itself kept, 689b
gathered to thy, 736b
give a loving, 230a
give me back my, 452b
give not your, away, 785b
give your, to a dog, 819b
gives his, and soul away, 785b
glad with all my, 122b
gladness of the, 1066a
glow of a kindly, 729b
glows in ev'ry, 305a
God made a, of gold, 877b
good, is better than all the heads, 510a
great thoughts come from, 115b
grieve his, 198b
grown cold, 468a
gushed from my, 422a
hand and, to this vote, 443a
happiest, that ever beat, 738a
happy as the, was long, 997a
happy the, that sighed, 122a
hard, of a child, 934b
hardened Pharaoh's, 1024a
has hidden treasures, 586b
has its love, 486a
has its reasons, 272b
hath but one eye, 755a
hath ne'er within him burned, 413b
hath 'scap'd this sorrow, 206a
hatred comes from the, 461a
have its say, 760b
healed the, that's broken, 558a
heals the, 993a
here in the country's, 800a
heresy of, 527b
hid in the, of love, 824b
high as my, 162a
his grave a nation's, 629a
hit a woman's, 509a
how dear to this, 450a
how goes it, 849a
how many a, must pass, 733b
humble and a contrite, 816a
humble human, in pain, 830b
hurt you to the, 679a
I am sick at, 169b
I told her all my, 386a
if every, were just frank, 270a
if, fails thee climb not, 111a
if guilt's in that, 439b
if one has no, 486b
imagination of man's, 1022b
in each, a little heaven, 294a
in every true woman's, 446a
in his hand, 561a
in the midst of crowds, 431a
in the, or in the head, 145a
in unison with all mankind, 741a
incense of the, 330a
infant, 431b
Heart, into her, too easy, 258a
is a lonely hunter, 762a
is all a-flutter, 995b
is getting softer, 606a
is Highland, 436a
is in a whirl, 829b
is inditing a good matter, 1034b
is like a singing bird, 649b
is made better, 1042b
is not here, 392b
is on the mountain still, 796b
is open wide tonight, 767a
is slow to learn, 962a
is sorrowful, 1039b
is there with thee, 797a
is turning home again, 757a
is wax moulded, 110a
is where the hills fling up, 796b
jot of, or hope, 251b
joys of our, 487b
keep thy, with diligence, 1038b
keep, when all have lost it, 566b
kep' goin' pity-pat, 601a
kept these sayings in her, 1056b
key to your, 519a
kind and gentle, 354b
knocked on my sullen, 751b
know truth by the, 272b
knoweth his own bitterness, 1039a
laid his hand upon my, 524b
language of the, 319b
languor is not in your, 623a
larger, the kindlier hand, 553a
larger was his, 277b
laughter of her, 958b
leaps up when I behold, 406a
leave the, aglow, 830a
let every, prepare Him room, 303a
let not thine, be glad, 1040b
let not your, be troubled, 1058b
level in her husband's, 164b
like bowl brimming over, 659b
little body with a mighty, 154b
live without, 653a
living, and hearth-stone, 539b
lock'd my, in a case o' gowd, 1013a
look in thy, 115b
look into any man's, 641a
looked into his father's, 987a
Lord looketh on the, 1027b
love lays hold on gentle, 75b
love that is in my, 486a
love-sick, dies, 961a
make glad the, of childhood, 701b
makes the, afraid, 488a
makes the, grow fonder, 485a
makes the, run over, 372a
maketh glad the, of man, 1036b
man after his own, 1027a
manly, 521b
man's, deviseth his way, 83a
man's, is small, 816b
may give a useful lesson, 365b
may go where it will, 43a
may heal or break, 558a
may she find all one, 624b
meditation of my, 1033a
meek and lowly in, 1052b
meet a mutual, 328b
memory plays tune on, 591a
mend the, 312b
merry, doeth good, 1040a
merry, goes all the day, 208a
merry, hath a continual feast, 1039b

Heart, merry, maketh a cheerful countenance, 1039b
mighty, is lying still, 407a
mine with my, in 't, 209b
misfortune or broken, 794a
moral question for the, 811a
mother, within me, 700b
moult its useless passions, 740b
moved with a trumpet, 116a
music in my, 407b
my, aches, 481a
my book and, 1000b
my crown is in my, 126b
my, fell dead before, 968b
my, is heavy, 379b
my, is turn'd to stone, 189b
my, is turning ever, 636a
my, is warm, 962b
my, my duty and my life, 155b
my poor human, 591a
never extinguished in the, 345a
never give all the, 825b
never has ached with a, 692a
new opened, 211a
no human, goes wrong, 746b
no, to break, 939b
no wider than the, is wide, 961b
not able to report, 142b
notation of the, 978a
numbs the, 939a
O heart, 825b
o'er his, a shadow fell, 545b
o'er-fraught, 198b
of a child, 853b
of a maiden is stolen, 439a
of a man, 815b
of a man is depress'd, 308b
of a true Englishman, 301a
of courtesy, 115b
of friendship colder, 499b
of lead, 322a
of London town, 1003b
of man, 879a
of man's like delicate weed, 653a
of my heart, 694b
of my mystery, 176a
of oak are our ships, 347a
of the beholder, 984a
of the buried acorn, 793a
of the fathers, 1050a
of the king, 759a
of the minstrel, 438b
of woman he loves, 855b
old darky's, 758b
one, one hand one nation, 535a
one hope my, can cheer, 489b
one who thrills your, 732a
open my, and you will see, 568b
our, burn within us, 1057b
out of the, a rapture, 733b
out of the bosom, 785b
plan my ways and rule my, 495b
plays an old tune on the, 591a
pourest thy full, 467a
preaching down a daughter's, 548b
press thee to my, 490a
priceless rending of the, 856b
pure, clean hands and a, 1033b
pure in, 1050b
puts forth its pain, 938a
question in his, 811a
raise the dead, 912b
razors to my wounded, 129b
records my days and hours, 810b
replete with thankfulness, 124b
Heart, retain at, one sole idea, 14a
retirement of the, 434b
rise in the, 550b
rooted in the human, 382a
rose in the deeps of my, 825b
ruddy drops that visit my, 167a
sad, of Ruth, 482a
safe and smooth of, 968a
safe within its central, 609a
same, beats, 620b
search thine own, 527a
seated, knock at my ribs, 194b
seeth with the, 423b
seldom stabbed to the, 651a
send me back my, 261b
sentient, 882a
set my poor, free, 185b
severed from the, 328a
shaft that quiver'd in his, 452a
Shakespeare unlocked his, 412a, 574b
shall be thy garden, 736a
shall cease to palpitate, 525a
shatter my, 828a
shot full of pain, 898b
sight of death makes, hard, 162a
silence in the, 970a
sing the, to rest, 970a
singing like an idiot, 968b
sink into the, 4a
sleep sweetly tender, 547b
slips from the full, 42a
solitude of his own, 516b
some, did break, 551b
song that nerves a nation's, 556b
sound as a bell, 158a
speaking to the universal, 563a
speaks to the, alone, 583a
squatter's rights of the, 986a
stabs falsehood to the, 599b
statistics, of democracy, 906a
stay at home my, 525b
stiffens and rejoices, 944b
stirred the, of Englishmen, 842b
stop one, from breaking, 645b
strengthens man's, 292b
stricken, remember, 751b
strike mine eyes not my, 218b
strong and diverse, 979a
summer to your, 962a
sweeping up the, 648a
tablet of one's own, 617a
take back the, thou gavest, 645a
take thy beak from out my, 545a
tear the, 297a
that forgets us, 270b
that gives it love, 872b
that has truly lov'd, 439a
that is soonest awake, 438a
that lives in grace, 76a
that loved her, 404a
that was humble, 437b
thinks tongue speaks, 158a
this one small, beat, 604b
this, shall break, 191b
though unknown, 521b
through a broken, 770a
tied a young man's, within, 660a
tiger's, in woman's hide, 126a
tired my, and I, 520a
to conceive, 1002a
to fight and lose, 933b
to heart and mind to mind, 413b
to hold, 506a
to my heart comes homing, 762a
to poke poor Billy, 873b
Heart to resolve, 369a
toil on sad, 587b
tongue nor, cannot conceive, 196b
too soon made glad, 569b
too tender or too firm a, 313b
touches the, of nations, 512b
treads on heart, 518b
true-love hath my, 115b
trust not the, 474b
trusteth in his own, 1041b
turn on gas in th' darkest, 836a
understanding the dupe of, 265b
unlocks his, unto his mistress, 231b
unquiet, and brain, 551b
untainted, 125a
untravell'd turns to thee, 353b
utmost passion of her, 514a
vacant, and hand and eye, 416b
veracity is, of morality, 633b
visitations of power to his, 502a
voice of my, 491b
vulgar, 153a
waes o' my, 380a
want of, 488a
war in his, 1035a
Ward has no, they say, 396b
warm, within, 365b
warmth of the, 966a
was hot within me, 1034a
was in my mouth, 51b
was warm and gay, 958b
watched above the blighted, 615b
watchman in my, 846b
waters of the, 996b
way to a man's, 1006b
weak hands though mighty, 468a
wear him in my heart of, 175b
wear my, upon my sleeve, 186a
wet eyes manes dhry, 835a
what is in neighbour's, 66a
whatever your, desired, 816b
where my, lies, 571b
which others bleed for, 298a
while his, doth ache, 274b
whispering Home at last, 488a
whole, faint, 1045a
whoso says in his, 344a
will your, be also, 1051b
wine is mirror of the, 13b
wisdom to believe the, 806b
wise and understanding, 1028a
wish of my, 438b
with all thine, 1025b
with my whole, 1048b
with rue my, is laden, 786a
with women the, argues, 621b
within and God o'erhead, 521a
within blood-tinctured, 518a
within thy, wilt thou hear, 797a
wives turned away his, 1028b
woman is at, a rake, 314b
woman with the, 550b
words no matter from the, 182b
would hear her and beat, 554a
would wound, 999b
wound a, that's broken, 416a
wounding, 263b
wring your, 176b
Heartache and thousand shocks, 174b
falls asleep with, 879b
I had is a, 729b
Heartbreak, great deal of, 181a
helper of, 911a
Heart-breaking beauty, 939b

Heartburnings of the aristocrat, 593b
Heartfelt compliment, 425b
lay, 522a
Hearth acold, 795b
and stool, 913a
clean-winged, 528a
clear fire a clean, 429b
cricket on the, 246a
most charming thing, 498a
throwing on, the firelogs, 38a
woman for the, 550b
Hearthfire smoke against the sky, 956a
Hearthstone, cat on your, 853b
fox build nest on your, 857a
living heart and, 539b
Heartiest, purest, tenderness, 611a
Heartily and wholly laughed, 473b
Heart-leaves of lilac, 875a
Heartless godless, 796a
Heart-rending delusion, 109b
Heart-revealing intimacy, 826b
Heart's affections, holiness of, 478a
at liberty, 268b
core, wear him in my, 175b
dead are never buried, 955b
deep core, 388a
deep, core, 824b
desire, land of, 825a
desire, nearer to the, 533b
desires, 159a
good, worth gold, 153a
health is to be sick with love, 961b
his mouth, 202b
in the Highlands, 392b
infinite, ease, 156a
inner chamber, 529a
my, a ball of string, 690b
my, right there, 878a
oh her, adrift, 630b
supreme ambition, 343a
young man's, complaint, 608a
Hearts, allegiance from men's, 151a
ardour of their, 618a
at home with their own, 514b
believe the truths I tell, 351a
break the, of kith and kin, 877a
cash-boxes for, 490b
cause that makes these hard, 192b
cheer our weary, 666b
cheerful, now broken, 439b
cherish, that hate thee, 211b
cherished by all our, 563b
cherished in all our, 557a
cold, beat hot, 706b
complaisance in their, 106a
deep, to enjoy them, 513b
dissension between, 441b
draw, after them, 259a
dry as summer dust, 410b
ease our, of all their woes, 690a
ennobled our, 298b
ensanguined, 365a
exchanged for hearts, 262a
fashioneth their, 1034a
feeling, pour melodies, 396b
feet may leave but not our, 535b
finite, that yearn, 569a
great, true faith, 597b
hands upon their, 787a
heavy, 1041b
high in the people's, 166b
home-keeping, 525b
human, endure, 337b
Hearts in love, 157a
in the hard ground, 962b
incline the, of citizens, 367a
just as pure and fair, 683b
kind, are more than coronets, 547a
kind, for friends to fill, 751b
King of, 900a
land of broken, 867b
light, and free, 495b
men with splendid, 938a
new heraldry is hands not, 189a
no union here of, 413a
of all on fire, 75b
of controversy, 166a
of free-born men, 970b
of his countrymen, 384a
of kings, 146a
of little children, 565a
of men, drive the, 37a
of oak, 90a
of the most reckless, 544a
our, are great, 554b
our hopes, 523a
pluck, from them, 156a
poetry in the, of all men, 475b
poor, throb, 604b
pure and fair, 683b
Queen of, 1016b
read women's, 910a
searcheth all, 1029b
set their, upon you, 32a
sing to find your, 927a
softens their, 76b
somewhere, are light, 808a
star arise in your, 1064b
steal away your, 168b
steel soldiers', 156a
that are great are lone, 667b
that kindle, 627b
that once beat high, 438a
that roam, 815b
the Lord did dwell in, 273a
there are loyal, 723a
though stout and brave, 521a
thousand, beat happily, 453a
too full for utterance, 559a
true, lie wither'd, 439a
two loving, divide, 729a
two, that beat as one, 5a
unto whom all, are open, 1068b
unto wisdom, 1036a
utter what their, hold, 843a
waiting, that weep, 633a
warmth within our, 899b
we leave behind, 433a
were drunk with a beauty, 839b
were high and fortunes low, 950a
were touched with fire, 708b
while your, are yearning, 865a
with your hands your, 127a
within our, they lie, 829a
wore at their, the fire's center, 995a
young, were not so clever, 786a
Heart-shaped leaves of rich green, 875a
Heartsome wi' thee, 307a
Heart-stifled in her dell, 480b
Heartstrings are a lute, 543b
jesses my dear, 188b
quivering, prove it, 627a
rip your very, 815b
Heart-talkers, true, 625a
Heart-throbs, count time by, 586a
Heart-whole, warrant him, 162b
Heart-wounded, sank, 937a
Heat affection limb nor beauty, 184b
Amalfi in the, 525b
as a mode of motion, 613b
bear the burden and the, 620a
cold and, and summer and winter, 1022b
examine the laws of, 700a
fear no more, o' the sun, 204b
for the cold, 109b
heraldic in the, 992a
in little storage, 946b
ma'am I said, 419a
nor light, 226a
not furnace for your foe, 210b
not without dust and, 250b
nothing hid from, thereof, 1033a
of conflict, 409b
of its defenders, 288a
of noon in Rangoon, 982a
one draught above, 163b
one, drive out another, 117a
Promethean, 190a
shade him from the, 385a
summer's fantastic, 138b
surprised with sudden, 118a
that flamed upon the kiss, 947a
was in the very sod, 593a
Heated hot in a moment, 130b
Heat-full fire, 102b
Heath and hare-bells, 592a
appeared to awake, 704b
cock of the, 395b
foot is on my native, 416b
in airy rings they skim the, 309a
sung on the barren, 386b
understand the, 704b
wind on the, 500b
Heathen bows down to wood, 445b
Chinee is peculiar, 686b
hate, twin of, 556b
Heathenish, bear-baiting was esteemed, 494a
Heather, how the, looks, 648a
tumble on, 416a
Heath-flower, from, dash'd the dew, 415a
Heating, warm without, 306b
Heat-oppressed brain, 196a
Heats of hate and lust, 785b
Heave and pant and kiss for gold, 309b
and the halt and the hurl, 815b
Heaven, all, around us, 439b
all the way to, 264a
all things under, 259a
all to, 110b
all we hope in, 543b
alone that is given away, 600a
and Charing Cross, 790b
and earth and all elements, 83a
and earth do her homage, 112a
and earth, Lord which made, 1037b
and earth, more things in, 173a
and earth, rejoicing with, 250b
and earth shall pass away, 1054a
and earth unfolds, 141a
angel from, 437a
arch of, soared, 912a
as, made him, 107b
as near to, by sea, 587a
ascended into, 1068a
ascribe to, 183a
be thanked, 586b
beauteous eye of, 148a
behaving as if you were in, 766a
believe in, and hell, 774b

Heaven, bells of, 854a
beteem the winds of, 170b
between us and hell or, 272b
blessed part to, 211b
blessed the God of, 229b
blest with perfect rest, 757a
breadth of, 519a
bright sun of, 212a
brightest, of invention, 154a
bring all, before mine eyes, 246b
by a whirlwind into, 1029a
by-way to, 291b
came down from, 1068a
commences ere world be past, 355b
confess yourself to, 177a
courtesy from, 151a
crawling between earth and, 175a
day when, was falling, 787a
did a recompense send, 349a
differ as, and hell, 555a
dimmed the light of, 756b
distant from, alike, 223a
does not choose its elect, 566a
doth divide state of man, 154b
drowsy with harmony, 133b
earth was nigher, 567b
earth's crammed with, 520a
economy of, 430a
endures, 787b
enter kingdom of, 1053b
errand-boy in, 604b
ever moving spheres of, 123b
exhal'd and went to, 281a
eye of, visits, 138a
face of, so fine, 136b
farewells as be stars in, 182b
farther off from, 488a
feeds the stars, 37a
fell from, 74a
floor of, 147a
flowerless fields of, 691a
fragrance smells to, 330a
from, down did hie, 1011b
from, it came, 427b
garden in, 760b
gate, did arrive at, 1013b
gate of, 1023a
gems of, her starry train, 256a
gentle rain from, 146a
gives favourites early death, 30a
glance from, to earth, 142b
God created the, and the earth, 1021a
God is in, 1042b
God to angel his new, 704b
God's in his, 567a
gone to, 144a
good sense is the gift of, 315a
great eye of, 113a
had looked upon riches, 295a
had made her such a man, 186b
harbingers to, 243b
has joined great issues, 409b
has no rage like love to hatred, turned, 298a
have ye souls in, too, 482b
hell I suffer seems a, 255a
hell or Hoboken, 911a
hell that are not, 123a
high, doth chime, 271b
hills whose heads touch, 186a
his country in, 497b
hold the earth from, away, 712b
holds all for which you sigh, 745b
home is, 989b

Heaven, how art thou fallen from, 1046a
husbandry in, 196a
if I ascend up into, 1038a
in a rage, 388a
in, a spirit doth dwell, 543b
in a wild flower, 388a
in each heart a little, 294a
in hell's despair, 387a
in, shall be fulfilled, 630b
in the, a perfect round, 572a
in which there are no horses, 755a
infinite meadows of, 522b
is above all yet, 210b
is as near by water, 587a
is not always angry, 294b
is not reached at a single bound, 597a
is to be at peace, 806b
is touching earth with rest, 711a
is what each desires, 441a
itself points an hereafter, 300a
kept, in view, 731a
keys of, 1053b
knows its time, 418a
lay not my transgression, 147b
leave her to, 172b
leave the rest to, 243a
left to, the rest, 738a
less of earth than, 499a
lest stern, hate you, 11a
lies about us, 408b
lift up one hand to, 744a
light from, 390b
like, is bent, 468a
love is, 413b
majesty of, and earth, 329b
make a, of hell, 240b, 252b
marriages are made in, 555b
matches are made in, 91a
may decrease it, 180a
men differ as, and earth, 554b
met my dearest foe in, 171a
most of, he hath in him, 585b
music bordering upon, 429b
names of earth and, 268a
ne'er helps men, 13a, 16b
new, and new earth, 1064b
new progeny descends from, 36a
new-bent in, 140b
no, but clarity, 988a
no humor in, 678b
no marriage is in, 947a
noblest gift of, 17a
nor visited in, 648a
not built of country seats, 956a
not grim but fair of hue, 574b
not, upon past has power, 278a
nothing true but, 440a
nurseries of, 789b
O, her dancing, 499b
of all their wish, 938a
on earth, 255a
one minute of, 441a
open face of, 477a
open'd wide, 257a
or earth or hell, 754b
parting is all we know of, 646b
peep through the blanket, 195a
permit to, how long or short, 52b, 259a
Persian's, 439b
port o', 803b
practice in, 568b
presents in sheets, 880b
protect the working girl, 775b
reach that purest, 596a
reeking up to, 156b

Heaven rejects the lore, 411b
resplendent and fair, 839a
serve in, 252b
settin' up in, 893b
she did but dream of, 279b
short arm to reach to, 790b
shut thee from, 536b
sightless, a shaven land, 640a
silent finger points to, 411a
smells to, 176b
snatched lightning from, 330b
snow of, 971a
so he goes to, 176b
sound from, 1059a
spirit that fell from, 253a
starry cope of, 256b
stars the brain of, 639a
startled, of my soul, 894a
starved for, 700b
storm, itself, 38a
such grace did lend her, 132a
summons thee to, or to hell, 196a
sword of, 185a
take my soul, 148b
take, out of the clouds, 996b
takes care to grant, 279b
taught and led the way to, 307b
that bends above us, 545a
that leads men to this hell, 207b
there is a, 859b
things are sons of, 336b
thorny way to, 171b
thunderbolt of, 19a
till, and earth pass, 1050b
to appreciate, well, 731b
to be deluded by him, 291a
to be young was very, 405a
to gaudy day denies, 456a
too black for, 279a
treasures in, 1051b
tries the earth, 600a
trouble deaf, 205a
'twixt, and earth, 753b
up the floor of, 857a
upon earth to weary head, 488b
vaulty, 137a
vouchsafe me health, 763b
wanted one immortal song, 277a
water'd, with their tears, 387b
were not heaven, 261b
what's a, for, 570b
whisper'd in, 397b
winged seraphs of, 546a
with, again for goal, 695b
with all its splendors, 600a
words without thoughts never to, 176b
worship the God of, 264a
would, seem best, 570a
Heaven-assailing spires, 839b
Heaven-born band, 402b
Heaven-gates not so highly arch'd, 226a
Heaven-kissing hill, 176b
Heavenly blessings without number, 302b
bodies, princes are like, 120b
compulsion, fools by, 191a
days that cannot die, 405a
destiny, 407b
eloquence, 277b
Father invented man, 680a
fire, spark of, 446a
frame, orbs of, 116a
gift of poesy, 278b
harmony, 278b
host, 287b

Heavenly love that drips fer me and you, 745b
powers, 521a
powers, knows you not ye, 378b
race demands thy zeal, 329a
rhetoric of thine eye, 133a
roof, 99a
virtues shoot, 441b
Heaven-rescued land, 499a
Heaven's all gracious king, 560b
benediction, 94a
blue, height, 736b
blue hour-glass, 902b
border, stars at, 913a
bounty, 496a
breath smells wooingly, 195a
chancery, 346b
cherubim, 195b
command, Britain at, 328b
decree, curst by, 357a
despite, 387a
ebon vault, 464b
employ, teach, 571b
eternal year, 278a
eye, 129a
gate, lark at, 204a
gates, claps her wings at, 112b
gates, storming, 980b
glories shine, 592a
glorious sun, 132a
help is better, 108b
high bower, 385b
jeweled crown, 673b
last best gift, 256b
light forever shines, 468b
masterpieces, 966b
melodious strains, 560b
own blue, 471a
own height, fight to, 877b
pavement, 253a
scenes, look on, 1004b
street, joy-bells ring in, 896a
wall a golden vine, 935b
Heavens and earth reply, 334a
are fresh and strong, 409b
are out in fleeces, 640a
blaze forth death of princes, 167b
blue, above us bent, 547a
declare glory of God, 1032b
distorts, from pole to pole, 388b
fill with commerce, 548b
hung be the, with black, 124a
might be scaled, 6a
open ye, 257b
planets and this centre, 181a
pure as the naked, 407b
show the, more just, 192a
spangled, 299a
though the, fall, 241a
Heavens' embroidered cloths, 825b
Heaves and spreads, 411b
his ponderous sack, 332b
Heavier crash, fall with, 19a
hand than kings, 331a
Heaviest load to bear, 687b
ore of the body, 931b
Heaviness of his mother, 1039a
spirit of, 1047b
that's gone, 210a
Heaving cinders, 902b
to and fro, 487b
up my either hand, 231a
Heav'n and nature sing, 303a
contents with the care of, 317a
drives night along from, 531a
gained from, a friend, 349b
I myself am, and hell, 532b
itself would stoop, 248b
Heav'n, mild, ordains, 251a
offspring of, first-born, 254b
vision of fulfill'd desire, 533a
Heav'n-born child in manger lies, 244b
Heav'nly flame, vital spark of, 312a
jewel, caught my, 115b
paradise that place, 220b
Heav'n's eternal King, 244a
hand or will, 251b
wide pathless way, 246a
Heavy and dangerous labors, 666a
and weary weight, 403b
as a prisoner's chains, 955a
burden of responsibility, 972a
change now thou art gone, 248b
gate, keeps the, 770a
hearts, 1041b
husband, 147b
if time be, on your hands, 547a
labour and are, laden, 1052b
lift their, lids and look, 629b
looks, toward school with, 135b
mist, cold and, 488a
my heart is, 379b
other wallet, with vices, 35a
past is, and hindereth me, 717a
plummet's pace, 249b
weather, may make, 957a
world around, spins the, 786a
world, sob, 993b
years, break up under the, 893a
Hebrew tongue, called in the, 1064b
Hebrides, colder than the, 927a
in dreams behold the, 436a
stormy, 249b, 328a
Hectic red, pale and, 466a
Hector and Lysander, 1004a
in the field, 525a
Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba, 174a
Hed, hitteth naile on, 89a
Hedge, divinity doth, a king, 178a
hawthorn, 938a
hide it in a, 391a
leaping over the, 104b
pull not down your, 233b
whoso breaketh an, 1043a
Hedgehog knows one big thing, 7b
rolled up the wrong way, 488b
Hedge-hogs, thorny, 142a
Hedger and ditcher, 442a
Hedges, about those, blows, 935a
wild, 985a
Hedonist, drifted an, 933a
Heed no instincts but our own, 269b
not their perjuries, 35b
take, lest he fall, 1061a
the wounds, 87b
to my ways, 1034a
woven with absent, 705b
Heedless air, 613a
idle, pace, 660a
of grammar, 451b
self-interest, 919b
unwise to be, 48b
ways, ran my, 997a
word, launch a, 774a
Heejous mien, 834a
Heel, bids it come to, 942a
from, to throat, 826a
of the courtier, 178b
of the north-east trade, 815a
ride with an unused, 813b
tread upon another's, 178a
Heels as high or higher than head, 101a
at his, a stone, 177b
first toes and then, 849a
fortune may grow out at, 191a
good to the, 535a
hi but she, to it, 960b
income at its, 363a
misery treads on, of joy, 625a
of spring, treads on, 39b
of the laureled ox, 695a
out at the, 180a
over head and, 35a
took to my, 32a
up to the head, 750b
Heeltap I never could bear it, 449b
Heered, Mammy, him holler, 745a
Hegel and Kant, 654a
Heifer lowing at the skies, 482b
plowed with my, 1026b
Heigh-ho says Rowley, 1015a
Heigho the derry oh, 1020a
Height, blue heaven's, 736b
city of dreadful, 858b
heaven's own, 877b
infinite, in divine knowledge, 100a
makes up in, 881b
measure your mind's, 567a
nor depth nor any creature, 1060a
oaks of towering, 336b
objects in an airy, 293b
of a man from crown to sole, 50a
of houses, street wide as, 84b
of this great argument, 252a
test of, in civilization, 784a
Heightens ease with grace, 328b
Heights by great men reached, 523b
dread, of destiny, 740b
made to be looked at, 867a
march to, of fame, 942a
of greatness, 47b
of Hermon, 893a
that must be won, 769b
unconquer'd, 23a
Heir, great, of fame, 244b
in equity, 878b
infant, to the whole world, 578a
new-create another, 212a
of all the ages, 549a
shocks that flesh is, to, 174b
son and, of a mongrel bitch, 191a
Heirs of all eternity, 132a
of all the ages, 613b
of God, 1060a
of tomorrow, 711a
Heish yo' mouf, 859b
Held his banner high, 903b
his seat, 4b
together by cohesive power, 442a
together, strong if they, 58b
Helen, like another, 280b
of Troy, 701b
sweet, make me immortal, 123b
thy beauty is to me, 543b
Helen's arms, first dawn in, 827b
beauty in brow of Egypt, 142b
eye, dust hath closed, 213a
lips are drifting dust, 844b
Helican, see how the, 904a
Hell a city much like London, 466b
agreement with, 517a, 1046a
all places shall be, 123a
all right then I'll go to, 677b
all we need of, 646b

Hell, ascended into, 853a
believe in heaven and, 744b
between us and, or heaven, 272b
black as, 207b
breathes out contagion, 176b
broke lose, 256a
characters of, to trace, 349b
contains no fouler fiend, 6b
cunning livery of, 185a
descended into, 1068a
detests him as gates of, 4b
differ as heaven and, 555a
drive me down the slopes of, 891a
each suffers his own, 37b
easy is descent to, 37a
England, for horses, 224a
explores His lowest, 704b
feel a, within myself, 240b
fifteen minutes of, 731b
for his hoarding went to, 126a
forced wedlock a, 124b
full of good meanings, 233b
great scorn of, 76a
has no fury like woman scorned, 298a
hath no limits, 123a
hearthstone of, be your bed, 857a
heaven or earth or, 754b
heaven, or Hoboken, 911a
hissing hot from, 586a
hot as, 384a
I myself am heav'n and, 532b
I say the, with it, 984b
in heaven's despite, 387a
in, their souls may dwell, 625b
injur'd lover's, 256b
is paved with good intentions, 233b, 715a
Italy, for women, 224a
lead apes in, 130a
leads men to this, 207b
light-house of, 487a
madness risen from, 691b
make a heaven of, 252b
make a, of heaven, 240b
make my bed in, 1038a
mouth of, 553b
mutter'd in, 397b
myself am, 240b, 255a
no, except confusion, 988a
no, rang Universalist bell, 635b
not a fiercer, than failure, 478b
not whole body cast into, 1051a
on earth, 765a
paved with good intentions, 233b, 715a
pour milk of concord into, 198b
Presbyterian in, 679b
procuress to the lords of, 552a
puritan's idea of, 664b
rebellious, 177a
reign in, 252b
riches grow in, 253a
safest road to, 980b
serve a hitch in, 762b
should bar the way, 909b
steered clear of, 731a
stir for this, 156b
summons thee to heaven or to, 196a
the shadow from a soul, 533a
there is a, 859b
to be endured hereafter, 715a
too white for, 279a
vast, can hold, 142b
war is, 613b
way I fly is, 240b, 255a
Hell, way that leads out of, 254a
we make for ourselves, 715a
what in, have i done, 894b
what, it is, 114a
what the, it's spring, 894a
where we are is, 123a
with, at agreement, 517a, 1046a
within him, 255a
Hellespont, Leander swam the, 535b
Propontic and the, 189a
Hello sucker, 927b
Hell's broke loose in Georgia, 978b
concave, 253a
delight, 796a
despair, 387a
fear o', a hangman's whip, 224a
fire, 891a
Helluva pass, things come to a, 708a
Helm, hold the, 44b
Palinurus nodded at the, 322a
pleasure at the, 350a
prepared to take the, 641b
Helmet a hive for bees, 116a
and the plume, 547b
for a blow on the head, 72a
of Navarre, 491b
the hope of salvation, 1063a
Helmets, plumed, gleamed, 628a
Help and ornament, 122a
cometh from the Lord, 1037b
encumbers him with, 339a
feeble up, 203a
for pain, 622a
for the living, 662b
from whence cometh my, 1037a
Heaven's, is better, 108b
him who strives, 13a
hindrance and a, 406a
is most beautiful verb, 740a
meet, for him, 1021b
no, for these things, 695b
nothing will, 971a
of a surgeon, 143a
one fainting robin, 645b
our, in ages past, 302b
out of a fellow-feeling, 221a
past hope cure, 137b
present, in trouble, 1034b
seeking, from none, 661b
since there's no, 122b
thee in thy need, 220a
themselves, gods help them that, 11a
things that, with things that hurt, 719b
thou mine unbelief, 1056a
thyself and God will help thee, 16b
to half-a-crown, 706a
vain is the, of man, 1035a
what's past, 208a
Helped every one his neighbor, 1047a
Helper, critic the real, of artist, 718b
of heartbreak, 911a
our antagonist is our, 361b
Helping every feeble neighbour, 661b
hand, encumbers with, 339a
Helpless and contemptible, 770b
in trying to speak comfort, 495a
man in ignorance sedate, 336a
naked piping loud, 387b
on my back, 844a
Helps, fortune, the brave, 32b
heaven ne'er, men, 16b
Helps men who will not act, 13a
them that help themselves, 330b
with their, defend ourselves, 126b
Hemisphere divided, 257a
of light and darkness, 473b
Hemispheres, two better, 215a
Hemlock, as though of, I had drunk, 481a
Hemlocks, murmuring pines and, 522b
sad, 662a
Hemp, moulders, and steel, 416b
Hempen string, sing in a, 225a
Hen gathereth her chickens, 1054a
has a right to set, 665a
homely, lays one, 1006b
in the pot, 650b
is only an egg's way, 670b
my black, 1018b
two owls and a, 580b
Hence all you vain delights, 225b
ere I go, 812b
horrible shadow, 198a
loathèd melancholy, 245a
these tears, 31b
unreal mockery, 198a
Henley's Invictus, 942a
Henpeck'd you all, 457a
Henpecked, fraternity of the, 301a
Henry King, defect of, 849a
Hens, milk-white, of Dorking, 582a
Heraclean cheerfulness and courage, 751a
Heraclitus, they told me you were dead, 627a
Herald angels sing, 334b
Mercury, station like the, 176b
night's, 131a
of joy, 157b
of the morn, 137a
of tomorrow, 812a
Square, remember me to, 892a
wish no other, 212a
Heraldic in the heat, 992a
Heraldry, boast of, 348a
new, is hands not hearts, 189a
Heralds, love's, should be thoughts, 136a
nobles and, 293b
spring's first, hum, 947b
Herb, bespangling, and tree, 231a
excellent, 820a
like unto it, 598b
Herbs, dinner of, 1039b
enchanted, 147a
powerful grace that lies in, 136a
Hercules and Goth and Moor, 703a
gates of, 712a
he is a second, 53a
himself do what he may, 179a
some talk of, 1004a
with strangled serpents, 981a
Herd, God not worshipped by the, 897b
hog of Epicurus', 41a
leader of the, again, 854b
lowing, wind slowly, 348a
perish as one of the vulgar, 702b
psychology, 915a
reeking, 934a
singling him out from the, 651b
spirit, resistance to the, 863b
squirming, in Mammon's mesh, 796a
stand above the common, 751a
unmotived, 177b
Herde, oon ere it, 78b

Herding together in turbulent mobs, 445a
Herds of walruses and whales, 604a
Herdsman, God the, 824a
Here a little there a little, 1046a
answered, am I, 1027a
Champion Alexander of Clane, 970b
I am and here I stay, 529a
I and you stand, 706a
I have been, before, 640b
I wish he were, 629a
it can't happen, 932a
lie I Martin Elginbrodde, 1014a
lies John Knott, 1014a
lies our sovereign lord, 288b
lies Sir Jenkin Grout, 1014b
of a Sunday morning, 786a
out of the everywhere into the, 631b
'twixt the, and there, 615b
we came when love was young, 795a
Hereafter, heaven points out an, 300a
slight today's delight for, 567a
'tis not, 164a
Hereditary faith, passive or, 437a
strokes of character, 1001b
virtue is not, 370a
Heresies, new truths begin as, 634a
Heresy anomalies hobbies, 807a
of doctrine, 527b
Heretic rebel a thing to flout, 756a
that makes the fire, 208a
Heritage, come into our, 939a
eternal, of sorrow, 743a
goodly, 1032b
liberty the, of all men, 538a
of old age, 511a
of woe, 455b
service is no, 183a
the only, he has to leave, 982b
the sea, 447b
youth's, 572a
Hermetically sealed phials, 295b
Hermit, New England, 732b
of Prague, 165b
sceptred, 462a
to dwell a weeping, 351b
Hermitage, minds take that for an, 268b
Hermit-eye, aloof with, I scan, 423a
Hermon, flows from the heights of, 893a
Her'n, hiz'n an', never speak, 775a
Hero, biography iv a, 834b
cheering a, 899a
conquering, comes, 291a
every, becomes a bore, 504a
is a man of peace, 891a
may be dragged, 287a
most glorious, 446a
must drink brandy, 342a
no man is, to his valet, 61b
of the pathetic tale, 464a
perish or a sparrow fall, 316a
show me a, 974b
soldiers who wish to be a, 1009a
stuff that rules the world, 777a
the conqueror worm, 544b
Herod, daughter of Herodias pleased, 1053a
days of, 1050a
out-herods, 175b
Herodias, daughter of, danced, 1053a
Heroes, American soldiers are, 983b
as great have died, 5a
as well as idealists, 709a
bards saints, if we will, 619b
battlefields which have, 497b
blood of our, 374b
coming, lovers kings, 686b
conquer'd fame of, 608b
created by popular demand, 956a
crime has its, 324b
defy historians, 459b
England proved, not dead, 955b
face the world alone, 840a
hail ye, 402b
have been in minority, 588a
land of ferocious, 888a
of finance are like beads, 641a
of old, 572b
of the Revolutionary period, 969a
of yore, 445b
star-crowned, 809a
these, are dead, 662a
were plenty, 1005a
world's brave, 1004a
Heroic bosom beats no more, 458a
decision not from cowards, 951a
enterprise is gone, 361a
for earth too hard, 572a
in unnecessary points, 715a
lay is tuneless now, 458a
poem a biography, 474b
poems, he who would write, 472b
poesy, pleasures of, 243a
poets, Homer first of, 338b
resignation, bearing with, 788b
sires, 287a
womanhood, 524a
Heroism burning to display, 783b
feels and never reasons, 502b
is endurance, 732b
Heron, start a, soon, 935a
Herostratus lives, 240b
Herring, good red, 92a
Herring-pond is wide, 573a
Herrings, red, 1015b
Herte, fer from, 83a
mouses, nat worth a leek, 30a
priketh every gentil, 80a
that loveth nought in May, 77b
Herveys, men women and, 322b
Hesiod might as well have kept his breath, 60b
Hesitancies, James's elaborate, 804a
Hesitate and falter life away, 621a
dislike, 319a
Hesperus entreats thy light, 218a
led the starry host, 255b
schooner, 521b
Heterodoxy is another man's doxy, 327a
Hevynesse, sory for youre, 78b
Hew down and fell oak, 112b, 126a
him as a carcass, 167a
somebody to, and hack, 238b
strive not to, your path, 747b
to the line of right, 643a
triumphal arches, 312b
Hewers of wood, 1026a
Hewn, pine, on Norwegian hills, 252b
Hexameter, in the, rises, 422b
Hey and a ho and hey nonino, 163a
diddle diddle, 1016b
Hey ho the wind and the rain, 166a, 191b
sing, ding a ding ding, 163a
Hey-day in the blood is tame, 177a
Hi, he would answer to, 659a
Hic jacet, forlorn, 406a
Hickety pickety my black hen, 1018b
Hickory dickory dock, 1015b
limb, hang your clothes on a, 1008b
sticks, whittled out of, 974a
Hicks, royal race of, 894a
sticks nix, pix, 864b
Hid battlements of eternity, 790a
city on an hill cannot be, 1050b
from him, 790a
himself among women, 241b
in bottom of the deeps, 100a
in her vacant cave, 260a
in the heart of love, 824b
in two bushels of chaff, 143b
love and a cough cannot be, 233b
moe thousand deaths, 184b
murder cannot be, 82b
nature lay, in night, 321a
nothing, from heat thereof, 1033a
wherefore are these things, 163b
Hidden away out of sight, 692b
brook, noise like of a, 422a
flaw is deemed greater, 52a
from the sun, 874b
half, from the eye, 405a
in my veins, 287b
lain well, 795b
lamps in sepulchral urns, 363a
life, fountains of my, 507b
morrow's, season, 379b
painter is hinted and, 667a
room in man's house, 867a
something, 815b
soul of harmony, 245b
stuff, made of one, 501b
treasures, heart has, 586b
Hide for a little moment, 1046a
from day's garish eye, 246b
hair goes with the, 948b
her shame from every eye, 355a
his head under his wing, 1018a
his, is sure to flatten 'em, 848a
it in your trunk, 890a
it under his tongue, 1031a
lies to, it, 232b
me O my Saviour, 334a
me under the shadow, 1032b
myself in thee, 372a
no night can, us, 231b
robes and furr'd gowns, all, 193a
skilful way you, your claws, 842b
speech not to, him, 286b
talent which is death to, 251b
the fault I see, 321a
the haughty barbers, 964b
their diminish'd heads, 255a
those hills of snow, 185b
ugly fact nature has to, 650b
wear lion's, 148a
what may man within him, 185b
world to, virtues, 163b
wrapp'd in a woman's, 126a
wrapt in player's, 126a
youk'n, de fier, 739a
your diminished rays, 255a
your golden light, 522a
Hideaways, bury bones in, 989b
Hideous dream, 167a
hum, 244b

Hideous, making night, 172a
more, than a sea-monster, 191a
notes of woe, 459b
roar of a city, 963a
ruin, 252a
show, death a, 622b
town, spreading of the, 667a
Hides from himself his state, 336a
night which, things, 77a
not visage from our cottage, 208b
success, all ugliness, 261b
while she, reveals, 343b
Hiding-place, dark and lonely, 422b
from the wind, 1046b
Hie, from heaven down did, 1011b
onward I'd, 398a
Hied me off to Arcady, 673b
Hierarchies, purest of, 958a
Hieratic, art is immobile, 767b
Hierophants of unapprehended inspiration, 432b, 468b
Hies to his confine, 170a
High, above the world so, 442b
and boastful neighs, 155b
as my heart, 162a
be we, be we low, 96b
be yours to hold it, 860b
beat, for praise, 438a
birth vigour of bone, 182a
characters, 261a
choose the, or low degree, 320a
converse with the dead, 327b
courage and unselfish ways, 730b
culture, essential to, 637b
death makes equal, and low, 90b
degree, beauty and, 946b
degree, men of, 1035a
descent, nor wealth nor, 582a
detestation of the, 580a
diddle diddle, 683b
Dunsinane hill, 198b
eastern hill, 170a
estate, fallen from his, 280a
fantastical, fancy is, 163b
for contempt too, 267a
heaven doth chime, 271b
held his banner, 903b
hopes of living, 250a
idealistic motives, 798a
imagining, bring to their, 680b
in the people's hearts, 166b
instincts, 408b
Lama, 985b
life and high-lived company, 354b
life, worldliness revelry, 461b
man with a great thing, 570a
mountains are a feeling, 453b
no bird soars too, 385b
no higher than the soul is, 961b
noon, give me, 914b
nothing too, for daring, 38a
object strange and, 269a
o'er vales and hills, 409a
on a throne, 253b
only know it shall be, 808b
places, wickedness in, 1062b
plain living and, thinking, 407a
price is cruel, 821a
Pyrenees, 849a
raptures do infuse, 242a
reason of his fancies, 250a
requiem become a sod, 481b
road, night is on the, 970a
High road, ye'll tak' the, 1003a
Roman fashion, 201b
romance, symbols of, 479b
shore of this world, 156a
soar as, as I can discern, 588b
soar not too, to fall, 226b
solemnities, 248a
soul climbs the high way, 796b
spacious firmament on, 299a
style, doe it in a, 273b
tempest still is, 334a
that proved too high, 572a
them that's rich and, 598a
they that stand, 127b
thinking outcome of fine living, 784a
thought and amiable words, 555b
tides in calendar, 148a
to go, use your legs, 726b
to Him no, no low, 316b
trumpet heard on, 278b
trust in all things, 551a
up, every man who is, 792b
upon a pale-gold hill, 888b
voice ascending, 302b
water mark, 408a
we never know how, we are, 647a
we seldom rise, 791b
High-blown pride, 211a
High-brow stuff, I pull no, 858a
Higher classes, hands of the, 376a
flies the, pitch, 124a
form of life, 990b
gift of imagination, 784b
ideal of man, 618a
mood, strain of a, 249a
notion of the rule, 333a
purposes, life given for, 336b
see nothing, than himself, 560a
steps were, they took, 278a
than the sphery chime, 248b
the top of that delight, 603b
things, capable of, 901b
things, men may rise to, 551b
up a coort is, 835a
High-erected thoughts, 115b
Highest achievement, in face of, 702b
and best feelings, 643a
compliment to the first, 340b
condition takes rise in lowest, 46a
deepest and, sentiment, 771b
dream, true to our, 888b
glory to God in the, 1056b
middle tree and, 255a
moment of his effort, 870a
music, of fine arts, 614b
noon, riding near her, 246a
of renown, 713a
pavement of the stair, 943a
place, if you aspire to, 33a
places, they who are in the, 275a
point of all my greatness, 211a
quality to your moments, 702a
republican, form of government, 615a
ripest peach is, 745a
stage in moral culture, 530a
step of charity's ladder, 74b
style of man, 306a
summit of art and life, 617b
thoughts, wording of his, 478a
type of human nature, 615a
who pepper'd the, 358a
wisdom, 260b
Highgate Hill, 906b
Highland, sweet, Mary, 393a
the heart is, 436a
Highlanders, pipes of the, 527b
Highlands and ye Lawlands, 1012b
farewell to the, 392b
in the, in country places, 752a
High-lived company, high life and, 354b
Highly established in the name of God, 903a
favoured, thou that art, 1056a
fed and lowly taught, 183a
respectable tribe, 1005a
rouged, 428a
Highness' dog at Kew, 321a
High-road that leads to England, 339b
High-rope, upon the, 90b
Hight good fellow Robin, 262a
Highway for our God, 1047a
in the wilderness, 753a
jolts along life's, 754b
life is a, 936a
quietly along the king's, 345b
robb'ry, spoort iv, 835b
Highwayman came riding, 909b
Highways, happy, where I went, 786a
Hi-hi-yee for the field artilleree, 902a
Hikes his way back to Vermont, 839a
Hilarity, manly, 424a
Hill, all are sleeping on the, 845a
a-sitting on a, 881b
and house live together, 847b
ascend into the, of the Lord, 1033b
behind the cloud-topped, 316a
below the, 421a
blue-writ and odor-firm, 982a
break on, and plain, 750b
cot beside the, 396b
flung us on the windy, 938a
from, to hill, 702b
green, far away, 591b
haven under the, 549b
heaven-kissing, 176b
high Dunsinane, 198b
high upon a pale-gold, 888b
hunter home from the, 751b
hunts on a lonely, 762a
I climbed the, 854b
is this the, 422a
Jack and Jill went up the, 1016b
King of France went up the, 1015a
laughing is heard on the, 385b
Mahomet will go to the, 120a
of prosperity, 679a
old woman lived under a, 1019b
over, over dale, 901b
over the, to the poor-house, 731b
Richmond, 383a
sat on a, retir'd, 254a
shepherd from the, 621a
wind-beaten, 433a
yon high eastern, 170a
Hillman, Sidney, 936b
Hillmen desire their hills, 815b
Hills, among, I trace the path, 734b
and valleys dales and fields, 123a
and valleys scenery, 859a
are full of marble, 670a
are mute, 890b
are reared, 592b
blue, of Basilan, 762b
cattle upon a thousand, 1034b

Hills, everlasting, 1023b
far across the, they went, 549a
fight in the, 869a
fling up green garlands, 796b
Grampian, 352b
great shout upon the, 756a
hide those, of snow, 185b
hillmen desire their, 815b
immutable as the, 813b
led me towards the, 881b
lift mine eyes unto the, 1037a
like lambs, 1037a
maiden of the, 797a
New England, 986b
no lovelier, than thine, 863a
Norwegian, 252b
o'er the, and far away, 290b, 549a
of Habersham, 716b
of home, 752a
of manhood, 543a
of the Highlands I love, 392b
of the South Country, 848b
over the, and far away, 308b, 1017b
over the, we'll bound, 638b
peep o'er hills, 310b
rejoice on every side, 1035a
reverberate, 164a
river and the wooded, 810b
rock-ribbed and ancient, 470b
Scotland's, for me, 489b
shine upon our clouded, 388b
shining, of day, 527b
silent, indenting, 787b
sleep among the lonely, 410b
Spanish power in th' ant, 834b
strength of the, 1036b
that encircle the vale, 424b
those brown, 592a
tower waves fall, 939b
understanding with the, 892a
vales and, 409a
walks with God upon the, 714b
when the, do falter, 647b
where his life rose, 621a
whose heads touch heaven, 186a
Hillside, rally from the, 613a
Hillside's dew-pearled, 567a
Him dat giv' de squir'ls, 859b
of the western dome, 277b
they all cried that's, 451b
to, no high no low, 316b
who rules the thunder, 296b
Himself, capacity to despise, 807a
every man for, 95a
God a necessary Being of, 275a
he cannot save, 1055b
he does not know, 269b
he who finds, 620a
his hungering neighbor, 600a
his maker and angel death, 423b
if he have, 98b
loved him for, alone, 381b
master of, 226b
no man truly knows, 802b
tell many lies for, 340a
thinking too much of, 697b
unless above, he can erect, 122a
what a man thinks of, 589b
Hinc quam sic calamus, 222b
Hind legs, dog's walking on, 340a
mated by the lion, 183a
slave to some poor, 6b
Hinder me of a little pleasure, 285a
the mind, 272a
us in the great march, 261b
Hindered by straitened circumstances, 62b
Hinders man's power of action, 282a
Hindmost, devil take the, 228a
wheels of Phoebus' wain, 247a
Hindrance and a help, 406a
Hindrances to elevation of mankind, 589b
Hindu, sad-eyed, king, 673a
Hindus and Argentines, 981b
Hinge nor loop to hang a doubt on, 189a
Hinges, golden, moving, 257a
in French conservation, 346b
of the knee, 175b
off the, 89a
Hinky dinky parley-voo, 958a
Hint, beholding at a, 772a
just, a fault, 319a
upon this, I spake, 186b
Hinted, painter is, and hidden, 667a
we are nation of amateurs, 737b
Hints and allusions, 953b
for better ordering universe, 75a
Hip, catch him upon the, 144a
have him on the, 94a
smote them, and thigh, 1026b
Hippocratic oath, 21b
Hippocrene, blushful, 481a
Hippogriff, pity the, 986a
Hippopotamus, broad-backed, 943b
I shoot the, 848a
Hips, when your, stick, 990b
Hire, cry for, 42a
out as the skipper, 894a
win the lover's, 386b
worthy of his, 1056b
Hired by those to whom excise paid, 336b
girls, 931b
oblivion is not to be, 241b
the money didn't they, 859a
Hiroshima, bomb on, 929a
His, 'twas mine 'tis, 188a
Hiss, crabs, in the bowl, 134a
dismal universal, 258b
the real thing, 11b
Hisses, strike at a serpent that, 761a
Historian must have some conception, 901b
of fine consciences, 774a
of my country's woes, 6a
poet naturalist and, 337b
shackles of a, 243a
sylvan, 482a
take him into favor, 446a
wants more documents, 719b
Historian's duty, 812a
style, 458b
Historians, defy, heroes lawyers, 459b
men who are not, 901b
middle sort of, 98b
of opinion, 925a
poets, biographers, 423b
Historical books which contain no lies, 723a
task to provoke revolution, 850b
Histories charm, 622a
lie, 622a
make men wise, 121b
only good, 98b
writers of small, 336b
History a picture of human crimes, 325b
History a tissue of disconnected accidents, 642b
abhors determinism, 977a
all human, attests, 459b
America's, and biography, 611a
an everlasting possession, 19b
anything but, 303b
below the dignity of, 494a
boy interested in natural, 842b
bright with homely men, 801a
calamity in English, 759a
campaign of, 709a
could not be written, 341b
cover space as, 757b
deadly path across, 896a
embraces small part of reality, 622a
events in world's, 865a
every great crisis of human, 631a
faithfulness to truth of, 628b
falsehood called, 622a
few materials for, 369a
find out truth by, 54a
flag is the embodiment of, 770a
foulest crime in, 610a
has many cunning passages, 934b
he has invented, 327a
human, a history of ideas, 832a
human, becomes a race, 831b
in men's lives, 153b
is belief in the senses, 622a
is bunk, 622a
is philosophy teaching, 304a
land without, 667b
let, answer this question, 374b
liquid, 776b
maintained the dignity of, 304a
must be false, 303b
natural, of Iceland, 342a
never learned from, 401b
new phase in human, 832a
no, only biography, 501b
no period of, can be great, 798a
of a hundred years, 706b
of a soldier's wound, 345b
of class struggles, 593a
of hitherto existing society, 593a
of our enemies, 523b
of Rasselas, 337a
of science is science, 378b
of the affections, 446a
of the individual, 378b
of the land, 524a
of the world, 402a
of transportation, 950b
page of, 710a
plots and conspiracies of, 773b
pomp of, 512b
principles the truths the, 582b
rattling good, 706a
repeats itself, 55b
shows no invincible armies, 905b
strange eventful, 161b
study of, is useful, 697a
subject of, 642a
takes a great deal of, 718a
the biography of great men, 475b
the essence of biographies, 475b
there is her, 443b
time colors, 937b
tradition and custom, 971a
triumphed over time, 111b
true, of United States, 950b
try to hurry, 986b
was made by men, 812a
we cannot escape, 540a

History, what's her, 164b
while we read, we make history, 630b
with volumes vast, 454b
without, or literature, 416a
History-books, annals blank in, 476b
History's pen, events are writ by, 499b
purchased page, 453a
Hit a pony over the nose, 813b
a very palpable, 179b
a woman's heart, 509a
hard hit fast hit often, 916b
hard unless it rebounds, 341a
kind of ground they'll, 982a
look lak sparrer-grass, 738b
lucky, 303b
nail on the head, 89a
perpetually makes a, 992a
the dusty trail, 901b
without striking back, 681a
Hitch, serve a, in hell, 762b
your wagon to a star, 507b
Hither, come, 160a
Hitler and Mussolini against war, 958b
Germany cause of, 941b
has missed the bus, 844a
this wicked man, 869b
Hitlerite blackguards, 905b
Hits, doesna ken whether he, 791b
Hitteth naile on the hed, 89a
Hive for the honeybee, 824b
great, the city, 267a
helmet a, for bees, 116a
Hiven, Kingdom iv, 835a
Hives, forward as, or goiters, 989b
Hiving wisdom, 453b
Hiz'n, her folks an', 775a
Ho everyone that thirsteth, 1047b
hey and a, and hey nonino, 163a
told his story of woe, 659b
Hoar antiquity, 358b
Hoard, farmer's wintry, 526b
of maxims, 548b
our, is little, 554b
Hoarded, love that is, moulds, 975a
not, but must be current, 248a
sovereignty not to be, 964a
Hoarding, for his, went to hell, 126a
Hoards with equal care, 863a
Hoar-frost, April, spread, 422a
Hoar-frosts, Scythian, 66a
Hoarse or mute, unchang'd to, 257a
raven himself is, 195a
with tempestuous breath, 690a
Hoary, days are dull and, 272a
head, 529a
head is crown of glory, 1039b
locks, familiar with his, 455a
sage replied, 338a
winter night, 118a
Hob nob is his word, 165b
Hobbes clearly proves, 296a
Hobbies, all on their, they amble away, 654a
anomalies, and humours, 807a
Hobby, benignant information is his, 854a
get a, 805b
no man is happy without a, 744b
Hobby-horse, rides his, peaceably, 345b
Hobby-horses, pair of, 805b
Hobgoblin of little minds, 501b
Hoboken, heaven hell or, 911a
Hobson's choice, 224b
Hoc est corpus, 327a
Hock-carts, wassails wakes, 230a
Hocus an old cunning attorney, 327a
Hocus-pocus, nickname for jugglery, 327a
science, 327a
Hodie ad octo, 87b
Hoe, crowbar, and barrow, 450a
leans upon his, 755b
scratch it with a, 664b
take a large, 820a
tickle her with a, 509b
Hog butcher for the world, 898a
of Epicurus' herd, 41a
or dog in the manger, 222a
root, or die, 985a
Hogan's r-right, 834a
Hogs, butchers in Chicago handle, 755a
eat acorns, 238a
fattenin', ain't in luck, 739a
likes a puncheon floor, 677a
Hoist the colors, 907b
up saile, 91a
with his own petar, 177b
Hoists her sails, 76a
Hoke ne by croke, 85a
Hold, affection cannot, the bent, 164b
beseech you to, your peace, 505b
candle to shames, 144b
cannot, love out, 135a
cries, enough, 200a
each thing his turn does, 231a
farthing candle, 271b
fast that which is good, 1063a
fast the time, 883b
fire in his hand, 138b
for ever, his peace, 1069a
glimmering tapers, 271b
heaven cry, 195a
high converse, 327b
his dear, 116a
his tongue, 46b
it the greatest wrong, 63a
it towards you, 480a
kind you'd like to, 828a
loose or, me fast, 693b
love in, 933b
love out, 135a
mirror up to nature, 175b
mortality's strong hand, 148b
never, her tongue, 295b
no cord can, so fast, 223b
no sin but ignorance, 124a
noses to the grinstone, 91b
old leaves, 936a
on the mind, 25a
opinion with Pythagoras, 146a
patriarch's angel, it fast, 330a
readily in your hand, 338b
the deadlier reserve, 640a
the fleet angel, 330a
the fort I am coming, 613b
the helm, 44b
the needle's eye, 957b
the world but as the world, 143a
these truths to be self-evident, 373a
thou the good, 552a
thy lighted lamp on high, 703a
to have and to, 1069a
to have to, and let go, 812b
vile, to stay him, 148a
Hold, we here, the power, 540b
will never, water, 298b
with the hare, 92a
with those who favor fire, 880b
you here root and all, 556a
your own in the world, 765b
your tongue and let me love, 215b
Holdeth children from play, 116a
Holding anchor lost, 127a
both his sides, 245a
to the east, 993b
Holds fast the golden mean, 38b
guess now who, thee, 519a
him with glittering eye, 421a
seat in this globe, 173a
Hole, Boston's a, 573a
eats a, in my shirt, 902b
estopped a, 928a
in a' your coats, 393a
never entrusts life to one, 30a
of the door, 1044b
pessimist sees the, 891a
square peg in a round, 418b
squat in his, 695a
stop, to keep wind away, 179a
triangular in square, 418b
where tail came through, 427a
Holes, bag with, 1049b
foxes have, 1052a
upon a table, 418a
Holiday, regular, to them, 625a
Roman, 454b
speaks, smells April, 180b
sunshine, 245b
three beings that enjoy a, 448b
Holiday-rejoicing spirit, 430a
Holidays, holiest of all, 526a
penitence which, awaken, 577a
playing, 149b
should be like this, 994b
Holier, I am, than thou, 1047b
laws, purer science, 598b
spot of ground, 644b
Holiest of all holidays, 526a
Holiness, beauties of, 1037a
beauty of, 1033b
courage of heart or, 849a
harmony immortality, 616b
of the heart's affections, 478a
Holla your name, 164a
Hollaing and singing anthems, 152b
Holland, declaration of war against, 275a
deep where, lies, 354a
Holler, Mammy heered him, 745a
Providunce fashioned us, 600b
Hollers, shows them round and, 1006b
Holio'd, haunted and, 333a
Hollow, all was false and, 253b
blasts of wind, 307b
compliments and lies, 259b
crown that rounds, 139b
ghost, applaud the, 622b
lands and hilly lands, 825a
life to him seemed, 675a
murmurs died away, 351b
murmurs, voice in, 397a
oak our palace is, 447b
phrase, fill their mouths with, 845b
tell the grassy, 639b
tree, give me my, 320a
vale, meet in that, 231b
view with, eye, 146b
wear hard rocks, 34b
welcomes, 203a

Hollow winds begin to blow, 380a
Hollow-eyed sharp-looking wretch, 129b
Hollowness, machinations, treachery, 190b
Hollows, radiance fills their, 892a
where those flowers grew, 712a
Holly and laurel wreaths entwine, 686b
and the ivy, 1004b
is dark, 592a
Holly-tree, friendship like the, 591b
Holmes, there goes Sherlock, 95b
Holy, all labor is noble and, 562a
and enchanted, 420b
and meek she cries, 386a
angels guard thy bed, 302b
anger and pious grief, 451a
as severe, 185a
birth, proclaim the, 670a
book, Mohammed's truth in a, 543a
city new Jerusalem, 1064b
deadlock, 955a
died to make men, 597b
divine good amiable, 258b
fair and wise is she, 132a
faith that warmed our sires, 535a
fields, 149a
flag, nail to the mast her, 534b
flame forever burneth, 427b
function, 361b
Ghost, communion of the, 1062a
Ghost, conceived by the, 1068a
Ghost, Father Son and, 287b
Ghost, filled with the, 1059a
Ghost, sin against the, 700b, 729a
ground, 1023b
ground, battle-field is, 459a
ground, call it, 470a
ground where there is sorrow, 770a
hail, light, 254b
health, 9a
how, people look when seasick, 672b
is the Lord of hosts, 1045b
light, freedom's, 529b
Lord God Almighty, 445b
men could still be, 959b
mistaken zeal in politics, 1002a
nor Roman nor an empire, 324b
not one who thinks thee, 989a
passion of friendship, 678a
place, candle in a, 912b
place, stand in his, 1033b
priest that to her speakes, 115a
priests bless her, 200b
profane clean obscene, 228b
psalms, 116a
rest, 1069b
Roman Empire, 324b
room, coming to that, 217b
sabbath day to keep, 1024b
sages once did sing, 244a
spirit blessed soul, 547b
stream, pebbles of the, 997a
temple, Lord is in his, 1049b
temple of Mecca, 1070a
text of pike and gun, 238b
thing, like some, 441a
things, truth and rapture are, 896a
time quiet as a nun, 407a
towers of the silences, 959b
tradition finally becomes, 726a
Holy water the priest consecrates, 593b
white birds flying after, 896b
word, ears have heard the, 386b
writ, proofs of, 188b
writ, stolen forth of, 127b
writ, we learn in, 917a
Holystone the decks, 585a
Homage, from contemporaries full, 492b
heaven and earth do her, 112a
involuntary, of the low, 580a
owes no, unto the sun, 241a
to him your, bring, 754b
vice pays to virtue, 265b
Home again and home again, 757a
again jiggety-jig, 1019b
and dined, 284b
and dined upon cold meat, 285a
any more at, like you, 941b
at dusk they come, 801b
at, with their own hearts, 514b
be it ever so humble, 464b
be it never so homely, 464b
be thou thine own, 217a
bring, wealth of the Indies, 342a
came, for ever, 430a
can't appreciate, 801a
can't come, to dinner, 301b
charity begins at, 240b
come, tired with travel, 35a
comes safe, 156b
country friends all quitted, 428b
cry of, 994b
day's march nearer, 413a
dear hut our, 330a
do they miss me at, 629a
draw near to their eternal, 242b
dunce kept at, 363a
each refinement found at, 389a
far from the old folks at, 636a
father dear father come, 660b
find thy heart at, 232a
footsteps hath turn'd, 413b
free land in our beloved, 613a
gives a child a, 896a
go, and get a quiet sleep, 843b
go, in the dark, 802b
going far from, 962b
going, two hours ago, 301b
gone and ta'en thy wages, 204b
hate to be unquiet at, 286a
heart is turning, again, 757a
hills of, 752a
his only son myself at, 352b
home at last, 488a
homely, and simple pleasures, 788a
homely features keep, 248a
I am far from, 495b
I am nearer, today, 630b
I keep it staying at, 647a
I'm going, 502b
in the sea, 529a
is bright with calm delight, 667b
is heaven, 989b
is on the deep, 432b
is safest refuge, 110b
is the place, 879b
is the sailor, 751b
iv opporchunity, 837a
iv raypublican simplicity, 835b
know when to rise and go, 699a
liberty must begin at, 965a
life is no more natural, 765b
life, refuge from, 764b
look as much like, 994a
love has found its, 42a
Home, love of, 577a
loved at revered abroad, 390a
man and wife have a, 6a
man goeth to his long, 1043b
man who thinks to found a, 840a
men merriest when from, 154b
my wife from Brampton, 285a
native, deep imag'd, 6b
no, in Europe save Paris, 729a
no, like a raft, 677a
no more delightful than, 34a
no place like, 464b
not wept so well at, 786b
of fairest mould, 877b
of lost causes, 621b
of love, 206b
of the bean and the cod, 793a
of the brave, 436a
of the sacred cod, 793a
old England is our, 490b
old Kentucky, good night, 636a
on the rolling deep, 583b
our eternal, 303a
out of house and, 153a
provided in the nineties, 891b
rafters of the, 756a
returned, the previous night, 866a
returns, to find it, 756b
safe in my sylvan, 503a
seek further than at, 130a
shall men come, 867a
shortest way, 232a
shoulder-high we bring you, 786a
song of, and friends, 666b
stay at, my heart, 525b
stored for thee at, 790a
strains to, and memory dear, 780a
t' make it, 913b
that our feet may leave, 535b
there's no place like, 464b
there's nobody at, 315b
things foreign or things at, 274a
think as though we had stayed, 901a
till the cow comes, 228a
to men's business, 119b
true nature of, 606a
turns again, 557a
tyrants safely govern, 126b
was better place, 160a
we first knew, 529a
wept so well at, 69a
where the buffalo roam, 730b
where we love is, 535b
woman good for everything at, 18a
you'll be comin', again, 775b
Homebound fancy, 494b
Home-brought stuff from far seafaring, 795a
Home-keeping habits, 54b
hearts, 525b
youth have homely wits, 131b
Homeland, free in a living, 931a
Homeless air, 690a
near a thousand homes, 403a
street, child on the, 756a
Home-like, old friends are most too, 775a
Homely and innocent, 512b
be it never so, 464b
beauty of good old cause, 407a
features keep home, 248a
hen lays one, 1006b

Homely home and simple pleasures, 788a
men who have charmed women, 801a
rather be handsome than, 737a
slighted shepherd's trade, 248b
verse to God is dear, 830b
was their food, 292a
wits, 131b
Homemade contraption, 974a
dishes, 488b
Homer, believe old, blind, 266b
first of heroic poets, 338b
hath been observ'd to nod, 42a
his sight, 764a
learned root of, 227a
liken, to setting sun, 72b
nor is it, nods, 310b
poets steal from, 221a
rather be Achilles or, 59a
read, once, 289b
seven cities warred for, 227a
Homer's, sage, rule, 319b
Home's farthest way about, 232a
Homes for spiders, 865a
give us better, 578b
gold-star, in America, 964a
homeless near a thousand, 403a
of silent prayer, 552a
old, old names, 842a
poor proud, 792b
poverty keeps together, 851a
stately, of England, 469b, 923a
think of firelit, 937a
Homesick unto death, 912b
Homeward, look, angel, 249b
Homewards, most roads lead men, 896a
Homicidal civilization, 917b
Homily, loathed the, 996a
Homing, heart to my heart comes, 762a
Homogeneous, observable region is, 952a
Honest ale-house, 236a
and industrious men's lives, 229b
and perfect man, 224b
annoying to be, 43a
as any man living, 158a
business never blush to tell, 5b
calling has own elite, 965a
chronicler as Griffith, 212a
dullard, George the Third an, 759a
employment, seeking, 760b
exceeding poor man, 144a
fame, grant an, 310a
fame, more of, 459a
fellow, dies an, 225a
few, men better than numbers, 237b
for a good cause, 43b
friends were poor but, 183a
friendship with nations, 374b
God is the noblest work, 662b
gude to be, and true, 668a
guid to be, and true, 394b
hand, whip in every, 189b
hard-working ancestry, 966a
if he be an, angler, 235b
labor bears a lovely face, 214b
labor pining, 561a
love of a nine-year-old, 811b
man appeals to understanding, 1002a
man close-button'd to chin, 365b
man, here lies a truly, 264a
man, no such thing as an, 306b
Honest man sent to lie abroad, 213b
man, social friendly, 390b
man's aboon his might, 394a
man's the noblest work, 224b, 318a, 390b
man's word, 108b
men, anglers or very, 236b
men esteem and value, 29a
men, room upon earth for, 370b
men to be captains, 237b
men will follow them, 237b
merry yet, too, 180b
miller has golden thumb, 80a
name, lost her, 1008a
other than, man, 152b
outspoken pride, 748a
patriot abandon a government, 374b
prejudices, 301a
she was poor but she was, 1008a
six, serving-men, 819b
soul that can be, 224b
sweat, brow is wet with, 521b
tale speeds best, 128a
thief, 571a
things, I tired of, 962b
to be, as this world goes, 173b
to be direct and, 189a
to be, to be kind, 752b
too, to steal, 1005a
trifles, win us with, 194b
twelve, men, 306a
two good, hands, 791a
water, 203a
whatsoever things are, 1063a
wife can see beauty, 403a
words suffered corruption, 214b
Honester, old man no, than I, 158a
Honesty alone is then the standard, 849b
and love doth mince this matter, 187b
arm'd so strong in, 169a
incorruptible, 644a
is always best policy, 108b
is his fault, 203a
is praised and starves, 62b
manhood nor good fellowship, 149a
no legacy so rich as, 183a
rare as man without self-pity, 979a
rich, dwells like a miser, 163a
root of, and virtue, 57b
stare, out of countenance, 580a
wins not more than, 211b
Honey and plenty of money, 580b
and the honeycomb, 1033a
bees and, in the carcase, 1026b
eating bread and, 1017a
gather, all the day, 302b
gathers, as a soul gathers light, 498a
given the bees the, 326a
howdy, 859b
in the horn, 1003b
is sweeter than cash, 43a
is there, still for tea, 938a
locusts and wild, 1050a
milk and, 1024a
nectar I can make into, 689a
of all earthly joy, 267a
of Hymettus, 661a
or the gall, 810b
pedigree of, 647a
store up your, 37b
with milk and, blest, 593a
words sweet as, 3b
Honeybee, hive for the, 824b
Honeybees, so work the, 102b, 154b
Honeycomb, drop as a, 1039b
sweeter than honey and the, 1033a
Will, 302a
Honeydew, on, hath fed, 7a, 420b
Honeyed dew, shed a, 7a
Honey-heavy dew of slumber, 167a
Honeyless, leave them, 169a
Honeysuckle, odor of, 801b
Hongry rooster don't cackle, 739a
Honied showers, 249b
thigh, 246b
words, 935a
Honor a physician, 1066b
abundance of joy and, 285a
all is lost save, 87b
and glory forever more, 711b
and greatness of his name, 212b
and love land of his birth, 748b
and reward, claims, 41b
and truth and manhood, 888b
as he was valiant I, him, 168a
bed of, 204a
before, is humility, 1039b
burial with such, 817a
chastity of, 361a
clear, purchased, 145a
comes a pilgrim grey, 351b
consider your, 69b
covet, 156a
depends on the opinion, 282b
desirous of, and glory, 283a
die with, 796a
dies, 527a
done with hope and, 819a
empty bubble, 280a
France, 574a
gives greatness, 377a
has come back, 938b
hath no skill in surgery, 151b
hurt that, feels, 548b
in one eye, 166a
in peace and, rest, 129b
is dearer than my life, 106a
is lost, 44a
is my life, 138a
justified by, 391a
keep mine, from corruption, 212a
king delighteth to, 1029b
like an island, 287a
like your sabre bright, 529b
louder he talked of his, 492a
lov'd I not, more, 268a
love and, with my soul, 155b
love obedience, 199a
man being in, 1034b
manly deeds of, 22b
map of, truth loyalty, 125a
may we, it, 445a
meaning and import, 369b
men who have, 597b
mere scutcheon, 151b
moral man and man of, 909a
more hurts, than deep wounds, 239b
name and praises endure, 37a
national, is national property, 389b
new-made, forget, 147b
no, in a sure success, 946a
no longer live with, 796a
not least in, 114b
not to be crowned, 680b
one vessel unto, 1060a
our fortunes and our sacred, 373b

Honor, peace with justice and, 31a
peereth in meanest habit, 130b
perfect ways of, 212a
perseverance keeps, bright, 182a
pluck bright, 149b
pluck drowned, 149b
post of, is a private station, 299b
post of, shall be mine, 299b
prefer life to, 63a
pricks, 151b
property nor, is touched, 85b
prophet not without, 1053a
pudding pence, 499b
punctilio of, 849b
quaint, turn to dust, 269a
rag of, 752b
received with dignity and, 56a
rooted in dishonour, 555a
shall uphold the humble, 1041b
signed with their, 995a
sinks where commerce prevails, 353b
stain in thine, 1066b
subject of my story, 166a
the king, 1064a
the man who is willing to sink, 600b
those they have slain, 618b
thy father and thy mother, 12b, 1025a
thy father and thy mother in law, 1065b
to cease from strife, 1040a
to him who confers it, 302a
to whom honour, 1060b
travels in a strait, 182a
two men I, and no third, 474a
unto the wife, 1064a
virtue sense, 347a
what is word, 151b
while you strike him down, 803a
with tears, pay me, 30b
without deserving, 116b
Honorable, ancient and, 1045b
bigotry, 406a
conquests, 360b
engagement, 359a
every thing, and glorious, 366b
gentleman, ancestors of the, 511b
intentions, 367b
man, Brutus is an, 168a
men, so are they all, 168a
murderer, 190a
noble, battle, 583b
object of war makes it, 370b
professions of law and physic, 433b
quixotic sense of the, 545b
retreat, 162a
to die for country, 39a
to tell lies is not, 16a
true and, recompense, 297b
wife, true and, 167a
Honorably, living well and, 34a
Honor'd bones, 244b
by strangers, 313b
forever, 5b
how lov'd how, once, 313b
of them all, 548a
Honored among foxes and pheasants, 997a
by the few, 602a
custom more, in the breach, 172a
dead, from these, 541a
followed him, him, 567b
in his grave, 518b
Honored in their generations, 1066b
law has, us, 445a
old age, 34a
Honorificabilitudinitatibus, 133b
Honoring, not so much, thee, 219a
Honor's at the stake, 177b
dear, sake, 248a
name will aye be richer, 748b
voice, 348b
Honors, another steals my, 37b
blushing, 211a
cannot win with gifts, 273b
draw their, up to heaven, 156b
gave his, to world again, 211b
glory of, beauties wits, 216a
great, rais'd with, 23a
mindless of its just, 412a
ministers of religion, 496a
of illustrious men, 34b
three, wi' a' the, 489b
to be won by lavish, 561a
wealth, respectability, 500b
Hood, a page of, 535a
drink with him that wears a, 97a
Hooded clouds like friars, 521a
in an earthly brown, 736b
mantle, under thy, 632b
Hoof, head and the, of the law, 815b
Hoof-marks, many, going in, 11b
Hoofs of a swinish multitude, 361a
Hook, bait the, well, 157b
baited with dragon's tail, 242b
draw out leviathan with a, 1032a
hang a salt-fish on his, 200b
nose like thine, 388b
spares the next swath, 482b
such as heads end of pole, 242b
without bait, 506a
Hookas, divine in, 460b
Hooke, by, or crooke, 85a
Hooker, two brigades said, 626a
Hooking, taking sweetmeats was, 675a
Hook-nosed fellow of Rome, 153b
Hooks forsake their eyes, 707b
silken lines and silver, 216a
Hoops, grapple with, of steel, 171b
Hooting and shrieking, 166b
at the glorious sun, 422b
Hoots and wonders, 141b
Hop, light ladies, 739a
Hope, against, believed in hope, 1059b
against hope, 412b
and be happy, 561b
and care, in midst of, 41a
and comfort from above, 383a
and fear set free, 694a
animated by faith and, 337b
beacons of, ye appear, 623a
better or equal, 539a
beyond shadow of a dream, 479a
bid farewell to, 752a
break it to our, 200a
but sad despair, 126a
cheers the faithful heart, 655b
cherish long a, 38a
child of, 561a
death nor sorrow nor sad, 632b
deferred, 1039a
divinest, none can know of, 500a
done with, and honour, 819a
Evelyn, is dead, 568a
ever livelier than despair, 722a
Hope, every, that hath been crossed, 360b
faintly trust the larger, 552b
faith and love, 394b
faith, charity, 431b
farewell, 255a
fear cannot be without, 282a
feed on, 114a
final, is flat despair, 126a
fondest, decay, 441a
fondly do we, 542a
fool'd with, 275b
for a season, 432a
for every woe, 487b
for the best, 418b
for the dead, 662b
from censure or praise, 336b
giving it a, 219a
hang themselves in, 244a
hath happy place, 592b
I live on, 721a
in the day of evil, 1048a
in trembling, repose, 349b
is a better companion, 561b
is belief joy will come, 418b
is like a harebell, 649b
is there no, 308a
jot of heart or, 251b
land of, and glory, 798b
last best, of earth, 540b
leave all, 75a
life's best, 415b
light of, 432a
like the taper's light, 353b
lined himself with, 153a
look forward to with, 879b
look in, or fear, 527b
loyal, survives, 669a
Mayflower of our, 624a
men, and love, 378b
men set their hearts upon, 531b
my, my hap my love my life, 103a
never comes, 252a
never to, again, 211b
no leisure for love or, 489a
no lift of, for you, 891a
no other medicine but only, 184b
nor love nor a friend, 752a
not sunshine ev'ry hour, 394a
nursing the unconquerable, 621a
of a fool, 1041a
of gain allured, 681b
of happy inexperience, 576a
of posterity, 361a
of salvation, 1063a
of the resurrection, 1069b
on, the wretch relies, 353b
one leaf is for, 802b
our, for years to come, 302b
past, cure help, 137b
phantoms of, 337a
pleasure in what yet remain, 276a
prisoners of, 1049b
pursued it with forks and, 659b
putrid eggs of, 400b
ray of good, 700a
ray of, is blown out, 538a
renounces a futile, 774b
set wild the fettered, 912b
shadow of a, 890b
shape vague, 702b
simple nature to his, 316a
some blessed, 705b
spring of, 580a
springs eternal, 316a
strength is felt from, 5a
texts of despair or, 601b

Hope that stings, 780b
the thing with feathers, 646b
things which you do not, 30b
to acquire property, 887b
to make the day go through, 795a
to meet again, 489b
to meet when life is past, 471b
to see London, 154a
to the end, 1064a
to turn again, 944a
to write well, 250a
triumph of, over experience, 340b
true, is swift, 128b
very little, for him at all, 671b
virtue learning anecdote, 501a
wait and, 496b
we call it, 758a
we have such, 1062a
what, is, 71a
what is, but deceiving, 653a
what was dead was, 769b
whence this pleasing, 299b
where proud, had been, 615b
while man has life, 34a
while there is life there's, 308a
who can live without, 899a
without all, of day, 259b
Hoped once to have, 575b
Hopeful past, present with the, 570a
quest, vain but, 933b
Hopeless anguish pour'd his groan, 338a
barrier, 563a
fancy feign'd, by, 550b
grief is passionless, 518b
love finds comfort, 125a, 382a
lovers, woes of, 278b
passion, inspire, 565a
quest, wherefore is a, 781a
rubbish, 410a
to conceive, 646b
Hope's gayest wreaths, 529b
star to man grows dim, 499a
true gage, 111a
Hopes, agonized, and ashen flowers, 838b
all our, avail us, 721b
and fears of all the years, 669b
are all with thee, 523a
belied our fears, 487b
between election and my, 179a
comforts and, 119b
consecrate their, and thine, 803b
fair be all thy, 124b
gave their lives and fondest, 763a
high, of living, 250a
human, and human creeds, 712b
laid waste, 510b
like towering falcons, 293b
of an estate, 109b
of future years, 522b
pays our, with something, 276a
regrets come to resemble, 594a
resigned all, 935a
tender leaves of, 211a
that can not die, 707b
that St. Nicholas, 437a
the dreams the pleasures, 586b
unsubstantial, 14b
vain, are like dreams, 52b
vanity of human, 336b
Hopeth all things, 1061a
Hoping ling'ring flying, 312a
you are the same, 65b
Hopkins, Mark, a true teacher, 652a
Hopping through the frothy waves, 658b
Hoppity hoppity hop, 918a
Horace, careful felicity of, 51b
whom I hated so, 454a
Horas non numero nisi serenas, 434b
Horatio, more things in heaven and earth, 173a
thrift thrift, 170b
Horde, society one polish'd, 459b
Hordes, ruled savage, 628a
Horizon, death is only a, 707a
explore the, for a successor, 504a
for its inhabitants, 424b
is limit of our sight, 707a
near and never in the, 435a
never quite at our elbows, 590a
seized with rosy trembling, 842b
Horizons, lost sight of distant, 840a
Horizontal line, 472a
Horn, come blow your, 1016a
crumpled, 1020b
frozen up in the, 369b
gret, spoon, 601a
honey in the, 1003b
hounds and, in the morning, 472b
huntsman winds his, 332b
lavish, 527a
lusty, 162b
of the hunter, 491b
pour'd thro' the mellow, 351b
small but sullen, 351b
sound upon your bugle, 548b
sultry, 248b
tin, politicians, 843a
wreathed, 410a
Hornèd moon, 421b
Horner, little Jack, 1015a
Hornets, wasps and, break through, 294b
Horns and motors, 944a
blowing tin, 899a
hollo'd and blew their, 333a
of elfland, 550a
of my dilemma, 346a
put out her, 1017a
talk of devil, appear, 425a
Horny hands of toil, 599b
Horologe of eternity, 522b
Horrebow, Danish of, 342a
Horrible imaginings, 194b
pit, 1034a
shadow, 198a
slow and, death, 794a
Horribly, live by medicine is to live, 333b
Horrid, blow the, deed in every eye, 195b
grind, one demd, 577a
hideous notes of woe, 459b
image doth unfix my hair, 194b
shapes and shrieks, 245a
when she was bad she was, 526a
Horror, great, and darkness, 274b
of outer darkness, 661b
of that moment, 657b
screams of, rend skies, 312b
secret dread and inward, 299b
the soul of the plot, 544a
Horrors, congenial, hail, 327b
of the half known life, 604a
on horror's head, accumulate, 189a
supp'd full with, 199b
Hors that hadde wings, 82a
Horse, a little dearer than his, 548b
and rider thrown into sea, 1024b
as lame men to take, 59b
at my door the pale, stands, 699a
bean-fed, 141a
bring, to water, 92b
call me, 150a
champed the grasses, 862b
choice of a, and a wife, 616a
Darius's, 491a
dark, 511a
fine lady upon a white, 1017b
flung himself upon his, 844b
for want of a, 234a
full-hot, 210b
give a man a, he can ride, 667b
give me another, 128b
given, in mouth, 88a
good, in the stable, 355a
grey mare the better, 93b
had speed of your tongue, 157a
he used to ride, 643b
hey for boot and, 598b
I am not so poor a, 541b
is lost, 234a
kingdom for a, 128b
knows the way, 498b
made fat by king's eye, 57b
makes men imperious to sit a, 536b
manages his taxed, 418a
must think it queer, 880b
of gold, 968a
of that colour, 164a
pale, 258b, 1064b
ride not a free, to death, 109b
run their, to death, 126a
saddle a, 105a
shoe troop of, with felt, 193a
short, soone currid, 92a
sick as a, 346b
sits on his, 147b
spur not an unbroken, 417a
starveth while grasse groweth, 93a
talk of his, 143b
that stumbles and nods, 706b
to, and away, 567b
traced to one, 530b
two men ride, 158a
upon a reed as upon a, 60b
was lost for want of shoe, 330b
when, has been stolen, 92b
where's the bloody, 988b
why should a, have life, 194a
working for a dead, 109b
Horseback, beggar on, 126a
Horsed upon sightless couriers, 195b
Horseleach hath two daughters, 1041b
Horseman pass by, 828a
Horseman's hands and thighs, 979b
Horsemill, perpetual rack or, 222a
Horse-races, difference of opinion makes, 678b
Horse's body, took root in my, 369b
health, 192b
mouth, 907a
Horses, all the king's, 1018a
between two, 124b
breed of, and dogs, 288a
carriages without, 1000a
come saddle your, 417b

Horses, England hell for, 224a
grain in England given to, 337a
heaven in which there are no, 755a
if wishes were, 999b
Italy a paradise for, 224a
oats the food of, 337a
of fire, 1029a
of the sun, 738a
price of a thousand, 856b
rode their, up to bed, 863a
such, are the jewels, 979b
swap, while crossing the river, 541b
turn mice into, 790b
whipped his, withal, 223a
wild white, play, 619b
Horses' feet and the wheel track, 588b
Horse-sense in an atmosphere of pomp, 940b
Horticultural ignoramus, 990b
Hortus Siccus, 558a
Hose, youthful, 161b
Hospitable entertainment, 264a
thoughts intent, 256b
Hospital grey quiet old, 741a
not an inn but an, 241a
social comfort in a, 520a
Hospitality, given to, 1060a
that's cordial and frank, 868a
Hospitals, old men are walking, 41b
Hoss, my, my wife and my name, 510a
Host, Ajax himself a, 4a
angelic, proclaim, 334b
annoy his, 774b
becomes a, then a master, 924a
forget he is not the, 680b
heavenly, 287b
invitation of her, 754a
led the starry, 255b
mingling with the vulgar, 6a
of friends while fortune smiles, 43a
of golden daffodils, 409a
old, damn'd, 150b
tie of and guest, 13a
time like a fashionable, 182a
universal, up sent a shout, 252b
Hostages to fortune, 120a
Hostelry of never, 742a
Hostess, wrong his, in so foul a song, 781a
Hostess', mine, door, 147b
Hostesse, reckoneth without his, 92a
Hostile actions, 54b
aggressions, 375a
crowd like a tonic, 953b
empires, two everlasting, 473b
fortune, tire out, 566b
hands, 754b
universe is not, 902a
Hostility against established institutions, 444b
disarm all, 523b
eternal, against tyranny, 374a
of one nation to another, 593b
reckless of the world's, 849b
Hosts, gold is kindest of all, 9a
holy is the Lord of, 1045b
of error, 793a
Hot air blows, which way the, 802a
and bothered, 821b
and rebellious liquors, 160a
as hell, 384a
blow, and cold, 11a
Hot coals, can one go upon, 1038b
cold for the, 109b
cold hearts beat, 706b
cold moist and dry, 102a, 254b
color's, array, 829a
cross-buns, 1017b
day, join not in a, 152b
dreadful, weather, 427b
fair, wench, 149a
for certainties, 639a
hammer iron when glowing, 43b
haste, mounting in, 453a
heart was, within me, 1034a
heated, in a moment, 130b
hissing, from hell, 586a
i' the mouth, 164a
little pot soon, 130b
scorn all burning, 794a
small, bird, 747a
so, that they hurt, 986a
stove-lid, cat that sits on, 678b
strike while iron is, 44a
temper leaps, 143b
time in the old town, 808a
water, benison of, 938b
water to remain upon it, 240a
when you're, drink strong, 1014a
your wit's too, 133a
youth, in my, 39b
Hotel, great advantage of a, 764b
guests, French phrase for, 841b
smoke-filled room in some, 793b
Hotels, people in, strike no roots, 841b
Hothouse-nurtured columbines, 947b
Hotness, day in its, 620b
Hottentot, respectable, 323b
Hottentots, milk for, 948b
Hotter and colder, he likes to be, 603a
Hottest Anglo-Saxons, 833b
battle, forefront of the, 1028a
Hound, attended by a single, 648a
cower like a belabored, 583b
footprints of a gigantic, 782a
questing, 897b
run like a calling, 994b
run with the, 92a
slepyng, 78b
wags his shaggy tail, 638b
Hounded and annihilated, 905b
Hounds and horn cheerly rouse, 245a
and horn in the morning, 472b
carcass fit for, 167a
cry of his, 472b
four lean, 968b
join in glorious cry, 332b
of spring, 691a
packs of wolves and, 697b
such, such hawks, 1012b
Hounslow Heath, 576b
Hour, abode his destin'd, 531b
await the inevitable, 348a
before dawn is darkest, 17a
before the dawn, 892b
books of the, 605b
busied with the crowded, 506b
by his dial, 160b
chastening in, of pride, 538b
children's, 524a
come round at last, 826b
coming, o'erflow with joy, 183a
dead deathless, 640b
dedicated to afternoon tea, 718a
die by the, 375b
dusky, friendliest to sleep, 256b
Hour, eternity in an, 388a
every, takes away, 341b
eyes that remember one sweet, 694a
fall that very, 164b
fleeting fancy of the, 792b
for sport, 507a
fought long, 152a
God sends a cheerful, 251a
I also had my, 867b
I have had my, 278a
I was born, 1003b
improve each shining, 302b
is eight o'clock, 330b
is marked, 406a
It is the, of fate, 662a
last, of my life, 329b
lighting a little, or two, 531b
lightning's, 992a
many years led up to that, 761b
marching lightly that summer, 781b
mine, is not yet come, 1057b
now's the day now's the, 394a
of dire need, 715a
of ill, darkest, 17a
of sadness, 712a
of splendour in the grass, 408b
of youthful joy, 535a
one bare, to live, 123b
one, in a woman's life, 761b
one, of life, 418a
one self-approving, 318a
prosperous, Providence bestows, 41a
rash hand in evil, 258a
rose that lives its little, 471a
sailing, 890a
seize now and here the, 38b
single, of that Dundee, 408a
something in the parting, 630a
speeches measured by the, 375b
spent in thy presence, 526b
struts and frets his, 199b
that turns back desire, 76b
the wished the trysted, 393b
this was their finest, 869b
thou the day I the, 683b
time and the, runs, 194b
to hour we ripe, 166b
told the twilight, 753b
torturing, 347b
twenty-fifth, 777b
twilight, of breath, 833b
waste not your, 532b
when earth's foundations fled, 787a
wherein man might be happy, 235a
which shall not be expected, 41a
youth's for an, 885a
Hour-glass, heaven's blue, 902b
Hour's sleep before midnight, 234b
talk, never spent an, 132b
Hours, aching, 838b
after the earth, 121a
and minutes to be dollars, 330b
are as a miser's coins, 680b
blossomed for a few short, 529b
chase the glowing, 453a
count only the sunny, 434b
credulous first, 977b
creeping, 161a
darksome, 378b
few, more agreeable, 718a
god-like, 404b
golden, on angel wings, 393a
he was within a few, 345b

Hours high heaven doth chime, 271b
however crowded your, 637b
I spent with thee, 804a
in, of insight will'd, 620a
lag-end with quiet, 151b
leaden-stepping, 249b
multitudes of, 405a
not till, of light return, 620a
of dew, 741a
of ease, 396b
peaceful, I once enjoy'd, 362b
pleasant thrilling glorious, 590b
propitious, 463a
read five, a day, 340a
reckon time by, 810b
records my days and, 810b
reposing, 128a
seven, to law, 110b
six, in sleep, 110b
steal a few, 439b
success unexpected in common, 590b
tell of sunny, 491a
ten, to the world, 110b
through, of gloom fulfill'd, 620a
time in, days years, 271b
two golden, 484a
wak'd by circling, 256b
was going home two, ago, 301b
wasted, of life, 717b
were all serene, 434b
winged, of bliss, 432b
with happy prospects, 65b
woman in our, of ease, 414b
Housbond, sovereynette over hir, 81b
Housbondes at chirche dore, 80a
House, all the, of Israel, 1028a
all through the, 437a
appointed for all living, 1031b
beside the way, 777b
best part of the, 507a
bless this, from wicked wight, 262a
brain's old ghostly, 960b
building of a, 838a
built on another man's ground, 180a
by the side of the road, 777b
called house of prayer, 1054a
carrying his own, 217a
chimney in my father's, 125b
covet thy neighbour's, 1025a
crooked, 1019a
daughter in my mother's, 816a
daughters of my father's, 164b
divided against itself, 537b, 1055b
do not expect the, to fall, 537b
doorkeeper in, of my God, 1035b
dwell in the, of the Lord, 1033b
Eden is that old-fashioned, 648
emperor in mine own, 110b
empty, like a stray dog, 671b
enters, a guest, 924a
erects, of prayer, 291b
eternal, 279a
except the Lord build the, 1037b
figure of the, 153a
gay, under new made clouds, 997a
get out of my, 109a
go into the, and die, 578b
grandfather's, 498b
half garden and half, 550a
handsome, to lodge a friend, 320a
House, heap o' livin' in a, 913b
hidden room in man's, 867a
hunt the, through, 569a
I am in the, 788b
ill spirit have so fair a, 209b
in all barts off der, 713b
in my Father's, 1058b
is in the village though, 880b
is infinitely communicative, 913a
is never still in darkness, 791b
is on fire, 1015b
judgment thunders split the, 756a
like a miser in a poor, 163a
like God's out-of-doors, 750a
lilting, 997a
loveliness keeps, 810b
loves an old, 872b
make not my Father's, 1057b
man builds a fine, 507b
man is so in the way in the, 558a
man's, is his castle, 110b
Matilda and the, burned, 849b
May is building her, 830a
my soul within the, 164a
my, though thou art small, 234a
nae luck about the, 368b
new, has no sense of have-beens, 706a
not a, where not one dead, 1024a
of bondage, 1024a
of Commons thrives on criticism, 871b
of dreams untold, 796a
of dust, 785b
of every one is his castle, 110b
of feasting, 1042b
of flesh, 785b
of foam, 962b
of God, 1023a
of life, 877a
of man that was hanged, 105b
of merchandise, 1057b
of mourning, 1042b
of my friends, 1049b
of Peers throughout the war, 684a
of Tarquin, 493b
of the Interpreter, 274a
of the Lord, 1037b
oh to have a little, 913a
ornament of a, 507b
out of, and home, 153a
peace be to this, 1056b
pluck down, 242b
prop that doth sustain my, 146b
reject him, 318b
return no more to his, 1030a
set thine, in order, 1029b, 1046b
seventy years old, 889a
small, and large garden, 267a
souls in, of tomorrow, 924a
Taffy came to my, 1016b
terror in the, does roar, 387b
that, cannot stand, 1055b
that has echoed, 936b
that Jack built, 1020b
that shelters a friend, 502a
their bodies, 924a
this body is my, 844b
though it were the Tuileries, 502b
'tis made of good fashion, 1013b
to be let for life, 231b
treasure land slipped, 663a
we two kept, 706b
well filled, 377b
House where I was born, 487b
where none has died, 699a
where you live, 993a
whinstone, my castle is, 476b
whose, is of glass, 233b
Wicklow, 856b
wisdom hath builded her, 1038b
with deep thatch, 848b
with lawns enclosing it, 751a
with love for timber, 962b
with nobody in it, 671b
wudden't have him around, 836b
you take my, 146b
Housed where it gets possession, 129a
Household laws, religion breathing, 407a
man of worth in, 14a
twenty years head of a, 816a
ways of her, 1042a
Households and families, the good life in, 26b
clergymen's, unhappy, 671a
Housekeeping, break up, 699a
in common, 932b
Houseless shadow evermore, 673b
Housemaid's knee to heart disease, 862a
Housemaids, damp souls of, 943a
Houses, build, in it, 630b
calling of selling, 931b
devour widows', 1056a
finely roofed, 8a
grateful for good, 750a
haunted, 523b
leaves our, 340a
of four stories, 89b
of ivory shall perish, 1049a
old, and forests hold, 979a
old, mended, 298b
out of doors, 14a
plague o' both your, 136b
seem asleep, 407a
that confess intellectual penury, 913a
that reek of enlightment, 913a
thick and sewers, 258a
wherein men have lived, 523b
Housetop, corner of the, 1040a
Housetops, over the, over the street, 632a
Housewife that's thrifty, 382a
Housewifery, players in your, 187a
Housewives in your beds, 187a
now may say, 226b
Hovel, poverty of a, 38b
Hover, about the spot ofttimes I, 563b
o'er shady groves they, 225b
through the fog, 194a
yet above you, 911b
Hover'd, calm pleasures, nigh, 328b
Hovered, tended while it, nigh, 706b
How about a little fun, 853a
and when and where, 737a
and where and who, 819b
are the mighty fallen, 1027b
do you do, 1020a
not how long we live but, 586a
not to do it, 579b
shall we extol thee, 798b
to the singer comes the song, 723b
to win friends, 942b
waits upon the when and, 855a
when or, I can not tell, 640b

How who gets what when and why, 939a
you played the game, 910a
Howard, Lord Thomas, 556a
How-de-do, here's a pretty, 684b
Howdy honey, 859b
Howl or a groan, 659b
Howled, roared and, 421a
Howling of the wolf, 117a
she will hear the winds, 619b
storm, flied in the, 387a
woe, 384b
Howsoever, whensoever or, 376b
Hoyle, according to, 302a
Hub of the solar system, 536a
the king pin the main spring, 661a
Hubbard, old Mother, 1018a
Huckleberry Finn, 983a
Huddled masses yearning to breathe, 742b
Hudibras, bought, again, 284b
gave him a twitch, 239b
Hue, add, unto rainbow, 148a
and cry, raise a, 105a
cuckoo-buds of yellow, 134a
flowers of all, 28b, 255a
harried every, 995b
native, of resolution, 174b
solid, 880b
Hues, boast, like hers, 327b
consecrate with thine own, 465a
living, of art, 556b
rich, have marriage made, 721b
Hug the dear deceit, 330a
Huge army of world's desires, 132a
birth, 263b
elephant, leans the, 233a
gap appeared, 9b
so hopeless to conceive, 646b
world will come round, 501a
Hugg'd offender, 281a
Hugged by the old, 488b
Hugo stern partisan, 903b
Hulk, sheer, 377a
Hulks, greater, draw deep, 181b
nor hard labour, 617b
Hull, Dakotas under her, 960b
Hulls of stone, 993b
Hum about mine ears, 209b
beehive's, 396b
busy, of men, 245b
hideous, 244b
of either army, 155b
of human cities torture, 453b
of mighty workings, 477b
Human achievement, sum of, 743b
activity, all branches of, 908a
activity, art is a, 643a
activity, manifestation of, 722b
affairs, pays regard to, 49a
affairs, prying into any, 497a
affairs, sight of, 773b
affairs would be happier, 281b
all, life is there, 718a
all that is, must retrograde, 369b
all the, frame requires, 849a
art built the cities, 121a
ashes, inscribed over, 451b
being an ingenious assembly, 957a
being, applause of a, 342b
being, definition of, 957a
being, ill-will to any, 398b
being, no more miserable, 715a
being, wherever there is a, 517a
beings aboard Mayflower, 980b
beings, between the closest, 884a
Human beings in bosoms of their families, 652b
beings in underground den, 24b
beings, miniature, 985a
benefit and enjoyment, 360a
bliss to human woe, 263a
body is an instrument, 797a
body is sacred, 608b
body, like the, 344a
body, study of the, 812a
bones, dice were, 460b
breast, beats in every, 620b
breast, springs eternal in the, 316a
breast, tamer of the, 347b
breath, life that breathes with, 546b
civilization, 444b
clay, precious porcelain of, 279b
community, members of the, 922a
conflict, field of, 869b
consciousness, 617a
constitution, proportioned to, 306b
contrivances, wisdom of, 360a
creature that profound secret, 580a
creatures' lives, 489a
crimes and misfortunes, 325b
days, remember how of, 751b
depravity, origin of, 707b
door, grew beside a, 406a
ends are ultimately answered, 443a
error is impatience, 927b
events, course of, 373a
everything, is pathetic, 678b
experience, acting upon, 338b
face divine, 254b
failing, 920b
fate, 897a
features are so fashioned, 49b
felicity, 332a
felicity, limit of, 746a
flesh, wilderness of, 796a
folly, problem of, 914a
form divine, 6a
form, metal flow'd to, 320b
frailty without recreation, 106b
frame, automaton of the, 464b
freedoms, four essential, 920b
fundamental, rights, 997b
glory, vain pursuit of, 236b
happiness, art of, 812a
happiness, foes of, 461b
happiness, sum of, 780b
happy, eyes, 751b
head, firmly planted in, 461a
heart, build on the, 567a
heart, cruelty has a, 387b
heart goes wrong, 746b
Heart, its name is The, 877a
heart, rooted in the, 382a
hearts endure, 337b
history a history of ideas, 832a
history attests, 459b
history becomes a race, 831b
history, every great crisis of, 631a
history, new phase in, 832a
hopes and human creeds, 712b
hopes, vanity of, 336b
humble, heart in pain, 830b
I had no, fears, 405b
I was being, born alone, 934b
ill, for what, 978b
immature, beings, 594a
Human interest and semblance of truth, 424b
kindness, milk of, 195a, 950b
knowledge dwells, 412b
life, affections which attend, 301b
life and happiness, 375a
life consists in mutual service, 794a
life, course of nature and, 759a
life like a froward child, 275a
life, manufacture, 929b
life, scanty vale of, 424b
life, true pathos of, 393a
love thou spirit given, 543b
mind, infinite capacity of, 382a
mind, interested the, 701b
mind is ruined, 957a
mind, last best work the, 393a
mind, march of the, 360a
mind, weakness of, 281b
mockeries, 440b
mortals, 141b
my, ideal, 617a
my poor, heart, 591a
natur, you've conquered, 576b
nature, alter, 794a
nature came, enough till, 648b
nature, characteristic of, 63b
nature, corroded, 699b
nature, highest type of, 615a
nature, knowledge of, 696b
nature, perverse as, 989b
nature so weak, 582b
nature, strength and weakness of, 493a
nature to hate those you injured, 47b
nature, weaknesses of, 333a
nature will not change, 541b
nature will not flourish, 513b
nature's daily food, 409a
need, divine love has met, 617a
needs, have their root in, 712b
no, thing is of importance, 25b
offspring, true source of, 256a
person, dignity of the, 998a
population of the world, 894a
power, never yet was, 457a
powers, sphere of, 342a
predatory, hands, 784b
principle, the first, 153b
problem, wholeness of the, 883a
race, a friend to, 4b
race born to fly upward, 76b
race, fetters the, 388b
race, future of the, 889a
race, happiness of the, 360b
race is organized like bees, 806b
race, might all forget the, 454b
race, same way with the, 894b
race, stars of, 363a
race, wish I loved the, 796b
reason needs only to will, 882b
saliva, 50a
sentiments, grandest of, 449a
soul between light and darkness, 473b
soul, chariot that bears a, 647a
soul does, greatest thing a, 605a
soul, effort of the, 895a
soul, life of the, 797a
soul, lisping of the, 498a
soul, never yet freed a, 680a
soul take wing, 456b
spark is left, 322a
species composed of two races, 429b

Human status and economic process, 914b
stories, only two or three, 885b
suffering, race, 620a
tadpole, 811b
tears, undimmed by, 781b
things are subject to decay, 277b
things, sum of, 376b
thought is the process, 443a
thought, ladder of, 784a
ties, at sight of, 313a
to err in opinion is, 62a
to err is, 311b
to love for sake of being loved, 463a
to step aside is, 311b, 391b
undertakings, beginnings of, 838a
universal, yearning, 886a
upraise all that is, 14b
voice, vast expenditure of, 22b
welfare, ministers to, 614b
which is, which divine, 507a
will, left free the, 321a
wills, burn out, 897a
wisdom can calculate, 371a
wisdom, last result of, 338b
wisdom summed up in two words, 496b
wit, so narrow, 310a
woe, each struggle lessens, 584b
woes, catalogue of, 362a
Humane conduct is necessary, 618a
men, plead with, 517a
treatment may raise up one, 617b
Humanity a changing scene, 516a
after the victory, 390a
base metal of, 743b
characteristic faculty of, 722a
common right of, 538a
dangerous situation, has faced, 967b
destinies of afflicted, 888a
emblem to, 580a
federation of all, 832a
forehead of, 479a
freedom equality justice and, 842a
general duty of, 98b
great obscure mass of, 514b
has three great enemies, 743b
I love you, 968b
imitated, so abominably, 175b
is only three days old, 889a
is the mold, 939b
life of peoples and of, 642a
life of, upon this planet, 902a
nobody write for, 840a
one race, 756a
reason and justice, 360a
redeemed, 528b
still sad music of, 404a
take deepest hold of, 667b
unity of, 883a
veined, 518a
with all its fears, 522b
Humanizes character, 43a
Humankind cannot bear reality, 944b
common dotages of, 222a
good or bad for, 409b
lords of, 354a
porcelain clay of, 279b
tyrannies on, 279a
Humans, creatures both insects and, 895a
Humble, abject and, 282a
Humble, actors too, and obscure, 773b
Allen, 320a
and a contrite heart, 816a
and grateful mind, 64a
be it ever so, 464b
birth, frown'd not on his, 349a
but umble, 579a
cares and delicate fears, 406a
grave adorn'd by foreign hands, 313b
human heart in pain, 830b
heart that was, 437b
how, and how complaisant, 303a
in spirit, 1041b
livers, 210b
love, ebb to, 189a
members of society, 399a
one of us that's, 763b
out of pride, 99a
shall be exalted, 1054a
star to guide the, 582a
station of a private citizen, 375a
that he knows no more, 365b
tranquil spirit, 215a
true pride were not also, 575a
voyagers are we, 451a
way, kept the, 738a
Humbled neck, 162a
Humbleness, whispering, 144a
Humbler ranks of life, 641b
Humblest citizen of all the land, 793a
friends scorn not one, 412a
light may kindle, 701a
thrall, 759a
welcome with the, 508a
Humbly beseech you of your pardon, 188b
walk, with thy God, 1049b
Humdrum routine, recognize in your, 744a
Humiliating with hands folded, 926a
Humiliation falls directly on myself, 542a
in, under duress, 770b
jokes about bodily, 866b
pride and, 523b
valley of, 274a
Humility a virtue all preach, 227a
angling like virtue of, 235b
bear success with, 744b
before honour is, 1039b
difficult to achieve, 944a
drest in, 151a
modest stillness and, 155a
portion of any man, 954b
pride that apes, 422b, 427a
proud in, 222b
that low sweet root, 441b
week of passionate, 718a
Humor, call it, when they gibe, 296a
career of, 157b
effusions of wit and, 428b
good, of outside influences, 838b
is a drug, 685b
is emotional chaos, 971b
man according as he is, 33a
no, in heaven, 678b
only test of gravity, 383b
own up to a lack of, 811a
pain and evil, 808b
secret source of, 678b
sense of, in a woman, 769a
sense of, is just balance, 543a
Humor springs not more from head, 472b
there's the, of it, 180a
third glass for good, 300b
void of wit and, 350b
which gains force by unusualness, 875b
will not be comprehended, 923a
woman in this, wooed, 127b
Humored, played with and, 275a
Humorist, person desires to be a, 923a
Humorist's like man firin' at a target, 791b
Humorous sigh, beadle to a, 133a
wraps in, sadness, 162b
Humors, anomalies hobbies and, 807a
gather, of men dayly, 273b
grave or mellow, 300a
turn with climes, 314a
Hump, camel's, 820a
that is black and blue, 820a
without a positive, 564b
Humpty Dumpty, 659a, 1018a
Humylite a thing commendable, 92a
Hun at your throat or feet, 871b
Goth and the shameless, 816b
is at the gate, 821b
Huncamunca, 135a
Hundred, add a thousand to that, 230b
and eighty centuries, 926a
at three, the ointment prize, 233a
enemies, thou hast an, 345b
eyes, buyer needs a, 234a
flowers, touch a, 962b
fools do not make wise man, 951a
if very angry count, 376a
isles, throned on her, 453b
little things make likenesses, 16b
pair of oxen, 223b
per cent male, 949b
per cent American, 890b
school-masters, 234b
tell a, 171a
thousand banquet tables, 661a
thousand flaws, 191b
thousand men were led, 777a
times, passed it a, 671b
versions of religion, 764b
virtues rise, 577a
years after he is dead, 709a
years from now dear heart, 810b
years hence, all one a, 504a
years, history of a, 706b
years of age, 264a
years of slavery, 740a
years to a day, 536b
Hundredfold, produce its, 560a
some a, 1052b
Hundreds of people can talk, 605a
of ships, 986a
part in arms and idleness, 369a
Hung all over with mouse-traps, 874b
be the heavens with black, 124a
because it, behind him, 564b
persuasion, upon his lips, 345b
spear and shield high up, 244b
their heads, 485b
those lips that I kissed, 178b
Hungary, high deeds in, 932b
Hunger, age and, 161a

Hunger and thirst after righteousness, 1050b
and war and weather, 781b
because of the body's, 930a
bodily, in his eyes, 765b
fer 'em somehow, 913b
for a well-stored mind, 741a
for self-approval, 679b
if any chance to, 110a
if thine enemy, 1060a
is staring her in the face, 963a
man be done with, 16b
no sauce like, 107b
teacher of the arts, 24a
toil, nakedness, 484b
untroubled by, 980a
Hungered, for I was an, 1054b
Hungry and he gave him not meat, 352b
and squalid population, 633b
and thin of face, 953a
as the grave, 327b
bellies, fill their, 229b
clouds swag on the deep, 385b
eats when he is not, 1006b
edge of appetite, 138b
filled, with good things, 1056a
generations tread thee down, no, 481b
guests, like, 304a
had to go to bed, 841a
if thine enemy be, 1041a
judges the sentence sign, 312b
lean and, look, 166b
lean, men, 445b
lean-faced villain, 129b
lion gives a grievous roar, 420a
makes, where she satisfies, 260b
man is not a free man, 986b
man's food, 598b
meat for the, 109b
mouth is prest, 936a
packs of wolves, 697b
plight, 1003a
poet should always be, 981b
poor, phantom of the, 674a
rich when he is, 72a
sheep look up, 249a
sinner, 459b
soul, to the, 1041a
tigers are getting, 868b
younguns allus, 930b
Hungry-looking men, 57b
Hunt a joy to death, 853a
down love together, 693a
for a desert isle, 995b
in fields for health, 280b
the house through, 569a
Hunted, all day they, 1019a
and hollo'd, 333a
little, hares, 854a
past reason, 267a
Hunter, Bahram that great, 531b
home from the hill, 751b
horn of the, 491b
Indian, pursued the deer, 464a
man is the, 550b
my heart is a lonely, 762a
night the dark-blue, 839b
Nimrod the mighty, 1023a
of the east, 531a
Hunters of dreams, 777b
who hunt for gunless game, 777b
Hunter-state of man, 430a
Hunting big game, 950a
form of war on the weak, 876b
handsome, man, 863a
weary wi', 1013a
Huntlie Bank, true Thomas lay on, 1012b
Hunts in dreams, 548b
Huntsman, as a, his pack, 358a
winds his horn, 332b
Huntsmen are up in America, 241b
three jolly, 1019a
three jovial, 332b
Hurdy-gurdies make it their own, 739b
Hurdy-gurdy, violin is not a, 653a
Hurl, the halt and the, 815b
Hurl'd, atoms or systems into ruin, 316a
raised aloft, in the dust, 623a
Hurled, Almighty Power, headlong, 252a
gods out of their skies, 266b
in ruin and confusion, 299a
Pelion from Ossa, 6a
world and her train were, 272a
Hurlyburly's done, 194a
Hurrah for the next that dies, 627b
we bring the jubilee, 660b
Hurricane, one night came on a, 377a
sired by a, 676a
win' can blow lak, 758b
Hurried and worried until buried, 892a
away by excitement, 64b
Hurries back for more, 412b
Hurry at the touch of fate, 897a
being in a, 976a
never, 557b
never in a, 329b
to get up when we fall, 923b
to that fatal fall, 15a
try to, history, 986b
up, American motto, 906b
up please its time, 944a
Hurrying, delaying not, not, 609a
feet, clang of, 582b
two, shapes met, 680b
world, parted by the, 404b
Hurt cannot be much, 136b
do a mortal little, 798a
do nothing for to, her, 564a
fact that you're, 829b
help with things that, 719b
little wren, 388a
minds, balm of, 196b
more frayd than, 91b
never, a hair of Him, 926a
no, found upon Daniel, 1049a
no living creature, 12b
rather frightened than, 671a
swéareth to his own, 1032b
that honour feels, 548b
too badly, to laugh, 540a
what he finds, 121a
why should I, thee, 345b
Hurteth not toung to give faire words, 92a
Hurtful power o'er virginity, 247b
Hurting himself and others, 222a
Hurtles in the darken'd air, 350a
Hurts my hand, 189b
you have cured, 507a
Husband a whole-time job, 832b
and wife and lover, 638b
at all times your faithful, 301b
bad, and ill-provider, 505a
chaste to her, 314b
commandeth her, 243b
crying over a, 814a
delight of her, 946b
detested her first, 768a
Husband, endure, with beard, 157a
frae the wife despises, 393b
heavy, 147b
lover in the, may be lost, 343a
ne'er answers till a, cools, 314b
not oftener to church, 931b
shape a, 564b
woman oweth to her, 131a
Husbanded, so father'd and so, 167b
Husbandry, advised my father to good, 284b
dulls edge of, 171b
in heaven, 196a
Husband's eye, looks lovely in her, 403a
heart, level in her, 164b
sister's, niece, 660a
Husbands look behind and wish, 955a
too carefully to waste it, 671a
Hush my dear, 302b
whisper who dares, 917b
with the setting moon, 554a
Hushaby Street, Rock-a-By Lady from, 747a
Hush'd and smooth, 479a
Hushed are the stars, 890b
busy world is, 1069b
every thought that springs, 411b
Husking, laws of, 383a
Husks, strew'd with, 182b
Husky, stormy, brawling, 898a
whisper, breathed the, 753b
Hustings, world's, 604a
Hustle the East, 814b
Hustled, Indian summer of life never, 698a
Hustles, he tells you how he, 867b
Huswife's wool, 248a
Hut, dear, our home, 330a
give me a log, 652a
I only wish a, of stone, 536a
love in a, 480b
of the peasant, 759a
Huxley, Thomas Henry, 981a
Huzza'd out of my seven senses, 90a
Hwang, Emperor, 725a
Hyacinth hair, 543b
the garden wears, 531b
Hyacinth's temperament, 851b
Hyacinths to feed thy soul, 734a
Hybla bees, 169a
Hyena skin, sold a, 871b
voice of the, 117a
Hyla breed that shouted, 880a
Hymettus, honey of, 661a
Hymn, can sing half a, 845a
chants doleful, 148b
sober as a, 741b
the Brahmin sings, 507a
Hymn-book, coat and bands and, 517a
skin and bones and, 517a
Hymns, chanting faint, 140b
Hymself, ech man for, 80a
Hyperion to a satyr, 170b
Hyperion's curls, 176b
Hyphenated Americanism, 780a
Hypocrisy, base alloy of, 537b
Christian without, 660a
in the wurruld, 836a
is homage vice pays, 265b
organized, 512a
sincerity and, 370b
supercilious, of a bishop, 1002a
world safe for, 987b
Hypocrite falls into sin, 73a

Hypocrites, cant of, 346a
in our sleep, 435a
play the, 1070b
Hypocritic days, 506b
Hyrcan tiger, 198a
Hyssop, purge me with, 1034b
Hysterica passio, 191a
Hysterics of the Celt, 553a

I, a wandering minstrel, 684b
all princes, 215b
all that once was, 962b
am Alpha and Omega, 1065a
am I and you are you, 569a
am only one, 624a
am that I am, 207a, 1024a
am that which began, 694b
am the Lord, 1024a
am the people, 898a
am the soul, 694b
am what I am, 1061b
and my love wont to gae, 1013a
and you and all of us, 168b
another, 72b
answered here am, 1027a
being dry sit idly sipping, 664a
being poor, 825b
dare not wait upon I would, 93a
even less am, 812b
go on forever, 553b
had is a heartache, 729b
have is a fountain, 729b
have lived, 39b
have my religion, 1070b
it is, be not afraid, 1053a
it is not, 844b
knew him when, 854a
myself am heav'n and hell, 532b
myself am more divine, 559a
see, can I boast, 924b
shall return, 907b
think therefore I am, 237a
thou and, are parted, 885a
told you so, 459b
was and I no more exist, 933a
was born to set it right, 173a
what have you or, to do with it, 345b
where you once utter the, 699a
wish he were here, 629a
without you, 904a
would be true, 926a
would, I dare not wait upon, 93a
you fellows and, 820b
yourself as he instead of, 844b
Iago, the pity of it, 189b
Iago's soliloquy, 424a
Ibid's prose or poems, 855a
Ibycus, cranes of, 12a
Ice and iron cannot be welded, 753b
chaste as, 175a
clink of the, in the pitcher, 747a
floundering masses of, 563a
gave way and fled, 626a
into fire and into, 75b
is great and would suffice, 880b
is the silent language, 949a
mast-high came floating, 421a
motionless as, 408a
on the Delaware, 821a
seek, in June, 452a
skating over thin, 502b
smooth the, 148a
some say in, 880b
starve in, 254a
Ice, thick-ribbed, 185a
trust not one night's, 234a
was here ice was there, 421a
wraps him in, and snow, 485b
Iceberg or two at control, 707a
Iced, scrimped and, 729b
Ice-floe, bonfire on an, 834b
Iceland, natural history of, 342a
Rome to, 287a
Ices, tea and cakes and, 943a
Icicle, chaste as the, 202b
eye, spy with his, 491b
hang like an, 165a
Icicles hang by the wall, 134a
Icily regular splendidly null, 553b
Icy and chill, 563b
arms hold hidden charms, 973b
chains, bound in those, 185b
current and compulsive course, 189a
hand on kings, 237b
mountains, 445b
silence of the tomb, 480a
Ida, many-fountained, 546b
Iddio non paga sabato, 574a
'Ide, bachelor may risk 'is, 819a
for all 'is dirty, 818a
Idea, a simple, 937b
and the reality, 944a
Arabs could be swung on an, 946a
communicates the emotion, 798a
don't trust that conventional, 580a
every, gained, 740a
every, is an incitement, 710a
his subject his, 718b
isn't responsible, 895b
man to whom, first occurs, 745a
most frightful, 699b
no, so antiquated, 873a
of being buried, 515a
of democracy, 537b
of eternal punishment, 699b
of freedom, 560b
of her life, 158b
of novelty, 516a
of true and false, 281b
one, and that was wrong, 512a
opposition to some, 882a
original, must animate, 559b
possess but one, 340b
retain one sole, 14a
right, is invincible, 951b
right, of the gods, 25b
teach the young, 328a
that kept this Confederacy, 539a
tinker with an abstract, 984b
was gone and work ended, 946a
would survive, 718a
Ideal, Christian, left untried, 852a
create a higher, of man, 618a
fixed on some lofty, 855b
given by Christ, 618a
my human, 617a
or picture of external life, 761b
some not impossible, 702b
version of their lives, 823a
Idealism has been shoved aside, 798a
Idealist, people call me an, 771a
Idealistic, high, motives, 798a
nation, 771a
Idealists, heroes as well as, 709a
nation of starry-eyed, 861b
walk into the gutter, 823a
Ideals are like stars, 644a
crushed, 878a
Ideals of nation by advertisements, 840a
three personal, 744b
were few, 996a
Ideas, abstract, are conditioned, 798a
and opinions like organisms, 672a
bards who sung divine, 503b
best, are common property, 47a
best served by old-fashioned, 641b
common, and ideals, 983b
dancing with, 728a
framework of old, 929a
free trade in, 710a
greatest number of greatest, 605a
history of, 832a
hold two opposed, 974b
not vested interests, 925b
of fancy, exalted, 22b
of Freud, 797b
of its ruling class, 593b
old dead, 641b
policy of repression of, 984a
present circle of, 740a
public doesn't require new, 641b
public has very crude, 447a
ruling, of each age, 593b
Whistler's, about art, 767b
won't keep, 797b
work is the least o' my, 745b
Identical, drunkenness, with ruin, 72b
recur and be, 715a
Identify themselves with the people, 376a
Identity, everlasting personal, 434a
its own, 648a
proof of its, 936a
Ideologies, alien, 976a
Ides of March are come, 56b
of March, beware the, 166a
on the fifteenth day, 96a
Idiot, beauteous, 1000b
ignominious, 794a
law is a ass a, 576b
name given to effort, 937b
nature's lay, 216b
singing like an, 968b
tale told by an, 199b
who praises, 684b
Idiotic child, 794a
Idiots, kings and, 932a
Idle and most false imposition, 187b
as a painted ship, 421b
biologically speaking, 963a
brain, children of an, 134b
business, effort to see is no, 719b
chatter of a transcendental kind, 683a
company, time lost in, 284a
days they were mutinous, 332a
hands, mischief for, 302b
he who most, is, 713a
heedless pace, 660a
king by this still hearth, 548a
man does not enjoy rest, 664a
manners are not, 555a
mind knows not what it wants, 31a
not, because absorbed in thought, 497b
rainbow, 854b
ripples that come and go, 910a
show, 523a

Idle singer of an empty day, 666b
spear and shield, 244b
state, mock the air with, 349b
succeeding generations, 739b
thing, deem it not an, 558a
thunder in his lifted hand, 275b
time, employment for his, 235b
uncontributing part in body, 54a
vacancy, gloomy calm of, 340a
virtues the, never know, 598b
whip, ride with an, 813b
wind, pass by me as the, 169a
wishes fools stay, in, 383b
with impunity, 446a
Idleness an appendix to nobility, 222a
and lack of occupation, 51b
and pride, 331a
arms and, 369a
bread of, 1042a
evils of, 47a
frivolous work of polished, 397b
has ruined kings, 35b
love and, 932b
no, no laziness, 626b
refuge of weak minds, 323b
sorrow a friend and a foe, 966b
sterile with, 186b
Idler, glutton, and fool, 896a
is a watch, 363b
Idly, colours, spread, 148b
eyes, bent, 140b
Idol ceremony, 156a
monstrous, called Liberty, 767a
superannuated, 300b
thou the, I the throng, 683b
Idolatries, bow'd to its, 453b
Idolatry, ancients without, 323a
god of my, 135b
iniquity and, 1027b
mad, 181b
on this side of, 219b
Idols, cast his, to moles, 1045a
I have loved so long, 533a
old, lost obscenes, 866a
Idyll, rank as an, 683b
If, born out of the land of, 986a
it were now to die, 187a
Kipling's, 942a
much virtue in, 163b
you can talk with crowds, 820b
'Igh road, 'ard, 1003b
Ignis fatuus of the mind, 289a
Ignoble ease and peaceful sloth, 254a
ease, doctrine of, 778b
maxim safety first, 783b
peace, 779a
use, soiled with all, 553a
Ignobly vain and impotently great, 313a
Ignominious idiot, 794a
to mistrust friends, 265a
Ignominy of our natures, 240b
of popular applause, 755a
sleep with thee, 152a
Ignoramus, comforting to scholar and, 665a
horticultural, 990b
Ignorance and passion, 617b
and wealth, 355b
blind and naked, 554b
childish, 488a
cloud of, 978b
complete, of everything, 958b
consequences of, 516a
Ignorance credulity helps enjoyment, 611b
distinguished for, 512a
fact of his, 70b
greater the, 743a
happiest life in, 14b
in form of inert facts, 697a
intelligent, 887a
is bliss, 347b
is degrading, 461b
is not innocence, 574b
is the only slavery, 662b
like fire doth burn, 634b
mother of devotion, 224a
never lose your, 868a
never settles a question, 512b
no sin but, 124a
of the law, 227b
of women, 697a
one only evil, 70b
pity his, and despise him, 576b
plays the chief part, 70a
powerful weapon of, 642b
preferable to error, 373b
putting us to, again, 571b
remaining bonds of, 557a
sedate, 336a
shine with, as well as knowledge, 868a
smallest allowance for, 633b
talk as it will, 269b
uttered, 753b
would die at once, 650b
Ignorant armies clash, 622b
better be, of a matter, 46b
blind and, in all, 213b
despise education, 45a
expects to be, and free, 375b
in spite of experience, 334b
life's, wings, 780b
loved each other and were, 827b
man adores what he cannot understand, 688a
not that men are, 840b
of best achievements, 637b
of music, 713a
of what he's most assured, 184b
rather be, than wise, 12b
should one man die, 474a
Ignorantly and falsely spelled Orion, 643b
bookful blockhead, read, 311b
Ignoring opinion of friends, 616a
Ike, speak up, 859b
Ikons, three bags shown in early, 963b
Ilicted because he was a rayformer, 835b
Iliction returns, supreme coort follows, 834a
Ilion, cloud-kissing, 131b
is consumed with rust, 844b
Ilium, topless towers of, 123b
Ill become a fool, 154a
being, one of great pleasures, 671b
bid all, go by, 29b
blows the wind, 94b
can he rule the great, 113b
captive, 205b
cordial speech can cure all, 507a
cure for this, 820a
darkest hour of, 17a
deeds are doubled, 129a
digestions, 129b
enchains us to permitted, 465b
fares the land, 355b
fear of, that may happen, 265b
Ill, find fit instruments of, 312b
fortune, times of disaster and, 56a
general, make him an, 100b
good are better made by, 120a
good or, of man, 64a
good the final goal of, 552a
habits gather, 280b
how, avail, 956b
I like my faults to tell, 390b
know I am, 931a
knows not that he sleeps, 43b
larger bill for a darker, 591a
layer-up of beauty, 156b
lived, 41a
looking, prevail, 261a
luck would have it, 180b
makes, deeds, 148b
men, at ease, 514b
men condemn as, 711b
name of augurs, 600a
news goes quick and far, 61a
news is wing'd with fate, 278a
nothing becomes him, 132b
nothing, can dwell, 209a
of digestion, 417a
our angels good or, 224b
planet reigns, 208a
power to do me, 211b
reckon, who leave me out, 507a
report while you live, 174a
seal up the avenues of, 506b
speak, of ourselves, 265b
speaking, of any one, 1070b
spirit have so fair a house, 209b
success, aggravates, 333a
suffer no, and be unknown, 51b
thing, I dare not do an, 58a
things, got, 126a
though prest with, 365b
thy mind is bent to, 6b
train for, not for good, 786b
unto realm of France, 84a
vexed by no grievous, 15b
weary and, at ease, 634a
weed grows apace, 92b
weede growth fast, 92b
who would do, 233b
wind turns none to good, 96a
winde that bloweth, 94b
Ill-betiding croak, curse on his, 30a
Ill-born, amphibious, mob, 291b
Ill-bred and in bad taste, 748a
as audible laughter, 356a
tasteless and, 35a
Ill-clad, one-third of a nation, 919b
Illegitimate, grandmother, 264b
Ill-favour'd faults, 180b
lean and, kine, 1023b
thing, 163a
Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain, 84a
Ill-housed, one-third of a nation, 919b
Ill-humour to be against Hudibras, 284b
Illiberal and ill-bred, 356a
Illinois, rolling from Ohio Wisconsin, 979b
winds of, 730b
Illiterate him from your memory, 380b
Ill-looking men more terrible, 55a
Ill-luck, fond of, 509b
seldom comes alone, 104b
Ill-natur'd, vain, thing, 291b

Ill-natured gossip, 851a
people in charge, 895a
Illness, important thing in, 850b
makes the, worth while, 766b
Illnesses, men die not of their, 271a
Ill-nourished, one-third of a nation, 919b
Illogical belief in the improbable, 909a
doctrine so, and so dull, 925a
Ill-provider, bad husband and an, 505a
Ills, bear those, we have, 174b
blowing loudly in dreams, 16a
desperate cures to desperate, 22a
he can't prevent, 326b
long string of, 403a
marvelling sweetly on her, 947a
mighty, not done by woman, 289b
mortal, 86b
no sense of, to come, 347b
o'er, o' life victorious, 393b
of men, 14b
physician of cureless, 13a
resign'd when, betide, 330a
the scholar's life assail, 336a
to hastening, a prey, 355b
with fears and, is rife, 847b
worser, to face, 808b
you should avoid, 43b
Ill-seeming, muddy, thick, 130b
Illspenders, borrowers nearly always, 606a
Ill-tempered and queer, 580b
Ill-timed truth, 712b
Illuminated, reader who is, 865a
Illuminations, bonfires and, 367b
Illumine what is dark, 252a
Ill-used, hardest knife, 206a
Illusion, all is, 686a
and a curse, 774b
certainty is, 709a
for man's, given, 440a
he had one, 924b
in everything, 673a
of the senses, 23a
reaches its zenith, 728b
that times were better, 562a
the great, 865a
Illusory from the true, 955b
Illustrate power and effect of love, 223b
Illustration and reflection, 431b
Illustrious actions, 56a
acts raptures do infuse, 242a
bustle so, 648a
families, images of, 63a
heroes, greater than, 497b
men, footsteps of, 333b
men, honours of, 34b
predecessors, 333b
spark, 363b
Ill-will, bearing no malice or, 398b
I'm on your list, 390b
Imag'd, home deep, in his soul, 6b
Image, actual man and romantic, 969a
constant, of beloved, 164b
divine, has been obscured, 617b
graven, 1024b
horrid, doth unfix my hair, 194b
in her eyes reflected, 629a
make man in our, 1021a
man's, and his cry, 824b
Image of actions, 69b
of eternity, 71a
of good Queen Bess, 488b
of his creator, 793a
of offence, 165b
scorn her own, 175b
vindictively made in his, 545b
your, that blossoms, 825b
Images of most illustrious families, 63a
Pygmalion's, 185a
receives and reflects, 696b
what, return, 944b
Imaginary relish is so sweet, 181b
world, devise their, 777a
Imagination, abhorred in my, 178b
all compact, 142b
as good as many voyages, 631a
as much, as a pint-pot, 466b
at cuffs with the senses, 294b
baffled by the facts, 870a
boast, 327b
bodies forth, 142b
cold and barren, 359b
conceits of the, 543a
designs of his bright, 791a
disturbed, 1001b
dwell upon a woman won, 827a
egotistical, 513a
fate had her, about her, 881a
gift of, 424b
go over again in the, 84b
golden age which exists in, 494a
grasping, 717b
grows and dilates, 516b
has made him remarkable, 897b
higher gift of, 784b
higher poetic, 556b
indebted to, for his facts, 382b
limbered up our, 901a
mind body and, 897b
of a boy is healthy, 478b
of a feast, 138b
of man's heart, 1022b
regulate, by reality, 338b
resembled wings of an ostrich, 492a
rich, pours, 412b
science stimulating to, 959b
shadows of, 424b
so fair to fond, 411b
solitude needful to the, 602b
striking his, 371a
study of, 158b
such tricks hath strong, 142b
suspend your, 983b
sweeten my, 193a
the soul, 424b
the supreme master of art, 773b
trace noble dust, 178b
truth of, 478a
Imaginations foul as Vulcan's stithy, 176a
of the thoughts, 1029b
touching other folk, 66b
Imaginative composer of fiction, 761a
life, education of our, 720a
literature, 562b
stimulus, we need some, 702b
Imagin'd corners, 217b
new, exhausted worlds, 335b
pinnacle and steep, 477b
Imagine himself pleasing, 282a
to, is everything, 723a
Imagined approbation, 530a
life which he has, 590b
Imagines he cannot do this or that 282a
Imagining, bring to their high, 680b
some fear, 142b
Imaginings, horrible, 194b
Imbecile, Apollo is an, 507a
Imbeciles, three generations of, 710a
Imbecility, convinced of his, 338a
Imbues with a new colour, 454a
Imitate action of tiger, 155a
good examples of wise men, 55a
Imitated humanity so abominably, 175b
the nightingale, 56a
Imitation, art is but, of nature, 47b
limps after in base, 138b
men often applaud an, 11b
of those we can not resemble, 336b
servile, and complaisance, 559b
the sincerest of flattery, 437a
vocation were endless, 408b
Imitator is a poor kind of creature, 669a
will have no, 344b
Imitators, worthless, 941a
Immaculate look austere, 934b
Immanent will and its designs, 705b
Immanuel, call his name, 1045b
Immaterial wind, 984a
Immature human beings, 594a
Immaturus obi, 1014b
Immediate check to loose behaviour, 301b
instant self, 930a
jewel of their souls, 188a
most, breath of life, 379a
unconditional and, surrender, 623b
Immemorial elms, moan of doves in, 551a
year, my most, 545b
Immense, error is, 303b
last night at twelve I felt, 829a
new provinces, 783a
Immersed, cogitative faculties, 307b
Immigiant, first words the, heard, 906b
Immigrants, all of our people are, 921b
descended from, 920a
welcomin' Irish, 802a
Imminent, contagious blastments most, 171b
deadly breach, 186a
unavoidable and, death, 794a
Immobile, art is, hieratic, 767b
Immoderate sleep, 338a
Immodest words admit of no defence, 283b
Immodesty, excellent, 984a
Immoral is what you feel bad after, 982b
moral or an, book, 768a
Immorality, vice and, 333a
Immortal and imperishable, soul is, 25b
beauty is not, 878a
bird, 481b
blemish of mankind, 728b
crown, 329a
dead who live again, 596a
desire to be, 560a
diet, 111a

Immortal garland, 250b
genius is not, 379a
gods, one of the, 434b
gods put sweat before virtue, 7b
grow, as they quote, 305a
hand or eye, 387a
harmony in, souls, 147a
hate, 252a
in existence, God is, 27b
in the flesh it is, 906a
Jove's dread clamours, 189a
longings in me, 202a
look, bond of one, 572b
love is, 707a
make me, with a kiss, 123b
married to, verse, 245b
mortal thing of worth, 629b
names not born to die, 462b
only one thing is, 486a
only the past is, 996b
part of myself, 187b
poet secure of few copyists, 559b
saints, reign, 303a
sea, 408b
Shakespeare rose, 335b
song, note of that, 735b
song, wanted one, 277a
soul is, 20b
spirit in the skies, 436b
unless we were meant to be, 513b
unmournful and content, 632b
verse, 411a
way to be, 240b
who treats us all alike, 680a
youth to mortal maids, 431b
Immortality, bring, to light, 617a
evergreens emblems of, 672b
halo of, 398a
hastening towards, 609b
holiness harmony, 616b
just ourselves and, 648a
load of, 479a
man certain of, 773b
nurslings of, 465b
of the human soul, 531a
personal, 841b
promise of scientific, 774a
promised themselves, 353a
robed in dazzling, 468b
this longing after, 299b
unveil a third event to me, 646b
Immortality's portal, 651b
Immortalizes diffused knowledge, 397b
Immortall blis, 113b
Immortals, president of the, 705a
Immovable infix'd and frozen round, 254b
Immured in the brain, 133b
Immutable as the hills, 813b
Imp of blind desire, 817b
of the perverse, 545a
Impair ancient landmarks, 976a
Impalpable drop of their essence, 855b
eternal I rise, 610b
Imparadis'd in one another's arms, 255b
Impart good news, 16a
scope of conversation, 226a
secret thoughts, 29a
solitary and cannot, it, 339a
Impartial adjustment of colonial claims, 771a
in thought as well as action, 770a
Impartial judge, neutrality of an, 361b
laws, 307b
step, pale death with, 38a
Impassioned expression, 406a
Impassive-faced tyrant, 773a
Impatience, all human error is, 927b
and laziness, 927b
Impatient and fated to disagree, 833a
and prone to anger, 424a
of disgrace, 276b
to flesh his sword, 7a
with over-praise of others, 603a
years, outlive the, 817a
Impeachment, I own the soft, 381a
Impearls on every leaf and flower, 256b
Impede its quiet course, 594b
Impediment, marched on without, 128b
Impediments, admit, 207a
in fancy's course, 183b
to great enterprises, 120a
Impenetrable minds of different generations, 932a
Imperceptible, obstacle has become, 856a
water, 488b
Imperfect memory of the bad days, 461b
offices of prayer, 410b
work, nature abhors, 717a
Imperfections, pass my, by, 401a
rather upon excellencies than, 300b
visible, 776a
with all my, on my head, 172b
Imperial Caesar dead, 928a
ensign, 252b
fancy has laid all nature, 396b
great, family, 997b
man's, race ensnare, 31a
national and, boundaries, 977a
towers of Troy, 312b
votaress, 141b
Imperialism, international, 850b
obstruct paths to peace, 922a
Imperious Caesar dead, 179a
makes men, to sit on a horse, 536b
pride, 652b
Imperishable, intellectual products are, 743a
peace, 787b
soul is immortal and, 25b
Impersonal and universal arts, 807a
Impertinence, noisy, of childhood, 603b
up with which I will not put, 872b
Impetuous one, be thou me, 466a
Impetus of morning dies away, 821a
Impiety of the pious, 615a
Impious men bear sway, 299b
war, 155a
Impishly coy, 973a
Implacable in hate, 276b
Implement, earth-made, 474a
Implications, trace, of things, 718b
Implied subjection, 255b
Implored the Genius of the place, 37b
Imply, all the wurrud prince wud, 835b
Import, honour meaning and, 369b
Importance, art that makes, 720b
no human thing is of, 25b
Important, beginning part of work most, 24a
crisis, encounter at this, 366b
if one think it important, 715b
man's affairs, to himself, 339b
principles must be flexible, 542b
thing in illness, 850b
what he says is least, 700b
Importunate chink, ring with their, 361a
rashly, 489a
tormenting personal identity, 434a
Importune, too proud to, 350a
Impose upon the world, 98b
way of peace, 37b
what fates, 126b
Imposed, simplicity be, on, 380b
Imposing, personage less, 435b
Imposition, idle and most false, 187b
Impossibility, begotten by despair upon, 269a
Impossible but intelligible, 891b
doing what is, is genius, 617b
eliminated the, 781b
false, shore, 620b
for a man to be cheated, 502a
for man, 68a
it is certain because it is, 69a
loyalties, 621b
nothing is, 91b
physically, 382a
remedies, 11a
she, 263a
so long it is, to him, 282a
takes a little longer, 1009a
things before breakfast, 659a
things looked upon as, 49b
things, one can't believe, 659a
to diligence and skill, 337a
to love and be wise, 43a
to please all the world, 269b
to remove him, 926b
what's, can't be, 395b
Im-possible, in two words, 916a
Impostor employs force, 1002a
Impostors, treat those two, the same, 820b
Impotence, chronic wrongdoing or, 779a
money is the power of, 974a
old men in, can beget, 924a
ugly age and feeble, 899b
Impotent, all-powerful to be, 868b
conclusion, 187a
love the, and old, 309b
thing to bewail the dead, 8a
Impotently great, 313a
Impoverished by payment of taxes, 25a
the public stock, 337b
Imprecision of feeling, 945a
Impregnable fence, 126b
Impressed by spectacle of her glory, 20a
Impression more delightful than permanent, 490b
Impressionability, nervous, 790b
Impressions are experience, 718b
courting new, 702a
unweaving of false, 596a

Impressive, entertaining or, talk, 850a
thunder is, 679b
Imprison his gifts, 832a
Imprison'd in viewless winds, 185a
Imprisoned Montezuma, 492b
Imprisonment, age ache penury and, 185a
Improbable fiction, condemn as, 165b
occurrence of the, 909a
truth may sometimes be, 460a
Impromptu and full of unexpectedness, 801a
Impropriety is the soul of wit, 875b
Improve delivery of a sermon, 332a
each shining hour, 302b
his shining tail, 656a
the present, 521b
the world if you know how, 764a
worst way to, the world, 586a
Improved by death, 851b
cultivated and, 424b
for literary conversation, 221a
if poem can be, 961a
Improvement, body in a state of, 516a
change seems an, 516a
diversion or, of the country, 300a
makes straight roads, 386a
of his originality, 430b
of under-developed areas, 929b
pursuits of industry and, 374b
Improvemints, put down to public, 836a
Impudence, cockney, 668b
Impulse, check, 68b
from a vernal wood, 403b
lonely, of delight, 826a
obey that, 830b
powerful, to punish, 726b
strange, of indiscretion, 773b
to its own, 619b
of recklessness, 576b
Impulses, primitive, of the heart, 544b
world owes its onward, 514b
Impunity, idle with, 446a
ravage with, a rose, 567a
Impure, passes among the, 72a
Impurities of literature, 923a
In and out the Eagle, 1004a
Inability to remember what I read, 429a
Inaccessible, men and women remain, 811a
tower of the past, 603a
valley of reveries, 873a
Inaccuracy, I hate, 672b
saves explanation, 851b
Inaction, disciplined, 397b
succeed to perfect, 305b
Inactivity, wise and masterly, 397b
Inadequate, food is, 929b
Inanimate, matter mute and, 793a
things, depravity of, 707b
things, mortality of all, 690a
Inappropriate, consistently, 995b
Inarticulate and stammering pronunciation, 57a
or inchoate animism, 776a
Inartistic, unperfect unfinished, 718a
Inattention, with patient, 639b
Inaudible and noiseless foot, 183b
Inbreathed, pregnant with thought, 632b
Incalculable up-and-down of time, 716b
Incantation, prodigious, 809b
Incapable of deceit, 417b
Incarnadine, multitudinous seas, 196b
Incarnate by the Holy Ghost, 1068a
carnal self, 931a
he seemed the, 524b
Incarnations in every age and race, 821a
of hopes and fears, 467b
Incense, gods themselves throw, 193b
hangs upon the boughs, 481b
of the heart, 330a
smoke, stupefying, 570b
Incensed or crushed, 120a
that I am reckless, 197a
Incentive, beautiful, as a pang, 719a
Incertainties crown themselves assured, 206b
Incessant care to tend, 248b
gunfire, made it with, 558b
Incessantly, work, to the last, 379b
world has joked, 685b
Inch, budge an, 108b
cornered in an, 739a
every, a king, 193a
every cubic, of space, 610b
every, that is not fool, 277b
gave you an, 94b
I do not own an, of land, 630b
more to right or left, 588b
of dog, 942a
of joy surmounts, 88a
one, above general level, 661a
painful, to gain, 595b
thick, paint an, 178b
true Christian every, 104a
will not retreat a single, 517a
without an, of rigging on, 722b
Inchcape bell, 426b
Inches, death by, 202b
die by famine die by, 292b
Inchoate, inarticulate or, animism, 776a
Inch-rule of taste, 696b
Incident, previous scene or, 515a
undoctored, 817a
Incitement, every idea is an, 710a
Inciters of servile insurrection, 666a
Incivility and procrastination, 449b
Inclement, raw, summers, 295b
Inclination carries me no farther, 359b
first, of an animal, 72b
gets the better, 17a
greater, to hear you, 301b
man's, to injustice, 963b
men's thoughts according to, 154a
of many days together, 229a
of suspenders to twist, 707b
read as, leads, 339b
state and, of day, 139b
to make or meddle, 434a
treach'rous, 391b
Inclin'd, to embrace me she, 251b
Incline the hearts of citizens, 367a
Inclined to snap like vixens, 935a
tree's, as twig is bent, 314a
Include me out, 916a
Inclusion, life being, and confusion, 719b
Incognita, terra, 931a
Incognito the pleasantest condition of life, 795b
Incoherence or confusion of thought, 518a
Income, annual, twenty pounds, 579a
at its heels, 363a
desire to live beyond its, 671b
he has, and she is pattable, 990b
her, tears, 231b
master's, 913a
matter of temperament not, 822b
Income-tax, just man will pay more, 24a
Incomparable oil Macassar, 457a
Incompatibility, a little, is spice of life, 990b
Incompatibles, two sorts of life are, 953a
Incomplete and unfit for view, 668b
formless queer and, 811b
Incompleteness, flowed around our, 518b
Incomprehensibility of God, 490b
Incomprehensible reticence of soul, 914a
wavering and misty, 772b
Incongruity of character, 54b
Incongruous, grown, with intelligence, 614a
Inconsistencies in principle, 705a
of opinion, 444b
Inconsistent, thankless, man, 305b
Inconsolable, women would be, 288b
Inconstancy boredom anxiety, 272b
nothing constant but, 295a
to be constant in nature were, 267a
Inconstant as an April snowing, 866a
childish proud, 477a
creature, man is a very, 58b
mob is varied and, 282b
moon, 135b
wing, 465a
Inconveniences, all the modern, 676a
of heat cold hunger, 107b
Incorruptible honesty, 644a
raised, 1062a
Incorruption, raised in, 1061b
Increase, certain to, the taxes, 371a
God gave the, 1060b
his store, 352b
longevity, 616b
may his tribe, 448a
of appetite had grown, 170b
punishment brings, of fear, 727b
to her truth, 343b
Increased, knowledge shall be, 1049a
means and leisure, 513a
natural fear, with tales, 119b
renown, 800a
with years, 371b

Increases in ratio of distance, 631a
with the acquisition, 345b
Increaseth knowledge, 347b
knowledge increaseth sorrow, he that, 1042a
man of knowledge, strength, 118a
Increasing belly, 152b
purpose through the ages, 549a
Incredible beauty of joy, 939b
standards of excellence, 978b
Incredulity, bad digestion inclines one to, 773b
epoch of, 580a
Incredulous, begins to be, 20a
world is so, 24b
Inculcate before the age of five, 461a
Incumbent on society as a whole, 282b
on us to do our duty, 719a
Incur loss, better to, 30a
Incurable, disease is, 152b
disease, life is an, 267b
Ind, wealth of Ormus and of, 253b
western, 162a
Indebted and discharg'd, 255a
five thousand pounds, 264b
to memory for his jests, 382b
Indecency, public, 108a
Indecent to go on living, 728a
Indecision, nothing is habitual but, 715a
Indecorous womanhood, specimen of, 514b
Indemnity for the past, 335a
Independence be our boast, 402b
bulwark of liberty and, 538a
genius of your own, 538a
great step towards, 47b
guarantees of political, 771a
ideal of, 863b
is equal, 891a
now and forever, 443b
that's middle class blasphemy, 766a
Independent day, 443b
fine and, living, 784a
labor is, and proud, 443a
labor is, of capital, 539b
mysterious, variable, 633b
nation, 399b
of all clap-trap, 669a
Polish state, 771a
privilege of being, 391a
states, free and, 367b
value, more than its, 702a
Indescribable expression, 652b
peculiar and, charm, 649a
Indestructible, love is, 427b
union, 528b
Index, dab at an, 353a
of a mind, 404b
Indexes although small pricks, 181b
Index-learning turns no student pale, 321b
Indian hunter pursued the deer, 464a
June, end of an, 813a
like the base, 190b
little, Sioux or Crow, 750b
lo the poor, 316a
me good, 653b
Ocean's bed, 581b
of falcon glance, 464a
only in this, 887a
Indian runner, spring like an, 980a
steep, 247a
stones, diamonds and, 126b
summer comes at last, 632a
summer of life, 697b
teach the, 808b
whose untutor'd mind, 316a
Indians, drove the, out of the land, 759b
give country back to, 980a
I don't mean, 995a
only good, were dead, 653b
pure-blooded, 921b
ten little, 1020a
India's coral strand, 445b
Indicates, determines or, his fate, 589b
Indictment against a whole people, 360a
Indies, come you from the, 612a
for all the wealth of, 564a
wealth of the, 342a
Indifference, cold, came, 302a
full of a sweet, 708b
matter of perfect, 402a
moral, is the malady, 617b
nothing a matter of, 32a
to external fact, 948a
to quality, 863b
to the basic issues, 983b
tragedy of love is, 875b
Indifferent birds, sing like the, 978a
criticism of books, 865a
delayed till I am, 339a
foot, 227a
good bad, 282a, 346a
mouser, 471b
people, to press, 838a
thing comparatively, 448b
universe simply, 902a
worst sin is to be, 765a
Indifferently, look on both, 166a
Indigested piece, irregular, 336b
Indigestion, creates, 852a
Indignant man such a liar, 727a
Indignatio, saeva, 297a
Indignation and abhorrence, 512b
be overpast, 1046a
makes the verse, 62b
savage, can no longer tear, 297a
with, I survey, 347a
Indirect expression of this face, 610b
way to plant religion, 240b
Indirections, by, find directions out, 173a
Indiscretion, lover without, 705a
strange impulse of, 773b
Indispensable, almost say that we are, 752b
but positive hindrances, 589b
condition of social progress, 666a
make yourself, 844a
man, there is no, 918b
toiling for the spiritually, 474a
Indispensables, today's most, 813a
Indisposition to what is really good, 54a
Indisputably beautiful, 323b
Indistinct as water is in water, 201a
Inditing a good matter, 1034b
Individual, benefit of, or party, 442a
death re-creates an, 985b
Individual display of eminent virtues, 514b
emotion in an, 757b
given universal suffrage, 917b
history of the, 378b
injustice done to an, 1002a
interests of the, predominate, 783a
isolated, effort, 618a
no, could resent, 296a
no progress except in the, 619a
not an, but a species, 333a
one single, namely you, 610a
person sacrificed to, 917b
personal life as an, 882a
rights of the, 783a
social and political prosperity, 538b
subordinate, to the family, 783a
Individualism, rugged, 873b
Individualities may form communities, 512b
Individuality, England is the paradise of, 807a
the salt of common life, 757b
Individualize infinite power, 617a
Individual's rights, reverence for, 783a
Individuals, biography of distinguished, 473b
deficiency in, 402a
failings and faults of, 55b
have a capacity for better things, 774b
if, have no virtues, 1002b
Indivisibility of peace, 887b
Indivisible, one nation, 762b
peace is, 887b
word, freedom is an, 964a
Indolence, enchanter, 405a
phlegmatic emerged from, 372b
wealth is parent of, 24b
Indolent but agreeable condition, 65b
common fate of the, 380a
vacuity of thought, 365a
voluptuous and the, 290a
Indomitable people, 859a
Indoor complaints, done with, 608b
Indoors, each one dwells, 724b
Indorsed with towers, 259a
Indostan, six men of, 588a
Inducement, strongest, to submit, 543a
Indues other healthful members, 107a
Indulge in luxury of scepticism, 728a
in poetics, 30b
myself in pleasure, 285a
Indulgence in such foolishness, 597b
of propensity to forego, 714a
Indulgent, understand all makes us, 398a
Indulges himself in murder, 449a
Indus, waft sigh from, 313a
Industrial purpose, serves no, 776a
system gets the jim-jams, 760b
Industrialized communities, 910b
Industries, wrecked, of nation, 746a
Industrious ambitious picturesque liar, 677b
conversationalist, 969b
employments, and grave, 294a
hand from England, 641a
men's lives, 229b

Industrious, obscure, men of letters, 832a
Scots, 116b
to make themselves uneasy, 105b
true, friend, 149a
Industry, brooding, 807a
cultivated, and frugality, 624a
delving in patient, 707a
fountain of, 444b
his, his judgment, 359b
in art a necessity, 668b
in position of predominance, 910b
life without, is guilt, 606a
love of bustle is not, 47a
manured with, 186b
provision by your, 1070b
race of modern, 593b
regulate their pursuits of, 374b
without art, 606a
Indyans, presarved fr'm th', 834a
Inebriate, cheer but not, 306b, 364b
of air am I, 646a
Inebriated virtue, 695a
with the exuberance, 513a
Ineffable, mystic sees the, 875a
Ineffective, archaic cumbrous and, 776b
Ineffectual, beautiful and, angel, 623b
yesterdays, 742a
Inelegance, continual state of, 427b
Ineluctable problem of human folly, 914a
Inequalities, shams, and unfairnesses, 679b
Inert, earth tideless and, 737b
facts, 697a
hidden handful of the, 604a
Inertia of matter, 883a
Inestimable blessing, a baby is an, 675a
Inevitability of gradualness, 791a
Inevitable, arguing with the, 603b
defeat, 908a
hour, await the, 348a, 973a
war is, 900b
war is not, 799b
Inexactitude, terminological, 868a
Inexhaustible, city was, 958b
sensibility, 720a
Inexorability of a law of nature, 594a
Inexorable as one's self, 514a
more fierce and more, 137b
Inexperience, hope of happy, 576a
Inexplicable dumb-shows and noise, 175b
Inexpressible as sweet, 762a
desire, give me my, 739b
Inextinguishable passion of woman, 297b
Infallibility, faith in her own, 900a
Infallible proceeding, 651b
rule, 330b
test of blameless style, 425a
Infamous are fond of fame, 362b
delay, chides his, 305b
peace with cowardice is, 31a
rich quiet and, 493a
thing, crush the, 325a
Infamy be heaped on my memory, 562a
date which will live in, 921a
lived without, and praise, 75a
Infamy of his nature, 241b
worst of the city's, 845b
Infancy, heaven about us in our, 408b
nations have their, 304a
not only around our, 600a
old age remote from, 118b
terror to, is solitude, 715b
tetchy and wayward thy, 128a
Infant crying in the night, 552a
heart, 431b
heir to the whole world, 578a
mewling and puking, 161a
of three, 946b
sagacity brooding, 935b
soul unfolds, 565a
those who have lost an, 448b
year, firstling of the, 237a
Infantry, moved out that matchless, 740a
Infantryman's eyes, look at an, 997b
Infant's breath, regular as, 423b
cry of fear, 387b
new born, tear, 387b
Infants, canker galls, of the spring, 171a
unbaptized, 705a
who but, question, 640b
Infatuated and besotted, 222b
luck is, with the efficient, 505b
Infect, false words, the soul, 21a
sickness, 151a
to north star, 157b
Infected, all seems, 311b
Infecting the city at large, 55b
Infection and the hand of war, 138b
moral, 580a
Infelicity seem'd to have years too many, 226a
Inferior, bear yourself as gods', 39a
books, life too short for, 605b
grievances, 1001b
lest it prove, 536b
of any man, 662a
providence of the, 662b
Inferiority, acknowledgment of, 442a
moral, 679b
senator seldom proclaims, 696a
to the choice hidden handful, 604a
Inferiors, advantages over their, 108b
live with your, 566a
revolt to be equal, 26b
Infernal clime, crusaders from some, 534b
constancy, 764b
licentious abominable, 382a
power to grow, 847a
serpent, 252a
Inferno, Dante of the dread, 571b
Infest, cares that, the day, 522a
Infidelity, fanatic in his, 496a
Infidels, Jews kiss and, adore, 312a
sextillions of, 608a
Infinite, as good as, 473b
book of secrecy, 200a
capacity for taking pains, 476a
capacity of the human mind, 382a
day excludes the night, 303a
echo of the, 709a
faculties of man, 474a
forms, evil has, 272b
Infinite goodness has such wide arms, 76a
heart's ease, 156a
height in divine knowledge, 100a
in faculty, 173b
in his desires, 463a
in wealth and depth of tone, 697b
jest, fellow of, 178b
love, marvellous mercies and, 692b
meadows of heaven, 522b
mercy on the day of judgment, 774a
movement, time is, 642b
number of worlds, 58a
pain, good out of, 716a
passion, only I discern, 569a
possibilities that are, 797b
power, individualize, 617a
primary cause was the, 70b
riches in little room, 124a
space, atom of that, 615b
space, king of, 173b
spaces, silence of these, 272b
though, can never meet, 269a
we aim at the, 710b
what is that to the, 497a
while men believe in the, 590b
wrath and despair, 255a
Infinitesimal fraction of a product, 474a
Infinitesimals, countless, of feeling, 425b
Infinitude of silence, 614a
Infinity in palm of your hand, 388a
which moves us, 806b
Infirm, minstrel was, and old, 413a
of purpose, 196b
weak and despised old man, 191b
Infirmities, bear his friend's, 169a
of age, 431a
Infirmity, last, of noble mind, 249a
Infix'd and frozen round, 254b
Inflame and fix its barbarism, 832b
Inflaming wine pernicious, 4b
Inflation is repudiation, 859a
reckless, 783a
Inflexible, we must be, 869b
Inflexibly committed to the task, 987a
Inflicting one calamity, 44a
Inflicts, life, its worst, 654b
Influence, against his own personal, 490a
cock has great, 44b
commands all, 224b
destiny exercises its, 726a
make sure of power and, 341a
of an author, 696b
of lawyers, 516a
of music, 809b
of poverty or wealth, 24b
of wealth, 444b
of wise and good men, 471b
our, may fall, 717b
over minds of men, 925a
people, 942b
powerful and enduring an, 925a
rain, 245b
salutary, of example, 337b
stars have, upon me, 99a

Influence, unaw'd by, 436b
widest helpful, 605b
wise man have so little, 19b
Influences, good humor of outside, 838b
of Pleiades, 1032a
past that, our lives, 956a
skyey, 184b
wide world-embracing, 473a
Inform, occasions do, against me, 177b
Information, benignant, 854a
know where we can find, 341a
only ask for, 579a
private, 769b
speak from chance, 19b
Infortune, worste kynde of, 78b
Infuse, raptures that yourselves, 290b
themselves in trunks of men, 146a
Infused opinions, learning and, 154a
Ingenious assembly of portable plumbing, 957a
machine for turning, 930a
speculation, 84b
Ingenuity avails, how much, 48b
Ingenuously confess, 119a
Inglorious arts of peace, 268b
mute, Milton, 348b
mute, Miltons, 908b
Ingratiate deeply with the mind, 298a
Ingratitude, hate, more in a man, 165b
man's, 161b
of those risen above him, 341b
thou marble-hearted fiend, 191a
Ingredient of genius, 334a
Ingredients of our poison'd chalice, 195b
three, in the good life, 978a
Ingress, man's, into the world, 378a
Inhabit, house we, together, 569a
soul, bird, 146a
this bleak world, 439a
void of fellow men to, 15a
Inhabitants, horizon for its, 424b
of a fourth dimension, 990b
only, of the field, 361a
town that boasts, like me, 524a
Inhabited by writers of small histories, 336b
Inhabits our frail blood, 165b
Inharmonious, sickness sin and death, 616b
Inhere as do the suns, 649a
Inherit, all which it, shall dissolve, 210a
good as it is to, a library, 746a
pain, 132a
the earth, 1034a, 1050b
vasty hall of death, 621a
wits, after death, 309b
Inheritance, dearest, 1001b
divided an, with him, 372a
learn extent of our, 613b
meek to enter into their, 855a
questions of taste of, 696b
Inherited from our fathers, 641b
tradition cannot be, 943b
wooden legs are not, 857b
Inhibit thy taboo, 928a
Inhuman, ev'y thin' thet's done, 600b
Inhumanity, essence of, 765a
man's, to man, 390a
Inhumanity, sport of it not the, 494a
Inimies, if we didn't keep our, 833b
Inimy, threated as an, 836b
Iniquities, permit judge to allow, 710a
Iniquity and idolatry, 1027b
bond of, 1059a
draw, with cords of vanity, 1045b
grey, 150b
know more about, 813b
laurel of approved, 846a
of oblivion, 241b
of the fathers, 1024b
shapen in, 1034b
Initial of creation, 647b
Initials, cockney, 602a
Injects a stinging drop, 801b
Injers all on 'em the same, 600b
Injunction, I can get out an, 835a
parting, of mothers and wives, 872b
Injur'd, distant Trojans never, 3b
lover's hell, 256b
Injure the government, 539b
the state, who mutually, 19a
yourself, you will only, 10a
Injured, forgiveness to the, 47b
hate whom they, 47b
no one, save by himself, 73a
woman who has, you, 714a
Injures, never pardons those he, 47b
when A annoys or, B, 909a
Injuries, forget and forgive, 106a
saints in your, 187a
Injurious, beauty though, 260b
Injury, added insult to, 10a
and sullenness against nature, 250b
and violence, defence against, 110b
had Aristides done him, 54b
engraved in metal, 86b
never forget an, 851a
shelter from all, 606a
sooner forgotten than insult, 323a
the one does them no, 603a
without, to meaning, 425a
Injustice, conscience with, is corrupted, 125b
done to an individual, 1002a
easy to bear, 908b
extreme law extreme, 32b
fear of suffering, 265a
jealousy, 307a
makes democracy necessary, 963b
mankind censure, 24a
national, 534a
nothing so finely felt as, 580b
of our fellows, 270a
rigorous law often rigorous, 32b
sense of justice and, 326a
threatened with a great, 495a
Injye other people's sufferin', 836a
Ink, gall enough in thy, 165a
had not faded, 793a
he hath not drunk, 133a
hermit never saw pen and, 166a
in formal, 226b
shelter of his, 771b
Ink, small drop of, 458b
Inkstand, Vesuvius' crater for an, 604a
Inky cloak, 'tis not alone my, 170b
Inlaid with patines, 147a
Inland, though, far we be, 408b
Inlets, creeks and, 595b
Inmate of the skies, 6b
Inn, a book's an, 889b
die drinking in an, 74b
gain the timely, 197b
good tavern or, 341b
no room in the, 1056a
place to die should be an, 341b
remember an, Miranda, 849a
strange charm in a county, 505a
take mine ease in mine, 91b
warmest welcome at an, 341b
wayside, of earth, 808b
world not an, 241a
Innate desire to live beyond income, 671b
Inn-door, riding up to the old, 909b
Inner air an inner light, 986b
blindness, signifies, 942b
chamber, heart's, 529a
conflicts, resolve, 930b
half of every cloud, 879a
life, refreshment of your, 637b
man, contentment of the, 981b
vision quick to find, 630a
weather, 881a
worth, a poor substitute for 10a
Innisfail, harp of, 432b
Innisfree, go to, 824b
Innocence and health, 355b
ceremony of, 826b
changed innocence for, 207b
closing up his eyes, 122b
dream of sleeping, 649a
has nothing to dread, 287b
her, a child, 278b
ignorance is not, but sin, 574b
mirth and, 457a
of love, 164b
of our neighbors, 590b
our own recovered, 590b
our peace our fearful, 407a
silence of pure, 208a
timid, 287b
Innocency, next thing to, 46b
Innocent amusement, death provides, 967b
armed without that's, 320a
as a new-laid egg, 682a
condemn an, one, 324b
death strikes down the, 577a
faces, pensive looks, 490b
flower, look like the, 195a
grieves not at ills, 326b
I am, of the blood, 140a–140b, 1055a
merriment, source of, 685a
minds, and quiet, 268b
moon, 789b
nose, 159b
of the blood, 140a–140b
officious, sincere, 337b
rich shall not be, 1041b
shames, 158b
skin of an, lamb, 125b
sleep that knits, 196b
something so homely and, 512b
species of wit, 372a

Innocent thoughts, 458b
who ever perished being, 1030a
Innocently, live, 334a
Innocuous desuetude, 689a
Inns of molten blue, 646a
Innuendo, impropriety of his, 950a
Innumerable as the stars, 256b
bees, murmuring of, 551a
biographies, essence of, 475b
caravan, 470b
presumptions, in face of, 718b
race of men, 257a
Inoffensive untitled aristocracy, 536b
Inordinate fondness of a father, 333a
Inquire, shoot first and, afterwards, 965b
why things are as they are, 722a
Inquirer, modest not presumptuous, 304a
Inquiring, not too, critic, 969b
Inquiry about woman's pedigree, 105b
busy, made into meals, 62a
most careful and particular, 19b
unintimidated, 860a
Inquisition dogs, 556a
violates spirit of Constitution, 900b
Inquisitive, every man ought to be, 811a
study of law renders men, 360a
Insane and awful passion, 490a
excitement at first, 697b
loud clamor is more or less, 473a
love to speak of themselves, 688b
most, of passions, 765b
ordinarily he is, 487a
root, 194b
Insanity or ferocity in beasts, 505b
the logic of accurate mind, 536a
Insatiable and the unhappy, 823a
Inscription, altar with this, 1059a
Inscriptions, lapidary, 341b
Inscrutable colossal and alone, 736b
dumb, and grand, 622b
invisible, 132a
Insect, man is a mere, 701a
revenge the sting of a tiny, 10a
scraping on the surface, 690b
vile, 329b
Insects, both, and humans, 895a
coral, multitudinous, 612b
troublesome, of the hour, 361b
Insensibility, argues an, 430a
stark, 338b
Insensible, be earth, 258b
of the brevity of life, 290a
Inseparable, one and, 444a
perfect union one and, 842a
Inside he was impromptu, 801a
of church, 151a
out to show the lining, 879a
skinside is the, 855a
Inside-pocket of my mind, 958b
Insight, in hours of, will'd, 620a
Insignia, whatever its symbols its, 582b
Insignificancy and an earldom, 324a
Insignificant, man is, 861b
weak and, 19a
Insipid as the queen upon a card, 555b
dish, 723b
to a vulgar taste, 822b
Insipidly pleasing kind, 642b
Insist, like to pray with not, 931b
Insisture course proportion, 181a
Insolence and wine, 252b
of demagogues, 26b
of enormous animals, 19a
of office, 174b
strength without, 451b
Inspector of snow-storms, 589b
Inspiration, in proportion to the, 508a
no more, than in a plate of muffins, 765a
one per cent, 735b
purer sources of joyous, 559b
unapprehended, 432b, 468b
which gives to all work, 773a
Inspir'd, two bodies with one soul, 5a
Inspire, great liberty, our souls, 299a
meanest of your sons, 310b
they who, it most, 465b
we do not, conduct, 266a
Inspired mankind never so happily, 749a
sacred and, divinity, 118b
writer, endurable for, 672a
Inspires, fair fame, 318b
wine, us, 308b
Inspiring bold John Barleycorn, 393b
place can be, 975b
Inspirit, songs may, us, 567b
Installment, repays first, on his debt, 48a
Installments, demands to the vanquished in, 951b
Instances, modern, 161b
Instancy, majestic, 790a
Instant dole of praise, 815a
for an, means dominion, 648a
God's, men call years, 573b
quick of all time is the, 931a
rose both at, 152a
Instantly your forehead lowers, 343b
Instill a wanton sweetness, 328b
Instinct, healthy, for it, 672a
of looking around, 611b
of self-preservation, 775b
species of public, 472a
truth was felt by, 573b
volcanic political, 767a
women have a more subtle, 769a
Instincts, a few strong, 410b
heed no, but our own, 269b
high, 408b
malice basest of all, 680a
plant himself on his, 501a
satisfied in double, 697a
uncivilized Eastern, 813b
Institute and digest of anarchy, 361a
Institution is the lengthened shadow, 501b
let an, strain itself, 765b
life's a pleasant, 685b
pub a valuable, 955b
stand by the, he represents, 763a
Institution, such a glorious, 360b
such as are in the, 504b
Institutions alone create a nation, 512b
American, 444b
deprived of the liberal, 400a
endeavor to shape, 700a
established, 444b
liberal, 728a
man-made, 957b
neither for nor against, 608b
political, a superstructure, 850a
sought to destroy, 608b
supports, as venerable, 496a
this country with its, 539a
Instressed, his mystery must be, 725a
Instruct a wiser man, 49a
sorrows, 147b
Instruction about this and that, 763a
better the, 145a
evil by, 68b
in the laws of nature, 633a
makes men good, 27a
text of civil, 375a
Instructions, bloody, 195b
on the label, 993b
Instructors, practice is best of all, 44b
Instructs the reader, 287a
Instrument, critic a valuable, 719a
mind of man a musical, 613b
of trade and commerce, 666b
stringed, 53b
sweeter than sound of an, 240b
to know if moon shine, 239b
trying, to perform upon, 788a
tune the, here at door, 217b
Instruments, find fit, of ill, 312b
fit, to make slaves, 334b
genius and the mortal, 167a
made of fir wood, 1028a
mastery over musical, 785a
of darkness, 194b
thousand twangling, 209b
to plague us, 193b
Insubstantial pageant faded, 210a
Insufficient premises, conclusions from, 671b
Insular Tahiti, 604a
Insult added to injury, 10a
only cowards, dying majesty, 9b
sooner forgotten than an, 323a
to God, 567b
Insulted, allows himself to be, 243b
you as Lady Luck, 970b
Insulting foe, meet the, 383a
Insults of fortune, 333a
unavenged, 410b
Insupportable, repose is, 697b
which is unreasonable, 63b
Insured, they were heavily, 681b
Insurrection, inciters of servile, 666a
nature of an, 167a
Intangible world, we touch thee, 790b
Integrity, artist who retains his, 914a
blend of courage, 981b
clothed with, 270a
of nature, 344b
territorial, 771a
Intellect, an ant in his, 701a
by feelings and not by, 614b

Intellect, educated beyond his, 661a
education is instruction of, 633a
feather to tickle the, 431a
high water mark, reached, 408a
invisible to man who has none, 461b
is improperly exposed, 419a
is to emotion, 798a
knowledge or, 611a
labour of the, 498a
living, 250b
not, but memory, 84b
of the narrow amount, 461b
satisfaction of the, 545a
subtlety of, 700b
truth and, 76b
untrodden tract for, 669b
weakness of, birdie, 685a
will and, are same thing, 281b
will find pure pleasure, 722a
Intellects, argument and, 354b
keen, like razors, 446a
of the young, 891b
three classes of, 85b
Intellectual advancement, 756b
and literary fashions, 873a
and moral achievements, 637b
and moral world, 538b
anti-Darwin, 890b
called before committees, 900b
chap, I am an, 684a
dandyism, cynicism is, 639a
desolation, 594a
disgrace, 993b
disinterested, curiosity, 888a
element, neutralise every, 807a
enjoyment, common stock of, 791b
every, product, 701b
hatred, 827a
influences, 925b
limitations, 910b
lords of ladies, 457a
lose this, being, 253b
moral and, powers, 733a
nature abhors a vacuum, 340b
nervous and, system, 784a
passion, 84b
penury, 913a
possession, to take, 719b
products are imperishable, 743a
pygmies, seek peace like, 963b
rights and powers, 437a
superiority, proves his, 679b
taste or skill, 505a
thing, tear is an, 388b
work, all high, 530a
Intellectuals will deserve slavery, 900b
Intelligence capable of grasping truth, 701a
controlling, 68a
creatures that have, 77a
develop their faculties and, 641b
enables man to get along, 857b
ennui is a sign of, 992a
grown incongruous with, 614a
is quickness to apprehend, 797b
of public opinion, 666a
pawn your, to buy a drink, 968b
reflection and judgment, 34a
reply of hers to our, 460b
test of a first-rate, 974b
Intelligent ignorance, 887a
moral obligation to be, 901a
Intelligent, on the whole we are not, 684b
perception of the least, 951a
persons, few, 515a
victor will present demands, 951b
Intelligible, impossible but, 891b
more, a thing is, 283a
to those who have not lived, 845a
Intemperance, no tyrant like, 517a
Intend to live in mortification, 329b
Intended an ode, 704a
damp my, wing, 258a
more or less than I, 672b
Intending, men sin without, 66b
to build tower, 153a
Intense, cold so, that words congealed, 61a
reply of hers, 460b
Intensely right words, 679b
Intensest love, 422b
Intensified, wish the danger, 719a
Intensify a present pain, 711a
Intensity, destroys the, and flow, 593b
emotional and spiritual, 983a
grandeur remains without, 72b
of faith, 839a
passionate, 826b
Intent, labour and, study, 250a
no stuff resists the mind's, 893b
on all the wondrous plan, 393a
pious passion grave, 781a
prick the sides of my, 195b
to do mischief, 221b
told with bad, 388a
too, upon our interests, 33a
Intention stabs the centre, 207b
to read it, 341a
Intentions, bad, of men, 34a
hell paved with good, 233b, 715a
honourable, 367b
Intentness, full of a watchful, 704b
Intents are savage-wild, 137b
wicked or charitable, 172a
Inter, children, their parents, 16b
Intercourse, abject, between tyrants and slaves, 355a
correspondence and personal, 558a
lived in social, 340b
not suspicious in private, 20a
with foreign nations, 362b
Interest, alms were money put to, 427b
art that makes, 720b
charm or, or please, 754a
du believe in, 601a
for that year, not pay the, 3b
God but the, 860a
grow more various, 720a
in all parts of universe, 99a
in disease and death, 883a
lending at small, 341a
no kind of common, 618a
of man on earth, 444b
passion or, 283a
thoughtful anxious, 434a
unborrowed from the eye, 404a
worry the, paid, 904a
Interested in others, 43a
in us living people, 978b
know when one's self is, 702a
the human mind, 701b
Interesting because unimportant, 958a
Interesting book, dictionary an, 864a
condition of, other people, 702a
gossip much more, 989a
make your life, 577b
obligation that novel be, 718a
statements, but tough, 677a
Interest's on the dangerous edge, 571a
Interests, assertion of private, 402a
attacking vested, 672a
conflicting, of society, 860a
distribute my, in the world, 776b
ideas not vested, 925b
many powerful, 442a
most concerned in my own, 31b
of our fellow-citizens, 375a
prefer their, to his own, 359b
protect, of the people, 920a
reciprocal conciliation of, 265a
seek out, of classes, 850b
too intent upon our, 33a
Inter-European conflicts, 952a
Interfering with liberty of action, 517b
Interfused, something more deeply, 404a
Interim is like a phantasma, 167a
Interior decoration, prose is not, 982b
Interloper in the dominions of westerly weather, 773a
Interludes in the electrical display, 946b
Interlunar, vacant, cave, 260a
Intermeddle with his joy, 1039b
Intermission, laugh sans, 160b
pleasure is, of pain, 227b
Internal difficulties, 98b
difficulties, overcome its, 905a
domestic empire, 976b
International affairs, bring order into, 900b
imperialism, 850b
peace, paths to, 922a
police power, 779b
proletariat, 905a
Revolution, 850b
Internaytional spoort, slug-ye'er-spouse is, 837a
Interpose, those who in quarrels, 308a
Interposition for oppressing them, 389b
spiritual, 782a
Interpret interpretations, 101a
Interpretation, doctrine practice, 68b
of next generation, 854a
of the time, 202b
Interpreter, a great, of life, 699b
great, 884b
hardest to be understood, 382a
house of the, 274a
Interpreting the divine principle, 617a
Interred, good is oft, with bones, 168a
Interrupt a man, 345b
Interrupted by experiment of dying, 243a
Interruption, freedom from, 970a
inveterate dislike of, 431a
of all forms of, 461b
Intersecting circles, 988a
Intertissued robe of gold and pearl, 156a

Interval, lucid, 278a
Intervals, long and uncertain, 577a
of five to ten years, 746a
Intervention by some civilized nation, 779a
from capitalist countries, 905a
Interview, refused an, 802a
with Satan, 784b
Intestines, prejudices traced back to, 729a
Intimacy, heart-revealing, 826b
Intimate, another man's, need, 772b
enemies, one of my most, 640b
irregular and, quality, 886a
quality of the four, 925a
Intimates are predestined, 696b
eternity to man, 300a
Intolerable deal of sack, 150b
evil, 370a
sacrifice, 770b
situation we hoped to change, 856a
Intolerably just, coldly sublime, 720b
Intolerance, self-conceit and, 783a
Intolerant, toleration from the, 924b
Intone their dull commercial liturgies, 845b
Intoxicate the brain, 310b
Intoxicating, make it as, as you please, 772b
Intractable provinces, proconsul of, 993b
sullen untamed and, 945a
Intrench'd death, 306a
Intrepid sparrows, 795a
Intricate form, chaos contracted to, 893b
meaning and pith, 651b
Intrigue, art poetry, 702a
go through, spotless, 566b
Intrinsic worth, estimated by its, 57a
Introduced, cut any one you've been, to, 659a
to one, 796b
Introduction, beauty better, than letter, 71a
of a new order of things, 85b
of useful knowledge, 382a
Introspection, prone to, 940b
Intrude, creep and, 249a
Intrudes, society where none, 454b
Intrusion, justifying the, 913a
Intrust women with secrets, 28b
Intuition, feminine, 967b
judgment or, more subtle, 709b
passionate, 411a
Intuitions without method, 807a
Intuitive powers, clearness of the, 559b
talent for labor, 334a
Inundate his field, 3a
Inurned, weep a people, 493a
Invade, better not, 450a
borders of my realm, 97a
Invaded, France is, 399b
Invalid, invaluable permanent, 769a
Invalidated, friendships, by marriage, 671b
Invaluable permanent invalid, 769a
Invasion, long-promised, 870a
Invent, fitter to, than judge, 121a
him a sentence, 538b
Invent, necessary to, him, 275a, 325b
what he did with every cent, 881a
Invented Essex Junction, 625b
first, this same sleep, 109b
fool that first, kissing, 296b
greater torment never, 41a
Heavenly Father, man, 680a
history, 327a
Invention, brightest heaven of, 154a
every matter that relates to, 562b
hunger is bestower of, 24a
is unfruitful, 359b
man's greatest, 988a
necessity the mother of, 24a
no less wit nor less, 508a
of printing, 883a
ripeness of, 980a
use of this new, 912b
Inventions, sought out many, 1043a
Inventive faculty, hold my, 576a
Inventor of double-entry bookkeeping, 993a
return to plague the, 195b
Inventor's wife, 778a
Inventors, women seldom or never, 325b
Inverted bowl they call the sky, 533a
year, ruler of, 327b, 365a
Investigate, music must, discord, 57b
things from words, 70a
Investigation guided by principles of nature, 69b
justifiable for real, 530b
let, cease, 795b
Investment, literature an, of genius, 688b
only, that never fails, 590b
Inveterate, long, foes saluted, 278a
Invictus, Henley's, 942a
Invigorated and reimpressed, 337b
Invigorating climate, 859a
Invincible armies, 905b
armor, 981a
locks, 250b
right idea is, 951b
soul's, surmise, 806b
Inviolable condition of life, 882b
shade, clutching the, 621a
Inviolate sea, compass'd by the, 553a
Invisible as nose on man's face, 132a
beauty, 892a
bloody and, hand, 197b
fortune is not, 121a
hands, 937a
in the night, 772a
intellect, 461b
present become, and mute, 915a
sent my soul through the, 532b
soap, 488b
spirit of wine, 187b
strand of lint, 801b
to mortal nature, 27b
world, we view thee, 790b
worm that flied in the night, 387a
wounds, 162b
Invitation, more, than command, 301b
of her host, 754a
Invite an evil fate, 589a
Invite consideration of mankind, 366b
God and his angels, 218a
loafe and, my soul, 607b
the man that loves thee, 7b
your soul, 532b
Invites, beck'ning ghost, my steps, 313b
bell, me, 196a
his wit, you, 315b
Invocation, Greek, 160b
Invok'd, delay'd to strike though, 258b
Invoke genius of the Constitution, 335a
Involved in mankind, 218a
Involvements feelings and characters, 428b
Invulnerability, beauty and, 852b
Invulnerable West, 759b
Inward and spiritual grace, 1069a
eye which is the bliss, 409b
greatness, 154b
horror, secret dread and, 299b
light, men of, 239b
light spirit and grace, 273a
not outward, 882a
of thy hand, 207a
quality, 201a
self-disparagement, 411a
upward and, delight, 603b
vision, 806b
war that was not, 940a
Inwardly, digest, 1068b
Inwards, looked, and found her, 275b
Iona, ruins of, 337b
Iowa, rolling from Arkansas Kansas, 979b
Iphicrates, Harmodius reviled, 59a
Ipse dixit, 72b
Iram indeed is gone, 531a
Ireland, English Scotchmen Jews in, 756b
Englishman who loves, 932a
Gaels of, 867b
gives England her soldiers, 639b
I'd have, free, 1005a
if ever ye ride in, 867b
isn't it grand you look, 736a
patriot has to leave, 756b
right road to, 989a
Iren, what shall, do, 80a
Iridescent dream, 661b
no bubble is so, 745a
Iris, livelier, changes, 548b
that shall find thee out, 125b
Iris' woof, 247a
Irish are the cry-babies, 942a
Channel, throw beer into the, 744b
ground, 1002b
I'm, 940a
immigrants, welcomin', 802a
lad, blithe, 432b
no language like the, 857a
poets learn your trade, 828a
say your trouble, 940a
shore upon the, 392a
Irish-Americans, 748b
Irishman, give, lager for a month, 676a
in the eyes of an, 932a
is lined with copper, 676a
put an, in, 594b
Irishmen, claim to originality among, 756b
never do well in Ireland, 756b
Irksome to the human mind, 367b

Irksome word and task, 563b
Iron Age, physician of the, 620a
age stamped with, 40a
armies of the world, 867a
blow from the, 617b
clad in, 260a
creeds to shut thee out, 756b
curtain, 872a
death's, guard, 992b
drew, tears, 246a
earth, melt this, 992a
earth stood hard as, 649b
entered into his soul, 1069b
feet part of, 1048b
hammer your, when hot, 43b
hand in velvet glove, 95a
hand less, one, 735a
ice and, cannot be welded, 753b
in the water shall float, 1000a
lamp post, like an, 835b
legs of, 1048b
man that meddles with cold, 113a
nerve to true occasion true, 553b
nor any tool of, 365a, 1028b
nor, bars a cage, 268a
ore in a diplomat's soul, 907a
pen of, 1048a
rod of, 1064b
scourge, 347b
sharpeneth iron, 1041b
show a front of, 597a
shuts, golden opes, 249a
sleet of arrowy shower, 350a
sleet, stood before the, 520a
solved by, and blood, 696a
strike when, is hot, 43b
strike while, is hot, 44a
time's, feet, 455a
tongue of midnight, 143a
winter held her firm, 640a
with blood and with, 696a
Iron-armed soldier, 499a
Iron-bound bucket, 450a
Ironic thoughts and long retrospections, 823a
Ironies, silver-footed, 804a
Irons in the fire, 22b, 44a
Iron-ware and cheap tin trays, 896b
Irradiating word, 650a
Irrational, laws may be, 916a
Irrationally held truths more harmful, 634a
Irrecoverably dark, 259b
Irregular and intimate quality, 886a
indigested piece, 336b
Irreligion, free for, 960a
Irreparable ravages of time, 287b
Irresolute, resolved to be, 868b
Irresponsible frivolity, 513a
Irrevocable words which fly abroad, 474b
Irritability, chronic, 697b
Irritable reaching after fact, 478a
Irritates, attempt to divert only, 341b
second which, 497a
those who see below surface, 965a
Irritating folly of others, 788b
Irritation, minor, they cause, 895a
Is, as he, so was he made, 722a
take what there, and use it, 720b
that that is, 166a
was or is to be, 326a
Iscariotlike crime, 940a
I'se so silly to be flowing, 917a
Ishmael, call me, 603b
Island, cast on, 3a
defend our, 869a
honor is like an, 287a
in the North Sea, 950a
no man is an, 218a
no owls in the whole, 342a
no snakes throughout the, 342a
of cheese, 370a
of England breeds, 155b
our rough, story, 553b
race, 950a
sheiling of the misty, 435b
shore, no lover like an, 864a
slept on an, 969a
snug little, 412b
this famous, 868b
we cannot be an, 963a
Zuleika on a desert, 857b
Islands, adagios of, 982a
Greek, floating, 980b
lift their fronded palms, 528a
of the Blest, 817a, 896a
round many western, 477a
there are no, any more, 963b
what, and what water, 944b
Isle, an, a sickle moon, 927b
desert, in our geography, 995b
Emerald, 383b
fortunate, 37b
frights, from her propriety, 187b
full of noises, 209b
green, in the sea, 544a
of Beauty fare thee well, 485a
sceptred, 138b
unsuspected, in far-off seas, 567b
where the nations throng, 904b
Isles Columbus discovered, 599a
naked melancholy, 328a
of death, 688a
of Greece, 458a
of Javan or Gadire, 260a
sailed for sunny, 515a
sprinkled, lily on lily, 571b
throned on her hundred, 453b
touch the Happy, 548b
Islets of reeds and osiers, 493a
Islington, village less than, 267b
Ism, support of any alien, 919b
Isolated continent, 950a
individual effort, 618a
joy of the thinker, 709a
person, naked, 917b
strongholds, 949b
Isolates, silence, 883a
Isolation abandonment poverty, 497b
for regularity of work, 748a
of the sky, 906a
that is life, 901b
Isolationism obstruct paths to peace, 922a
Israel, David and all the house of, 1028a
fallen this day in, 1027b
glory is departed from, 1027a
he that keepeth, 1037b
mother in, 1026b
O Jephthah judge of, 174a
ransom captive, 593a
sweet psalmist of, 1028a
tribes of, 281b
waters of, 1029a
Israfel, angel, 543b
Issue in repose, 411b
Issue, judged in light of final, 27b
man's, and woman's too, 985b
of events, 34a
that will continue in this country, 538a
Issued out to see the stars, 76a
Issues, basic, are moral issues, 983b
distract attention from real, 806a
fine, 183b
indifference to the basic, 983b
not in laughter, 472b
of life, 1038b
Isthmus between two oceans, 535b
of a middle state, 316b
It can't happen here, 932a
it's just, 820a
men who say, can't be done, 913b
Italia O Italia, 454a
Italian is conceited, 642a
people not yet accustomed, 925b
race a race of sheep, 926a
Itali-an, or perhaps, 682b
Italy, battlefields of, 964a
fashions in proud, 138b
Greece, and England did adorn, 279b
made from designs by Angelo, 674b
my Italy, 568b
paradise for horses, 224a
paradise of exiles, 465b
past Alpine summits lieth, 637a
taste for dolce far niente from, 641a
Itch of disputing, 213b
Itchez, when ah, ah scratchez, 989b
Itching palm, 168b
Iteration, damnable, 149a
Ithaca full of moths, 202a
Itinerant preachers, 332a
Itself, back on, recoils, 258a
true in and for, 402a
Itylus, half assuaged for, 691a
Ivan Petruski Skavar, 1005a
Ivied wall where the church-bell rings, 598b
Ivory and apes and peacocks, 896b, 1028b
and gold and silks, 891a
bed should be of, 862b
cellar, 961a
houses of, 1049a
mischief, 71a
on which I work, 428b
tower of, 903b, 1044b
tower of cultural proper, 883a
towers, come downstairs from, 823a
towers, dwell upon, 937b
towers, forget our, 903b
Ivrybody, thrust, but cut th' cards, 835a
Ivy branch, hang up, 46b
goats eat, 1019a
holly and the, 1004b
Ivy-mantled tower, from yonder, 912a
tow'r, 348a

Jabber of a waterside saloon, 973b
Jabberwock, beware the, 657b
Jack and Jill, 1016b
be nimble, 1019a
fly away, fly away Jill, 1020b
gorging, 564b

Jack Horner, 1015a
house that, built, 1020b
plump, 150b
Robinson, 578a
Spanking, was so comely, 377a
Sprat would eat no fat, 1015a
Stout, 1016a
Jackass, cudgel his own, 708a
Jackdaw, devil must be in that, 451a
Jackson, pick up Andrew, 604a
standing like a stone-wall, 626a
Stonewall, wrapped in his beard, 979b
Jacksonian vulgarity, 674a
Jacky, guzzling, 564b
shall have a new master, 1016b
Jacob, as the angel did with, 235a
goodly are thy tents O, 1025b
served seven years for Rachel, 1023b
sold his birthright unto, 1023a
Jacob's ladder, talk to him of, 509b
ladder, traffic of, 790b
voice, 1023a
Jade, arrant, on a journey, 355a
galled, wince, 176a
kisses you quickly, 486b
Jael put her hand to the nail, 1026b
Jagged shadows of broken arches, 493a
Jail, being in a ship is being in, 339b
jail jail afore us, 578b
little stealin' gits you in, 946b
patron and the, 336a
world's thy, 217a
Jailer inexorable as one's self, 514a
Jam, Calico, 581b
to-morrow jam yesterday, 658b
James James Morrison Morrison, 918a
King, call for old shoes, 119a
my name is Truthful, 687a
work of Henry, 950a
James I, offence to, 117a
James's intimates, 804a
Jammed beneath your old blue serge, 890a
Jamshyd gloried and drank deep, 531b
Jane, change from, to Elizabeth, 428a
Shore with sorrow sing, 1012a
simply, 947a
Jangle, preachers, 794b
Jangled, sweet bells, 175a
Janitor's boy loves me, 995b
Japan, attacked by Empire of, 921a
more formidable than, 985a
offensive against, 907b
Paris to, 287a
what they say in, 712a
Japanee, little Turk or, 750b
Japanese don't care to, 981b
fleet, 916b
lines, break through the, 907b
people are superior, 987b
picture, life seems like a, 710b
soldiers fanatics, 983b
Japheth, Shem Ham and, 1022b
Jar, folks out in front that I, 889a
stops me wiv a, 886b
string may, 42a
Jargon of the schools, 293b
Jasmine, impossible to counterfeit, 739b
Jaundic'd eye, yellow to the, 311b
Jaundice of the soul, 279a
Jaunt put off tomorrow, 380a
Javan, isles of, or Gadire, 260a
Jaw, crocodile does not move lower, 233a
strength it gave to my, 656a
Jawbone of an ass, 1026b
Jaws of darkness, 141a
of death, 103a, 553b
that bite, 657b
Jay-bird don't rob his nes', 738b
Jays, for crows and, to peck, 882a
Jealous and sanguinary knifing, 800b
confirmations, 188b
eyes, scornful yet with, 319a
friends profest, 310a
God, 1024b
men will sometimes, be, 220b
mistress, art is a, 505a
mistress, law is a, 560b
of potter, 7a
one not easily, 190b
sailors, for our vessels, 865b
woman, clamours of a, 129b
woman, not a, 955a
Jealousies, surmises, conjectures, 152a
Jealousy, artless, 177b
beware my lord of, 188a
born together with love, 266a
feeds upon suspicion, 265a
green-ey'd, 145b
guards intellectual rights, 437a
has a human face, 387b
injur'd lover's hell, 256b
injustice, 307a
is aroused, 20a
is cruel as the grave, 1044b
jaundice of the soul, 279a
life of, 188b
of the French, 783a
Jean, farewell to my, 307a
Jacques Rousseau, ask, 366a
Jeanie with the light brown hair, 636a
Jedge, you yourself may, 601a
Jedgment, run my chance with Jim at, 698b
Jeers at fate, 911b
stealthy, 773b
Jeffersonian simplicity, 673b
Jeffrey, no one minds what, says, 418b
Jehovah has triumph'd, 440b
in the name of the great, 447a
Jove or Lord, 321a
Lawd God, 954a
Jehu the son of Nimshi, 1029a
Jelly, distill'd almost to, 171a
out vile, 192b
Jemmy Grove, 1012b
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man, 683b
Jenkin Grout, here lies Sir, 1014b
Jenny kissed me, 448a
Lind now Emerson, 573a
Jephthah judge of Israel, 174a
Jericho, from Jerusalem to, 1056b
tarry at, 1028a
young love may go to, 440a
Jersey, filthy, on a drizzly night, 967b
Jerusalem builded here, 388b
from, to Jericho, 1056b
Jerusalem in England's pleasant land, 388b
Lord doth take away from, 292b
new, the holy city, 1064b
suburbs of, 784b
sweet, 127a
the golden, 593a
thy sister calls, 389a
wipe, 1029b
wise men to, 1050a
Jeshurun waxed fat, 1026a
Jessamine casement, 554a
Jesse James was a two-gun man, 935b
son of, 1028a
stem of, 1045b
Jesses my dear heart-strings, 188b
Jessica, sit, 147a
Jest and earnest, 105b
and youthful jollity, 245a
a-wearyin' fer you, 775b
breaks no bones, 342b
fellow of infinite, 178b
glory, and riddle of the world, 317a
good, for ever, 150a
killed while laughing at some, 817b
life is a, 309a
loyalties are turned to, 703b
may yet be said, 867b
not bear serious examination, 383b
of fate's contriving, 309a
of which no, can be made, 544a
put whole wit in a, 228a
scornful, 335b
to Oberon, 141a
unseen inscrutable, 132a
use my self in, 216a
Jested quaffed and swore, 558a
Jester, ill become a fool and, 154a
Jester's motley garb, 893b
Jesting dancing drinking, 786a
no, with edge tools, 225a
pensive not, as of old, 66a
Jest's prosperity lies in the ear, 134a
Jests at scars, 135a
indebted to memory for, 382b
life and death are equally, 544a
time when, are few, 817b
Jesuit, bland as a, 741b
Jesu's sake forbear, 212b
Jesus called his name, 1050a
came to Birmingham, 926a
Christ her little child, 591b
Christ his only Son, 1068a
Christ our Saviour was born, 635b
Christ would have been shut up, 784b
cross of, 664a
drew near and said, 635a
gentle, meek and mild, 334a
king of the Jews, 1055b
lover of my soul, 334a
of Nazareth, 616b
took bread, 1055a
walking on the sea, 1053a
was a Jew, 902a
wept, 1058b
Jew fish crier, 898a
I am a, 145a
Jesus was a, 902a
of Tarsus, 1059a
taught me how to wait, 641a
wandering, 1012a

Jew, yes I am a, 511b
Jewel carved most curiously, 723b
consistency is a paste, 843a
experience be a, 180a
in an Ethiop's ear, 135a
like Rosalind, 162a
my heav'nly, 115b
of gold in swine's snout, 1039a
of the just, 272a
of their souls, 188a
poor, of their souls, 752b
precious, 159b
that wins the world, 885a
weight of, or plate, 829b
within our breasts this, lies, 330a
Jeweled, heaven's, crown, 673b
mass of millinery, 553b
velvets, 604a
Jewelers hang a monster watch, 445a
Jewels five-words-long, 550a
in the carcanet, 205b
of horseman's hands, 979b
precious, into a garret, 89b
these are my, 224a
unclasps her warmed, 481a
Jewish, Christianity is, 822a
families in London, 511b
gaberdine, 144a
Jews, English Scotchmen, 756b
false, 1012a
generally give value, 766b
king of the, 1050a, 1055b
refuse till conversion of, 268b
which, might kiss, 312a
Jezebel, dogs shall eat, 1029a
painted her face, 1029b
Jezreel, wall of, 1029a
Jhesu Crist and seynt Benedight, 80b
Jibe, sneer and, of cynic tribe, 888b
Jig, dance a, upon a rug, 741a
Jiggery-pokery, mumbo-jumbo, 967b
Jiggety-jig, home again home again, 1019b
Jill, fly away Jack fly away, 1020b
Jack and, 1016b
Jill-o'er-the-ground is purple blue, 845a
Jim detested it, 849a
gorging, 564b
I'd run my chance with, 698b
peerless man in his talk was, 698b
poor, Jay, 863a
was most ruined, 676b
Jim-jams, industrial system gets the, 760b
Jimmy, guzzling, 564b
Jingle, little, little chimes, 307b
Jingling of the guinea, 548b
Jingly Jones, Lady, 582a
Jingo, by the living, 389a
by, we've got the ships, 635a
Joan as my lady, 230b
greasy, doth keel pot, 134a
same to your old wife, 740b
Joans, Darbies and, 853a
Job, appoint as to a pitiful, 361b
back of the, 915b
fear God for nought, 1029b
Keble or Dante or, 787b
on the top of the earth, 818b
patience of, 1064a
we will finish the, 870a
Jobbing jockies, 856b
Joblillies and the Garyulies, 350b
Jock aye sticking in a tree, 416b
Jockies, jobbing, 856b
Jocund as well as cocks and lions, 216b
company, 409a
day, 137a
rebecks sound, 245a
Joe, G. I., 1009a
Macauley Old, and so on, 483b
Old Black, 636a
you were Bill and I was, 535a
Johannisberg, extra bottle of, 381b
John and I are more than quit, 294a
Anderson my jo, 392a
awake my St., 315b
Barleycorn got up again, 391b
Barleycorn, inspiring bold, 393b
Brown's body, 669b
Bull, greatest of all, 460a
buried brother, 690b
Don, of Austria, 867a
his name was, 1057b
Keats, who killed, 1016a
Knott, here lies, 1014a
my son, 1019a
P. Robinson, 600b
Peel, d' ye ken, 472a
Peel with coat so gay, 472a
print it, 274a
shut the door good, 318a
Sir, will go, 297a
speak for yourself, 523b
Stuart Mill, 878b
to, I ow'd great obligation, 294a
Tompkins, 442a
Johnnie Carnegie lais heer, 293b
Johnny Appleseed, 903b
Appleseed, story of, 654b
Frankie and, 1003b
Green, 1016a
I hardly knew ye, 1004a
John's and Ned's, 705a
Johnson knew what is a patron, 339a
life of, 338b
no arguing with, 458a
Johnson's conversation, 371b
Join calm peace and quiet, 246a
devoutly in the credo, 707b
hand in hand, 499a
in glorious cry, 332b
not in hot day, 152b
ourselves to no party, 490b
the choir invisible, 596a
the triumph of the skies, 334b
too many gangs, 881a
your hands, 127a
Join'd former two to make a third, 279b
Joined battle and Phocaeans won, 19a
great issues, 409b
Greeks, Greeks, 291a
Joint and motive of her body, 182b
Chiefs of Staff, 964b
force and full result of all, 310b
knee a, not entertainment, 863b
remove the, 659a
time is out of, 173a
Joint-heirs with Christ, 1060a
Joint-labourer, night, 169b
Joints, clockwork, of supple gold, 693b
elephant hath, 181b
Joke and rejoice, 262b
every, that's possible, 685b
flight of a, 651b
for the ages, 651b
gentle dullness loves a, 322a
good, cannot be criticized, 866b
many a, had he, 356a
subtleties of the American, 674b
'twixt earnest and, 386a
who never, 953b
Joked, world has, incessantly, 685b
Jokes, analyze, at which mob laughs, 866b
audience laugh at usual, 22b
family, 959a
for every ten, 345b
one of Fate's saddest, 11a
standing, 300a
veiled, 804a
Jollily, spent the evening, 332a
Jollity, crowd of, 337a
tipsy dance and, 247a
youthful, 245a
Jolly and easy in their minds, 564b
fruitful face, 537b
fun, 796b
good book, 708a
good lesson, 816b
miller, there was a, 368a
old landlord, 417a
old pedagogue, 663b
red nose, 232a
so comely so pleasant, 377a
swagman, 809b
three, gentlemen, 863a
three, huntsmen, 1019a
Jolt, sudden violent, 886b
Jolts along life's highway, 754b
Joly whistle wel ywet, 81a
Jonah, Noah, an' Cap'n John Smith, 893b
was in the belly, 1049b
Jonathan loved David, 1027b
Saul and, were lovely, 1027b
Jones, Lady Jingly, 582a
Joneses, keeping up with the, 1007a
Jonson, Ben, did gather humours, 273b
rare Ben, 218a
Jonson's learned sock, 245b
Joodicyal station, th' more exalted th', 835a
Jordan, brook Cherith before, 1028b
plain, fertilize the, 893a
Joris and he, 568a
Joseph, stript, out of his coat, 1023b
Joshua, like, of old, 331b
Josias, Obadias David, 1000b
Jostled, jostling and being, 475a
Jot, bate one, of heart, 251b
of former love retain, 122b
one, or one tittle, 1050b
Jouett full speed, 495b
Joule, marching cheek by, 102a
Journalists our most old-fashioned class, 811b
Journey across the isthmus, 535b
agreeable companion on a, 43b
arrant jade on a, 355a
at beginning of his, 21a
begin a. on Sundays, 297a
downhill, 566b
fast approaching end of a, 596b
going on a, 434a

Journey, good company in a, 235b
of our life, 75a
prepare for, as for death, 952b
prosper your, 859a
soul of a, is liberty, 434a
to that promised land, 852a
universe in a map, 107b
Journeyed across the centuries, 871a
Journeyings, swift, 987a
Journeymen, nature's, 175b
Journey-proud, 994a
Journey's end, here is my, 190a
when the, over, 785b
Journeys end in lovers meeting, 164a
pleasant, 285a
Journey-work of the stars, 608a
Jove bestows the fading rose, 236b
changed Earth's golden time, 40a
daughter of, 347b
for 's power to thunder, 202b
front of, himself, 176b
his awful, 503a
Jehovah, or Lord, 321a
laughs at lovers' perjuries, 135b
plac'd like a painted, 275b
Jove's dread clamours counterfeit, 189a
high throne, urns by, 5b
nectar sup, 219a
threshold of, court, 246b
Jovial, autumn comes, on, 328a
three, huntsmen, 332b
Joy a secret thing, 853a
abundance of, 285a
all who, would win, 457b
alms of those who work for, 924a
although our last not least, 190b
always is to, inclin'd, 386b
and love triumphing, 254b
apprehend some, 142b
asks if this be, 357a
at so much life, 429a
at weeping, 157a
be unconfined, 453a
be wi' you a', 398b
beauty of, 939b
bed of crimson, 387a
binds to himself a, 386b
but lacks salt, 880b
cease every, to glimmer, 432a
cometh in the morning, 1033b
coming hour o'erflow with, 183a
delights in joy, 204b
desperate the, 448a
drink to the general, 197b
earth-born, renew, 721b
empire and victory, 465b
employ the senses forever in, 571a
ended month with greatest, 285a
ever more sorrow than, 344b
God give you, of knowing, 907a
good tidings of great, 1056b
has its friends, 970a
herald of, 157b
honey of all earthly, 267a
hope is belief, will come, 418b
in gifts heaven's bounty lends, 496a
in happiest hours, 483b
in man in leaf in star, 780b
in Mudville, 808a
Joy in sweet Jerusalem, 127a
intermeddle with his, 1039b
is a partnership, 844b
is gain, 567a
is the grace we say, 612b
is the sweet voice, 423a
is wisdom, 825a
lack the, you may impart, 732a
last hour to, belongs, 911b
lies behind, 205b
life warlike music, 558b
little creature formed of, 388b
livelier and more abiding, 722a
may be a miser, 634b
may be full, 1058b
misunderstood, 520a
most visible, 884a
mother's pride a father's, 415b
my, and well-being, 619a
my grief my hope my love, 242a
no, in beautiful Wisdom, 9a
nor love nor light, 622a
now 'tis little, 488a
of a great discovery, 856a
of sudden discovery, 908a
of the rose, 885a
of the thinker, 709a
of the whole earth, 1034b
of youthful sports, 455a
oil of, for mourning, 1047b
old childish, 913b
one hour of youthful, 535a
one inch of, surmounts, 88a
partakes of our, 29a
perfect, therein I find, 101b
Phyllis is my only, 287b
pleasance revel and applause, 187b
poor who are capable of, 823a
pray in fullness of your, 924b
propos'd, 207b
quick mint of, 448b
rain thy, 145b
realms of endless, 936b
reap in, 1037b
riding's a, 570a
rule it with stern, 928a
rule of, and law of duty, 709a
runneth to end, 118a
scatter, and not pain, 505b
scrip of, 111a
secret isolated, 709a
sensuous, of magnanimity, 594b
shipmate joy, 610b
silly, at silly things, 356a
smiles of, tears of woe, 440a
snatch a fearful, 347b
so rich in, 137b
sons of God shouted for, 1031b
source of humor is not, 678b
spontaneous, 826a
strength through, 956a
sweeten present, 489b
texts of, or moan, 601b
the luminous cloud, 423a
thing of beauty a, for ever, 478b
to be forgiven, 673a
to forgive, 673a
to friends, 6a
to get full value of a, 679a
to the artist, 668b
to the world, 303a
true, in life, 765a
true, Marcellus feels, 318a
'twixt, and grief, 193b
was never sure, 694a
weep at, 157a
widow's heart to sing for, 1031b
Joy, wild, of strumming, 785a
without canker or cark, 725a
your, their joy, 940a
youth and, and tenderness, 809b
Joy-bells ring in heaven's street, 896a
Joye, dreme of, 999a
Joyful all ye nations rise, 334b
and triumphant, 1009b
in day of prosperity, 1043a
let the poet be, 592b
nations join in leagues, 4a
noise unto God, 1035a
noise unto the Lord, 1036b
school-days, 428b
temples bind, 242a
wing, make with, 378a
Joyfully welcomed to control, 472a
Joyfulness of a man, 1066a
Joyless, paradise itself dim and, 441a
Joyous errand, 533b
good great and, 465b
inspiration, sources of, 559b
time wil not be staid, 114b
we too launch out, 610a
Joyousness, lends, to a wall, 712a
Joy's delicious springs, 452b
Joys, all, I bless, 957a
and tears alike are sent, 515b
and triumphs high, 334a
as wingèd dreams do fly, 1011b
be as the month of May, 232a
blest with some new, 276a
cares and, abound, 125a
cheel's full, 804a
comings and goings, 62b
departed never to return, 392b
dreaming o'er the, of night, 386a
fading are, we dote upon, 291b
fairest, give most unrest, 479a
in another's loss of ease, 387a
in youth, 404b
mingle your, 333b
must be used and spent, 865b
must flow, 330a
no longer stirred, 953a
not property of rich, 41a
of friendship, 886a
of our heart, 487b
present, 279a
remembered, are never past, 413a
remembrance of, past, 418b
rob us of our, 1013a
season made for, 308b
such present, I find, 101b
summer hath his, 221a
that we've tasted, 529b
three-parts pain, 572a
too exquisite to last, 412b
unfriendly to society's, 363a
vain deluding, 245b
with age diminish, 574b
withered like the grass, 499b
youth our, our all we have, 111b
Jubal he was the father, 1022b
Jubilant drum, 976a
pomp ascended, 257b
Jubilee, hurrah we bring the, 660b
sons to thy, throng, 463b
Jubjub bird, 657b
Judah, Lord doth take away from, 292b
Judas did to Christ, 140a
given them the slip, 293a

Judas Iscariot Simon's son, 233a
Judas's heart, 704b
Judea, wild, stretches far, 560b
Judee, down in, 600b
Judge above his shoe, 51a
amongst fools, 53a
any public servant, 778b
by a small sample, 103b
by complexion of the sky, 139b
competent, 235a
fitter to invent than, 121a
for the fatherless, 1065a
for yourselves, 443b
forbear to, 125b
himself the, and jury, 555b
I'll be, I'll be jury, 656a
in his own cause, 45a
is condemned, 44b
justice, or vicar, 381b
learned, 146b
men only by their success, 265b
neutrality of impartial, 361b
never dare to, 18a
no man can, another, 802b
not according to appearance, 1058a
not that we be not judged, 542a
not that ye be not judged, 125b, 1051b
of a man by his foes, 772b
of all things, 272b
of authors' names, 311b
of my regret, 485a
of the highest matters, 25b
proper, of the man, 48a
should not be young, 24a
sober as a, 332b
sole, of truth, 317a
supreme, of their lives, 447a
that no king can corrupt, 210b
the deeds of others, 802b
the prize, 245b
the quick and the dead, 1068a
them as they grow older, 768a
to allow iniquities, 710a
upright, 146b
whole piece by pattern, 718b
will I, thee, 1057b
you as you are, 184a
Judged from point of view of the age, 701b
in light of the final issue, 27b
not by their tint of skin, 812b
that we be not, 542a
that ye be not, 125b, 1051b
Judge's robe, 184a
Judges, a fool with, 53a
alike of facts and laws, 306b
all ranged, 309a
are apt to be naif men, 709b
common, of property, 336b
do and must legislate, 709b
hungry, the sentence sign, 312b
of important causes, 26a
vain, we are, 324b
Judgest, wherein thou, another, 1059b
Judging, fatigue of, 382a
people by appearances, 269b
Judgment, angry with his, 240a
blind man's erring, 310b
Book, leaves of the, 634b
come to, 146b
day of, 557a
day of, by that name, 927b
day of, infinite mercy on the, 774a
day of, style of the, 750b
day of, vulgarize the, 509a
Judgment day, waiting the, 637b
defend against your, 280a
difficult, 378b
diversity of, 262a
every work into, 1044a
falls upon a man, 227b
fled to brutish beasts, 168a
force, on the few, 511a
frame by her just standard, 310a
gets the better of my, 17a
God's great, seat, 814a
green in, 200a
holy blessing of a, 23a
I will execute, 1024a
in, old, 144b
infinite mercy on Day of, 774a
intelligence, reflection and, 34a
no one complains of his, 265a
not only industry but, 359b
of the eye, 132b
or intuition more subtle, 709b
persons deprived of, 28b
practical, of Americans, 516a
reserve thy, 171b
right, of any man or thing, 472b
shallow spirit of, 124b
skill and, thrown away, 347a
style of the day of, 750b
thunders split the house, 756a
top of, 184a
vulgarize the day of, 509a
we still have, here, 195b
will be, enough for me, 733b
Judgments as our watches, 261a
brawling, 554b
men's, are a parcel, 201a
of the Lord are true, 542a, 1033a
selling, of the English law, 856b
so in our very, 261a
with our, as our watches, 310a
Judicial power distinct from legislative, 368a
Judicious care, 390a
epicure, 430a
grieve, 175b
readers, content with few, 40b
Judicyous, a little, swearin', 836a
Judy O'Grady, 818b
Jug of wine loaf of bread, 531b
w'en it gits loose fum de, 738b
without a handle, 581b
Jugglery, nickname for, 327a
Juggling fiends, 199b
Juice, buried in his own, 52a
nectarean, 483b
Julia, in silks my, goes, 231a
Julia's lips do smile, 230a
Juliet bleeding, 138a
is the sun, 135a
philosophy can make a, 137a
wills it so, 137a
Julius Caesar thou art mighty yet, 169a
Caesar to mesilf, fr'm, 836b
ere the mightiest, fell, 169b
live first with, 900a
July, second day of, 1776, 367b
July-flowers, June and, 230a
July's day short as December, 208a
Jumblies, lands where the, live, 581a
Jump both sea and land, 205a
good wits, 109a
see him, before me, 750b
the life to come, 195b
Jumped into a bramble bush, 1020b
Jumps into the train, 807a
Junctions, changed at, 754a
June and July-flowers, 230a
billowy clouds of, 890b
blossom, and rapture pass, 878a
clouds of, 652a
end of an Indian, 813a
flowers of, 652a
leafy month of, 422a
'long about knee-deep in, 745b
longest day is in, 721a
newly sprung in, 391b
old sophistries of, 647b
Romany in, 887a
seek ice in, 452a
so rare as a day in, 600a
Junes, golden, and bleak Decembers, 740b
Jungle, law of the, 877a, 958a
laws of the, 815b
pack meets pack in the, 815b
Junior deacon in my mother-lodge, 818b
Juniper-tree, sat under a, 944b
Jupiter, if, were to speak, 57a
laughs at perjuries, 135b
loaded us with couple of wallets, 35a
Jupiter's statue by Phidias done, 1007b
Jurgen opened the door, 899a
Juries fill their stomachs, 856b
trial by, 374b
Jurisprudence, gladsome light of, 110a
Jury, appear before a qualified, 766b
himself the judge and, 555b
I'll be judge I'll be, 656a
'll pitch th' tistimony, 833b
passing on prisoner's life, 184a
thins his, 279a
Jurymen may dine, 312b
Just, actions of the, 237a
admission of topics, 431b
and firm of purpose, 39a
and lasting peace, 542a
and right well-managed, 257b
and righteous men, 17b
are the ways of God, 260a
Aristides the, 55a
battled for the true the, 552b
be, and fear not, 211b
before you're generous, 382a
coldly sublime intolerably, 720b
death kind umpire, 124b
defence, glorious in thy, 299a
demand of governing, 475b
friends and brave enemies, 375a
gentle and merciful and, 471b
gods are, 193b
good man and a, 1057b
hair, grizzled, 276a
hath his quarrel, 125a
he who is merely, 324b
how should man be, with God, 1030a
if all the world were, 56a
jewel of the, 272a
man, nothing to do with that, 1055a
man upon earth, 1043a
man will pay more, 24a
memory of the, is blessed, 1039a
men, 307b
men, light for, 17a

Just men, spirits of, 1063b
mirror, themselves in that, 306a
path of, is shining light, 1038b
pleasure lost, 207a
powers from the consent, 373a
pure and, desire of man, 86a
rain on the, and unjust, 1051a
reflect that God is, 373b
standard, frame by her, 310a
sweet remembrance of the, 237a, 290b
that there should rise, 970b
to an excellent original, 313b
tried to do it, and right, 753b
upright man, 1030b
war, better than the most, 331a
war since the world began, 370b
war, unjust peace before, 331b
whatsoever things are, 1063a
Juster title, 266b
Justice and humanity, 842a
be thy plea, 146a
Bennet of Derby, 273b
blue for, 563b
branch of, 66b
Chief, was rich, 493a
court of, 3a
doing, loving mercy, 371a
enough to accuse, 354b
equal piece of, 240b
establish, 376a
even-handed, 195b
exact, to all men, 374b
exhibited from birth, 27a
extreme, is often injustice, 32b
great interest of man, 444b
humanity reason and, 360a
in fair round belly, 161b
in their courts, 566a
is a machine, 837b
is blind, 834a
is the only worship, 662b
is truth in action, 512b
judge or vicar, 381b
law and, 3a
let, be done, 241a
liberty and, for all, 762b
liberty plucks, by nose, 183b
love of, 265a
makes democracy possible, 963b
mercy seasons, 146a
no sense of, 461b
of my quarrel, 123a
or by crooked wiles, 13b
outrage on the spirit of, 757b
passions without, 807a
peace with, and honor, 31a
poetic, with lifted scale, 321b
price of, 832b
principles of eternal, 560b
rails upon yon simple thief, 193a
revenge is wild, 119b
sense of, and injustice, 326a
shall be done, 584a
silent court of, 555b
strictest, 651a
strong lance of, 193a
sword of, first lay down, 292a
temper, with mercy, 258b
the tolerable accommodation, 860a
to be honoured in his grave, 518b
to them, 557a
toward all nations, 367a
ultimate, of the people, 539a
uncompromising as, 517a
virtue of the soul, 71b
Justice, waiting, sleeps, 599b
was done, 705a
what stings is, 908b
Justifiable, inconsistencies often, 444b
to men, 260a
Justification in every line, 772a
Justified by honor, 391a
in silencing one person, 517b
necessity, by science, 614a
wisdom, of her children, 1052b
Justify, end must, the means, 293b
God's ways to man, 786b
his existence, 766b
their wrongdoings, 286b, 325b
ways of God to men, 252a
Justifying, virtue debases itself in, itself, 324b
Justling time, 151a
Justly, do, and love mercy, 1049b
Jutty frieze buttress nor coign, 195a

Kaiser auf der Vaterland, 734b
Kansas, best loved paper in, 843a
rolling from Arkansas, Iowa, 979b
what's the matter with, 843a
Kant, Hegel and, 654a
Kaspar's, old, work was done, 426b
Kate cannot be confined, 156b
gentle 150a
Kathleen mavourneen, 491b
Keats, out-glittering, 510b
who killed John, 1016a
Keble or Dante or Job, 787b
Kedar, tents of, 1044a
Keel, deep leaden, 991b
greasy Joan doth, the pot, 134a
mind steady on its, 602b
never sink except on even, 47b
plows air, 117b
set her on even, 14a
Keen air, breasts the, 354a
and frosty night, 471a
and quivering ratio, 646b
appetite, 144b
archer sorrow, 650a
discriminating sight, 401a
encounter of our wits, 127b
guest, 151b
intellects like razors, 446a
love's, arrows, 162b
polished razor, 322b
Keener sense of value of time, 434b
with constant use, 446a
Keenest pangs the wretched find, 455a
Keep a dog, 73a
a stiff upper lip, 630b
a thing seven years, 417b
all its advantages at once, 858a
an equal poise, 736a
and pass and turn again, 506b
angels, their watch, 669b
bless thee and, thee, 1025b
Christmas well, 578a
cold young orchard, 880b
cool, 504a
corner in thing I love, 188b
counsel, hard for women to, 167b
'em flying, 975a
England, my bones, 148b
Keep friend under own life's key, 182b
friendship in repair, 339b
gets to, 893a
good tongue in your head, 209b
hate out, 933b
himself to-day for to-morrow, 105a
his resolutions, 338a
his word, 698b
homely features to, home, 248a
if you would, your soul, 934b
in tune so long, 303a
it from all evil spirits, 262a
like the company he is wont to, 18a
little boats, near shore, 330b
many to, 598a
me as the apple of the eye, 1032b
me still unsatisfied, 933b
me with stern and stubborn pride, 933b
memory green, 748b
modest as a giver, 726b
moving push on, 397a
myself from being afraid, 279b
not too much to, a coach, 285b
off, signs reading, 899a
or break our promises, 449b
out, 899a
out many smaller ones, 687a
people from talking, 104a
people from vice, 341a
purchase hold and, 746b
stop hole to, wind away, 179a
sword within the scabbard, 280b
the golden mean, 38b
the home fires burning, 865a
the strong in awe, 128b
thee only unto her, 1069a
their teeth clean, 202a
those who spend may, 930b
thy heart with diligence, 1038b
thy shop, 116b, 331a
thy tongue from evil, 1034a
time to, silence, 1042b
up our spirits, 577b
up your bright swords, 186a
voices, tune, 269a
wolf far thence, 225b
word of promise, 200a
your mind even, 38b
Keepe counsayle if two be away, 93b
Keeper, Abel was a, of sheep, 1022a
my brother's, 1022a
Keepers of the house, 1043b
Keepest, company thou, 158a
Keepeth, he that, Israel, 1037b
Keeping men off, 308b
of their wits, 949b
up with the Joneses, 1007a
up with yesterday, 894b
Keeps back nothing for himself, 73a
care, his watch, 136a
death his court, 139b
lodges and serves me, 99a
much company, 284a
on windy side of care, 157b
palace of the soul, 242b
the money movin' around, 836a
the truth from the people, 890a
us within bounds, 715a
warm her note, 236b

Keerless man in his talk, 698b
Keg, fizz like wine in a, 894b
Kelly slide, slide, 1005b
Kellys, wherever there's, 734b
Kelmscott Press, 776a
Kelson, higher than the, is low, 603b
of the creation, 607b
Kelt, Slav Teuton, 556b
Ken, angels', 252a
years beyond our, 525a
Kennel, truth's a dog must to, 191a
Kent, from Northumberland to, 759a
Kentuckian rocks, carved deep in, 625b
Kentucky, boy in, who stubbed toe, 540a
boys are alligator-horses, 450b
in spite of old, 450b
moonlight is softest in, 725b
old, home good night, 636a
strain was in his voice, 730a
Kepe wel thy tonge, 82b
Kept awake as many nights, 961b
easier, than recovered, 371a
him as the apple of his eye, 1026a
his breath to cool pottage, 60b
it since by being dead, 275b
law by transgressing, 251a
my word, 862b
their blue eyes blue, 947a
these sayings in her heart, 1056b
thy truth so pure of old, 251b
upright, not be, 66b
we two, house, 706b
Kerke, narre to, farre from God, 92a
Kernels, corn is full of, 788b
Kerosene lamp, swallowed a lighted, 886b
Kerry, setters from, 858b
Kettle black, pot calls the, 109a
blackness of a, 1048b
Polly put the, on, 1019b
pretty, of fish, 684a
Kew, Highness' dog at, 321a
in lilac-time, 909b
Key, bondman's, 144a
door to which I found no, 532a
forever hold the, 737a
friend under own life's, 182b
golden, that opes palace, 246b
I have the, 788b
less a primer than a, 860b
to your heart, 519a
used, is always bright, 331a
with this same, 574b
with this, Shakespeare unlocked heart, 412a
Keys belonging to the locks, 754a
clutch the golden, 552b
fingers on these, 906a
of all the creeds, 551b
of heaven, 1053b
two massy, 249a
wandered over the noisy, 634a
Keystane, night's black arch the, 393b
Kibe, galls his, 178b
Kick against the pricks, 1059a
every ass thinks he may, 378a
in that part, 239b
me down stairs, 389a
their owners over, 380b
Kick them in the pants, 926a
wheel's, 895b
you down-stairs, 656b
Kick'd until they can feel, 239a
Kicked in the head by a mule, 828b
out of doors, 294b
waxed fat and, 1026a
Kicking my dawg around, 1008a
you seems the lot of curs, 533b
Kid, leopard lie down with the, 1046a
oh you, 936b
Kidney, man of my, 180b
Kildare, Cork and, 858b
Kilkinny, skies of ould, 859b
Kill a man as kill a good book, 250b
a woman who has injured you, 714a
all the lawyers, 125b
basilisk is sure to, 308b
bring fatted calf and, it, 1057a
bullet that will, me, 399b
cankers in musk-rose buds, 141b
cat, 159a
cocks that will, fighting, 59a
every author would his brother, 266b
him in the shell, 167a
I'll learn him or, him, 676a
in an artificial manner, 474b
kill kill, 193a
look as though he'd, his wife, 833b
mettle to, care, 159a
not yet canst thou, me, 217b
one admiral, 325a
one grasshopper, 902b
princes privileged to, 366b
surfeits sooner, than fasts, 261b
the bloom, 411b
them when they're said, 42a
thou shalt not, 1025a
time, how a man should, 89b
time without injuring eternity, 589b
to know to, to create, 619a
too apt before the, 267a
us for their sport, 192b
when you have to, a man, 872b
wife with kindness, 130b
you all e'en now, 1017a
you if you quote it, 829b
you must, him, 508b
Kill'd, hawk'd at and, 197a
Killed a calfe in high style, 273b
before he, the dragon, 867b
better be, than frightened, 510a
books cannot be, by fire, 921b
by overwork, 814a
by pin-pricks, 651a
care, a cat, 159a
effort very nearly, her, 849b
I'm, sire, 569b
more, than Galen cured, 234a
off by one critique, 694b, 695a
the goose and opened it, 11a
the rat that ate the malt, 1020b
while laughing at some jest, 817b
who, that cherry tree, 395a
Killeth the foolish man, 1030a
the letter, 1062a
Killing as the canker, 248b
chills, 751b
Killing frost, 211a
more ways of, a cat, 598b
the victim's sympathies, 696b
Kills a reasonable creature, 250b
all forms of life, 988b
reason itself, 250b
the thing he loves, 769b
who, a man, 250b
Kilmer tongue, 942a
Kiltartan Cross, my country is, 826a
Kin and kith, one's own, 990a
griefs of, 15a
little more than, 170a
makes whole world, 182a
stranger kith or, 767a
Kin' o' smily round the lips, 601a
Kind and clean, 966b
and gentle heart, 354b
art of being, 754a
as kings upon coronation day, 279a
be to her virtues very, 293b
best in this, but shadows, 142b
blund'ring, of melody, 277b
children, and natural, 154b
common dotages of human, 222b
cruel only to be, 177a
embrace of clay, 935a
enjoy her while she's, 278a
ferments of the worst, 306b
friend, time is a, 928b
had it been early had been, 339a
heart, for such a, 180b
hearts are more than coronets, 547a
hearts for friends to fill, 751b
her caressing, 343b
if you stop to be, 915a
is not therefore, 314a
kiss before we part, 329a
makes one wondrous, 221a
more nearly, and gentle, 977a
more than kin less than, 170a
new, of animal, 954b
newest, of ways, 154a
no best in, 523a
of alacrity in sinking, 180b
of borrowing, 251a
of man the country turns out, 507b
of posterity, 330a
of self-homicide, 286a
of wit, craves a, 165a
parent or merciless stepmother, 49a
pay in, 994a
plane tree's, 778b
plenty of the, 546b
relief, not seek for, 385b
shows herself more, 146b
the sex is to a soldier, 6b
to be honest to be, 752b
to my remains, 280a
tyrannies on human, 279a
umpire of miseries, 124b
weakest, of fruit, 145b
word to Christ, 573b
yet was he, 356b
you'd like to hold, 828a
Kinde, attractive, of grace, 114b
will creepe, 93a
Kinder laws to bring us back, 578b
let me be a little, 913b
than is necessary, 792a
Kindest of all hosts, 9a

Kindle a brighter than its own, 701a
cannot, when we will, 620a
fires to warm it, 630b
soft desire, 280b
Kindled by the master's spell, 396b
light here, 229b
love, by virtue, 76b
Kindles a wantonness, 230b
hand that, 456a
true genius, 318b
Kindleth little fire, 1064a
Kindlier hand, larger heart the, 553a
Kindliest thing God ever made, 873a
Kindliness of sheets, 938b
Kindling her undazzled eyes, 250b
Kindly as well as frosty, 603a
frosty but, 160a
fruits of the earth, 1068b
had we never lov'd sae, 392a
heart, glow of a, 729b
stars given a form so fair, 499a
use 'em, they rebel, 307a
wanderer loved and known, 654b
word or goodly act, 655a
Kindness and love, 403b
any, I can show, 300a
Christ took the, 573b
from the unkind, 924b
full of valour as of, 156a
have you had a, shown, 703a
in another's trouble, 661b
in women, 130b
kill wife with, 130b
large and plain, 979a
lavish, 445b
law of, 1041b
little deeds of, 626b
little word in, spoken, 557b
master-art of, 726b
mercy courage, mirth, 843b
milk of human, 195a, 950b
natural, 826b
no man show him any, 281b
not quite free from ridicule, 540b
road into his, 202b
save in the way of, 403a
tak a cup o', 392b
tempered every blow, 688a
to his majesty, 463a
treated with special, 932a
what wisdom greater than, 344b
who does a, not therefore kind, 314a
Kindnesses, for these, do me small mischief, 58b
great persons able to do great, 108b
proclaims, received, 109a
series of, 372a
which most leave undone, 599a
Kindred, brothers sons and, slain, 266b
comrades lovers friends, 630a
drops mingled into one, 364a
each age each, 601b
flower of her, 439a
gloom, 327b
medley of, 105a
only should behold, 15a
points of heaven, 412a
to the great God, 539b
Kindreds people and tongues, 1064b
Kine, lean and ill-favoured, 1023b
learn from the, ruminating, 726b
Pharaoh's lean, 150b
seven fat, 1023b
King a thing men have made, 228a
acts like a, 345a
and farewell, 139b
and shepherd even, 109b
Arthur ruled this land, 1020a
asked the queen, 917b
balm off from anointed, 139b
belovèd of a, 1012a
Belshazzar the, 1048b
best, of good fellows, 79b
by your own fireside, 103b
came not, 652b
cat may looke on a, 94a
catch conscience of the, 174a
Charles's head, 579a
chief defect of Henry, 849a
Christ, 969a
city of the great, 1034b
Cole, 1015a
Cophetua, 549b, 1011b
cotton is, 499b
dainty dish to set before the, 1017a
David and King Solomon, 794b
David wrote the psalms, 794b
discharge my duties as, 972a
divinity doth hedge a, 178a
earth receive her, 303a
easily as a, 166b
every inch a, 193a
fellow with the best, 79b
follow the, 554a
for our rightfu', 392a
fought my, 266b
George, dead soldiers of, 821a
glorious to be a pirate, 682b
glory to the new-born, 334b
glory to the, of kings, 334b
God save the, 307b, 1027a
gold crowned, 928b
Gorboduc, niece of, 166a
government without a, 490a
great as a, 377a
great God our, 530a
greater than the, 335a
grew vain, 280a
he is rightful, 754b
heart and stomach of a, 97a
heart of the, 759a
heaven's all gracious, 560b
Heav'n's eternal, 244a
honour the, 1064a
I am the Roman, 271a
I was a, in Babylon, 742a
idle, by this still hearth, 548a
in a carriage may ride, 533b
James call for old shoes, 119a
judge that no, can corrupt, 210b
lad that's born to be, 781b
Lear, by reading, 373a
long live our noble, 307b
long live the, 364a
man the, delighteth to honour, 1029b
mockery, of snow, 140b
more royalist than the, 1010b
mortal temples of a, 139b
never, dropped out of clouds, 227b
of all kings, 999a
King of artists, 669a
of Babylon, 1048b
of Boyville, 843a
of England cannot enter, 335a
of France went up the hill, 1015a
of hearts, 900a
of infinite space, 173b
of kings, 465a
of pain, 693a
of realms of endless joy, 936b
of shreds and patches, 177a
of Spain's daughter, 1017b
of terrors, 1030b
of the Jews, 1050a, 1055b
of the sea, 904a
old, dead, 154a
one's own sole, 703a
over children of pride, 1032a
pageantry of a, 1002a
Pandion is dead, 220a
pin the main spring, 661a
praises sing to God the, 670a
precedent a, of men, 696a
rank no, can give, 591a
reigns but does not govern, 101b
ruin seize thee ruthless, 349b
sad-eyed Hindu, 673a
sent me his dirty linen, 324b
serve my, and master, 211b
shake hands with a, 462b
show 'em who is, 894a
sits in Dunfermline town, 1011a
Solomon, King David and, 794b
Solomon loved many women, 1028b
Solomon wrote the proverbs, 794b
sovereign lord the, 288b
spider and, 591b
state without, or nobles, 490a
Stephen was a worthy peer, 187b, 1011b
still am I, of those, 140a
such a, Harry, 122b
sword of an angel, 388b
they were all looking for a, 631b
'tis so much to be a, 100a
title running 'fore the, 156a
was a fortunate soldier, 324b
was in his counting-house, 1017a
Wenceslas, 592b
when George the Third was, 39b
when I am, dilly dilly, 1019b
when you strike at a, 508b
who is law is, 117a
who is this, of glory, 1033b
who seeks to bestride the people, 538a
will not leave country, 985b
worm that hath eat of a, 177b
would change with me, 584b
year's pleasant, 212b
Kingdom, a little, I possess, 654a
almost in every, 223a
best the, provides, 839a
both crown and, 117b
by the foam, 947a
by the sea, 546a
children of the, 1052a
come, palaces in, 896a
enter, of God, 140b
enter, of heaven, 1053b
fit for the, of God, 1056b
for a horse, 128b

Kingdom for a little grave, 140a
for thine is the, 1051a
God hath numbered thy, 1049a
good mind possesses a, 48a
iv Hiven, 835a
like grain of mustard seed, 1053a
like to a little, 167a
my mind a, is, 101b
of daylight's dauphin, 724a
of God, enter, 140b
of God, fit for the, 1056b
of God, helping to establish, 643a
of God on earth, 914b
of God, such is the, 1056a
of heaven, enter, 1053b
of heaven is at hand, 1050a
of heaven likened, 1054a
of heaven, theirs is, 1050b
of perpetual night, 128a
peopled, 102b, 154b
rich man to enter, 1053b
snug little, 564a
such is the, of God, 1056a
theirs is, of heaven, 1050b
thy, come, 1051a
thy, is divided, 1049a
Kingdoms and empires of old, 584b
ant finds, 979b
are but cares, 83b
God had sifted three, 523b
goodly states and, 477a
kiss'd away, 201a
shake, 1046a
sifted three, 281b
Kingfishers catch fire, 724b
Kingly crown to gain, 445b
death, 467b
longest, line in Europe, 324b
state is, 251b
King's arm is very long, 19b
crown nor deputed sword, 184a
daughter o' Noroway, 1011b
English, abusing of, 180a
eye made horse fat, 57b
gate, on the, 652b
highway, quietly along, 345b
horses, all the, 1018a
men, all the, 1018a
name is tower of strength, 128b
own daughter, 885a
subject's duty is, 155b
Kings, a crown, seldom enjoy, 126b
all the rivers of the, 979a
and aces, 958a
and all their favorites, 216a
and idiots, 932a
and parliaments, 331a
and wealthy cities ruined, 35b
angels in the forms of, 374b
are like stars, 467a
as happy as, 750b
barrel-house, 902b
breath of, 390b
cabbages and, 658b
calm contending, 131b
can cause or cure, 337b
captains and the, depart, 816a
cashiering most, 473b
change my state with, 205a
crown seldom, enjoy, 126b
crown'd, saddest of all, 838b
curtsy to great, 156b
deaths of, 680b
divine right of, 538a
end of, 292a
Kings for such a tomb would die, 244b
foul guilt of eastern, 266b
game, would not play at, 365a
grammar knows how to control, 271a
he shall stand before, 1040b
hearts of, 146a
I know the, of England, 682b
it makes gods, 128b
king of, 465a
king of all, 999a
knocks at palaces of, 38a
lays his icy hand on, 237b
lords and Commons, 435b
lords or, of the earth, 606a
low ambition and pride of, 315b
may be blest, 393b
may love treason, 53a
must show their might, 520b
neglect heart's ease, 156a
no, though possess the crown, 292a
not, and lords but nations, 441b
of earth, 846a
of the sea, 619b
one of nature's little, 213b
plucker down of, 126a
republics and emperors, 99b
right divine of, 322a
royal throne of, 138b
showers on her, 253b
stories of the death of, 139b
surpasses the pride of, 676a
sword of justice lay down, 292a
teeming womb of royal, 139a
tired of, 506a
to run with me, 59a
tribe, of Samoa, 753a
twilight of the, 799b
tyrants from policy, 361a
upon their coronation day, 279a
vain the ambition of, 226a
walk with, 820b
were only, to fight, 520b
Kings' captives' births, 706b
Kinquering congs, 730a
Kinship with the stars, 638b
Kipling, Rudyards cease from, 789a
Kipling's If, 942a
Kirk, drop below the, 421a
is this the, 422a
ring it ye bells of the, 757a
Kiss, a little time to, and cling, 748b
ae fond, 392a
again with tears, 550a
and then away, 758a
cleanliest shift is to, 162b
comradeship behind a, 876a
coward does it with a, 769b
drew with one long, 123b
fades out from kiss to, 825b
flamed upon the, 947a
for to, his dear, 535b
general, he gains, 383a
give me a, 230b
her lips and take her hands, 825a
in Colin's eyes, 928b
kind, before we part, 329a
last lamenting, 216b
laughter's eager, 953a
leave a, but in the cup, 219a
Kiss, let us, and part, 122b
let's, afresh, 230b
long and fervent, 486b
make me immortal with a, 123b
many a glowing, 488a
me and be quiet, 322b
me Hardy, 390a
me sweet and twenty, 164a
me though you make believe, 612a
my eyelids when I lie cold, 687b
my hand to the stars, 724b
of blankets, 938b
of death, 864b
pant and, for gold, 309b
sigh too much or, too long, 631b
snatch'd hasty, 327b
Strephon's, 928b
tender inward of thy hand, 207a
that mortal's eyes, 760b
the fingers of the rain, 961b
the place to make it well, 442a
through a veil, 498a
till the cow comes home, 228a
to that, a score, 230b
two unbodied essences may, 262b
what is a, 230a
when we come together, 815a
which Jews might, 312a
with peace not slay, 887a
without a moustache, 810b
you take is better, 182b
Kiss'd again and chid and rail'd, 309b
away kingdoms, 201a
toy'd and, 308b
wild waves whist, 209a
Kissed, eight times you've, me, 485b
first we, beside the thorn, 721b
hail Master and, him, 1055a
hasn't been, in forty years, 958a
her on the spot, 517b
into smiles again, 686a
Jenny, me when we met, 448a
lips that I have, 178b
righteousness and peace have, 1035b
sad, mouth, 692b
the lovely grass, 938a
the maiden all forlorn, 1020b
them and put them there, 747a
Kisses, fill it with, 219a
from a female mouth, 457a
golden, 582b
if you have forgotten my, 694b
joy as it flies, 386b
many thousand, 201b
more than, 217a
my, bring again, 185b
of enemy are deceitful, 1041a
play'd at cards for, 112b
remembered, after death, 550b
stolen, much completer, 448a
what lies there are in, 486a
you quick and flies away, 486b
you quickly and is gone, 486b
Kissing don't last cookery do, 638b
fool that first invented, 296b
no more, after, 748b
to deceive, 612a
Kist, had I wist before I, 1013a

Kit-bag, old, 906b
Kitchen, in the, bred, 350b
rants and rings from de, 859b
servant girls in the, 856b
Kitchens, wild-cats in your, 187a
Kites, wars of, or crows, 260b
Kith, hearts of, and kin, 877a
one's own kin and, 990a
stranger, or kin, 767a
Kits, each cat had seven, 1015b
Kitten, be a, and cry mew, 150b
confront a, with danger, 851b
my love she is a, 690b
playing with dead leaves, 589a
Kittens, baskit er, 738b
done to deserve all these, 894b
Kittery to Calais, 755b
Kitty Fisher found it, 1019a
Hawk, wide beach at, 974a
Kivvers, turn't the, down, 745a
Kleagle of the Ku Klux Klan, 864a
Klopstock was questioned, 688a
Knack of tying sashes, 519b
Knapsack, baton in his, 400b
Knave, best defence against a, 58a
epithet for a, 239b
how absolute the, is, 178b
is himself a, 306b
men crown the, 712b
more, than fool, 106a, 124a
of hearts, 1016b
playing the, 284a
presume to sneer, 401b
rascally yea-forsooth, 152b
the fool the brute, 591a
Knavery is best defence against knave, 58a
Knaves, all three, 1019a
arrant, all, 175a
false, 158b
fool among, 294b
untaught, 149b
Kneaded by the moon, 705a
clod, 185a
Knee, big city like a mother's, 801a
bow'd a patient, 453b
female, is a joint, 863b
head on her, 190a
housemaid's, to heart disease, 862a
lean upon our father's, 385a
pregnant hinges of the, 175b
silver buckles on his, 1020a
vot gomes schust to mine, 713b
wid my banjo on my, 636a
Knee-deep in June, 745b
Kneel down and ask of thee, 193b
learns to skip dance and, 61a
mother state to thee I, 702b
not before the same altar, 438b
not to, seemed a vulgar boast, 845b
we, how weak, 526b
when you light a fire, 796b
Kneeling by his bed of death, 122b
take aim, 509a
Kneels, not one, to another, 608a
Knees, calves and, 849a
climber-up of, 397b
done upon his, 178a
down on your, 162b
fell upon their, 229b, 592b
go upon their, 226a
live on our, 921a
Knees of the gods, 5b
on hands and, 500b
on parent, 377b
serve on his, 116a
wife scarce reaches my, 62a
Knell, all-softening overpowering, 459a
by fairy hands is rung, 351b
devil was ringing his, 426b
of parting day, 348a
strikes like a rising, 453a
that summons thee, 196a
Knells in that word alone, 510b
Knelt down with angry prayers, 854a
Knew, he, everything, 62b
him when, 854a
himself to sing, 248b
know this that he nothing, 259b
men, what others say of them, 272a
more and spoke less, 61a
no sin, 278b
so young a body, 146a
that before you were born, 49a
the worst too young, 819a
Knife glittering, 976a
hardest, ill-used, 206a
put a, to thy throat, 1040b
war even to the, 452b
wind's like a whetted, 895b
without any, 1016b
Knifing, jealous and sanguinary, 800b
Knight at arms, 480a
gentle, was pricking, 113a
lean and foolish, 867a
like young Lochinvar, 414b
of the sorrowful countenance, 104b
of the woeful figure, 104b
parfit gentil, 79a
plumed, 662a
to be their wooer, 1012b
Knightly years gone with old world, 742a
Knight's bones are dust, 425a
Knights, carpet, 98a, 222a
ladies dead and lovely, 206b
Knits up ravell'd sleave of care, 196b
Knitters, spinsters and, in the sun, 164b
Knitting, brings her, 486b
loose train, 248a
Knives, hands made before, 296b
make better chairs or, 504b
mishaps are like, 603a
Knock and fail to find you in, 830b
and it shall be opened, 1051b
as you please, 315b
at my ribs, 194b
at the door, 430a, 524a
breath and seek to mend, 217b
but when you, 315b
I, unbidden once, 662a
of the guest, 993a
on a tree, 788b
stand at the door and, 1064b
the breast, 260b
whom should I, 130a
why do you make me, 519a
Knock-down argument, 279b, 659a
Knocke, would not, 1013b
Knocker, tie up the, 318a
Knocking at the vacant piers, 625b
on the moonlit door, 862b
when I'm dead, 655a
Knocks at poor man's cottage, 38a
open locks whoever, 198a
you down with the butt end, 358a
Knoll'd to church, 161a
Knolling departing friend, 152b
Knot, Gordian, unloose the, 154a
in a bulrush, 30b
of roots, 501b
untie the Gordian, 56b
when the nuptial, is tied, 685a
Knot's tied in a public way, 978b
Knott, here lies John, 1014a
Knotted and combined locks, 172b
oak, bend a, 298a
Knottiness of strings, 707b
Know a bank whereon wild thyme blows, 141b
a subject ourselves, 341a
all I, is what I read, 904b
all save myself alone, 84a
all we use or, 816b
all ye, on earth, 482b
and love the good, 42b
another entirely, 372a
better to, nothing, 595a
Boston asks how much does he, 679b
but can't express, 366b
disciplines of wars, 155a
does both act and, 268b
endeavor to find to, 733a
enough who know how to learn, 697a
even as also I am known, 1061b
farmers, their good fortune, 36b
fear to be we, not what, 275b
few, their own good, 280a
for better or worse, 893b
forget what we, 43b
gift to, 160b
happier than I, 257b
hate and, it on both sides, 286a
hawk from a handsaw, 174a
he knows not how to, 615b
her was to love her, 396b
himself he does not, 269b
how much we learn, 845b
how to make use of victories, 31a
how to win, 31a
I ask to, 887a
I, not the man, 1055a
I said I didn't, 676a
I, what I like, 858a
if you mean to, yourself, 372b
in part and prophesy, 1061a
less and understand more, 922b
let men, their love, 131b
little you, about the age, 43a
many things that women, 876a
mine end, 1034a
much and think for nothing, 220b
myself a man, 213b
neither, nor care, 821a
not how much half exceeds, 7a
not I ask not, 439b
not seems, 170b
not utter what dost not, 150a
not what they do, 1057b

Know not what we may be, 178a
not what we use, 933b
nothing to have, 220b
other people, 27b
people who, little, 344b
peoples do not, each other, 778a
pleasure none but madmen, 277b
pleasure only poets, 277b
reason but from what we, 316a
safer to, too little, 670b
salvation and way to God, 273b
strength to labor as we, 915b
tell me what you, 504a
that all is well, 15b
that life protracted, 336a
that shall we, one day, 640b
that which before us lies, 257b
the best that is in one, 727a
the evil of that I purpose, 17a
the grass beyond the door, 640b
them, by their fruits, 1052a
then thyself, 316b
this alone I, full well, 293a
this that he nothing knew, 259b
thought so once but now I, it, 309a
thyself, 27b, 60a
to, is nothing at all, 723a
to, is to have lived, 720a
to, to kill to create, 619a
to, what a person wants, 853b
trick worth two of that, 150a
truth not only by the reason, 272b
useless things, 47b
way to, is to have lived, 720a
we are eternal, 283a
we, too much, 944a
what ain't so, 595a
what do I, 101a
what God and man is, 556a
what he ought to believe, 75a
what I appear to the world, 288a
what is past I, 1065a
what is to come we, not, 741b
what posterity will say, 331b
what we are, 178a
what we least, 98b
what were good to do, 143b
what you don't, 419b
whatever there is to, 640b
when an old man dies, 990a
when it came to, me well, 441a
when one's self is interested, 702a
where we can find information, 341a
ye not there is a prince, 1027b
yet not proud to, 312a
you must not, too much, 611a
your drift, 157b
Knowest, little, mischief done, 288a
speak less than thou, 191a
thou that hast not tride, 114a
Knoweth not how other half liveth, 89a
Knowing, grateful and, 1070a
not, a soul, 792b
not, what they do, 158a
that we do Thy will, 87b
too much of his neighbors, 697b
when to have done, 476a
Knowledge, acquire a great deal of, 340a
acquired under compulsion, 24b
after such, what forgiveness, 943b
and timber, 536a
beyond experience, 283a
book of, 254b
breath and finer spirit of, 406a
bring home, 342a
by suffering entereth, 518b
capacity for, 474a
carrier of news and, 666b
carry, with him, 342a
comes but wisdom lingers, 549a
comes only from study, 805b
comes to our, for first time, 48b
contributes to total of, 982b
curious, objects and, 610a
dawn of, 977a
desire more love and, 159b
desire of, 345b, 722a
desire of, in excess, 120a
diffused, immortalizes, 397b
diffusion of, 516a
divine, 100a
end of life not, but action, 634a
equivalent to force, 118a
field covered by your, 753a
follow, like a sinking star, 548a
follow virtue and, 76a
grow from more to more, 551a
he that increaseth, 347b
help me with, 575b
hid from public gaze, 498b
in pursuant, 722a
in the making, 250b
increaseth, 1042a
introduction of useful, 382a
is bought in the market, 595a
is delight, 404b
is of two kinds, 341a
is power, 118a
is proud, 365b
is the great sun, 443a
light of, in their eyes, 707b
little, is dangerous, 634a
love is the beginning of, 473a
man of, increaseth strength, 118a, 1040b
manners must adorn, 323b
may give weight, 323b
may starve, 535b
multiplieth words without, 1031b
never learned in schools, 527a
night unto night showeth, 1033a
of Greek thought and life, 637b
of human nature, 696b
of our buried life, 620b
of the world to be acquired, 323a
of their own discovery, 987b
of what a rare world it is, 777a
on her part, 226a
one only good, 70b
or intellect, 611a
out-topping, 619a
pride of, 543a
puffeth up, 1061a
pursuit of, 435b
quest for, is Occidental, 745a
shall be increased, 1049a
Knowledge, shine with ignorance as well as, 868a
should be his guide, 24b
speculative, 27a
spirit of, 1045b
sweetly uttered, 116a
teach God, 1031a
thorough, of human nature, 428b
thorough, of the world, 283b
to their eyes, 348b
too high the price for, 98a
too much, for sceptic side, 316b
tree of diabolical, 380b
tree of, of good and evil, 1021b
utter vain, 1030b
virtue harder to be got than, 283b
what is, but grieving, 653a
whole of truth and, 701a
Known and do not want it, 339a
by his fruit, 1052b
by the name of perseverance, 345b
do to be forever, 267a
have ye not, 1047a
her bills make, 231b
is she, in all the land, 547b
little to be, 338a
no more than other men, 273b
simple maxim universally, 333a
something, only to God, 913b
thought and written, 733a
to have, any one, 792b
too late, 135a
way, safer than a, 881b
without making themselves, 340b
Knowne, by gentle deeds is, 114a
friend never, 93b
Know-Nothings get control, 537a
Knows, a man says what he, 344b
anything of the matter, 342b
at forty and reforms plan, 305b
it all from east to west, 722a
long road, no turning, 15a
man, his fellows in himself, 856a
no man truly, another, 802b
no one, what he can do, 46a
not and knows that he knows not, 754b
not how to know, 615b
not that he sleeps ill, 43b
not to utter falsehood, 12b
nothing without being taught, 49b
of a better 'ole, 938a
she, her man, 223b
tell his wife all he, 243b
the country gods, 36b
the universe, 269b
the workman, 269b
what to remember, 700b
when to be silent, 46b
who, all things, 722a
who, how he may report, 260b
wise father, own child, 144b
Knuckle-end of England, 418b
Knyghthod and of fredom flour, 82b
Koash koash, brekeke-kesh, 22b
Kosciusko fell, 432a
Kremlin distinguished for ignorance, 512a
Krysis is onto us, 664b
Ku Klux Klan, 864a

Kubla Khan a pleasure-dome decree, 420b
Kulibar tree, 809b
Kye's come hame, 380a
Kyloe cow, 1017a

Label, instructions on the, 993b
pack and, men for God, 790a
Labor, all, yet no less bear up, 570a
and are heavy laden, 1052b
and intent study, 250a
and not ask for reward, 87b
and sorrow, 1036a
and the wounds are vain, 595b
and toil, do ye not, 1065a
any system of hard, 617b
as we know, 915b
aversion to, 290b
because they excel, 435a
brow of, 793a
can do nothing without capital, 874a
cannot be reckoned as, 593b
capital is fruit of, 539b
capital pats, on th' back, 836b
capital solicits aid of, 443a
cheers the tar's, 460b
Chinese cheap, 686b
constant, of uniform kind, 593b
contained in it is useless, 593b
day's out and the, done, 520a
discontinued, 497b
disgraces no man, 624a
expenditure of, and time, 739b
for my travail, 181a
for their daily bread, 530a
for their pains, 103b
goes tramping, 760b
goeth forth to his, 1036b
good week's, 214b
gospel of, 757a
high productivity of, 905a
honest, bears a lovely face, 214b
honest, pining, 561a
how hard a man may, 771b
in the earth, 373b
in vain that build it, 1037b
in vocation, 149a
intuitive talent for, 334a
is independent and proud, 443a
is noble and holy, 562a
is prior to capital, 539b
learn to, and to wait, 521a
life is, 642b
little effect after much, 428b
live by the fruit of their, 538a
meanest sorts of, 476a
men disgrace, 624a
monopolized, 513b
mountain was in, 9b
natural fruit of, 887b
of an age, 244b
of copyists, 473b
of far travel, 35a
of France, 628b
of love, 1063a
of the gods destroy, 312b
of the intellect, 498a
of the worker, 850b
passion of, 926b
power, selling their, 593b
preserves us, 325a
process for acquiring property, 714a
relaxation from one kind of, 723a
shows great and earnest, 668b
Labor, six days shalt thou, 585a, 1024b
strokes of, 505a
take from the mouth of, 374b
that has reference to want, 402a
there all summer long, 782b
till yon goal be won, 661b
time for, and thought, 691b
to, is to pray, 562a
to keep alive that spark, 366b
to supply its appetites, 54b
toward it day and night, 912b
tradition obtained by, 943b
unto the end, 817a
victory of, 850b
visible and invisible, 497b
we delight in physics pain, 196b
weaving, and sorrow, 711a
what profit hath man of his, 1042a
why should life all, be, 547a
wisdom gives poignancy by, 290a
youth of, 355b
Labored all my life in vain, 615a
not for myself only, 1066b
Laborer is worthy of his hire, 1056b
sett'st the weary, free, 433a
true, 161b
Laborers are few, 1052a
farmers mechanics and, 399a
Laborin' man an' laborin' woman, 600b
Laboring and toiling, 428b
children, 886b
man, sleep of a, 1042b
seas, 854b
surges of the world, 789b
to produce *bon mots*, 270a
Laborious, live, days, 249a
Labor's done, 635b
sore, bath, 196b
Labors, heavy and dangerous, 666a
men's, and peregrinations, 118b
no, tire, 336a
notice you take of my, 339a
of my reign, 812a
rest from their, 1064b
share the, of the great, 9b
to destroy reason, 698b
Labour'd nothings in so strange a style, 311a
Lab'ring mountain, 41b
Labyrinthine ways of my own mind, 790a
Lac St. Pierre, drown on, 758b
Laced ruffles, pair of, 293a
Lacedaemonians ask where the enemy are, 59b
Laces and ivory and gold, 891a
just reveal the surge, 646b
Lachesis singing of the past, 25b
Lack, for, of listeners, 612b
gall to make oppression, 174a
he that giveth shall not, 1041b
idleness and, of occupation, 51b
in all abundance, 22a
of adornment becomes some women, 33a
of argument, 155a
of breath, 260b
of decent clothing, 514b
of energy, 513b
of good society, 524a
of humor, 811a
Lack of many a thing I sought, 205a
of money, disease called, 88b
of somebody to hew and hack, 238b
of something never known, 706a
of woman's nursing, 529b
they, I have, 101b
Lack'd and lost, 158b
Lackey to those above, 958a
Lacking, lovers, matter, 162b
Lack-lustre eye, 160b
Laconic and Olympian, 846a
Lacqueys, laws that, make, 781a
Lacydes studying geometry, 71a
Lad, blithe Irish, 432b
bride to a, gone down, 962b
come my, drink some beer, 338a
David his little, 764a
dear-lov'd, 391b
many a lightfoot, 786b
of mettle, 150a
that's born to be king, 781b
was ever a rover, 911a
when I was a, 682a
Ladder by which we rise, 597b
charity's golden, 74b
down the, rung by rung, 819a
frame a, of our vices, 523b
Jacob's, 509b, 790b
life's long, 575a
of human thought, 784a
set up on the earth, 1023a
step after step the, is ascended, 597b
talk to him of Jacob's, 509b
to all high designs, 181a
to the skies, 114b
traffic of Jacob's, 790b
turns his back unto the, 167a
young ambition's, 167a
Laden, labor and are heavy, 1052b
life, relief to any, 663a
Ladies dead and lovely knights, 206b
elder, 959a
good fortune to be, 675b
have too long memories, 979a
just a little more virginity, 941a
lion among, 142a
lords and, of Byzantium, 827a
lords of, intellectual, 457a
most noble, 826b
of St. James's, 703b
over-offended, 302a
tables of young, 493a
when they write letters, 448b
who pursue culture in bands, 804a
whose bright eyes, 245b
why, read what they read, 725b
young and fair, 160b
Ladies', beauteous, eyes, 116a
love unfit, 281a
Ladles, cook's own, 570a
Ladling the butter, 1006a
Lads and girls, quiet dust was, 648b
are far away, 865a
golden, and girls, 204b
that drive me mad, 867b
thinking lays, underground, 786a
Lady, ask'd a lithe, 386a
bright, saw a, 1012b
Charlotte was a married, 564a

Lady cheer up, 16a
dear, disdain, 157a
doth protest too much, 176a
enjoy'd the, 386a
faint heart ne'er won fair, 107b
fair, called her his, 816b
fairer, never was seen, 1012a
fine, upon a white horse, 1017b
friends, many many, 794b
Greensleeves, 999b
heard a, talking, 582a
here lies a most beautiful, 862b
if you were April's, 693a
is a woman so incompetent, 932a
Jane was tall and slim, 451a
Jingly Jones, 582a
Joan as my, 230b
leave the, Willy, 829a
lent him to a, 1019b
liner she's a, 814b
lovely, garmented in light, 466b
Luck, insulted you as, 970b
met a, in the meads, 480a
Moon where are you roving, 543a
my fair, 1015b
named Bright, 866a
no, closer, 150a
of beauty and high degree, 946b
of my delight, 736a
of Shalott, 547b
of the hous stille sat, 81b
Old, of Threadneedle Street, 384b
old old old old, 760b
Our, of Pain, 692a
Rock-a-By, from Hushaby Street, 747a
rude to a, 801b
Susan, 705a
sweet and kind, 999a
sweet arise, 204a
that's known as Lou, 877a
the brach stand by fire, 191a
the, or the tiger, 667b
through whose profound lips, 968b
weep no more my, 636a
will make, of my own, 405b
with a lamp, 524a
Lady-bug lady-bug, 1015b
Ladye, sighed for the love of a, 685a
Ladylike, most shy and, of trees, 600a
Lady's chamber, get you to my, 178b
chamber, in my, 1017a
eyes, love learned in, 133b
fan, 150a
head-dress, 300b
in the case, 308b
Lady-smocks all silver-white, 134a
Laertius, dies twice or thrice in, 69b
Lafayette we are here, 789a
Lag-end of life, 151b
Lager, give an Irishman, for a month, 676a
Laggard in love, 414b
Lags, tempest itself, behind, 363b
the veteran on the stage, 336a
Laid all nature under tribute, 396b
aside business, 235a
Laid, grasses grow where he is, 874b
him on the green, 1013a
in a large upper chamber, 274a
in bed majestical, 156a
in the balance, 1035a
me down with a will, 751a
misfortunes, in one heap, 60a
more would be, at your feet, 694b
old Troy in ashes, 289b
on with a trowel, 159a
sins, upon children, 18a
to make the taker mad, 207a
up in bosom of the sea, 220b
up in bowels of the earth, 220b
Lain these two days buried, 138a
Lair, deep his midnight, 415a
fox from his, 472b
lion from his, 417b
Laissez faire, 326b
Lake, beside the, 409a
blue, brims her cup, 796b
Erie's broad expanse, 663b
front, admission price to th', 835b
goddess of the silver, 248b
in thy, dost see thyself, 629a
Lebarge, 877a
of the Dismal Swamp, 437b
or moorish fen, 247b
pilot of the Galilean, 249a
Superior, half a drop into, 536b
swan on St. Mary's, 488b
Lakes, great, of North America, 493a
long light shakes across the, 550a
Lama, High, 985b
Lamb at home a lion in the chase, 403a
by Emerson out of Charles, 908b
for a burnt offering, 1023a
holy, of God, 388b
lion fawns upon, 127a
little, who made thee, 385a
Mary had a little, 462b
nothing save one little ewe, 1028a
of God, receive the, 389a
one dead, 523a
read Charles, 830a
shall be without blemish, 1024a
skin of an innocent, 125b
tempers wind to the shorn, 234b, 347a
that belonged to the Sheep, 10b
the new, 980a
to the slaughter, 1047b
to Wordsworth to Sir Thomas Browne, 751b
who made the, make thee, 387b
wolf dwell with the, 1046a
Lambe, goe to bed with, 112b
Lambs, gather the, 1047a
little hills like, 1037a
poor little, 818b
twinn'd, 207b
Lame and impotent conclusion, 187a
feet was 1 to the, 1031b
man leap as a hart, 1046b
man, live with a, 57b
men to take horse, 59b
Lament for Madam Blaize, 353a
plead, and sue, 414a
rude wind's wild, 593a
Lament the mistakes of a good man, 1002a
Lamentable difficulty in saying no, 424b
end, its life comes to a, 867a
thing, 125b
Lamentation of the leaves, 825a
worthy of, 58a
Lamentations, abandon to cries and, 49b
Lamented, nothing is more to be, 19b
Lamenting, last, kiss, 216b
Lamp, Aladdin's, 459b, 602a
beside the golden door, 742b
burn low and dim, 911b
by which my feet guided, 368b
Carcel, 929b
firefly, 437b
fluttered round the, 660a
hand over the, of life, 34b
hold thy lighted, on high, 703a
holds out to burn, 303a
is shattered, 469a
lady with a, 524a
of experience, 368b
post, like an iron, 835b
slaves of the, 655a
smelt of the, 57a
swallowed a lighted kerosene, 886b
unlit, and ungirt loin, 571a
unto my feet, 1037a
word burned like a, 1066b
Lamplight o'er him streaming, 545a
Lamps, gleaming, of London, 737b
going out all over Europe, 800a
in old sepulchral urns, 363a
line the coasts with, 959b
lovely, windows of the soul, 102b
orange bright like golden, 269a
poets light but, 648b
shone o'er fair women, 452b
virgins which took their, 1054b
Lance, lay his, in rest, 704a
shining, full and fair, 662a
strong, of justice, 193a
white plume and a green, 976a
Lancelot, sang Sir, 547b
Land as cheap, 150b
as on the sea, 1004b
before ever, was, 694b
beyond the sea, 525a
bowels of the, 128b
brought safe to, 229b
can't fly away, 585b
chance to reach the, 339a
charter of the, 328b
cleaner greener, 818b
darkness of the, 553a
deal damnation round the, 321a
debatable, 705a
doom takes to part us, 519a
dry and thirsty, 1035a
dying in a foreign, 70b
England's green and pleasant, 388b
far, we dream about, 574b
fat of the, 1023b
flowing with milk and honey, 1024a
for this, of freedom, 691a
free, in our beloved home, 613a
glorious, above the sky, 1008b
good and bad of every, 586a
guard the entries to the, 755b

Land, hail Columbia happy, 402b
heaven-rescued, 499a
I do not own an inch of, 630b
ill fares the, 355b
in which he lives, 344b
is bright, 596a
just the same as on the, 587a
leans against the, 354a
love their, because it is their own, 462b
madden round the, 318a
motives of our travels by, 65b
no more, say fish, 938a
ob cotton, 585a
of all I love fade, 615b
of broken hearts, 867b
of brown heath, 414a
of Calvin oat-cakes, 418b
of corn and wine, 1029b
of darkness, 1030b
of drowsy head, 328b
of Egypt, 1024a
of Eldorado, 906b
of faery, 825a
of ferocious heroes, 888a
of heart's desire, 825a
of his birth, 748b
of hope and glory, 798b
of lost content, 786a
of mountain and the flood, 414a
of my dreams, 952a
of Nod, 1022b
of nowadays, 847a
of our birth, 820b
of pure delight, 303a
of room enough, 757a
of sand and ruin and gold, 692b
of scholars, 354a
of the free, 436a, 584b
of the living, 1031a
of the pilgrims' pride, 529b
of the shadow of death, 1045b
of their adoption or birth, 758a
of thought, 402a
one heart one hand, 535a
one if by, 524a
or cherry-isle, 230a
or life if freedom fail, 506b
pleasant, of counterpane, 750b
post o'er, 251b
rent with civil feuds, 443b
seek the happy, 584a
seems a moving, 257a
sent to spy out the, 1025b
set out to plant a wood, 320a
shadow in a weary, 1046b
shaven, 640a
sing by, an' sea, 821a
skin and exhaust the, 779b
sky and sea and, 787b
sleep in, they made free, 662a
sojourning in a strange, 66b
somewhere in this favored, 808a
square acre of, and sea, 507b
stranger in a strange, 1023b
strong man in a blatant, 553b
sweet, of liberty, 529b
swept the, like flame, 816a
taxes raised on city, 645a
that gave you birth, 803b
that gives poor nurture, 28a
that I love, 941b
thing of sea or, 260a
this is my own my native, 413b
travel by, or by water, 297a
upon the only rock, 496a
violet of his native, 551b
watch struggle from, 34b
Land, whatever that, may be, 344b
where hate should die, 850b
where lemontrees bloom, 378b
where lies the, to which yon ship must go, 410a
where men are stones, 612b
where my fathers died, 529b
where the Bong-tree grows, 581a
without history, 667b
without memories, 667b
without ruins, 667b
Landing grounds, fight on the, 869a
on some silent shore, 292a
Landlady and Tam grew gracious, 393b
Landlord ever raise her rent, 1013b
jolly old, 417a
Landlord's black-eyed daughter, 909b
laugh was ready chorus, 393b
wine, 889b
Landmark, ancient, 1040b
Landmarks, ancient, 976a
Land-offices, post-offices, marshalships, 537b
Land-rats water-rats, 143b
Lands, bear me forth to unknown, 699a
close to the sun in lonely, 553a
empowered with, and gold, 924a
hollow, and hilly lands, 825a
less happier, 139a
Lord of himself though not of, 213a
poor about your, 547a
Landscape is the grandest, 726a
now fades the glimmering, 348a
old worth saving in, 838b
Landscapes drawn in pearly monotones, 934b
Landsman, sailor or, 603b
Landsmen all whoever you may be, 682a
build upon, 845a
Land-thieves, water-thieves, 143b
Lane, London, and street, 830a
long, that knows no turnings, 570a
straight down the crooked, 488a
walk in an English, 568b
Lanes, Cotswold, 915b
glad for the country, 764a
Lang pedigree, 398b
Language, all men whose, he speaks, 501a
and manners, 406a
bad, or abuse, 682a
best chosen, 428b
beyond the, of the living, 945a
confound the, of the earth, 1023a
did not even quite know the, 792b
entrance into the, 120b
frame it in, 653b
gradually varies, 446a
impart to a dead, 665a
in her eye, 182b
is the most astonishing, 910b
learned his great, 567b
like the Irish, 857a
lovely, 931a
music is the universal, 520b
mutability of, 446b
no, but a cry, 552a
Language of the devil, 473b
of the heart, 319b
of the nation, 400b
of the peak, 949a
patriot's and gentleman's, 369b
perspicuity of, 74a
room for but one, 780a
soothing, 374a
speaks a various, 470b
strip, clean, 983b
that those lips had, 366a
the actor spoke, 339b
under the tropic is our, 242a
use any, you choose, 684a
use in measured, lies, 551b
Languages, all the, of earth, 884b
dead, 457a
first among, 325a
great feast of, 133b
refuse to learn its, 841b
Languid patience of thy face, 420a
rest on nature's bosom, 463a
strings do scarcely move, 384b
Languish broken-hearted, 680b
Languish'd air, my smiles and, 384b
Languishes, cat, loudly, 741a
Languor is not in your heart, 623a
make, smile, 319b
summer's golden, 741b
Languors, lilies and, of virtue, 692a
Lank, bronzed, man, 903a
lean, face, 537b
long and, and brown, 422a
Lantern in my hand, 936a
Lanterns, eyes like agate, 982a
Lap, as in my mother's, 258b
chills the, of May, 354a
drop into thy mother's, 258b
dropt in her, 531b
in thy green, 349b
me in soft Lydian airs, 245b
of earth, 349a
of legends old, 480b
of Thetis, 239a
valley's, 755a
Lapdog and a parrot, 495a
Lapel, plucked from my, 801b
Lapidary inscriptions, 341b
Lapland night, 409b
Lapp'd, friends, in lead, 220a
Lapping every one close, 609a
water, the bow, 944b
Lapse, liquid, of murmuring streams, 257b
Lapsing unsoilable whispering sea, 893b
Lapwing, green-crested, 393a
Lapwings, clam'rous, 309a
Lard their lean books, 221a
Lards lean earth, 150a
Large and sinewy hands, 521b
and smooth and round, 426b
as life twice as natural, 659a
as store, 233a
cold bottle, 747a
divine and comfortable words, 554a
how, a world we stray, 885a
I am, 608b
kingdom for little grave, 140a
lusty loving, 609a
modern fortune, 769b
my glass is not, 163a
resolute breed of men, 611b
return, little tasks make, 634b
streams from little fountains, 401a

Large style agrees not, 125a
upper chamber, laid in, 274a
vessels, may venture, 330b
was his bounty, 349a
was his wealth, 277b
Large-brained woman, 518a
Large-hearted man, 518a
Large-minded, too, to ridicule religion, 496a
Larger, as conscience is, or narrower, 227a
bill for a darker ill, 591a
growth, children of a, 276a, 323b
heart the kindlier hand, 553a
life to live, 398a, 633a
our great cities grow, 783a
soul is, than the sky, 483b
was his heart, 277b
wisdom lends, wiser turn a, 643b
Largesse, scatter her, 973a
Largest and most comprehensive soul, 275b
concern, conduct its, 623b
congregation, 291b
number of excellent works, 325a
Lark at heaven's gate sings, 204a
fresh as a, 410a
gentle, weary of rest, 131a
herald of morn, 137a
late, twitters, 742a
leaves his wat'ry nest, 242b
no, more blithe than he, 368a
silence then a, 733b
some late, singing, 742a
sucked up out of sight, 519b
whose notes do beat, 137a
Larke messager of day, 80a
rise with the, 112b
Lark's is a clarion call, 741b
on the wing, 567a
Larks, four, and a wren, 580b
if heavens fall, 88b
mounting, their notes prepare, 309a
so high about us, 786a
Larkspur, lilac and, 872b
Larnin', special branch iv, 834b
Lars Porsena of Clusium, 493b
Lascivious music, 908b
Lash, blood drawn with the, 542a
cower beneath his master's, 583b
rascals naked, 189b
that falls, 813b
Lash'd vice but spar'd the name, 296a
with woe, 129a
Lashes, teary round the, 601a
Lass, drink to the, 382a
every, a queen, 598b
is good, 377b
lover and his, 163a
more bright than May-day morn, 383a
penniless, 398b
wi' the bonnie blue een, 484b
Lasses a-lilting before dawn, 992b
lilting before dawn of day, 992a
then she made the, 391b
Lassie, I love a, 850a
she had worn, 394a
that trips on the green, 484b
Lassitude, yield now to, 893a
Last, after, returns the first, 573a
and best of God's works, 258b
armed foe expires, 462b
as if it were to be our, 45b
Last best hope of earth, 540b
best work the human mind, 393a
cannot, for aye, 591b
daintiest, 138a
day, neither fear nor wish for your, 52a
eternal now does always, 267b
every act as though it were, 66a
first, everlasting day, 216a
first is law the, prerogative, 279a
first shall be, 1053b
full measure of devotion, 541a
gasp, at the, 1067a
gasp, fight till the, 124a
gasp of love's breath, 122b
he that comes, is best, 221b
hour of my life, 329b
in fight, 4a
infirmity of noble mind, 249a
it will not, the night, 962a
lamenting kiss, 216b
laughs best today will laugh, 727b
laughs best who laughs, 728a
legs, on his, 214a
lesson he learns thoroughly, 634a
look your, 138a
love thyself, 211b
man on earth'll be lost, 737b
man, try fortunes to, 153b
man's, romance, 769a
my, end be like his, 1025b
night at twelve, 829a
nor first, 567b
not least in honour, 114b
of all the Romans, 169a
of earth, 398b
of life, 572a
opinion right, think the, 311b
people I should choose, 381a
promise that it will, 332a
provision for the, 337a
reader reads no more, 534b
receive my soul at, 334a
refuge of a scoundrel, 341a
reserve, side of the, 325b
result of human wisdom, 338b
rose of summer, 439a
scene of all, 161b
sex to the, 281a
small showers, long, 138b
still loveliest, 454a
syllable of recorded time, 199b
that man may, 350b
though, not least in love, 167b
three words, 949b
time comes, 997b
time I saw Paris, 958b
to enter the room, 976a
to lay the old aside, 311a
was like the first, 962a
what is it that will, 547a
whoever have thee, 693b
will and testament, 776b
word spoken, 988b
year's crops, a-watering, 596b
year's nest, 109b
Lasting, full, is the song, 639b
marble seek, 242a
peace, just and, 542a
power, whence has come thy, 699b
rest, soul and body to, 148b
sense of filial duty, 373a
solidity, 82a
Lastingness and beauty of their love, 777a
Lasts, day longer than wonder, 126b
Latch, Cross-patch draw the, 1016b
ter de golden gate, 738b
Latchet of whose shoes, 1055b
Late, age too, or cold climate, 258a
and soon, 410a
better, than never, 92b
better to learn, 46b
born too, 757b
cometh, 758a
espoused saint, 251b
everything comes too, 687b
falls early or too, 224b
for supper, 72b
for them to enjoy it, 285a
he that riseth, 331a
known too, 135a
lark twitters, 742a
long choosing and beginning, 258a
minute too, 180b
nothing is too, 525a
offering too little too, 957b
redeem thy name, 327a
too early or too, 67a
too, who goes too fast, 46a
Lated traveller, now spurs the, 197b
Latent force, man without passion a, 617b
hard, value, 719b
powers, ignorance of its, 614a
Later in life we have it, 594b
than you think, 877b
times more aged, 118b
Latest care, sex's earliest, 343a
love's, breath, 122b
my, found, 256b
Latimer and Ridley stand coupled, 87a
Latin, comprehend a little, 822a
he Greek and, speaks, 238a
learn, as an honor, 868b
must come in, or in Greek, 242a
names, their botany is, 504a
priest had left his, 755b
small, and less Greek, 219b
soft bastard, 457a
speaks with greater ease, 238a
speke no word but, 80a
was no more difficile, 238a
word for three farthings, 133a
Latitude and longitude, send them, 916b
and opulence of a writer, 508b
parallels of, 676a
Latitude's rather uncertain, 687b
Latter cannot improve delivery, 332a
day upon the earth, 1031a
easily bear the, 331a
end of fray, 151b
has largest congregation, 291b
Lattices, lean from their, 686a
Laud, more, than gilt o'er-dusted, 182a
Laudable things, write well in, 250a
Laudanum, whipping and abuse are like, 563a
Lauded in song, 68a
Laugh and be well, 326b
and grow fat, 159a
and reach out their hands, 831b

Laugh and shake in Rabelais' chair, 321b
and the world laughs, 754a
anything awful makes me, 429b
at a fall, 569a
at any but fools or foes, 320a
at any mortal thing, 458b
at gilded butterflies, 193b
at his own wheeze, 928a
at men of sense, 288b
at the skinny notice, 995a
at them in our turn, 428a
at your friends, 320a
broke into a thousand pieces, 792a
dread, 328a
explode a huge, 804b
for hope hath happy place, 592b
growing fainter in my, 587b
in bed we, 263a
is proper to the man, 88a
laughs best today will, last, 727b
live and, nor be dismayed, 846a
made one, by speaking truth, 875b
man who cannot, 473b
men that, and weep, 694a
mind to, 41a
myself to death, 209b
not granted man to, 49b
of pleasure grows less gay, 499b
old man who will not, 807b
pleasing manner and, 931b
quickly, at everything, 367b
sans intermission, 160b
seas do, 226a
siege to scorn, 199b
silly, 35a
sneer and, 401b
that spoke the vacant mind, 356a
thence had he the, 639b
they, that win, 189b
thing to, to scorn, 162b
thy girlish laughter, 780b
tickle us do we not, 145a
time to, 1042b
to scorn, 162b, 198a
too badly hurt to, 540a
unskilful, 175b
was ready chorus, 393b
well at right time, 29b
when at a play to, or cry, 295b
where we must, 315b
will then be mine, 40a
with a tear in the middle, 792a
yourselves into stitches, 165a
Laugh'd his word to scorn, 363b
till I cried, 22b
with counterfeited glee, 356a
Laughed and said his say, 563b
and talked in the chamber, 660b
at original sin, 848b
consumedly, 304a
day we have not, wasted, 372a
first baby, 792a
heartily and wholly, 473b
I looked and looked and, 722b
in the sun, 938a
loud loud, he, 1011b
often and loved much, 905b
to scorn, 1030b
to scorn the falsehood, 37a
warn't often that we, 677a
Laughing Allegra, 524a
Ann trips down the street, 955a
at his own son, 53b
fellow-rover, 896a
Laughing in your sleeve, 381a
is heard on the hill, 385b
killed while, at some jest, 817b
leave them, 892a
loving and, and free, 911a
quaffing and unthinking time, 280b
rhyme, ripple of, 704a
shallow, 598b
somewhere men are, 808a
up her sleeve, 270a
Water, 523a
Laughing-stock, anybody's, 107b
Laugh's, atheist's, poor exchange, 391b
Laughs, analyze jokes at which mob, 866b
at lovers' perjuries Jove, 135b
at man with the bow, 618b
best who laughs last, 727b
he who, best today, 727b
sour, 933b
with a harvest, 509b
with its white and red, 624a
world, with you, 754a
Laughter, a little time for, 748b
and ability and sighing, 648b
and the love of friends, 849a
born with the gift of, 884b
died of, 858a
drinks his wine with, 1004b
feast is made for, 1043a
filled my heart with, 721a
for month, 150a
frequent and loud, 356a
grimaces called, 228b
holding both his sides, 245a
ill-bred as audible, 356a
in, the heart is sorrowful, 1039b
indulged to excess, 24a
is not a bad beginning, 768a
laugh thy girlish, 780b
little season of love and, 661b
lovely, shows, 220b
mirth and, 458a
myriad, of ocean waves, 12b
no time for mirth and, 829a
not in, but in smiles, 472b
of children, 898b
of her heart, 958b
of holy white birds, 896b
of the fool, 1042b
of time, 913a
one of, one of anguish, 923b
part with, 693b
present, 164a
running, 790a
season of love and, 661b
shakes the skies, 3b
shout back our peals of, 627b
sorrow better than, 1042b
split sides with, 106a
tired of tears and, 694a
use you for my, 168b
weeping and the, 833a
winged his polished dart, 688a
with some pain is fraught, 467a
Laughter's eager kiss, 953a
Laughters for all time, 518a
Launch into sea of vast eternity, 291b
out on trackless seas, 610a
your vessel, 556b
Launch'd a thousand ships, 123b
Launching, true ship at her, 585a
Laundry, idea in any first class, 845a
Laura, grave where, lay, 111b
had been Petrarch's wife, 458a
Laurel and myrtle and rose, 378b
Apollo's, bough, 123b
crowned with lilies and with, 962b
greener from the brows, 553a
is green for a season, 693a
is not mine, 798a
not the, but the race, 829b
of approved iniquity, 846a
outlives not May, 693a
under the, the Blue, 637b
wreaths entwine, 686b
Laureled ox, heels of the, 695a
Laurels all are cut, 786b
grew, while his, 23a
northern, 366a
of eternal verdure, 336b
Laurel-trees are cut, 630a
Lave us be fair, 836a
Lavender in the windows, 236a
Lavender's blue dilly dilly, 1019b
Laverock's note, 398a
Lavish homage, to be won by, 561a
horn, 527a
kindness, 445b
of oaths, 243a
Law a sort of hocus-pocus, 327a
absolute, of capitalism, 850b
accumulate and constitute, 1001a
and justice established, 3a
and not the man, 484b
and physic, 433b
and the prophets, 1052a
army of unalterable, 639a
call in, 573a
chief, is good of the people, 33b
common, is reason, 110a
craving to go to, 688a
destroy the, or prophets, 1050b
distrusting all the elected but not the, 996a
divine, all things by a, 466a
do as adversaries in, 130a
ends tyranny begins, 335a
enfeebles power of the, 26a
entitled to protection by, 398b
evolution not a cause but a, 700a
extreme, extreme injustice, 32b
for man and law for thing, 503b
fugitive from, of averages, 997b
fulfilling of the, 1060b
future lays down, of today, 726a
give, to lovers, 73b
good opinion of the, 380b
great cases make bad, 709b
grows fat, 535b
has honored us, 445a
has no power to command obedience, 26a
hath not been dead, 184a
head and the hoof of the, 815b
hint of the universal, 709a
I took to the, 656a
ignorance of the, 227b
in calmness made, 409b
in his private thoughts, 501a
in no wise pass from the, 1050b
in, or in love, 587b
is a ass a idiot, 576b
is a jealous mistress, 560b
is good, 1063a
is not concerned with trifles, 1010a
is perfection of reason, 110b
is the last result, 338b
is the true embodiment, 683b

Law, kept, by transgressing, 251a
lesser breeds without the, 816a
life of the, 110a
life of the, not logic, 708b
locks up both man and woman, 712b
maxims of civil, 336b
measure for, 227a
must be stable, 851b
necessity has no, 70a
nor duty bade me fight, 826a
of conspicuous waste, 776b
of culture, 472b
of duty, 709a
of God the law of good, 617a
of kindness, 1041b
of Medes and Persians, 1049a
of nature, 594a
of the jungle, 877a, 958a
of the Yukon, 877a
old father antic the, 149a
old, sad but not bitter, 888a
one God one, one element, 553a
orderly change of, 709b
ought, to weed it out, 119b
patience to, will go, 329b
persecution is first, of society, 960a
preserves the earth a sphere, 396b
provision in its organic, 539a
public opinion's in advance of, 837b
reason is our, 258a
redress by mob, 537a
religion liberty and, 436b
remoter aspects of the, 709a
rich men rule the, 354a
rigorous, often rigorous injustice, 32b
scarecrow of the, 183b
secures equal justice, 20a
selling judgments of English, 856b
seven hours to, 110b
sharp quillets of the, 124b
so general a study, 360a
spoke too softly, 55a
strongest tenure of the, 29a
sword of war or of the, 375b
there can be no less acknowledged, 112a
to ourselves, 258a
unalterable, 943a
unchanging, of God, 560b
underneath the, 816b
unto themselves, 1059b
wedded love mysterious, 256a
what I mean by the, 709a
where no, is, 1059b
wherein we see reflected, 708b
which moulds a tear, 396b
who himself is, 117a
will admit of no rival, 561a
will never be strong, 698a
windy side of, 157b, 165b
with literature as with, 543b
world's, not thy friend, 137b
written and an unwritten, 71a
written in the Book of the, 281b
Law-abiding, law-givers and the, 987a
Lawd God Jehovah, 954a
Lawes, love knoweth no, 92a
Lawful, all ambitions are, 773b
eyes, hooks forsake their, 708a
guns aren't, 966b
is it not, for me, 1053b
wives, ships his, 904a
Lawfully, if a man use it, 1063a
Lawlands, ye Highlands and ye, 1012b
Lawless linsey-woolsey brother, 238b
wing'd and unconfin'd, 386b
Lawlessness, epidemic of world, 919b
Lawn canapie, 102b
dew was on the, 922b
house with, enclosing it, 751a
purpled o'er the, 6a
satyrs grazing on the, 123a
Lawns, daisied, 927a
Law's delay, 174b
grave study, 110b
Laws, abhor makers and, approve, 279a
alien or accidental, 866b
and customs, 406a
and learning die, 592b
are dumb, 33b
are like cobwebs, 294b
are with us, 427a
base, of servitude, 275b
best use of, 562b
better for us to have no, 101a
cage of, 953b
care not who makes its, 290b
care not who makes th', 835a
change from old to new, 26a
curse on all, 313a
discrete not reconciled, 503b
do from fear of the, 71b
equal, which it framed, 490b
every cause stands on, 436b
execute, is a royal office, 361b
execute, people have made, 689a
fewer, less confided power, 502b
for blood, 143b
for themselves and not for me, 787a
from phenomena of nature, 916a
gives his little senate, 319a
good, and good arms, 85b
good, lead to better ones, 344a
government of, not men, 368a
grind the poor, 354a
grow by natural, 702a
impartial, 307b
instruction in, of nature, 633a
judges alike of the facts and, 306b
keeps his self-made, 615b
kinder, to bring us back, 578b
know not whether, be right, 770a
money in its effects and, 502b
nature's, lay hid in night, 321a
no, he ever keeps so well, 383a
obedient to their, 9a
obey its, respect its flag, 842a
of conscience, 98a
of France, 287a
of God the laws of man, 787a
of heat, 700a
of husking, 383a
of nature and nature's God, 373a
of revered righteousness, 12b
of the jungle, 815b
or kings can cause, 337b
ought not remain unaltered, 26a
ourselves have made, 551a
precept of her peaceful, 287b
purer science holier, 598b
regard to unwritten, 20a
repeal of obnoxious, 623b
Laws, respect for authority and the, 20a
rules of game are, of nature, 633b
sweeter manners purer, 553a
territory people and, 540a
that lacqueys make, 781a
true friendship's, 6b
unequal, unto a savage race, 548a
were like cobwebs, 69b
without origin in the mind, 916a
world abounds with, 1002b
Lawsuit mania, 688a
Lawyer, deceive not thy, 233b
every quarrel to the, 234a
religion of my physician or, 98a
skull of a, 178b
tells me I may do, 360a
that's wurruked twinty hours, 835a
without history or literature, 416a
Lawyers are met, 308b
Cantilena of, 437a
defy historians heroes, 459b
disguise matters, 86a
in public business, 516a
kill all the, 125b
take what they would give, 535a
university men, 322a
Laxity, relative, of mothers, 741a
Lay a trap for it, 650b
a wager, 333b
cleric before and, behind, 238b
Doric, 249b
down his life, 1058b
down in a certain cave, 70b
enough to, up, 307a
her i' the earth, 179a
heroic, is tuneless, 458a
him low lay him low, 626a
it bare to the bone, 983b
it on thick in right places, 671a
last to, the old aside, 311a
me down as in mother's lap, 258b
me down in peace and sleep, 1032b
me down in peace to sleep, 451a
me down to bleed a while, 1012a
me down to take my sleep, 1000b
me low my work is done, 661b
me on an anvil, 899a
my ashes at the roots, 886b
my head on my grave, 241a
not flattering unction, 177a
not transgression, 147b
not up treasures, 1051a
on Macduff, 200a
out money on a rope, 222a
pierced the strong tower, 612b
simple and heartfelt, 522a
stone on stone, 620a
the proud usurpers low, 394a
up a little upon a little, 7b
up treasures in heaven, 1051b
waste our powers, 410a
weary bones among ye, 211b
Layer-up, ill, of beauty, 156b
Layes soule to sleepe, 113a
Layette to mound, 993a
Laying on our backs, 677a
violent hands upon the ship, 294b
Layings-out in clothes, 284b
Lays hand upon a woman, 403a
on disarray it, its wing, 866a

Lays rough paths of peevish nature, 294a
tribal, 817a
Wall Street, an egg, 864b
wot, afore us, 578a
Laziness, impatience and, 927b
no procrastination, 626b
Lazy ease, 98a
fokes' stummucks, 738b
geese like a snow cloud, 946b
leaden-stepping hours, 249b
lookin', at the sea, 818a
Scheldt, 353b
too, to master glossary, 933a
Lea, cowslip loves the, 634b
pleasant, 410a
sun has left the, 417a
wind slowly o'er the, 348a
wind was on the, 922b
Lead a sick man back, 16b
a tranquil life, 67a
an academic life, 220b
apes in hell, 130a
blind, the blind, 1053a
bullets made of, 1019b
friends lapp'd in, 220a
goodness, him not, 233b
heart of, 322a
him to death, 289a
kindly light, 495b
me a wild-goose chase, 105a
me to the rock, 1035a
my steps aright, 470b
not to, events, 65a
the way, follow when we, 4b
these graces to the grave, 164a
thou me on, 495b
thousand doors, to death, 226a
to its inner strengthening, 951b
us not into temptation, 1051a
way and we'll precede, 381a
you through meadows of ease, 857a
Leaden army that conquers, 812b
death, 309a
feet, move with, 689b
sceptre, stretches forth her, 305b
with paint and powder, 288b
Leaden-eyed despairs, 481b
Leaden-stepping hours, 249b
Leader, efficiency of national, 951a
face of the, 527b
final test of a, 952b
genius of a good, 952b
in the deed a woman, 36b
is best when barely known, 912b
mingling with the host, 6a
of men, 782b
of the herd again, 854b
people may require a, 25a
Leader's indomitable soul, 566b
Leaders, blind, of the blind, 1053a
lie down till the, have spoken, 815b
we who are dull, 960a
Leadeth me beside still waters, 1033a
path that, to danger, 131a
Leading, men of light and, 632a
wherever I choose, 608b
ye to eminence, 500b
Leads a good life, 378a
from darkness, 723b
glory, the way, 291a
high-road that, to England, 339b
on to fortune, 169a
read as inclination, 340a
Leads the will to desperate undertakings, 173a
to Corinth, 41b
up to light out of hell, 254a
us from this world, 24b
Leaf, all fade as a, 1047b
also shall not wither, 1032a
and I were like the, 693a
days are in the yellow, 460b
falls with the, in October, 225a
impearls on every, 256b
joy in man in, in star, 780b
love every, 618a
memory clings to each, 731a
November's, red and sear, 414a
of grass the journey-work, 608a
one, is for hope, 802b
sere the yellow, 199a
shaken, 892a
sorrow and the scarlet, 605a
tear the linnet from the, 826b
turn over a new, 107b
vain as, upon the stream, 415b
Leaf-crowned Olympus on Ossa, 6a
Leaf-fring'd legend haunts thy shape, 482a
Leafless all the winter time, 564a
desert of the mind, 455a
woodlands, 814b
Leaf-shaped piece, 988a
Leafy month of June, 422a
Pelion, upon Ossa, 6a
League, man in, with the future, 641b
of Nations, strengthen the, 887a
Leagues beyond those leagues, 640b
of peace, nations join in, 4a
scarce long, apart, 595b
soul sail, beyond, 640b
thousand, from hence, 151a
thousand, have same effect, 331b
two loving hearts divide, 729a
Leal, we were dear we were, 762a
Lean and foolish knight, 867a
and hungry look, 166b
and ill-favoured kine, 1023b
and low ability, 165b
and sallow abstinence, 248a
and slipper'd pantaloon, 161b
body and visage, 243b
books, lard their, 221a
four, hounds, 968b
his wife would eat no, 1015a
hungry men, 445b
hungry savage anti-everythings, 535b
it makes you, 975b
lank face, 537b
lards, earth, 150a
lithe deer, 968b
mournful, despair, 384b
old carcass, 641a
on a garden urn, 943a
over too far backward, 971b
people who, 754a
Pharaoh's, kine, 150b
take the fat with the, 579b
unwash'd artificer, 148b
upon the thought, 620b
Leander swam the Hellespont, 535b
Leaned, blessed damozel, out, 640a
Lean-faced, hungry, villain, 129b
Leaning, make, unnecessary, 901a
on his staff, 264a
Leanness, agrees not with, of purse, 125a
Leans against the land, 354a
elephant, or stands, 233a
her cheek upon her hand, 135a
longing, and beckons, 603a
upon his hoe, 755b
Leap, easy, to pluck, 149b
like little fish, 955a
look before you ere you, 239a
of the whale, 331a
up to my God, 123b
year gives it twenty-nine, 96a
Leape, look ere ye, 91a
out of frying pan, 94a
Leaped and fell across the picture, 717b
Leaping, brooks too broad for, 786b
over the hedge, 104b
Leaps, heart, when I behold, 406a
nature does not proceed by, 333b
o'er a cold decree, 143b
Leapt, looked before thou, 91a
Lear, by reading King, 373a
pleasant to know Mr., 580b
Learn, ask and, 1067a
benefits of temperate diet, 40b
better to, late, 46b
by doing, 15b
calm to face what's pressing, 39b
causes of things, 36b
desire to, 250b
disinterested endeavor to, 621b
extent of your treasures, 699a
fools will, in no other, 331a
from foes, the wise, 23b
from the kine ruminating, 726b
him or kill him, 676a
in suffering, 239b, 466a
live and, 14a
luxury of doing good, 292a
man must, 957a
may, to mean, 949a
nor account the pang, 572a
nothing without being taught, 49b
of me, 1052b
of the little nautilus, 317b
one lesson nature let me, 619a
represented as hard to, 333a
she may, 145b
sooner than a song, 320b
'tis wise to, 588a
to bear beams of love, 385a
to grieve and rejoice, 14b
to halt, 57b
to labour and to wait, 521a
to live and live to learn, 634b
to ply the pen, 615b
to read slow, 273a
to run through snow, 961b
to see in another's calamity, 43b
to wield the blade, 615b
we the larger life to live, 633a
well-born boys to, 70b
what he thinks he knows, 64b
what it had to teach, 590a
what the swift mind beholds, 962a
while you're young, 663b
who know how to, 697a
Learn'd and conn'd by rote, 169a
and good as she, 230a
he was naturally, 275b
is happy nature to explore, 317a
who have, to dance, 311a

Learne to creepe, 93a
Learned, all, and all drunk, 365a
can never be, 424b
clan, sophist schools and, 503a
dust, 364b
first lesson to be, 634a
from others, 19b
having, to be, 949a
his great language, 567b
I from the shadow of a tree, 717b
in sorrow he, this truth, 688b
Jonson's, sock, 245b
judge, 146b
length and thundering sound, 356b
less is, there, 341b
let the, say what they can, 303b
love, in lady's eyes, 133b
lumber, loads of, 311b
make the, smile, 311a
man, grew within this, 123b
not, much by art, 226a
nothing and forgotten nothing, 384a
pedants must effect, 238a
root of Homer, 227a
seldom pretty fellows, 909a
silence from the talkative, 924b
some things not, quickly, 982b
soul that has not, to read, 711b
things I, from her, 907a
to aid the unfortunate, 37a
to know evil, 24a
to play when he was young, 1017b
unlearn what you have, 71b
women to be found, 325b
Learning an adjunct to ourself, 133b
and infused opinions, 154a
anecdote flock to their aid, 501a
branches of, 144a
breast where, lies, 309b
cast into the mire, 361a
dote on scraps of, 305a
doth make thee mad, 224a
earning and yearning, 978a
enflamed with study of, 250a
gained most, 244a
grace nor gear, 817a
great secretary of all, 236b
has its value, 269b
I desire, 390b
is nothing without manners, 932a
just enough of, to misquote, 452a
laws and, die, 592b
light liberty and, 513a
little, is dangerous thing, 310b
love he bore to, 356b
love of, 525a
much, doth make thee mad, 1059b
neglects, in youth, 18a
no man wiser for his, 227b
no royal road to, 29a
offence to, and to taste, 436b
out of much, become mad, 224a
pause from, to be wise, 336a
progeny of, 380b
put in evidence some, 776b
something new, 8a
time for you to be, now, 71a
wear your, like a watch, 323a
weight of, 553a
what, most necessary, 71b
whence is thy, 308a
Learning wiser grow without his books, 365b
wit, and sense, 262b
Learning's altar, 592b
triumph, 335b
Learns on de Pullman cars, 946b
to skip dance and kneel, 61a
Learnt, angling can never be fully, 235b
Lease, forty years', 566b
of my true love control, 206b
summer's, 204b
tampers with rent or, 573a
Least alone in solitude, 33b
and vilest things, 213b
considerable man, 1002a
erected spirit, 253a
faithful in that which is, 1057a
given when, said, 116b
happiest who suffers, 344b
important, what he says is, 700b
know, firmly believed what we, 98b
last not, in honour, 114b
man who acts the, 3b
miserable who enjoys, 344b
of all that goes, 928b
of evils choose, 27a
though last not, in love, 167b
unjust in the, 1057a
unto one of the, of these, 1054b
word said, done for the, 692b
Leather, brown as, 781b
clothed all in, 1020a
faithless, 305a
rest is but, or prunella, 317b
there's nothing like, 1006a
trod on shoe of, 104a
trod upon neat's, 166a
Leathern purse, silken or, 358b
wing, flits by on, 351b
wings, 141b
Leave a living name behind, 226a
all hope, 75a
and often took, 293b
ask, to desist, 242b
exempt from plunder, 809a
freedom or, to die, 626a
gave mushrumps, to grow, 118a
her to heaven, 172b
him to his pain, 378b
it unpicked, 153a
king will not, the country, 985b
lende me, to come, 115a
me here a little, 548b
me to repose, 350a
never takes his, 587b
never, till tomorrow, 330b
no stone unturned, 18a
not a stain, 1066b
not knowing when I may return, 538b
off the agony, 737a
on the back of the earth, 1070b
out the old one, 100a
peace I, with you, 1058b
purge and, sack, 152a
the lady Willy, 829a
the light of hope behind, 432a
the rest to heaven, 243a
the world no copy, 164a
their little lives in air, 309a
them laughing, 892a
them while you're looking good, 966a
this barren spot, 433a
this keen encounter, 127b
though thou, me, 693b
Leave to call me anything, 297a
to live by no man's leave, 816b
true of most we, behind, 595b
valiant bones in France, 156b
you comfortless, 1058b
your ankles freezing, 949a
Leaven leaveneth the whole lump, 1061a
lowly lives, 669a
of a lie, 459b
Leaves, air is wild with, 934a
and flowers do cover, 225b
are falling like its own, 466a
behind a sea so cruel, 76a
behind, name a person, 458b
cover them with, 1011a
dead are driven, 466a
ending on the rustling, 246b
falls as the, do, 225a
famous harmony of, 824b
getteth short of, 489a
green, whisp'ring overhead, 708a
grow on the tree, 824a
happier than those he, behind, 630a
heart-shaped, 875a
his native shore, 443a
hold old, 936a
kitten playing with dead, 589a
lamentation of the, 825a
lisp of, 691a
long, cover me, 692a
naturally as, to a tree, 478a
no flowers no, 488b
no man has aught of what he, 179b
of an aspen tree, 912b
of life keep falling, 531a
of stone, 601b
of the Judgment Book unfold, 634b
on trees, like, 4b
our houses, 340a
paper, nor leaves of stone, 601b
passion, us weaker, 288b
poplars showed white of their, 680b
private conscience, 279a
rake the, away, 879a
see when, depart, 988b
shady, of destiny, 263b
shatter your, 248b
spread his sweet, 134a
swayed my, and flowers, 826a
sweetest, yet folded, 460a
thick as autumnal, 3b, 252b
thou among the, hast never, known, 481b
though, are many, 826a
walk over the, 103a
were crispèd and sere, 545b
whispered behind the, 817a
words are like, 41b, 311a
yellow, do hang, 206a
yellow drifts of withered, 623a
Leave-takings are but wasted sadness, 788b
Leaving drinking of wine, 284a
his country for country's sake, 304b
me never alone, 706b
no footprint, 961b
nothing became him like the, 194b
Leavings, devil's, 321b
Lebanon, cedars of, 1036b
roots of the cedars of, 893a

Lecher in my sight, 193a
Lecheries, tinder to your, 947a
Lecture, curtain, 446a
wish to hold a, 22a
Lectures, books from which, taken, 340b
curtain, 309b
do so much good as reading, 340b
in her night-dress, 489a
listen to scientific, 766b
or a little charity, 608a
Led, all that, up is dark, 398a
all the rest, 448a
me towards the hills, 881b
starry host, 255b
the way to heaven, 307b
weak minds, captive, 259a
Leda mother of Helen of Troy, 701b
Ledge, trod by rocky, 795b
Ledlow, Farmer, 705a
Lee, brief command of, 740a
Leedle, funny, poy, 713b
Leef, aspes, 78b
Leek, by this, I revenge, 156b
Leer, assent with civil, 319a
Lees, black, where lurks, 690a
mere, is left, 197a
wines on the, 1046a
Leetle Bateese, 759a
Leeward, soft shower to, 604b
Leewardings, such lovely, 604b
Left a name behind, 1066b
behind, never gets, 807a
half told, 246b
hand, riches and honour in, 1038b
leg, took him by the, 1017a
my work but just begun, 652b
no little things behind, 754a
nor, a void, 338a
one taken the other, 1054a
only pleasure I have, 326a
our country for our country's good, 304b
the name, 336a
thy hand know, 1051a
'tis better to be, 551b
to be finished, 147b
undone those things, 1068a
Leg, awkward of, 981a
call a tail a, 542b
caper and shake a, 894b
decreasing, 152b
honour set to, 151b
is best part of the figure, 736b
never breaks a, 807a
one old timber, on him, 856b
took him by the left, 1017a
which, goes after which, 730b
Legacies, a great genius leaves, 300b
left to strange police, 872b
Legacy, no, so rich as honesty, 183a
thoughts of a good, 109b
Legal principle, 437a
Legalizer, time is a great, 908a
Legend, curious, still haunts me, 486a
leaf-fring'd, 482a
of the green chapels, 997a
Legends, believe all fables in the, 120b
hear their, told, 586b
mere, and myths, 987b
old, asleep in lap of, 480b
Legible in the eie, 114b
Legion, my name is, 1055b
of the lost ones, 818b
soldier of the, 529b
that never was 'listed, 815b
Legislate, judges do and must, 709b
Legislated into existence, 955a
Legislation, foundation of morals and, 324b
Legislative and executive, 368a
Legislators, unacknowledged, 469a
Legislature, perverse as a, 989b
public opinion stronger than, 645a
Legitimate object of good government, 375a
right to govern, 425b
Legs are staple articles, 730b
biggest rascal on two, 65a
break the, of time, 534b
cannon-ball took off his, 487b
crawl with, 421b
dog's walking on hind, 340a
English, 155b
for necessity, 181b
how many, has a dog, 542b
never could have stood upon his, 578a
of iron, 1048b
of stone, 465a
on his last, 214a
petty men walk under his, 166a
swept him off his little, 665b
to go high use your, 726b
were lost on him, 401b
were such Diana shows, 231a
with which you run, 1004a
wooden, are not inherited, 857b
Leibniz, monads of, 932a
Leicester Square, farewell, 878a
Leisure, asked whether he was at, 58b
beguiled the, of the crew, 681b
conversation wants, 875b
evidence of, 776a
gentleman of, 775b
hath no, who useth it not, 234b
increased means and, 513a
is the repose of passions, 434b
never less at, 33b
no blessed, 489a
repeat at, 900a
repent at, 130a
retired, 246a
so much, as to die, 60a
strikes him as pleasure, 569b
superfluous, 185a
time, nine-tenths will be, 739b
to be sick, 151a
to make good, 129b
true, one with true toil, 583a
wed in, 130a
what, to grow wise, 621b
Leisurely contemplation, 863b
Lekes, garleck onyons and eek, 80a
Leman, such hawks and such a, 1012b
Lemon, squeezing of a, 357a
twelve miles from a, 419a
Lemonade, black eyes and, 439b
Lemons, oranges and, 1015b
Lemontrees, land where the, bloom, 378b
Lend a hand, 624b
a kind of easiness, 177a
eye terrible aspect, 155a
eyes the glow-worm, 231a
few that only, their ear, 122a
Lend, if not asked to, money, 678a
I'll, you something, 165b
less than thou owest, 191a
me a heart replete, 124b
me the stone strength, 939b
me your ears, 168a
men who, 429b
neither ear nor glance, 464a
us thine aid, 445a
you the wings, 939b
Lende me leave to come, 115a
Lender, borrower is servant to, 1040b
borrower nor a, 171b
Lendeth light, 114b
unto the Lord, 1040a
Lending money confidentially, 341a
Lendings, off off you, 192a
Lends aid to the worker, 13a
corruption lighter wings, 315a
he that, gives, 234b
Lord that, me life, 124b
something to love He, us, 547b
three things I never, 510a
tongue vows, 172a
Length, drags its slow, along, 311a
in, a span, 121b
learned, and thundering sound, 356b
of days in her right hand, 1038b
of shambling limb, 588b
of time, 338a
stretch'd out chimney's, 245b
twelvemonth's, 393a
what it lacks in, 881b
Lengthen our days, 439a
until the shadows, 1069b
wishes, as sun declines, 306a
Lengthened sage advices, 393b
shadow of one man, 501b
Lengthening chain, drags a, 353b
shadows, as vapours rise, 277a
Lengthens not a day, 214b
Lenient arts, 319b
Lenity, too much, makes robbers bold, 126a
Lenore, sorrow for the lost, 544b
Lens, each age a, 649a
Lent, eagle who has, his plume, 11b
him to a lady, 1019b
is over and Easter won, 655b
with, money evil is done, 606a
Lente currite noctis equi, 123b
Leonidas and Washington, 459a
there is always a, 631a
Leopard change his spots, 1048a
lie down with the kid, 1046a
Leopards, three white, 944b
Leprosy or thunder-stroke, 505b
white as, 421b
Lerne, craft so long to, 78a
gladly wolde he, 79b
Lesbia with her sparrow, 961b
Less, by hoping more they have, 131a
conscious thoughts, 670b
envy of, happier lands, 139a
flogging in our schools, 341b
he spoke, 876b
is learned there, 341b
little, what worlds away, 569a
loved Caesar, 168a
more and more about less and, 799a
never, at leisure, 33b

Less, no, renown'd than war, 251a
of buying, 862b
of earth than heaven, 499a
party stick the, 120b
pious but not, a man, 270b
rather than be, 253b
than a drop of blood, 76b
than a man, 157a
than horrible imaginings, 194b
than meets the eye, 941a
than the dust, 812b
whatever you have spend, 342b
you mean you can't take, 657a
Lessen'd by another's anguish, 134b
her merit, yours, 343b
Lesser breeds without the law, 816a
god had made the world, 555b
restless minds, 586a
ruins, fame built on, 266b
than my name, 139b
Lesson, better, taught, 689b
first, to be learned, 634a
good, though often hard, 513b
grandest, 712a
jolly good, 816b
last, he learns thoroughly, 634a
most difficult, in the world, 60b
on grammar an impertinence, 627b
one, nature let me learn, 619a
still harder, 98a
this, seems to carry, 366a
time has taught us both a, 53b
useful, to the head, 365b
which takes men longest to learn, 771b
Lessons and tasks are all ended, 714b
from ancient dialecticians, 518a
grave these, on thy soul, 394b
have been represented, 333a
of paternalism, 689b
of two such, 458b
that I teach, 412b
three, I would write; 394b
time teaches many, 12b
Lest we forget, 816a
Let alone, all we ask is to be, 612a
alone thine enemy, 7b
dearly, or let alone, 231b
down the curtain, 87b
head to be, unfurnished, 89b
her alone she will court you, 218b
him give on, 277a
in the great Creator, 257b
it be forgotten, 928b
live, live and, 694a
love, love and, 694a
me alone, 1030a
me alone, song of, 612a
me be a little kinder, 913b
me not live, 223b
me to thy bosom fly, 334a
my people go, 1024a
no man's heart fail, 1027b
others enjoy the privilege, 326b
out, every reef may be safely, 12a
patience have her perfect work, 1063b
slip the dogs of war, 168a
the dead bury their dead, 1052a
thee go except thou bless, 330a
them eat cake, 345a
Let them into your life, 766a
there be light, 1021a
to live and, live, 617a
us alone time driveth, 547a
us do or die, 225a, 394a
us eat and drink, 1046a
us have peace, 623b
us live and love, 35a
us take it as it comes, 685b
us worship God he says, 390a
your mind alone, 971b
Lethe, go not to, 483a
river of oblivion, 254a
time is, 882a
wharf, 172b
Lethean, drunken of things, 693a
Lethe-wards had sunk, 481a
Let's look at the record, 864b
talk sense to American people, 986b
Lets in new light, 242b
Letter A, appeared the, 514a
better by speech than, 121b
better introduction than, 71a
charm in a, of yours, 681a
cover of a, 472a
from his wife, 659b
happy, tell him the page, 647b
my, to the world, 645b
not the, but the spirit, 1062a
of declination, 761a
of that after-life, 532b
pleasant to get a, from you, 681a
that would commit me, 565b
the, killeth, 1062a
till you write your, 215b
Lettered, lockèd, braw brass collar, 391a
Letters addressed to private persons, 487a
blessed be, 625a
Cadmus gave, 458b
foulest, 154a
four-and-twenty, 60a
golden, set, 148a
kept forever and unread, 681a
ladies when they write, 448b
lay aside, never to read, 379a
leave his, unopened, 504b
like writin' anonymous, 837a
lost his, watch and wallet, 687a
make your, safe, 565b
man of, must make up his mind, 690a
mingle souls, 217a
no arts no society, 229a
obscure industrious men of, 832a
physician and man of, 534b
racy as jabber of a saloon, 973a
republic of, 333a, 446b
search the fading, 962b
that we ought to burn, 1008b
they wrote over night, 840b
which Endymion wrote, 767a
Letter-writing, uncertain process of, 596a
Letting I dare not, 196a
Levee belongs to the state, 889b
water runs over the, 889b
Level at my abuses, 207a
down as far as themselves, 340a
hang, in balances of love, 673a
in her husband's heart, 164b
is the path, 7a
Level lines of woodwork, 794b
met upon the, 818b
of its great men, 759b
reduce human society to one, 558b
riding of the rolling, 724a
with their fount, 526a
Leveled, when fire has, everything, 948a
Levelers wish to level down, 340a
Leveling rancorous rational mind, 827b
up to themselves, 340a
Levell'd rule of streaming light, 247b
Levels all distinctions, 508b
of the eastern gate, 686a
Lever, mind is the great, 443a
Leviathan, draw out, 1032a
hugest of living creatures, 257a
that crooked serpent, 1046a
Levity, say it with the utmost, 764a
Lewd by night, 796a
certain, fellows, 1059a
the greedy the sinful and, 973b
Lexicography, lost in, 336b
Lexicon of youth, 510b
Lexington, Concord, and Bunker Hill, 443b
Lhude sing cuccu, 999a
Liable, men are, to error, 283a
statesmen, to give an account, 62a
Liar, answered little, 849b
doubt truth to be a, 173b
experienced industrious, 677b
indignant man such a, 727a
is lavish of oaths, 243a
of the first magnitude, 297b
old Time is a, 535a
or a madman, 344b
should have good memory, 52b
show me a, 234b
the best, 671a
will not be believed, 10b
Liars, all men are, 1037a
Cretans notorious as, 55b
ought to have good memories, 52b, 243b
Lib an' die in Dixie, 585a
Libellandum, I gat but, 87a
Libelous statements about my dog, 921b
Liberal air, 688a
and conservative parties, 920b
arts, study of, 43a
education, 105a
education, to love her was a, 301b
institutions, 400a, 728a
marshes of Glynn, 716b
obedience, infuses that, 360b
or a little conservative, 684a
party, remains a, 920a
starry-eyed, 948b
Liberalism is easiest thing in world, 641a
Liberality consists less in giving, 288b
Liberalize a man's mind, 637a
Liberate itself from social past, 874a
Liberated the hell out of this place, 1009a
Liberté egalité fraternité, 1010b
Libertie, enjoy delight with, 114b
Liberties, dramatist wants more, 719b

Liberties, government not too strong for, 541b
never give up their, 360b
no such, from the beach, 865b
of small nations, 771a
protectin' th', iv mankind, 836a
takes the strangest, 587b
Libertine, chartered, 154a
puff'd and reckless, 171b
Libertines, more, than love, 344b
Liberty a loosened spirit brings, 646a
abstract, not to be found, 360a
and equality in democracy, 26b
and glory of his country, 443a
and justice for all, 762b
and the pursuit of happiness, 373a
and their country, 366b
and union now and forever, 444a
angels alone enjoy such, 268b
author of, 529b
blessings of, 376a
broader definition of, 919a
bulwark of continuing, 920a
bulwark of our own, 538a
captive's, 122a
chains and calls them, 708b
conceived in, 540b
cradle of American, 445a
crust of bread and, 320a
cry, 251a
dead to all feelings of, 334b
equality fraternity, 1010b
exists in proportion to restraint, 445a
fishes know no such, 268a
gave us, at the same time, 373a
give me, 369a
give up essential, 331a
gods know no such, 268a
good definition of word, 541a
great, inspire our souls, 299a
greatest, taken with nature, 698a
Hall, 357b
headstrong, 129a
heart's at, 268b
I must have withal, 160b
insure right to his, 921a
is a beloved discipline, 995a
is precious, 850b
life, property and happiness, 831a
light, and learning, 513a
like charity, 965a
mocks my loss of, 384b
monstrous idol called, 767a
mountain nymph sweet, 245a
my spirit felt thee there, 422b
neither, nor safety, 331a
now being despoiled of, 867a
of a poet, 243a
of action, 517b
of the press, 516a, 1001b
of thought, 326a
only to those who love it, 444a
placid repose under, 271b
plucks justice by nose, 183b
pretense of loving, 537a
property and no stamps, 1001a
putrid corpse of, 926a
reliance is in the love of, 538a
religion, and law, 436b
seed of religious, 602b
seeking, 76a
simple, to pray, 652b
soul of a journey is, 434a
Liberty, spirit of, 360a
spirit which prized, 538a
still more, 573a
sweet land of, 529b
take away my, 807b
the heritage of all men, 538a
they died for, 662a
to be subserved, 610a
to, in a featherbed, 374a
Tree, defence of our, 370a
tree of, must be refreshed, 374a
tree of, only grows, 384a
what crimes in thy name, 383a
when, is mentioned, 402a
who have most power have least, 275a
word, in mouth of Mr. Webster, 504b
Liberty's in every blow, 394a
Libraries are not made, 746a
proud, 607a
querulous criticisms, 608b
Library, circulating, in a town, 380b
decent reading room and a, 844b
furnished me from mine own, 209a
good as it is to inherit a, 746a
half a, to make one book, 341a
my amply furnished, 641a
others a, 419b
public, 336b
to myself, 428a
was dukedom large enough, 209a
whereon I look, 231b
with Aristotle, 906b
your Paradise, 85a
Libries niver encouraged lithrachoor, 837a
Libyan fable, 11b
License, blossom into extreme, 287b
of a hundred pounds, 418a
servitude and, 516a
they mean, 251a
utterances of poetic, 33a
Licensing and prohibiting, 251a
Licentious abominable infernal, 382a
Lick absurd pomp, 175b
cubs into form, 99a
the dust, 1035b
Licked a more formidable enemy, 985a
an' admit I'm, 954b
my wounds, 934b
the platter clean, 1015a
Licker talks mighty loud, 738b
Licks hand just raised, 316a
pride that, the dust, 319b
them into shape, 50a
Lid, pent-house, 194a
Lidice, in memory of people of, 970b
Lids, blue-fringèd, 422b
eternal, apart, 479b
lift their heavy, and look, 629b
Lie, a cat and a, 678a
abroad for commonwealth, 213b
all who, beneath, 820b
as it was of yore, 888b
at proud foot, 149a
awake, live to, 796b
betray, and massacre, 99b
bones, scatter'd, 251b
burns itself out, 948a
circumstantial, 163a
Lie, dig the grave and let me, 751a
direct, 163a
dost thou, so low, 167b
down alone, 787b
down for an aeon or two, 814b
down in green pastures, 1033a
down of nights, 787a
down till the leaders, 815b
fain wald, down, 1013a
fallow for a while, 561a
flat on this bed, 217b
give the world the, 111a
how still we see thee, 669b
I can't tell a, 395a
I will, with thee, 137b
in cold obstruction, 185a
in gaol, 770a
in one small grave to, 935a
in woollen, 157a
in your throat, 152b
isn't told a, 357b
leads you to believe a, 388b
leaven of a, 459b
let sleeping dogs, 579b
let them, perilous, 947a
life's a, 810b
lightly gentle earth, 228b
loves to, with me, 160a
men of high degree are a, 1035a
men who will not, 597b
mirrored on her sea, 854b
must, as low as ours, 303a
nicer to, in bed, 850a
not a man that he should, 12b, 1025b
not a stone tell where I, 309a
not to know what it is to, 493b
nothing can need a, 232b
on the knees of the gods, 5b
on their backs talking, 590b
quiet in that night, 822a
same old charitable, 992a
shall rot, 629b
silent colossal national, 679b
size of the, 951b
sleep will never, 136a
still and slumber, 302b
tangled in her hair, 268a
tell a, for me, 340a
tell a, once, 373b
tell thee, 150a
that saves their pride, 771b
the handle which fits them, 536a
there and rest a while, 923b
those who, below, 577a
through centuries, 570b
too deep for tears, 409a
too low for envy, 267a
tremendous, of sleep, 968b
turned topsy-turvy, 641a
victims to a great, 951b
was dead and damned, 569b
was my dream a shadowy, 587b
what is a, 459b
whatever the guise, 888b
where'er she, 263a
which is all a, 556a
which is half a truth, 556a
which is part a truth, 556a
will get you out of a scrape, 839a
with purpose mos' profitable, 834a
you can speak or act, 474b
you can't pray a, 677a

Lied, memory needed after one has, 243b
men, to them, 972b
never flunked and never, 698b
tired of honest things I, 962b
Lief not be as live, 166a
should I rouse at morning, 787a
Liege of all loiterers, 133a
Lies a haircut and a shave, 955b
a lady of beauty, 946b
and lies and lies, 439b
around us like a cloud, 563a
author of confusion and, 224a
beats all the, 388a
believe her though I know she, 207b
below correct in cypress wood, 966b
blackest of, 556a
books which contain no, 723a
cruellest, often told in silence, 749b
difference, in the degree, 287a
friend or foe that spread, 640b
here, a spendthrift, 930b
here, one who meant well, 753a
here, our sovereign lord, 288b
him down the lubber fiend, 245b
his pride in reasoning, 314a
hollow compliments and, 259b
in his bed, 148a
in ourselves our safety, 126b
on her left side, 960b
open truth to cover, 297b
passion speechless, 122b
religion of slaves, 840b
shams and, 105b
some books are, 391b
sweet, of Paradise, 439b
tell many, for himself, 340a
that way madness, 191b
that which before us, 257b
there are in kisses, 486a
to hide it, 232b
to tell, is not honourable, 16a
told such dreadful, 849a
truth, within a little compass, 303b
uneasy, the head, 153b
where he longed to be, 751b
wisdom never, 5b
with the dogs, 234a
within our breasts this jewel, 330a
without attending to it, 373b
Lieth not in a shower, 229a
Life a battle and sojourning, 66b
a fury slinging flame, 552a
a great interpreter of, 699b
a mistake without music, 727b
a more abundant, 919a
a reversible coat, 801a
a succession of preludes, 463a
account of, to clod, 157a
admits not of delays, 341b
advance in, 434b
advantageous to, 209b
affections which attend human, 301b
after, is death, 693b
again out of the dead ashes, 733b
all a man hath will he give for his, 1029b
all his, in the wrong, 289a
all human, is there, 718a
all other passions fly with, 427b
Life, all that, can afford, 342a
an effective therapist, 930b
anchors of a mother's, 16a
and art, reputation for my, 21b
and beauty of nature, 888a
and death are equally jests, 544a
and death like friendly chafferers, 741a
and death upon one tether, 959b
and I are old, 688a
and light be thine, 566b
and pleasure and pain, 661b
and power are scattered, 443a
and practice found unworthy, 562a
and spirit of the time, 628b
and the loves and lures, 692b
and what's a, 232a
anything for a quiet, 214b
art is long, short, 378b
art of, to keep down acquaintances, 842a
art that makes, 720b
as for a future, 530b
as he advances through, 339a
as, is to the living, 652a
as much as my, was worth, 346a
as tho' to breathe were, 548a
at a pin's fee, 172a
at close of, 16a
atom of that infinite space, 615b
baggage of, 261b
bankrupt of, 276b
bear a charmed, 199b
bears name of, 184b
because I have loved, 891b
beginning of, 788a
being inclusion and confusion, 719b
being very short, 605b
believe is not a dream, 586b
beyond life, 250b
bid me take, easy, 824a
bitterness of, 659b
bloodless substitute for, 749b
boat of, 788a
book of, 1006a, 1064b
bread is the staff of, 292b
breath of, 1021b
brief, is here our portion, 593a
brief span of, 38a
broad margin to my, 590a
business of, is to be, 700a
business of, will go forward, 843a
but a game at football, 416a
calamities of, shared, 292a
can little more supply, 315b
careless of the single, 552b
carelessness of, 896a
care's an enemy to, 163b
cast a cold eye on, 828a
change we think we see in, 879b
changes with its every whim, 972b
chaos often breeds, 696b
Christ's in a sacred, 543a
civilized, without clothes, 798a
come that they might have, 1058a
comes before literature, 670a
comes to a lamentable end, 867a
common affairs of, 434a
Life, commonplace, 734a
compassionate pity in this, 774a
consists in mutual service, 794a
contain potency of, 250b
content with his, 40b
contraries the, of one another, 240b
corn is the staff of, 292b
could not mar, 973a
course of nature and human, 759a
crowded hour of glorious, 416b
crown of, 1064a
cutting off one's, 794a
daily beauty in his, 190a
dancing is, itself, 783b
day I saved his, 292a
death after, 113a
death and, are one, 848b
death and that vast forever, 598a
death be what men call, 18a
death in, 550b
death lover of, 741b
death of each day's, 196b
death succeeded, 279b
death that makes, live, 574a
desire of, prolongs it, 457b
did and does smack sweet, 574b
divide, from death, 544b
do not want to disturb your, 594b
doctrine of the strenuous, 778b
does not give itself to one, 858a
dome of many-coloured glass, 468b
dost thou love, 330b
dreamed that, was beauty, 587b
dregs of, 276a
dunno about, 896a
ease health and, resign, 309b
echo from our discordant, 634a
education of imaginative, 720a
education will determine future, 24b
elysian, 523a
end of, cancels, 151a
enjoyments and realities of, 925a
enjoys not this, 240b
enlarge my, 336a
enough to gimme, for, 946b
espoused at the expense of, 98b
essential facts of, 590a
eternal life commands, 654a
everlasting, 1058a
exempt from public haunt, 159b
facts about, of Racine, 857a
fancy what were fair in, 570b
fancy'd, in others' breath, 317b
feeds it, 781a
feeling, so completely, 718b
felt, concerned in producing, 719a
fever of, is over, 1069b
fire of, 432a
fleeing to ocean after its, 583a
following, through creatures, 314a
for his country, 984b
for the living, 663b
force and beauty must impart, 310a
form of, and light, 455b
Fortune rules men's, 13a

Life, fought for, 995a
found death in, 425b
found that, was duty, 587b
found your, distasteful, 574b
fountain of, 559b
fountains of my hidden, 507b
fresh currents of, 559b
freshness of, 803a
frittered away by detail, 590a
from death to, 122b
fullness of, like to the sea, 739b
gave thee, and bid thee feed, 385a
give us the luxuries of, 536a
given for higher purposes, 336b
given me the truth, 928b
gladness is, of man, 1066a
glowing, of its times, 757b
God grants usual length of, 115a
God who gave us, 373a
goes not backward, 924a
goes on forever, 962b
good man prolongs his, 52a
good man's, 403b
good society means to good, 861a
good things of, 431a
great end of, is action, 634a
greatest love of, 371b
Greek thought and, 637b
growth the only evidence of, 495b
grunt and sweat under weary, 174b
guardian angel o'er his, 396b
had a certain amount of, 933a
had a second edition, 469b
half a, asunder, 657b
hand over the lamp of, 34b
happiest in ignorance, 14b
happiness of men consists in, 642b
hard stiff lines of, 528a
harder toward summit, 728b
has a value, 402a
has become a tragedy, 779a
has pass'd with me roughly, 366a
has spared those mortals, 964b
has such diversity, 994a
has taken us round obstacle, 856a
he that findeth his, 1052b
here to add what we can to, 743b
hew your path through, 747b
highest summit of art and, 617b
hills where his, rose, 621a
his, a breath of God, 585b
honor dearer than, 106a
horrors of half known, 604a
house to be let for, 231b
how good is man's, 571a
how pleasant in thy morning, 390b
how sweet it is to us this, 652a
human, like a froward child, 275a
I am the bread of, 1058a
idea of her, 158b
if, not a real fight, 715b
if, was bitter to thee, 695b
in every limb, 403a
in it grows strong, 742b
in so long tendance spend, 114b
in the midst of, 1069a
Life in the old dame yet, 894b
in tragic, no villain need be, 639a
incurable disease, 267b
Indian summer of, 697b
inflicts its worst, 654b
insensible of the brevity of, 290a
interest in, 883a
into each, some rain, 522a
inviolable condition of, 882b
is a bubble, 121b
is a copycat, 942a
is a disease, 766a
is a dream in the night, 823b
is a highway, 936a
is a jest, 309a
is a mystery, 652a
is a painting, 709b
is a progress, 341b
is a self-evolving circle, 512a
is a shuttle, 180b
is a struggle not warfare, 689a
is a watch or a vision, 691b
is a wave, 613b
is action and passion, 708b
is an empty dream, 309a
is an end in itself, 709a
is an experiment, 710a
is art of drawing conclusions, 671b
is but a day, 477b
is but a day at most, 394a
is but a span, 1000b
is but a wraith, 933b
is but an empty dream, 520b
is but the pebble sunk, 638b
is closed life begins, 610b
is death, 23a
is eternal, 707a
is ever lord of death, 528a
is fading fast away, 740a
is half spent, 235a
is just one damned thing, 883b
is labor, 642b
is like a stroll, 588b
is long enough for living well, 34a
is mostly froth and bubble, 661b
is never the same again, 631b
is not life without delight, 629a
is one demd horrid grind, 577a
is over life was gay, 751a
is perfected by death, 518b
is real, 521a
is rounded with a sleep, 210a
is short, 22a, 151b
is short a fleeting vapor, 739a
is sweet, 693b
is the game, 846a
is the same sweet life, 800a
is the thing, 823a
is thorny, 421a
is too precious, 596a
is too short to waste, 503b
is too too long, 122a
is torpedoed, 995b
is very short, 343a
is very sweet brother, 500b
is, worth living, 673a
is worth living still, 669b
isn't all beer and skittles, 625a
isolation that is, 901b
issues of, 1038b
journey of our, 75a
joy at so much, 429a
joy empire and victory, 465b
Life, joy, warlike music, 558b
jump the, to come, 195b
kills all, and feeling, 988b
knocks at the door, 897a
knowledge of our buried, 620b
lack all, behind, 574b
lag-end of, 151b
land or, if freedom fail, 506b
large as, twice as natural, 659a
larger, to live, 398a, 633a
last hour of my, 329b
last of, 572a
laws of, truth and love, 616b
lay down his, 1058b
lead a tranquil, 67a
lead an academic, 220b
learn we the larger, to live, 398a, 633a
leaves of, 531a
lest, sully this ectasy, 32a
let me languish into, 312a
let them into your, 766a
liberty and property, 831a
liberty and pursuit of happiness, 373a
lies before us in daily, 257b
light of, 1058a
light of a whole, dies, 755a
like a Japanese picture, 710b
like the arch of a crescent, 761b
line of, 144b
lines and, are free, 233a
live a, half dead, 260a
live all the days of your, 297a
live out thy, as the light, 694b
live the same, over, 661b
live thou thy, 721b
live your, well or ill, 25b
lived on silver screens, 977b
lived the great range of, 845a
lives no, 8a
living one's, over again, 332a
long, by the fire, 795b
long disease my, 318b
long extent of, 16b
long that there may be another, 855b
look, in the eyes, 928b
looked on God through, 891b
loosen'd, 328a
Lord that lends me, 124b
love and, are fair, 769b
love is anterior to, 647b
love of, increased, 371b
love of my, came not, 760a
love to woman is, or death, 754a
love your, poor as it is, 590b
made up of marble and mud, 514a
make, durable, 695b
make your, interesting, 577b
makes his, no worse, 67a
man should not take own, 21a
mankind a future, must have, 615b
man's, is cheap as beast's, 191b
man's real, 773a
man's, to know them, 982b
many doors to let out, 226a
many things to draw us aside in, 64a
many-colour'd, 335b
map of my collegiate, 405a
marble leapt to, a god, 463b
marble soften'd into, 320b
married to a single, 263b
master my whole, 576a
may perfect be, 219b

Life, meanest thing in his hull, 735a
meaning of, has been lost, 728a
measured out my, 942b
medicine for, 12a
men ought to calculate, 70a
mine honour is my, 138a
misfortunes isolation, 497b
more profound than mine own, 203b
more sweet, 159b
more terrible than death, 14b
most immediate breath of, 379a
motion its, 424b
moving to one measure, 893a
my, closed twice, 646b
my, is a torn book, 653a
my, is at an end, 1012a
my, is preserved, 1023b
my, my joy my food, 103a
my portion in this, 250a
naught in this, sweet, 221a, 225b
near the bone, 590b
needed to make happy, 68a
never entrusts, to one hole, 30a
never know what, means, 574a
new, when sin shall be no more, 584a
next at hand, 690b
no certain, achiev'd, 148b
no death and no, 964a
no, except by death, 631b
no exclusiveness in public, 20a
no, lives forever, 694a
no man loseth other, 66a
no man loves, like him, 16a
no wealth but, 605b
nor love thy, nor hate, 52b, 258b
not for nothing that we pursue, 276a
not found, so agreeable, 710b
not good to hold office for, 26a
not the whole of, to live, 413a
novel attempts to represent, 718a
o' man, what signifies the, 391b
ocean of, 524b
of a soul on earth, 890a
of a young man, 744b
of all things the frailest, 272b
of battle, 803b
of care which I have borne, 465a
of ease not for any man, 476a
of every man is a diary, 791b
of his epoch, 882b
of humanity upon this planet, 902a
of jealousy, 188b
of Johnson, 338b
of joy in happiest hours, 483b
of man but a point of time, 58a
of man less than a span, 121b
of man solitary, 229a
of mortal breath, 523a
of mortals, ruler of the, 35b
of peoples and of humanity, 642a
of sensations, 478a
of significant soil, 945a
of sweet content, 484b
of the human soul, 797a
of the law is reason, 110a
of the law not logic, 708b
Life of the soul, 326a, 917b
of their ancestors, 494a
of worth a continual allegory, 480a
old age is consummation of, 34b
on the ocean wave, 583b
on this unavailing star, 823a
once in a, they tell us, 847a
one entrance into, 1065b
one, for each to give, 821b
one hour in a woman's, 761b
one in, and death, 683b
one made, 886a
one, to lose for my country, 299b
only end of, 749b
only significance of, 643a
only wish to live my, 741a
onset of, and passion, 605a
or play, 831b
outlive his, half a year, 176a
owes his, to civilized society, 766b
pass, pleasantly, 574a
passes from, to his rest, 462a
passing on prisoner's, 184a
performance of every act of, 67a
personal, as an individual, 882a
picture of external, 761b
picture of, in Calais, 950a
pins a means of saving, 839a
plants fruits of, and beauty, 386b
poetry is a criticism of, 732b
prefer, to honor, 63a
price that, exacts, 981b
prime of, 24b
prolong'd by medicine, 204b
proper age of my, 285a
prose of, 502b
prosperous be thy, in peace, 124b
protracted, 336a
pulse of, stood still, 305b
pure in, 38b
question'd me story of my, 186a
quintessence of, 462a
real, never was begun, 890b
recollection of that, 332a
red, might stream again, 480a
Red Sea place in your, 799b
refreshment of your inner, 637b
regardeth the, of his beast, 1039a
remains a fool his whole, 382b
remnant of thy, 66b
render, tolerable, 325a
renders, unsupportable, 290a
rendezvous with, 947b
rest of his dull, 228a
resurrection and the, 1058b
retrace his, 833b
rhythm of, 974b
ridge of, 291b
right to, lost, 728a
saw, steadily and whole, 619a
scanty vale of human, 424b
scheme of, to banish fear, 939a
scholar's, assail, 336a
second, in others' breath, 309b
sedentary, is real sin, 729a
seemed hollow, 675a
seems a jest, 309a
sell him a whole new, 956b
Life, sense of the common, 722b
servile status and vicarious, 776a
set gray, and apathetic end, 548a
set my, on any chance, 197b
sharing of the good, 26b
short, in the saddle, 795b
show in your, remnant of fires, 287a
sick of your, 778a
sins enough in his own, 264a
skull of, 901a
small sweet courtesies of, 346b
so dear, 369a
so long as you have had your, 719a
so precious, is, 680b
some forms of, arise, 584b
some good things in, 653b
sounds the pleasure of, 800b
spent a happy, 220a
spirit giveth, 1062a
staff of, 292b
staff of my, 105a
state of, 329a
stole the, o' the building, 197a
storm called, 580a
storm of, is past, 334a
storms of, 788a
stronger than, our tether, 815a
struck sharp on death, 519b
struggle for, 530a
struggling for, in the water, 339a
stuff, is made of, 330b
success in, 702a, 947b
sunburnt by the glare of, 520a
sunset of, 432b
supreme master of art as of, 773b
surrender of, 442a
sweet civilities of, 281a
take my, 146b
task of, and art, 808b
tedious as twice-told tale, 148a
terrestrial, 614a
that breathes with human breath, 546b
that dares send, 263b
that seizes upon content, 965a
that which men call death, 18a
the shadow of death, 691b
the soul of reading, 345b
theatre is the house of, 877a
thing of consequence, 67b
think of this, 166a
thin-spun, 249a
this is what, has taught me, 952b
this little, 963a
this, this death, 826a
this, we live and see, 652a
thou art a galling load, 391a
thou sea-fugue, 716b
thoughts and, of Europe, 559b
thousand doors to let out, 226a
tides and the, of man, 759a
time nor health nor, 428b
time of your, 995a
tired of, 342a
'tis all a cheat, 275b
'tis, for all its agony, 632b
tissue of the, to be, 527a
to be taken for, 580b
to dead men, 110a
to live as the greatest, 228b
to thy neighbor's creed, 503a

Life too short to bore ourselves, 727a
too short to do anything for oneself, 875b
took a man's, with him, 475a
treads on life, 518b
tree of, 1021b, 1022a
tree of, the middle tree, 255a
tributes he pays to, 976a
trifles make the sum of, 579b
true pathos of human, 393a
twenty-five years of one's, 500b
two good things in, 875a
two sorts of, incompatibles, 953a
unembarrassed by cares of business, 45b
unexamined not worth living, 20b
unkindness may defeat my, 189b
unspotted, is old age, 1065b
untouched by tragedy, 797b
upon a cast, 128b
use of first part of, 288b
uttered part of a man's, 475a
vanquished in, 838b
veil those who live call, 465b
ventered, an' love, 601b
walk of, 965a
walled bearers from ordinary, 946a
was gentle, 169b
was in the right, 268a
wasted hours of, 717b
watch the renewal of, 664b
wave of, kept heaving, 487b
way which leadeth unto, 1052a
web of our, 183a
well used, 84b
we've been long together, 372b
what am I, 897a
what is this, 574b
what our thoughts make it, 66b
wheels of weary, 276b
when my, began, 406a
which he has imagined, 590b
while man has, there is hope, 34a
while there is, there's hope, 308a
white flower of blameless, 554a
who leads a good, 378a
why should a dog have, 194a
why should, all labour be, 547a
wine of, is drawn, 197a
winged, destroy, 386b
with love forever, 737a
with years a richer, begins, 638a
withdraw from, 34b
within doors, 514a
without him live no, 258a
without industry, 606a
women and wine should, employ, 308b
women miss the best in, 771b
worldly, loathed, 185a
would come gladly back, 688a
would have paid, 845b
woven up in the, of worms, 633a
write his, with exactness, 340b
write the, of a man, 340b
wrung, dry for your lips, 692b
young are prodigal of, 434b
your death has bought, 907a
Lifeblood, men with, stain its soil, 809a
Lifeblood of a master spirit, 250b
of enterprise, 151a
of real civilization, 888a
seemed to sip, 421b
Life'd not be worth livin', 833b
Life-enjoyment, not even a, of it, 566b
Life-illusion, rob of his, 642a
Life-in-Death, nightmare, 421b
Lifelike portrait drew, 339a
Life-line, throw out the, 754b
Lifelong martyrdom, 525b
passion, caprice and, 768a
romance, beginning of a, 769b
Life-melody, missing that part of, 606a
Lifepreservers there are none, 969a
Life's a lie, 810b
a little thing, 574a
a pain, 213b
a pleasant institution, 685b
a pudding full of plums, 685b
a very funny proposition, 892a
arrears, glad, 572b
balance, unequal lot, 615b
best hope and now my own, 415b
bitter cup, 1014a
business, 574a
but a walking shadow, 199b
common chord, 574b
common way, 407b
dim unsounded sea, 451a
dim windows of the soul, 388b
dull round, 341b
fading space, 52a
feast, nourisher in, 196b
few fleeting years, 755a
fine loyalties, 703b
fitful fever, 197b
flow, aware of his, 621a
goal, pass, 15b
greatest blessings, 46a
gymnasium, 611a
highway, jolts along, 754b
ignorant wings, 780b
in the loom, 711a
joys no longer stirred, 953a
key, keep friend under, 182b
long ladder, 575a
long night is ended, 655b
not a paragraph, 968b
old death's new, 575b
path is steep, 38b
perhaps the only riddle, 685b
poor play is o'er, 317b
prose, tuned to poetry, 654a
race well run, 629a
rendezvous, 991b
river, wash'd in, 385b
rough sea, 117a
small things, 602b
star, 408a
stress and its strains, 894a
supreme temptation, 897a
surges rudest roll, 394b
uncertain voyage, 203b
unresting sea, 536b
vast ocean, 317a
victory won, 629a
weary way, 810b
work well done, 629a
year begins and closes, 440a
young day, luve of, 487a
Life-saver, vague generality is a, 829a
Lifetime, devotion of a, 769a
Lifetime, last a reasonable man a, 681a
love wakes men once a, 629b
of happiness, 765a
of his God, 604a
of linen, 993b
once in a, 934a
seen God's hand through a, 571b
steady dedication of a, 986b
Lift and loosen old foundations, 899a
bosoms higher than shores, 181a
common men to greatness, 956a
her with care, 489a
if any, of mine may ease, 1005a
my head till it strikes the stars, 38a
my soul to heaven, 210b
of hope, 891a
people who, 754a
the thoughts of man, 477b
them up to Thee, 231a
this sorrow or cheer us, 721b
up all who live, 419a
up one hand to heaven, 744a
Lifted eyes, saw with, 803b
hand, constable with, 810a
hand, idle thunder in his, 275b
hand in awe, keep the, 305a
high and white, 649b
my skirts, 61b
scale, poetic justice with, 321b
up his soul unto vanity, 1033b
Lifting, rises by, others, 662b
up fearful eye, 118a
Light a candle in the sun, 271b
a candle of understanding, 1065a
a little, 665b
advantage of good, 505b
and my salvation, 1033b
and smallish box, 754a
apparelled in celestial, 408a
as a soul gathers, 498a
as never heaven let through, 695b
as soon as he rises, 331b
be near me when my, is low, 552a
begged of the moon to give him, 1003a
better than, 881b
between truth and intellect, 76b
black as if bereav'd of, 385a
blasted with excess of, 349b
bleach of the, of years, 898b
boats sail swift, 181b
breaks where no sun shines, 996b
bring immortality to, 617a
bring things and men to, 370b
bring truth to, 131b
brings an added, 630a
broke in upon my brain, 456b
brown hair, Jeanie with the, 636a
burning and shining, 1058a
by her own radiant, 247b
candle from their torches, 224a
candle of understanding, 87a
cause may move dissension, 441b
certain slant of, 647b
chameleons feed on, 466a
children of the, 621b
city seemed a speck of, 753b

Light, comes in the, 596a
comforting, 740b
commands all, 224b
common as, is love, 465b
dawn's early, 436a
denied, 251b
dies before uncreating word, 322a
dim religious, 246b
dimmed the, of heaven, 756b
divine, 583a
doth seize my brain, 384b
doth trample on my days, 272a
dying of the, 997a
enough for wot I've got to do, 576b
every ray of God's, 618a
excelleth darkness, 1042a
fade from your eyes, 857a
fades the, 686a
fantastic toe, 245a
feared the, 261a
feasting presence full of, 137b
fierce, beats upon a throne, 554a
for after times, 426b
for us i' the dark, 573b
former, restore, 190a
freedom's holy, 529b
from darkness, distinguishable as, 351a
from darkness divided, 257a
from heaven, 390b
from her own beauty, 466b
gains make heavy purses, 116b
give me a, 881b
gives, in darkness, 125a
gleaming taper's, 353b
God saw the, was good, 257a
God's eldest daughter, 244a
God's peculiar, 86a
gold and silver, 825b
golden lamps in a green, 269a
golden, of morn, 488a
green traffic, 956b
griefs are loquacious, 48b
hail holy, 254b
half-believers, 621a
have seen a great, 1045b
he leaves behind him, 525a
hearts and free, 495b
heat nor, 226a
heat that can thy, relume, 190a
heaven's, forever shines, 468b
hemisphere of, 473b
here kindled, 229b
hide your golden, 522a
humblest, may kindle, 701a
I will forget the, 647b
in his ways and love, 691b
in ragged luck, 741b
in shadow shadow in light, 630b
in the dust lies dead, 469a
infant crying for the, 552a
inward, spirit and grace, 273a
is low in the west, 877a
is spent, 251a
it gives a lovely, 962a
itself is not so fleet, 689b
lead kindly, 495b
leading from light to, 524b
lendeth, 114b
let there be, 1021a
lets in new, 242b
liberty and learning, 513a
life and, be thine, 566b
little drops of, 242a
live by thy, 619b
Light, make the prize, 209a
men of, and leading, 632a
mist of, hides what they are, 543a
more, 380a
my burden is, 1052b
night shadow of, 691b
noonday, and truth, 587b
noose of, 531a
not black nor yet too, 534b
not till hours of, return, 620a
not to the wise the, 757a
of a dark eye in woman, 453b
of a whole life dies, 755a
of fuller day, 598b
of hope, 432a
of jurisprudence, 110a
of knowledge in their eyes, 707b
of life, 1058a
of Light, 1068a
of light beguile, 132a
of other days, 439b
of setting suns, 404a
of step and heart was she, 862b
of the body is the eye, 1051b
of the bright world dies, 755a
of the world, 1050b, 1058a
of things, 403b
of thy countenance, 1032b, 1069b
often a, in antiquity, 314a
one candle, a thousand, 229b
one true, kindle to love, 533a
opens itself to, 437a
out of hell leads up to, 254a
out of the, 692b
painful, they find the, 51b
place void of all, 75b
pure and endless, 271b
purple, of love, 349b
put out the, 190a
rebel against the, 1031a
remember while the, lives yet, 693b
remnant of uneasy, 408a
repay wrongs of night, 231b
rule of streaming, 247b
sacrament is like, 72a
safe time for just men, 17a
sailed on a river of crystal, 747a
season of, 580a
seeking light, 132a
servants of, 655a
sets it, 138b
shaft of, across the land, 548a
shaft of, sultan's turret with a, 531a
shakes across the lakes, 550a
shineth in the darkness, 1057b
shineth the everlasting, 669b
shining sword of, 795a
sigh, cost a, 500a
sleep was aery, 256b
so, a foot, 136b
so shine before men, 1050b
speed was far faster than, 866a
spring of, 483b
stand in your owne, 93b
steer from grave to, 286b
such a candle, 87a
suddenly 'tis, 663a
suffusion of that, 423b
sun doth pale his, 591a
sunny, for sullen gloom, 489b
suns to, me rise, 316a
Light, sweetness and, 294b
swift-winged arrows of, 363b
takes away the, 747b
teach, to counterfeit gloom, 246a
tent of, 994a
that led astray, 390b
that lies in woman's eyes, 439b
that loses night that wins, 691b
that never was, 409b
the day, 257a
they made, of it, 1054a
thickens, 197b
thoughts of others were, 787a
through love to, 723b
through yonder window, 135a
to guide a rod to check, 409b
to lighten the Gentiles, 1056b
tracings of eternal, 394b
treads on it so, 131a
trifles, as air, 188b
tripped the, fantastic, 799a
truth will come to, 82b
turn up the, 668a
two ways of spreading, 804a
unbarr'd the gates of, 256b
unchanged and universal, 310a
unto eternity, 467b
unto my path, 1037a
unveil'd her peerless, 255b
upon some toy, 165a
void of, 252b
walk while ye have, 1058b
was first named day, 74a
what need have they of, 63b
when thou else wert blind, 394b
which flickered, 871a
which guides the nations, 560b
which lighteth every man, 1057b
which shines over land and sea, 871a
wife make heavy husband, 147b
wings, spreads his, 313a
with a, from above, 941b
withdrawn, 527a
woods go seaward, 447b
world of, 272a
world of, and speech, 597a
world rolls into, 526a
Lighted at the sex again, 262b
Diogenes, a candle, 72a
hold thy, lamp on high, 703a
kerosene lamp, 886b
nor warmed by the sun, 789a
Lighten earth from paradise, 695b
our darkness, 1068b
the Gentiles, 1056b
Lightens, ere one can say it, 135b
Lighter than vanity, 247b, 1035a
through patience, 38b
wings, lends corruption, 315a
Lightest word would harrow up soul, 172b
Lightfoot boys are laid, 786b
lad, 786b
Lightfooted, nimble and, 59a
Light-giving dawn, 8b
Lighthearted, afoot and, 608b
Lighthouse, birds fascinated by the, 783a
of hell, 487a
top, below the, 421a
watcher enclosed in a, 903b
Lighting a little hour or two, 531b
by gas, 534a

Lighting on good education, 57b
Lightly, esteem too, 370b
from fair to fair he flew, 414a
opened are a woman's ears, 12b
sits, on his throne, 137b
some have it, 940a
Lightnin', went like, out of sight, 967b
Lightning and the gale, 534b
bottled, 577a
breaks from a cloud, 53a
brief as the, 141a
calming the, 460b
countenance was like, 1055b
defense against, 46a
does the work, 679b
done like, 218a
flash of the, 462a
from her eyes, 312b
loosed the fateful, 597b
makes awful, 519b
mirth like a flash of, 301a
our Amiens, 940b
out of dark cloud man, 726b
pilot, 676a
reached a fiery rod, 712a
scratch my head with, 676a
shock, 831a
snatched, from heaven, 330b
that mocks the night, 469a
thunder, or in rain, 194a
too like the, 135b
twitch quick as, 239b
vanish like, 494b
Lightning's hour, have known the, 992a
Lightnings of his song, 468a
Light-o'-love lady known as Lou, 877a
Lights, absolute, 968b
around the shore, 640b
blazed with, 203a
burn blue, 699a
burn low in the barber-shop, 964b
calm, of mild philosophy, 299a
candle to the sun, 271b
meeting of gentle, 262a
of a city, 806b
of London Town, 737b
of the world, 363a
principal, 383b
spent, quiver and gleam, 619b
that mislead the morn, 185b
truth may bear all, 323b, 383b
turn up the, 802b
your, burning, 1057a
Light-winged dryad of the trees, 481a
Like, began to, this man, 785a
but oh how different, 410a
do it whether you, it or not, 634a
figure the thing we, 494b
I know what I, 858a
look upon his, again, 171a
make them, you, 924a
not fair terms, 144a
those who admire us, 43a, 265b
to be told the worst, 870a
under least obligation to, 719a
very very, me, 750b
will to like, 91b
Liked you better foolish, 945b
Likelihood, mark nor, 151a
Likened unto ten virgins, 1054a
Likeness ceases, 966b
family, 516b
in our image after our, 1021a
Likeness of a roasted crab, 141b
of bad men, 25b
Likenesses in brethren born, 16b
Likes, chastises whom most he, 294b
he that can do what he, 107a
Likewise, go and do thou, 264a, 1057a
Liking for gardens and gardening, 651a
I have a, old for thee, 651a
trouble of, them, 428a
Likings, graves of his personal, 651a
Lilac and larkspur, 872b
heart-leaves of, 875a
in me, 875a
lost, 944b
who thought of the, 934a
Lilac-bush with heart-shaped leaves, 875a
Lilac's pretty, 778a
Lilacs, breeding, 943b
last in the door-yard bloom'd, 609b
Lilac-time, Kew in, 909b
Lilies and languors of virtue, 692a
beauty lives though, die, 927a
beauty of the, 597b
consider the, 1051b
crowned with, and with laurel, 962b
feed among the, 1044b
harebells and sweet, 649b
peacocks and, 605b
roses and white, blow, 220b
set about with, 1044b
that fester, 206a
three, in her hand, 640b
twisted braids of, 248a
Lilting at loom and belting, 992a
at our ewe-milking, 992b
house, about the, 997a
wildly up the glen, 398a
Lily, faith is like a, 649b
hand, waved her, 308a
how sweet the, grows, 445a
in your medieval hand, 683a
it trembles to a, 703b
maid of Astolat, 555a
of the valleys, 1044a
on lily, 571b
one scarlet, flamed, 795b
paint the, 148a
thick with, and red rose, 66b
thou, white, 629a
unspotted, 212b
Lima, traveller from, 493a
Limb, feels life in every, 403a
flowing, in pleasure drowns, 328b
length of shambling, 588b
nor beauty, 184b
of Satan, 676a
whose tail's a, 969b
wind and, 108a
Limbered up our imagination, 901a
Limbs, decent, compos'd, 313b
fair, of the tree, 694b
mangled and dying groans, 362a
of the mangled poet, 40a
recreant, 148a
ruddy, and flaming hair, 386b
vessels run to all his, 3a
vest nor pants to cover his, 670b
young in, 144b
Lime of love, 230a
Limestone quarried near the spot, 828a
Lime-tree bower my prison, 420b
Limit, no, to possible experiments, 718b
of becoming mirth, 132b
of our sight, 707a
quiet, of the world, 554a
sky's the, 104a
to the giant's strength, 471a
Limitation, art is, 866b
civil, daunts never, 639b
of armaments, 917b
Limitations of his own character, 699b
Limited assembly, posterity is a, 512b
in his nature, 463a
undergraduates to four, 864a
Limitless fire and brimstone, 675a
swelling and, billows, 422b
Limits, ancient, 514b
frantic, of the mind, 994b
hell hath no, 123a
no, but the sky, 104a
of his own field of vision, 461a
of the world, 461a
stony, cannot hold love out, 135a
Limns on water, 121b
Limousine, one perfect, 966b
Limp into the scalding grave, 856b
vellum fitted with thongs, 776a
Limpopo, great grey-green greasy, 819b
Limps in base imitation, 138b
off the field, 652b
Lincoln, all our presidents since, 795b
at home with the humblest, 508a
beloved in life of Abraham, 845a
cud give, a sthroke a hole, 837b
his education and manners, 644a
Park to th' beef thrust, 835b
shoveled into the tombs, 898b
understand what, was, 663a
Lincoln's bier, murdered, 588b
Line a cable that ne'er broke, 242b
a dollar a, 894a
cadence of a rugged, 278a
cancel half a, 533a
carved not a, 464a
draw a, between the two, 711b
draw the mystic, 507a
drawn ringing hard, 897b
fancied, 287a
fight it out on this, 623b
follow the straight, 528a
he will hew to the, of right, 643a
in the very first, 358a
justification in every, 772a
like not a single, 750b
lives along the, 102b
Marlowe's mighty, 219b
no day without a, 50b
of duty, 528a
of life, 144b
of poetry strays into my memory, 788a
on the sand from East to West, 484b
Pelops', 246a
scarlet, was slender, 613a

Line, slanting silver, 961b
stretch to crack of doom, 198b
upon line, 1046a
upon line they reach the roof, 725a
ye grave for me, 910a
Lineage, damsel of high, 554b
proud old, 927a
Lineaments, moulded the changing, 702a
of Gospell bookes, 114b
of gratified desire, 386b
Lined himself with hope, 153a
with good capon, 161b
Linen, dirty, to wash, 324b
lifetime of, 993b
old, wash whitest, 119a
wash their dirty, 399b
you're wearing out, 489a
Liner she's a lady, 814b
Liners, luxury, laden with souls, 993b
Lines and life are free, 233a
are fallen unto me, 1032b
close in dial's centre, 154b
dry desert of a thousand, 320b
epigram of two, 52a
for all your deathless, 912a
ghosts creeping between the, 641b
hard stiff, of life, 528a
in every angle greet, 269a
level, of woodwork, 794b
lord once own the happy, 311b
these, made I, 37b
town-crier spoke my, 175a
washed my, away, 462a
Linger and labor there, 782b
in our northern clime, 414b
meadows where you, 749a
on the flathouse roof, 995b
out a purpos'd overthrow, 206a
they do not live but, 222a
to caress him, 584a
Lingered round them, 592a
Lingering dewdrop, protects the, 412a
sit, here, 272a
spirit so, 858a
Lingers, borrowing, 152b
into old age, 16a
last rose, 38b
Lingo, outlandish, 389a
unless you know the, 488a
Ling'ring bays, 335b
flying, 312a
Lining, inside out to show the, 879a
there's a silver, 865a
turn forth her silver, 247a
Link, each fresh, progress, 708b
silver, the silken tie, 413b
strength of one, in the cable, 840b
Linkèd sweetness long drawn out, 245b
Linnet, tear the, from the leaf, 826b
Linnet's wings, 824b
Linnets, pipe but as the, sing, 551b
Linsey-woolsey brother, 238b
brothers, 322a
Lint, invisible strand of, 801b
Lintel low enough, 757b
Lion among ladies, 142a
and the cock, 893a
and the lizard, 531b
and the unicorn, 1015a
Lion, beard the, in his den, 414b
bearing, 464a
bold as a, 1041b
carcase of the, 1026b
dead, 1043a
devil as a roaring, 1064b
fawns upon lamb, 127a
from his lair, 417b
hind mated by the, 183a
in the chase, 403a
is in the streets, 1041a
is not so fierce, 234a
lip of, 155b
look no larger than the cat, 556b
not a, but a pard, 934b
of God, 73b
old, is dead, 378a
on your old stone gates, 547a
painting a, from the claw, 8a
prince must be a, 55a
roar like a, 963a
roast, 589a
rouse a, 149b
vapour sometime like a, 201a
wine, 497a
woos his brides, 352b
wrath of, is wisdom of God, 386a
Lioness opening up an antelope, 990b
Lionlike March, 690a
Lion's mane, dew-drop from the, 182a
Nemean, nerve, 172a
ruddy eyes, 385b
saw, shadow, 146b
skin will not reach, 55a
wear, hide, 148a
Lions, bears and, growl and fight, 302b
den of, 1049a
my darling from the, 1034a
stronger than, 1027b
talks of roaring, 147b
Lip, between the cup and the, 223a
contempt and anger of his, 165a
coral, admires, 237a
frown and wrinkled, 465a
hair upon the upper, 950b
is curved with pain, 686a
keep a stiff upper, 630b
language in her, 182b
nectar on a, 381b
not a, or eye we beauty call, 310b
of lion, 155b
reproof on her, 485a
'twixt the cup and the, 223a
vermeil-tinctur'd, 248a
Lippincut, Miss Fawn, 841a
Lips are dumb, 547a
are now forbid to speak, 485a
bearded, 523b
but half regretful, 694a
closed, hurt no one, 58a
crimson in thy, and cheeks, 138a
divine persuasion flows from, 4b
drained by fevered, 483b
drew my soul through my, 123b
drop gentle words from his, 7a
eternity was in our, 200a
far from the, we love, 439a
flattereth with his, 1040a
for your, to drink, 692b
forth to your, to quaff, 532b
from speaking guile, 1034a
Helen's, are drifting dust, 844b
her, were red, 421b
Lips, her, were so near, 736a
how came your, 854b
Julia's, do smile, 230a
kiss her, 825a
let me put my, to it, 577b
listen at its, 529a
love at the, 880b
mouldered the, 947a
murmuring with its foamy, 625b
name of God upon his, 344b
of a strange woman, 1038b
of children, 498a
of dying men, 621b
of inebriated virtue, 695a
of those that are asleep, 1044b
of truth, 440b
once sanctified by hers, 533b
ope my, 143a
open thou my, 1034b
part her, 230b
persuasion hung upon his, 345b
poverty to the very, 189b
profound and fragile, 968b
red mournful, 824b
say God be pitiful, 518b
smile on her, 414b
smily round the, 601a
suck forth my soul, 123b
sweet, soft hand, 480a
take cup to your, 219a
take those, away, 185b
talk of the, 1039b
that are for others, 550b
that I have kissed, 178b
that love thy name, 803b
that those, had language, 366a
that touch, 948b
that touch liquor, 828b
that were dead, 953a
to your attentive ear, 411a
touch, and part with tears, 693b
truth from his, 356a
upon my, a song, 936a
very good words for the, 580a
weary, I close, 350a
were red, 261b
whispering with white, 453a
words from his, 3b
would keep from slips, 737a
Lips' red, 207b
remark was oh you kid, 936b
Lipstick, when you've got too much, 990b
Liquefaction of her clothes, 231a
Liquescent and nebulous lustre, 545b
Liquid, bitter, recommended, 978a
dew of youth, 171b
fire and distilled damnation, 397a
history, 776b
lapse of murmuring streams, 257b
manure and guano, 954a
notes, 250a
surge, 203b
Liquidation of the British Empire, 871a
Liquor, brews livelier, than the muse, 786b
bumper of good, 381b
claret is the, for boys, 342a
gives genius discerning, 357a
is quicker, 989b
lips that touch, 828b
love or fights, 787a
mint is in the, 806a
swims enough good, 690a
taste a, never brewed, 646a

Liquor's, when the, out, 570a
Liquors, hot and rebellious, 160a
Lisp and wear strange suits, 162b
of leaves, 691a
Lisp'd in numbers, 318b
to me the word death, 609b
Lisping of the human soul, 498a
Lissom clerical printless toe, 938a
List, black-lettered, 402b
I'm on your, 390b
I've got a little, 684b
of a country's fashion, 156b
of what fate intends, 403a
to nature's teachings, 470b
Listed red as ruin, 995b
Listen all day to such stuff, 656b
as I am listening now, 467a
at its lips, 529a
awhile ye nations, 477b
for dear honour's sake, 248a
fur'z you can look or, 601a
I didn't, to him, 922b
if you, to them, 995a
I'll not, to reason, 558a
my children, 524a
sit at your table and, 927b
talks when you wish him to, 714a
the wind is rising, 934a
to all that is said, 557b
to pity's call, 630a
to song from me, 968a
when his mate talked, 930a
with credulity, 337a
Listened and looked sideways up, 421b
you will be, to, 995a
Listeners, for lack of, 612b
Listening, busy, fellow, 56b
disease of not, 152b
ear, and to my, 411a
ear of night, 560b
earth, to the, 299a
green, sod, 890b
to a whisper or sigh, 979a
Listens well who notes it, 76a
Listlessness, weary, 290a
List'ning how the hounds and horn, 245a
still they seemed to hear, 6b
Lit, globed and, 706a
Litany, lovers', 813a
Literal, no, translation can be just, 313b
Literary appetites, 794b
conversation, improved for, 221a
creature, poet or other, 694b
excessive, production, 596b
fame, dreamed of, 513b
German dives into a sentence, 677b
intellectual and, fashions, 873a
man, alliteration to the, 668b
men a perpetual priesthood, 472b
men all over the world, 342b
men, association of, 494a
men, paying, 475a
performance, viewing them as a, 611b
possibilities of the Negro, 758b
product a refined essay, 908b
production, 702a
reputation, author's, 358a
reputation, no luck in, 502a
scenes, among our, 928a
speciality, weather is a, 677b
sufficient, field, 717b
Literature, American, 559b
American professors and, 932a
an investment of genius, 688b
as a trade, 424b
as with law or empire, 543b
Bible is, not dogma, 807a
cheapness of, 605b
classic, is always modern, 511a
complete statement which is, 923a
critical spirit in, 809b
discovery to be made in, 475a
English, is a flying fish, 901b
failed in, and art, 513a
fashion a piece of, 690b
good, read for pleasure, 787b
great, allegorical, 866b
half a trade, 794a
imaginative, 562b
impurities of, 923a
in, address the many, 511a
in, read the oldest works, 511a
is my Utopia, 907b
is not an abstract science, 800a
is something dead, 932a
keep up with current, 828b
land of, 446b
life comes before, 670a
little or great it belongs to, 742b
made, his profession, 424b
man of achievement in, 478a
modern American, 983a
most seductive of professions, 700a
no fine, without charm, 823b
no such, as a dictionary, 743b
of the music-hall, 967a
over all arts, dominates, 611a
patronize, and the arts, 559b
produce a little, 718a
substitute for religion, 944a
whole purport of, 978a
without history or, 416a
written in American way, 674b
Lithe lady to lie her down, 386a
lean, deer, 968b
Lithrachoor needs fillin' food, 837a
Litigious terms, 250a
Litle, love me, love me long, 93b
Littered with bits of gingham, 747b
Little added to a little, 61a
all minds are, 701a
at a time, 296a
baby thing, 631b
band of authors, 778b
bark attendant sail, 318a
be but, she is fierce, 142a
better than a beast, 143b
better than false knaves, 158b
better to have a, 44b
between the, and the great, 38b
Billee, 665b
birds, how can ye chant ye, 392b
birds that fly, 304b
black sheep, 819a
boats keep near shore, 330b
body lodg'd a mighty mind, 4b
body with a mighty heart, 154b
book I never wrote, 877b
Bo-Peep lost her sheep, 1018a
Boy Blue, 1016a
Boy Blue kissed them, 747a
boy who lives down the lane, 1015b
brief authority, 184b
Little Broom Gardens, 883b
brother of the rich, 763b
busy bee, 302b
Buttercup, 682a
by little does the trick, 11a
by little hammer out, 36b
by little we subtract, 955b
by little, yield when taken, 55b
candle throws beams, 147a
care we, 563b
cares that fretted me, 1006a
child, because he is my, 797a
child I stand, 231a
child, look upon a, 334a
children of the wind, 762a
church around the corner, 643b
contented wi', 392a
convinced of too, 944a
creatures everywhere, 922b
cut him out in, stars, 136b
dangers they may fear, 597a
deeds of kindness, 626b
difference in doctrine, 339b
do, wrong, 146a
done so much to do, 758a
drops of light, 242a
drops of water, 626b
enough for those who have too, 919b
every, makes a mickle, 107b
faith, O thou of, 1053a
farm well tilled, 377b
fears grow great, 176a
feet, patter of, 524a
finger, more goodness in her, 296b
fire is trodden out, 127a
fish, never lost a, 746b
fly thy summer's play, 387a
folding of the hands, 1038b
foolery, 159a
foxes, 1044a
friends may prove great friends, 9b
gentle, soul, 65b
gift, great love with, 29b
girl who had a little curl, 526a
give according to that, 1065a
grains of sand, 626b
grave, large kingdom for a, 140a
green tents, 803a
grey church, 619b
hands were never made, 302b
he is a, chimney, 130b
here a, there a little, 1046a
how, we need in this world, 792a
I ask, 536a
I have gained, 552b
if thou have but a, 1065a
in his purse, 220a
in one's pocket, 107b
Indian Sioux or Crow, 750b
is needed, 68a
Jack Horner, 1015a
Johnny Green, 1016a
kingdom I possess, 654a
kingdom, like to a, 167a
knowest the mischief done, 288a
knowledge is dangerous, 634a
lamb who made thee, 385a
learning is dangerous thing, 310b
liar, answered, 849b
lives in air, leave their, 309a
love my love come to me, 892b
man, blessings on thee, 527a
man had a little gun, 1019b
man, there was a, 440b

Little, man wants but, 306a, 354b
man what now, 965b
man's affairs however, 339b
means, great show with, 565a
measure, shrunk to this, 167b
men, for fear of, 638a
men who know much say, 344b
Miss Muffet, 1018b
moment, what one knows of, 697a
monstrous, voice, 141a
more and how much it is, 569a
more than kin, 170a
more than little, 151a
more tired at close of day, 740b
nothing is, to him, 339b
offering Germany too, 957b
offering too, 401b
old New York, 801b
one become a thousand, 1047b
one sleeps, while my, 550a
ones gather around me, 714b
ones, great ones eat up, 203b
ones moan, 619b
or nothing between them, 26b
outcome much outcry, 9b
people who know, 344b
pin bores through castle wall, 139b
pitchers have wide ears, 94a
Polly Flinders, 1018a
pot soon hot, 130b
practise in, things, 64a
pray love me, 230b
rebellion is a good thing, 374a
room, riches in a, 124a
rule a little sway, 327b
said is soon amended, 105b
saw the, that is good, 609b
set mankind, 376b
share thy, with another, 796a
ships of England, 950b
sleep a little slumber, 1038b
so, done, 552b, 758a
sorrows sit and weep, 386a
soul let us try try try, 440b
soul scarce fledged, 695b
sown much and bring in, 1049b
star, twinkle twinkle, 442b
stars, cut him out in, 136b
stealin' gits you in jail, 946b
strokes fell great oaks, 330b
tasks make large return, 634b
tent of blue, 769b
thing in hand is worth more, 11a
thing, life's a, 574a
thing to do, 570a
things affect little minds, 512a
things go lessening, 572b
things make likenesses, 16b
things, release from, 981b
think too, 277a
this, world, 139a
though, I'll work, 1000a
time for laughter, 748b
time to do so much, 921b
tin gods on wheels, 813a
tiny boy, 166a
'tis, but 'tis all I have, 414a
to be known, 338a
Tommy Tittlemouse, 1020a
Tommy Tucker, 1016a
too, education, 272a
too late or too, 957b
too, to do, 820a
town of Bethlehem, 669b
toy dog covered with dust, 747a
Little trade, love the, 67a
upon a little, 7b
wanton boys, 211a
we see in Nature, 410b
western flower, 141b
whatever was, seemed great, 492b
wine for stomach's sake, 1063a
wine into a wine-cooler, 69b
wise the best fools be, 215b
wonderful, our fathers knew, 820b
word, lies in one, 138a
words of love, 626b
work a little play, 665b
world, 885a
worse than a man, 143b
worth a sigh, 661b
wren, hurt the, 388a
wretched creature, 329b
ye, stars, 255a
you give is great, 630a
you know about the age, 43a
Littleness, no sadder proof of, 475a
Littlenesses, thousand peering, 554a
Littlest doubts are fear, 176a
Liturgies, dull commercial, 845b
Liv'd a blessed time, 197a
I have, today, 278a
Live a life half dead, 260a
a thousand years, 412b
according to convenience of asses, 59a
afther fifty, 834b
all that, must die, 170a
all the days of your life, 297a
all you can, 719a
alone at peace, 922a
alone in the bee-loud glade, 824b
aloof from care, 29b
always in best company, 419a
among men as if God beheld you, 47a
an American, 445a
and die, I will to, 84a
and die is all I have to do, 319a
and labour till goal be won, 661b
and laugh nor be dismayed, 846a
and learn, 14a
and let live, 694a
and love, 35a
and love in God's light, 86a
and pray and sing, 193b
as if you were eternal, 20b
as men and not as ostriches, 922a
at home at ease, 214a
barren sister, 140b
bearing boughs may, 140a
better to, quietly, 596a
beyond its income, 671b
bid me to, 230a
bravely to, on, 14b
by bread alone, 1050b
by bread only, 1025b
by fruit of their labor, 538a
by medicine, 333b
by no man's leave, 816b
by one man's will, 112a
by sharping and robbing, 331b
by thy light, 619b
can these bones, 1048b
cleanly, 152a
Live, come, with me, 123a
completely happy, 9a
completely in the present, 983b
content, majority of men, 85b
content with small means, 557b
course on how to, 805b
dare to, 14b
dead shall, 278b
designed us to, in society, 326a
desires to, long, 295a
dying we, 575a
easy, and quiet die, 416b
enough before thirty, 834b
fear to, or die, 506b
first with Julius, 900a
for bread, 506b
for I'm coming, 37b
for others, 766a
for what do we, 428a
for which we bear to, 317b
forever, do you want to, 898b
forever, prophets do they, 1049b
glad did I, 751a
glad that I, am I, 764a
hair that is shining, 938b
how long we, 586a
I, on hope, 721a
I shall not, in vain, 645b
I still, 445a
I would not, alway, 1030a
i' the sun, 160a
if we, so long, 817a
in a crowd, 757b
in all that we have lost, 606b
in brass, 212a
in clover, 27b
in continual mortification, 329b
in fragments no longer, 901b
in hearts we leave behind, 433a
in Little Broom Gardens, 883b
in pleasure, 329a
in state of ambitious poverty, 6b
in the crowd of jollity, 337a
in these degenerate days, 4a
in wild anarchy of drink, 219b
innocently, 334a
just begins to, that day, 646b
laborious days, 249a
learn to live and, to learn, 634b
let me, in my house, 777b
let me not, 223b
let me, unseen unknown, 309a
lief not be as, 166a
like a wretch, 222a
like brutes, 76a
like that stoic bird, 934a
like the velvet mole, 934b
long, our noble king, 307b
longs in solitude to, 378b
love that should help you to, 694b
meanly they, within doors, 285b
means whereby I, 146b
mirth with thee I mean to, 245b
move and have our being, 1059a, 1069b
my own and die so too, 319a
not how long you, 46a
not in myself, 453b
not the whole of life to, 413a
not, to eat, 270b
not while I, 694a
o'er each scene, 312b
on our knees, 921a
one bare hour to, 123b
one must eat to, 270b
one's own sole king, 703a
out my years for me, 1014b

Live out the lifetime of God, 604a
out thy life as the light, 694b
past years again, 276a
pattern to, and to die, 567b
peaceably with all men, 1060a
place not to, but to die in, 241a
proudly, 796a
pure speak true, 554a
rather than, in snuff, 111b
rationally, 67b
resolved to, a fool, 228a
rich than die rich, 342a
right way to, 720b
save means to, 209b
see so much nor, so long, 194a
shall he, again, 1030b
sink or swim, or die, 443a
so young never, long, 128a
soil is good to, on, 603a
speak them while I, 655a
sure to, well, 378a
taught you how to, 98a
teach him how to, 98a
teach me to, 287b
teach them to, 98a
teaching me the way to, 98a
that they may eat and drink, 60b
that thou bearest the strain, 840b
that when thy summons comes, 470b
the same life over, 661b
they do not, but linger, 222a
they pine I, 101b
things in their pride, 902b
those God loves do not, long, 30a
thou thy life, 721b
though dead yet shall he, 1058b
three good men, 150a
through all things, 654b
through all time, 537a
till married, 157b
to, and let live, 617a
to be further serviceable, 237b
to be the show and gaze, 200a
to desire to live again, 728b
to eat, 61a
to fight another day, 69a
to, in mankind, 902b
to, is Christ, 1062b
to, is like love, 672a
to, is to function, 710b
to lie awake, 796b
to please, 335b
to thee, 329a
together in peace, 998a
together with content, 54b
too beautiful to, 576b
too much in a circle, 512a
tried to, without him, 213a
true as I, 214a
twice enjoy one's past is to, 52a
unblemish'd let me, 310a
undaunted, 40b
upon vapour of a dungeon, 188b
we how we can, 127a
we, not as we wish, 27b
well on nothing a year, 565a
well, what thou liv'st, 52b, 259a
while ye may, 255b
while you, drink, 532a
while you live, 329a
wisdom to love to, 812b
wished to, deliberately, 590a
with a lame man, 57b
Live with her and live with thee, 245a
with honour, 796a
with me and be my love, 216a, 992b
with the gods, 67b
with thee and be thy love, 110b
with them is far less sweet, 439a
with you I should love to, 39a
with you or without you, 52b
with your inferiors, 566a
within our means, 665a
within the reach to, nobly, 47a
within the sense they quicken, 468b
without a common power, 228b
without books, 653a
without conscience, 653a
without cooks, 653a
without dining, 653b
without friends, 653a
without heart, 653a
without him, no life, 258a
without hope, 653a, 899a
without love, 653a
without playing the knave, 284a
without poetry music art, 653a
without Thee I cannot, 464a
you might as well, 966b
you still shall, 206a
your life well or ill, 25b
Lived amidst untrodden ways, 405a
and loved and closed the door, 752a
and loved and cursed, 720a
and loved another race, 464a
discover that I had not, 590a
happy, can say he has, 40a
here quarter of a century, 538b
I have, 39b
I have not, in vain, 300a
in social intercourse, 340b
in tide of times, 168a
in vain a painful thought, 424b
light in the spring, 620b
like a madman, 110a
longest, 66b
my day, I have, 39b
on air, 880b
on alms-basket of words, 133b
on silver screens, 977b
on terms of friendship, 33b
part of its contents, 933b
probable thou hast never, 673a
the great range of life, 845a
to eat, 60b
to flourish, 588b
under my woodside, 237b
unknown, 405b
way to know is to have, 720a
well laughed often, 905b
with one generation of men, 55a
without infamy or praise, 75a
Livelier, hope is, than despair, 722a
iris changes, 548b
joy, and more abiding, 722a
liquor than the muse, 786b
some, plaything, 317a
Liveliest effusions of wit, 428b
Livelihood, anxiety about means of, 875a
partner in my, 21b
slave for, 911b
Livelong day, over the, 740a
Lively and lasting sense, 373a
cock with, din, 245a
Lively, steer from, to severe, 318a
Liver turn to water, 802a
Liverpool Street, down inclines of, 901a
Livers, humble, 210b
Livery, clad in her sober, 255b
cunning, of hell, 185a
death's, 946a
shadow'd, 144a
Lives a woman true and fair, 215b
alone by book and creed, 711b
along the line, 102b
are faithful prayers, 552a
are lost, 996a
are marches to the grave, 521a
are strange dark interludes, 946b
as he ought to do, 225a
a-working for our, 578b
cat has only nine, 678a
competency, longer, 143b
contendedly, 38b
cuckold, in bliss, 188a
dedicate our, and fortunes, 771a
depend on snatching the carrion, 697b
dies in single blessedness, 140b
direct our, to please, 283a
disciplines their, 516b
do not pray for easy, 670a
elegantly on nothing a year, 564b
every one that, must drink it up, 690a
evil men do, after them, 168a
for meanest mortal known, 711b
for self alone, 711b
fortunes and, vote away, 638a
fortunes watcheth o'er our, 17a
gave their, and fondest hopes, 763a
he, in fame, 129b
he wakes, 468a
history in men's, 153b
ideal version of their, 823a
if two, join, 569a
in a state of war by nature, 296a
in bliss, 394b
in eternity's sun rise, 386b
in our alley, 307b
in purer, thy service find, 528b
in sweetest bud, 205a
in thy possession happy, 299a
industrious men's, 229b
knows not how other half, 235a
land in which he, 344b
leave their little, in air, 309a
leaven lowly, 669a
led merry merry, 794b
like a drunken sailor, 128a
lives more, than one, 770a
long, and true prosperities, 580b
long, who well lives, 103a
lovely and pleasant in their, 1027b
make barren our, 692a
make our, sublime, 521a
men who lead secret, 773b
men's, ye're buying, 416a
mistakes of their own, 698a
more lives than one, 770a
most, who thinks most, 586a
mould our, 670b
music in men's, 140b
never, who much receives, 350b
nine, like a cat, 28b, 93b
no life at all, 8a

Lives, noblest, and noblest dies, 615b
not alone immured, 133b
not how he dies but how he, 340b
of all men that have been, 708b
of better and simpler people, 753a
of devoted self-sacrifice, 743a
of great men, 521a, 1008b
of men, look into the, 33a
of obscure persons, 798b
of quiet desperation, 589b
of these good men, 411b
of those who spring from us, 670b
our fortunes and our sacred honor, 373b
our, is grand, 914a
our pilot still, 127a
our, would grow together, 693a
past that influences our, 956a
patriots sacrificed their, 842a
poison their, 872b
resting-place for those who gave, 540b
slander, upon succession, 129a
so too our, are made, 830a
supreme judge of their, 447a
suspicion all our, 151b
sweetest, are those to duty wed, 1006a
talk not of men's, 1066a
that once part, 524b
though they are gone, 18a
to build not boast, 327a
to clutch the golden keys, 552b
to die another day, 69a
turning points of, 878a
'twixt it and silence, 449a
well, preaches well that, 108a
well that has lain well hidden, 795b
while he, let a man be glad, 693a
whose range is very small, 670a
written by their, 770a
ye led were mine, 813a
Livest, useful where thou, 233a
Liveth and believeth in me, 1058b
how other half, 89a
know that my redeemer, 1031a
longer than deeds, 13b
none, to himself, 1060b
not in fierce desire, 413b
Livils, degrees, all ranks, 834b
Livin' Gawd that made you, 818a
heap o', 913b
thin tombstones encourage, 837a
Living actions, speaker of my, 212a
air, round ocean and the, 404a
all there is in, 710b
and fresh flowers, 558a
and partly living, 944b
are to the dead, 71a
are you yet, 157a
art of, 970a
art of, like wrestling, 68a
as life is to the, 652a
beyond language of the, 945a
bouquets while I'm, 655a
burden of long, 693b
burn at the heart of, 977b
catch the manners, 315b
child, give her the, 1028b
creature, hurt no, 12b
creature is subject, no, 228b
creatures, hugest of, 257a
Living creatures like old shoes, 55a
cursed him in, 451b
death, 260a
divide the, child in two, 1028a
dog better than dead lion, 1043a
draws its power from, 490b
earn, by sweat of brow, 589b
earth belongs to the, 375b
every, thing that moveth, 1021b
features from the marble, 37b
fever called, 545b
fine and independent, 784a
fires in our breast, 535a
for us the, to be dedicated, 541a
freely and nobly, 861a
from hand to mouth, 102b
from too much love of, 694a
God does that, 604b
God is, working still, 583a
Greece no more, 455a
hand warm and capable, 480a
happy, things, 961b
head, fame over his, 468a
help for the, 662b
high hopes of, 250a
Homer begged his bread, 227a
Homer, had no roof, 227a
honest as any man, 158a
hope for the, 34a
house appointed for all, 1031b
hues of art, 556b
in an underground den, 24b
intellect, 250b
is life worth, 673a
keep on, 889b
know no bounds, 237a
know they shall die, 1043a
land of the, 1031a
life for the, 663b
life is worth, still, 669b
lightning from her eyes, 312b
line, who casts to write a, 219b
lose reasons for, 63a
lyre, waked the, 348b
man, blamed the, 622b
man, forms more real than, 465b
man's life the mere, 571a
men were antiquities, 241a
might exceed the dead, 241a
mighty glad I'm, 892a
mother of all, 1022a
mutual envy of the, 229a
name, leave a, 226a
nations wait, 993b
nature not dull art, 495b
need charity, 664a
no man can be, for ever, 856b
no, near her, 157b
on with us even in silence, 378b
one's life over again, 332a
open your, doors, 257b
organisms, ideas like, 672a
peace, entering into, 606a
people, interested in us, 978b
people, should create, 982b
pity is for the, 678b
plain, and high thinking, 407a
poems, 524a
present, act in the, 521a
rest from loving and be, 992b
riotous, 1057a
river by the door, 751a
sapphires, glow'd with, 255b
scarce able to bury dead, 229b
sentiment, it is my, 443b
shake a, out of her, 654a
Living solely to enrage, 326a
soul, man became a, 1021b
talked of my former, 733b
the, die, 278b
thinks to get a, 345a
thought of them, 933a
throne, 349b
to one's self, 434a
tree, part of a, 968a
up to it that's difficult, 565b
used to, with people, 979b
we fret, 575a
well and honourably, 34a
whether life is worth, 709a
which are yet alive, 1042b
who must stay behind, 734a
with thee nor without thee, 300b
within the compass, 284b
wonderful, side by side, 884a
Living-dead man, 129b
Living-lettered text, 759b
Livingstone, Doctor, I presume, 712b
Liv'st, what thou, live well, 258b
Lizard, lion and the, 531b
smooth slippery faithless, 883b
Lizette, hear the word of old, 841b
Lizzie Borden took an axe, 1006a
Lloyd's, too new for the British, 722b
Lo how she makes it plain, 877a
the poor Indian, 316a
the winter is past, 1044a
Load a falling man, 212a
ass will carry his, 109b
heaviest, to bear, 687b
life thou art a galling, 391a
of immortality, 479a
of sorrow, 159a
worth a, of hay, 1000a
would sink a navy, 211b
Loaded full o' ruin, 731a
us with couple of wallets, 35a
Loads of learned lumber, 311b
the day, 251a
Loaf, brown, in her hand, 564a
God gave a, to every bird, 646b
of bread and thou, 531b
of bread to one dying of thirst, 761a
Loafe and invite my soul, 607b
Loafing around the throne, 699a
Loan loses itself and friend, 171b
poor was the, at best, 860a
Loaning, moaning on ilka green, 992b
Loathe, I shall, sweet tunes, 692b
taste of sweetness, 151a
to lay out money, 222a
Loathed melancholy, 245a
the homily, 996a
worldly life, 185a
Loathes, all outward, 215b
Loathing to the stomach, 142a
undisguised, 853b
Loathsome canker, 205a
Loaves, five, and two fishes, 1053a
of bread ready made, 370a
two, sell one, 734a
Lobster boil'd the morn, 239a
voice of the, 657b
Lobster-nights, luxurious, 313a
Lobsters, thrain, to fly, 835a
Local attachments, 429a
cult called Christianity, 705b
habitation and a name, 142b
Locality seems but accident, 965a
Loch Lomond, 1003a

Lochaber, farewell to, 307a
Lochinvar is come out of the west, 414b
Lochow, far cry to, 416b
Lock, cryin' at the, 559a
her out in the starred silence, 690a
last night I changed the, 519a
me up put me in a cage, 946b
upon the shapely head, 717b
Lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd, 1013a
Locke, meant to picke the, 1013b
Locked and frozen in each eye, 993b
from mortal eye, 263b
from sweets of summer, 911a
lettered braw brass collar, 391a
up in steel, 125b
Locking the doors and windows, 690a
Locks, combined, to part, 172b
drowned honour by, 149b
familiar with his hoary, 455a
golden, to silver turned, 116a
in the golden story, 134b
invincible, 250b
law, up both man and woman, 712b
never shake thy gory, 197b
open, whoever knocks, 198a
shake out your, 894a
were like the raven, 392a
yellow as gold, 421b
Lock-smith, zealous, dyed of late, 1013b
Locomotives on Northern Railroad lines, 739a
sing, 903a
Locusts and wild honey, 1050a
luscious as, 187a
Lodg'd a mighty mind, 4b
with me useless, 1251b
Lodge in a garden of cucumbers, 707a, 1045a
in marble or in bronze, 669b
in some vast wilderness, 364a
porter of my father's, 648a
thee by Chaucer or Spenser, 219a
thorns that in her bosom, 172b
Lodged in a woman's breast, 213a
public trusts, in hands, 293a
Lodger for the night, 808b
Lodges and serves me, 99a
where care, 136a
Lodgest, where thou, 1027a
Lodging, hard was their, 292a
is on the cold ground, 308a
Phoebus', 136b
place of wayfaring men, 1048a
safe, and a holy rest, 1069b
there's no, to pay, 616a
Lodging-place of wayfaring men, 364a, 454b
Lodgings free from bugs and fleas, 22b
in a head, 89b
Lo'esome wee thing, 393a
Lofe, better is halfe a, 93a
Loftier race than world hath known, 707b
tower, mounteth a, 13b
Loftiest peaks wrapt in clouds, 453a
Loftiness of thought surpass'd, 279b
turn lowliness into, 790b
Lofty and sour, 212a
Lofty, build the, rhyme, 248b
ideal, fixed on some, 855b
oaks from small acorns, 401a
pine, 19a
pipe organs, 898b
scene be acted o'er, 167b
towers, ye be in, 1070a
Log, dying on a, 576a
hut, give me a, 652a
not a, in this buildin', 731a
roll my, 48a
sat on one end of, 652a
tough wedge for a tough, 45b
Logan, John A., is the head center, 661a
Logan's cabin, 352b
Logic absolute, 532b
and history the external guides, 733a
and rhetoric, 121b
book of female, 566a
life of the law not, 708b
of an accurate mind, 536a
that's, 658a
volume of, 710a
Logical consequences are scarecrows of fools, 633b
way, built in such a, 536b
Loin, unlit lamp and ungirt, 571a
Loins be girded about, 1057a
gird up thy, like a man, 1031b
girded up his, 1029a
with your, girded, 1024a
Loiterers and malcontents, 133a
Loitering, alone and palely, 480a
Loiters where it is least desired, 989b
Lollipop sea, 747a
London air, brisk's the, 897a
ale is right ale, 897a
all life can afford in, 342a
been to, to look at the queen, 1018a
Bridge, broken arch of, 492b
Bridge is falling down, 798b, 1015b
clearing-house of the world, 681b
crowded to stare at them, 494a
finest thing in, 854a
fog 30 parts, 801b
gleaming lamps of, 737b
habitation of bitterns, 493a
has sound of distant thunder, 858b
hell is a city much like, 466b
hope to see, 154a
is a man's town, 757a
laid in ruins and ashes, 869b
lane and street, 830a
like a land of old, 906b
London our delight, 830a
Lord Mayor of, 999b
neighbourhood, 495a
nocturne discovered in, 858b
one road leads to, 896a
particular a fog, 579b
passed all my days in, 429a
sea at its best at, 864b
shut out from nature in, 711a
small and white and clean, 667a
street near Moorsfield, 336b
swallowed up in, 792b
that great cesspool, 781b
tired of, 342a
town has blurred it, 736b
town, heart of, 1003b
Town's a fine town, 896b
vast mass of, 869b
London, vilest alleys of, 781b
when I go up to, 910b
whistled up to, 345b
London's towers receive Lamb of God, 389a
Lone and level sands, 465a
hearts that are great are, 667b
lorn creetur, 578b
low, song, 583a
man's companion, 598b
poor, woman, 153a
walking by his wild, 820a
Loneliness, barrier of, 895a
fear of, 930a
grief has its, 970a
is danger, 959a
is ended, 796a
mete out my, 734a
Lonely and swift like a small planet, 772a
art thou, O my brother, 796a
as a cloud, 409a
because I am miserable, 337a
bugle grieves, 735b
hiding-place, dark and, 422b
hill, hunts on a, 762a
how, we shall be, 904a
hunter, my heart is a, 762a
I'm, I'll make me a world, 854b
impulse of delight, 826a
lands, close to the sun in, 553a
little, room, 823b
men to bear, 830a
more, when we go abroad, 590a
place, lovely in a, 863b
places, crying solitary in, 762a
pleasure, 406b
sea and the sky, 895b
shore, rapture on the, 454b
so, and poor of old, 938b
soul, waiteth another, 655b
thing, mourn for that most, 826b
want retird to die, 338a
Lonesome, be good and you will be, 678b
garret, 358b
place against the sky, 756a
place, in a, 856b
road doth walk, 422a
Lonesomeness, starlight lit my, 704b
Long ago, know of the, 893b
and dull conversation, 418b
and glorious past, 789b
and lank and brown, 422a
and silent street, 767b
and steep is the way, 7b
and uncertain intervals, 577a
art is, life short, 22a, 378b
as, as ever you can, 330a
black coat buttoned down, 498b
boots hard boots, 899a
bright tresses, 660b
brown path before me, 608b
calm world, peace, 151b
choosing and beginning late, 258a
contention cease, 222b, 622b
dark autumn evenings, 569a
day never so, 94b
day's task is done, 201b
desires to live, 295a
disease my life, 318b
divorce of steel, 210b
dull monotonous years, 981a
experience made him sage, 308a
for the country, 40b
fought, hour, 152a

Long grey beard, 421a
hair, if a woman have, 1061a
hair made good-looking men, 55a
happy as the heart was, 997a
historian of my country's woes, 6a
home, man goeth to his, 1043b
how, a time lies, 138a
how, must man have patience, 329b
how, or short, 259a
how, we live, 586a
I still should, for more, 398b
in one place she will not stay, 486b
is the way and hard, 254a
lane that knows no turnings, 570a
leagues apart, 595b
levell'd rule of light, 247b
life by the fire, 795b
life is too too, 122a
live our noble king, 307b
live the king, 364a
lives and true prosperities, 580b
lives, who well lives, 103a
long ago, 8b, 485a
long shift is over, 877a
long wintry nights, 582a
love doth so, 136b
love me, 230b
love me litle love me, 93b
may our land be bright, 529b
merry as day is, 157a
night of waiting, 952a
nor wants that little, 354b
prologue, 1067b
pull and a strong pull, 579b
rest or death, 547b
road knows no turning, 15a
shan't be gone, 879a
short and the, of it, 180a
silk stockings, 909b
sleepless watches, 526a
string of ills, 403a
successive title, and dark, 277a
suits, 958a
ten years' war, 289b
that there may be another life, 855b
then said I Lord how, 1045b
time between drinks, 752b
time coming, 899a
trail a-winding, 952a
trick's over, 896a
twenty-nine, 768b
way to Tipperary, 878a
weary day have end, 115a
witty and it sha'n't be, 324a
words bother me, 918a
year whose days are, 770a
yet too short, 220a
Long-continued slow progress, 531a
Long-distant past, when from a, 855a
Long-drawn aisle, 348b
Longed for all, 752a
Longen to goon on pilgrimages, 79a
Longer, beginning of things, 788b
competency lives, 143b
lived than others, 457b
no, any children, 271a
stretch him out, 194a
than the tale, 136b
Longest chapter in the book, 324a
day is in June, 721a
Longest day you were away, 721a
kingly line in Europe, 324b
life of man, 500b
lived, 66b
river in the world, 675b
way round, 232a
Longeth, flesh, for thee, 1035a
Longevity, increase, 616b
Long-haired men, 57b
poets, 713a
Long-handled brush, whitewash and, 674b
Longing after immortality, 299b
eye, man has cast a, 374a
eyes I wait, with, 563b
for stewed prunes, 184a
for the old plantation, 636a
leans and beckons, 603a
led to woeful pass, 75b
ling'ring look behind, 349a
sadness and, 522a
to be mated, 616a
upward, of my soul, 859b
waking up some vague, 665b
wavering sooner lost, 164b
Longings, ardent, that I lack, 606b
immortal, in me, 202a
Longitude likewise is vague, 687b
meridians of, for a seine, 676a
tho' sorely scanty in, 394a
Long-leggety beasties, 1003a
Long-lost multitude of ships, 625b
Longmans' shop, 405a
Longs eagerly to gain it, 35b
Longshoreman's union, 837a
'Longside of some pious gentlemen, 698b
Longsuffering gentleness goodness, 1062b
love is, 83b
patience and, 446a
Long-tailed words, 400b
Loo, oh Miss, 739a
Look and a voice, 524b
and pass on, 75b
astern while they row, 61b
at things in bloom, 785b
austere immaculate, 934b
away Dixie Land, 585a
back upon the bag, 35a
backward to with pride, 879b
before and after, 467a
before you ere you leap, 239a
behind the ranges, 815b
beneath the surface, 68a
bond of one immortal, 572b
do it with a bitter, 769b
down at me, 892a
each other more in the face, 500b
enemies in the face, 284a
Epimenides sent to, for sheep, 70b
ere ye leape, 91a
erected, 278a
every, a dart, 1000b
feigned an angry, 289b
fixed calm, 953b
fixed my, on his, 75b
for birds of this year, 109b
for the stars, 412a
fur'z you can, or listen, 601a
goose, 199a
hit, lak sparrer-grass, 738b
homeward angel, 249b
hungry sheep, up, 249a
in my face, 640b
in the almanack, 142a
Look in thy heart and write, 115b
into happiness, 163a
into the lives of men, 33a
into the seeds of time, 194a
just the same to you, 975b
lean and hungry, 166b
let us, for the woman, 496b
let's, at the record, 864b
library whereon I, 231b
like the innocent flower, 195a
like the time, 195a
longing ling'ring, behind, 349a
no way but downwards, 274b
not mournfully into the past, 521b
not thou down but up, 572b
of love alarms, 386b
on both indifferently, 166a
on her face and you'll forget, 312a
on my works ye mighty, 465a
on this cast, 663a
or speak or even stir, 665b
out of the windows, 1043b
round the habitable world, 280a
she turn'd when he rose, 439a
starved for a, 206a
sweet, of devotion, 701b
to his bond, 145a
to Thee, 560b
to your health, 236b
under every stone, 18a
up and not down, 624b
upon a little child, 334a
upon every day, 343a
upon his like again, 171a
upon the rainbow, 1066b
upon the world, 329b
when the clouds are blowing, 720b
where gott'st that goose, 199a
with thine ears, 193a
ye here, 333a
you lisp, 162b
young till forty, 275b
your last, 138a
Look'd on better days, 161a
sigh'd and, 280a
unutterable things, 327b
Looke through a milstone, 112b
Looked and looked and laughed, 722b
at me as she did love, 480a
before thou leapt, 91a
come when you're, for, 584a
given horse in mouth, 88a
heights made to be, at, 867a
into his father's heart, 987a
inwards and found her, 275b
no sooner, but they loved, 163a
sun nor death, at steadily, 264b
upon riches, 295a
Lookes, full assurance given by, 114b
Looketh as butter would not melt, 92b
on woman to lust, 1050b
Looking for a man, 72a
for a man's foot-print, 857b
for someone in evening, 856b
good, leave them while you're, 966a
ill prevail, 261a
instinct of, around, 611b
up at the stars, 677a
well can't move her, 261a
Looking-glass, stand before, 57a

Looking-glasses, women have served as, 923b
Looks ahead to see kind of ground, 982a
and discourse in the street, 285a
and thoughts downward bent, 253a
books might spoil its, 761a
clear your, 403b
commercing with skies, 246a
despatchful, in haste, 256b
fairest garden in her, 267b
girl never, as well, 966a
her, were free, 421b
in the clouds, 167a
meagre were his, 137b
modest, the cottage adorn, 357a
more elder than, 146b
not their beauteous, 130b
on a face through a window, 891b
on alike, 208b
on tempests, 207a
pensive, innocent faces, 490b
profound, talk'd with, 356b
put on sour, 20a
puts on pretty, 148a
secret of your, 534b
she, a queen, 4a
sidelong, of love, 355b
sitting audience, 304a
stolen, are nice in chapels, 448a
through nature, 304a
through the deeds of men, 166b
toward school with heavy, 135b
upon world rationally, 402a
were fond words were few, 447b
with threatening eye, 148a
with unconcern, 339a
woman as old as she, 637a
woman's, 439b
Loom, broider the world upon a, 823b
life's in the, 711a
lilting at, and belting, 992a
she left the, 547b
Looming bastion fringed with fire, 551b
off mysteriously, 762b
Looms Lyons, 597b
master-word, large in meaning, 743b
look to your, again, 711a
Loon, cream-faced, 199a
Loonytic, man is called a, 835a
Loop to hang a doubt on, 189a
Looped and windowed raggedness, 192a
Loophole, cabin'd, 247a
don't want to leave a, 904b
Loopholes, narrow, in fortifications, 950a
of retreat, 364b
windows doors and, 426a
Loose as the wind, 233a
bands of Orion, 1032a
behaviour, immediate check to, 301b
enemy is, on the other side, 729b
golden thread, 348b
good dayes, 114a
hell broke, 256a
knitting the, train, 248a
or hold me fast, 693b
sally of the mind, 336b
to play upon the earth, 251a
turn 'em, into world, 107a
turned, in society, 715b
Loose type of things, 407b
using, all our words from, 982b
Loosed, he too, his hand, 663a
many arrows, several ways, 154b
string amidst public hall, 330a
Loosen, old faiths, and fall, 693a
old foundations, 899a
Loosen'd life, 328a
Loosened spirit brings, what liberty, 646a
Loosens her fragrant bodice, 481a
Lootgert look as though he'd kill his wife, 833b
Lop superfluous branches, 140a
Lopped and cut trees grow again, 54a
Lopsided man runs the fastest, 811b
Loquacious, light griefs are, 48b
Loquacity, poetry checks, 508a
Loquendum, I gat inter, 87a
Lord, all the while my, I meet, 830a
among wits, 53a
and father of mankind, 528b
and I were, in May, 693a
angel of the, went out, 456a
anger of the, against Uzzah, 364a
Bacon could have created the planets, 476b
be thankit, 393b
bless thee and keep thee, 1025b
blessed be the name of the, 1029b
blot out his name, 281b
bosom's, sits lightly, 137b
caused the sea to go back, 1024b
Chief Justice of England, 263a
Christ enter in, 770a
Christ the, is born, 334b
Christ the, is risen, 334a
coming of the, 597b
day which the, hath made, 1037a
directeth his steps, 83a, 1039b
earth hear word of the, 1048a
feast to the, 1024a
glance of the, 456a
God Almighty, 445b
God formed man of dust, 1021b
God made them all, 591b
God of hosts, 816a
God planted a garden, 1021b
God, voice of the, 1022a
God we ha' paid in full, 815a
God, were I, 1014a
handkerchief of the 607b
hath made both of them, 1040a
himself forgot, 526b
holy is the, of hosts, 1045b
I am the, 1024a
in mariage, 82a
is a man of war, 1024b
is come, 303a
is in his holy temple, 1049b
is in this place, 1023a
is my light and salvation, 1033b
is my rock, 1028a
is my shepherd, 1033a
is my strength, 1024b
it but a day, 738a
it over his fellow, 774b
Jehovah Jove or, 321a
Jesus Christ, grace of the, 1062a
judgments of the, are true, 542a, 1033a
Lord let both united be, 329a
life is ever, of death, 528a
lift up his countenance, 1025b
looketh on the heart, 1027b
love the, thy God, 1025b
Macaulay, 622a
make his face shine, 1025b
Mayor of London, 999b
mongrel beef-witted, 181b
my, in the Peers, 638a
noble, is the Rupert of debate, 512a
nor servant above his, 1052b
of folded arms, 133a
of himself, 213a, 455b
of hosts, 1033b
of hosts doth take away, 292b
of love came down, 757a
of our far-flung battle-line, 816a
of Tartary, 862b
of the pots and pipkins, 980b
once own the happy lines, 311b
opened unto me, 273a
paramount, of the soil, 587b
Peter denyed his, 1000b
pray the, my soul to keep, 1000b
prefers common-looking people, 542b
Randal, 1013a
reigneth, 1036b
replied my, 233b
require of thee, 1049b
Salisbury and myself, 843b
searcheth all hearts, 1029b
seeth not as man seeth, 1027b
sent me forth into the world, 273b
showed me, 273a
sitting upon a throne, 1045b
that lends me life, 124b
the, gave, 1029b
Thomas Howard, 556a
thou knowest, 722b
through this hour, 1008b
till his, is crucified, 600a
Tomnoddy is thirty-four, 638a
transformed to devils, 74a
vanity rules, 948a
wait upon the, 1047a
was crucified, 591b
was not in the wind, 1029a
watch between me and thee, 1023b
went before them by day, 1024a
what a change, 526b
what fools, 142a
who made thy teeth, 91b
whom, loveth he chasteneth, 294b
vicaire of the almyghty, 78a
Lordly cedar green with boughs, 756a
dish, butter in a, 1026b
hall, hut of the peasant or, 759a
Lord's anointed temple, 197a
earth is the, 1033b
gifts, 526b
passover, 1024a
school of the, service, 73b
Lords, a wit among, 53a
and ladies of Byzantium, 827a
kings, and Commons, 435b
masters, and rulers, 755b
o' the creation, 391a
of hell, 552a
of humankind, 354a
of ladies intellectual, 457a

Lords or kings of the earth, 606a
princes and, may flourish, 355b
Scots, at his feet, 1011b
thousand of his, 1048b
whose parents were Lord knows, 291b
women who love their, 352b
Lordship, point out to your, 520b
Lordships, beseech, to be merciful, 119a
Lordships' pleasures, 212a
Lore and pride of man, 503a
follow not her, 259a
much, we leave you, 706a
mystical, 432b
no garnered, 712b
of nicely-calculated less, 411b
sum of a lasting, 966b
volume of forgotten, 544b
Lorena, years creep slowly by, 632a
Lorn creetur, lone, 578b
with-outen remedye, 82a
Lose, amaz'd and, way, 148b
and neglect creeping hours, 161a
arts, virtue, 939b
connection with the masses, 951a
encounter and, in the crowd, 653b
findeth his life shall, it, 1052b
gain or, it all, 262b
get at one end, at other, 341b
good we oft might win, 183b
heart to fight and, 933b
his own soul, 1053b
his right, 329b
if fate means you to, 914a
if I should, 697a
it in the moment you detect, 314a
it that buy with much care, 143a
my all, 313a
myself in a mystery, 240a
name of action, 175a
neither past nor future, 66a
never, heart in illness, 850b
nobly save or meanly, 540b
nothing can he, 126b
one and the same thing, 66b
one life to, for my country, 299b
our grief, 670a
our ventures, 169a
play to win or toil to, 846b
reasons for living, 63a
some day you may, them all, 582a
something for every thing you gain, 501b
substance by grasping, 9b
the common touch, 820b
the touch of the one, 797a
their dear delight, 206b
their temperature, 956b
this intellectual being, 253b
thy love I lose my all, 313a
thy self-respect, 66b
time is most displeasing, 76a
to-day win to-morrow, 103b
tomorrow ground won today, 621a
what he never had, 236a
whatever you can, 43b
wholly, its vitality, 701b
win or, it all, 262b
wings, all their glory, 441b
Lose without excuse, 861b
your way, 202b
Loser, peace forced upon the, 770b
Loser's woe, enhance the, 415b
Losers, both should, be, 233b
tell me if the lovers are, 899a
Loses both itself and friend, 171b
democracy, its touch, 954a
deservedly, his own, 48b
faith in God and woman, 650a
finds himself, his misery, 620a
the past, 18a
what one, one loses, 719a
who, her shall gain, 725b
who, who wins, 193b
wise man never, anything, 98b
Loseth his life for my sake, 1052b
other life than he liveth, 66a
Losing, avoid for fear of, it, 286a
fight when he's sure of, 596b
man who can fight when he's, 877b
office, 152a
rendered sager, 456b
Loss and possession are one, 848b
better to incur, 30a
great our, and grievous, 817b
grief but aggravates thy, 1011b
love's the ambassador of, 790a
mocks my, of liberty, 384b
most patient man in, 204a
no gain except by, 631b
of honest men's lives, 229b
of sight, 259b
of the sun, 324a
of wealth is loss of dirt, 90b
our hap is, 126a
pleasure without, 110a
promise to his, 290b
so overwhelming, 541b
thy so sore, 790b
unknown is no loss, 43a
woe for a lover's, 592b
Losses are restor'd, 205a
base gains are same as, 7b
fellow that had, 158b
moral, of expediency, 964a
troubles, anxieties, 702a
Lost a good captain, 100b
all good to me is, 255a
all is not, 252a
all is, save honour, 87b
all original brightness, 253a
all was, 258a
all was not, 400a
and dead, 609b
and waiting for you, 815b
angel of ruined paradise, 467b
associations and societies, 800b
battle's, and won, 194a
better to have fought and, 552a
better to have loved and, 551b
books by which printers, 244a
breed of noble bloods, 166b
but ane I've twa behin', 394a
causes, home of, 621b
combatants are, 332b
content, land of, 786a
even with the utterly, 544a
every day to be, 343a
every dream we thought, 630b
fight of virtue, 752b
for aye in darkness, 610b
for want of nail shoe was, 330b
France has, a battle, 954b
friend in power is friend, 696b
good notion is, 273b
he was, and is found, 1057a
Lost heart stiffens, 944b
her honest name, 1008a
his letters watch and wallet, 687a
his tail, 221b
holding anchor, 127a
how art thou, 258b
I have, a day, 305b
immortal part of myself, 187b
in convent's solitary gloom, 313a
in idle company, 284a
in jest, 928b
in lexicography, 336b
in spiral of his conscience, 926b
in the common mass of matter, 6a
in the sweets, 308b
in wand'ring mazes, 254a
is our old simplicity, 1002b
it forever, 572b
just, when I was saved, 646b
lack'd and, 158b
last man on earth'll be, 737b
little, pup, 853b
live in all that we have, 606b
love, poet should have a, 981b
loved long since and, 495b
lover in the husband, 343a
many a year of strife well, 929a
Mark Antony the world, 289b
memory of the loved and, 541b
men being once, 54a
men, their reason, 168a
Mule Flat, 979a
my reputation, 187b
never, a little fish, 746b
no love, 108a
not, but gone before, 47a
nothing except a battle, 400b
obscenes, like old idols, 866a
one shaft, 143b
ones, counting all our, 12b
ones, legion of the, 818b
or won the game, 494b
people on whom nothing is, 718b
praising what is, 183a
race, 987b
reformers and lawmakers, 800b
reputation, comes not again, 430b
restore what I have, 233a
right and wrong reverends, 800b
sea voices, 944b
sheep, strayed like, 1068a
sight of distant horizons, 840a
sight of hidden away, 692b
small, rafts, 893a
so fallen so, 527a
sooner, and worn, 164b
state may be given up for, 344a
sun is, 217a
swallow'd up and, 253b
than ever were, at sea, 668b
think that day, 305b
those who have, an infant, 448b
time like a run, 994a
time never found again, 331a
to love and truth, 819a
to sight to memory dear, 489b
two golden hours, 484a
upon the roundabouts, 859a
virtue if, in a young man, 283b
voice with hollaing, 152b
what I forego is, forever, 412b
what though the field be, 252a
when honour is, 44a
wherever we're, in, 994a

Lost without a sigh, 717b
without deserving, 187b
woman that deliberates is, 299b
woman won or woman, 827a
words have, their edge, 982b
year only, to me, 233b
your grip, 829a
Lot, age in which their, has fallen, 494a
be content with your, 10a
blameless vestal's, 313a
is fallen unto me, 1032b
man's, 41b
no matter where my, is cast 878b
of man but once to die, 232a
of man to suffer and die, 5b
our, if we live so long, 817a
poor, and dirty too, 879a
that will not be my, 28a
this is the, of all of us, 344b
which finds no enemies, 45a
O so loth to depart, 610b
to depart, 293b
Lothario, haughty gallant gay, 302a
Lotus of the Nile, 528a
tied with thread, 699a
Lou, lady that's known as, 877a
Loud alarum bells, 546a
and troublesome insects, 361a
bassoon, 421a
clamor more or less insane, 473a
curses not, but deep, 199a
laugh spoke the vacant mind, 356a
licker talks mighty, 738b
naked piping, 387b
roared the dreadful thunder, 395b
sweet Te Deums, 875a
through width of the land, 888b
timbrel, sound the, 440a
tongue at will and never, 187a
torrent, so the, 354a
up-lifted angel trumpets, 250a
Loud-bawling orators, 59b
Louder, a cock can crow, 585b
but as empty quite, 317b
he talked of his honor, 492a
report than thunder, 106b
Loudest, cry out, of its abuse, 283a
thunder peals the, 726a
wheel that squeaks the, 595a
Loud-hissing urn, 364b
Loudly, widows exclaim, 333b
Louis of the awful cheek, 751a
Louisiana, I retired upon, 676b
Lounger, found to be a, 793b
Loungers of the empire, 781b
Lounging, good-natured, 405a
in the wings, 686b
Lounsbury, Charles, 776b
Lour, see the front o' battle, 394a
Lousy, conduct unethical and, 992a
poor and often very, 331b
Lovable, to be loved be, 42b
Lov'd, had we never, sae kindly, 392a
heart that has truly, 439a
how, how honour'd once, 313b
I not honour more, 268a
long woo'd and lately won, 415b
mansionry, approve by his, 195a
thou hast not, 160a
Lov'd, to be, needs only to be seen, 279a
unenvied by the muse he, 315b
Love, a boy's, 192b
a bright particular star, 182b
a friend unenvying, 13a
a lassie, 850a
a man who is zealous, 342a
a spirit of compact fire, 131a
a thousand thousand voices, 935b
a train, 178a
a wall, 879a
a woman, excite us to, 105b
absence still increases, 485a
absolves no loved one, 75b
acts of kindness and, 403b
affairs of, 157a
after, book collecting, 888a
after the verb to, 740a
ah, let us be true, 622a
alas my, you do me wrong, 999b
all for, 113a
all for the, of you, 828a
all God's creation, 618a
all in green went my, 968a
all, is sweet, 465b
all she loves is, 458a
all their quantity of, 179a
all trust a few, 182b
all waste, 465b
all ye who, the apple, 654b
all-embracing, 618b
almost too much, 881a
an abject intercourse, 355a
an off'ring pure of, 617b
anchor of a, is death, 730a
ancient, that bards enjoy'd, 384b
and a cough, 233a
and a space for delight, 691b
and all his pleasures, 221a
and all its smart, 500a
and be loved by me, 546a
and be wise, 43a
and beauty and delight, 466b
and business and family, 800a
and care and strength, 1005a
and desire and hate, 833a
and fame to nothingness sink, 479b
and friendship stirred, 486b
and goodness in the world, 596b
and hate are emotions, 490b
and honour with my soul, 155b
and I had wit to win, 756a
and I would lie, 786a
and idleness, 932b
and let love, 694a
and life are fair, 769b
and pride beyond mere skill, 773a
and she be fair, 482a
and tenderness sealed up, 643a
and the care of children, 825a
and thought and joy, 406a
and toil in years to be, 820b
and war are same thing, 108a
and wisdom dwell, 583a
art is the accomplice of, 778a
as if at a future time, 70a
as the angels may, 519a
ashamed of having been in, 265a
at the lips, 880b
B and C in, with A, 831b
bade me welcome, 232b
banner over me was, 1044a
base men being in, 187a
be blind, 141a
Love, be my, 123a
beautiful is, 897a
beauty of their, 777a
beauty truth and, are one, 721b
begins to sicken and decay, 168b
believe in, 790b
better to, amiss, 552a
betwixt us two, 267b
bid me, 230a
bid me take, easy, 824a
bloomed up into, again, 707b
bonds of, united, 220a
boughs of, and hate, 824a
bow before thine altar, 352a
breastplate of faith and, 1063a
breathes of, 729b
bud of, 135b
built on beauty, 216b
but her and love for ever, 392a
but love in vain, 267b
but not your thoughts, 924a
but you alone, 1011a
by, was consummated, 686a
campaigning, 994a
can die, 427b
can never lose its own, 528a
can scarce deserve the name, 455b
can tell and love alone, 721b
cannot hold, out, 135a
Carlotta, 852b
carnations and my first, 911a
carrier of, and sympathy, 666b
casteth out fear, 1064b
casts out prudery, 673a
change old, for new, 116b
chatter and, hate, 623a
Christian, among churches, 556b
Christians, one another, 68b
close open hand out of, 726b
comes back to his vacant dwelling, 704a
comes to all, 759a
common as light is, 465b
common cure of, 105b
conquered only by flight, 290a
conquers all, 36a
consists in this, 884a
converted from thing it was, 205b
could never change, 721b
could you and I conspire, 533b
count the times I, 911b
courtship, and matrimony, 588a
covereth all sins, 1039a
crime to, too well, 313b
crown of, and friendship, 479a
curiosity freckles and doubt, 966b
dark secret, 387a
dearly, but one day, 307b
deep as first, 550b
deeper than speech our, 815a
demonstrations of, 106a
deserves, and thanks, 370a
desire more, 159b
die for, 183a
dies when, is done, 755a
dinner of herbs where, is, 1039b
discourage, of study, 909a
divine, has met human need, 617a
do not, that do not show, 131b
do not, the Sabbath, 972b
does not die when, dies, 266a
dost thou, life, 330b
dowered with the, of love, 546a
drift beyond his, and care, 528a
drives his, away, 827a

Love, dull sublunary lovers', 216b
each time we, 650a
earth's the right place for, 880a
ebb to humble, 189a
ectasy of, 173a
emphasis of passionate, 431b
end of a, or a season, 879a
ennobles all, 1006a
enough of woman's, 827b
every leaf, 618a
everything, 618a
everything that's old, 119a
exultations agonies and, 407a
fall out with those we, 550a
falleth from, 83b
falling in, at first sight, 813b
false or true, 824b
fans it, 781a
far from the lips we, 439a
fear to, thee sweet, 790a
feast of, is song, 668a
fickleness of the women I, 764b
fight for, 141b
finds comfort in despair, 125a
first learned in lady's eyes, 133b
fitter, for me, 216a
flies out the window, 1000a
flowers and fruits of, 461a
for a woman you respect, 761b
for Angela, 852b
for fellow-citizens, 367a
for ladies', unfit, 281a
for sake of being loved, 463a
for things afar, 13b
for this flag, 852b
for thy, I will not grieve, 693b
for timber, 962b
for your, to her, 130a
free as air, 313a
freedom comrades, 897a
freedom in my, 268b
friendship and marriage, 434a
friendship charity, 182a
friendship is, 451b
friendship needs emotion to become, 673a
from too much, of living, 694a
from whom the world begun, 721b
from whose eyelids dropped, 7a
fulfilling of the law, 1060b
fulsome, for gain, 309b
gather the rose of, 230b
gave them our, and fear, 571a
gilds the scene, 381a
gin, be bonnie, 1013a
give a little, to a child, 606a
give me a sign his, to prove, 611b
God from necessity is, 561a
God gave them, 884b
God gives us, 547b
God if You wish for our, 933b
God is, 672a, 1064b
God made, 804b
God the world and, 672b
goes toward love, 135b
good creditable acquaintance, 295a
good man's, 162b
good-night must thou go, 686a
great, with a little gift, 29b
greater, hath no man, 1058b
greater than his power, 673a
greatest, of life, 371b
greybeards call divine, 127a
grief bound up with our, 670a
grown faint and fretful, 694a
grows bitter with treason, 693a
Love had been sae ill to win, 1013a
hail wedded, 256a
half in, with easeful death, 481b
half makes, to you today, 781a
hang level in balances of, 673a
hardly seem worth thinking of, 825b
harvests that our, had sown, 899b
harvest-time of, 427b
has found its home, 42a
hate traitors and treason, 279a
have not found my thing to, 885a
he bore to learning, 356b
he had to her, 1023b
he was all for, 377a
heart that gives it, 872b
her till I die, 999a
her was a liberal education, 301b
he's my, forevermore, 1020b
hid in the heart of, 824b
him because he is good, 797a
him for enemies he has made, 636b
him so as if to hate him, 14b
hold, in, 933b
honesty and, doth mince, 187b
hope faith and, 394b
hope nor, nor a friend, 752a
hopeless, finds comfort, 382a
how do I, thee, 519b
how vast a memory has, 310a
human, thou spirit given, 543b
hunt down, together, 693a
I am sick of, 1044a
I and my, wont to gae, 1013a
I could not, thee dear so much, 268a
I hate and I, 35b
I told my, 386a
if ever thou shalt, 164a
if love be perfect, 554b
if, means affection, 953a
if music be the food of, 163b
if my, were in my arms, 999a
if she, me I will die, 229a
if there's delight in, 298a
if thou must, me, 519a
if, were what the rose is, 693a
if you speak, 157a
in a golden bowl, 384b
in a hut, 480b
in law or in, 587b
in my bosom, 116a
in search of a word, 716b
in, with the janitor's boy, 995b
innocence of, 164b
is a boy by poets styl'd, 239a
is a flame, 897a
is a greater law, 73b
is a mood to man, 754a
is a sickness, 122b
is anterior to life, 647b
is bitter, 948b
is blind, 144b
is blynd, 81b
is enough, 667a
is flower-like, 425a
is full of showers, 118a
is God's essence, 672b
is grown to ripeness, 547b
is heaven, 413b
is immortal, 707a
is in his heart, 761a
is indestructible, 427b
is left alone, 547b
Love is like a dizziness, 402b
is like a lovely rose, 649b
is like the wild rose-briar, 591b
is love, 892b
is more cruel than lust, 692a
is nature's second sun, 116b
is not all, 963a
is not love which alters, 207a
is of a birth as rare, 269a
is something so divine, 366b
is strong as death, 1044b
is sweet for a day, 693a
is swift sincere pious, 83b
is the coldest of critics, 631a
is the jewel, 885a
is the only priest, 662b
is then our duty, 308b
it I love it, 591a
its essence is, 472b
itself possess'd, 137b
itself shall slumber on, 468b
iz like the meazles, 594b
jealousy born together with, 266a
jot of former, 122b
joy and, triumphing, 254b
kelson of creation is, 607b
kept in, 893b
kindled by virtue, 76b
kindness shall win my, 130b
kisses tears and smiles, 409a
know her was to, her, 396b
knoweth no lawes, 92a
labour of, 1063a
land that I, 941b
laws of life truth and, 616b
lay thy phobias to rest, 928a
lays hold on gentle heart, 75b
learn to bear beams of, 385a
least that let men know, 131b
let him, tomorrow, 304b
let the warm, in, 482b
let those, now, 304b
let thy, be younger, 164b
let's contend no more, 568a
liberty to those who, it, 444a
light and calm thoughts, 423b
lightly turns to thoughts of, 548b
like death levels ranks, 510a
like everybody not in, 855b
like friendship steady, 440a
like, is warm, 440a
like ours can never die, 813a
like sunshine after rain, 131a
lime of, 230a
limited by limited strength, 490b
liquor, or fights, 787a
little, my love come to me, 892b
little words of, 626b
live and, 35a
live with me and be my, 123a, 992b
live with thee and be thy, 110b
live without, 653a
lodged in a woman's breast, 213a
look of, alarms, 386b
look with as much, as friends, 284a
looks not with eyes, 141a
Lord of, came down, 757a
lose the power to, 583b
lose thy, I lose my all, 313a
lost to, and truth, 819a
love alone can pore, 716b
love for the woman you, 761b
love, in others they, 266a
lovers who, truly, 723a
loves in higher, endure, 552a

Love, lyric, half angel, 573a
machine, 693b
made trouble, 804b
make me, him, 150a
make thee run into folly, 160a
make, what we choose, 897a
makes, at all seasons, 1007a
makes those young, 262a
man in, endures more, 728b
man in state of, 728b
man's, is a thing apart, 457b
man's peculiar duty to, 68a
marked my, by candle-light, 612b
marry the man they, 906a
marvellous mercies and infinite, 692b
may go to Jericho, 440a
May never month of, 118a
me litle love me long, 93b
me little, 230b
me long, 230b
me love my dog, 94b
men hope and, 378b
men, their martyrs, 618b
mercy and walk humbly, 1049b
mercy charity and, 577a
mercy pity peace and, 385b
might enter in, 767a
mighty pain to, 267b
ministers of, 423a
mischievous devil, 672a
mistress to the man I, 313a
moderately, 136b
more libertines than, 344b
more, or more disdain, 236b
more we, our friends, 270a
musick I, most, 285a
must have wings to fly, 846b
must kiss that mortal's eyes, 760b
my, and I did meet, 824a
my country's good, 202b
my, he purloined her away, 701a
my heart has its, 486a
my neighbor well, 438b
my own and only, of you, 595b
my, she is a kitten, 690b
my, soothes not me, 609a
never, a stranger, 959a
never believe her, is blind, 876b
never doubt I, 173b
never seek to tell thy, 386a
never seeking her own, 83b
never taint my, 189b
never, unless you bear with faults, 220b
never wholly could escape, 73a
no blessed leisure for, 489a
no cord hold so fast as, 223b
no disguise can conceal, 265a
no fear in, 1064b
no great, in the beginning, 180a
no, lost sir, 108a
no rage like, to hatred turned, 298a
noght oold as whan newe, 81b
none knew thee but to, thee, 462b
nor hatred in the game, 727a
not death but, 519a
not enough to make us, 295a
not for, but only gliding, 501a
not man the less, 454b
not me for comely grace, 999b
not my, to see, 114b
not the flower they pluck, 504a
Love not the wind, 133a
not ye hapless sons, 529b
nothing as a good fight, 918b
nothing in, 199a
nothing that we, over-much, 826b
now, is over, 823b
now, the more, 304b
O spirit of, 163b
obedience troops of friends, 199a
of a nine-year-old, 811b
of all that is and ever was, 665b
of beauty in the abstract, 479a
of bustle is not industry, 47a
of country, 577a
of every land, 950a
of flattery, 302a
of friends, laughter and the, 849a
of glory is most ardent, 301b
of God, 1062a
of her, become filled with, 20a
of herself she will not, 261a
of home, 577a
of justice, 265a
of learning, 525a
of liberty God has planted, 538a
of life increased, 371b
of love of life of death, 665b
of man, 21b
of money, 515b
of money as possession, 925a
of money is the root, 1063a
of my life came not, 760a
of nature, 470b
of other sights controls, 215a
of pleasure and love of sway, 314b
of praise howe'er concealed, 304b
of the British people, 360b
of the turtle, 455b
of the young for the young, 788a
of truth, 555b
of virtue, 344b
of war for itself, 490a
of wealth, 516b
of wealth or fame, 761b
of your wife, 813a
off with the old, 668a
old trees hats coats, 953a
once, 575b
one fairer than my, 134b
one leaf is for, 802b
one maiden only, 555a
one true light kindle to, 533a
only our, hath no decay, 216a
only, sprung from hate, 135a
orbit of the restless soul, 626a
our occupations, 578b
oyster may be crossed in, 382a
pain over, 898b
pains of, be sweeter far, 275b
pangs of dispriz'd, 174b
pardon to the extent we, 266a
passing that of dwellers, 748a
passing the, of woman, 1027b
paths lead to woman's, 225a
pent-up, of my heart, 736a
pest of, 479a
pity melts the mind to, 225a
pity's akin to, 225a
Platonic, 105b
play a dominant part, 810b
pleasure of, is in loving, 265b
poet without, 473a
poet's food is, and fame, 466a
Love, power and effect of, 223b
practice this thin, 262b
predilection and, 705a
priests speak wisely about, 991a
prince of, beheld, 384b
proof of, and power, 612a
prove likewise variable, 135b
pure, shows itself, 270a
purple light of, 349b
quick-ey'd, 232b
rather than, than money, 590b
regain, once possess'd, 260b
renders votaries credulous, 345a
renewal of, 31b
renews the strength of, 31b
respect or natural, 773a
rhymes so rare to, 725a
right to dissemble your, 389a
ruin'd, when built anew, 207a
rules the court, 413b
sang of, not of fame, 634b
seals of, but sealed in vain, 185b
season of, and laughter, 661b
secret, 1041a
seeketh only self to please, 387a
seething surge of, 665b
seldom haunts the breast, 309b
self-sacrificing, of a brute, 544b
separate us from, of God, 1060a
servant in, 82a
service of my, 789a
sets, a task like that, 448b
shackles of an old, 555a
shame with, at strife, 281a
she never told her, 164b
sick with, 961b
sidelong looks of, 355b
sigh to those who, me, 456b
sighed for the, of a ladye, 685a
silence in, bewrays woe, 111a
silent tongues of, 104a
sits down to the banquet, 668a
smile of, 387b
so, doth guide, 617a
so gentle in his view, 134b
so long as we, we serve, 752b
so many I, not yet born, 990b
so sweet, seemed, 721b
sole mortal thing, 629b
solitary places, 465b
some one to, 788a
something to, He lends us, 547b
sometimes called brotherly, 728a
sought is good, 165a
sovereynetee over hir, 81b
spare diet the cause, lasts, 261b
spirit compact of fire, 131a
spring of, gushed, 422a
spring of, resembleth, 131b
springs of, 585b
stand much in the cause of, 784b
stream of, 526b
strong son of God immortal, 551a
such a man, 323b
such I believe my, 86a
supreme value is, 799b
swears she is made of truth, 207b
sweet are words of, 673a
sweet as, 384a
sweet is true, 555a
sweet lovers, the spring, 163a
sweetest of all what, nor says, 673a
sweetest thing on earth, 737a

Love, take our, together, 712a
takes my voice away, 762a
tale without, 723b
taught him shame, 281a
teach a monarch to be wise, 348a
teach me only teach, 568a
that asketh love again, 635b
that asks no questions, 789a
that can be reckon'd, 200a
that circles home, 495b
that comes too late, 183b
that drips fer me and you, 745b
that endures for a breath, 691b
that giveth in full store, 635b
that has weathered the storms, 788a
that I might, you, 887b
that is hoarded moulds, 975a
that is in my heart, 486a
that makes the world go round, 684a
that makes undaunted, 789a
that makes us grateful, 485b
that makes world go round, 657a
that never falters, 789a
that pays the price, 789a
that should help you to live, 694b
that so desires, 639b
that stands the test, 789a
that the winged seraphs, 546a
that was more than love, 546a
that was sleeping, 992b
that we knew of yore, 704a
that ye, one another, 1058b
that's wise, 846b
the animals, 618a
the beginning of knowledge, 473a
the double gate, 897a
the game beyond the prize, 803a
the gifts I give, 847b
the good yet the worse pursue, 42b
the little trade, 67a
the Lord thy God, 1025b
the man I marry, 906a
the man who knows it all, 722a
the offender, 281a
the pearl of his oyster, 692a
the plants, 618a
the sinner, 625b
the sweetest singers, 981a
the treason, 53a
the whole world, 618b
thee better after death, 519b
thee Doctor Fell, 293a
thee more, 261b
thee whatever thou art, 439b
their country and be poor, 321a
their land because it is their own, 462b
their watch of wond'ring, 669b
them that love me, 1038b
them that, God, 1060a
they conquer, that run away, 237a
they die in yon rich sky, 550a
they that, are blest, 584a
thing we, must die, 575a
think of those we, 270a
those I guard I do not, 826a
those we, decay, 328a
those who love you, 325a
those who, us best, 754a
those whom they benefit, 98b
thou art fair, 691b
Love thou the rose, 653a
though last not least in, 167b
though prest with ill, 365b
through, to light, 723b
thy life nor hate, 52b, 258b
thy neighbour, 1025b
thy sweet, remember'd, 205a
thy, to me was wonderful, 1027b
thy wife, 574a
thyself last, 211b
tide of, 225a
tides of, 852b
time will take my, 205b
to, and to cherish, 1069a
to be wise and, 182a
to be worst of the company, 295a
to come unto my, 115a
to faults is always blind, 386b
to have known, 692b
to live is like, 672a
to live with you, 39a
to, oneself, 769b
to see her was to, her, 392a
to woman is life or death, 754a
too divine to, 463b
took away, 440a
traceable to, of pleasure, 605b
traceable to, of praise, 605b
tragedy of, is indifference, 875b
trifle with itself, 132a
triumph in redeeming, 383a
true, is like ghosts, 265a
true, is never blind, 630a
true, know from another one, 177b
true, never did run smooth, 141a
true, sits him down, 1004b
trust thou thy, 606a
truth, 326a
tunes the shepherd's reed, 413b
two who, are parted, 486a
unending ache of, 917a
unrelenting foe to, 328b
unreturned has its rainbow, 792a
unselfed, 616b
unsevered by quarrels, 38b
unto others is cast, 760a
us and which we can love, 655b
vegetable, should grow, 268b
ventered life an', 601b
Vermont because of hills, 859a
very few to, 405a
very lightly now, 812b
virtue she alone is free, 248b
waft her, 147a
wakes men once a lifetime, 629b
warm in, 313a
was like the liberal air, 688a
was young, 795a
waters cannot quench, 1044b
way they fight or, or sin, 812b
well of, 483b
Werther had a, for Charlotte, 564a
what a plague is, 1013b
what costs us pains, 309b
what I, belongs to me, 976a
what is, 164a
when I, thee not chaos is come, 188a
when I was in, with you, 785b
when man we, 510b
when silence speaks for, 673a
when, speaks, 133b
when, was loveliest, 673b
when we love them not, 104b
Love, where, is great, 176a
where is the, we seek, 465b
where we, is home, 535b
which moves the sun, 77a
who wins his, 725b
whole course of, 186a
whom none can, 350b
will be in, with night, 136b
will creep in service, 93a
will find out the way, 1013b
wine of, is music, 668a
wine women and song, 382b
wisdom to, to live, 812b
with your nativity, 162b
without his wings, 451b
without power is destroyed, 963b
without the help of anything, 388b
woman I, 972a
woman is more barbarous in, 727a
woman's first, 769a
women, their lovers, 266a
women who, their lords, 352b
women's, and men's will, 216a
word, in mouth of a courtezan, 504b
words of, then spoken, 439b
work is, made visible, 924a
world in, with night, 136b
worms eaten men not for, 162b
would be merely you, 938b
would prove so hard a master, 721b
you as New Englanders love pie, 894a
you can, and think, 626b
you ten years before flood, 268b
you Thursday, 519a
your enemies, 1051a
your enemy bless your haters, 556b
your life poor as it is, 590b
your neighbour, 233b
your neighbour's wife, 492b
youth gave, and roses, 440a
Lov'd, no man ever, 207a
till we, 215a
Loveable, Elaine the, 555a
Love-darting eyes, 248a
Loved a happy human face, 447b
all, art in a seemly way, 737b
all we, of him, 467b
and closed the door, 752a
and cradled here, 662a
and the rich, 562b
and the unloved, 680a
another race of beings, 464a
as when you, me best, 899b
Assisan, 852b
at first sight, 123a
at home revered abroad, 390a
before it exists, 866b
better to have, and lost, 551b
brass long, as gold, 838b
Caesar less, 168a
Caesar, the treason, 53a
conviction that we are, 497a
cursed and floundered, 720a
each other and were ignorant, 827b
England dearly and deeply, 876a
flowers that fade, 721b
genius to be, 518b
greatly, a maid, 893b
greatly was he, 777b
have not, the world, 343a

Loved her that she did pity them, 186b
him as he loved his own soul, 1027b
him for himself, 381b
his country as no other, 624b
his friend, 1014b
I saw and, 123a
I, you best, 289b
idols I have, 533a
if you, me ever so little, 693a
in vain, 451b
Jack, his friend, 377a
laughed often and, much, 905b
life, 891b
like not only to be, 596b
long since and lost, 495b
love and be, by me, 546a
love for sake of being, 463a
loves that we have, before, 885a
man I, in Rome, 962b
many, 887b
many strange women, 1028b
marked of many, of one, 706a
me for dangers I had pass'd, 186b
me still the same, 483b
memory of the, and lost, 541b
money and knew how to keep it, 106a
nature I, 432a
never to have been, 552a
no sooner, but they sighed, 163a
none, but at first sight, 123a
not wisely but too well, 190b
nothing to have, 552a
one he, in secret, 767a
one, time and place and the, 575a
ones, come before their, 774a
only after constructed, 866b
pale hands I, 812b
palpable thou hast never, 673a
passing well, 174a
Pharaoh's lean kine be, 150b
Rome more, 168a
saw and, 369b
see the souls we, 554a
sigh'd to many, but one, 452b
so long as we are, 752b
so many I, were not dead, 990b
some we, 532a
talk to every woman as if you, her, 769a
the beggar-maid, 1011b
the prairie, 898b
thee Atthis once, 8b
these I have, 938b
those who always, 304b
thou hast, and suffered, 632b
three whole days, 261b
to be, be lovable, 42b
to have, to have thought, 620b
to plead lament and sue, 414a
too true to keep a friend, 520a
treachery, 279a
use him as though you, him, 236b
way to know is to have, 720a
we that had, him so, 567b
when all was young, 599a
when I, you, 988a
who never, before, 304b
wish I, the human race, 796b
with a love more than love, 546a
you better than you knew, 654b
you dear as well as he, 833a
you so long, 999b
Loved you Wednesday, 519a
your moments of glad grace, 824a
Love-gift of a fairy-tale, 657b
Love-in-idleness, 141b
Love-knot, dark red, 909b
Love-lamps in the casement hung, 564a
Lovelier flower on earth never sown, 405b
no, hills than thine, 863a
things have mercy shown, 455a
Loveliest and the best, 532a
fantasy, 863a
lassie that trips, 484b
last still, 454a
of lovely things, 471a
of trees the cherry, 785a
tune becomes vulgar, 739b
Love-light lies and lies and lies, 439b
Loveliness, Adonis in, 447b
believe in, 790b
dream of, descending, 631a
fade as it will, 438b
he made more lovely, 468a
I never knew, 483b
increases, 478b
keeps house, 810b
lay down in her, 420b
needs not foreign aid, 328a
not without such, 879a
one made up of, 499a
spend all you have for, 928b
that, is enough, 708b
web of, 866a
within hath found, 215b
Lovely, amiable, death, 148a
and more temperate, 204b
and pleasant in their lives, 1027b
and soothing death, 609b
apparition, 409a
April of her prime, 204b
as a Lapland night, 409b
as you are, 972a
being scarcely formed, 460a
companions, 439a
corpse, 577b
days, made such, 513b
dears her noblest work, 391b
eyes are Cupid's arms, 1000b
fair and smell'st so sweet, 189b
female shapes, 665b
fighting along the whole line, 663a
floating hair, 660a
flowers are, 425a
fragments, practice old, 898b
grow, growing old, 891a
he is altogether, 1044b
I say the world is, 708b
in a lonely place, 863b
in thy youthful grace, 471b
in your strength, 453b
is the rose, 408a
lady garmented in light, 466b
language, 931a
laughter shows, 220b
light, it gives a, 962a
living boy, 103a
loveliness he made more, 468a
Mary Morison, 393b
of yore, 535a
organ of her life, 158b
rose, go, 242a, 823a
rose, love is like a, 649b
single, action, 603a
so be, 972a
Lovely stars the forget-me-nots, 522b
Thais, 280a
the brave deserve the, 631b
thing, memory of a, 928b
thing, order is a, 866a
things like that, 967b
things will have an ending, 948b
two, berries moulded, 142a
whatsoever things are, 1063a
who shall be, as she, 912b
wise and, 962b
woman stoops to folly, 944a
Lovely-asunder starlight, 724b
Love-match generally a failure, 840a
Love-quarrels in pleasing concord end, 260b
Lover, all mankind love a, 502a
and his lass, 163a
and no adventurer, 772a
and sensualist, 741b
angel appear to each, 304b
days dividing, and lover, 691b
everything disturbs absent, 104a
fond, 261a
for an hour, 935a
give repentance to her, 355a
grows familiar to the, 299b
happy as a, 409b
having been your, 823b
husband and wife and, 638b
I am a, 885a
in the husband, 343a
like an island shore, 864a
loose or hold me fast, 693b
lunatic, and poet, 142b
magnetic peripatetic, 683a
no, of poetry can spare Chaucer, 508a
no, of pompous title, 97b
of Concord, 1068b
of his mistress, 270b
of men the sea, 692b
of my soul, 334a
of trees, 568b
or nightingale, 758a
plagues a, bears, 293a
propositions of a, 162a
required in every, 106a
rooted stays, 507b
scratch a, 966b
searching for a new, 991a
sighing like furnace, 161a
sulk no more, 993b
tame, unlocks his heart, 231b
what woman says to ardent, 35b
without indiscretion, 705a
woman loves her, 458a
Love-rhymes, regent of, 133a
Lover's, act a, or a Roman's part, 313b
bed, 201b
every, a soldier, 42b
ghost, some old, 216b
hire, win the, 386b
injur'd, hell, 256b
loss, woe for a, 592b
on her, arm she leant, 549a
pinch, 202a
quarrel with the world, 881b
thoughts into a, head, 405a
Lovers admire naked beauties, 460b
alas for, 83b
all other, being estranged, 827b
all true, such as I am, 164b
anger of, 31b
are commonly industrious, 105b

Lovers, between true, 984a
cannot see pretty follies, 144b
children or youths or, 777a
devise to, 777a
eloped in the dark, 725a
find their peace at last, 927a
fled away into the storm, 481a
Frankie and Johnny were, 1003b
free, free spenders, 842a
give law to, 73b
kindred comrades, friends, 630a
lacking matter, 162b
like sunset and sunrise, 671a
love the western star, 413b
make two, happy, 315b
meeting, journeys end in, 164a
never tired of each other, 266a
of the beautiful, 20a
of virtue, 236b
old, are soundest, 119a
quarrels of, 31b
Romans countrymen and, 168a
star-cross'd, 134a
such end true, have, 384b
swear more performance, 181b
sweet, let us embrace, 133a
sweet, love the spring, 163a
tell me if the, are losers, 899a
too many tears for, shed, 480b
true, run into strange capers, 160a
unhappy, should be Frenchmen, 956b
whispering, 355b
who love truly, 723a
woes of hopeless, 278b
women love their, 266a
Lovers', dull sublunary, love, 216b
litany, 813a
meeting or luck or fame, 887a
pansy for, thoughts, 116b
perjuries, 135b
seasons run, 215b
songs turned to psalms, 116a
tongues by night, 135b
tongues, silver-sweet, 135b
Love's a cheat, 810b
a kiss and then away, 758a
architecture, 263b
bestowing, 665b
but a frailty of the mind, 298a
devoted flame, 440a
disappointment endears, 575b
fires glow the longest, 726a
harbinger, 259a
heralds should be thoughts, 136a
keen arrows, 162b
latest breath, 122b
more richer than my tongue, 190b
mysteries in souls, 216b
passives, 263b
pleasure, 827a
ripening breast, 479b
ritornella, 484a
sake only, 519a
shadows are so rich, 137b
shock, withstand, 893a
the ambassador of loss, 790a
true, hand, 138a
true, the gift, 413b
wound, purple with, 141b
young dream, 439a
Loves again and still vainly, 486a
all, except what trade can give, 575a
all she, is love, 458a
an inner air, 986b
Loves an old house, 872b
best that calls me Tom, 227a
better than he is beloved, 98b
but their oldest clothes, 215b
change everything except, 325b
come in at the eye, 826a
death, a shining mark, 306a
faithful, 113a
gentle dullness, a joke, 322a
God, to help him, 13a
he only may chastise who, 797a
he that, sorrow, 214b
her that each, best, 433a
him better for his faults, 355a
him he fears, no one, 27a
his fellowmen, 448a
his native country best, 556b
his neighbor as himself, 763b
in higher love endure, 552a
into corpses or wives, 692a
joys sorrows and griefs, 744a
kills the thing he, 769b
life and the, and lures, 692b
man and what he, 888a
me dearly, 479a
more readily than it hates, 514a
no one who, called unhappy, 792a
not his wronger, 188a
oblique, 269a
of many a mood, 695a
on to the close, 439a
or fears or hates, 412b
reigned with your, 97b
slander, a shining mark, 637a
some people one, best, 641b
suspects yet soundly, 188a
that we have loved before, 885a
t' have sails fill'd, 117a
those that God, 30a
to hear himself talk, 136a
to lie with me, 160a
to live i' the sun, 160a
to sit and hear me sing, 384b
two, I have, 207b
war, to prey upon young, 16b
weeps that no, endure, 694a
who for the first time, 486a
who, that must first be wise, 25a
woman, her lover, 458a
Lovesick heart dies, 961a
twenty, maidens we, 683a
mockin'-bird, 859b
winds were, 200b
Lovesome thing, garden is a, 645b
Lovest, carve the thing thou, 762b
Hal thou, me, 150b
Loveth, he that, chasteneth, 1039a
he that, not, 1064b
prayeth well who, well, 422b
whom Lord, he chasteneth, 294b
Loving, absolves no loved one from, 75b
advertis'd by, friends, 127a
and for saying so, 215b
and laughing and free, 911a
and lovely of yore, 535a
are the daring, 634b
as well as working, 596b
Friday's child is, 1018b
friend worth, 732a
friends, advertised by our, 127a
heart, 230a
hearts in the hard ground, 962b
Lady Moon whom are you, 543a
love for sake of, 463a
never call it, 519a
pardon for too much, you, 188b
pleasure of love is in, 265b
Loving, question of, them enough, 976a
rest from, and be living, 992b
smile will surely hail, 657b
so, to my mother, 170b
that old armchair, 591a
the distance between them, 884a
their parents, 768a
thoughts and kind, 754a
youth large lusty, 609a
Lovingly give it, 853b
Low aim is crime, 602a
ambition and pride of kings, 315b
ambition and thirst of praise, 363a
and delicious word death, 609b
breathing soft and, 487b
choose the high or, degree, 320a
degree, curs of, 355a
degree, exalted them of, 1056a
degree, men of, 1035a
desires, weaned my heart from, 86a
dost thou lie so, 167b
estate of his handmaiden, 1056a
every mountain made, 1047a
few of us fall very, 791b
green tent, 526a
involuntary homage of the, 580a
lay me, my work is done, 661b
lean and, ability, 165b
lone song, hear but their, 583a
low breathe and blow, 550a
man never falls so, 560a
man seeks a little thing, 570a
man's pride shall bring him, 1041b
must lie as, as ours, 303a
nothing useless is or, 523a
price, falls into, 163b
price, sell it at a, 341a
road, I'll tak' the, 1003a
seemed musical and, 599b
soul gropes the low, 796b
speak, 157a
sweet root, 441b
ten, words in one dull line, 311a
tide, sick oyster at, 654a
to Him no high no, 316b
too, for envy, 267a
too, they build, 306a
voice, nibbles in a, 372b
voice was soft gentle and, 193b
what is, raise, 252a
with sullen roar, 246a
Low-backed car, 485b
Lowd or pryvee foul or fair, 78a
Lowells talk to the Cabots, 793a
Lower, can fall no, 238b
class, while there is a, 761a
dark clouds, 498b
deep in the lowest deep, 255a
jaw, crocodile does not move, 233a
law than God, 655a
little, than the angels, 1032b
orders, 769a
part of mankind, 292a
take you a button-hole, 134a
Lowers, instantly your forehead, 343b
Lowest and most dejected thing, 192b
boughs and brushwood sheaf, 568b
deep a lower deep, in the, 255a
highest condition takes rise in, 46a

Lowest vilest alleys of London, 781b
Lowing herd wind slowly, 348a
Lowland and highland, 695a
Low-lands low, sails by the, 1013a
Lowliest men would sooner face, 774a
Lowliness into loftiness, 790b
young ambition's ladder, 167a
Lowly, better to be, born, 210b
deed were done, better the, 738a
earth to vaulted skies, 597b
highly fed and, taught, 183a
meek and, in heart, 1052b
mushrumps, 118a
place appointed for him, 51a
singer dries one tear, 830b
Lown, called the tailor, 187b
Low-vaulted past, 536b
Loyal and neutral in a moment, 197a
breeding, men of, 632a
hearts, there are, 723a
nature and noble mind, 555a
to a trust, 763a
to his club than to planet, 984b
Loyalties, impossible, 621b
life's fine, 703b
Loyalty, faith and, lift common men, 956a
map of honour truth, 125a
racial, 878b
to petrified opinion, 680a
Lubber fiend, 245b
Lubricates, dinner, business, 377a
Lucasta, my, might I crave pity, 268b
Lucent as a rounded moon, 602b
Lucid interval, 278a
moments when only stupid, 487a
Lucidity, sad, of soul, 620a
Lucifer, falls like, 211b
Prince, uprose, 639a
proud seat of, 258b
son of the morning, 1046a
Luck, God put another in for, 802b
good, got through today with, 15b
good, shall fling her old shoe, 549b
good, the gayest of girls, 486b
grumble at his, 16b
in odd numbers, 485b
is infatuated, 505b
Lady, 970b
light in ragged, 741b
nae, about the house, 368b
no, in literary reputation, 502a
or fame, 787a
sense of, and chance, 776a
shallow men believe in, 505b
true, consists not, 699a
watching his, 877a
whose, it was to land, 496a
women try their, 768b
Luckier, to die is different and, 607b
Luckiest he who knows when to rise, 699a
Luckless collier, 332b
wits their enemies profest, 310a
Lucknow, silver domes of, 527b
Luck's a chance, 786b
Lucky, happy goes as, goes, 887a
hit, 303b
if he in fight was, 450b
in moment of its falling, 702a
Lucky moment, myself and the, 95a
sixpence in her shoe, 1008a
to get most tolerable one, 28a
Lucre, filthy, 1063a
receive, minute before due, 109b
Lucrece swears he did her wrong, 131b
Lucullus dines with Lucullus, 55b
Lucy ceased to be, 405b
Locket lost her pocket, 1019a
Ludicrous to be believed in Dover, 950a
Ludlow beer, 786b
I have been to, fair, 786b
Lug, let me whisper i' your, 391b
Luke the beloved physician, 1063a
Lullaby, dreamy, 684b
Lulled by the moonlight, 636b
Lumber, loads of learned, 311b
of the world, 289a
room, in a Montreal, 670a
Luminous cloud, joy is the, 423a
soft and, shade, 969b
wings, beating his, 623b
Lump, camel's hump is an ugly, 820a
leaveneth the whole, 1061a
of clay, 1014a
same, to make one vessel, 1060a
the whole thing, 674b
Lunatic asylum in suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
asylum, optimism in, 784a
asylums, comfortably padded, 469b
fringe, 779b
lover and poet, 142b
padded, asylums, 923a
Lunatics, treat great men as, 48a
Lunch, chicken and cream for their, 714b
Luncheon, Michael Angelo for, 674b
Lungs, arbitrary stomach as well as, 351a
blast from the, 949b
crow like chanticleer, 160b
receive our air, 364a
Lurch, sly normal, 587a
Lure more strong, 736a
no tassels you can, 309b
nor, thy fantasy, 863a
Lures, life and the loves and, 692b
Lurid tricks, vanity plays, 772b
Lurk, carping censors, 952a
in gossip's bowl, 141b
onion atoms, within the bowl, 419b
Lurking war leap out, 774a
Lurks, danger, within, 127a
foretold danger, within, 127a
in ambush, 930a
in most men's eyes, 939a
that bitter drop, 690a
thought that, in all delight, 736b
Luscious as locusts, 186b
lot of me and all so, 608a
woodbine, 141b
Lust after her, 1050b
avarice ambition, 282b
avarice, and rum, 796a
envy guile and, of gain, 328b
for comfort, 924a
for gold, cursed, 37a
Lust, heats of hate and, 785b
in action, 207a
into ashes all my, 269a
love is more cruel than, 692a
narrowing, of gold, 553a
of office, 597b
of power, 919b
of the goat, 385b
of their greedy mind, 35b
sears Northland soul, 973b
wicked fire of, 81a
Lustily, sing more, 21a
Lustre, accomplishments give, 323b
liquescent and nebulous, 545b
ne'er could any, see, 381b
preeminent, 63a
purpled lawn with rosy, 6a
shine with such, 365b, 366a
strange, surrounds him, 100a
Lusts, fleshly, 1064a
fulfill the, 1060b
of the flesh, 1069a
Lusty days of long ago, 535a
horn, 162b
stealth of nature, 190b
strong and, 160a
wind, 117a
winter, 160a
young, wars to kill the, 924a
youth large, loving, 609a
Lute, heart-strings are a, 543b
little rift within the, 554b
musical as is Apollo's, 247b
Orpheus with his, 210b
Lutes, dance to, 769b
were strung, 564a
Luther preaches wisdom, 507b
Luve is like a red red rose, 391b
of life's young day, 487a
Luxuries and so-called comforts, 589b
give us the, of life, 536a
trade in the, of life, 642b
unnecessary, of life, 840a
Luxurious lobster-nights, 313a
revery, surrender to, 809b
run in soft, flow, 495b
Luxury calm and voluptuousness, 618b
curst by heaven's decree, 357a
elegance rather than, 557b
gratify avarice and, 290a
in self-dispraise, 411a
it was a, to be left, 420b
liners laden with souls, 993b
of doing good, 292a
of scepticism, 728a
of the novelist, 718a
of woe, 437b
private and costly, 697a
thinks it, 299a
was doing good, 292a
we have never had, 484a
wealth is parent of, 24b
Lycidas sorrow is not dead, for, 249b
Lydian measures, 280a
notes of Andrew Carnegie, 760b
soft, airs, 245b
Lye, children and fooles cannot, 93a
Lyf so short, 78a
Lyin' all alone an' seein' things, 747b
Lying, careless, fellow, 904a
cursed him in, 451b
days of my youth, 826a
I do not mind, 672b

Lying, let me have no, 208b
most things sleep, 233a
nothing worth the, awake, 841b
prayers for death are, 16b
smallest amount of, 671a
trade of, 52b
vainness babbling drunkenness, 165b
world given to, 152a
Lynn, stern-faced men set out from, 488a
Lyonnesse, set out for, 704b
Lyons looms, 597b
Lyre, bards of the, 38a
forgot, 38b
had been discovered, 602a
half a silver, 968a
make me thy, 466a
minstrel's, 854b
nightingale has a, of gold, 741b
not from his, 567b
'Omer smote 'is bloomin', 821a
so long divine, 458a
trembling I smite the, 974b
waked the living, 348b
within the sky, 543b
Lyres and flutes, 702a
Lyric love half angel, 573a
minions, songs my, 486a
most splendid ecclesiastical, 513a
Lyrical grave or satirical, 844b
Lysander, Hector and, 1004a

M, everything that begins with, 657a
Mab, Queen, hath been with you, 134b
Mabel, ain't it awful, 914a
MacArthur, General, speaking, 907b
Macassar, incomparable oil, 457a
Macaulay, cocksure as Tom, 436b
like a book in breeches, 419b
Lord, 622a
Old Joe and so on, 483b
Macbeth does murder sleep, 196b
none of woman born harm, 198b
shall never vanquish'd be, 198b
shall sleep no more, 196b
Macdonald, wherever, sits, 501a
Macedon, brought up like a rude, 28a
river in, 156b
Macedonia, come over into, 1059a
fly out of, 58b
MacGregor, my name is, 416b
Machiavel, every country hath its, 85a
Nick, had ne'er a trick, 104a, 239b
Machinations hollowness treachery, 190b
Machine, a love, 693b
beauty of a great, 938b
called man, 578b
crank, 75a
ingenious, for turning, 930a
justice is a, 837b
politicians run behind the, 838a
pulse of the, 409a
typewriting, 897b
you're not a man you're a, 764b
Machinery of the State, 435b
Machines, converting immature human beings into, 594a
for making more machines, 866a
slaves instead of masters, 783b
we only hear, 977b
Mackerel, stinking, 150b
stinks like rotten, 425b
Macro, unbraided, in no obscure terms, 56a
Mad as a March hare, 84b
as Bedlam, 579a
bad and dangerous to know, 449a
birds were, with glee, 673b
dog's tooth, 129b
dogs and Englishmen, 981b
drives men, 722b
face that drove me, 717a
fall, if they do not die, 476a
fitter being sane than, 573a
Fortune first makes, 18b
idolatry, 181b
if, I am not Sophocles, 16b
in pursuit, 207a
individually and nationally, 47b
lads that drive me, 867b
learning doth make thee, 224a
makes men, 190a
man is stark, 99a
March days, 896b
more or less, on one point, 813b
much learning doth make thee, 1059b
naked summer night, 608a
north-north-west, 173a
O fool I shall go, 191b
out of too much learning, 224a
pleasure sure in being, 277b
practice drives me, 999a
prose run, 318b
provided a man is not, 344b
pursuit, 482a
sad and bad and, 572b
saint run, 320b
second draught makes him, 163b
sense that the world was, 884b
that he is, 'tis true, 173b
undevout astronomer is, 306a
we have all once been, 813b
went, and bit the man, 355a
wind's night-work, 503b
with drinking, 774a
world, 579a
young futurists, 831b
Madam Blaize, lament for, 353a
Sorrow scorns all this, 486b
Madame Bad Luck soberly comes, 486b
Madde March hare, 84b
Madden, made a mannikin merely to, 545b
round the land, 318a
to crime, 455b
Madder music and stronger wine, 833a
Maddest merriest day, 547a
Madding crowd's ignoble strife, 349a
Made and loveth all, 422b
and preserves us a nation, 499a
annihilating all that's, 269a
as he is so was he, 722a
begotten not, 1068a
better, in that way than not made, 536a
by whom all things were, 1068a
'em pay dear, 108b
fearfully and wonderfully, 1038a
for use and benefit of men, 275a
friends are born not, 696a
inside of church, 151a
light of it, 1054a
mouths in a glass, 191b
Made no more bones, 103a
nobody never, me, 563a
nor, a pause, 338a
of penetrable stuff, 176b
poet's, as well as born, 219b
Quintilian stare, 251a
righteousness readable, 858b
the best of this, 394b
the sea dry land, 1024b
thinking feel, 957a
to mistress' eyebrow, 161a
whole in faith, 84a
you for a time out of marble, 36a
Madeleine, you shall see the lovely, 717b
Madeline's fair breast, 481a
Mademoiselle from Armenteers, 958a
Madison Square, Miss McFlimsey of, 632b
Madly, stars shot, 141b
Madman, liar or a, 344b
lived like a, 110a
whosoever shall call me, 35a
Madmen, pleasure none but, know, 277b
worst of, 320b
Madness caused by thinking, 774a
deplorable piece of, 282b
despondency and, 406b
devil's, war, 877b
fine, 122b
harmonious, 467a
in the brain, 421a
melancholy, of poetry, 1001b
method in, 173b
midsummer, 165b
mixture of, 48a
moon-struck, 258b
much, is divinest sense, 646a
much of, and more of sin, 544a
much sense the starkest, 646a
near allied to, 276b
risen from hell, 691b
species of, 282b
strike with no, 972b
that way, lies, 191b
'tis, to defer, 298a
to live like a wretch, 222a
touch of, 48a
you may call it, folly, 396b
Madonna, paint the Sistine, 955b
Madonnas, Rafael of the dear, 571b
Madrid, there was, 958b
Madrigal, woeful stuff this, 311b
Madrigals, birds sing, 123a
that whisper softness, 250b
Maenad of Massachusetts, 695a
Maensac, Pierre de, 932b
Magazines, graves of little, 928a
newspapers, and best-seller novel, 794b
of myth, 893b
Maggie, when you and I were young, 699b
Magic and delicious power, 923b
breaks his, chains, 247b
casements, 482a
game, doorbells are like a, 430a
in the distance, 909b
mirror, reflected as in a, 708b
numbers and persuasive sound, 298a
of a cheerful face, 535a
of a face, 237a
of a name, 432a
of the sea, 523b

Magic of the tongue, 510a
preservation in books, 475b
sails, argosies of, 548b
shadow-shapes, 533a
Shakespeare's, 275b
sleep O comfortable bird, 478b
tents, within whose, 721b
tool, mystery of that, 450a
words or phrases, 965a
Magical, fairy, flowers, 559a
word news, 449a
Magician who has thrown aside wand, 862a
Magistracy, political executive, 361b
Magistrate, considered by, as useful, 369a
Magistrates, people governed by grave, 490a
Magna Charta is such a fellow, 110b
Magnanimities, forgotten, 809b
Magnanimity, courage greatness, 566b
in politics, 360b
in victory, 872a
sensuous joy of, 594b
Magnet attract a Silver Churn, 683a
Magnetic nourishing night, 608a
peripatetic lover, 683a
Magnificence comes after, 430b
fuel of, 505a
Magnificent and awful cause, 364a
but it is not war, 558b
eye, mild and, 567b
his six days' work, 257b
song, his flushed and, 742a
Magnified, unknown is, 63b
Magnify the Lord, 1056a
Magnifying-glass, beneath a, 772a
Magnitude, liar of the first, 297b
star of smallest, 254b
Mahogany furniture, like having, 497b
tree, 563b
Mahomet, passed from, to Moses, 499b
will go to the hill, 120a
Maid, Abyssinian, 420b
and her wight, 706b
be good sweet, 598a
beggar, shall be my queen, 549b
chariest, prodigal enough, 171a
fair, dwellin', 1012b
famous to all time, 39a
good-fortune is a giddy, 486b
greatly loved a, 893b
heart of a, 815b
lily, of Astolat, 555a
maiden passion for a, 555a
my pretty, 1017b
of Athens ere we part, 452b
sidelong, 327b
sphere-descended, 351b
sweetest garland to sweetest 307b
was in the garden, 1017a
way of a man with a, 815a, 1041b
wedded, and virgin mother, 244a
who fears to be disgraced, 330a
who modestly conceals, 343b
whom were none to praise, 405a
widow nor wife, 185b
wydowe or wyffe, 85a
youth and many a, 245a
Maiden all forlorn, 1020b
and mistress of the months, 691a
Maiden lived with no other thought, 546a
love one, only, 555a
many a rose-lipt, 786b
meditation, 141b
most perfect, 691a
neater sweeter, 818b
never bold, 186a
of bashful fifteen, 381b
of the hills, 797a
orbèd, with white fire, 466b
passion for a maid, 555a
phoenix, 212a
presence, scanter of your, 172a
rare and radiant, 544b
simple, in her flower, 546b
sword, 152a
that is makeless, 999a
young heart of a, 439a
Maiden-fair wine-scented and poetic soul, 751b
Maidenhood, sign of, 916b
Maiden's fate, what shall be the, 413a
Maidens, all her, watching said, 550b
call it love-in-idleness, 141b
in an evening walk, 5a
like moths caught by glare, 452b
not fair as many, 483b
twenty love-sick, we, 683a
what, loth, 482a
withering on the stalk, 140b, 410a
young fair, quiet eyes, 752a
Maids are May when maids, 162b
dance in a ring, 212b
from school are we, 684b
immortal youth to mortal, 431b
in modesty say no, 131b
nine, 144b
of thirteen, 147b
pretty, all in a row, 1015b
that weave their thread, 164b
weeping, at home, 520b
were old, 457a
Maid-servant sailor and schoolboy, 448b
Mail lurks in the box, 993a
rusty, in monumental mockery, 182a
sent the cod by, 811b
Mails from north east west south, 449a
Maimed and set at naught, 670a
mind, 244a
poor and the, 1057a
the halt and the blind, 895b
Maiming it for life, 765a
Main, arose from out the azure, 328b
chance, 239b
comes flooding in the, 595b
plac'd amid melancholy, 328b
plagues of human kind, 222a
spring, king pin the, 661a
take me to the, 550b
Maine, as, goes, 1005b
chance, stande to the, 112b
remember the, 1006a
what state compares with, 755b
Mainsails, topgallants and, of stone, 858b
Maintain argument, 155a
existence in emergencies, 541b
it before the whole world, 271a
Maintain'd at vast expense, 281a
dignity of history, 304a
Maintaining that all is well, 325a
Maintenance in old age, 905a
Main-truck higher than kelson is low, 603b
Majestic instancy, 790a
silence, 365a
theme, think on this, 708b
though in ruin, 254a
Majestical, bed, 156a
happy high, 465b
roof fretted with fire, 173b
Majesties, purple mountain, 781a
Majesty and might and glory, 809b
cowards insult dying, 9b
earth of, 138b
kindness to his, 463a
of heaven and earth, 329b
rayless, 305b
rise in, 599a
rising in clouded, 255b
so touching in its, 406b
surpassed in, 279b
Majesty's free and loyal subjects, 1001a
her, councils, 638a
Major, articulate, premise, 709b
Major-General, model of a modern, 682b
Majorities, decision by, 534a
have been wrong, 614b
speechifying and counting, 696a
Majority, ain't that a big enough, 677b
can never replace the man, 951a
compact, 642a
in this as all prevails, 646a
long since death had, 241a
man with God in the, 95b
of men live content, 85b
of men slip into graves, 650b
of one, 588b
one on God's side is a, 562b
stirred by motives, 840a
Majors and officers, 222b
Make a cliché, 858b
a ghost of him that lets me, 172b
a man spring, 262b
a new acquaintance, 343a
and alter constitutions, 367a
angels weep, 184b
assurance double sure, 198b
beds of roses, 123a
believe we have succeeded, 270b
better answer, 158a
ducks with shillings, 116b
'em brief Finnigin, 844a
fault worse, 148b
first verse well, 269b
glad the heart of childhood, 701b
haste, 148b
haste slowly, 1010a
haste to die, 35b
heaven of hell, 252b
heavy husband, 147b
his paths straight, 1050a
honourable retreat, 162a
I'll, me a world, 854b
it do or do without, 1008a
love what we chose, 897a
lucid interval, 278a
majors and officers, 222b
man look sad, 143a
mankind live o'er each scene, 312b
me a child again, 654b
me love him, 150a
me over mother April, 795a
my bed soon, 1013a
my enemies ridiculous, 325b.

Make myself laughing-stock, 107b
necessity a virtue, 52b
new acquaintances, 339a
not my Father's house, 1057b
not to, any more speech, 286a
one's fancy chuckle, 274b
or meddle, 434a
people who, no noise, 269b
perforce a universal prey, 181a
possible things not so held, 207b
prize light, 209a
riches pleasant, 184b
small elves coats, 141b
sure of power and influence, 341a
the day a happy one, 419a
the most of all that comes, 928b
thee glorious by my pen, 262b
them like you, 924a
themselves believe, 98b
thick my blood, 195a
time present travel, 226b
to, people great, 926a
up my sum, 179a
us do what we can, 505b
us rue, 149a
vile things precious, 191b
war on the men, 979a
yourself do the thing you have to do, 633b
yourself indispensable, 844a
yourselves another face, 175a
Make-believe, no time for, 988b
seen through the, 854b
Maker, himself his, and Angel Death, 423b
man and his, 454a
more pure than his, 1030a
of Heaven and earth, 1068a
reproacheth his, 1039b
Makers, abhor, and laws approve, 279a
cross-word puzzle, 928a
of great fortunes, 832a
t'abhor the, 53a
Makes a man healthy, 330b
art that, life, 720b
dies and, no sign, 125b
greatest sound, 156b
his own bed ere born, 263b
his promise good, 290b
hungry where she satisfies, 200b
ill deeds, 148b
me or fordoes me quite, 190a
men mad, 190a
mind, the body rich, 130b
nice of no vile hold, 148a
night hideous, 172a
owner stoop, 147b
remembrance dear, 183a
swan-like end, 145a
sweet music, 132a
the way seem the shorter, 235b
tongue of him that, it, 134a
us bear ills we have, 174b
us or it mars us, 190a
Maketh me to lie down, 1033a
Making books, no end of, 794b
education is, men, 652a
gods by dozens, 99a
knowledge in the, 250b
many books, 1044a
many books there is no end, 912a
mention of thee, 1063b
night hideous, 172a
of the songs of a nation, 290b
sun, beneath the, 721b
tempts by, rich, 315a
Making the green one red, 196b
the news, 868a
too large a catalogue, 286a
Maladies, attend to cure of, 19a
people are liable to, 495a
seven other, 419a
soul with all its, 701b
tale of mortal, 753b
Malady, medicine worse than the 44a
of not marking, 152b
of the cultivated classes, 617b
Malcontents, loiterers and, 133a
Mars of, 180a
Male and female created he them, 1021a
and female tissue, 947a
hundred per cent, 949b
kiss of blankets, 938b
more deadly than the, 817b
never yet walked, 930a
sentimentality and psychology, 953b
Malefactors of great wealth, 779b
Malice, bearing no, or ill-will, 398b
domestic foreign levy, 197b
endured ridicule without, 540b
envy hatred and, 1068b
fortune's, lost her Calais, 568b
in his mind, 498b
mingled with a little wit, 279a
never was his aim, 296a
no rampart against, 270a
of the storm defies, 303b
pride envy, 431b
put naught in in, 509b
set down aught in, 190b
solitary one that possesses, 680a
toward none, 542a
treasonous, 197a
with, toward none, 845a
Malices, tiptoe, 804a
Malicious have a dark happiness, 497a
Malign an opponent, 513a
and wild, 76b
Malignant, stupid and, race, 424a
Maligner of his fair reputation, 662a
Malignity, motiveless, 424a
Malindy sings, 859b
Mallecho, miching, 176a
Malt does more than Milton can, 786b
that lay in the house that Jack built, 1020b
Mamie O'Rourke, 798b
Mamma, why don't men propose, 485a
Mammalian philosophy, 949b
Mammon, God and, 1051b
is like fire, 475b
least erected spirit, 253a
wins his way, 452b
Mammon's mesh, squirming herd in, 796a
Mammy heered him holler, 745a
Man a social animal, 282b
abideth not, 1034b
able, considers his work, 586b
absurd, never changes, 444b
accept money from a woman, 732b
achieving and advancing, 715b
actual, and romantic image, 969a
after his own heart, 1027a
all save spirit of, is divine, 455b
all tattered and torn, 1020b
Man, all that makes a, 555b
alliteration to the literary, 668b
although I am a pious, 270b
although pious not less a, 270b
am I not a, and brother, 362a
and bird and beast, 422b
and citizen disappear, 618a
and his Maker, 454a
and not a money-chest, 510a
and was made, 1068a
and what he loves, 888a
and wife for a year and day, 417a
and wife have a home, 6a
and wife one flesh, 297b
and wife to live together, 54b
and wife united, 220a
and woman enter Paradise, 672b
anger of gods falls on, 18b
apparel oft proclaims the, 171b
appeal to any white, 352b
appoints, 83a
arms and the, I sing, 36b
around, bend other faces, 431b
art not thou a, like me, 387a
as courteous to a, 505b
as good almost kill a, 250b
as great a comfort to a, 510b
as, speaks so is he, 47a
asleep, 801a
at moment of his birth, 49b
at the gate of the year, 881b
at the point of death, 290a
at the wheel, 714b
awkwardness which overtakes a young, 594a
bad, war never slays, 15b
banished, 1011a
bare pate of a bald, 10a
be more pure than his Maker, 1030a
bear that walks like a, 816b
became a living soul, 1021b
began to like this, 785a
behold the, 1058b
being in honour, 1034b
believe in equality of, 371a
Benedick the married, 157a
best good, with worst-natured muse, 289a
best memorial for the common, 793b
best-humour'd, 289a
biography of, himself, 680a.
bites a dog is news, 731a
blessings on thee little, 527a
blows, up, 150b
bold bad, 113a, 210b
brave, carves out his fortune, 36a
brave, draws his sword, 4b
brave, struggling, 313a
brick-dust, 332b
brotherhood of, 888b
Brutus is an honourable, 168a
but a reed, 272b
but be a, 620b
butter-and-egg, 927b
by courtesy a, 669b
by man was never seen, 583a
call no, happy, 18b
can die but once, 153b
can enjoy happiness, 45b
cannot be happy alone, 720b
cannot be such as he would be, 32b
cannot emerge from himself, 856a
cannot sing as once he sung, 564a

Man, canst not be false to any, 172a
can't cudgel his own jackass, 708a
cast down every, his rod, 317a
catholic, 716a
cells and gibbets for the, 591a
certain of immortality, 773b
change in the dress of, 736b
charming characteristic of, 743b
child conceived, 1030a
child grow into the, 525b
child is father of the, 406b
childhood shows the, 259b
Christian faithful, 127b
city is the teacher of the, 9a
clothe a, with rags, 1040b
come forth thou fearful, 137a
comely olde, 112b
common-looking, 542b
conceive a, 969a
conference maketh a ready, 121b
consider how much he has, 301a
consists of body mind, 897b
contact with a religious, 729a
could ease a heart, 966a
covers, like a cloak, 109b
covetous, is ever in want, 41a
crime of being a young, 334b
crooked, 1019a
crucify the soul of, 222a
cursed alway by, 520b
dare do all that may become a, 196a
dares to call himself a, 969a
daring young, 700b
Darwinian, 684b
dead, cannot bite, 56a
dead, service or injury to the, 21a
decline to accept end of, 977a
defileth a, 1053a
degradation of, by poverty, 496b
delights not me, 174a
der shturdy oak, 713b
despise a tailless, 717a
destroy the eye of another, 3b
diapason closing full in, 278b
did eat angels' food, 1035b
dieth and wasteth away, 1030b
difference between a dog and, 678a
distinguishable from a gorilla, 564b
distinguishes, from animals, 743b
divide state of, 154b
divine as myself is dead, 609b
doth not live by bread only, 1025b
dream of a waking, 71a
dreams of possessing heart, 855b
drest in a little authority, 184b
drink takes the, 712b
drove out the, 1022a
dust was once the, 610a
dwells apart, 612b
dying, to dying men, 266b
each, winds up, 261a
ech, for himself, 80a
end try the, 153a
enough for a tear, 760b
envy is natural to, 19a
envying a, famous, 8a
errs while struggle lasts, 379b
escape every other danger, 27b
every, against every man, 229a
every, as Heaven made him, 107b
Man, every, can tame a shrew, 223b
every cry of every, 387b
every, good and bad angel, 221b
every, his greatest enemy, 240b
every, his own architect, 574b
every, is son of own works, 36a
every, mind own business, 105a
every, must play a part, 143a
every, persuades himself, 338a
every, was God or Devil, 277a
every, will be thy friend, 220a
evil fruit of a bad, 7a
excels another, how much one, 31b
exceptional, deteriorated, 727a
excess caused, to fall, 120a
fall of, 590b
fallacy that, is desirable, 994a
false man, 291a
feelings or views of such a, 428a
felt as a, 368a
figure of, at twice its size, 923b
figure of the reasonable, 955a
firin' at a target, 791b
first, among these fellows, 56b
first in war, 384a
first the, takes a drink, 712b
first years of, 337a
fit night for, or beast, 901a
foolish passionate, 827b
for the field, 550b
foremost, of all this world, 168b
foretells afar, 471b
forgotten, 707a, 918b
formed, of the dust, 1021b
frailty of a, 119b
free as nature first made, 275b
friend of, 777b
fury of a patient, 277b
gazing on the stars, 650b
get a new, 209b
gifts of a bad, 17a
give every, thy ear, 171b
give world assurance of a, 177a
given to appetite, 1040b
gives to, or woman, 785b
giveth up the ghost, 1030b
God is not a, 12b, 1025b
God made, 804b
God made it for this, 558b
God-intoxicated, 281b
God's a good, 158a
goes his own by-way, 291b
goes riding by, 750a
goeth forth unto his work, 1036b
going away with a handsomer, 731b
good great, inherits honor, 423b
good old, 158a, 498b
good or ill of, 64a
good, prolongs his life, 52a
goodliest, of men, 255b
gossamer fidelity of mere, 544b
great, dies, 525a
great, represents ganglion, 709a
greater, the greater courtesy, 555a
greatest fool is, 287a
grew within this learned, 123b
grows beyond his work, 991a
grows old may learn, 24b
half part of a blessed, 147b
happiness of common, 900a
happy a, as any in the world, 284b
happy, happy dole, 91a
happy is the, 23a
happy the, 326b
Man happy the citizen free, 497b
happy the, who can call today his own, 278a
hardly a, is now alive, 524a
harrowing clods, 706b
has left something undone, 68b
has no morrow, 15b
has shop to mind, 574b
has two irons in fire, 22b
has wrested from nature, 987a
hate, you have wronged, 63b
hath in life sins enough, 264a
hath penance done, 422a
he had made a finer, 800a
he was a, take him for all in all, 171a
he was, and a positivist, 637a
he was her, 1004a
heart of, 879a
heart of a, 815b
heart of a, is depress'd, 308b
heaven had made her such a, 186b
Heavenly Father invented, 680a
height of a, 50a
helpless, in ignorance, 336a
here lies a truly honest, 264a
highest style of, 306a
his own doctor of divinity, 749a
hold every, a debtor, 122a
honest and perfect, 224b
honest, appeals to understanding, 1002a
honest as any, 158a
honest exceeding poor, 144a
honest soul the perfect, 224b
honourable, yet write badly, 270a
how hard a, may labor, 771b
how poor a thing is, 122a
humour, according as he is, 33a
hungry man is not a free, 986b
I am a fatal, 565a
I know not the, 51b
I love and honour, 155b
I love not, the less, 454b
I loved in Rome, 962b
I shall know the, far better, 643b
if a, have an office, 953a
if a, look sharply, 121a
if, could only moult, 740b
if not the wedding-day, 333b
if you are a poor, 72a
if you are a rich, 72a
if you work for a, 763a
imagination of a, 478b
imagines he cannot do this, 282a
impossible for, 68b
in armor, 574a
in difficulties, 11b
in our town, 1020b
in the distant future, 530b
in the integrity of nature, 344b
in the wilderness, 1015b
in these days, is nobody, 585b
in unsearchable darkness, 722a
in wit a, 278b, 315b
instruct a wiser, 49a
interrupt a, 345b
intimates eternity to, 300a
is a fallen god, 463a
is a long time coming, 899a
is a marvellous vain subject, 97b
is a mere insect, 701a
is a military animal, 586b
is a noble animal, 241b
is a pliable animal, 617b
is a political animal, 26a

Man is a prisoner, 20b
is a reasoning animal, 47a
is a rope, 726b
is, an ape or an angel, 512b
is as old as he's feeling, 637a
is better than a book, 793b
is born free, 344a
is born into the world, 599b
is born unto trouble, 1030a
is but a beast, 1013b
is but a thinking reed, 272b
is by no means poor, 41a
is cause of the work, 857a
is dead, 527a
is equal iv ivry other man, 837b
is first-rate, 596b
is happy, 15b
is his own star, 224b
is like a phonograph, 765b
is like company he keeps, 18a
is little to be envied, 337b
is man and master of his fate, 35b, 554b
is most detestable, 680a
is neither angel nor brute, 272b
is, no more than this, 192a
is not the creature of circumstances, 511a
is not upon oath, 341b
is only animal that blushes, 679a
is so in the way in the house, 558a
is stark mad, 99a
is the dream of a shadow, 13b
is the hunter, 550b
is tired of London, 342a
is very apt to complain, 341b
it is so between, and man, 121a
it means a, 876a
Jesus was most scientific, 616b
joy in, in leaf in star, 780b
just upright, 1030b
justify God's ways to, 786b
kills the thing he loves, 769b
kind of, the country turns out, 507b
knew a, who had a friend, 1008b
know end of day's business, 169a
know myself a, 213b
know what God and, is, 556a
knows nothing without being taught, 49b
knows right from wrong, 679b
laborin', 600b
large-hearted, 518a
last, on earth'll be lost, 737b
last thing civilized by, 638b
law for, and law for thing, 503b
law not the, 484b
laws of God the laws of, 787a
lay down his life, 1058b
laying down his life, 984b
least considerable, 1002a
leave his father and mother, 1021b
let God and, decree, 787a
let no such, be trusted, 147a
let not, put asunder, 1053b
life of, less than a span, 121b
life of, solitary, 229a
little, what now, 965b
little worse than a, 143b
live by bread alone, 1050b
lives not upon bread alone, 749b
living-dead, 129b
look sad, 143a
looketh on outward appearance, 1027b
looking for a, 72a
Man looks small at a wedding, 978b
lopsided, runs fastest, 811b
Lord is a, of war, 1024b
lord of over his fellow, 774b
lose neither past nor future, 66a
loseth other life, 66a
lot of, but once to die, 232a
lot of, to suffer, 5b
love a, who is zealous, 342a
love is a mood to, 754a
love such a, 323b
love the, I marry, 906a
low, seeks a little thing, 570a
machine called, 578b
made him happy as a married, 340b
made the town, 121a, 364a
majority can never replace the, 951a
make a, spring, 262b
make a weak, your enemy, 594b
make, in our image, 1021a
make one worthy, my foe, 319a
makes no noise over good deed, 67b
makes the circumstances, 473b
makes us believe oath, 13b
manage a clever, 814a
manners makyth, 77a
man's inhumanity to, 390a
marks the earth with ruin, 454b
marries again, 768a
marry any sort of white, 562a
marry this, and woman together, 296a
matters not how, dies, 340b
may benefit his country, 20a
may escape from rope and gun, 308b
may redeem the past, 757b
may tak a neebor's part, 391a
may work from sun to sun, 1001a
meddles with them, 344a
memory of, 352a
middle-aged, concludes to build, 589a
mildest manner'd, 458a
military, in world, 155a
mind is the, 33a
mind of, a musical instrument, 613b
mind's the standard of the, 302b
mine equal, 1034b
misfortunes occasioned by, 49b
mistakes of a good, 1002a
moral, and man of honor, 909a
moral, was Werther, 564a
morality of vulgar, 727b
more sinn'd against, 191b
most married, I ever saw, 665a
most precious thing possessed by, 344b
must be a non-conformist, 501b
must eat peck of salt, 104a
must have his faults, 51b
must learn, 957a
must please himself, 616a
my, Friday, 292a
my mother's life made me a, 896b
nae, can tether time or tide, 91a
named Matthew, 1052a
natural, has two primal passions, 743a
need to see a woman, 953a
never extinguished in heart of, 345a
Man never falls so low, 560a
never is but always to be blest, 316a
never met a, I didn't like, 904b
never was harmed by truth, 68a
no beard less than a, 157a
no, became wicked all at once, 62b
no, but a blockhead, 341b
no, can feel himself alone, 791a
no, can serve two masters, 1051b
no, ever wetted clay and left it, 61a
no, is a hero to his valet, 61b
no, is an island, 218a
no, is happy, 45b
no, is happy without a hobby, 744b
no longer the, you were, 995a
no, loves life like him, 16a
no right to be a public, 577b
no, ruleth safely, 83a
no, so good, 100b
no, speak write to him, 281b
no such thing as an honest, 306b
no time for, to recover hair, 129a
no, truly knows another, 802b
no, was more foolish, 342b
no wedded, so hardy be, 81b
no, will supply thy want, 220a
no wise, quit a certainty, 337a
no, wiser for learning, 227b
no, worth having is true, 294a
no, written out of reputation, 292b
no young, believes he shall die, 434b
noblest work of, 662b
none more wonderful than, 14a
nor proudest of his works, 369b
not a, that lives, 404b
not afraid of the sea, 857a
not always actions show the, 314a
not good that, should be alone, 1021b
not trusted with government, 374b
nothing more fun than a, 967a
nothing out of artist not in, 909a
nothing yet contrived by, 341b
of absolute genius, 908a
of achievement, 478a
of action in state of thought, 838a
of all modern poets, 275b
of business, clergyman also a, 73a
of genius makes no mistakes, 917a
of genius sees the world, 784a
of genius seldom ruined, 339b
of giant frame, 471a
of God's own mould, 663a
of great estate, 42a
of knowledge increaseth strength, 118a
of letters must make up his mind, 690a
of letters, physician and, 534a
of letters, skin of the, 651a
of mettle, 307a
of might, 584b
of my kidney, 180b
of peace, 891a
of profound feeling, 644a
of rank, 342b
of sorrows, 1047b
of sovereign parts, 132b

Man of splendid abilities, 425b
of unbounded stomach, 212a
of worth, he preferred the, 53b
of worth in household, 14a
of worth, so acts your, 30b
old age in this universal, 118b
old, clothed in leather, 1020a
old, eloquent, 251a
old, stooping and leaning, 264a
old, who wouldn't say his prayers, 1017a
old, with a beard, 580b
once to every, and nation, 599b
one, among a thousand, 1043a
one, in a thousand, 819b
one more wrong to, 567b
one, plays many parts, 161a
one, who has a mind, 766b
one-book, 419a
only animal which devours, 374a
only, is vile, 445b
only what is good in, 770a
only, who does not know it, 979b
open, to man, 286b
or a dog, 766a
or woman the world is curious about, 597a
or woman's breeding, 764b
original sin of, 297b
other than honest, 152b
out of me God and, 694b
out of one, a race, 257a
outlook that mark, 272a
owe debt, 3a
paint the, 669a
paltry is the estate of, 67b
paper bullets awe, 157b
parliament of, 549a
partly is, 572b
pass for a, 143b
pass his days, 42b
peace, did not make, 620a
perceives it die away, 408b
perils enfold the righteous, 113a
pig to a, 714a
place where, can die, 588a
plain blunt, 168b
play is the tragedy, 544b
play the, Master Ridley, 87a
poems no, reads, 52a
poetry of the ordinary, 744a
poor, at his gate, 591b
poor, has a grudge, 7a
poor, is deprived, 25a
poorest, in his cottage, 335a
powers superior to, 759a
prentice han' she try'd on, 391b
press not a falling, 211a
problem of the mass, 915a
proper, 141a
proper study of mankind is, 316b
proposes, 83a
prosperous, of business, 764a
provided a, is not mad, 344b
pullin' de grapevine, 758b
purpose in making of, 722a
put this, and woman asunder, 296b
race of, like leaves, 4b
raggedy, he works fer Pa, 745b
reading maketh a full, 121b
ready money makes the, 303b
recall me to memory of, 75b
refused a favour, 15b
remind, of good turns, 27b
repose is not destiny of, 709a
rich, enter, 140b
rich, in his castle, 591b
Man, rich, who was niggardly, 71a
Rights of, 361a
round fat oily, of God, 329a
sabbath was made for, 1055b
sadder and a wiser, 422b
said to the universe, 852b
salvation of, 75a
sat on a rock, 717a
savage in, 589a
saying he is a good, 143b
says what he knows, 344b
scan your brother, 311b
second, in Rome, 56b
seeketh his own, 83b
sees, control the wind, 620b
seldom settle on one, 223a
sent from God, 1057b
severe he was, 356a
severe sour-complexioned, 235a
she had was kind and clean, 966b
she knows her, 223b
shortest lived, 66b
should be upright, 66b
should choose with careful eye, 959b
should forget his anger, 449a
should keep some mindfulness, 14b
should like the same book, 933a
should live in a garret, 680b
should not take his own life, 21a
should read five hours, 340a
should undo a, 125b
sick, to health, 16b
significance of, 861b
single, of good fortune, 428a
sit like grandsire, 143a
slumbers of the virtuous, 300a
smiling destructive, 291a
so faint so spiritless, 152a
so frail a thing is, 1000b
so is it now I am a, 406a
so much one, can do, 268b
so various, 277a
so wise a, 524b
something to be surpassed, 726b
soul of, is immortal, 25b
sound in body, 775a
spared better, 152a
spirit of, suffer annihilation, 793a
sprang to his feet, 569b
starving, at sea, 105a
state of, inconstancy boredom, 272b
state of, like little kingdom, 167a
steady gain of, 527a
still more a, than they, 473a
strong, digests experiences, 727b
strong, in a blatant land, 553b
strongest, on earth, 569b
struggling for life, 339a
style is the, himself, 334a
style's the, 535b
surest plan to make a, 586a
suspects himself a fool, 305b
takes his first drink, 801a
talk to every, 769a
teach you more of, 403b
thankless inconsistent, 305b
that blushes, 306a
that died for men, 698b
that first eat an oyster, 296b
that hath a tongue, 132a
that hath friends, 1040a
that hath no music, 147a
Man that is born of woman, 814b, 1030b
that is capable of devotion, 687a
that is not passion's slave, 176b
that, is richest, 605b
that lays his hand, 403a
that left his family, 677a
that makes a character, 305a
that meddles with cold iron, 113a
that mocks at it, 138b
that runnith awaie, 69a
that runs away, 69a
that thou are mindful, 1032b
that was hanged, 105b
that was in evening made, 242a
that which makes, no worse, 67a
the, is a common murderer, 851b
the most austere, 706a
the one and only one, 853a
the wonder and glory, 530b
there is no indispensable, 918b
there was a little, 440b, 1019b
they ate at green table, 979b
they only who live with a, 340b
think himself an act of God, 585b
thinking or working, 590a
thinks woman profound, 729a
this is Plato's, 72a
this is the state of, 211a
this, shall be myself, 344b
this was a, 169b
thou art the, 1028a
thou shalt never die, 451a
though a, be wise, 14a
thousandth, 819b
tide tarrieth no, 91a
tides and the life of, 759a
'tis not what, does, 571b
'tis strange what a, may do, 565b
to a worm, 714a
to all the country dear, 356a
to be a great, and saint, 619a
to be, with thy might, 694b
to command, 550b
to han been in prosperitee, 78b
to hold against the world, 755b
to meet and master, 573b
to men a, is but a mind, 713b
to shape the answer, 120b
to the memory of the, 384a
to whom all Naples is known, 270b
to wise, ports and happy havens, 138a
too fond to rule alone, 318b
too proud to fight, 770a
touches this touches a, 610b
trubbled with melankolly, 595a
truest monument must be, 712a
trusts his ears less, 18b
truth and rapture of, 896a
try fortunes to last, 153b
turns from his fire, 977b
tyranny over the mind of, 374a
unaccommodated, 192a
unbuilded goes, 755b
uncertain and puzzled, 886a
unfit to hold an office, 54a
ungrateful less to blame, 265b
unto the, is woman, 523a
up in a balloon, 654a
upstanding, 946a
used to vicissitudes, 337a
vain is the help of, 1035a
vain, may become proud, 282a
valiant, and free, 553a

Man, various, of various stuff, 393a
very unclubable, 340b
vile, that mourns, 316b
vindicate ways of God to, 315b
virtue if lost in a young, 283b
walk like a, 793b
wants but little, 306a
was Christ a, like us, 622b
was it God was it, 694b
was wolf to the man, 948a
way of a, with a maid, 815a, 1041b
wears out more than the, 158a
well-favoured, 158a
what a chimera is, 272b
what a, has, 109a
what a piece of work is, 173b
what a, thinks of himself, 589b
what is, 260a, 476b, 930a, 1032b
what is a, profited, 1053b
what is a tired, to do, 830a
whatever a, prays for, 594b
what's virtue in, 661a
whatsoever a, soweth, 29a
when a, is dead, 434b
when, dies glory dies also, 8a
when I became a, 1061a
when I get to be a, 847a
when is, strong, 569b
when, we love, 510b
where he dies for, 588a
who abandons nature, 973b
who acts the least, 3b
who broke the bank, 748a
who builds name on ruins, 308a
who can blow hot and cold, 11a
who can call today his own, 39b
who can fight when he's losing, 877b
who convinces the world, 745a
who could make so vile a pun, 291a
who counsel can bestow, 312a
who delivers the goods, 803a
who does a thing for the first time, 651a
who does himself no wrong, 73a
who goes alone, 589b
who had been promised, 961a
who has a city obedient, 24b
who has found himself out, 792b
who has no mental needs, 461b
who has so much knowledge, 634a
who has too little, 47a
who imitated the nightingale, 56a
who is anybody, 763a
who is high up, 792b
who is ready to believe, 51a
who is ungrateful less to blame, 265b
who is willing to sink, 600b
who is wise and virtuous, 57a
who keeps a continual round, 66a
who kills a, 250b
who knew more and spoke less, 61a
who knows, 754b
who knows it all, 722a
who lets himself be bored, 670a
who lets the contest fall, 18a
who lives for self alone, 711b
who makes the experiment, 41b
who opens the door, 976a
who owes nothing to the land, 344b
Man who shaves and takes train, 984b
who trusts her is foolish, 37a
who turnips cries, 338a
who was grieving, 70b
who wasn't there, 883b
whom fortune hath scratched, 183a
who's had almost every tooth out, 564a
who's master who's, 297a
whose wish and care, 309a
will go down into the pit, 737b
will ne'er quite understand, 629b
will not merely endure, 977a
wills us slaves, 371b
wise, have little influence, 19b
wise, knows himself a fool, 163a
wise, never loses anything, 98b
wise, never refuses, 45a
wise, to discover, 72b
wiser in his own conceit, 1041a
wisest, could ask no more, 602a
wisest, does not fancy, 286b
wit was more than, 278b
with a dungfork, 725a
with a mind, 561b
with God in majority, 95b
with his hat in his hand, 338b
with his heart in his hand, 561a
with seven wives, 1015b
with soul so dead, 413b
with such a wistful eye, 769b
with the head, 550b
without a tear, 433a
without any prejudices, 723a
without guilt, 660a
without one scar, 54b
without passion, 617b
without riches, 53b
woman can forgive a, 875b
woman is the lesser, 549a
women temper, 290a
word no, relies on, 288b
work evil, for himself, 7a
work for, to mend, 280b
worst cliques consist of one, 766b
worth as he esteems himself, 89a
worth makes the, 317b
would not be seen in, 120b
wretched, outlive his wealth, 146b
write the life of a, 340b
writing maketh an exact, 121b
you are an old, 60b
you drop from your chamber, 589a
you'll be a, my son, 820b
young, who has not wept, 807b
you're not a, 764b
Manacles, mind-forg'd, 387b
Manage, one's friends one can, 842a
this matter to a T, 89a
Managed so well in France, 686b
writing properly, 345b
Management, economy and good, 565a
guiding genius of, 874b
of one disease, 19a
points respecting their, 448b
Manager, office of the, 899a
Man-at-arms must serve on his knees, 116a
Mandalay, come you back to, 818a
Mandamus binds all alike, 381b
Mandarin, great yellow, 867b
Mandragora, give me to drink, 200a
not poppy nor, 188b
Mandrake root, 215b
Mane, bright, for ever shine, 385b
dew-drop from the lion's, 182a
laid my hand upon thy, 455a
tossing his, of snows, 690a
Maned with whistling wind, 866a
Manger, approached the, 10b
born in a, 271b
cold and not too cleanly, 263b
dog in the, 222a
dogs in the, 922a
for his bed, 591b
laid him in a, 1056a
wrapt in rude, 244b
Mangle, fiction turns the Muses', 794b
Mangled limbs and dying groans, 362a
poet, limbs of the, 40a
youth lies dead, 790a
Manhood, childhood, decrepit age, 231b
civic, firm against the crowd, 551a
disappointment of, 511a
do what thy, bids, 615b
flower of young, 15a
grain of, 260a
hardened into the bone of, 359b
hills of, 543a
honesty, good fellowship, 149a
honor and truth and, 888b
is a struggle, 512a
lexicon of youth for, 510b
poverty the mother of, 51a
sounder piece of British, 475a
youth and, keep equal poise, 736a
Mania for maintaining all is well, 325a
lawsuit, 688a
Maniac scattering dust, 552a
Manifest as the nose in man's face, 90a
destiny, 595a
every man's work, 1060b
never, their best, 667b
she has no, but this, 722b
Manifestation of human activity, 722b
of unfriendly disposition, 389b
Manifesto more than a theory, 710a
Manifold reasons, 141a
sins and wickedness, 1068a
stories I know are told, 651a
Manila Bay, down in, 713a
Mankind a future life must have, 615b
all, love a lover, 502a
all that, has done, 475b
are the asses that pull, 460a
as they are, 366b
better for, 536b
by the perverse depravity, 290b
by thee would be less bored, 798a
cause of, 438b
censure injustice, 24a
chapters of, 800a
common to, 14b
consideration of, 366b
cynic from study of, 713b
delirium of, 807a
deserve better of, 295b
destiny of, 870b

Mankind, distraction meant to, 225b
elevation of, 589b
enemy to, 165b
fly from, 453a
gave up what was meant for, 357b
Germany menace to all, 957b
greatest of, 401a
has grown strong, 951a
hate, 203b
immortal blemish of, 728b
in charity to all, 398b
in conscious virtue bold, 312b
involved in, 218a
is tolerant of praises, 20a
legacies a genius leaves to, 300b
let, agree, 280b
minus one, 517b
mischiefs that afflict, 290b
miseries or credulities of, 773b
mother of, 252a
my countrymen are, 517a
never so happily inspired, 749a
observe, extensively, 336a
of all, I love but you, 1011a
one disillusion, 924b
our true nationality is, 832a
proper study of, is man, 316b
protectin' th' liberties iv, 836a
religion could urge, to evils, 34b
respect of, 444b
serve thy country and, 666a
surpasses or subdues, 453a
survey, 335b
think their little set, 376b
to live in, 902b
two men of all, 846a
untold sorrow to, 997b
upper and lower part of, 292a
wealth of, is wisdom, 729b
wine pernicious tc, 4b
wisdom and folly of, 832b
wisest brightest meanest of, 318a
worth destroying, 459a
Mankind's concern is charity, 317b
epitome, 277a
most terrible misdeeds, 965a
Manlier, nobler and, 458b
Manliness, native western form of, 611a
silent, of grief, 357a
without loss of, 20a
Manly, big, voice, 161b
blood, ruddy drop of, 507a
cheek, virtue's, 366a
foe, 401b
heart, 521b
hilarity, 424a
sentiment, nurse of, 361a
simple modest, true, 602a
Man-made institutions, 957b
Manna, dropp'd, 253b
give us daily, 76b
it is, 1024b
Manner born, native and to the, 172a
eloquent or acute, 281b
in which bestowed, 339b
is woman's best adornment, 28a
of giving worth more, 243a
of man is this, 1055b
pleasing, and laugh, 931b
same, for all human souls, 766a
speak after, of men, 1059b
the substitute for genius, 363a
Manners always under examination, 505a
and language, 406a
Manners and my spice of wit, 641a
are not idle, 555a
are the happy ways, 505a
bad, or good manners, 766a
bewrayed by his, 114a
catch the, living as they rise, 315b
character habits and, 628b
climates councils, 548a
contact with, is education, 304a
dress and, in England, 764b
fine, need support, 505b
folly and ill, 356a
gentle of affections mild, 278b
had not that repose, 547a
in the face, 338a
learning without cultivated, 932a
makyth man, 77a
men's evil, 212a
modern, of expression, 314a
must adorn knowledge, 323b
not men but, 333a
of an undertaker, 843a
of each other nation, 102a
of, gentle, 315b
old men with beautiful, 933a
old, old books old wine, 119a
our tardy apish nation, 138b
savage men and uncouth, 359b
sweeter, purer laws, 553a
their own business, 961a
with fortunes, 314a
Mannes, sepulture of, wit, 82a
Mannikin merely to madden it, 545b
Mannish cowards, 159b
Manor of thy friends, 218a
Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, 814b
Manpreacher who did not warn the women, 741a
Man's affairs however little, 339b
aims, above, 654a
animal spirits, 593b
bedevilment and God's, 787a
best leg is the, 736b
best portion of, life, 403b
best possession, 17b
brave, eyes, 17a
capacity for justice, 963b
certainty, more accurate than, 814a
charm, strength is a, 792b
chief felicity, 122a
common age, 566b
conversation, fall into a, 301b
cottage, knocks at poor, 38a
dead, chest, 749b
dearer than to himself, 219a
discourse like Persian carpet, 53b
distinctive mark, 572b
dominion broken nature's union, 390a
dying is survivors' affair, 883a
eminent, conversation, 510b
erring judgment, 310b
every wise, son, 164a
first disobedience, 251b
foot-print, looking for a, 857b
for, illusion given, 440a
fortune, mould of a, 36a
friendships invalidated by marriage, 671b
genius is a deity, 12a
good, feast, 161a
good, love, 162b
good, smile, 356a
great, curse, 310a
Man's greatest invention, 988a
hand not able to taste, 142b
heart deviseth his way, 83a. 1039b
heart, imagination of, 1022b
heart is small, 816b
heart, strengthens, 292b
heart, way to a, 1006b
honest, the noblest work, 224b
honest, word, 108b
house, hidden room in, 867a
house is his castle, 110b
image and his cry, 824b
imperial race ensnare, 312a
in every old, eye, 136a
inclination to injustice, 963b
inclineth, mind to atheism, 120b
ingratitude, 161b
ingress into the world, 378a
inhumanity to man, 390a
issue, again becomes, 985b
last romance, 769a
life, how good is, 571a
life is cheap as beast's, 191b
life to know them, 982b
life, took with him a, 475a
lot, 41b
love is a thing apart, 457b
memory, stay in a, 820a
might, exceeds, 182a
mind, liberalize a, 637a
mind, woman interested in a, 756b
mortality, watch o'er, 408b
naked foot, 292a
nature, ancient roots of, 781a
nature, art is, 586a
no, wit can well direct, 217a
none believe, speeches, 35b
oath, let no woman believe, 35b
one. wickedness, 7a
one, yawning, 222a
own fault, 342a
own observation, 121a
own writing, 596b
painful desire to communicate, 992a
peculiar duty, 68a
pie is freed, 210a
plaything, 61a
power of action, 282a
power to live long, 47a
prerogative, 226b
pride shall bring him low, 1041b
reach exceed his grasp, 570b
real life, 773a
real possession, 650b
reputation, death closes a, 301a
rich, abode, 590b
rising to a, work, 67b
selection, world of, 996a
sweat of, brow, 7b
the gowd for a' that, 394a
the happy, without a shirt, 90b
thinking too highly of himself, 282a
town, London is a, 757a
true touchstone, 228a
truest monument, 712a
unconquerable mind, 407a
virtue nor sufficiency, 159a
want of breeding, 56b
weakness, credulity the, 429b
when a, busy, 569b
wise, task, 64a
word is God in man, 554a
work comes to, what a, 568b
worth something, 571a
Manservant, nor his, 1025a

Mansion, before starry threshold, 246b
Mansionry, approve by his lov'd, 195a
Mansions, build thee more stately, 536b
in my Father's house many, 1058b
in the skies, 303a
Manslaughter, we check, 47b
Mantelpiece, commanding of The, 681b
Mantle, cream and, 143a
green, of the standing pool, 192a
night's black, 102a
silver, threw, 255b
twitch'd his, blue, 249b
under thy hooded, 632b
Mantled in mist, 993b
Manuals, read, for making truce, 640a
Manufacture human life, 929b
prigs, 755a
schoolteachers, 935b
Manure and guano, 954a
natural, 374a
Manured with industry, 186b
Manus haec inimica tyrannis, 271b
Manuscript, youth's sweet-scented, 533b
zigzag, 364a
Many a rich stone, 220b
a slip 'twixt cup and lip, 223a
are our joys in youth, 404b
arrows loosed, 154b
as the sand, 1028b
can brook the weather, 133a
change and pass, 468b
days, inclination of, 229a
despoilers of the, 402a
fine things to do, 891a
fox knows, things, 7b
fresh streams meet, 154b
friendship of the, 668b
hands make light worke, 94a
I have loved, 887b
in literature address the, 511a
men stumble at threshold, 127a
my wants are, 398b
one out of, 1010a
owed by so, to so few, 869b
play of the, 797a
powerful interests, 442a
receive advice, 43b
safe from the, 602a
strings to your bowe, 93a
that are first, 1053b
things having full reference, 154b
things seem impossible, 49b
things, to talk of, 658b
things we perform for friends, 33b
too, nor too few of either, 431b
we were not, 520a
who have made themselves public, 340b
wonders are, 14a
words won't fill bushel, 331a
Many-colour'd life, 335b
glass, dome of, 468b
Manye smale maken a greet, 82b
Many-fountained Ida, 546b
Many-headed monster Multitude, 115b
monster of the pit, 320b
monster thing, 415b
Many-splendoured thing, miss the, 790b
Many-winter'd crow, 548b
Map, I their, 217b
journey universe in a, 107b
of honour truth loyalty, 125a
of my collegiate life, 405a
the battle chart, 910a
Maple puts her corals on, 602a
tree, flame of the, 928b
Maples, scarlet of the, 795a
Maps, geographers crowd edges of, 53a
not on the, of the world, 711b
to other worlds, 215a
Mar, life could not, 973a
none to mend and none to, 695b
peace man can not, 620a
striving to better oft we, 191a
things that, or bless, 780b
weepin' willer like 'er, 886b
your fortunes, 190b
Marathon looks on the sea, 458a
mountains look on, 458a
plain of, 337b
to Waterloo, 682b
trivial skirmish fought near, 972b
Marble and mud, 514a
door admits no fruit, 712b
droppes of rain perce, 34b
dull cold, 211b
enduring as, 110a
forget thyself to, 246a
halls, dreamt I dwelt in, 483b
halls, sweep through, 520b
index of a mind, 404b
leapt to life a god, 463b
living features from the, 37b
lodge in, or in bronze, 669b
made you for a time out of, 36a
minds, men have, 131b
more the, wastes, 85b
never mark the, with his name, 315a
nor gilded monuments, 205b
poets that lasting, seek, 242a
say more than many a braver, 264a
soften'd into life, 320b
Sunium's, steep, 458b
to retain, 110a
write it in, 86a
yielding, 242a
Marblehead, women of, 527b
Marble-hearted fiend, 191a
Marcellus exil'd feels, more true joy, 318a
March, alluvial, of days, 982a
ashbuds in the front of, 548a
beware the ides of, 166a
day's, nearer home, 413a
hare, 84b, 656b
hinder us in the great, 261b
ides of, are come, 56b
is o'er the mountain waves, 432b
is outside the door, 977b
lion-like, 690a
mad, days, 896b
men who, away, 706b
of great events, 812a
of the human mind, 360a
on all hearts resolved, 395a
on he said, 528a
our rear shall, tomorrow, 638a
people, 899a
seemed to, seaward still, 742b
stormy, has come at last, 471a
three Frenchmen, 155b
to salvation, 972b
to the unseen hazard, 809a
March, truth is on the, 708a
we shall, prospering, 567b
winds of, 208a
March'd in the Mulligan Guard, 732a
Marche, droghte of, 79a
Marched breast forward, 575b
on without impediment, 128b
Marches, funeral, to the grave, 521a
on its stomach, 400a
solemn, fill the nights, 598a
Marching along fifty-score strong, 567b
as to war, 664a
cheek by joule, 102a
his soul goes, on, 669b
lightly that summer hour, 781b
million, feet, 996b
single in an endless file, 506b
through Georgia, 660b
to the Promised Land, 664a
tramp tramp the boys are, 613a
Marcia towers above her sex, 299b
Marciful providunce, 600b
Marcius, my good, 202a
Marden, roared to, 587a
Mare, bold, Bess, 576b
grey, the better horse, 93b
Mare's nest, molehill and, 704a
Mares eat oats, 1019a
Margaret, fye na said may, 1012b
Margent, Meander's, green, 247a
of the world, 790a
Margery Daw, 1016b
Margin, a certain free, 611b
broad, to my life, 590a
meadow of, 381b
not allow to end with, 710b
vanishes over the, 556b
Margins, outmost, 939b
Margot Asquith, affair between, 967a
Mariage, lord in, 82a
Mariana, dejected, 185a
Marie, sweet, 762a
Marigolds, ye ardent, 477a
Mariner, ancient, 421a
hath his will, 421a
master, 755b
O young, 556b
of old said to Neptune, 47b
Mariners of England, 432b
travelers magazines of myth, 893b
Marines, tell that to the, 417b
United States, 1004b
Marion's nose looks red and raw, 134a
Mark Antony, who lost world for, 289b
death loves a shining, 306a
ever-fixed, 207a
eye doth level at the, 203b
fellow of no, 151a
fly to one, 154b
go beyond the, 266a
go, him well, 414a
God save the, 149b
God speed the, 503b
his eye doth level at, 203b
how fleeting and paltry, 67b
it with B, 1015a
man outlook that, 272a
man's distinctive, 572b
measures have been my, 355b
miss the, they drive at, 380b
nearer and a broader, 650a

Mark, never, the marble with his name, 315a
of china that's ancient, 725a
of disaffection, 860a
of virtue, 145b
on his red breast, 528b
slander loves a shining, 637a
the good a man has done, 874b
the perfect man, 1034a
push beyond her, 552a
the archer little meant, 416a
them twinkling, 412a
Twain, book by, 676b
Twain, from one book by, 983a
upon Cain, 1022a
us with a scar, 847a
what ills assail, 336a
wisest clerks missed the, 430a
with rod the wanderings, 37b
with white or black stone, 107b
ye who, this monument, 9b
Marked him for his own, 235a
my love by candle-light, 612b
of many loved of one, 706a
Marked-down quarry, 765a
Market, chief good and, of his time, 177b
considering the, 880a
fortune is like the, 120b
glutted, 309b
greet press at, 81a
knowledge is bought in the, 595a
place, gods of the, 821a
place, morals of the, 849b
quotations, Bartlett of, 955b
this little pig went to, 1016a
to, to market, 1019b
Market-place, chained in the, 471a
in the, lay a dead dog, 635a
sit upon the, 166b
Marking, malady of not, 152b
Marks and scars I carry with me, 274b
death aims at fairer, 231b
its victim, 433b
not that you won or lost, 910a
of superiority, 776a
signatures and, of mercy, 726b
Marl, wayward, 157a
Marle, burning, 252b
Marley was dead as a door-nail, 578a
Marlowe's mighty line, 219b
Marm Hackett's garden, 587a
Marmion, last words of, 415a
Marquis duke and a' that, 394a
Marr'd, man that's, 183a
Marred, nothing, or old, 825a
Marreth what he makes, 319a
Marriage a community, 714a
a damnably serious business, 966a
a good, 884a
an open question, 504b
and death and division, 692a
and hanging go by destiny, 91a
bell, merry as a, 453a
comedies are ended by, 458a
curse of, 188b
day, days be as a, 232a
dirge in, 170a
disgust to, 340b
excellent, 585b
friendships invalidated by, 671b
gentleman unhappy in, 340b
give your whole mind to, 641a
happens as with cages, 100a
hasty, seldom proveth well, 126b
hearse, 387b
Marriage, in companionship as in, 696a
in heaven no, is, 947a
is a desperate thing, 227b
is a necessary evil, 28a
is a noose, 108a
is destiny, 555b
is like life, 749a
is popular, 765a
love friendship and, 434a
makes man and wife one flesh, 297b
of true minds, 207a
opportunities during, 931b
reaction arrives after, 814a
relation between man and woman, 891a
resembles shears, 419b
rich hues have, made, 721b
sheaves of offers of, 765b
tables, furnish forth the, 170b
won't be a stylish, 828a
Marriages are made in heaven, 555b
exclaim against second, 333b
happiest, on earth, 976b
meals beds, 62a
Married after his wife died, 340b
happiness in, estate, 244a
happy though, 804b
he is dreadfully, 665a
in haste, 130a
lady, Charlotte was a, 564a
let us be, 581a
life, twenty-five years of, 851a
live till, 157b
man, Benedick the, 157a
man, made him happy as a, 340b
man must sink or swim, 819a
man will wait beside, 819a
men, cuckoo mocks, 134a
most, man I ever saw, 665a
no taste when you, me, 381b
on Wednesday, 1018b
people have, delight we, 285a
people owe, sum two, 379a
philosopher belongs to comedy, 727b
reader I, him, 586b
the man all tattered and torn, 1020b
till anes we, be, 1012b
to a single life, 263b
to green, 478b
to immortal verse, 245b, 411a
true I have, her, 186a
young man, 183a
Marries, times changed with him who, 749a
when she, and when she dies, 930a
woman, again, 768a
Marrow, Puritan, 934b
Yankees have the, 450b
Marrow-bone, thinks in a, 827b
Marrow-nerve, nimble of the, 640a
Marry, ancient people, 244a
Ann, 765a
as easy to, a rich woman, 565b
better to, or not, 70b
better to, than to burn, 1061a
doant thou, for money, 556a
every woman should, 513a
her that is divorced, 1051a
how will he, 1016b
in haste, 900a
love the man I, 906a
no can, both o' dem, 852b
Marry, people people, 794a
praise those about to, 71b
prepared to, again, 683b
proper time to, 366a
the boss's daughter, 947b
the man they love, 906a
them for life, 417a
this man and woman together, 296a
were he not to, again, 340b
who will our sex is to be sold, 309b
whom she likes, 564b
Mars, eye like, 176b
makes us or it, 190a
of malcontents, 180a
seat of, 138b
Marsh beneath the moon, 935a
'twixt the, and the skies, 716b
unpeopled, 493a
woodland, or bog, 1005a
Marshal, born to, his fellow-men, 663a
Marshal's baton, 400b
truncheon, 184a
Marshalships and cabinet appointments, 537b
Marshes of Glynn, 716b
range of the, 716b
Marsh-grass sends in the sod, 716b
Marsh-hen flies, 716b
secretly builds, 716b
Mart, brawlers of the auction, 767b
church and, 518b
Martial airs of England, 444b
blowing, sounds, 252b
cloak around him, 464a
melting airs or, 365a
outside, 159b
Martin Barton and Fish, 920b
Elginbrodde, here lie I, 1014a
Martini in the refrigerator, 976b
into a dry, 941a
something about a, 990a
Martin's, Saint, summer, 124a
Martlet, temple-haunting, 195a
Martyr, deye a, 78b
fall'st a blessed, 211b
pale, in shirt of fire, 650a
Martyrdom, fond of truth not of, 326a
gift of, 279a
in a fortnight's entertainment, 774b
life-long, 525b
torches of, 375a
Martyr's happiness, 800b
woe, 389a
Martyrs, blood of the, 69a
error has its, 324b
makes men, and reformers, 638a
men love their, 618b
noble army of, 1068a
Marvel how fishes live in sea, 203b
'tis a, of great renown, 747a
Marvelous book, what is this, 344b
boy, Chatterton, 406b
creatures we are, 872b
mercies and infinite love, 692b
rebellion of man, 899a
vain fickle subject, 97b
what does not appear, 49b
Marvelling sweetly on her ills, 947a
Marvels of energy and principle, 838a

Marx explains unsocialized pairs, 960a
made same announcement, 955b
Marxian Socialism, 925a
Mary Ambree, 1012a
at thy window be, 393b
Bloody, 488b
child with, his mother, 1050a
go and call the cattle, 598a
had a little lamb, 462b
hath chosen that good part, 1057a
helper of heartbreak, 911a
lovely still my, 365b
Mary quite contrary, 1015b
Morison, 393b
Saint Anne the mother of, 702a
she came with her child, 1003a
sweet Highland, 393a
was that mother mild, 591b
Mary-buds, winking, 204a
Maryland my Maryland, 702b
Mary's asleep by murmuring stream, 392b
Marys and Anns and Elizas, 535a
Masculine in its allurement, 904a
soul is a worker, 806b
Mask and antique pageantry, 245b
boldness is, for fear, 51a
Harlequin without his, 565b
like open truth, 297b
of care, 853a
shows as he removes the, 563b
Masked words abroad, 605b
Masks, bag of, 979a
Mason, a mere working, 416a
Masons, singing, 154b
Masquerade, street begins to, 704b
truth in, 459b
Masquerades, skim milk, as cream, 682b
Mass, blessed mutter of the, 570b
commodity, 985b
common, of matter, 6a
dead level of the, 604a
enormous, 4a
everyone has, of bad work, 671b
giant, of things to come, 181b, 832a
interests combined into one, 442a
jewelled, of millinery, 553b
man, problem of the, 915a
molten, 939a
obscure, of humanity, 514b
Paris worth a, 115b
response out of mass need, 985b
shapeless, a book of rules, 730b
sniffs round the, 719b
the, hardens, 939a
the mob the crowd the, 898a
yawning at the, 867a
Massachusetts, encomium upon, 443b
here's to old, 793a
Infantry, 666a
Maenad of, 695a
there she stands, 443b
Massacre, betray and lie and, 99b
not as sudden as a, 674b
Masses against the classes, 534a
airy, and smooth, 432a
bow ye, 683b
connection with the great, 951a
floundering, of ice, 563a
give me your huddled, 742b
long suits, 958a
mill and swarm, 963a
of people victims to lie, 951b
Masses, shapeless, of white flesh, 50a
superiority to the, 909a
write for the, 486b
Massive sandal set on stone, 962a
Massy, two, keys, 249a
Mast, bends the gallant, 447b
blown over-board, 127a
cut away the, 587a
drunken sailor on a, 128a
nail to the, her holy flag, 534b
nail'd her colors to the, 414a
of some great ammiral, 252b
Master, accuse not a servant to his, 1041b
and a task for life, 507b
and author, 75a
and make crouch, 573b
becomes a host then a, 924a
behold thy, 326a
both of science and of art, 731a
Ca-Caliban has a new, 209b
calls no man, 437a
creditor is worse than a, 497b
disciple not above his, 1052b
every card a, 958a
every man be, of his time, 197a
forces met their, 919b
genius is, of man, 653b
grief, 158a
hard for thee to, 68a
house without a, 502b
in that he knows her, 668b
in the presence of The, 566a
in your calling, 709a
into the woods my, went, 716b
I've done thy bidding, 877a
Jacky shall have a new, 1016b
man is, of his fate, 35b
mariner, 755b
melody, feels the, 914b
mendicants observe, 726b
mistress and two slaves, 714a
my despair, 507b
my whole life, 576a
need even more to be a, 717b
of all good workmen, 814b
of all whose language he speaks, 501a
of art as of life, 773b
of earth and sea, 823b
of himself, 39b, 226b
of his fate, 554b
of his time till seven, 197a
of my fate, 741b
of us all, 903a
one for my, 1015b
passion, 679b
passion in the breast, 317a
passive, lent his hand, 503b
prove so hard a, 721b
Ridley play the man, 87a
shuttles prepared by the, 711a
so I would not be a, 537b
speaker is the tear, 884b
spirits of this age, 167b
strong enough to be the, 344a
subtle, under heaven, 555a
such, such man, 96b
unwitting where their, dwells, 897a
which is to be, 659a
who's, who's man, 297a
Master-art of kindness, 726b
Mastered, Destiny waiteth for the, 13a
law in his private thoughts, 501a
Master-hand alone can reach, 310b
Mastering passion of his life, 748b
Masterly, wise and, inactivity, 397b
Masterpiece, appear as the flower, 668b
confusion made his, 197a
nature her, design'd, 393a
nature's chief, 289b
of nature, 502a
Masterpieces, heaven's, 966b
narrates adventures among, 723b
of the world, 976a
Master's crib, 1045a
feet, sound of his, 1029a
gate, starv'd at his, 388a
hand, jar in the best, 42a
income, 913a
lash, beneath his, 583b
lost his fiddling-stick, 1014b
spell, kindled by the, 396b
steps, 593a
words are forgotten, 822a
Masters, artist has the, in his eye, 515a
cannot all be, 185b
done away with, 727b
frightfulest of all, 475b
lords and rulers, 755b
no man can serve two, 1051b
noble and approv'd good, 186a
of assemblies, 1044a
of the things they write, 227b
of their fates, 166a
slaves instead of, 783b
spread yourselves, 141a
Masters' table, 1053a
Master-spirit, life-blood of a, 250b
Master-stroke is nature's part, 507a
Master-word looms large in meaning, 743b
Mastery, courage is, of fear, 678a
of a subject, 882b
of the desires, 727b
over a man, 722b
over musical instruments, 785a
propensity for, 776a
Mast-high ice, 421a
Mastiffe, excellent, 284b
Mastiffs of unmatchable courage, 155b
Mast'ry, strive here for, 254b
Masts, till, crack, 117a
Match it, fellow fault, 162a
for the devil, 980a
ne'er saw her, 134b
the mountains and the sea, 755b
Matched our buttons, 687b
us with His hour, 938b
Matches are made in heaven, 91a
Matchless bard, 358b
infantry, moved out that, 740a
swiftness, 5a
Mate, choose another, 417a
choose not alone a proper, 366a
for beauty, 510a
great artificer made my, 752a
in England, I've a, 582a
listen when his, talked, 930a
may choose another, 417a
of the Nancy brig, 681b
old bold, of Henry Morgan, 663a
took unto herself a, 407a
who be the maiden's, 413a
Mated, longing to be, 616b
Materia medica, 536b

Material comes before the work, 670a
computation, 870b
force, spiritual stronger than, 506a
means of existence, 910b
moral and, welfare, 779b
nature, determine of, 340b
progress and prosperity, 779b
progress of all kinds, 530a
raw, of opinion, 770a
Materially ambitious, 940b
Materials, few, for history, 369a
heads of the same, 937b
heroes from scantiest, 956a
of action are variable, 64a
Maternal testimony, 861a
Mates, folded, 795a
Mathematical formula, 988a
Mathematician capable of reasoning, 24b
has reached the highest rung, 784a
Mathematics, angling so like the, 235b
into region of necessity, 861a
make men subtile, 121b
possesses not only truth, 962a
possesses supreme beauty, 861a
Mather, still for us where Cottons, 977b
Matilda, a-waltzing, with me, 810a
told such dreadful lies, 849a
Matin, glow-worm shows the, near, 172b
Matricide in eyes of civilized world, 887b
Matrimony, courtship love and, 588a
critical period in, 955a
safest in, 380b
Matron's bones, 177a
Matter, borrowed the, 100b
common mass of, 6a
containing such vile, 136b
for a May morning, 165b
form as distinct from its, 702a
how great a, 1064a
I am full of, 1031b
is indifferent to form, 240a
is the unreal and temporal, 616b
lovers lacking, 162b
mince the, 103b, 187b
more, with less art, 173a
mute and inanimate, 793a
of charges, 244a
of indifference, nothing a, 32a
of privilege, 20a
of time and opportunity, 21b
permanence of, 883a
pregnant in, 436b
repeateth a, 1039b
root of the, 1031a
said there was no, 459b
sound, in the complex, 431b
star-chamber, 180a
success in even the smallest, 68b
tell the, 1043b
then a whit, 810b
thought immersed in, 490a
time for things that, 883b
'twas no, what he said, 459b
what does it, to me, 344a
what's the, with Kansas, 843a
whether he knows anything of the, 342b
worthy of lamentation, 58a
Matter-o'-money, quoth Echo, 588a
Matters, judge of the highest, 25b
mince, 103b
not how a man dies, 340b
not how long you live, 46a
not what be thy lot, 617a
not what you are thought to be, 46a
of highest moment, 18b
of importance, ridicule often decides, 40b
purely conscientious, 262a
solicitations in, pending, 262a
touch no state, 356b
what, what anybody thinks, 504a
you mince, 187b
Matthew and Waldo, 943a
man named, 1052a
Mark Luke and John, 262a
Mature, for death, 258b
imagination of a man, 478b
Maturest counsels, 253b
Maturing sun, bosom-friend of the, 482b
Maturity, bring excellence to, 46a
is the gate of paradise, 631a
most serious step toward, 974b
of custom, 847b
Maud, come into the garden, 553b
Maudlin poetess, 318b
Maunder and mumble, 474b
Mausolo's Tomb of affection and guilt, 1007b
Maw-crammed beast, frets doubt the, 572a
Mawkishness, thence proceeds, 478b
Maxim, firm to this scoundrel, 328b
he had often tried, 383b
ignoble, safety first, 783b
of the British people, 868a
universally known, 333a
useless as a general, 492a
with Foxey, 577a
Maxims, copybook, 821a
hoard of, 548b
of the civil law, 336b
reservoir of, 715a
Maximum of temptation, 765a
Maxwell Street, Jew fish crier on, 898a
May although I care not, 111a
and I were lord in, 693a
boughs of the, 725a
chills the lap of, 354a
darling buds of, 204b
do, what men, 158a
faire fresshe, 80b
flowery meads in, 229a
flush as, 176b
fresh as in month of, 79a
gather rosebuds while ye, 230b
I'm to be queen o' the, 547a
is building her house, 830a
is full of flowers, 118a
it was the month of, 673b
joys be as the month of, 232a
laurel outlives not, 693a
loveth nought in, 77b
maids are, when maids, 162b
merry month of, 220a, 1012b
mornin' o', 885a
morning, matter for a, 165b
morning when world was made, 961a
moth, vestments of the, 995b
never month of love, 118a
on the second day of, 838a
May, prosperous morn in, 780b
puts her corals on in, 602a
smells April and, 180b
spirit as month of, 151a
swarm of bees in, 1000a
there's an end of, 787a
upon the first of, 713a
whan month of, is comen, 79a
what in, escaped detection, 575b
when all the months were, 738a
wol have no slogardye a-night, 80a
May-bells clash and chime, 704a
May-blossom brow, 554b
May-day morn, more bright than, 383a
Maydens fayre are fortunate, 112b
Mayflower, came here on the, 921b
human beings aboard the, 980b
of our hope, 624a
Society, belong to the, 805b
Maying, friends that I knew in my, 762a
that we two were, 598a
May-morn, that, blue ran the flash, 575a
May-poles, sing of, 230a
May's new-fangled mirth, 132b
May-time and cheerful dawn, 409a
Maze, bewilder'd in the, of schools, 310a
scene of man a mighty, 315b
Mazes, wand'ring, 254a
McFlimsey, Miss, of Madison Square, 632b
McGee, cremated Sam, 877a
McGrew, dangerous Dan, 877a
Me and Mamie O'Rourke, 798b
determine which is, 763b
do in remembrance of, 1057b
good Indian, 653b
guides, and the bird, 567a
his hungering neighbor and, 600a
my gifts instead of, 233b
name is Mud, 886b
only through, 796b
song of let, alone, 612a
talk awhile of, and thee, 532a
tell a lie for, 340a
who am as a nerve, 465b
wish that you were, 750b
woe is, to have seen, 175a
ye have not always, 1054b
Mea culpa, 1010a
Meadow, cheeks of the, 582b
grove and stream, 408a
of margin, 381b
ragged, of my soul, 969a
sheep's in the, 1016a
Meadow-flower its bloom unfold, 412a
Meadows brown and sere, 471a
by-path, where you linger, 749a
of ease, 857a
of England, 927a
of heaven, 522b
paint, with delight, 134a
trim with daisies pied, 245a
Meads, flowery, 236a
flowery, in May, 229a
Meagre, blue, hag, 247b
were his looks, 137b
Meal, barrel of, wasted not, 1029a
full, more than a blessing, 430a
handful of, in a barrel, 1028b
Meal-drift moulded, 724b
Meals beds marriages, 62a

Meals, getting, and washing plates, 980b
make no long, 357a
short and sparing at, 262a
unquiet, 129b
Mealy boys and beef-faced boys, 576b
Mean actions to fear, 726a
age is dull and, 527a
all books else appear so, 289b
and self-conscious, 931a
as cat's meat, 876a
birth, reviled for his, 59a
cultivates the golden, 38b
license they, 251a
no creature's made so, 574a
nothing common did or, 268b
observances of decorum, 418a
occupations, busies himself in, 54a
poem should not, but be, 960b
proper, 38b, 325b
say what you, 656b
so trifling or so, 442b
souls, companion of, 370a
speak not what we, 184b
stupid dastardly, 434a
things, meanly admires, 565a
to have a war, 358b
what do you, to do, 706b
what I say, 656b
what may this, 172a
words, many different things, 659a
Meander's margent green, 247a
Meaner, ambition of the, sort, 124b
beauties of the night, 213a
creatures kings, 128b
law than Brotherhood, 655a
pelf, ask thee for no, 588b
Meanest flower that blows, 409a
floweret of the vale, 349b
lives for mortal known, 711b
motives and petty causes, 491a
of his creatures, 571b
of mankind, 318a
of your sons inspire, 310b
peereth in, habit, 130b
slave, dreads like the, 314a
sorts of labor, 476a
thing in his hull life, 735a
Meaning, blunders round about a, 318b
doesn't matter, 683a
fresh, for every situation, 920b
honour, and import, 369b
in saying he is good man, 143b
intricate, and pith, 651b
it's what you please, 651b
new feeling and new, 618a
of a word, 518a
of life has been lost, 728a
to some faint, make pretence, 277b
when poetry has a, 787b
without injury to, 425a
Meaningless universe, 872b
Meanings, hell is full of good, 233b
Meanly, slenderly and, 1067b
they live within doors, 285b
wrapt in rude manger, 244b
Meanness in the argument, 502b
poverty is parent of, 24b
Meannesses, worst weaknesses and, 580b
Means, all, permitted to fight an evil, 949b
Means, appliances and, to boot, 153b
bad, and bad men, 370b
by all the, you can, 329b
end must justify the, 293b
find, of evil, 252b
great show with little, 565a
increased, 513a
live content with small, 557b
live within our, 665a
make it fair up to our, 571a
may lie too low for envy, 267a
money, and content, 161b
much more the, he raises, 319a
no one, all he says, 697b
not but blunders, 318b
of destruction, 929b
of livelihood, 875a
of our own destruction, 11b
of subsistence, 792b
placed in our power, 369a
save, to live, 209b
to do ill deeds, 148b
to enjoyments of life, 925a
to make us one, 216b
visible, of support, 714a
what I choose it to mean, 659a
whereby I live, 146b
will not say all it, 846b
Meant, more is, than meets ear, 246b
well tried a little, 753a
Measels, did you ever have the, 664b
Measles, stars like, fade, 955b
Measure, all life moving to one, 893a
days by dreams, 810b
delightful, or dance, 138b
fate thy, takes, 602b
for law we have a, 227a
God gives wind by, 234b
most moderate, most perfect, 101a
narrow, 787a
not the work, 520a
of a play, 42a
of latitude and opulence, 508b
of my days, 1034a
of our torment, 819a
of the value of a nation, 743a
of this thought, 709a
services I render, 14b
shrunk to this little, 167b
sighed to, 406b
take thine own, 232b
uncertain, would this be, 227a
undertaken with temerity, 19b
we call a foot, 227a
with what, ye mete, 1055b
your mind's height, 567a
Measured back to you again, 28b
by my soul, 302b
language, use in, 551b
out my life, 942b
phrase, 406b
speeches, by the hour, 375b
Measureless, caverns, to man, 420b
content, shut up in, 196a
grossness and slag, 609a
Measures bind the pow'r of pain, 617a
in short, life may perfect be, 219b
Lydian, 280a
not men, 323a, 355b
not men but, 359a
Meat, abstract truths are strong, 561a
Meat, after, comes mustard, 105a
and he gave him not, 352b
appointed to buy the, 228a
benison fall on our, 231a
buys opinions as it buys, 672a
chew our, for us, 98b
diggy but no, dar, 738b
dined upon cold, 285a
drink and cloaths, 1002b
drink and cloth, 90a
easy, and drink, 817a
eat but little, 97a
eaten without mirth, 417a
egg is full of, 136b
for the hungry, 109b
God sendeth, 91b
in the hall, 751a
mean as cat's, 876a
no stomach for such, 704a
nor drink nor slumber, 963a
one man's poison is another's, 34b
out of the eater came forth, 1026b
outdid the, 231a
packer, talent of a, 843a
provideth her, in summer, 1038b
sit down and taste my, 232b
so dressed and sauced, 92a
some hae, and canna eat, 393b
strong, 1063b
this dish of, 236b
'tis not the, 261b
upon what, doth Caesar feed, 166b
was locusts and wild honey, 1050a
ye gave me, 1054b
Meats, digests experiences like, 727b
funeral baked, 170b
of all, the soonest cloy, 267a
Meazles, love iz like the, 594b
Mebbe an' mebbe not, 735a
Mecca, holy temple of, 1070a
Mechanic a mere working mason, 416a
art, poetry a mere, 363a
mere, operation, 239b
pacings to and fro, 548a
sad, exercise, 551b
slaves, 201b
Mechanical art, surest test afforded by, 484a
Mechanician, visible sage, 592b
Mechanics and laborers, 399a
shivering bicycle, 974a
Mechanism, battles transacted by, 474b
Mechanized automaton, 464b
Med, groweth sed and bloweth, 999a
Medal, dangling that bright hard, 719b
Med'cinable gum, 190b
some griefs are, 204a
Meddle in the commonwealth, 86a
make or, 434a
not with him that flattereth, 1040a
Meddles, man, with them, 344a
with cold iron, 113a
Meddlesome tongues, 557b
Meddling, every fool will be 1040a
government, paternal or, 492a
with another man's folly, 813b
Medea gather'd herbs, 147a
Medes, law of, and Persians, 1049a

Medica, materia, 536b
Medical men all over the world, 495a
Medici, Miniver loved the, 846a
Medicine, art of, in Egypt, 19a
  desire to take, 743b
  doeth good like a, 1040a
  for case like mine, 611b
  for life, 12a
  has to examine disease, 57b
  Hat, war-bonnet of, 979a
  life prolong'd by, 204b
  live by, 333b
  miserable have no other, 184b
  pouring his, 418a
  the only profession, 698b
  thee to that sweet sleep, 188b
  worse than the malady, 44a
Medicines at the outset, 46b
  to make me love him, 150a
  to make women speak, 723b
Medicos marvelling sweetly, 947a
Medieval hand, lily in your, 683a
Mediocre minds usually dismiss, 266a
  talent, gilded tomb of, 823a
  woman's play is, 727a
Mediocrities, birth of a hundred, 688a
Mediocrity, excellent, of ancient times, 101a
  gratified with, 398a
  has no greater consolation, 379a
  pompous, of middle life, 603b
  solitude the safeguard of, 505a
  state of, 323b
Meditate thankless Muse, 248b
Meditation, let us all to, 125b
  maiden, 141b
  of my heart, 1033a
  thy testimonies are my, 1037a
Meditative spleen, 411a
Mediterranean, Red Sea and the, 581b
Medium, poetry a, for writing prose, 767b
Medley of kindred, 105a
Medusa's head, 960b
Meed of some melodious tear, 248b
Meek and gentle with these butchers, 167b
  and lowly in heart, 1052b
  and mild, 334a
  and quiet spirit, 1064a
  blessed are the, 1050b
  borne his faculties so, 195b
  holy and, she cries, 386a
  patient humble spirit, 215a
  safer being, than fierce, 573a
  shall inherit the earth, 1034a
  the terrible meek, 855a
Meeker, morns are, than they were, 647b
Meek-ey'd morn, 327b
Meek-eyed parents, 993a
Meekness and modesty, bore him with, 23a
  temperance, 1062b
  wrath by his, 385b
Meerschaum pipe, 937b
Meet a mutual heart, 328b
  a whale, 294b
  and either do or die, 225a
  and master and make crouch, 573b
  another man, 338b
  at any time again, 122b
  fate, nobly born must, 17b
Meet, gladly, mortality, 258b
  in one salt sea, 154b
  in one spirit, and mingle, 466b
  in sweet Jerusalem, 127a
  it is I set it down, 173a
  me by moonlight alone, 484b
  my fate, 826a
  never, or speak to him, 505b
  several ways, in one town, 154b
  smile if we do, again, 169a
  spirits, 262a
  tell thee when we, 762a
  thee in that hollow vale, 231b
  we shall, but miss him, 583b
  when shall we three, 194a
  why must we, 615b
  with champagne, 322b
  with triumph and disaster, 820b
Meeting, addressing a, 516a
  at one sudden goal, 655b
  chance of future, 430b
  journeys ends in lovers, 164a
  lovers', or luck or fame, 787a
  of gentle lights, 262a
  points sacred hair dissever, 312b
  soul may pierce, 245b
  under certain conditions, 336b
Meets his doom, 11b
  less than, the eye, 941a
  third dog, one of the two dogs, 332b
Meg, blades to, and Molly dear, 663a
Mehitabel, dance, 894b
Meinself und Gott, 734b
Meir, gude grey, 87b
Melancholia of everything completed, 727a
Melancholy and remorse, 991b
  bait, 143a
  boughs, 161a
  charm in, 396b
  chord in, 221a, 488a
  chronic, 705a
  days are come, 471a
  dismissed avarice suspicion, 372b
  disposition, 157a
  divers relieved of, 223b
  dull-eyed, 203b
  flood, 128a
  gray and, waste, 470b
  green and yellow, 164b
  loathed, 245a
  long withdrawing roar, 622a
  madness of poetry, 1001b
  main, plac'd amid, 328b
  mark'd him for her own, 349a
  men, applied to, 221b
  men are most witty, 222b
  moping, 258b
  most musical and most, 246a
  music is good to the, 282a
  my soul is, 725b
  naked, isles, 328a
  naught in this life sweet but, 221a, 225b
  naught so sweet as, 221a
  never give way to, 419a
  of mine own, 162b
  pale, sate retir'd, 351b
  patient, 566a
  purge, 208b
  settled upon his spirit, 675a
  suck, out of a song, 160a
  sweetest, 221a
  taught to be, 133a
  unfriended, slow, 353b
  wail, 661a
Melancholy, what charm can soothe her, 355a
Melankolly, man trubbled with, 595a
Melchizedek, order of, 1037a
  Ucalegon, 846a
Meliorist, not an optimist but a, 785a
Mellow fruitfulness, mists and, 482b
  goes to bed, 225a
  horn, pour'd thro' the, 351b
  martini, 990a
  rich and ripe, 460b
  sense to, it, 894a
  the rawness, 787b
  too, for me, 322b
Mellow'd, autumn fruit that, long, 276a
  to that tender light, 456a
Mellowing of occasion, 133a
  year, 248b
Mellows the spirit, 638a
Mellstock churchyard, 705a
Melodie, my luve is like the, 391b
Melodies echoes of that voice, 423b
  heard, are sweet, 482a
  thousand, unheard before, 396b
Melodious birds sing madrigals, 123a
  plot of beechen green, 481a
  strains, heaven's, 560b
  tear, 248b
Melody, blund'ring kind of, 277b
  crack the voice of, 534b
  enchanted by, of song, 731a
  feels the master, 914b
  of his verse, 508a
  ripple of, 809b
  sing wildly well a mortal, 543b
  something more than, 499b
  to the voice, 40b
Melrose, view fair, aright, 413a
Melt at others' woe, 347b
  butter, in her mouth, 92b
  in her own fire, 177a
  into sorrow, 455b
  me this cold, 38a
  not in an acid sect, 528a
  this iron earth, 992a
  too solid flesh would, 170b
  with all-powerful time, 15b
  with ruth, 249b
Melted him in his own grease, 81a
  into thin air, 210a
  like snow, 456a
Melting airs or martial, 365a
  and re-forming, 810a
  mood, unused to the, 190b
  they fall, 4a
Melting-pot, America the great, 810a
Melts, 'bout the time strawberries, 745b
  like kisses, 457a
  pity, the mind, 225a
  the sun, 717a
Melville, Whitman and, 973a
Member of the rabble in good standing, 970b
Members, all, of society, 905b
  healthful, 107a
  of a man mutinied, 54a
  of the human community, 922a
  one of thy, perish, 1051a
  partake of the pains, 107a
Memoirs, Barère's, 493b
  string of mistakes called, 597a

Memoirs, write our, 400a
Memorable epocha in history of America, 367b
scene, 268b
sentences, 650a
Memorandum, make a, of it, 657b
Memorial, best, for the common man, 793b
crumb, 648a
from the soul's eternity, 640b
passover shall be unto you a, 1024a
some have no, 1066b
unwritten, graven not on stone, 20b
Memoried glances and murmurs, 915a
Memories are weaned from the glories, 631a
early, 886a
I haven't kept long enough, 996b
incrusted with sublime thoughts, 890a
its, has got, 731a
land without, 667b
liars ought to have good, 52b, 243b
mother of, 618b
night of, and of sighs, 431b
of eld, 544a
of those summer nights opprest, 627a
reactions appearances, 720a
too-long, 979a
usurious, 838b
Memorize some bit of verse, 845a
Memory, a resentment a bitter, 770b
be green, 170a
bitter, of what he was, 255a
clings to each leaf, 731a
dear son of, 244b
desirous to commit to, 1067a
echo in the, 944b
erect monuments to his, 434b
everyone complains of his, 265a
fills our, 379a
fond, brings the light, 439b
forsake me like a, lost, 469b
Franklin's quiet, 460b
good, to keep promises, 726a
great, does not make a philosopher, 496a
great man's, 176a
green in our souls, 438a
holds seat in this globe, 173a
honor his, 219b
how sweet their, 362b
how vast a, has love, 310a
illiterate him from your, 380b
imperfect, of the bad days, 461b
indebted to, for jests, 382b
inexhaustible, 958b
infamy be heaped on my, 562a
is fair and bright, 272a
is so bad, 106a
is the diary, 769a
keep good acts in, 119b
lends her light no more, 416a
liar should have a good, 52b
lingered on the word, 776b
lost to sight to, dear, 489b
lurid tricks with our, 772b
man's real possession, 650b
mixing, and desire, 943b
moon and, and muchness, 657a
morning-star of, 455b
my name and, 121b
Memory, myriad blossoms enclose, 746b
mystic chords of, 539b
needed after one has lied, 243b
no force can abolish, 921b
noble, 203a
not intellect but, 84b
not merely passive retention, 809b
note you in book of, 124b
of a lovely thing, 928b
of a wrong, 508a
of Boatswain a dog, 451b
of man, 352a
of man, recall me to the, 75b
of temptation we resisted, 900a
of the departed, 886b
of the just is blessed, 1039a
of the loved and lost, 541b
of them is forgotten, 1043a
of those who lie below, 577a
one tear to, given, 398a
plays an old tune, 591a
pleasant, of their worth, 471b
pleasing, of all he stole, 321b
pluck from, a rooted sorrow, 199a
plucking the fruit of, 774a
proper, for a politician, 700b
put a red star in corner, 985b
reflective, stores, 412b
relaxes bonds that unite, 856a
retained in the, 283a
shall be ours, 526a
shield to his, 870a
shines at the expense of his, 297a
sinner of his, 209a
stay in a man's, 820a
still are thought to, dear, 415b
still is dear, 8b
strains to home and, dear, 780a
streets of, 968b
strengthens, 449a
sweet, 396a
sweet the, 525a
table of my, 173a
takes them to her caverns, 485a
that only works backwards, 659a
that strange deceiver, 863a
thou fond deceiver, 353b
throng into my, 247a
to the, of the man, 384a
ventricle of, 133a
vibrates in the, 468b
warder of the brain, 196a
who harbors in, 960a
Memory's fairly spoilt on me, 885a
Mem'ry, cherish his, 665a
comes like a banshee, 760a
hands of, weave, 698b
has painted this perfect day, 799a
Men, a' is done that, can do, 392a
able to use their opportunity, 8a
about me that are fat, 166b
all, are created equal, 373a, 540b
all, are liars, 1037a
all, desire to be immortal, 560a
all, have their price, 303b
all, should be free, 542a
all, strive, 570a
all the king's, 1018a
and classes of, 751a
and morning newspapers, 562b
and the multitude of words, 70a
Men and women are to understand each other, 783a
and women forget they have been children, 631a
and women merely players, 161a
and women remain inaccessible, 811a
applaud an imitation, 11b
applied to melancholy, 221b
are April when they woo, 162b
are free to think and act, 669b
are freest, 931b
are men, 187b
are merriest, 154b
are my teachers, 316b
are the universe, 774b
are too cowardly, 51b
are unwise, 927a
are used as they use others, 28b
are we and must grieve, 407a
argument with, 260a
as many, so many minds, 32b
as trees walking, 1056a
as unselfish as women, 738a
aspiring to be angels, rebel, 120b, 316a
at whiles are sober, 787a
bad means and bad, 370b
bad, not looking you in the face, 580a
base, being in love, 187a
beacons of wise, 633b
behave like apes, 939a
behind the guns, 831a
being once lost, 54a
believe in the infinite, 590b
believe that which they desire, 276a
belongeth to foolish, 13b
below and saints above, 413b
best, moulded out of faults, 185b
black, are pearls, 116b
bodies of unburied, 225b
body of well-instructed, 530a
brave, after Agamemnon, 956a
brave, before Agamemnon, 40a
brave, living and dead, 541a
bred at Edinburgh, 332a
bring things and, to light, 370b
busy hum of, 245b
by their constitutions, 376a
call treasure, 601b
call up your, 417b
calling his, 898b
can counsel, 158b
can not learn, from books, 511a
capable of every wickedness, 773a
captain of, of death, 274b
capture of, by women, 564b
cause that wit is in other, 152b
cheerful ways of, 254b
children of larger growth, 276a
coin new words, 41b
coming, 761b
compared with gods, 35b
contending with adversity, 223a
crabbed old, 35a
crown the knave, 712b
cuckoo mocks married, 134a
dare do, 158a
deeds are, 234b
delight in, over seventy, 769a
democratic public, 766a
despise those who court them, 20b
developed from monkeys, 530b
die but sorrow never, 734a
die fast enough, 290a

Men, die like, 529b
die of their remedies, 271a
died time to time, 162b
differ as heaven and earth, 554b
disappoint me, 180a
disgrace labor, 624a
divine, brutes men and, 629b
do not care how nobly they live, 47a
do not think of sons, 519b
do other, for they would do you, 577b
done with roofs and, 795b
draw, as they ought to be, 357b
dreams of, 772b
drive the hearts of, 37a
dying like, 156b
dying man to dying, 266b
eddy about here and there, 623a
educated, were superior, 71a
education is making, 652a
eight or nine elderly, 812a
employed are contented, 332a
England the purgatory of, 224a
entirely great, 510b
equal in presence of death, 43a
erring, call chance, 248a
evil that, do lives after, 168a
experiences made by, and women, 770a
eyes of, without an orator, 131a
favour the deceit, 275b
fear death, 119b
fear keeps, in obedience, 224a
fell out they knew not why, 237b
few, admired by their domestics, 61b, 99b
fiddlers, weary of it like, 750a
fighting, abroad, 520b
finds that, betray, 355a
fishers of, 1050b
footsteps of illustrious, 333b
for fear of little, 638a
fortune to, most good, 148a
frail and erring, 952a
free in a living homeland, 931a
from every rank, 632a
gather humours of, 273b
generality of, swayed by fear, 27a
get opinions, 520a
give us, 632a
glory among, dies, 8a
go abroad among, 590a
God give us, 597b
God gives all, all earth, 816b
going to dine with some, 878b
good, and true, 158a
good, what makes, 27a
good will to, 560b
goodliest man of, 255b
good-looking, more beautiful, 55a
government of laws not, 368a
great, not great scholars, 536a
greatest, and women, 609a
greatest, oftest wreck'd, 259a
gretteste clerkes noght wisest, 81a
grow virtuous in old age, 321a
grown, understand it, 107a
hang out their signs, 445a
hangin', an' women, 1002b
happy breed of, 139a
have always been my mark, 355b
have marble minds, 131b
heart of oak are our, 347a
him who pitieth suffering, 13a
Men, history was made by, 812a
homely, who have charmed women, 801a
honest, esteem and value, 29a
honors of illustrious, 34b
hope and love, 378b
hundred thousand, were led, 777a
if ye are, follow me, 583b
ill at ease, 514b
ill-looking, more terrible, 55a
ills of, 14b
impious, bear sway, 299b
in a world of men, 815a
in exile feed on dreams, 13a
in great place, 120a
in his ways with, 555b
in these degenerate days, 4a
in women do require, 386b
it ain't by princerples nor, 601a
it gives, happiness, 320b
judge by complexion, 139b
just, 307b
justifiable to, 260a
justify ways of God to, 252a
killed by overwork, 814a
knew what others say of them, 272a
know so little of men, 840b
knows nothing of its greatest, 494b
land that bears brave, 28a
land where all, are stones, 612b
laugh at, of sense, 288b
lawyers university, 332a
let, avoid us and we leap, 309b
let, know their love, 131b
level of its great, 759b
liable to error, 283a
lied to them, 972b
light for just, 17a
like satyrs grazing, 123a
literary, all over world, 342b
little group of willful, 770b
live with the, who work, 757a
lived like fishes, 203b
living, were antiquities, 241a
look into the lives of, 33a
lost their reason, 168a
love their martyrs, 618b
love wakes, once a lifetime, 629b
lowliest, would sooner face, 774a
made, and not made well, 175b
made brutes, and men divine, 629b
made to enjoy felicity, 65a
majority of, live content, 85b
make base, proud, 125b
make faults, 205a
make war on the, 979a
makes slaves of, 464b
man that died for, 698b
many, stumble at threshold, 127a
mark the good, 874b
masters of their fates, 166a
may be read too much, 314a
may come and men may go, 553b
may err, 14b
may read strange matters, 195a
measures not, 323a
melancholy, are most witty, 222b
met with erected look, 278a
might be better, 586a
mighty, of old, 1022b
mighty, of valour, 1026a
misfortune unites, 27a
modest, are dumb, 395b
more careful of the breed, 288a
Men, more nearly, and women, 977a
most, admire virtue, 259a
most, corrupted by opinion, 51b
must be taught, 311b
must endure their going, 193b
must needs abide, 126b
must work, 598a
myriad, will save, 775a
natural aristocracy among, 375b
need of a world of, 568a
ne'er helps, who will not act, 16b
ne'er spend fury, 127a
net-maskt, 103a
never be belov'd by, 388a
never do evil so completely, 273a
no, and no women at all, 975a
not, but manners, 333a
not, but measures, 359a
not respectful enough, 448b
not the, you took them for, 158a
not thrones and crowns but, 441b
not two strong, 4a
nuisance one to the other, 282a
obscure industrious, of letters, 832a
observingly distil it out, 155b
of a despised race, 666a
of Athens, 1059a
of courtly nurture, 628a
of few words, 155a
of genius do not excel, 435a
of good will, 954a
of high degree, 1035a
of inward light, 239b
of letters, thoughts of, 650b
of light and leading, 632a
of low degree, 1035a
of loyal breeding, 632a
of most renowned virtue, 251a
of other minds, 345a
of perverse opinion, 15a
of place and consequence, 845b
of renown, 1022b
of sense approve, 311b
of the Emerald Isle, 383b
of thought and reading, 632a
of understanding, 1066a
of wit will condescend, 295a
old, are walking hospitals, 41b
old, from chimney-corner, 116a
old, have need to touch, 803a
old, in love with somebody, 885b
old, must die, 556a
old old, 825b
old, shall dream dreams, 277a
older, declare war, 873b
on earth mounteth, 13b
on the dead man's chest, 749b
opinion in good, 250b
ordinary sort of, 286b
ought not to investigate, 70a
ought to calculate life, 70a
paths of, 525a
peace to, on earth, 670a
pell-mell of, 595b
perfect friendship of two, 771b
petty, walk under his legs, 166a
poets an' useful, 969a
polished through act and speech, 637b
port for, 342a
possess poison in bodies, 50a
power in, to be silent, 281b
practical, exempt from intellectual influences, 925b
praise famous, 1066b
pray to be stronger, 670a

Men, private, enjoy, 156a
proper, as ever trod, 166a
prosperity doth bewitch, 225b
qualify, to be ministers, 273a
quit yourselves like, 1027a
race of, go by, 777b
race of, innumerable, 257a
race of, that don't fit in, 877a
read as much as other, 273b
ready booted and spurred, 271a
reject their prophets, 618b
resolute breed of, 611b
rise on stepping-stones, 551b
risk their luck, 768b
rivalship of the wisest, 301b
roll of common, 150b
sailors are but, 143b
scanted, in hair, 129a
seek to receive countenance, 122a
seldom make passes, 966b
self-made, 536a
self-taught, 435a
sensible and conscientious, 339b
sepulchre of famous, 20b
shielding, from effects of folly, 615a
should be judged, 812b
should be what they seem, 188a
should do unto you, 71b
should put enemy in mouths, 187b
sign to show He makes, 445a
sin without intending, 66b
sit down to nourishment, 132b
six, of Indostan, 588a
sleek-headed, 166b
so are they all honourable, 168a
so many, so many mindes, 33a
solitary, 886a
some to business take, 314b
somewhere, are laughing, 808a
sons of, and angels say, 334a
steeped in antique learning, 628a
steered by popular applause, 57a
strength of twenty, 137b
stung and galled, 54b
such, are dangerous, 166b
such, as he, 622b
suspect your tale untrue, 308a
talk to conceal the mind, 286b
tall, had empty heads, 89b
tall, like houses, 89b
temples, commanded, 273a
tempting decent, 791b
text of, and women, 782b
that conquer and slay, 809a
that do thrive in the world, 285a
that e'er wore earth, 215a
that grieve at funerals, 42a
that laugh and weep, 694a
that sow and reap, 694a
that stood for office, 22b
that were boys, 848b
that which flees from, 981a
that will make you books, 107a
things, confess with ease, 64b
think all men mortal, 305b
thoughts of, decay, 114a
three good, 150a
three, in a tub, 1019a
three merry, be we, 225a
three wise, of Gotham, 1016b
through him that all, see, 592b
tide in affairs of, 169a
tides of, 946a
time for all good, 1005b
time for brave, 366b
to be a leader of, 782b
to be of one mind, 1069b
Men to match my mountains, 756a
tongues of, and angels, 1061a
tongues of dying, 138b
toward, and toward God, 970a
trunks of, 146a
truths not for all, 325a
turn one's back on, 782b
twelve good, in a box, 435b
twelve honest, 306a
two, ride a horse, 158a
two strong, 814a
use and benefit of, 275a
use thought to justify, 286b
various ruling passions in, 314b
vexes public, 88b
vilest of, 14a
want to be woman's first love, 769a
war between, and women, 971b
wars begin in the minds of, 1009a
watch the, at play, 886b
we are, my liege, 197a
we cherished long ago, 830a
well-fed long-haired, 57b
were deceivers ever, 157b
we've got the, the money, 635a
we've no time to think of, 625a
what, or gods are these, 482a
what, will say or think, 262a
whatever, do is the stuff, 62b
when, are at point of death, 138a
when good, die, 18a
when men were, 573a
when they become, 70b
where, decay, 355b
where'er, go, 754b
who are not historians, 901b
who borrow, 429b
who can hear the Decalogue, 404a
who can't be bought, 899a
who do the work, 817a
who drown, 339a
who have failed in literature and art, 513a
who knew duty, 20b
who know much, 344b
who lead secret lives, 773b
who lend, 429b
who march away, 706b
who possess opinions, 597b
who understand, 938a
who will not lie, 597b
whom lust of office does not kill, 597b
whom men condemn as ill, 711b
whom men pronounce divine, 711b
whose heads do grow beneath shoulders, 186b
whose visages cream and mantle, 143a
wicked, from out thee go, 267b
will arise and depart, 486a
will sometimes jealous be, 220b
wise, from the east to Jerusalem, 1050a
wise, have little foolery, 159a
wise, profited by fools, 55a
wise, refrain to meddle, 86a
wise, say nothing, 227b
wisest of, 259b
with life-blood stain, 809a
with passion for anonymity, 919b
with sisters dear, 489a
with sore eyes, 51b
with splendid hearts, 938a
Men women and clergymen, 419a
women and Herveys, 322b
won eight victories, 18b
worst, give the best advice, 586b
worthy, known to survive, 99a
would be angels, 120a, 316a
years perished to make us, 689b
young, fitter to invent, 121a
young, shall see visions, 277a
young, think old are fools, 116b
Men-about-planet, 957b
Men-about-town, 957b
Menace, atomic energy a, 900b
to all mankind, 957b
Mencken Nathan and God, 915b
Mend, another thought can, 117b
breath shine and seek to, 217b
God won't and we can't, it, 595b
it or be rid on 't, 197b
its wings and give it flight, 988b
lacks time to, 494b
none to, and none to mar, 695b
not yet too vain to, 312a
the heart, 312b
work for man to, 280b
your speech a little, 190b
Mended, all my wounds were, 934b
old houses, 298b
Mendicancy, fancy styles of active, 687a
Mending, put them to, 157b
Mene Tekel Upharsin, 1048b
Menial's hire, I worked for a, 845b
Men's, allegiance from, hearts, 151a
charitable speeches, 121b
curse, all, 7a
dead, bones, 1054a
dispraise, from others, 266b
evil manners, 212a
eyes, fortune and, 205a
eyes, foul deeds rise to, 171a
eyes in April, 915b
fortune rules, life, 13a
fortunes, cannot tell, 15b
governing principles, 67b
hands are soiled in climbing, 900a
hands, not without, 596a
history in, lives, 153b
honour forget, names, 147b
industrious, lives, 229b
it's, lives, 416a
judgments are a parcel, 201a
kind umpire of, miseries, 124b
lives deaths toils, 706a
lives, talk not of, 1066a
minds to religion, 120b
misery, cause of all, 112a
mold, thought and purpose, 700a
music in, lives, 140b
noses, athwart, 134b
office to speak patience, 159a
old, dream, 277a
old, nurses, 120a
old, prayers, 16b
opinions, to be turned by, 54a
poor, cottages, 143b
souls, evil only in, 987a
souls, texture of, 837b
souls, times that tried, 535b
souls, times that try, 370a
stir, blood, 168b
syllable, names, 247a
thoughts according to inclination, 154a
to pass all, believing, 932b
weaknesses often necessary, 802b
will, women's love and, 216a

Men's, wise, counters, 228b
young, mistresses, 120a
young, vision, 277a
Mental and physical torture, 727b
constitution, 534a
demand, quickens, 720a
disease, specialists in, 925a
exertion, escape need for, 698a
exertion, repugnance to, 910a
fight, cease from, 388b
habits of fifty years before, 811b
needs, 461b
problem, holding a purely, 925b
state, obesity is a, 991a
suffering in streets, 671a
Mention of thee in my prayers, 1063b
we never, her, 485a
Mentioned as having suffered, 51b
names, in your hearing, 428a
not at all, 371b
Mephistopheles, need something of, 709b
Mercator's north poles and equators, 659b
Mercenary calling, followed their, 787a
Merchandise, house of, 1057b
Merchant brig, transom of a, 505a
over-polite to customers, 437b
Merchants have no country, 375b
trafficked with Eastern, 701b
whose, are princes, 1046a
Merci, belle dame sans, 480a
Mercie unto others shew, 114a
Mercies, marvellous, and infinite love, 692b
of wicked are cruel, 1039a
Merciful and mighty, 445b
as constant, 972a
aspect, discover a, 726b
blessed are the, 114a, 1050b
death is, 899b
gentle and, and just, 471b
God the most, 1070a
to a broken reed, 119a
Merciless stepmother, 49a
Mercury, station like the herald, 176b
Venus sets ere, can rise, 309b
words of, are harsh, 134a
Mercy above sceptred sway, 146a
and justice marching, 102a
and truth are met, 1035b
at the, of the puddles, 650b
charity and love, 577a
courage kindness mirth, 843b
doing justice loving, 371a
endureth for ever, 1029b
goodness and, follow me, 1033b
how it snores, 891a
I to others show, 321a
love, and walk humbly, 1049b
lovelier things have, shown, 455a
mild, peace on earth and, 334b
nobility's true badge, 129b
nothing emboldens sin as, 203a
o' my soul, 1014a
of a rude stream, 211a
of all devouring forces, 917b
of his means, 997a
on the Day of Judgment, 774a
on the sinner, 947a
on this sot, 74b
pity peace and love, 385b
pray for, 146a
quality of, not strain'd, 146a
render the deeds of, 146a
seasons justice, 146a
Mercy, shut the gates of, 349a
signatures and marks of, 726b
temper justice with, 258b
they shall obtain, 1050b
to forgive, 279a
upon us miserable sinners, 1068b
wound with, round, 724b
Mere flim-flam stories, 105b
lees is left, 197a
legends and myths, 987b
madness to live like a wretch, 222a
mechanic operation, 239b
oblivion, 161b
unassisted merit, 335b
Meredith is a prose Browning, 600b 767b
Merge, hastening to, itself, 609b
Meridian lines, tropics zones and, 659b
of my glory, 211a
under any, 222b
Meridians of longitude for a seine, 676a
Merie and wise, good to be, 90b
Cristemasse, 81a
Merit advances slowly, 335b
by, rais'd, 253b
force of his own, 210b
her, lessen'd yours, 343b
in knowing when to have done, 476a
makes his cook his, 270a
my, on thet pint, 601a
of a general, 16a
of romance, 773b
of the wearer, 145a
oft got without, 187b
patient, of unworthy takes, 174b
reward of, 20a
that which he obtains, 423b
vain without the, 5a
wins the soul, 312b
Merits handsomely allowed, 342b
hearers that know our, 4b
of the Bells and Fudges, 493a
of thyself, 635a
on their own, 395b
or faults to scan, 356a
seek his, to disclose, 349b
Mermaid, sweet, 129a
Tavern, choicer than the, 482b
things seen done at the, 228a
Mermaids, barmaids diviner than, 989b
singing, 943a
Merrier man within the limit, 132b
moe the, 94b
Merriest, Christmas told, tale, 414b
eye, 124b
maddest, day, 547a
men are, 154b
Merrily did we drop, 421a
shall I live now, 210a
Merriment, flashes of, 178b
source of innocent, 685a
Merry, all their wars are, 867b
and they call it being, 356a
as a marriage bell, 453a
as crickets, 88b
as day is long, 157a
Christmases, 580b
crews, schooners and the, 896a
dancing drinking time, 280b
din, may'st hear the, 421a
drink and be, 262b
eat drink and be, 1043a, 1057a
fool make me, 162b
Merry gentlemen, God rest ye, 635b
good are always the, 825b
guid to be, and wise, 394b, 668a
have they been, 138a
heart doeth good, 1040a
heart goes all the day, 208a
heart hath a continual feast, 1039b
heart maketh a cheerful countenance, 1039b, 1066a
how, was he, 294a
I am not, 187a
in hall, 96b
love the fiddle, 825b
makes a, feast, 129a
men, fight on my, 1012a
merry lives, 794b
merry roundelay, 116a
monarch scandalous and poor, 289a
month of May, 220a, 1012b
never, when I hear sweet music, 147a
note, turn his, 160a
old, be sin, 150b
simple, tender knack, 519b
three, boys are we, 225a
three, men be we, 225a
wanderer of night, 141a
wine maketh, 1043a
wives may be, 180b
yarn, 896a
Merryman, Doctor, 296b
it's a song of a, 685a
Meself an' me wealth between, 760a
Mesh, squirming herd in Mammon's, 796a
Meshach, Shadrach, and Abednego, 1048b
Mess, cleanin' up de whole, 954b
of imprecision, 945a
Message for the age, 822b
from the skies, 393a
to Garcia, 763a
Messager of day, 80a
Messages, public, of our presidents, 795b
Messenger brought him the dictatorship, 50b
no rest for a, 773b
of friendship, 666b
of sure and swift relief, 746b
of sympathy and love, 666b
who brings bad news, 14a
Messengers, bade his, ride forth, 493b
Persian, 19b
Messing about in boats, 785a
Met a man who wasn't there, 883b
and fought with outright, 556a
are, in thee tonight, 669b
at eve the prince of sleep, 863a
enemy and they are ours, 450a
every human need, 617a
hail fellow well, 297a
no sooner, but they looked, 163a
part of all that I have, 453b
the day and the way we, 694a
things, with by the way, 784a
upon the level, 818b
when first we, 721b
with erected look, 278a
Metal, alloyed with more durable, 671a
base, of humanity, 743b
injury engraved in, 86b
native, of a man, 601b
rang true, 601b

Metal, sonorous, 252b
yielding, 320b
Metamorphosis, state of, 68b
Metaphor, betrayed by fancy into no, 435b
mistaking a, for a proof, 857a
Metaphysical impossibility, 473a
Metaphysics, dissipating itself into, 475a
Mete out my loneliness, 734a
Meteor, fancy's, ray, 390b
fast-flitting, 462a
flag of England, 432b
shone like a, 252b
stream'd like a, 252b
Meteorological ambitions, 603a
Methinks I scent morning air, 172b
Method, experimental, of research, 530b
in madness, 173b
in man's wickedness, 228b
intuitions without, 807a
of making a fortune, 350a
surest, of pleasing, 323a
Methodical, makes Americans so, 516b
Methodist Church, God bless the, 541a
Methodistic bell, shouted the, 635b
Methods, democratic, 920a
of private enterprise, 965b
you know my, Watson, 782a
Methought I heard one calling child, 233b
Methuselah, all the days of, 1022b
Metre ballad-mongers, 150b
prose opposed to, 423b
rhyme and, free, 912a
Metres, mouse-traps of, 874b
Mettle, grasp it like a man of, 307a
lad of, 150a
puts us on our, to forget, 270b
to kill care, 159a
Mew, cat will, 179a
cry, 150b
Me-wards, you say to, 230b
Mewing, eagle, her mighty youth, 250b
Mewling and puking, 161a
Mexico, Virgil at, 493a
Mezzotint, print an etching a, 572b
Micawber, never will desert Mr., 579a
Providence make a, of you, 109b
Mice and rats and small deer, 192a
appear like, 193a
desert building about to fall, 50a
into horses, 790b
like little, stole in and out, 261a
little larger than, 50a
plague of, 426a
schemes of, and men, 390a
three blind, 1014b
Michelangelo, Dante or, 993a
designs by, 674b
for breakfast, 674b
talking of, 942b
Miching mallecho, 176a
Mickle, every little makes a, 107b
is the powerful grace, 136a
Microcosm of a public school, 511a
Microscope begins where the telescope ends, 498a
of thought, 498a
Microscopes and telescopes of the press, 812a
Microscopes cease to be of use, 614a
'Mid pleasures and palaces, 464b
Midday, full, beam, 250b
sun, go out in the, 981b
Middle age, beautiful in, 958b
age, best that can be said of, 894b
age, companions for, 120a
age, definition of, 990b
Age, enchantments of the, 621b
age on his bold visage, 415a
class, citizens of the, 26b
classes, bow ye lower, 683b
life, pompous mediocrity of, 603b
life, thousand years of, 847b
mind that purrs, 935a
most safely in the, 42b
of her forehead, 526a
of the night, 658a
only see the, of the string, 914a
sort of historians, 98b
state, isthmus of a, 316b
station had fewest disasters, 292a
stepped in a puddle up to his, 1019b
tree and highest, 255a
Middle-aged have all five senses, 949b
man concludes to build, 589a
person has learned to have fun, 894b
prosperity or adversity, 981a
Middle-class blasphemy, 766a
morality, 766a
Middlesex, acre in, 492b
village and farm, 524a
Middlin' tight grip, 698b
Midland, mild, river, 994b
tideless dolorous, sea, 692b
Midnight, blackest, born, 245a
blast, 459b
brought on dusky hour, 256b
cease upon the, 481b
chimes at, 153b
clear, came upon a, 560b
dead of, 372b
deep his, lair had made, 415a
hags, 198a
hours, mournful, 521a
into the, we galloped, 568a
iron tongue of, 143a
never come, 123b
oil, consum'd, 308a
once upon a, dreary, 544b
one hour's sleep before, 234b
out of bed at, 150b
pity the, 935a
ride of Paul Revere, 524a
shout and revelry, 247a
stars of, shall be dear, 405b
strikes and hastens, 787b
thro', streets I hear, 387b
train from New York, 963b
Midnight's all a glimmer, 824b
Midshipmite, bo'sun tight and a, 682a
Midst, laws are dumb in, of arms, 33b
of hope and care, 41a
Midsummer madness, 165b
sun at, 151a
Midwife, fairies', 134b
Midwinter, bleak, 649b
Mien carries more invitation, 301b
monster of so frightful, 317a
truth has such a, 278b
Mieux, tant pis tant, 346b
Might, do it with thy, 1043a
exceeds man's, 182a
faith that right makes, 538b
half slumb'ring, 477b
have been, 527b
honest man's aboon his, 394a
majesty and, and glory, 809b
man of, 584b
nor by power, 1049b
of the chain, 840b
of the Gentile, 456a
of the gods, 17a
protect us by thy, 530a
spend her blood and her, 771a
taste the sadness of her, 483a
to be man with thy, 694b
triumphs of, are transient, 667b
try with all my, 442b
with all thy, 1025b
Might-have-been, my name is, 640b
Mightie death, O eloquent just and, 111b
Mightier hand, imposition of a, 492a
make thee, still, 798b
pen is, than the sword, 510b
than noise of many waters, 1036b
Mightiest, God is, in power, 27b
in the mightiest, 146a
power to soothe, 591b
Mightily strive, 130a
Mighty above all things, 1065a
ages of eternity, 626b
and dreadful, 217b
assignment, 986b
babe, 263b
better than the, 1039b
book, produce a, 604a
Caesar, 167b
contests from trivial things, 312a
dead, but for those our, 395b
dead, hold converse with, 327b
dead, imagined for the, 478b
fallen in the midst of battle, 1027b
fleet of Wren, 858b
fortress is our God, 86b
from their seats, 1056a
glad I'm living, 892a
God who made thee, 798b
harmonies, tumult of thy, 466a
have no theory of technique, 937b
heart, captain with the, 756a
heart, little body with a, 154b
heart, weak hands though, 468a
ills not done by woman, 289b
in the Scriptures, 1059a
lak' a rose, 775b
large bed, 304a
maze, scene of man a, 315b
men of valour, 1026a
men which were of old, 1022b
merciful and, 445b
mind, lodged a, 4b
minds of old, 426b
Missouri, 584b
ocean deep, bidd'st the, 634b
ocean, make the, 626b
pain to love, 267b
poets in misery dead, 406b
proud and, 327b
purpose, being used for a, 765a
race, mother of a, 471b
roast beef, 298a
scene of things, 434a

Mighty scourge of war, 542a
shrine of the, 455a
struggle, watch another's, 34b
theme, choose a, 604a
things, better to dare, 778b
tone, dwells in that, 583a
universities of Scotland, 792b
virtues, Hannibal had, 221b
waters, rushing of, 1046a
while ago, 218a
workings, hum of, 477b
youth, eagle mewing her, 250b
Mignonette, pitcher of, 760b
Migration of the soul, 20b
Migratory birds, unperplexed like, 884a
Mike O'Day, grave of, 1014b
Mild affections, 278b
and magnificent eye, 567b
decay, general flavor of, 536b
grateful ev'ning, 256a
Heav'n ordains, 251a
meek and, 334a
Midland river, 994b
nature so, and benign, 306b
of affections, 315b
parental sway, 628a
peace on earth and mercy, 334b
yoke, bear his, 251b
Milder, ills grow, 16a
Mildest manner'd man, 458a
Mildew mould and stain, 772a
no plant-lice and snails no, 954a
Mildness, ethereal, 327b
Mile, crooked, 1019a
every, is two in winter, 235a
walked a, with pleasure, 907a
Mile-a, sad heart tires in a, 208a
Miles around the wonder grew, 785b
many, to go that night, 1003a
of pedigree, 942a
to go before I sleep, 880b
Milestones are gravestones, 566b
are the years, 936a
into headstones change, 602b
without, signposts, 980b
Militarism, overthrow of, 839a
Military animal, man is a, 586b
array, soldier in full, 435b
defense, no adequate, 929b
forces are one team, 964b
man in world, 155a
mind, 831b
or scientific problem, 1009b
posts, possessions and, 444a
victories over nations, 951a
Militia companies with shotted guns, 760b
rude, swarms, 281a
Milk, adversity's sweet, 137a
analogy is, for babes, 561a
and honey, 593a, 1024a
and water, 457a
comes frozen home in pail, 134a
drunk the, of Paradise, 420b
for Hottentots, 948b
likely to be watered, 672b
need of, 1063b
of human kindness, 195a, 950b
putting, into babies, 871b
quart of, a day, 948a
sweet, of concord, 198b
takes in its, 672a
toast would do, 589a
trout in the, 589a
water poured into the, 803a
went out to, 1003b
white curd of ass's, 319a
Milk White Doe with dust is dark, 405a
Milked the cow with crumpled horn, 1020b
the goat instead of the cow, 1003b
Milkman's daughter, 803a
Milk-white hens of Dorking, 582a
now purple, 141b
thorn, 390a
Milky baldric of the skies, 476b
sky, 824b
way, her face like the, 261b
way, the galaxy that, 257b
Mill and swarm and troop, 963a
at the, with slaves, 259b
brook that turns a, 396b
cannot grind with water, 233b
God's, grinds slow, 234b
golf links lie so near the, 886a
grind souls in self-same, 729b
John Stuart, 878b
of a truism, 501a
old rusty, 699b
that makes th' wather run, 834b
wandered by the, 543a
water goeth by the, 94a
waters under a ruined, 912b
Milldams, bonnie, o' Binnorie, 1012b
Millennium, is that, you said it, 957b
usher in a new, 952a
Miller, honest, has golden thumb, 80a
sees not all the water, 94b
there was a jolly, 368a
Milliard-headed throng, 315a
Milliner, perfumed like a, 149b
Millinery, jewelled mass of, 553b
Million, aiming at a, 570b
Aprils, 928b
blades shall thrust, 992b
buds, 721a
copies sold in all languages, 563a
energies, 945b
marching feet, 996b
not the, you made, 729b
play pleased not the, 174a
second, 344a
stars were strewn, 721b
suns shone out, 912a
treble that, 230b
years, truth has lasted a, 888b
Millions boast, 267b
for defence, 377b
of bubbles like us, 532b
of mixed shades, 604b
of spiritual creatures, 256a
of surprises, 233a
ready saddled and bridled, 271a
tear-wrung, 869a
thanks of, yet to be, 462b
there's, in it, 674b
three, of people, 334b
writer believes to exist in the, 515a
Mills are to turn, 716b
dark Satanic, 388b
of God, 522b
of God grind slowly, 234b
Millstone about his neck, 1057b
nether, 1032a
see farther into a, 108b
Milo's end, remember, 283b
Milquetoast, Caspar, 934a
Milstone, looke through a, 112b
Milton, faith and morals, held, 407b
knew too much, 798a
malt does more than, 786b
mute inglorious, 348b
since, I know no poet, 403a
test of a, 908b
thou should'st be living, 407b
was for us, 567b
what, saw when blind, 895b
Milton's faith, 695b
Miltons, mute inglorious, 908b
Mimic fashionable prattle, 710b
in slow structures, 503b
Mimicked, deformity which beggars, 492a
Mimsy, all, were the borogoves, 657b
Mince and slices of quince, 581a
the matter, 103b, 187b
you, matters, 187b
Mincing as they go, 1045a
Mind, absence of, we have borne, 431a
accurate, overtaxed, 536a
action of the, 812a
acuteness or strength of, 435a
age carries away the, 36a
among all diseases of the, 302a
appearances to the, 64a
at peace, fine spun from a, 42b
banish understanding from, 18b
bettering of my, 209a
blameless, 6a
blest with peace of, 303b
bliss which centres in the, 354b
blood-relations of the, 978a
body, and imagination, 897b
body filled and vacant, 156a
body or estate, 1068b
body travels more easily than the, 901a
breaks chains from every, 386b
brought all to, 826a
calm of, 260b
change thy, and to follow, 68a
characteristics of vigorous, 336a
chaste breast and quiet, 268a
clap padlock on her, 293b
clear your, of cant, 343a
closet of her, 876b
communicate their, 286b
companion none is like the, 95b
complicated state of, 683a
conceal the, 286b
conformation of his, 492b
conscious of rectitude, 37a
conscious of virtue, 37a
conspire to misguide the, 310b
content, 117b
corrupt the public, 987a
couldn't copy my, 815b
cover his, decently, 419a
creates the, in you, 76b
cultivate the, 20a
dagger of the, 196a
dead man out of, 1033b
desires something, 35b
destroys their, 18b
do not call me to, 594b
doleful dumps the, oppress, 129b
echo of a noble, 72b
education forms the common, 314a
engrossed with these three, 283a
envy and an evil, 264b
envy is a pain of, 63a

Mind equal and beyond their fullness, 739b
equal to any undertaking, 578b
evangels of the, 915b
eyes in his, 141a
false volume of his single, 713b
farewell the tranquil, 188b
fool uttereth all his, 1041b
forever voyaging, 404b
frantic limits of the, 994b
gaiety and the quiet, 753b
gentle sensitive, 826b
gives to her, 343b
glance of the, 363b
glide by degrees out of, 337b
God is the only, 616b
Goethe's, 620a
golden, stoops not, 144b
good, possesses a kingdom, 48a
grateful, by owing owes not, 255a
great fortitude of, 338b
great, knows the power, 574a
greatest powers of the, 428b
grief develops powers of, 856a
grow inward like a root, 994b
growing, at a barbaric phase, 832b
grows old, 26a
grows torpid, 342a
happy alchemy of, 326b
has a, and knows it, 766b
has a thousand eyes, 755a
has mountains, 724b
has seldom had an equal, 981a
having a, of her own, 718a
heal the tortured, 471b
heart argues not the, 621b
heart to heart and mind to, 413b
her, was to be his, 718a
hinder the, 272a
his, a thought, 585b
his belly, 340a
his, or body to prefer, 316b
human, is ruined, 957a
humble and grateful, 64a
hunger for a well-stored, 741a
I do not, lying, 672b
idle, knows not what it wants, 31a
ignis fatuus of the, 289a
impressed on the, of a son, 373a
in his right, 1055b
in my, of all mankind, 1011a
inclineth man's, to atheism, 120b
infinite capacity of the human, 382a
ingratiate deeply with the, 298a
inside-pocket of my, 958b
interested the human, 701b
is bent to ill, 6b
is divided in telling, 13b
is gay but soul is melancholy, 725b
is its own place, 240b
is pitch'd, 365a
is proper judge of man, 48a
is the great lever, 443a
is the man himself, 33a
is troubled, 182a
is unsworn, 17b
it's all in the, 987b
keep your, even, 38b
kind of daylight in the, 301a
labyrinthine ways of my own, 790a
last best work the human, 393a
last infirmity of noble, 249a
Mind, laws without origin in the, 916a
lays by its burden, 35a
let the world, him, 570b
let thy dauntless, 126b
let your, alone, 971b
lets go a thousand things, 680b
levelling rancorous rational, 827b
liberalize a man's, 637a
loose sally of the, 336b
love looks with the, 141a
love's but a frailty of the, 298a
loyal nature and noble, 555a
lust of greedy, 35b
maimed, 244a
makes the body rich, 130b
man with a, 561b
man's unconquerable, 407a
march of the human, 360a
men to be of one, 1069b
minister to a, diseas'd, 199a
mostly in your, 967b
mould the secret, 695a
moult his, its errors, 740b
music breathing, 268a
my, a kingdom is, 101b
my business better, 284a
my compass, 326b
my, fixed on lofty ideal, 855b
my, forbids to crave, 101b
my, to me an empire is, 101b
narrow as neck of vinegar-cruet, 338a
narrow'd his, 357b
neither bushel nor barrel but, 743a
never be old man in, 34a
never brought to, 392b
never face so pleased my, 999a
no, is so well balanced, 697b
no malice in his, 498b
no, to be Florus, 66a
noble, disdains not to repent, 5a
nobler in the, to suffer, 174b
not acquainted with his, 51b
not changing one's, 875a
not in my perfect, 193b
not to be chang'd, 252b
o'erwrought, 705b
of man a musical instrument, 613b
of man, dwelling in the, 404a
of man, wont to show the, 8b
oppression of the, 288b
our, is God, 28a
out of sight is out of, 83a, 595b
own business, 105a
passion is a fever in the, 288a
peace of, 29b
peace to the, 664a
pen is the tongue of the, 108a
persecutes the, 279a
persuaded in his own, 1060b
perversion of the, 961a
physicians of a, diseased, 12b
pity arrests the, 916b
pity melts the, 225a
pleasant time with my, 654a
pleased to call his, 495a
plumb the Oriental, 813b
poison to his, 494b
poor the, without vanity, 726a
presence of, in danger, 282a
professional military, 831b
pulse in the eternal, 938b
quiet, is richer, 117b
quite vacant, 363b
raise and erect, 118b
Mind, reading is to the, 299a
reclothe us in our rightful, 528b
redeem the human, 522a
reign of, 440b
restive or sluggish, 739a
riddle of a woman's, 106a
rival him save with my, 969b
sane, in sound body, 63a
satisfy his, 588a
say this with presence of, 32a
seize upon the, 586a
serene for contemplation, 299b
serene of, 775a
she had a frugal, 363b
soon grows through them, 370b
sound, in a sound body, 283b
spoke the vacant, 356a
state of, once gone, 715a
state of, which creates revolutions, 26b
steady on its keel, 602b
strength of body and, 282a
Sumner's, 696b
suspicion haunts guilty, 127a
takes the, out of doors, 750a
tall policeman of my, 968b
that very fiery particle, 459b
their p's and q's, 671b
thing that teases the, 742b
things gone out of, 406a
things that feed the, 720a
this, must be understood, 616b
time out of, 103b, 962b
to ensure peace of, 828b
to laugh, 41a
to men a man is but a, 713b
touch my country's, 897b
tranquil, 66b
trouble enough in his own, 264a
troubled, be stranger, 232a
troubled sea of the, 479a
truth but in our, 465b
tumours of a troubl'd, 12b
twirls them in his, 704a
tyranny over the, of man, 374a
universal frame without, 120b
unsoundness of, 492a
untutor'd, sees God in clouds, 316a
villain's, 144a
vision of, supplements, 614a
waiting harp-strings of the, 617a
we can feed this, 403b
weakness of the human, 281b
what I am taught, 442b
what the swift, beholds, 962a
which renounces futile hope, 774b
wisdom calms the, 336a
wisest books in her, 267b
woman in the background of his, 771b
woman interested in a man's, 756b
worked her, to such a pitch, 730b
years bring philosophic, 408b
Mindanao, Zamboanga, 762b
Minde, cleane through the, 112b
gentle, by gentle deeds, 114a
never, did minde his grace, 114b
Minded their own business, 656b
what they were about, 345b
Mind-forg'd manacles, 387b
Mindful of the happy time, 73b
to rule with imperial sway, be, 37b
what it cost, 402b

Mindfulness, man should keep some, 14b
Mindin' to forget, 885a
Mindless of just honours, 412a
Mind's construction in the face, 194b
  eye Horatio, 171a
  good health and, content, 285b
  height, measure your, 567a
  intent, resists the, 893b
  the standard of the man, 302b
Minds, all, are little, 701a
  are finite, 797b
  are naturally affirmative, 688b
  as many men so many, 32b
  awakening curiosity of young, 723b
  balm of hurt, 196b
  becks our ready, 479a
  bringeth men's, to religion, 120b
  embracing minds, 262a
  fate of all great, 462a
  great empire and little, 360b
  greatest, capable of vices, 237a
  happiest and best, 469a
  hobgoblin of little, 501b
  in their postscripts, 448b
  innocent and quiet, 268b
  jolly and easy in their, 564b
  lesser restless, 586a
  little things affect little, 512a
  made better, 596a
  marriage of true, 207a
  mediocre, usually dismiss, 266a
  men have marble, 131b
  men of other, 354a
  mighty, of old, 426b
  no bore we dread as our own, 603b
  not ever craving, 383b
  of different generations, 932a
  of surrounding families, 428a
  of the emancipated, 557b
  perturbs their, 516b
  posture of our, 431b
  power apt to corrupt, 335a
  readers', may comprehend, 42a
  refuge of weak, 323b
  so many men so many, 33a
  strong, great hearts, 597b
  strongest, 410b
  taken root in younger, 627b
  that have nothing to confer, 412a
  true dull, 446a
  trust not your daughters', 186a
  unpledged allegiance of their, 946a
  wars begin in the, of men, 1009a
  weak, led captive, 259a
  women have waxen, 131b
  world must have great, 586a
Mine a sad one, 143a
  all I see is, 630b
  all, is yours, 29b
  and Thine fatal words, 103b
  be a handful of ashes, 895b
  he cannot miss, 116a
  honour is my life, 138a
  hostess' door, 147b
  laugh will then be, 40a
  old sweetheart of, 745b
  own countree, 422a
  own familiar friend, 1034b
  so be, 972a
  swart faery of the, 247b
  this being of, 66a
  'twas, 'tis his, 188a
  vengeance is, 1060a
Mine, what's, is yours, 185b
Mingle, in one spirit meet and, 466b
  letters, souls, 217a
  you that mingle may, 214b
  your joys, 333b
Mingled, malice, with a little wit, 279a
  profit with pleasure, 42a
  yarn, 183a
Mingles with my friendly bowl, 319b
Mingling, oceans, with the sky, 628a
  with vulgar host, 6a
Miniature collections of Burns, 960a
  human beings, 985a
  thunder where he fled, 880b
Minikin won't set fire to the Thames, 350b
Mining-claims, 979a
Minions, arts of power and its, 433b
  my lyric, 486a
  of the moon, 149a
Minister, flaming, 190a
  gave out his text, 675a
  no, so sore, 319b
  of praise, 352a
  one fair spirit for my, 454b
  to a mind diseas'd, 199a
Ministering angel shall my sister be, 179a
  angel thou, 414b
Ministers arms, fury, 36b
  honours, of religion, 496a
  my actions are my, 289a
  of grace defend us, 172a
  of love, 423a
  qualify men to be, of Christ, 273a
  to human welfare, 614b
  who spoke of God, 590b
Ministry of the prophets, 1049a
Miniver loved the Medici, 846a
Minked and Persian-lambed, 805a
Minnehaha Laughing Water, 523a
Minnows show their little heads, 477a
  Triton of the, 202a
Minnow-small swims, 935b
Minor, brisk, pants for twenty-one, 320a
  chord disease, 754a
  irritation they cause, 895a
  poet, modest cough of a, 765b
Minorities, powerful, 799b
  rights of, 562b
Minority, heroes of this earth in a, 588a
  is no disproof, 813a
  judgment of a small, 921a
  opinion, 861b
  patient suffering of the, 588a
  what is a, 588a
Minstrel, ethereal, 412a
  heart of the, 438b
  no, raptures swell, 414a
  wandering, I, 177a, 684b
  was infirm and old, 413a
Minstrel's lyre, 854b
Minstrelsy, bray'd with, 203a
Mint and anise and cummin, 1054a
  each wish a, of gold, 398b
  is in the liquor, 806a
  of genius, 650b
  of phrases in his brain, 132b
Mint, quick, of joy, 448b
Minted coins express, 488b
Minute, crowd whole thing in a, 739a
  Cynthia of this, 314b
  examination of facts, 897b
  fractions, happiness made of, 425a
  one, of heaven, 441a
  one, past, 481a
  sixty-first, 777b
  speak more in a, 136a
  sucker born every, 557b
  too late, 180b
Minute-drops from off the eaves, 246b
Minute's success, 575b
Minutes, damned, tells he o'er, 188a
  hasten to their end, 205b
  sixty diamond, 484a
  thoughts are, 140b
  to be dollars and cents, 330b
  whereof our life is made, 612b
Miracle enough to stagger infidels, 608a
  every hour is a, 610b
  greater than myself, 100b
  musical, 844b
  of precocity, 49b
  pass a, 954a
  prays for a, 594b
  scanned the, 964b
Miracles, age of, 475b
  are laughed at be a nation, 835a
  are past, 183a
  are propitious accidents, 807a
  enchanting, of change, 734a
  God's, soon to unfold, 914a
  of the Church, 886a
Miraculous organ, 82b
Mirage, sweet, that lured me, 606b
Mirage-mists their shining land, 705b
Miranda, remember an inn, 849a
Mire, cheat men into, 897a
  learning cast into the, 361a
  left man i' the, 203a
  rode him through the, 1019b
Mirour of alle curteisye, 81a
Mirror, best, is an old friend, 234a
  bronze is the, 13b
  candle or the, 804a
  hold, up to nature, 175b
  husband's eye truest, 403a
  look as though into a, 33a
  making one's toilet without, 461a
  of all courtesy, 81a, 210b
  of the soul, 47a
  reflected as in a magic, 708b
  see themselves in that just, 306a
  thou glorious, 455a
Mirrored on her sea, 854b
  shield, wisdom the, 468a
Mirrors of the gigantic shadows, 432b, 468b
Mirth admit me of thy crew, 245a
  and fun grew fast, 393b
  and innocence, 457a
  and laughter, 458a
  bards of passion and of, 482b
  can into folly glide, 415b
  drear the sound of, 688a
  eaten without, or music, 417a
  formed of joy and, 388b
  he is all, 158a
  in funeral, 170a
  is relaxation from gravity, 435a

Mirth, let us have some, 853a
like a flash of lightning, 301a
limit of becoming, 132b
May's new-fangled, 132b
mercy courage kindness, 843b
no time for, and laughter, 829a
present, present laughter, 164a
required of us, 1038a
sad old earth must borrow its, 754a
songs of sadness and of, 523a
string attuned to, 221a, 488a
sunburnt, 481a
that after no repenting draws, 251a
that has no bitter springs, 820b
that is but feigning, 620a
the drowsy ear of night, 452b
use you for my, 168b
wit and, and spleen, 300a
with thee I mean to live, 245b
without, or music, 417a
Mirth's boat, 449b
Miry clay, 1034a
Misanthropos, I am, 203b
Misanthropy and voluptuousness, 492b
Misbehaved once at a funeral, 429b
Misbeliever cut-throat dog, 144a
Mischance, ride in triumph over, 126b
Mischief, do me some small, 58b
doorkeepers that fight are a, 9a
every deed of, 369a
hand to execute any, 369a
intent to do, 221b
it means, 176a
ivory, 71a
little knowest the, done, 288a
little neglect may breed, 234a
mortals bend their will to, 312b
mothers of all, 632b
neglect may breed, 330b
place which has done him, 48b
Satan finds some, 302b
that is past and gone, 186b
the very virtuous do, 566a
to this nation, 285a
virtue or, 120a
Mischiefs, dreadful, 290b
Mischievous devil love is, 672a
grow, and kill him, 167a
thing, unawares spoken some, 59b
Misconduct in anyone tarnish it, 390a
Misdeeds, mankind's most terrible, 965a
Misdoubt her strength, 251a
Miser in a poor house, 163a
joy may be a, 634b
little more than a, 913a
Miserable, comfort of the, 46b
comforters are ye all, 1030b
consolation, 670a
creatures, hate all, 461a
difficult to make a man, 539b
have no other medicine, 184b
lonely because I am, 337a
made neighbors very, 723a
mode, 75a
monster I had created, 487a
no more, human being, 715a
nothing is, 73b
passed a, night, 127b
sinners, 1068b
to be weak is, 252b
who enjoys least, 344b
Miserere Psalm, whiles you say the, 240a
Miseries, bound in shallows and in, 169a
delivered them from, 229b
kind umpire of men's, 124b
of the past, 940b
or credulities of mankind, 773b
packet of assorted, 821b
Miser's coins, hours are as a, 680b
treasure, 247b
Misers, like, our usurious memories, 838b
of time, 434b
Misery acquaints a man, 209b
all grief and, 654b
cause of all men's, 112a
child of, 368a
companions in, 46b
conditions approaching, 929b
departure is taken for, 1065b
distant, 369b
ease in restless, 122a
finds himself loses his, 620a
friend in, 220a
from our foibles springs, 376b
happy time in, 73b
of his age has all the, 326a
of mortal life, 650b
poets in, dead, 406b
power naught but, brings, 484b
result, 579a
sharp, had worn him, 137b
some to, are born, 388a
thou art so full of, 546b
treads on heels of joy, 625a
vow an eternal, 289b
Misery's darkest cavern, 338a
hand bestows, 362a
Misfortune, age is the most terrible, 491a
bad neighbor is great, 7b
delight in another's, 44b
first severe shock of, 576a
grief pain, or broken heart, 794a
made the throne her seat, 302a
most unhappy kind of, 73b
no guarantee against, 914a
of our best friends, 266a
remembrance of my former, 105b
sorrow, and suffering, 788b
tears for, 37a
unites men, 27a
Misfortune's, sour, book, 137b
Misfortunes and pains of others, 359a
bear another's, 321a
by speaking of our, 243a
endure the, of others, 264b
hardest to bear never come, 507a
human crimes and, 325b
isolation abandonment, 497b
laid in one common heap, 60a
occasioned by man, 49b
of mankind, 369a
yield not to, 37a
Misgovernment, augur, at a distance, 360a
Misguide, conspire to, the mind, 310b
Mishap is the more calamitous, 431b
Mishaps are like knives, 603a
tell stories of my, 129a
worldly chances and, 129b
Mislead, lights that, the morn, 185b
Misleading, analogy is often, 671b
Misled by fancy's meteor ray, 390b
Mislike me not for my complexion, 144a
'tis not my speeches you, 125a
Misname, these things they, empire, 63b
Misnomer, thousand sonnets died in that, 891b
Misprint, survive everything but a, 767b
Misquote, just enough of learning to, 452a
Misrepresentation, colonization without, 906b
under some degree of, 596a
Misrepresented and misunderstood, 722b
Mis'ry, gave to, a tear, 349a
Miss Blachford is agreeable, 428a
do they, me at home, 629a
Loo, 739a
McFlimsey of Madison Square, 632b
mine he cannot, 116a
Muffet, 1018b
my face dear friends, 496a
nature cannot, 281a
not the discourse, 1066a
our opportunity, 43b
T., turns into, 863a
thank Thee for the things I, 627b
'tis a pain that pain to, 267b
we shall, him, 583b
Missed, easy it is, 911a
for every thing you have, 501b
Hitler has, the bus, 844a
it lost it forever, 572b
lest it be, or wanted, 332a
who never would be, 684b
woman much, 706b
Misses an unit, 570b
the tale that I relate, 366a
Missing so much and so much, 936a
Missings, hairbreadth, of happiness, 333a
Mission, doctor's peaceful, 747a
no, to fulfill, 668b
Missionary, eat a, 517a
Missions, chargeships and foreign, 537b
Mississippi, at last it is, 979b
is muddy water, 776b
just keeps rolling along, 869b
of falsehood, 622a
of prohibitions, 930b
ran into, 979a
your, in dry time, 889b
Mississippi's winding stream, 559a
Missouri and Mississippi rivers, 611a
'cross the wide, 1005b
I am from, 760a
mighty, 584b
mule, 854a
Misspending man's time is self-homicide, 286a
Misspent gifts, 661b
Mist and a weeping rain, 631b
and cloud will turn to rain, 525b
and snow, 421a
cold and heavy, 488a
dispell'd when a woman appears, 308b
from the breath of the wind, 879b

Mist, grey, on the sea's face, 895b
here a, there a mist, 645b
in my face, 572b
mantled in, 993b
of light hides what they are, 543a
of tears, 790a
resembles the rain, 522a
Scotch, 603a
shouted in the, 880a
Mistake, as if there is some, 880b
blue and gold, 647b
glory in a great, 996a
God's second, 728b
great thoughts, 586a
he never overlooks a, 633b
in the translation, 294a
there is no, 400b
thy child's, 790a
without music life a, 727b
Mistaken, holy, zeal in politics, 1002a
path to happiness, 461b
pronounce him to be, 266a
Mistakes, genius makes no, 917a
lament, of a good man, 1002a
make, I will protect you, 965b
name everyone gives to their, 768b
no balsam for, 712b
of their own lives, 698a
string of, called memoirs, 597a
Mr. Clay, yes said, 433b
Finney had a turnip, 1004b
Hennessy, 836a
Lear, pleasant to know, 580b
Micawber, never will desert, 579a
Reilly, 1005a
Watson come here, 736a
Webster, eloquence of, 980a
Mrs. Bennet was restored, 428a
Fezziwig, in came, 578a
Porter and her daughter, 944a
Mistress, art is a jealous, 505a
court a, she denies you, 218b
in my own, 816a
law is a jealous, 560b, 561a
lover of his, 270b
master, and two slaves, 714a
moderately fair, 267a
most deceitful, 697b
O, mine, 164a
of herself though china fall, 315a
of mistresses, 618b
of the months and stars, 691a
such, such Nan, 96b
teeming, 314b
to the man I love, 313a
unlocks his heart unto his, 231b
Mistress' eyebrow, 161a
eyes nothing like the sun, 207b
order to perform, 322a
Mistresses, hardly any, 851a
mistress of, 618b
wives are young men's, 120a
Mistrust a subordinate, 738a
ignominious to, friends, 265a
Mistrusts, he who, most, 8b
Mists and mellow fruitfulness, 482b
of silver dew, 465b
soft, in her hair, 860b
the Apennine, 646b
Misty flats, in between on, 796b
incomprehensible wavering and, 772b
island, sheiling of the, 435b
Misty, moisty morning, 1020a
morn, old autumn in the, 488a
tiptoe on, mountaintops, 137a
Misunderstand, no fate willfully, me, 879b
Misunderstanding, fear of blame or, 761b
Misunderstood, criticized vilified and, 763a
grief may be joy, 520a
misrepresented and, 722b
to be great is to be, 501b
Misuse of words, 861b
Misused, poison of, wine, 247a
Mites, threw in two, 1056a
Mithridates, half, half Trissotin, 493b
he died old, 786b
Mitigate the billows, 46a
Mitigated by reason and evaluation, 954a
Mix and amalgamate, 497b
little folly with wisdom, 100b
subtlest parts, 262a
unwilling to, my fortune, 284a
Mixed everywhere, 269a
shades and shadows, 604b
yust get, in wrong, 946a
Mixt, with embraces curses oft I, 309b
Mixture, come to us with a, 431a
of Christian sorrow, 932b
of fools and angels, 801b
of sorrow, 106b
of water or worse, 702b
stir the, well, 536b
Mixtures of more happy days, 457a
Mizpah the Lord watch, 1023b
Moan a sigh a sob a storm, 655b
delicious, 482b
English mother made her, 601b
eternal, 584a
for rest, 655b
frosty wind made, 649b
made sweet, 480a
of doves in immemorial elms, 551a
of thunder, 468a
paid with, 789b
texts of joy or, 601b
the little ones, 619b
Moaning, bar and its, 598a
of the bar, 557a
on ilka green loaning, 992b
Moans, orphans', 362a
tugs and, 971b
Moat-by-the-Castle, 883b
Moated grange, 185a
Mob, amphibious ill-born, 291b
government by a, 780a
is varied and inconstant, 282b
jokes at which, laughs, 866b
law, redress by, 537a
of gentlemen, 320b
opinion of the, 282b
the crowd the mass, 898a
turbulent, 445b
Moby Dick, great diplomat a, 907a
Moche Crye and no Wull, 83b
Mock at sin, 1039a
meat it feeds on, 188a
not Eros, 956b
on Voltaire Rousseau, 387b
sit in clouds and, 153a
the air with idle state, 349b
Turtle, 657a
your own grinning, 178b
Mock'd himself and scorn'd, 166b
in ev'ry thing, 213b
Mocker, wine is a, 1040a
Mockeries, human, 440b
Mockery and the contradiction, 807a
delusion a, and a snare, 437a
hence unreal, 198a
king of snow, 140b
monumental, 182a
of monumental stone, 468a
Mocketh, whoso, the poor, 1039b
Mockin'-bird, lovesick, 859b
Mocking air, 148b
pencil, 588b
to ashes, 829a
Mocking-bird's throat, 609a
Mockings or arguments, 607b
Mocks, cuckoo, married men, 134a
lightning that, the night, 469a
man that, at it, 138b
my loss of liberty, 384b
Mode, beautiful, of saying things, 621b
futile decalogue of, 781a
heat as a, of motion, 613b
it began à la, 704a
maintain miserable, 75a
Model, draw the, 153a
of a modern major-general, 682b
small, of barren earth, 139b
to inward greatness, 154b
Moderate, be, 182b
haste, one with, 171a
measure the most perfect, 101a
O love be, 145b
pleasant food and drink, 282b
Moderately, love, 136b
mistress, fair, 267a
Moderation even in excess, 511a
is best, 53b
is best in all things, 8b
is the silken string, 220b
noblest gift of Heaven, 17a
observe, 7b
stoutness in, 683b
Moderator of passions, 235b
reasonable, 240b
Modern and ancient poets, 275b
capitalists, class of, 593b
classic literature is always, 511a
inconveniences, all the, 676a
industry, race of, 593b
instances, 161b
large, fortune, 769b
life, strange disease of, 621a
manners of expression, 314a
no idea is so, 873a
notions, 817a
old or, bard, 247a
oratory, vice of, 375b
phrase, caskets a vile, 515a
politics a struggle of forces, 697b
spirit, characteristics of the, 799a
world, happy man in, 914a
world, supreme ecstasy of, 987b
Modernity to feel priggish about, 923b
Moderns, speak of, without contempt, 323a
Modes, nobler, of life, 553a
of worship in Roman world, 369a
Modest cough of a minor poet, 765b
crimson-tipp'd flow'r, 391a
doubt, 181b

Modest front of this small floor, 264a
keep, as a giver, 726b
looks the cottage adorn, 357a
men are dumb, 395b
not the presumptuous inquirer, 304a
pride, 255b
quip, 163a
simple, manly true, 602a
stillness and humility, 155a
woman in all her finery, 357a
Modestly conceals her beauties, 343b
Modestus said of Regulus, 65a
Modesty and unselfishness, 932b
bounds of, 137b
clemency are species of nobility, 282a
downcast, conceal'd, 328a
of nature, 175b
true school of, 449b
vanity of more benefit than, 878a
virtue not found among poets, 108a
with meekness and, bore him, 23a
Modification, bad plan of no, 44b
of my oft-expressed wish, 540a
Modified by whatever modifies life, religions, 702a
Modify, have time to, his shape, 679b
Moe the merrier, 94b
Mogul and Mugwump, 661a
Mohammed is his prophet, 950a
Mohammedan agnostic monist, 774b
Mohammed's truth, 543a
Moidhered head an' brains, 859b
Moiling, toiling and, 568b
Moist breath of decay, 639a
cabinet, lark from his, 131a
eye a dry hand, 152b
hot and cold and, and dry, 102a
hot cold, and dry, 254b
unpleasant body, 576b
Moisty, misty, morning, 1020a
Molar to molecular motions, 709b
Molasses catches flies, 747b
Mold a mighty state's decrees, 552b
a world of fire and dew, 825a
arts and sciences not cast in, 99a
cast in same, 99a
damp and, 885b
force into one, 95a
grew out of the, 820a
home of fairest, 877b
how large of, 663a
man of God's own, 663a
men's thought and purpose, 700a
mildew, and stain, 772a
mouthful of, 895b
nature broke the, 456a
of a man's fortune, 36a
of form, 175a
of its vulgarity, 939a
our lives, 670b
smell the rose above the, 489b
splashing the wintry, 825a
the breathing bronze, 37b
the secret mind, 695a
to break away from, 939b
verge of the churchyard, 488b
Molded by some plastic force, 703a
formed or, 460a
meal-drift, 724b
nation be, to last, 696a
on one stem, 142a
out of faults, 185b
wax, as she pleases, 110a
Molder piecemeal on the rock, 455b
Moldered into oblivion, 446a
the lips, 947a
Moldering bones, 853a
in the grave, 401b
Molders hemp and steel, 416b
Molding her mighty fates, 845b
Sheridan, 456a
Molds, love that is hoarded, 975a
musket, in his hands, 747a
Moldy chestnut, salute each, 661a
damnable, 263a
rolls of Noah's ark, 277a
world would grow, 556a
Mole, velvet, 934b
wilt thou go ask the, 384b
Molecular motions, molar to, 709b
Mole-hill and mare's nest, 704a
Moles and bats, 1045a
Molière pleases all the world, 286b
Mollify, strive to share and, 763b
Molly, blades to Meg and, 663a
Pitcher, bright name of, 748b
Stark is a widow, 358b
true to his, 377a
Molten blue, inns of, 646a
bowels, 866a
mass, 939a
Mome raths outgrabe, 657b
Moment as it flies, 329a
before it's ripe, 386b
creature of the, 434a
deem of no, 25b
endurance for one, more, 732b
endures a, or a day, 827a
eternity was in that, 297b
glitters for a, 301a
great pith and, 175a
hold every, sacred, 883b
horror of that, 657b
I would rather be thy, 648b
in some blithe, 735b
last, of his breath, 353b
lose eternity in the passing, 994a
myself and the lucky, 95a
never can spare you a, 876a
no, more annihilating, 853b
not the briefest, 863a
of difficulty and danger, 1001b
of my greatness, 943a
of strength of romance, 772b
only a, 772b
present, the least happiest, 577a
psychological, to say nothing, 768a
to decide, 599b
when all had succeeded, 400a
white then melts forever, 393b
without a, of rest, 642b
work of a, 103b
yet the actor stops, 563b
Momentary, beauty is, 906a
effect on man, 479a
in endurance, 68b
Moment's monument, sonnet is a, 640b
ornament, 409a
Moments, best and happiest, 469a
day is bursting with, 985a
Moments, great, are not turning points, 878a
highest quality to your, 702a
little, humble though they be, 626b
make the year, 305a
of error or alarm, 375a
of glad grace, 824a
of high proud exultation, 940b
of surplus power, 914b
one by one the, fall, 634a
small seeds of, 797a
ugliest trades have, of pleasure, 509b
when he is only stupid, 487a
Momentum, psychological, or factor, 768a
Monads of Leibniz, 932a
Monan's, moon on, rill, 415a
Monarch, does not misbecome a, 350a
eastern, charged his wise men, 538b
hears with ravish'd ears, 280a
is night, 935b
it becomes the throned, 146a
merry, scandalous and poor, 289a
morsel for a, 200a
no, but would give crown, 242a
of all I survey, 363b
of mountains, 456b
of the vine, 201a
page and, 593a
richest, in Christian world, 394b
sceptred, of the dead, 6b
statesman warrior or, 515a
teach a, to be wise, 348a
Monarchs must give place, 591a
must obey, 277b
perplexes, 253a
seldom sigh in vain, 414a
Monastic aisles, 503a
Monday, betwixt a Saturday and, 307b
born on a, 1018b
going to do on, 911a
Monday's child is fair of face, 1018b
Money, accept, from a woman, 732b
alms were, put to interest, 427b
answereth all things, 1043a
as long as, can be made, 983a
bet, on de bobtail nag, 636a
blessing that, cannot buy, 236b
borrow the, to do it with, 665b
built without, or toil, 587b
business and, 783a
can't appreciate, 801a
changer, morals of a, 843a
changers, 1053b
changers have fled, 919a
comes withal, 130a
comparable to paper, 784a
cost me much, 284a
counting out his, 1017a
dear friends I write for, 736b
disease called lack of, 88b
do not mind his, 868a
does not pay for anything, 864a
doth not stay but wastes, 84a
ever wrote except for, 341b
exchange their ware for, 702b
fool and his, 999b
from one class of citizens, 325a
get, 41a
give, to colleges, 535a
good provision of, 88b

Money, hain't the, but the principle, 841a
hired the, 859a
honey and plenty of, 580b
how pleasant to have, 595b
if not asked to lend, 678a
in his coffin, 434b
in stomachs of needy, 73a
is like a sixth sense, 875a
is the power of impotence, 974a
is the seed of money, 344a
is trash, 214b
it's other people's, 631b
keeps the, movin' around, 836a
lay out, on a rope, 222a
lending, confidentially, 341a
love of, 515b
love of, as possession, 925a
love of, root of evil, 1063a
loved, and knew how to keep it, 106a
means and content, 161b
money money, 989a
more valuable than, 43b
not scarce, 507b
painful to keep, 285b
pays your, 1003b
perish with thee, 1059a
poets despise, 792a
possessed by their, 222a
put, in thy purse, 186b
put your, in trust, 536a
raison like needin' th', 836a
rather than love than, 590b
ready, is Aladdin's lamp, 459b
ready, makes the man, 303b
right kind of, admiration, 726a
right to possession of, 558b
sell your soul for, 14a
serve with their, 344a
sets the world in motion, 45b
share mine when in need of, 21b
sinews of affairs, 26a
so much, as 'twill bring, 46a, 239a
sparing use of ready, 565a
spend less, and time, 184a
spent, never ask of, 881a
the prose of life, 502b
they have more, 975a
time is, 71b, 330b, 499b
to a starving man at sea, 105a
touch, gifted with the, 780a
unless you've got, 737a
waste of public, 700b
way the, goes, 1004a
we've got the, too, 635a
who works for, 762b
with, it is just the same, 29a
without, George, 1013b
won't iver surrinder, 837b
words are the, of fools, 228b
world is his who has, 505a
Money-box, beautiful eyes of my, 270b
Money-chest, man and not a, 510a
Money-mad, raving rotting, 796a
Money-maker, physician not a mere, 24a
Money-making, economy is but, 55b
Money-match always a mistake, 840a
Mongrel beast, 935a
beef-witted lord, 181b
like a bit of a, 766a
puppy whelp and hound, 355a
Mongrels, continent of energetic, 812a
'Mongst all these stirs, 220a
Monist, Mohammedan agnostic, 774b
Monition, tantalizing, 718b
Monitor expressed mysterious union, 411a
Monitors also the comforters, 625a
Monk, beast and the, 901b
cowl does not make a, 1010a
devil a, would be, 89a
Spanish, 525b
Monkey, disappointed in the, 680a
never look long upon a, 530b
one drink and you act like a, 963a
only a, shaved, 684b
sittin' on a pile of straw, 1003b
wine, 497a
Monkeys, cats and, 718a
have no tails in Zamboanga, 762b
men were developed from, 530b
new world and old world, 530b
refrain from speech, 785a
wilderness of, 145a
winked, 940a
Monmouth, river in, 156b
Monogamous countries, 861a
Monogamy, seek to find, 966b
Monomania with man or woman, 637a
Monopolized labor, on charity on, 513b
Monopoly, no single nation have a, 929b
of the subject, 590b
Monotones, pearly, 934b
Monotonous as the sea, 601b
long dull, years, 981a
Monotony, articulate, 410b
Monroe Doctrine will go far, 779a
Monsieur Traveller farewell, 162b
Monster, blunt, 152a
faultless, 261a
greater than myself, 100b
green-eyed, 188a
makes one a, 736a
many-headed, multitude, 115b
many-headed, of the pit, 320b
many-headed, thing, 415b
of so frightful mien, 317a
queer, the artist, 720a
watch, jewelers hang a, 445a
what a, what a chaos, 272b
whom I had created, 487a
Monstrous anger of the guns, 966a
big river, 677a
fault seeming, 162a
idol called Liberty, 767a
in the general eye, 515a
little voice, 141a
product of former wrongs, 869b
riddle, hard to read, 703a
two evils, 946b
world, 249b
Mont Blanc is the monarch, 456b
Montague, fair, 135b
Montaigne to Baudelaire, 751b
world has indorsed book of, 97b
Monte Carlo, broke the bank at, 748a
Monterey, with us at, 520b
Montezuma, halls of, 1004b
knows who imprisoned, 492b
Month, April called the cruellest, 991a
beginning of a new, 882b
contained no r, 838a
cruellest, 943b
Month, difference as great as a, 757b
ended, with greatest joy, 285a
follow month with woe, 467b
from once a week to once a, 577a
joys be as the, of May, 232a
laughter for, 150a
May never, of love, 118a
merry, of May, 220a, 1012b
of May, fresh as in, 79a
of May is comen, 79a
spirit as, of May, 151a
stand to in a, 136a
thirteenth, 777b
this is the, 244a
worse than I was last, 284b
worth a, in town, 649b
Monthly changes in circled orb, 135b
Montholon, Madame, 400a
Months, maiden and mistress of the, 691a
mother of, 691a
of human birth, 896b
that have not an R, 838a
when all the, were May, 738a
Montreal lumber room, 670a
Monument, achievements raise a, 96a
early but enduring, 468a
enough for me, 886b
his, a people free, 629a
if you seek a, 1010b
man's truest, 712a
more lasting than bronze, 39b
mountains build their, 463b
pass this, 9a
patience on a, 164b
rubbish of his own, 446a
sonnet is a moment's, 640b
without a tomb, 219a
would be new Europe, 839a
your, my gentle verse, 206a
Monumental alabaster, smooth as, 190a
mockery, 182a
stone, mockery of, 468a
Monuments, earth's undecaying, 515a
gilded, of princes, 205b
gods are, enough, 669b
of wit, 118a
overgrown with moss, 890a
stand as, of safety, 374b
to his memory, 434b
to your great dead, 767a
waiting for new, 496b
Monyment, vote a, to a man, 833b
Moo-cow-moo, 829b
Mood, answered your every, 819b
apart, 881b
Dorian, of flutes, 253a
in any shape in any, 456b
love is a, to man, 754a
loves of many a, 695a
no, can be maintained, 883a
particular, of happiness, 970a
strain was of a higher, 249a
unused to the melting, 190b
Moods the blood the disposition, 562b
Moo-hoon, silver, ro-holl on, 676a
Moon, an isle a sickle, 927b
and I could keep this up, 912a
and memory and muchness, 657a
and stars are set, 750a
and stars would have disappeared, 784a
bay the, 168b

Moon, begged of the, to give him light, 1003a
behold wandering, 246a
brilliant, and milky sky, 824b
build a bridge to the, 589a
by yonder blessed, 135b
climbing, upon empty sky, 825a
cold fruitless, 140b
come from the dying, 550a
comes over Brooklyn, 995b
commanded, to stand still, 331b
course of one revolving, 277a
cow jumped over the, 1016b
crimson, and azure eye, 395b
danced by the light of the, 581a
daughter of the, 523a
ebb and flow by the, 193b
error of the, 190a
everyone is a, 679a
fair as the, 1044b
follow changes of the, 188b
horned, 421b
hush with the setting, 554a
in a silver bag, 827b
inconstant, 135b
innocent, 789b
is like a flower, 385b
is my sister, 848b
kneaded by the, 705a
Lady, where are you roving, 543a
lies fair upon the straits, 622a
like to a silver bow, 140b
lucent as a rounded, 602b
made of green cheese, 88a
make guilty the, the stars, 191a
marsh beneath the, 935a
minions of the, 149a
more interested in earth, 756b
mortal, 206b
mortals call the, 466b
moving, went up the sky, 422a
nor the, by night, 1037b
ode to the, 854a
on Monan's rill, 415a
or stars be not darkened, 1043b
or sun or what you please, 130b
pale-faced, 149b
resolves into salt tears, 203b
revisit'st glimpses of the, 172a
rising in clouded majesty, 255b
said the wind to the, 631b
saw the new, late yestreen, 1011b
shine at full or no, 239b
shone bright on Mrs. Porter, 944a
shown the wintry, 481a
sigh for the, 665a
silent as the, 260a
silver apples of the, 825a
slowly silently now the, 862b
small, lightens more, 721a
sun and, should doubt, 388a
sun and stars brother, 500b
sun and, were sunk, 247b
sun stood still the, stayed, 1026a
swear not by the, 135b
sweet regent of the sky, 368b
takes up the wondrous tale, 299a
talk by a poet, 676b
that looks for us again, 533b
the stars the planets, 929c
thou climb'st skies, 115b
to the, complain, 348a
unmask her beauty to the, 171a
very wide awake the, and I, 684b
waning, was haunted, 420b
was a ghostly galleon, 909b
when the, shall rise, 213a
Moon, white, beams, 952a
will wax, 525b
Moon-calf, 209b
Moone, cast beyond the, 91b
Moonlecht necht, 850a
Moonlight and feeling are one, 469a
come to thee by, 909b
is divine, 995b
is softest in Kentucky, 725b
lulled by the, 636b
meet me by, 484b
not of the, 556b
ribbon of, 909b
rotten mackerel by, 425b
shade, beckoning ghost along, 313b
sleeps upon this bank, 147a
unto sunlight, 549a
visit it by the pale, 413b
Moonlit cedar, from that, 621a
door, knocking on the, 862b
Moonrise, gradual as the, 616a
Moon's an arrant thief, 203b
unclouded grandeur, 464b
Moons, among the suns and, 994a
my old, and my new moons, 724a
reason has, 854b
while stars burn, increase, 547b
Moonshine, find out, 142a
its glory is all, 613b
Moon-struck madness, 258b
Moor, Hercules and Goth and, 703a
I never saw a, 648a
over the purple, 909b
wild, 1003a
your bark with two anchors, 43b
Moor'd, fleet was, in the Downs, 308a
Moore, Tom, a health to thee, 456b
Moorish fen, by lake or, 247b
Moorsfield London, 336b
Moping melancholy, 258b
mum, 685a
owl does complain, 348a
Mops, seven maids with seven, 658a
Moral and intellectual powers, 733a
and material welfare, 779b
artistic, personality, 611a
authority, basis of, 617b
character, bird of bad, 331b
conflict, van of every, 588a
courage with physical timidity, 705a
culture, highest stage in, 530a
effort, golf a form of, 844b
ends by settling the, 696a
Englishman thinks he is, 765a
enterprise, success of, 517b
everything's got a, 657a
evil and of good, 403b
free from, obligations, 420a
habits in men's lives, 55a
indifference is the malady, 617b
infection, 580a
inferiority, 679b
intellectual and, achievements, 637b
is what you feel good after, 982b
issues, 983b
losses of expediency, 964a
man and a man of honor, 909a
man was Werther, 564a
no one can be, till all are moral, 614b
obligation to be intelligent, 901a
Moral or an immoral book, 768a
persons attempting to find a, 676b
philosophy makes men grave, 121b
physical and, standard, 616b
point a, 336a
question for the heart, 811a
satire ever, ever new, 287a
sense of work of art, 719a
sense, women have, 696a
sensible well-bred man, 363a
sentiments, 472a
soil for aesthetic growth, 866a
spark out of stone easier than a, 689a
story with a, 801b
test, perception of beauty a, 589a
things, or things evangelical, 274a
world, intellectual and, 538b
Moralist set up the ignoble maxim, 783b
statesman cannot be a, 930b
Moralities, never mind about, 679a
Morality, blunderbuss against, 339a
enliven, with wit, 300a
foes of popular, 617b
in courage of making choice, 858b
is a private luxury, 697a
knows nothing of boundaries, 614b
middle class, 766a
needs emotion to become religion, 673a
no, where there is no free agency, 484a
of his actions, 344b
of vulgar man, 727b
periodical fits of, 492a
pernicious to general, 514b
sexless orgies of, 695a
temper wit with, 300a
thou deadly bane, 390b
treat politics and, apart, 700a
unawares, expires, 322a
veracity is heart of, 633b
wear his, 924b
which suits him, 778a
Moralize my song, 113a
Moralizing, philosopher's, 812b
Morals, about, 982b
and legislation, 324b
faith and, 407a
falsified by conventional, 861a
field of, 908a
make you dreary, 753a
of a money changer, 843a
of the market place, 849b
self-interest was bad, 919b
simply blind obedience, 784a
Morbid doubt, 753b
Morbidity, disgusting, 925b
Mordre wol out, 82a
More abundant life, 919a
and more about less and less, 799a
and more and more, 658b
and the few, 887b
blessed to give, 1059a
books upon books, 101a
brawn than brain, 36a
by hoping, they have less, 131a
easy to take, than nothing, 657a
elder than looks, 146b
giving thy sum of, 159b

More, God can give no, 884b
he saw the less he spoke, 876b
is given the less people work, 642b
is meant than meets ear, 246b
is thy due, 194b
knave than fool, 106a
little, how much it is, 569a
loved Rome, 168a
my duty and no, 332b
no, Hal, 150b
no, I will abroad, 233a
of giving, 862b
please sir I want some, 576b
she yaf awey more she hadde, 77b
sigh no, 157b
so I can't take, 656b
than people could afford, 931b
there isn't any, 899b
things a man is ashamed of, 765a
things in heaven and earth, 173a
to say when I am dead, 39b
we arg'ed the question, 731b
who dares do, is none, 196a
would be laid at your feet, 694b
More-shining ones are on the way, 846b
Morgan the buccaneer, 663a
Morison, lovely Mary, 393b
Morn, each, a thousand roses brings, 531a
and cold indifference, 302a
and liquid dew of youth, 171b
breath of, 256a
cheerful at, 354a
darkness to happy, 723b
day's at the, 567a
dewy, to dewy night, 666b
embraves this, 263b
fair laughs the, 350a
from, to noon he fell, 253a
furthers man on road, 7b
gild the vernal, 366a
golden light of, 488a
healthy breath of, 483a
herald of the, 137a
in russet mantle clad, 170a
meek-ey'd, 327b
mislead the, 185b
more bright than May-day, 383a
nice, 247a
old autumn in the misty, 488a
opening eyelids of the, 248b
prosperous, in May, 780b
red, betoken'd wrack, 131a
rouse slumb'ring, 245a
salutation to the, 128b
set a-sparkle, 575a
star-dials pointed to, 545b
sweet approach of even or, 254b
this the happy, 244a
till eve, abide with me from, 464a
tresses like the, 248a
trumpet of the, 170a
ushers in the, 332b
wak'd by circling hours, 256b
Morne not waking til she sings, 112b
Mornin', bid you the top o' the, 736a
mornin's, 760a
nice to get up in the, 850a
o' May, 885a
Morning after, 829a
after his demise, 585b
air, methinks I scent, 172b
Morning air perfuming, 564a
almost at odds with, 198a
bars slip from the levels, 686a
bid me good, 372b
birds, like those of, 499a
birds were mad with glee, 673b
burn in the, the letters, 840b
come in the, 584a
day is a perpetual, 590a
dew, chaste as, 281a
dew, fades awa' like, 1013a
dew, sun drew the, 281a
dew, wombe of, 113a
dewey was the, 713a
dewy, 755a
drum-beat, 444b
early in the, our song, 445a
evening and, were the first day, 1021a
evening noon and night, 569b
face, disasters in his, 356a
fair, came forth till, 259b
first, shining and pure, 876a
full many a glorious, 205a
get up this, 941b
glad confident, 568a
here of a Sunday, 786a
impetus of the, dies away, 821a
in the bowl of night, 531a
in the, sow thy seed, 1043b
in the, thou shalt hear, 302b
it flourisheth, 1035b
lief should I rouse at, 787a
light, streakings of the, 476b
Lucifer son of the, 1046a
make me over in the, 795a
makes the night, 128a
matter for a May, 165b
misty moisty, 1020a
never, wore to evening, 551b
newspapers, men and, 562b
nor will that, come, 949a
of the times, 118b
of the world, 567b
rain, 586b
returned early in the, 332a
rise up early in the, 1045b
rose-streak of, 575b
shadow at, 944a
shorten, by getting up late, 462a
shows the day, 259b
skies books and my food, 751b
sky, forehead of the, 249b
some praise at, 311b
somewhere in the world, 509a
star, I feel like a, 669b
star in his course, 423a
star of memory, 455b
stars of, 256b
stars sang together, 1031b
stars together, 669b
storms, made black by, 429a
think in the, 386a
two o'clock in, courage, 400a
veils of the, 824b
wait for thy, 686a
when you rise in the, 419a
womb of the, 1037a
would God it were, 693b, 1026a
Morning's at seven, 567a
eye, yon grey is not the, 137a
glory, spread the, 740a
minion, 724a
Mornings, forgotten, 997a
Mornin's mornin', 760a
Morns are meeker than they were, 647b
Moron, see the happy, 1008b
Morose or desponding view, 494a
Morpheus god of slep, 77b
Morris, John Ruskin and William, 776a
Morrison Weatherby George Dupree, 918a
Morrow, again proposed on the, 18b
eagerly I wished the, 544b
free of thought, 705b
good night till it be, 136a
man has no, 15b
morn, he rose the, 422b
night urge the, 467b
no part of their good, 263b
of his battles, 558b
say good night till it be, 136a
supplied by the, 337a
take no thought for the, 1051b
watching for the, 378b
windy night a rainy, 206a
yesterday ne'er like, 469a
Morrow's hidden season, 379b
Morrows noons and nights, 724a
thought-worn eves and, 705b
Morsel for a monarch, 200a
sweet, 292b
sweetest, of night, 153a
Morsels, tough, to swallow, 727b
Mortal alarms, 278b
all men, but themselves, 305b
arm and nerve, 416b
blow unforseen and, 243a
breath, life of, 523a
coil, shuffled off this, 174b
daring, nothing too high for, 38a
do a, little hurt, 798a
each, thing does one thing, 724b
engines, 189a
eye, locked from, 263b
eyes, gazer see with, 655a
eyes, power which dazzles, 776b
fate for each, intends, 403a
flowers no, can see, 440b
foolish, 45a
frame, quit this, 312a
frame, stirs this, 423a
friends, better than through, 643b
grief itself be, 467b
griefs, suffer'st more of, 156a
hands, not built with, 279a
here came a, 619b
ills, 86b
instruments, Genius and the, 167a
life, as the wind is so is, 655b
life, happiness or misery of, 650b
maids, immortal youth to, 431b
maladies, tale of, 753b
man be more just than God, 1030a
meanest, known, 711b
melody, sing wildly well a, 543b
mind, searcher know by, 655a
moon, 206b
my son was, 23b
nature did tremble, 408b
nature, invisible to, 27b
no, ever took up my veil, 61b
or immortal here I die, 603b
pride, works of, 312b
rais'd a, to the skies, 280b
resting-place, 454b
shame of nature, 556b
sing with, voice, 257a
soil, grows on, 249a
spirit of, be proud, 462a
taste, 251b
temples of a king, 139b

Mortal thing, laugh at any, 458b
thing of worth immortal, 629b
thoughts that ennoble a, 651b
times afford, 138a
what you desire is not, 42b
wound is, and is mine, 969b
Mortality, frail, 121b
my sentence, 258b
nothing serious in, 197a
of all inanimate things, 690a
thoughts of, cordial, 243b
weighs heavily on me, 477b
Mortality's strong hand, 148b
too weak to bear them, 291b
Mortall things doth sway, 114a
Mortally hate him, 309b
hurt, knows when it is, 652b
Mortal's eyes, kiss that, 760b
Mortals, barrenest of all, 475a
bend will to mischief, 312b
feelings are to, given, 415a
find friendship, 14b
forbidden to all rational, 505b
grief that, share, 688a
happiest of, 325a
how ye make this earth bitter, 474b
human, 141b
may correct, 296a
moral standard of, 616b
not in, to command success, 299a
only the more rugged, 828b
providence seldom vouchsafes to, 514a
ring bells and fire pistols, 882b
ruler of the life of, 35b
spared those, much, 964b
what fools these, be, 47a, 142a
while, sleep, 669b
Mortgage attached to every radish, 937b
beats 'em all, 731a
Mortification, live in continual, 329b
Mortify a wit, 115b, 320b
Mortifying reflections, 530b
Moses, passed from Mahomet to, 499b
ridin' on a bumblebee, 979b
stretched out his hand, 1024b
was there with the Lord, 1025a
Moslem mosque, 527b
Mosquito, bill of a, 801b
critical, 651a
critics, 606b
Mosquitoes, fat-gorged, 66a
we must feed, 502a
Moss, gathers no, 45a
grew gray, 652b
monuments overgrown with, 890a
over-grey wi', 896a
starved bank of, 575a
Moss-covered bucket, 450a
Mosses, greenest, cling, 526b
Mossy cavern, happy field or, 482b
violet by a, stone, 405a
Most, adorn'd the, 328a
be players, 220a
dangerous sea, 145b
forcible feeble, 153b
gentle sleep, 153b
men admire virtue, 259a
of all that comes, 928b
of heaven he hath in him, 585b
of what we yet may spend, 532a
offending soul, 156a
Most sacrilegious murder, 197a
things move th' under-jaw, 233a
unkindest cut of all, 168b
Mostest men, 871b
Mote in thy brother's eye, 1051b
Motes, gay, 245b
Moth and rust doth corrupt, 1051a
desire of, for a star, 468b
wasting, ne'er spoil'd my array, 309b
Mother and lover of men the sea, 692b
April, 795a
as, so is daughter, 1048b
as you would stand by your, 624b
bathe in me, and child, 598b
blessed, of us all, 376a
bore me in southern wild, 385a
calls me Willie, 747b
came and caught her, 1018a
Charybdis your, 145b
child with Mary his, 1050a
dear, call me early, 547a
despise not thy, 1040b
don't like daughter to resemble, 381b
earth seems no more a, 49a
English, made her moan, 601b
fairer daughter of a fair, 38b
gave her, forty whacks, 1006a
Goose, 1014b
happy he with such a, 551a
heart within me, 700b
heaviness of his, 1039a
honour thy father and, 12b, 1025a
Hubbard, 1018a
Hubbard was old, 731b
Ida, 546b
ignorance the, of devotion, 224a
in Israel, 1026b
in sin did my, conceive, 1034b
is more let and hindered, 915a
is the name for God, 565a
kept these sayings, 1056b
laid her baby, 591b
leave his father and his, 1021b
licks them into shape, 50a
loss of a, 495a
may I go out to swim, 1008b
mild, Mary was that, 591b
my, 442a
my, groan'd, 387b
not a person to lean on, 901a
nursing, of genius, 559b
o' mine, 820a
of a mighty race, 471b
of all living, 1022a
of arts and eloquence, 259b
of dews, 327b
of five sons who died, 541b
of good fortune, 109a
of Helen of Troy, 701b
of invention, necessity the, 24a
of mankind, 252a
of memories, 618b
of months, 691a
of sciences, 105a
of the day, 526b
of the free, 798b
one whom his, comforteth, 1047b
Pembroke's, 230a
poverty the, of manhood, 51a
prairie, 898b
ran away, 651b
set facing front of train, 931a
somebody's, 760a
state to thee I kneel, 702b
Mother tells me happy dreams, 747b
thou art my, and my sister, 1030b
tongue, rendered in my, 506a
took great care of his, 918a
variety the, of enjoyment, 511a
virgin, born, 244a
walked with his, 997a
was a superior soul, 931a
when, died I was very young, 385a
where was ever found a, 308a
who talks about her children, 513a
wish my father or my, 345b
wit, 113b
yet thou art a, 128a
your, commands me, 53b
Mother-in-law, a-winkin' at his, 1003b
go not empty unto thy, 1027a
honour thy father and thy, 1065b
savage contemplates his, 759a
Mother-lodge, junior deacon in my, 818b
Mother's, as in my, lap, 258b
bones, untangled from these, 971b
botanize upon, grave, 405b
breath, extend a, 319b
every, son, 141a
face and voice, 565a
glass, 204b
graces, 226b
great, train divine, 622b
house, daughter in my, 816a
knee, big city is like a, 801a
lap, drop into thy, 258b
life, anchors of, 16a
life made me a man, 896b
pride a father's joy, 415b
tears, could not bear a, 37b
thanks, shall have a, 612a
womb, naked out of my, 1029b
Mothers a bloody brood, 973b
braver than they, 809a
children are what, are, 431b
fonder of their children, 27a
fought by the, of men, 711b
gaze from ramparts, 558b
injunctions of, and wives, 872b
men with, and wives, 489a
of all mischief, 632b
relative laxity of their, 741a
Mother-towns that bred them, 878b
Moths fascinated by the candle, 783a
fill Ithaca full of, 202a
fluttering among the heath, 592a
maidens like, 452b
will not corrupt, 960a
Motion and a spirit that impels, 404a
and the act, 944a
blush'd at herself, 186a
brook's, 583a
devoid of sense and, 253b
dreadful thing and the first, 167b
endeavour in continual, 154b
everything in constant, 516a
heat as a mode of, 613b
in his, like an angel sing, 147a
in one sphere, 152a
its life, 424b
no, has she now no force, 405b

Motion of a hidden fire, 413a
or a tear, 557b
scoured with perpetual, 152b
sensible warm, 185a
sequence of, and fact, 982a
sets the world in, 45b
so gradual, 351a
source of, 102b
Motionless as ice, 408a
torrents, 423a
Motions, molar to molecular, 709b
of his spirit, 147a
unstaid and skittish, 164b
wanton stings and, 183b
Motive guide original and end, 73b
joint and, of her body, 182b
path, guide, 336a
persons attempting to find a, 676b
principal or accessory, 516b
Motive-hunting of motiveless malignity, 424a
Motiveless malignity, 424a
Motives are unquestionable, 644a
high idealistic, 798a
meanest, and petty causes, 491a
of more fancy, 183b
of our travels, 65b
other than ignoble, 840a
strongest of economic, 775b
Motley fool, 160b
to the view, 206b
Motley's the only wear, 160b
Motor car, rich man has his, 911b
Motors, sound of horns and, 944a
Motto, American, was hurry up, 906b
has been root hog or die, 985a
let this be your, 588a
of a sun-dial near Venice, 434b
this be our, 436a
to recall when needed, 957a
Mottoes inside the crackers, 681b
Mouf, heish yo', 859b
Moulmein pagoda, 818a
Moult, if man could only, 740b
Moulting, birds are, 740b
Mound, layette to, 993a
Mounded years, dust o' the, 790a
Mount Abora, 420b
to its summit, 597b
unto the stars, 77a
up with wings as eagles, 1047a
Zion, 1034b
Mountain, every, made low, 1047a
flee as a bird to your, 1032b
forked, 201a
heart is on the, 796b
I reside at Table, 687a
land of, and the flood, 414a
never see a, in my life, 429a
nymph sweet liberty, 245a
one promontory one, 222b
passes, gain the, 583b
purple, majesties, 781a
robes the, in azure hue, 432a
scarce brings forth a mouse, 41b
sheep are sweeter, 449b
small sands make the, 305a
up the airy, 638a
walls, watches from his, 553a
was in labour, 9b
waves, 432b
woods or steepy, 123a
Mountaineers have done with dead nature, 429a
Mountain-height, freedom from her, 476b
Mountain's rim, looked over the, 568a
Mountains, among our ancient, 489b
at a distance, 432a
beautiful upon the, 1047b
bind him to his native, 354a
build their monument, 463b
carried into midst of sea, 1034b
Delectable, 274b
divide us, 436a
earth's undecaying monuments, 515a
England's, green, 388b
gap in the side of the, 9b
great, and the sea, 986b
Greenland's icy, 445b
high, are a feeling, 453b
interposed make enemies, 364a
look on Marathon, 458a
match the, and the sea, 755b
mind has, 724b
monarch of, 456b
New Hampshire, 880a
of New Hampshire, 445a
of spices, 1045a
over the, 1013b
remove, 1061a
scatter'd on Alpine, 251b
sea was, rolling, 377a
shadows on the, 37a
silent in primeval sleep, 628a
skipped like rams, 1037a
three long, 961b
till faith move, 573a
tower proudest, 726a
Vermont, 880a
waves and, meet, 525a
while yonder, stand, 395a
wide seas and the, 890a
Mountainside, blows on the, 592a
from every, let freedom ring, 529b
plough along the, 406b
Mountain-tops, ascends to, 453a
that freeze, 210b
tiptoe on misty, 137a
Mounted beggars, 126a
on his back, 109a
Troyan walls, 146b
Mounteth a loftier tower, 13b
courage, 147b
Mounting in hot haste, 453a
larks their notes prepare, 309a
Mounts the wall, 15a
Mourn a mischief that is past, 186b
all the world shall, her, 212b
bad to those who, 282b
blessed they that, 1050b
countless thousands, 390a
for me when I am dead, 205b
for that most lonely thing, 826b
lacks time to, 494b
sleeping, upon thy bed, 693b
the unalterable days, 506b
time to, 1042b
who thinks must, 294a
with ever-returning spring, 609b
Mourn'd and yet shall mourn, 609b
by strangers, 313b
forever, 5b
Mourners followed after, 786a
go about the streets, 1043b
most musical of, 467b
Mournful lean despair, 384b
midnight hours, 521a
nothing, about it, 706a
numbers, tell me not in, 520b
Mournful Psyche, death-moth be your, 483a
red, lips, 824b
tread, but I with, 610a
truth, 335b
Mourning beauty crowned, 644b
bogus habiliments of, 886b
celebrate my funeral with, 30b
for our dead, 883a
house of, 1042b
oil of joy for, 1047b
very handsome, 285b
Mourns, nothing dies but something, 458b
vile man that, 316b
Mouse, as a cat would watch a, 297a
brought forth a, 9b
crooked, 1019a
frightened a little, 1018a
gnawing of a, 962b
is miracle enough, 608a
leave room for the, 851b
mountain brings forth a, 41b
not a, stirring, 169b
not even a, 437a
poked its little head out, 9b
ran up the clock, 1015b
sagacious animal, 30a
that trusts to one poor hole, 30a
wylie, should breed in cat's eare, 94a
Mouser, indifferent, 471b
Mouses herte nat worth a leek, 30a
Mousetrap, in baiting a, 851b
make a better, 504b
Mousetraps and the moon, 657a
of metres, 874b
Mousing owl hawk'd at, 197a
Moustache, king of hearts hasn't a, 900a
kiss without a, 810b
Mouth, an thou'lt, 179a
and meat God giveth, 91b
breath in our, 817a
butter melt in her, 92b
cannon's, 161b
close, catches no flies, 105b
could not ope his, 238a
deeper, 124a
find his, a rein, 693a
fool's, is his destruction, 1040a
God never sends the, 91b
God's, knows not, 12b
he remembered, 947a
head inside a wolf's, 9b
heart's his, 202b
horse's, 907a
hot i' the, 164a
in the, of a courtezan, 504b
in the, of Mr. Webster, 504b
is most sweet, 1044b
is smoother than oil, 1038b
it as many players do, 175a
let the words of my, 1033a
living from hand to, 102b
looked given horse in, 88a
made his, to water, 238b
may be as fair as hers, 933a
most beautiful, in world, 324a
mustard in child's, 371b
my heart was in my, 51b
not that which goeth into, 1053a
not thine own, 1041a
of babes and sucklings, 1032b
of hell, 553b
of no other country, 961a
of one just dead, 892b
of their pot, 119a

Mouth, one's, what one becomes, 838a
opened the, of the ass, 1025b
out of the heart the, speaketh, 1052b
out of thine own, 1057b
over the, blown, 944b
pebbles in his, 57a
playwrights, 794b
purple-stained, 481b
right which your, utters, 14a
sad kissed, 692b
shall be filled with gravel, 1040a
show forth thy praise, 1034b
silver spoon in his, 109b
take from the, of labor, 374b
tiresome, 722a
two ears but only one, 511b
what his, ate, 1014b
wickedness sweet in his, 1031a
wine comes in at the, 826a
with his verb in his, 677b
words of his, smoother, 1035a
Mouth-filling oath, 151a
Mouthful of mould, 895b
Mouth-honour breath, 199a
Mouths a sentence, 362a
in other, was rough, 599b
made, in a glass, 191b
of nations yet unborn, 96a
of wisest censure, 187b
put enemy in their, 187b
without hands, 281a
Movable types, device of, 473b
Mov'd, vast shadow, 272a
with concord of sweet sounds, 147a
Move, all things work and, 583b
and have our being, 1059a, 1069b
desire to, in harmony, 633a
doubt the sun doth, 173b
each gay turn thy rapture, 311a
easiest who learn'd to dance, 311a
forward with strong faith, 922a
in cloud of ignorance, 978b
in the void, 12a
makes no show to, 216b
on a rigorous line, 621b
only in command, 199a
quickness to hear to, 809a
shadows, over the slopes, 37a
stars, still, 123b
the earth, 29b
times do, 114a
with leaden feet, 689b
Moved, any given weight might be, 54b
beyond endurance, 925a
heart, with a trumpet, 116a
I shall not be, 1035a
in perfect phalanx, 253a
suffer thy foot to be, 1037b
to smile at anything, 166b
woman, like fountain troubled, 130b
Movement, a palpable, 704b
every great, on this globe, 950b
from unity, 697b
new, is not a stampede, 811a
new, of human activity, 722b
produces a few great men, 941a
time is infinite, 642b
with great aims, 951a
Movers and shakers of the world, 730a
Moves, cursed be he that, my bones, 212b
Moves more to see sad sights, 131b
she, a goddess, 4a
Moveth itself aright, 1040b
might of the gods, 17a
Movin' up and down again, 819a
Moving accidents by flood and field, 186a
ever, spheres of heaven, 123b
every passion, 57a
finger writes, 533a
forward to greater freedom, 919a
in form and, how express, 173b
in opposite directions, 419b
land, seems a, 257a
moon went up the sky, 422a
pitch my, tent, 413a
row of magic shadow-shapes, 533a
slow and, finger, 189b
time a thing steadfast, 404b
to measure of his thought, 709a
vitalizing work, 744a
waters at priestlike task, 479b
why they do it, 391b
yet and never stopping, 609a
Moving-delicate and full of life, 158b
Mow, plow and sow and reap and, 1000a
Mown grass, 1035b
Mozart, some cry up, 430b
tried to play, 955b
Much, asking too, 401b
book not worth, 605b
faithful also in, 1057a
fortune doth give too, 117b
has lain outside our ken, 706a
have I seen and known, 548a
I owe, 88a
I want which most would have, 101b
in another man's purse, 107b
know, and think for nothing, 220b
little more, too much, 151a
little time to do so, 921b
made of a Scotchman, 341a
may be said on both sides, 300b
men who know, 344b
must not do too, of it, 605a
nothing too, 60b
of a muchness, 294a, 657a
outcry little outcome, 9b
so, is he sure of, 109a
so, owed by so many, 869b
so, to do, 758a
some have too, 101b
talk too, 277a
that I sought, 900a
that which had too, 159b
to do, 758a
too, and too little education, 272a
too, of a good thing, 103b
unjust also in, 1057a
unkindness may do, 189b
upon his back, 220a
world where, to be done, 338a
you get is small, 630a
Muchness, much of a, 294a, 657a
Muck of sweat, 354b
stop raking the, 779b
Muckle, twice as, 's a' that, 394a
Muckrake in his hand, 274b
men with the, 779b
Mud, belly in the, 943b
garlic and sapphires in the, 944b
in, eel is, 1019a
Mud, learn or his name is, 957a
marble and, 514a
me name is, 886b
silver fountains, 205a
Muddied oafs at the goals, 816b
Muddle, brain is in a, 829b
manage to, through, 561b
Muddled state sharpest reality, 719b
Muddlement, constant force for, 719b
Muddy ill-seeming thick, 130b
vesture, 147a
water, Mississippi is, 776b
Mudville nine, 807b
no joy in, 808a
Muffet, little Miss, 1018b
Muffin man, 1019b
Muffins, inspiration in a plate of, 765a
Muffled and dumb, 506b
drums, 521a
oar, I wait the, 528a
roar, 808a
Muffler afore her eyes, 121a
Mugwump educated beyond his intellect, 661a
mogul and, of final plot, 661a
Mulberry-trees, amid her, 525b
Mule, brown Missouri, 854a
Democratic Party like a, 361a
kicked in the head by a, 828b
reason with a, 758b
Mules, facts are contrary 'z, 297b
Mulleary, Shake, and Go-ethe, 761a
Mulligan Guard, march'd in the, 732a
Mulligrubs, die merely of the, 109b
Multifold, dying, without respite, 648b
Multiplication is vexation, 999a
Multiplicity in uniformity, 806b
unity into, 697b
Multiplied visions, 1049a
Multiplieth, words without knowledge, 1031b
Multiply, be fruitful and, 1021a
each through endless years, 441a
sentinels, 497b
Multitude always in the wrong, 283b
Antony addressing a, 57b
by the sea in, 1028b
fool, 145a
gathering, that shrunk, 471a
hoofs of a swinish, 361a
into unity of effect, 424b
long-lost, of ships, 625b
many-headed monster, 115b
men and the, of words, 70a
musty breath of the, 791a
of an host, 1066b
of counsellors, 1039a
of days, 336a
of fibres, 497a
of friends, 218a
of projects, 44a
of sensations, 493a
of sins, 1064a
of words wanteth not sin, 70a
or small company, 1066b
rude, call afternoon, 133b
still-discordant wavering, 152a
underlings of the, 57a
washed hands before the, 1055a
wear another face to the, 514a
Multitudes, I contain, 608b
in valley of decision, 1049a
of hours pilfered away, 405a

Multitudes, pestilence-stricken, 466a
revolted, 256b
Multitudinous like coral insects, 612b
seas incarnadine, 196b
Mum, cry, 109a
moping, 685a
Mumble, maunder and, 474b
omitting sibilants, 624b
Mumbo-Jumbo god of the Congo, 903a
jiggery-pokery, 967b
Mumbo-jumbos, soot-smeared, 473a
Mummer's part, woman the, 877a
Mummers, grave, 322a
Mummy possess'd, 216a
Mum's the word, 109a
Munch your good dry oats, 142a
Munch'd and munch'd, 194a
Mundane relish, 932b
Munich, wave, 433a
Munny, doänt thou marry for, 556a
Murder, brother's, 176b
cannot be hid long, 82b
confess to treason, arson, 811a
ez for war I call it, 600b
from battle and, 1068b
how easily, is discovered, 82b
Macbeth does, sleep, 196b
man indulges himself in, 449a
most sacrilegious, 197a
one, made a villain, 366a
shrieks out, 82b
though it have no tongue, 82b
to destroy is, 305a
to, thousands takes a specious name, 305a
will out, 82b
you may charge me with, 659b
Murder'd, Glamis hath, sleep, 196b
Murdered Lincoln's bier, 588b
with his peers, 824b
Murderer, bleed at sight of, 82b
common, 851b
honourable, 190a
tender, 571a
Murderers, female, 765b
Murders, isolated, 47b
Murd'rous bloody full of blame, 207a
Murky clouds pursue thy way, 617a
dim, period, 594a
Murmur, gentle, of a low fountain, 649a
the shallow, 111a
Murmuring, beauty born of, sound, 405b
far-off, sea, 723b
of innumerable bees, 551a
pines and the hemlocks, 522b
stream, asleep by thy, 392b
streams, liquid lapse of, 257b
victim without, 660a
waters, with such consort, 246b
Murmurings, crowd and buzz and, 267a
Murmurless and shined, 982a
Murmurous haunt of flies, 481b
Murmurs as the ocean, 411a
in hollow, died away, 351b
memoried glances and, 915a
mutual, 458b
of the murmuring sea, 723b
Murray, Earl of, 1013a
Murther, hard to tell it fr'm, 834a
Muscle, keep thy, trained, 602b
Muscles of the tongue, 84b
Muscular, his Christianity was, 513a
nervous and, organization, 976b
strength it gave to my jaw, 656a
training of a philosopher, 64b
Muse, American, 979a
and her song, 29b
and thunder, 931a
brews livelier liquor than the, 786b
every conqueror creates a, 242a
fool said my, 115b
his praise, 328a
in a crowd, 519a
meditate the thankless, 248b
of fire, 154a
on nature, 432a
tragic, first trod the stage, 313a
transports of a British, 290b
unenvied by the, he lov'd, 315b
what I mean by the, 559b
worst-humour'd, 289a
worst-natured, 289a
Mused rhyme, soft names in, 481b
upon the pilgrim flock, 496a
Muses are nine, 8b
bay that once the, wore, 786b
charm of all the, 556a
recorded by the, 114a
sacrifice to the, 71a
strength of the, born, 477b
Muses' mangle, fiction turns the, 794b
Mushroom, supramundane, 945b
Mushrumps, lowly, leave to grow, 118a
Music and an eerie faint carouse, 960b
arose with voluptuous swell, 453a
bordering upon heaven, 429b
breathing from her face, 268a
burst of, 764a
ceasing of exquisite, 522b
condition of, 702a
continuous and stationary, 397b
crept by me, 209a
daughters of, 1043b
dawn of, poetry and art, 502a
deep, psalmist's, 518a
don't know anything about, 858a
eaten without mirth or, 417a
even in the beauty, 240b
fading in, 145a
fingers on these keys make, 906a
fled is that, 482a
from the spheres, 165a
genius for painting poetry, 505a
gentlier on the spirit lies, 547a
god of, 759b
good ear in, 142a
good to the melancholy, 282a
grace and, of her face, 268a
great, a psychical storm, 809b
half of, 810a
harmonies of, 700a
hath charms to soothe, 298a
heard so deeply, 945a
highest of fine arts, 614b
I heard with you, 948b
I shall be made thy, 217b
if, be the food of love, 163b
ignorant of, 713a
in its roar, 454b
in my heart I bore, 407b
in space as frozen music, 397b
Music in their homes, 746a
influence of, 809b
is love in search of a word, 716b
is the speech of angels, 473a
is the universal language, 520b
lascivious, 908b
leave his, as of old, 549b
like a little river's, 750a
listened to his odorous, 742a
live without poetry, and art, 653a
madder, and stronger wine, 833a
make one, as before, 551b
make the, mute, 554b
makes sweet, 132a
man that has a taste of, 300b
man that hath no, 147a
moonlight and feeling, 469a
must investigate discord, 57b
my rampart, 962b
neither secular nor religious, 862a
never heard such, as this, 665a
never merry when I hear sweet, 147a
never prize the, 717a
night shall be filled with, 522a
no friend like, 988b
no, in a rest, 606a
not for the doctrine but the, 311a
of a lovesick mockin'-bird, 859b
of humanity, 404a
of men's lives, 140b
of poem along with words, 857a
of the flutes of Greece, 694b
of the languid hours, 725b
of the spheres, 241a
of the union, 490b
of those village bells, 365a
one has, 650a
poetry painting and, 388b
raise and quell, 278b
resembles poetry, 310b
say it with, 860b
sea-maid's, 141b
setting sun and, at close, 138b
should begin early, 24a
softest, to attending ears, 135b
soul of, shed, 438a
soul of, slumbers, 396b
sounds of, 147a.
sounds on my spirit make, 906a
sour sweet, is, 140b
sphere-descended maid, 351b
sports and theatres, 282b
step to the, he hears, 590b
struck one chord of, 634a
swan-like end fading in, 21a
sweet compulsion in, 245a
sweet strains of, 777a
sweet, that softer falls, 547a
that can deepest reach, 507a
that I care to hear, 724b
the colour the glory, 895b
time to hear bird, 981b
to hear, 204b
untune the sky, 278b
vibrations of deathless, 845a
warbling of, 121b
warlike, in all hearts, 558b
weaves one, 735b
when no one else is near, 752a
when soft voices die, 468b
wherever she goes, 1017b
wherever there is harmony, 241a
wine of love is, 668a
with her silver sound, 999b
without, life a mistake, 727b

Music, without mirth or, 417a
you are the, while it lasts, 945a
Musical a discord, so, 142a
and most melancholy, 246a
as bright Apollo's lute, 133b
as is Apollo's lute, 247b
delight, sense of, 424b
glasses, Shakespeare and, 354b
instrument, mind of man a, 613b
instruments, mastery over, 785a
miracle, 844b
most, of mourners, 467b
seemed, and low, 599b
shuttle, 609a
silence more, than song, 649b
training a potent instrument, 24a
Music-hall, literature of the, 967a
Musician, first string the, touches, 274b
who tries to rival painter, 862a
who would give me pleasure, 827a
Musicians singing birds, 138a
that shall play, 151a
'tis we, know, 572a
writers painters and most, 823b
Musick and women, 285a
the thing I love most, 285a
Music-makers, we are the, 730a
Music's melting fall, 350a
own, her every tone is, 499a
Musing on companions gone, 414a
there an hour alone, 458a
while, the fire burned, 1034a
Musk, swirls of, 745a
Musket moulds in his hands, 747a
Muskets so contrive it, 380b
Musk-rose buds, 141b
Musk-roses, sweet, 141b
Mussolini, Hitler and, against war, 958b
Must, bear this yoke of, 615b
duty whispers low thou, 506a
ought and, 795a
Mustard, after meat comes, 105a
beef without, 723b
in a young child's mouth, 371b
seed, grain of, 699a, 1053a
Muster and assail, 963a
many a score, 398b
Mustered their soldiers, 1012a
Musty breath of the multitude, 791a
proverb is something, 93a
Mutability, naught may endure but, 469a
of language, 446a
Mutable cloud, nature is a, 501b
nature, woman's, 106a
rank-scented many, 202a
Mute farewell, wave for a, 612b
hills are, 890b
however tuneful, 431b
if she be, 606b
inglorious Milton, 348b
inglorious Miltons, 908b
make the music, 554b
matter, and inanimate, 793a
nature mourns her worshipper, 413b
on Tara's walls, 438a
present become invisible and, 915a
unchang'd to hoarse or, 257a
witness, 663a
Mutilators of collections, 429b
Mutine in a matron's bones, 177a
Mutinied against the stomach, 54a
Mutinous and quarrelsome, 332a
Mutiny, stones of Rome rise and, 168b
Mutter, blessed, of the mass, 570b
Mutter'd in hell, 397b
Mutton, beef or, 92a
Mutual acquaintance, promoter of, 666b
aid, prepare with, 282b
and partaken bliss, 248a
breast, told but to her, 433a
confidence, 860a
dependence is, 891a
envy of the living, 229a
glee, bunched in, 982a
guarantees of political independence, 771a
heart, meet a, 328b
murmurs, 458b
protection from harm, 26a
relation is, 402a
service, 794a
trust and affection, 987b
Mutually injure the state, 19a
My how fair you are, 581b
man Friday, 292a
time is at hand, 1054b
Myghty ale, 81a
Mynd, out of syght out of, 83a
Mynheer Handel's but a ninny, 323a
Vandunck, 396a
Myriad laughter of ocean waves, 12b
lovely blossoms may enclose, 746b
men will save, 775a
Myriad-minded Shakespeare, 424b
Myriads of people, 222b
of rivulets, 551a
what, bid you rise, 395a
who before us pass'd, 532b
Myrrh, gold frankincense and, 1050a
whose was the gift of, 829b
Myrtle, cypress and, are emblems, 455b
laurel and, and rose, 378b
Myrtles, grove of, 220a
Myself am hell, 240b, 255a
and the lucky moment, 95a
benefit, in aiding him, 15a
favourite subject, 371b
I can't explain, 656a
I celebrate, 607b
I dote on, 608a
I live not in, 453b
monster greater than, 100b
not least but honour'd, 548a
quite, again, 786a
recover from the disease, 940a
seen clearly within, 802b
this man shall be, 344b
when young, 532a
Mysteries, decline its, 496a
in souls do grow, 216b
lie beyond thy dust, 272a
mystery of, 417a
of this machine, 578b
uncertainties, doubts, 478a
Mysterious Exodus of death, 523b
independent variable, 633b
law source of human offspring, 256a
priest, 482a
realm, 470b
source of art and science, 900b
union with its sea, 411a
Mysterious way, God moves in a, 362b
Mystery, behold I show you a, 1061b
desire and, 529a
inside an enigma, 868b
its works are wrapped in, 772b
life is a, 652a
lose myself in a, 240a
must be instressed, 725a
new names for, 438b
of an unknown earth, 772b
of beauty, 823b
of his life, 480a
of mysteries, 417a
of that magic tool, 450a
of the past within us, 809b
of the ships, 523b
of things, 193b
of time is terra incognita, 931a
perceive the divine, 618b
pluck out heart of my, 176a
profound secret and, 580a
sense of, 772a
the immediate instant self, 931a
Mystic bond of brotherhood, 473b
chords of memory, 539b
fabric sprung, 365a
liberal or, 948b
line, draw the, 507a
sees the ineffable, 875a
too, for my comprehension, 990b
too full of God, 823b
white samite, wonderful, 555b
Mystical lore, 432b
song so, and calm, 932b
Myth, magazines of, 893b
Mythical, savour of the, 883a
Mythologies, embroideries out of old, 826a
Myths, mere legends and, 987b

Nae man can tether time or tide, 91a
Naebody cares for me, 368a
Nag, bet money on de bobtail, 636a
Naiad airs have brought me home, 543b
guardian, of the strand, 415a
Naif simple-minded men, 709b
Nail, care to our coffin adds a, 371b
dead as a door, 154a
Dick the shepherd blows his, 134a
fasten him as a, 1046a
for want of a, 234a, 330b
hit, on the head, 89a
not a, in this old floor, 731a
put her hand to the, 1026b
taller by breadth of my, 295a
to the mast, 534b
with tooth and, 102a
Nail'd her colors to the mast, 414a
on bitter cross, 149a
Nails, broad flat, 72a
fastened by the masters, 1044a
gold, in temples, 600a
near your beauty with my, 125a
sellin' tinpinny, 834a
upon the Cross, 941a
with his, he'll dig them up, 225b
Naked, all alike if you see us, 223a
and bare, 378a
and ye clothed me, 1054b
beauties, admire thy, 460b
beauty more adorn'd, 256a

Naked, better, 924b
blind and, ignorance, 554b
breadths of the ocean, 524b
came I into this world, 105b
clothe the, 1065a
cold and, 352b
every day he clad, 354b
foot, man's, 292a
heavens, pure as the, 407b
in December snow, 138b
is the best disguise, 297b
mad, summer night, 608a
melancholy isles, 328a
more enterprise in walking, 826a
newborn babe, 195b
newborn child, 377b
out of my mother's womb, 1029b
piping loud, 387b
plants, 54a
runner lost in a storm, 823b
shingles of the world, 622a
soul of Tomlinson, 817b
though locked in steel, 125b
through the world, 189b
to mine enemies, 211b
to naked goes, 827b
truth, 134a
truths, bear all, 483a
upon the naked earth, 49b
villany, 127b
woods and meadows brown, 471a
Nakedness drenching storm desertion, 484b
of woman is work of God, 386a
utter, 408b
white truth in simple, 554b
Namby Pamby's little rhymes, 307b
Name a person leaves behind, 458b
Achilles assumed, 241b
all they are or have, 515a
and I have forgotten your, 694b
and praises ever shall endure, 37a
another and prouder, 654b
answered to his, 566a
at which world grew pale, 336a
be George, 147b
beareth, of Vanity Fair, 274a
bears, of life, 184b
Ben Adhem's, 448a
beneficent thing that shall bear his, 793b
blessed be the, of the Lord, 1029b
blot out his, 281b
borrow, of the world, 120b
breathe not his, 438a
bright, of Molly Pitcher, 748b
call his, Immanuel, 1045b
call it by some better, 440b
cannon his, cannon his voice, 639b
carved in Kentuckian rocks, 625b
change me, 835b
changed into an empty, 493a
conceive nor, thee, 196b
crimes committed in thy, 383a
current but not appropriate, 397a
deed without a, 198a
different, for conversation, 345b
established, is an estate, 543b
everyone gives to their mistakes, 768b
excellent is thy, 1032b
Name, fame is but an empty, 395b
filches from me my good, 188a
for ever said for ever dear, 313a
for law of the jungle, 968a
for which my soul panted, 649a
forget my own, 106a
frailty thy, is woman, 170b
gave his, to Old Nick, 104a
gentle lights without, 262a
glorify the, he made, 874b
good, in man and woman, 188a
good, is better than riches, 43b
good, like precious ointment, 120a
good, rather to be chosen, 1040b
grand old, of gentleman, 553a
greatness of, in father, 219b
grete god of Loves, 78a
holla your, 164a
honor's, will aye be richer, 748b
I know his, 689b
I remember your, 730a
idiot, given to effort, 937b
ill, of augurs, 600a
in the ambush of my, 183b
is Apollyon, 274a
is great in mouths, 187b
is mud, 886b
is never heard, 485a
is on your waters, 463b
is Ozymandias, 465a
Jones was the rounder's, 852a
kind of ducdame, 160b
king's, is tower of strength, 128b
known by, of perseverance, 345b
lash'd vice but spar'd, 296a
learn or his, is mud, 957a
leave a living, 226a
leaving here a, 427a
left a, behind, 1066b
left a corsair's, 455b
lesser than my, 139b
lips that love thy, 803b
liveth for evermore, 1066b
local habitation and a, 142b
lose the, of action, 175a
lost her honest, 1008a
magic of a, 432a
man with a terrible, 427b
mark the marble with his, 315a
may not stink, 3a
me no names, 912b
more free more fond, 313a
mother is the, for God, 565a
my, and memory, 121b
my, is Might-have-been, 640b
my 'oss my wife and my, 510a
no profit but the, 177b
no satisfactory dictionary, 981b
of an amiable weakness, 333a
of friendless, the friend, 337b
of God upon his lips, 344b
of the chamber was peace, 274a
of the late deceased, 814b
of the Lord in vain, 1024b
of the prophet, 436b
of the slough was Despond, 274a
of the wicked shall rot, 1039a
on ruins of another's fame, 308a
orb your, 935b
recorded in a line or two, 97b
redeem thy, 327a
refuse thy, 135a
right to sign my, 807b
sad bad mad brother's, 695a
see one's, in print, 452a
seek his, elsewhere, 213b
shadow of a mighty, 51a
Name shall be called Wonderful, 1045b
shall endure for ever, 1035b
should be Friday, 292a
shrunk to hear his, 471a
sin was his, 686b
sweet sounding, of patria, 774b
takes a specious, 305a
tell your, the livelong day, 646b
that never felt the sun, 648a
that sat on him was death, 699a, 1064b
to all succeeding ages curst, 276b
to be known by, 187b
to every fixed star, 132b
to every nook, 759b
to float down through time, 823a
too great to be called after any, 774b
transmit, to posterity, 446a
unknown, 809a
vain without the merit, 5a
was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man, 274a
was Obstinate, 274a
was Smith, 717a
was writ in water, 483a
weak witness of thy, 244b
what's in a, 135a
whistling of a, 267b, 318a
will insure a good price, 358a
will not ask her, 433a
with whatever emphasis, 431b
worth an age without a, 416b
wounded, 179b
writ in water, 86b
write against your, 910a
Named, light was first, day, 74a
thee but to praise, 462b
their rocky farmlands, 878b
Nameless deed, tells of a, 397a
graces no methods teach, 310b
here for evermore, 544b
pathos in the air, 644a
ruins, shapeless and, 493a
unremembered acts, 403b
Names and a phrase or two, 893a
and customs, 501b
are what and why and when, 819b
bears greatest, 260b
below their, was written, 596b
call things by their right, 397a
commodity of good, 149a
exemplary acts win good, 117a
familiar, 525a
honour forget men's, 147b
in many a mused rhyme, 481b
judge of authors', 311b
mentioned in your hearing, 428a
new, for mystery, 438b
notes and, each blunder, 575b
of our fearless race, 463b
of railroad presidents, 950b
of those who fought for life, 995a
old, and old splendors, 842a
on earth are dark, 468b
our shining, are told, 960a
put their, to their books, 222b
Scotland boasts a thousand, 662a
strange and new-fangled, 24a
syllable men's, 247a
two most sacred, 268a
unpopular, and impossible loyalties, 621b
whom love of God bless'd, 448a

Names worn water-smooth, 994b
Nancy brig, mate of the, 681b
Nankin blue, 119b
Nantucket, sandhills of, 604b
Nantucketer furls his sails, 604a
Nantucket's sunk and here we are, 587a
Nap a brief period of sleep, 766b
  hare awoke from his, 11a
Napkin, while we wait for the, 687b
Naples, man to whom all, is known, 270b
Napoleon, Emperor, 399b
  mighty somnambulist, 497a
  without his selfishness, 660a
Napoleon's presence in the field, 400b
Narcotics alcohol and Christianity, 728a
  dull, numbing pain, 551b
Narration, error in, 74a
Narrative, historical character of my, 19b
  of travel, 739a
  over-voluminous, 700a
  with age, 4a
Narre to Kerke farre from God, 92a
Narrow and normal amount, 461b
  as neck of a vinegar-cruet, 338a
  bed, creep into thy, 622b
  cell, each in his, 348a
  circle in which his claims are recognized, 513b
  compass, 242a
  every bed is, 961b
  is the way, 1052a
  loopholes in fortifications, 950a
  measure spans, 787a
  round, walk'd their, 338a
  so, human wit, 310a
  thousand, dogmatisms, 719a
  travels in a strait so, 182a
  two, words, 111b
  wind complains all day, 647b
  world, bestride the, 166a
Narrow'd his mind, 357b
Narrower, as conscience is larger or, 227a
Narrowing lust of gold, 553a
Narrowly, shouldst watch, 67a
Narrow-necked bottles, 321a
Narrow-souled people, 321a
Nashville drizzle, 801b
Nassau, Bourbon or, claim higher, 293b
Nastiest thing in the nicest way, 939a
Nasty brutish and short, 229a
  mind, 680a
Natal star ruleth, 13b
Natchez, young belle of old, 989b
Nateral to women, 519a
Nathan, Mencken, and God, 915b
Nation, as Maine goes so goes the, 1005b
  at a crisis of history, 858a
  be moulded to last, 696a
  better suffer than, grieve, 277a
  blood of a, 290b
  bringing this, to ruin, 780a
  British, is unique, 870a
  conceived in liberty, 540b
  consist of its territory, 540a
  curled darlings of our, 186a
  expects to be ignorant, 375b
  fate of a, 524a
  favors from, to nation, 367a
Nation, give him back to his, 934a
  God sifted a whole, 281b
  governing the, 986a
  great, citizen free the, 497b
  hand hath made our, free, 535a
  hand that bore a, in its hold, 663a
  hostility of one, 593b
  ideals of, by advertisements, 840a
  independent, 399b
  institutions alone create a, 512b
  intervention by civilized, 779a
  is not governed, 360a
  keeps a, great, 781a
  language of the, 400b
  looked upon him, 324a
  made and preserved us a, 499a
  manners of each other, 102a
  mischief to this, 285a
  ne'er would thrive, 293b
  no, state city of earth, 607a
  noble and puissant, 250b
  not the flag only but the, 582b
  of amateurs, 737b
  of freemen, 537a
  of many sovereign states, 842a
  of shopkeepers, 345a, 352a
  of starry-eyed idealists, 861b
  old and haughty, 246b
  once there was a famous, 789b
  once to every man and, 599b
  one, evermore, 535a
  one, indivisible, 762b
  one, under God, 762b
  only idealistic, 771a
  original idea must animate, 559b
  publish it to all the, 294a
  rich and populous a, 698b
  righteousness exalteth a, 1039b
  river belongs to the, 889b
  shall not lift up sword, 1045a
  shopkeeping, 345a
  small one a strong, 1047b
  so conceived and dedicated, 540b
  songs of a, 290b
  sovereignty of the, 993a
  speeches shocked the, 865a
  tardy apish, 138b
  territory does not make a, 633b
  that r-reads thirty millyon newspapers, 835a
  this, will survive, 843a
  too great for mere revenge, 652a
  transfer from, to nation, 974a
  trick of English, 152b
  under God, 541a
  values anything more than freedom, 875b
  void of wit and humour, 350b
National American motto, 906b
  and imperial boundaries, 977a
  appetite for bogus revelation, 908a
  breakfast-table, 585b
  culture, hall-mark of the, 908a
  debt, 594a
  debt a national blessing, 443b
  flag, 563a
  honor is national property, 389b
  injustice, 534a
  Institute of Arts and Letters, 932a
  resources, 444a
  silent colossal, lie, 679b
  so-called, wealth, 594a
  Socialists, right for, 889a
National trial, future great, 541b
Nationalities, oppressed, 953b
  tangle of squabbling, 780a
Nationality, barriers of race and, 757b
  our true, is mankind, 832a
Nation's flag, sees a, 582b
  freight handler, 898a
  heart, his grave a, 629a
  heart, song that nerves a, 556b
  life's at hazard, 625a
  thyroid gland, 957a
  trust, 471b
  Valhalla, 745a
  welfare speeding, 632a
  wounds, bind up the, 542a
Nations, acceptable to all, 929b
  advanced, navigate the most, 507b
  are destroyed or flourish, 388b
  are great, 497a
  as a drop of a bucket, 1047a
  Becky Sharp's remark applicable to, 633b
  breathes of, saved, 459a
  cowardly, 951a
  crowded in small territories, 951a
  day of small, 681b
  democratic, 516b
  father of many, 1023a
  fierce contending, 300a
  foreign, and the next age, 121b
  gathered all, 1054b
  gayety of, 337b
  general association of, 771a
  give to all, unity peace, 1068b
  graven on chronicle of, 667b
  groping on their way, 560b
  have their infancy, 304a
  health of, 930b
  howsoever it be between, 121a
  intercourse with foreign, 362b
  join in leagues of peace, 4a
  joyful all ye, 334b
  large and small, 998a
  liberties of small, 771a
  listen ye, and be dumb, 477b
  living, wait, 993b
  make new, 212b
  mountains make enemies of, 364a
  Niobe of, 454a
  not kings and lords but, 441b
  peace and safety to all, 771a
  peace-loving, 919b
  possessing great power, 900b
  prison of, 905b
  sheds on half the, 253a
  starve life to maintain armaments, 799b
  teach all, 1055b
  tempted to violate, 919b
  tend to stupidity, 774b
  touches the heart of, 512b
  warres and allarums unto, 114a
  wealth of, 930b
  well-being of other, 922a
  world doth but two, bear, 269a
  yet unborn, 96a
Nations' airy navies, 549a
Native air, content to breathe his, 309a
  American criminal class, 678b
  and to the manner born, 172a
  charm, one, 357a
  country best, loves his, 556b
  foot is on my, heath, 416b
  genius, had to trust to, 676b

Native good-will complacency, 807a
home deep imag'd, 6b
hue of resolution, 174b
land, God and your, 462b
land good night, 452b
land, this is my own my, 413b
land, violet of his, 179a, 551b
metal of a man, 601b
more than is, to them, 187a
mountains, bind him to his, 354a
original, of America, 331b
personality endows a man, 611a
seas, guard our, 432b
shore fades, 452b
shore, fast by their, 365b
shore, leaves his, 443a
western form of manliness, 611a
wood-notes wild, 245b
Natives, bulk of your, 295b
just what the, shun, 982a
Nativities, solemnizing, and deaths, 241b
Nativity chance or death, 180b
love with your, 162b
Natur, conquered human, 576b
Natural and political world, 361a
aristocracy among men, 375b
bent, find out the, 25a
cage is, to a cockatoo, 765b
candle, extinguishes the, 288b
children kind and, 154b
content, 826a
curiosity of young minds, 723a
death, none ever died a, 880a
education, 344b
envy is, to man, 19a
essential and unalienable, 373a
expression of villainy, 674b
history, boy interested in, 842b
history of Iceland, 342a
history, uninstructed in, 633a
I do it more, 164a
kindness, 826b
large as life twice as, 659a
laws, grow by, 702a
love, respect or, 773a
man has two primal passions, 743a
manure, 374a
nothing prevents our being, 266a
parts, of good, 105a
philosophy makes men deep, 121b
piety, 406b
propensities, 361b
protection, greater is its, 951a
resources, destroy our, 779b
resources, treatment of, 915a
selection, 530a
simple affecting, 358a
something more than, 174a
sorrow loss or pain, 407b
strength, ancient and, 352a
thus, thus brief is grief, 949a
to please, 276b
Naturalist, Goldsmith poet, 337b
Naturalized, flag of the man, yesterday, 748b
Naturally as leaves to a tree, 478a
dull, Sherry is dull, 340a
he was, learn'd, 275b
Naturam expelles furca, 972b
Nature abhors a vacuum, 281b, 340b
abhors imperfect work, 717a
accuse not, 257b
Nature, against the use of, 194b
agayns proces of, 82a
all, is but art, 316b
allow not, more, 191b
alter human, 794a
ancient roots of man's, 781a
and books, 502b
and nature's laws lay hid, 321a
art is but imitation of, 47b
art is man's, 586a
at the prompting of, 49b
being a force of, 765a
believing in continuity of, 614a
bent to ease us, 266a
binding, fast in fate, 321a
book of, 103a
book of, short of leaves, 489a
built many stories high, 89b
by, all as one, 223a
by, good, 115a
by mother wit, 113b
by, wise, 226a
calm and happy, 23b
cannot miss, 281a
careless-handed gives, 781a
cares not, 888a
caught without diadem, 647b
character bestowed by, 27a
comes by, 158a
communings with, 711a
compunctious visitings of, 195a
conformity between soul and, 806b
constant in, were inconstancy, 267a
contains the powers of, 501b
course of, and human life, 759a
custom is almost second, 60a
darling of, 99a
dead, 429a
deals with us, 525b
death be of such, 20b
death secret of, 67a
deepest thing in our, 715b
determine of material, 340b
did that want supply, 278b
diseased, 150b
disguise fair, 155a
disobedience to, 65a
divine, gave the fields, 121a
does not proceed by leaps, 333b
drive, out, 972b
drive out, with a fork, 41a
elements of, 939b
ever suffered to crawl, 295b
excess of stupidity not in, 340a
face of, 784b
face of, and civilization, 717b
fairer than, made her, 116b
finest spectacles in, 331a
first follow, 310a
fits all her children, 600b
fitted by, to bear, 67b
follows, and nature's god, 304a
fond, cease thy strife, 312a
fools call, 573b
force of, could no further go, 279b
form'd but one such man, 456a
forms and softens us, 41b
forms us for ourselves, 99b
fortress built by, 138b
foster-nurse of, 192b
framed strange fellows, 143a
free as, first made man, 275b
from her seat sighing, 258a
generous, has been suffered, 359b
God and, with actors fill, 161a
Nature, God of, 369a
goodness that comes by, 27a
great gift of, 379a
great secretary of, 236b
greater force and better, 76b
greatest liberty taken with, 698a
grows bald by, 129a
guided by principles of, 69b
had but little clay, 449b
has given us two ears, 511b
heav'n and, sing, 303a
her custom holds, 178a
her masterpiece design'd, 393a
highest type of human, 615a
hold mirror up to, 175b
human, will not change, 541b
human, will not flourish, 513b
I go to books and, 689a
I loved, 432a
I thought, was enough, 648b
if, refuses, 62b
in hir corages, 79a
in life alone does, live, 423a
in, nothing dies, 584b
in the love of, 470b
inexorability of a law of, 594a
instruction in laws of, 633a
integrity of, 344b
invested him with, noble, 417b
invisible to mortal, 27b
is a mutable cloud, 501b
is neutral, 987a
is subdu'd, 207a
is the art of God, 240a
is thought immersed in matter, 490a
is what he is from, 504a
it is not in his, 345a
laws from phenomena of, 916a
learn'd is happy, to explore, 317a
let, be your teacher, 403b
life and beauty of, 888a
limited in his, 463a
little we see in, 410a
lived in the eye of, 404a
lives in a state of war by, 296a
living, not dull art, 495b
looks through, 304a
love, more, 454b
loves to change forms, 67b
loyal, and noble mind, 555a
lusty stealth of, 190b
made a pause, 305b
made him and broke the mould, 456a
made one with, 468a
made thee to temper man, 289b
makes men good, 27a
man the weakest in, 272b
man who abandons, 973b
man's, runs to revenge, 119b
masterpiece of, 502a
meant but fools, 310a
might stand up, 169b
modesty of, 175b
mortal, did tremble, 408b
mortal shame of, 556b
mourns her worshipper, 413b
muse on, 432a
my own, would be leading, 592a
needed not books to read, 275b
never deceives us, 344b
never did betray, 404a
never put jewels into garret, 89b
no such thing in, 261a
not the God of, 233b
obey necessity, 169a
of an insurrection, 167a

Nature of foul weather, 229a
of his death, 18b
of war, 229a
of women, 104b
once out of, 827a
one lesson, let me learn, 619a
owes me another form, 379b
page or two in book of, 491a
paint like, 327b
paints the best part of a picture, 507a
paradisal, 573a
passion could not shake, 189b
pattern of excelling, 190a
peevish, 294a
permit, her own way, 101a
poets by, 508a
prodigality of, 127b
progress is a part of, 614a
puts forth her gentleman, 591a
red in tooth and claw, 552b
remains, 611a
removes a great man, 504a
rest in, 233b
rest on, fix, 110b
rich with the spoils of, 240a
rose above man's aims, 654a
rule in, 154b
rules of game are laws of, 633b
seems dead, 196a
shut out from, in London, 711a
simple, to his hope has giv'n, 316a
sings her exquisite song, 668b
sloping to the southern side, 602a
so mild and benign, 306b
speaks in symbols, 527b
stamp of, 177a
stands on the very verge, 191b
strong propensity of, 250a
sullenness against, 250b
teaches beasts, 202a
teaches more than preaches, 688b
than done against, 62a
the other of a savage, 70a
things rank and gross in, 170b
through, to eternity, 170b
through, up to nature's God, 318a
'tis one and the same, 55b
'tis their, too, 302b
to advantage dress'd, 310b
told with simple majesty, 645b
too noble for world, 202b
touch of, makes world kin, 182a
transitory, of buttons, 707b
true happiness is of retired, 300a
ugly fact, has to hide, 650b
unassuming commonplace of, 407b
understands its own, 68a
universal, 334b
unjust to, and himself, 305b
vicaire of the almyghty lorde, 78a
violates order of, 16b
voice of, cries, 349a
voice of, loudly cries, 393a
we fools of, 172a
weaknesses of human, 333a
wears one universal grin, 332b
where is human, so weak, 582b
whole frame of, 299a
whose body, is, 316b
will out, 11b
wills death, 68b
with equal mind, 620b
Nature, woman's mutable, 106a
words like, half reveal, 551b
yet do I fear thy, 194b
Nature-faker, 779b
Nature's above art, 193a
bosom, languid rest on, 463a
brag, 248a
chief masterpiece, 289b
choice, was it, 735b
coin, 248a
darling, 349b
debt to, quickly paid, 231b
fire, spark of, 390b
gentlemen, 582a
God, laws of nature and, 373a
God, looks up to, 318a
grace, free, 329a
human, daily food, 409a
infinite book of secrecy, 200a
journeymen, 175b
laws lay hid in night, 321a
lay idiot, 216b
little kings, 213b
own nobleman, 561a
part, master-stroke is, 507a
patient sleepless Eremite, 479b
plan, fulfills, 390b
plan the child should grow, 525b
pleasing themes, 329a
purpose, 722a
reality, bill drawn on, 474b
second course, 196b
second sun, 116b
social union, 390a
soft nurse, 153b
sternest painter, 452a
sweet and cunning hand, 164a
teachings, list to, 470b
tired, sweet restorer, 305a
universal throne, 460b
walks, eye, 315b
works, universal blank of, 254b
Natures, common, 307a
double-darken gloomy skies, 602a
nobility in their, 187a
passion afflict our, 173a
sensitive and timid, 698a
Natur's learned brest, 103a
Naughty night to swim in, 192a
world, 147a
Nauseous draught, 280b
sham goodfellowship, 766a
Nautilus, learn of the little, 317b
Naval force, without a decisive, 366b
Navarre, helmet of, 491b
Navies are stranded, 416b
nations' airy, 549a
Navigate, advanced nations, the most, 507b
Navigation, absolute freedom of, 771a
government runs, 889b
truce to, 682b
Navigators, on the side of the ablest, 369b
Navy, army and the, 1004b
load would sink a, 211b
nothing but rotten timber, 360b
of Charles II, 494a
of Tharshish, 896b, 1028b
our army and our, 538a
royal, of England, 352a
thoroughly efficient, 779a
Nay, he shall have, 91a
woman's, doth stand for naught, 212b
Nazareth, any good thing out of, 1057b
Jesus of, 616b
Nazi Germany a menace, 957b
tyranny, destruction of, 922b
tyranny, fate awaiting, 870b
Neaera's hair, 249a
Near and yet so far, 552b
approach a bed may show, 263a
approach to good, 333a
as, to heaven by sea, 587a
me when my light is low, 552a
one, one is too far, 569a
see their objects always, 435a
she is, under the snow, 767a
slight not what's, 17a
the Church far from God, 92a
the ocean's edge, 588b
those who are most, to us, 660a
when none but God is, 413a
Nearer and a broader mark, 650a
I am, home today, 630b
my God to thee, 515b
than hands and feet, 556a
waters, roll, 334a
Nearest friends are auldest friends, 751b
friends can go with anyone, 879b
to the gods, 70b
way, catch the, 195a
way, freed his soul the, 338a
Neat not gaudy, 171b, 429a
rivulet of text, 381b
still to be, 218b
Neat-bound, strong-backed and, 430b
Neater sweeter maiden, 818b
Neat's leather, Spanish or, 238b
leather, trod upon, 166a
Nebuchadnezzar did eat grass, 1048b
Nebulous lustre was born, 545b
star we call the sun, 550a
Necessaries, deny, to the needy, 1070b
dispense with, 536a
Necessary, a little kinder than is, 792a
catalogue of things, 286a
end, death a, 167b
evil, government is a, 370a
evil, marriage is a, 28a
evils in government, 399a
God a, Being of Himself, 275a
harmless, cat, 145b
in the political world, 374a
ingredient of genius, 334a
make yourself, to someone, 506a
never say more than is, 380b
precautions against enemies, 1070a
thing, superfluous a, 326a
to burn out false shames, 931b
to invent him, 275a, 325b
what were the most, things, 70b
work for the Body, 10a
Necessities, art of our, 191b
slave for, of life, 739b
soil of the people's hard, 798b
Necessity and free will, 473b
argument of tyrants, 255b
by, by proclivity, 508b
calamitous, of going on, 371a
can set me helpless, 844a
engendered by science, 614a
Fates the daughters of, 25b
give to, the praise of virtue, 52b
God from a beautiful, 561a

Necessity has no law, 70a
industry in art is a, 668b
knows no law, 45a
legs for, 181b
mother of invention, 24a
nature obey, 169a
none sorer than, 14b
of being ready increases, 539b
of subduing again, 360a
prepare for days of, 10b
progress not an accident but, 614a
refuses anything to, 45a
region of absolute, 861a
sharp fumes of, 791a
stress of, 45a
strive against, 70a
tyrant's plea, 45a, 255b
villains by, 191a
Necessity's sharp pinch, 191b
Neck as a tower of ivory, 1044b
drip huge drops on your, 959a
fall on the, or kiss, 815a
humbled, 162a
millstone hanged about his, 1057b
of a vinegar-cruet, 338a
some chicken some, 871a
tied up to thy, 1070b
yield not thy, 126b
Necks, stretched forth, 1045a
Necktie, left my, God knows where, 786b
Nectar I can make into honey, 689a
Jove's, 219a
on a lip, 381b
Nectar'd sweets, perpetual feast of, 247b
Nectarean juice, 483b
Ned's and the Squire, 705a
Neebor's part, man may tak a, 391a
Need, another man's intimate, 772b
crying, in humbler ranks, 641b
day and light, thee so, 686a
deserted at his utmost, 280a
friend in, 30b
help thee in thy, 220a
hour of dire, 715a
how little we, in this world, 792a
mass response out of mass, 985b
most, of blessing, 196b
no law, 117a
no, of ancestors, 324b
no, of valour, 56a
nothing, 608b
nothing can, a lie, 232b
of a world of men, 568a
of milk, 1063b
of the sky, 808b
of woman, 966b
pray in your, 924b
satisfies no normal, 975a
thou hast in life of me, 812b
which I do not, 70b
Neede, friend never knowne till man have, 93b
Needed, all are, by each one, 503a
not the spectacles of books, 275b
to make happy life, 68a
Needful motions, 102a
one thing is, 1057a
Needin', raison like, th' money, 836a
Needle, eye of, 140b, 1053b
for the, she, 550b
hinders, and thread, 489a
in a bottle of hay, 107b
Needle in the haycock, 957b
plying her, and thread, 489a
true as the, to the pole, 239b
Needle-note, silver, of a fife, 976a
Needle's eye, hold the, 957b
small, eye, 140b
Needless Alexandrine ends the song, 311a
Needs, daily cares pleasures and, 594b
each according to his, 594a
fault which, it most, 232b
fear no fall, 238b
for its, and woes, 704a
in search of what he, 756b
men must, abide, 126b
must when Devil drives, 89b
neither bush nor preface, 46b
of the age, 822b
optics sharp it, 380b
when, he must, 319a
Needy, deny necessaries to the, 1070b
hollow-eyed wretch, 129b
money in the stomachs of, 73a
relief not for the, 921b
wealth to the, 110a
Neer to church further from God, 92a
Negation, begets its own, 594a
Negative capability, 478a
criticism, 518a
yet no slight virtue, 474a
Negatives, make much of, 611a
Neglect and oblivion, 431a
creeping hours, 161a
God and his angels, 218a
hired girls, 931b
kings, heart's ease, 156a
may breed mischief, 234a, 330b
perpetual, of many things, 749b
such sweet, more taketh me, 218b
wise and salutary, 359b
Neglecting worldly ends, 208b
Neglects learning in youth, 18a
Negligence and indisposition, 54a
and silence, 342b
Negligences, noble, teach, 294a
Negligent at their prayer, 1070b
more admir'd than by the, 201a
Negotiate, every eye, for itself, 157b
Negotiation, Anglo-American, 950b
Negro character, 758b
courage of the, 562b
dehumanizing the, 537b
Negroes, all men created equal except, 537a
learned nothing more democratic, 964a
oppression of, 537a
Negro's sword, 563a
Neighbor, bad, is a misfortune, 7b
breaks your fence, 573a
desirous of being good, 919a
do our, all the good, 28a
eye his, as possible enemy, 860a
false witness against thy, 1025a
hate your, 492b
helped every one his, 1047a
helping every feeble, 661b
his hungering, and me, 600a
let your, carve for you, 296a
love my, well, 438b
love thy, 1025b
love your, 233b
loves his, as himself, 763b
nor angry with our, 20a
Neighbor, policy of good, 919a
rob a, 493a
says does thinks, 67a
struck into back of its, 920b
that is near, 1041a
whom we have disliked, 886a
without reproach, 660a
wrangle with a, 99a
Neighborhood, first entering a, 428a
London, 495a
Neighboring, cynosure of, eyes, 245a
Neighborly, keep up our spirits and be, 577b
Neighbor's, any thing that is thy, 1025a
creed, 503a
grandfather a Syrian, 264b
heart, what is in, 66a
house, covet thy, 1025a
wife, covet thy, 1025a
wife, love your, 492b
Neighbors, bad feelin's between, 843b
borrowing everything of, 285b
buried brother John, 690b
call your, in, 1016b
central empires into good, 925a
first to attack their, 270a
good fences make good, 879b
innocence of our, 590b
knowing too much of his, 697b
lending confidentially to, 341a
live together as good, 998a
made, very miserable, 723a
make sport for our, 428a
more right than his, 588b
next-door, yet strangers, 405a
showed his, peace, 584b
simply hold their own, 715b
what will the, think, 956b
where would my, go, 859b
Neighing far off on haunted air, 948b
in likeness of a filly foal, 141a
steed, farewell the, 189a
Neighs, boastful, 155b
Neither is most to blame, 694b
sun nor death, 264b
Nellie, know, like I do, 850a
Nelson gave orders for boarding, 389b
Nelson's hand, 695b
Nemean lion's nerve, 172a
Neon glow, 941b
Neptune, flatter, for his trident, 202b
floods which, obey, 1013b
shall never sink this ship, 47b
watery, 139a
Neptune's ocean wash this blood, 196b
Nerve brings us out of it, 616b
iron, to true occasion true, 553b
me who am as a, 465b
mortal arm and, 416b
Nemean lion's, 172a
stretch every, 329a
tense American, 994b
Nerves, ganglion in, of society, 709a
my firm, shall never tremble, 198a
sensitive, of receiving, 667a
strengthens our, 361b
the nerves, 578b
Nervous and intellectual system, 784a

Nervous and muscular organization, 976b
impressionability, 790b
tenacious restless race, 940b
Nessus, shirt of, 201a
shirts, poisonous, 474b
Nest beneath far eastern skies, 441b
byrd that fyleth owne, 85a
expell'd from delicious, 328b
feathered my, 88b
I will build me a, 716b
lark now leaves his wat'ry, 242b
no birds in last year's, 109b
phoenix builds her spicy, 236b
phoenix', 263b
Nest-egg, good to keep a, 107b
Nestles the seed perfection, 609a
Nests amid the shuddering boughs, 721a
birds in their little, agree, 302b
birds of the air have, 1052a
construct your, 37b
in my beard, 580b
of the last year, 109b
Net, all is fish that comth to, 93a
fain would fling the, 639b
Nether millstone, 1032a
secrets of the, world, 66a
tip, star within the, 421b
Net-maskt men do play their personage, 103a
Nets, amorous, 259a
fine, and stratagems, 233a
to catch the wind, 226a
Nettle danger, 150a
tender-handed stroke a, 307a
world's a, 307a
Nettlecombe Hants, 883b
Nettle-rash, one-armed man with, 801a
Nettles, where He lets the, grow, 705a
Neutral in fact as well as in name, 770a
loyal and, in a moment, 197a
nature is, 987a
studiously, 770b
Neutrality, armed, 770b
of an impartial judge, 361b
Neutralize every intellectual element, 807a
Never ask never refuse, 332a
better learn late than, 46b
exceed your rights, 344a
forever, 522b
give all the heart, 825b
go to sea, 682a
hostelry of, 742a
in a hurry, 329b
lay down my arms, 335a
never can forget, 487a
never comes to pass, 395b
never forget, 657b
never sick at sea, 682a
never thinks of me, 1004b
now or, was the time, 346b
to have loved at all, 551b
was worth while, 906b
yet was a springtime, 700b
Never-ending, dreary, tale, 753b
flight, 253b
Never-failing friends, 426b
vice of fools, 310b
Nevermore, quoth the raven, 545a
would come again, 525b
New acquaintance, make a, 343a
acquaintances, make, 339a
New and eagerly expected garment, 580b
and untried evil, 100b
birth of freedom, 541a
brave, world, 210a
brome swepth cleene, 93b
clothes, enterprises that require, 589b
day, to-morrow will be a, 108b
days where all things are, 874a
deal for American people, 918b
death's, 575b
deeper and purer sources, 559b
departure taken, 441b
earth, new heaven and, 1064b
enchanted earth, 888b
England, Brahmin caste of, 536b
England, courage of, 490a
England, growth of, 628a
England has a harsh climate, 748a
England hermit, 732b
England hills, 986b
England, I am, 875a
England is a finished place, 976a
England, October in, 928b
England, professors in, 872b
England rum, 809a
England shore, 470a
England trees, taproots of, 979a
England, underemphasis of, 942a
England, village in, 985a
England weather, 675a
England, what did they call it in, 994a
England whence he came, 654b
England Yankee, 963b
Englanders love pie, 894a
England's shore, 559a
era in his life, 590a
fantastic if too, or old, 311a
feeling and new meaning, 618a
first by whom the, are tried, 311a
France, expansion of, 628a
friend is as new wine, 1066a
friends leave the heart aglow, 830a
friends, we need, 823a
graces of his own, 755b
Hampshire, 445a
Hampshire mountains, 880a
Hampshire, say about, 880a
Hampshiremen a match, 980a
hat carried into a church, 448b
hazard of, fortunes, 147b
heaven and new earth, 1064b
heraldry is hands, 189a
how strange it seems and, 569a
ideas, public doesn't require, 641b
immense, provinces, 783a
is not comparable, 1066a
Jersey, telegram to, 995a
kind of animal, 954b
laws, change from old to, 26a
learning something, 8a
life when sin shall be no more, 584a
make old look like, 596a
man be raised up, 1069b
meaning, new feeling and, 618a
moon, saw the, 1011b
movement of human activity, 722b
nation conceived in liberty, 540b
no, thing under the sun, 1042a
New, nothing, except what is forgotten, 1002b
object, stampede to some, 811a
on with the, 668a
opinions are suspected, 283a
opinions, testing, 702a
order in Europe, 905b
order of things, 85b
periwigg, 285b
philosophy calls all in doubt, 217a
pleasure eternally, 725a
progeny descends, 36a
rain that makes things, 896b
reap'd, 149b
ring in the, 552b
satire ever moral ever, 287a
see this is, 1042a
silks need not be, 891a
social problems, 921a
something old something, 1008a
something still that's, 276a
song's measure, 730a
stiff, wasps, 997b
Testament, blessing of, 119b
testament, blood of the, 1055a
the little, that man gets, 982b
thing came, 892b
things succeed, 231a
thinker, 811b
threshold of the, 242b
time to begin a, 280b
too, for the British Lloyd's, 722b
unhallowed song, 757a
use and over-use the word, 675b
way to pay old debts, 227a
what is, is not valuable, 445a
wind blew, 892b
wine into old bottles, 1052a
wine, new friend is as, 1066a
woman, on with the, 764a
World, air of the, 773a
World and Old World monkeys, 530b
World, into existence, called, 401b
world, this is the, 486b
world which is the old, 549a
Year, happiest time of glad, 547a
Year like an infant heir, 578a
year reviving old desires, 531a
Year's Day in the morning, 1019a
year's gift, give to dog for, 180b
Year's gift to the world, 631a
Years, happy, 580b
years ruin and rend, 693a
yielding place to, 547b
York and Baltimore, 506b
York asks how much is he worth, 679b
York City, sick o', 859b
York, Dutch city of, 802a
York elections, result of, 540a
York Harbor, put up in, 766b
York, little old, 801b
York, midnight train from, 963b
York nation's thyroid gland, 957a
York or Chicago, hear about, 985a
York, savages of, 957a
York, sidewalks of, 799a
York State, governor of, 864b
York thy name's delirium, 796a
York, Xenophon at, 493a
Zealand, traveller from, 492b

New-bathed in light of paradise, 714b
New-bent in heaven, 140b
Newborn child, use of a, 912b
infant's tear, 387b
king, glory to the, 334b
naked, babe, 195b
naked, child, 377b
Newcastle, carrying coals to, 40b
New-caught sullen peoples, 817a
Newcomer, blithe, 409a
New-create another heir, 212a
Newer world, seek a, 548b
Newest kind of ways, 154a
works, in science read the, 511a
New-fangled mirth, 132b
names to diseases, 24a
theories, 512b
New-fledg'd offspring, tempt its, 356a
New-found land, 217a
Newgate, condemned cells of, 671a
New-laid egg, innocent as a, 682a
eggs, 280b
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill, 176b
Newly made woman, 185a
sprung in June, 391b
warm and, dead, 138a
New-made clouds, 997a
grave today, 936b
honour forget, 147b
New-married couple, countenances of a, 430a
New-risen from a dream, 130b
News, better to be making the, 868a
carrier of, and knowledge, 666b
everyday's, 185a
evil, rides post, 260b
from a far country, 1041a
from Swat, 581b
good, baits, 260b
I hadst thy, 136b
ill, goes quick and far, 61a
ill, is wing'd with fate, 278a
impart good, 16a
is old enough, 185a
like squirrels ran, 647a
magical word, 449a
messenger who brings bad, 14a
much older than their ale, 356b
of battle, 582b
of divers and eminent successes, 58b
other to get the, to you, 679a
suspense in, 260b
that's fit to print, 778b
too busy with, of the day, 811b
unwelcome, 152a
what, on the Rialto, 144a
worthy of all acceptation, 293a
would I hadst thy, 136b
Newsboys, all the, shout, 996a
shrill and high, cry, 845b
New-spangled ore, 249b
Newspaper abuse or taunts, 871b
controversy, 778b
critics, pocketed by most, 472b
never read anything but a, 764a
perfect accuracy in the, 842a
politics most important for a, 641b
rule never to look into a, 382a
whenever I take up a, 641b
which does its best, 507b
Newspaper-death, amounts to, 697a
Newspaper-man is double personality, 696b
Newspapers are querulous and bellicose, 908b
benefactors in, 427b
current in the corner of, 627b
excite curiosity, 430b
magazines and best-seller novel, 794b
men and morning, 562b
most villainous licentious, 382a
r-reads thirty millyon, 835a
without a government, 373b
Newt, eye of, 198a
Newton at Peru, 493a
God said let, be, 321a
with prism and silent face, 404b
Newton's peculiar gift, 925b
Newts and blind-worms, 142a
Next, hurrah for the, that dies, 627b
day is never so good, 46a
morn's sun, 38a
now for what comes, 759b
should he need the, 570b
way home's the farthest, 232a
Next-door dog, 975b
neighbours yet strangers, 405a
Niagara, fall of, 331a
Falls, spitting in, 964b
man who has never looked on, 493b
Nibbles in a low voice, 372b
Nibbling never ceases, 372b
Nicanor lay dead, 1067b
Nice clean dirt, 798a
customs curtsy to kings, 156b
derangement of epitaphs, 381a
knock-down argument, 659a
morn, 247a
of no vile hold, 148a
sleep as, as women, 261b
to get up in the mornin', 850a
too, for a statesman, 357b
young boy or gal, 890b
Nicean barks of yore, 543b
Nicely-calculated less or more, 411b
Nicer to lie in bed, 850a
world would be, 708a
Nicest, very, people, 957a
way, nastiest thing in the, 939a
Niceties, no time to mind, 90a
Nicety with which we perceive relations, 753a
Niche, eternal, of fame, 625b
Nicholas, St., 437a
Nicht, gude, 398b
Nicht-goun, in his, 559a
Nicissry evil, dhrink is a, 837b
Nick, gave his name to Old, 104a, 239b
Machiavel had ne'er a trick, 104a
Old, rock my cradle, 104a
Nickel, good five-cent, 759b
Nickname for jugglery, 327a
for providence, 372a
Nicotine, pale garnishing of, 973a
Niece of King Gorboduc, 166a
sister's husband's, 660a
Niggard, cut thy finger, 29b
earth, betray a, 347b
Niggardly, rich man who was, 71a
Nigger I had helped to run away, 677a
Jim stolen from the boys, 983a
Nigger's owner, write to that, 677a
Nigh, useful care was ever, 338a
Night, a crown is of, 694b
Night, abide with me when, is nigh, 464a
acquainted with the, 881a
all, long in the dark, 750a
alternate, and day, 531b
and a shoal of stars, 831b
and day brother, 500b
and day gates stand open, 37a
at, she steals away, 889a
banish sorrow, 227a
bare-bosom'd, 608a
before Christmas, 437a
bend low O dusky, 673b
beyond the, across the day, 549a
bird of, sit at noon-day, 166b
black bat, has flown, 553b
blame at, 311b
born in a, to perish, 388b
borrower of the, 197a
busy till, 285a
candles of, 147b
change from day to, 351a
chaos and old, 253a
cheek of, 135a
climbing, 960b
closed his eyes in endless, 349b
cloud into, 706b
collied, 141a
come seeling, 197b
cometh, 1058a
danger's troubled, 432b
dark as, 207b
dark, of the soul, 974b
darkens the streets, 252b
darker grows the, 353b
darkest, of the year, 685b
darkness the, 257a
day and, shall not cease 1022b
day brought back my, 251b
dead vast and middle of the, 171a
deep of, crept upon talk, 169a
deserts the, 260a
desolation and dim, 544a
dim halls of, 509b
dispel the, 463a
do not go gentle into that good, 997a
drawing nigh falls the, 686a
dreaming o'er the joys of, 386a
drives, along with them, 531a
drowsy ear of, 452b
dusky, rides the sky, 332b
elephant ate all, 748a
empty-vaulted, 247b
endure him one, 264a
equal day and equal, 632a
eternity is a single, 20b
every, and every morn, 388a
falling in disastrous, 560b
field of, 531a
filthy Jersey on a drizzly, 967b
first, that we met, 485a
fit, for man or beast, 901a
flower that opens but at, 830a
fore-spent, of sorrow, 263b
forests of the, 387a
fresh dews of, 248b
gardens of the, 721b
genuine, admits no ray, 278a
goeth day cometh, 686a
good, parting is sorrow, 136a
goodbye, goodbye, 772b
greatest part of the, 332a
guide her through the, 941b
half believes a God by, 306a
has a thousand eyes, 755a

Night having sleep the brother of death, 7a
hoary winter, 118a
how doth the, bring stars, 723b
in England, 492b
in its silence, 620b
in love with, 136b
in the lonesome October, 545b
in winter I get up at, 750a
infant crying in the, 552a
infinite day excludes the, 303a
innumerable as stars of, 256b
into the, go one and all, 741b
is beginning to lower, 524a
is but daylight sick, 147b
is dark, 495b
is dark the night is cold, 1009a
is drawing nigh, 664a
is growing gray, 706b
is mother of the day, 526b
is on the high road, 970a
is too young, 686a
it will not last the, 962a
joint-labourer, 169b
keen and frosty, 471a
kingdom of perpetual, 128a
last out a, in Russia, 184a
lectures made a restless, 309b
let it then be, 914b
let's have one other gaudy, 201a
life's long, is ended, 655b
light repay wrongs of, 231b
listening ear of, 560b
lodger for the, 808b
long, of waiting, 952a
lovers' tongues by, 135b
mad naked summer, 608a
made for you, and day, 1070b
magnetic nourishing, 608a
makes no difference, 230b
makes the, morning, 128a
making, hideous, 172a
meaner beauties of the, 213a
merry wanderer of, 141a
morning in the bowl of, 531a
nature lay hid in, 321a
no, can hide us, 231b
no, is wholly black, 957a
nor the moon by, 1037b
not, when I see your face, 141b
of doubt and sorrow, 664a
of memories and of sighs, 431b
of south winds, 608a
of the large few stars, 608a
of time surpasseth day, 241b
on the marge of Lake Lebarge, 877a
one, came on a hurricane, 377a
one, waits all, 38b
our share of, to bear, 645b
out of the, 899b
out of the, that covers me, 741b
passed a miserable, 127b
physical and spiritual, 497a
pilot 'tis a fearful, 485a
returned home the previous, 866a
sable goddess, 305a
safe time for robbers, 17a
Saturday, 398b
scabbard of the, 794b
seein' things at, 747b
shadow of light, 691b
shadow of the, comes on, 960b
shadows of, 526a
shall be filled with music, 522a
ships that pass in the, 524b
show dangerous brow by, 167a
silver lining on the, 247a
Night, sisters death and, 609b
sits and smiles on the, 385b
sleep in the, 386a
sleep of one everlasting, 35a
sleepless watches of the, 526a
slepen all, with open yë, 79a
soft stillness and, 147a
son of the sable, 122a
soon comes the, 494b
spectre around me, and day, 387b
star of their, 463b
steal a few hours from, 439b
still nodding, 608a
stilly, 439b
storm and darkness, 453b
sum up at, 233a
sweetest morsel of, 153a
tender and growing, 608a
tender is the, 481b
terror by, 1036a
that makes or fordoes me, 190a
that wins, 691b
the city is of, 668a
the dark-blue hunter, 839b
the day, must follow as, 172a
there shall be no, there, 1065a
thy path be dark as, 582a
to dawn, 935b
to do with sleep, 247a
trod gladly into the, 881b
unto night showeth knowledge, 1033a
urge the morrow, 467b
walks by, in fog, 247b
was senescent, 545b
was thick and hazy, 714a
watch that ends the, 303a
watchful, 154a
what is the, 198a
what of the, 1046a
when, is come, 351a
when the fires are out, 750a
when the wind it blew cold, 1003a
which hides things, 77a
which shall be yours anon, 822a
will be in love with, 136b
windy, a rainy morrow, 206a
wings of, 522a
witching time of, 176b
with her train of stars, 742a
womb of uncreated, 253b
yield day to, 124a
Nightcap deck'd his brows, 353b
wave had its, on, 749a
Nightdress, lectures in her, 489a
Nightingale, brown bright, 691a
Chinese, 903a
dies for shame, 222a
has a lyre of gold, 741b
imitated the, 56a
in the sycamore, 751a
lover or, 758a
roar as 'twere any, 141a
sings round it, 441a
tawny-throated, 621a
tongueless, 480b
wakeful, 255b
were I a, 64a
whither doth haste the, 236b
Nightingales are singing, 952a
sing in the gardens, 840b
sing only some months, 244a
thy, awake, 627a
Nightly hoots and wonders, 141b
sings the staring owl, 134a
Nightmare and the goblin, 262a
Nightmare crust, 992b
life-in-death, 421b
of the dark, 993b
Night's black arch the keystane, 393b
black mantle covers all, 102a
blue arch, 366a
brim, 567a
candles burnt out, 137a
dull ear, 155b
herald, the owl, 131a
outer wing, 968b
Plutonian shore 545a
repose, earned a, 521b
starr'd face, 479b
sweet bird, 468a
velvet, delight, 935b
Nights all white an' still, 601a
and banquets of the gods, 40b
are longest there, 184a
are very damp, 660a
are wholesome, 170a
as many, as there are days, 961b
chequer-board of, and days, 533a
dews of summer, 368b
fled him down the, 790a
forty days and forty, 1022b
give days and, to Addison, 337b
lief lie down of, 787a
long long wintry, 582a
never so many sleepless, 558b
profit of their shining, 132b
revels long o', 167b
shorten tedious, 221a
such as sleep o', 166b
vain delights short as the, 225b
wast long, 114a
with sleep, 156a
Nighttime, in the, I shall not forget, 693b
Night-wind, breath of the, 622a
Night-work, mad wind's, 503b
Nile, allegory on the banks of the, 381a
dogs drink at the river, 48b
eat the lotus of the, 528a
fountains of the, 502b
outvenoms worms of, 204a
pour the waters of the, 656a
serpent of old, 200a
Nimble and airy servitors, 250a
and full of subtle flame, 228a
and light-footed, 59a
feet, 769b
in selling houses, 931b
Jack be, 1019a
light to me the, 949a
of the marrow-nerve, 640a
thought can jump, 205a
Nimrod the mighty hunter, 1023a
Nimshi, Jehu the son of, 1029a
Nine and sixty ways, 817a
Gods he swore, by the, 493b
lives, cat has only, 678a
lives like a cat, 28b, 93b
maids, 144b
Mudville, 807b
Muses are, 8b
stitch in time saves, 46b
Nine-fifteen, romance brought up the, 817b
Nineteenth century, English of the, 494a
Nine-tenths of time will be leisure, 739b
Nineties, home provided in the, 891b
were not really gay, 890b
Ninety and nine, 1053b

Ninety-eight, who fears to speak of, 627b
Ninety-nine per cent perspiration, 735b
Nineveh and Tyre, 816a
  quinquireme of, 896b
Nine-year-old, honest love of a, 811b
Ninny, Mynheer Handel's but a, 232a
Ninth part of hair, 151a
Niobe, like, all tears, 170b
  of nations, 454a
  stands like a new, 634b
Nipp'd, blood, and ways be foul, 134a
Nipping, wrathful, cold, 125a
Nips his root, 211a
Nipt my flower sae early, 393a
Nix, sticks, hicks pix, 864b
No comment, 872a
  difficulty in saying, 424b
  forces one to repeat, 729a
  maids in modesty say, 131b
  man's pie is freed, 210a
  matter how thin you slice it, 864b
  mean yes an' say, 519a
  more I will abroad, 233a
  no no I dare not, 999b
  one gets rich quickly, 28a
  one knows what he can do, 46a
  one lives content, 40a
  one loves him he fears, 27a
  one should be judge 45a
  other gods before me, 1024b
  others said, 274a
  this morning sir I say, 518b
  yes an', an' mebbe, 735a
Noah begat Shem Ham and Japheth, 1022b
  he often said to his wife, 867b
  Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith, 893b
  same to, as to me, 604b
Noah's ark, mouldy rolls of, 277a
  ark, to Greece and into, 363b
Nobility, appendix to, 222a
  betwixt wind and, 149b
  exempt from fear, 125b
  good of others to, 282a
  in their natures, 187a
  is the one only virtue, 63a
  leave us still our old, 592b
  my, begins with me, 59a
  of soul miscalled, 914a
  of their style, 447a
  species of, 282a
  stamp of, 925b
  suffer their, to degenerate, 17b
  virtue is truest, 106b
Nobility's true badge, 129b
Noble acts and his greatness, 1067a
  all labor is, and holy, 562a
  and approv'd good masters, 186a
  and happy human beings, 605b
  and most sovereign reason, 175a
  and puissant nation, 250b
  and resolved spirit, 55b
  animal, man is a, 241b
  army of martyrs, 1068a
  be, 599a
  bloods, breed of, 166b
  crown, 476a
  death so, 260b
  deed dieth, 13b
  dish, bouillabaisse a, 565b
  dust of Alexander, 178b
Noble, echo of a, mind, 72b
  education, curriculum of, 728a
  ensample to his sheep, 80a
  face, wear a, 543a
  farce, 99b
  field for display of the grand, 484a
  filled with, risks, 418a
  honorable battle, 583b
  in reason, 173b
  king, long live our, 307b
  memory, 203a
  mind disdains not to repent, 5a
  mind, echo of a, 72b
  mind is here o'erthrown, 175a
  mind, last infirmity of, 249a
  mind, loyal nature and, 555a
  most, ladies, 826b
  nature too, for the world, 202b
  negligences teach, 294a
  no, action done, 305b
  not one is altogether, 832a
  quality we call valor, 616b
  race and brave, 463b
  rage, repress'd their, 348b
  savage ran, 275b
  science, cookery a, 222a
  shame, ashamed with the, 599a
  souls, sign of, 10a
  that doom a, one, 500a
  theme the tyro cried, 847b
  things, do, 598a
  thoughts, accompanied with, 115b
  to be good, 117b
  type of good, 524a
  work is alone, 475b
  work, of every, 606b
  youth did dress, 153a
Nobleman, cultivated underrated, 685b
  nature's own, 561a
  of Parara, 963b
  proudest, 1002a
  writes a book, 342b
Noblemen's clothes, 119a
Nobleness, me too thy, has taught, 507b
  of another person, 885b
  that lies in other men, 599a
  walks in our ways, 939a
Nobler and rarer plants, 559b
  and the manlier one, 458b
  in the mind to suffer, 174b
  modes of life, 553a
  than any fact, 528a
  yet in his own worth, 277b
Nobles and heralds, 293b
  by an earlier creation, 492a
  to patronize literature, 559b
Noblesse oblige, 17a
Noblest constellation, 626a
  deeds are undone, 605a
  feels, acts the best, 586a
  gift of Heaven, 17a
  grandest of them all, 662a
  lives and noblest dies, 615b
  man, ruins of the, 168a
  of all sepulchres, 20b
  offspring, time's, 306b
  prospect Scotchman sees, 339b
  river in Europe, 301a
  two, things, 294b
  work, lovely dears her, 391b
  work of God, 224b, 318a, 390b
  work of man, 662b
Nobly born is now a crime, 226b
  born must nobly meet his fate, 17b
Nobly born, spurn not the, 683b
  difficult to think, 345a
  men do not care how, they live, 47a
  planned, 409a
  they fought and bravely won, 937a
Nobody asked you sir she said, 1017b
  can write the life of man, 340b
  care for, 368a
  house with, in it, 671b
  I hate, 296b
  I'm, who are you, 646a
  in these days a man is, 585b
  more space where, is, 877b
  never made me, 563a
  one penny the worst, 451b
  shoots at Santa Claus, 864b
  to control me, 107b
Nobody's business, economic slavery, 919a
  everybody's business is, 236a
  gain is ill-gotten good, 84a
  nothing, 805a
Nocturne, Whistler discovered, 858b
Nod, affects to, 280a
  from a person esteemed, 57a
  gives the, 3b
  Homer hath been observ'd to, 42a
  land of, 1022b
  ready with every, 128a
  Wynken Blynken and, 747a
Nodded nearly napping, 544b
  Palinurus, at the helm, 322a
Nodding by the fire, 824a
  o'er the yellow plain, 328a
  still, night, 608a
  violet grows, 141b
  world is, to its fall, 51a
Nodding-places in a voluminous writer, 300b
Nods and becks, 245a
  horse that stumbles and, 706b
  nor is it Homer, 310b
Noise, above, and danger, 271b
  after, tranquility, 667a
  curious what that, was, 690b
  dreadful, of waters, 128a
  driven by weakness to, 59b
  enemy to pomp and, 300a
  folly, and sin, 568b
  gets its sop and holds its, 570b
  govern most make the least, 227b
  happy, to hear, 786a
  harmonious bubbling, 236a
  joyful, 1035a
  joyful, unto the Lord, 1036b
  like of a hidden brook, 422a
  made a, town-meeting days, 498b
  most impertinent of interruptions, 461b
  most sublime, 901b
  of a fly, 218a
  of folly, 246a
  of many waters, 1036b, 1064b
  of these more than another, 880a
  of tongues and deeds, 546b
  of trumpets, 867a
  of war, 55a
  of winds and many rivers, 690b
  over good deed, 67b
  people who make no, 269b
  sleeps in continual, 690a
  splitting air with, 202b
  that time makes, 991b
  they make in pouring out, 321a

Noise, those who make the, 361a
Noised throughout all the country, 1026a
Noiseless current, flows with, 623b
foot of time, 183b
noise among the leaves, 477a
tenor of their way, 349a
Noises, isle full of, 209b
like, in a swound, 421a
small dim, thousand-fold, 979a
Noisome pestilence, 1036a
things, poor unsightly, 503a
weeds, 140a
Noisy and extensive crowds, 369b
bells be dumb, 786a
caravans of brown, 795a
impertinence of childhood, 603b
jargon of the schools, 293b
keys, wandered over the, 634a
readers, partial and, 502a
wheel was still, 543a
world hears least, 410b
Nokomis daughter of the moon, 523a
Nolly Goldsmith, here lies, 347a
No-man-fathomed, frightful sheer, 724b
No-man's, in twilight-land in, land, 680b
No-man's-years between the wars, 967a
Nominated in the bond, 146b
No-more, I am also called, 640b
Non conscire sibi, 1010a
Nonchalance, old, of the hand, 826b
Non-combatant, no fury like a, 839a
Non-commissioned man, 819a
Non-conformist, whoso would be a man must be a, 501b
Nonconformity with accepted creed, 860a
None, art she had, 278b
but brave deserves the fair, 280a
but himself can be parallel, 48a
conscious of, 65b
found that, satisfy, 611a
go just alike, 261a
in twelve thousand, 140a
knew thee but to love thee, 462b
liveth to himself, 1060b
loved but at first sight, 123a
more taken in by flattery, 282b
more wonderful than man, 14a
of these so lonely, 938b
of woman born shall harm, 198b
on earth above her, 396b
one world or, 954b
please all and you please, 113
pleasure, but madmen know, 277b
shall part us from each other, 683b
so blind, 292b
so poor to do him reverence, 168a
sweat but for promotion, 160a
take that or, 224b
unhappy but the great, 302a
was worth my strife, 432a
where, admire, 343b
worst is better than, 338b
would live past years again, 276a
Nones the seventh, 96a
Nonino, hey, 163a
Non-payment, turn her out of doors for, 1013b
Nonsense, a little, now and then, 350a
and learning, 357a
era of wonderful, 970b
little, is pleasant, 100b
round the corner of, 424a
talked about bad men, 580a
through sense and, 277b
Noodles have chicken and cream, 714b
Nook, better in some, unknown, 703b
book and a shady, 708a
name to every, 759b
obscure, for me, 567a
seat in some poetic, 448a
Nooks, sequestered, 525a
to lie and read in, 448a
Noon a purple glow, 824b
act in the, 386a
blaze of, 259b
bounded out for food at, 589a
fiery, and eve's one star, 483a
from morn to, he fell, 253a
give me high, 914b
heat of, in Rangoon, 982a
of thought, 372b
quick dried, 575a
riding near her highest, 246a
Noonday, bird of night sit at, 166b
clearer than the, 1030b
destruction that wasteth at, 1036a
in the bustle of man's work-time, 575b
light and truth to thee, 587b
Noontide, makes the, night, 128a
Noose, marriage is a, 108a
of light, 531a
very best o', 601b
Nooses, give, 966b
Nor'-east to sou'-west winds, 675b
Norm constraining, 775b
Normal need, satisfies no, 975a
sly, lurch, 587a
Norman blood, simple faith more than, 547a
conqueror, each his own, 882a
Norman's Woe, reef of, 521b
Noroway, to, to Noroway, 1011b
North America, great lakes of, 493a
America, primitive, 985a
as well as south, 537b
birds go, again, 802b
Carolina, governor of, 752b
compact between, and South, 517a
countree is a hard countree, 973b
fair weather cometh out of, 1031b
farewell to the, 392b
fifty, and forty west, 820a
infect to, star, 157b
poles and equators, 659b
Sea, island in the, 950a
side of a tree, 968a
spring trips, again, 947b
unripened beauties of the, 299b
where high winds blow, 485b
wind, awake O, 1044b
wind blowing over corn stubble, 898a
wind ceases, 640a
wind doth blow, 1018a
without sharp, 215b
North-east trade, heel of the, 815a
Northern laurels, 366a
lights, 877a
Northern Middle West, village in, 985a
ocean in vast whirls, 328a
Railroad lines, 739a
sky, set against the, 626a
star, constant as the, 167b
States will muddle through, 561b
thought is slow, 570b
word guess, 676a
soul, lust that sears the, 973b
North-north-east, wind is always, 847a
North-north-west, mad, 174a
Northumberland to Kent, 759a
Northwest gates, Chicago sitteth at, 845b
Passage, their personal, 933b
to the, died away, 569a
Norval, my name is, 352b
Norwegian hills, 252b
Norwegians or Filipinos, 954b
Nor-wester's, strong, blowing, 377a
Nose, camel's, 464a
Cleopatra's, 272b
end of your, red, 4236a
for smells that please, 859a
gave his, 149b
great hook, like thine, 388b
great, indicates a great man, 842a
his precious, 489a
hit a pony over the, 813b
in a man's face, 90a
innocent, 159b
is cold, 464a
jolly red, 232a
liberty plucks justice by, 183b
Marion's, looks red and raw, 134a
may ravage with impunity, 567a
on a man's face, 132a
paying through the, 1007a
rather have eyes than a, 829a
red, makes me ashamed, 285b
ring at the end of his, 581a
sharp as a pen, 154b
snipped off her, 1017a
snub, like to mine, 388b
spectacles on, 161b
three white feet and a white, 1006b
tip-tilted like the petal, 554b
upon his face, 363a
wipe a bloody, 308a
Nosegay of culled flowers, 100b
Noses, drawn athwart men's, 134b
to the grinstone, 91b
Nostril, offended, 180b
Nostrils, breath is in his, 1045a
breathed into his, 1021b
Not getting what one wants, 768b
others said, so, 274a
so bad, 58a
what we have, 780b
Notable, our, acts, 960a
Notation of the heart, 978a
Notches his cockney initials, 602a
Note, deserving, 230b
dreadful, of preparation, 155b
each poor blotted, 767b
first solemn, 463a
hits an upper, 854a
I know his, 689b
it in a book, 1046b
little, nor long remember, 541a
make a, of, 578b
means to be of, 201a
of praise, 348b
simplest, swells the gale, 349b

Note, take, O world, 189a
train me not with thy, 129a
turn his merry, 160a
which Cupid strikes, 240b
wrapped up in a five-pound, 580b
you in book of memory, 124b
Note-book, faults observed set in, 169a
Notes and names each blunder, 575b
and our dead bodies, 842b
are few, 384b
as warbled to the string, 246a
beat the vaulty heaven, 137a
by distance made sweet, 351b
cain't sta't no, a-flyin', 859b
chiel's amang you takin', 393a
compass of the, 278b
flute in dying, 278b
from Sinai or Olympus, 925a
liquid, 250a
listens well who, 76a
Lydian, of Andrew Carnegie, 760b
of gladness, 432b
shrill, of anger, 278b
thick-warbled, 259b
whose, do beat, 137a
with a certain range of, 614a
yet its, never scare, 616a
Nothin', ain't heard, yet, 936a
o' the sort, 601a
say, without compelled tu, 601b
sayin', 887a
truer in the Bible, 735a
Nothing accomplished without passion, 402a
a-doing, all day long, 881b
aggravates ill success, 333a
airy, a local habitation, 142b
all at once and, first, 536b
although I, possess, 31b
and less than nothing, 329b
art of telling you, 270a
artistic out of mere art, 866a
ask, more of me, 694b
be able to do, else, 435a
becomes him ill, 132b
before and as good since, 983a
before and nothing behind, 422b
begins and nothing ends, 789b
beside remains, 465a
best almoner keeps back, 73a
better to have a little than, 44b
better to know, 595a
blessed is he who expects 315b
bury for, 577b
but an empty name, 395b
but business, 84a
but detective stories, 942a
but life between us, 272b
but our country, 443a
but shams and lies, 105b
but talk of horse, 143b
but the truth, 106a
but their labour, 103b
but well and fair, 260b
by excusing, pure love shows, 270a
can be done hastily, 45a
can be produced, 66b
can bring back the hour, 408b
can come out of nothing, 66b
can he lose, 126b
can make her, 261a
can stop it, 708a
can touch him further, 197b
can we call our own, 139b
Nothing certain but death and taxes, 332a
changes more than past, 956a
collapses, 607b
comes amiss, 130a
comes to pass without cause, 329b
common did or mean, 268b
condition of doing, 65b
constant but inconstancy, 295a
consumes a man more quickly, 728b
created something of, 244a
death in itself is, 275b
described, 19b
dies but something mourns, 458b
distance is, 327a
do, but comment, 101a
earthly could surpass her, 457a
easy to take more than, 657a
else is, 215b
emboldens sin as mercy, 203a
Englishman content to say, 342b
equal to it, 460b
exists which British bourgeoisie does not understand, 964a
exists without some effect, 281b
expect something for, 758a
extenuate, 190a
fear, to swear, 35b
fifteen wives is, 144b
for reward, 113a
for to hurt her, 564a
given so profusely as advice, 265b
good on earth, 713b
good or bad, 173b
good or evil save will, 64b
greater than one's self, 608b
happens to anybody, 67b
happens unless first a dream, 898b
hast seen, yet, 105b
have everything yet have, 31b
having, 126b
having, to say, 597a
having, yet hath all, 213a
having, yet possessing, 1062a
hid from heat thereof, 1033a
human can equal, 19b
I am, 1061a
I have, 88a
if not critical, 187a
ill can dwell, 209a
in, am I chang'd, 192b
in excess, 31b, 69b
in his life became him, 194b
in love, 199a
in the world is single, 466a
into everything, 790b
is habitual but indecision, 715a
is had for nothing, 595a
is here for tears, 260b
is impossible, 91b
is law that is not reason, 110b
is little to him, 339b
is miserable, 73b
is more to be lamented, 19b
is secret, 1056b
is stronger than custom, 42b
is there to come, 267b
is too late, 525a
is unnatural, 382a
know much and think for, 220b
know this that he, knew, 259b
know, to have, 220b
knows the value of, 768b
knows, without being taught, 49b
Nothing, learned, and forgotten nothing, 384a
left remarkable, 201b
let, you dismay, 635b
like being used to a thing, 381a
lives elegantly on, a year, 564b
made all things of, 229b
made the horse so fat, 57b
might ever do, but that, 208b
more beautiful than death, 607b
more democratic than a bullet, 964a
more disgraceful than war with a friend, 33b
more silly than silly laugh, 35a
more wonderful than faith, 744b
must all come to, 263a
need, 608b
nobody's, 805a
not for, that we pursue life, 276a
nothing venture, win, 684a
of him that doth fade, 209a
out of artist not in man, 909a
out of senseless, 545b
people on whom, is lost, 718b
permanent except change, 12a
powerful as truth, 444a
profits more than self-esteem, 257b
psychological moment to say, 768a
reason knows, of reasons, 272b
said that has not been, 31b
say, against a character, 341b
say, but what hath been said, 221a
scoured to, 152b
serious in mortality, 197a
signifying, 199b
sit at home venturing, 933b
so active is, 790b
so dear and precious, 71b
so difficult but it may be found, 32b
so easy but that it becomes difficult, 32b
so expensive as glory, 418b
so fallacious as facts, 419b
so firmly believed, 98b
so needs reforming, 678a
so strange as truth, 444a
soul takes, with her, 21a
spare, to promise, 35b
starve with, 143b
striving blindly achieving, 623a
subsists after people are dead, 855a
succeeds like success, 496b, 1010b
succeeds without exuberant spirits, 727b
temerity to believe in, 594b
thank you for, 104a
that is can pause or stay, 525b
that is evil, 722b
'tis something, 188a
to confer, 412a
to do but work, 775a
to do, my father will leave me, 56a
to him falls early, 224b
to know is, at all, 723a
to land in which he lives, 344b
to look backward to, 879b
to say, 342b
to say on the question, 802a
to the dead, 648b
to whom, is given, 333a
to write about, 65a

Nothing too high for mortal daring, 38a
too much, 60a
trees and fields tell me, 316b
true but Heaven, 440a
value, so much as a friend, 29a
venture nothing win, 93a, 684a
want something for, 766b
whatever to wear, 632b
when, spiritual remains, 948a
who cares for, 688a
will come of nothing, 190b
will help, 971a
wise for saying, 143a
words illusion wind, 458b
worth a tear, 661b
worth the lying awake, 841b
worth the wear of winning, 849a
yet contrived by man, 341b
yet she says, 135a
you yourself write, 52a
Nothingness, death is state of, 20b
love and fame to, sink, 479b
pass into, 478b
towers and ships are, 15a
Nothing's, to do, good, 595b
to pay, 417a
Nothings, labour'd, in so strange a style, 311a
Nothing-withholding and free, 716a
Nothynge more dyspleaseth God, 84b
Notice of despicable enemies, 10a
over the piano, 768b
skinny, of your birth, 995a
subject to change without, 930b
you take of my labours, 339a
Noticed, propensity to be, favorably, 715b
Noticing, pleasure in, them in others, 264b
Notion, blunder an' foolish, 391a
good, is lost, 273b
of gregarious authors, 494b
of my own, speak according to, 19b
of the rule of right, 333a
suddin, stops me, 886b
Notions, call old, fudge, 602a
modern, 817a
Notorious by base fraud, 48b
drunkards, 705a
for the greatest calamities, 51b
railer spoke well of him, 60b
Nought else is worth the having, 932b
except for love's sake, 519a
for tomorrow's passer-by, 627a
in this life sweet, 221a, 225b
is everything, 436b
it disperse to, 124a
it is, saith the buyer, 1040a
Job fear God for, 1029b
paramour is thing of, 142b
shall make us rue, 149a
shelters thee, 790a
so sweet as melancholy, 221a
venter nought have, 93a
woman's nay doth stand for, 212b
Noun, God is a verb not a, 972a
Nourish all the world, 133b
temporal reversion, 945a
Nourished, how begot how, 145a
in womb of pia mater, 133a
Nourisher in life's feast, 196b
Nourishes noble and happy beings, 605b
Nourishing, magnetic, night, 608a
Nourishment called supper, 132b
give the soul fit, 515b
the little, I get, 934b
Novel, American woman write a, 563a
attempts to represent life, 718a
best-seller, 794b
last fashionable, 493a
only a, 428b
should be interesting, 718a
when writing a, 982b
which is truly written, 982b
writing of a, 838a
Novelist, embryo, 959a
first duty of the, 733a
realist rhymester, 556b
torment and responsibility of, 718a
Novelists are children, 976b
Novels full of affectation, 102a
time-table more entertaining than, 875b
Novelties, full of untold, 633b
Novelty, idea of, 516a
what a, is man, 272b
November, fifth of, 1000a
no leaves no birds, 488b
thirty days hath, 95b, 96a
November's leaf red and sear, 414a
sky is chill and drear, 414a
surly blast, 390a
Novice, what to a, she could say, 588a
Now and forever, 444a
everlasting, 267b
if it be, 'tis not to come, 179b
is the accepted time, 1062a
little man what, 965b
or never was the time, 346b
remember what I must be, 140a
the day is over, 664a
they are fled, 343b
'twere, to be most happy, 187a
Nowadays, land of, 847a
Nowhere, be, else in the world, 947b
dressed up with, to go, 843a
to fall but off, 775a
Now's the day now's the hour, 394a
the time for drinking, 38b
Noxious reptile, haunt of every, 353a
Noyance or unrest, 328b
Nozzle, hold her, agin the bank, 698b
Nuclei of islets, 493a
Nude, keep one from going, 775a
Nuffin', giggle w'en, in de pot, 859b
Nuisance, big book is big, 29b
men are a, one to the other, 282a
positive, and more trouble, 766b
universal, 282a
Null, splendidly, 553b
Number and variety of subjects, 55b
ask the, of the steps, 509b
called the wrong, 971b
happiness of greatest, 324b
heavenly blessings without, 302b
more by your, than light, 213a
ov rings, 595a
reasonable, of fleas, 735a
Number, small, of really good books, 782a
so full of a, of things, 750b
teach us to, our days, 1036a
the sand of the sea, 1065b
wealth arithmetic cannot, 226b
who are ignorant, 334b
Numbered, hairs of your head are, 1052b
thy kingdom, 1049a
with thy saints, 1068a
Numbering clock, 140b
Numberless Darbies and Joans, 853a
infinities of souls, 217b
Numbers, does not depend on, 517b
few honest men better than, 237b
greatest happiness for greatest, 324b
lisp'd in, 318b
luck in odd, 485b
magic, and persuasive sound, 298a
odd, are most effectual, 50b
opposed, pluck their hearts, 156a
round, are always false, 338b
sanctified the crime, 366b
shout out your, 902a
tell me not in mournful, 520b
warmly pure, 351b
Nimbly and sweetly recommends 195a
Numbness, drowsy, pains my sense, 481a
Numbs the heart, 939a
Numerous coincidences occur, 55b
train, starve the, 289a
Num'rous strokes, force of, 5b
Nun, come pensive, 246a
quiet as a, 407a
Nunnery, get thee to a, go, 175a
of thy chaste breast, 268a
Nuptial knot is tied, 685a
Nurs'd a dear gazelle, 441a
Nurse a flame, 433a
best, contemplation, 247b
if ye had a good, 834a
into greatness, 25a
meet, for poetic child, 414a
nature's soft, 153b
of arms, 354a
of full-grown souls, 599b
of manly sentiment, 361a
sucks, asleep, 202a
take the little book, 750a
that babe to sleep, 632b
time that aged, 479a
Nursemaid, say to a, down our street, 1008b
Nurseries of heaven, 789b
of vice and immorality, 333a
Nurse's arms, 161a
Nurses, more, to the hospital, 541a
old men's, 120a
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm, 393b
lack of woman's, 529b
mother of genius, 559b
the unconquerable hope, 621a
Nursling of the sky, 466b
of thy widowhood, 467b
Nurslings of immortality, 465b
Nurture, land that gives poor, 28a
Nut tree, had a little, 1017b
Nut-brown, spicy, ale, 245b
Nutmeg, silver, 1017b

Nutmeg-graters, rough as, 307a
Nutmegs and cloves, 232a
Nutrition, draw, propagate and rot, 317a
Nutritive or suggestive truth, 719a
Nuts, 981a
  are getting brown, 647b
  we's all poor, 946a
Nutshell, bounded in a, 173b
Nygard, riche and, 77b
Nyght, rede and drive away the, 77b
Nymph, Eve Venus a, 514b
  haste thee, 245a
  in thy orisons, 175a
  mountain, sweet liberty, 245a
  or grace of finer form, 415a
  sweet echo sweetest, 247a
Nympha pudica Deum vidit, 263a
Nymphs blush not he, 639b
  sisterhood of the, 36b

O cursed spite, 173a
  death where is thy sting, 1062a
  well for fisherman's boy, 549b
  wild west wind, 466a
  wind if winter comes, 466a
Oafs, muddied, at the goals, 816b
Oak, adds a ring as to an, 602a
  and ash and thorn, 820b, 1012a
  as natural a growth as an, 562b
  bend a knotted, 298a
  fell the hardest-timber'd, 112b
  for angling-rod a sturdy, 242b
  greenest, 853a
  hardest-timbered, 126a
  heart of, are our ships, 347a
  hearts of, 90a
  hollow, our palace, 447b
  in, none is, 1019a
  man der schturdy, 713b
  raven on yon left-hand, 30a
  shadow of the British, 361a
  that grew thereby, 368b
  varnished, 959a
Oaken, old, bucket, 450a
Oaks are the true conservatives, 936a
  from little acorns grow, 401a
  little strokes fell great, 330b
  many strokes overthrow tallest, 112b
  of towering height, 336b
Oar, no better companion than, 628b
  or jav'lin, never handled, 23b
  put in her, 107b
  soft moves the dipping, 395b
  spread the thin, 317b
  wait the muffled, 528a
Oars, golden, 158a
  keep time, 269a, 438a
  trouble the seas with, 36b
  were silver, 200b
  with little skill are plied, 655b
Oat-cakes, Calvin, and sulphur, 418b
Oates walking to his death, 842b
Oath, break an, he never made, 239a
  Cophetua sware a royal, 549b
  corporal, 106b
  Glasgerion swore, 1012a
  hard-a-keeping, 132a
  he that imposes an, 239a
  Hippocratic, 21b
  honour more weight than, 69b
  man is not upon, 341b
  mouth-filling, 151a
Oath, no woman believe man's, 35b
  not, that makes us believe, 13b
  trust a man on his, 203a
  whore's, 192b
Oaths are but words, 239a
  false as dicer's, 176b
  lavish of, 243a
  strange, 161a
Oats a grain given to horses, 337a
  definition of, 337a
  good dry, 142a
  mares eat, 1019a
  sow our spiritual wild, 671b
  wild, will get sown, 830b
Obadias, David Josias, 1000b
Obdur'd breast, 254a
Obedience as aim or butt, 154b
  bane of all genius, 464b
  blind, to words of command, 784a
  fear keeps men in, 224a
  honor love, 199a
  infuses that liberal, 360b
  into duty, 344a
  is best, 803b
  no power to command, 26a
  to God, 1002b
  to government, 367a
Obedient, books, to my hand, 794b
  safe polite, and sterile, 931b
  servants, made them, 946a
  to their laws, 9a
Obelisk, strong and upright like an, 772b
Obermann, to Baudelaire and to, 751b
Oberon, jest to, 141a
Obese obituary, roar at your, 995a
Obesity is a mental state, 991a
Obey an old decree, 133b
  Anna whom three realms, 312b
  drift wait and, 822a
  haunch and the hump is, 816a
  its laws respect its flag, 842a
  monarchs must, 277b
  nature, necessity, 169a
  rogues, you well, 307a
  that impulse, 830b
  the voice at eve, 506b
  to, is better than sacrifice, 1027a
  woman to, 550b
Obeyed, and they, him, 331b
Obeying, constant, him, 243b
Obeys, humour most when she, 315a
  she, him, 523a
Obituary in the Boston Transcript, 805b
  notices them do part, 801b
  roar at your obese, 995a
Object be our country, 443a
  has he not another, 25a
  in possession, 65b
  legitimate, of good government, 375a
  most tremendous, of creation, 357a
  my, all sublime, 685a
  of government, 779b
  of government in peace and war, 900a
  of utility, 593b
  only of war, 370b
  paramount, in this struggle, 539b
  something valuable as its, 402a
  stampede to some new, 811a
  strange and high, 269a
Object, truth is the, of philosophy, 378a
Objections against another's oration, 61a
Objective is a more abundant life, 919a
Objects and knowledge curious, 610a
  earnest about these, 931b
  extracted from many, 162b
  in an airy height, 293b
  motives of travels, 65b
  of all thought, 404a
  of hatred, 858a
  out of their own power, 424a
  real, of their writing, 448b
  see their, always near, 435a
  spiritual significance to, 722a
  whoever tries for great, 55b
Oblations, vain, 1045a
Obligation, haste in paying off, 265b
  is reciprocal, 891a
  moral, to be intelligent, 901a
  of a novel, 718a
  opportunity implies an, 876b
  ow'd great, 294a
  possession without, 639a
  sense of, 852b
  tie and, to posterity, 380b
  under least, to like, 719a
Obligations are yet with us, 444a
  free from moral, 420a
  of government, 689a
Obliged every one that I could, 398b
  not, to find understanding, 343a
  so obliging that he ne'er, 319a
  the other we are, to, 953a
  the wealthy, 4b
  to be thrifty or starve, 953b
  to make a cage of laws, 953b
Obligeth, no man to more, 1070b
Obliging, so, that he ne'er obliged, 319a
Oblique loves, 269a
Obliterate, no craft or custom shall, 847a
Oblivion, alms for, 182a
  and divine repose, 668a
  drink, of a day, 638b
  fame that comes after is, 66a
  formless ruin of, 182b
  gently replacing in, 648b
  iniquity of, 241b
  is not to be hired, 241b
  Lethe the river of, 254a
  mere, 161b
  moldered into, 446a
  my, is a very Antony, 200a
  razure of, 185b
  siftings on siftings in, 933a
  six months', 697a
  total neglect and, 431a
Oblivion's sea, 893a
  silence seal, 412b
Oblivious antidote, 199a
Oblong into the triangular, 418b
Obnoxious laws, repeal of, 623b
Obscene, element of the, 782b
  grave and light, 228b
  great men are truly, 782b
  wings, sailing on, 422b
Obscenes, like old idols lost, 866a
Obscurantist, totalitarian and, 954b
Obscur'd, excess of glory, 253a
Obscure, actors too humble and, 773b

Obscure and indirect terms, 56a
grave, 140a
heroes, 497b
industrious men of letters, 832a
mass of humanity, 514b
nook for me, 567a
palpable, 254a
persons, lives of, 798b
poem not necessarily, 425a
sail upon the sea, 102b
writers in French, 778a
Obscurely, my body buried, 121b
Obscures show of evil, 145b
Obscurity least of outward evils, 473a
no defence but, 300b
of his condition, 20a
often brings safety, 10b
Obsequious and conciliating, 446a
Obsequiousness and flattery, 371b
Observable region is homogeneous, 952a
Observance, in the breach than the, 172a
of conventionalities, 672a
Observances of paltry decorum, 418a
Observation, a man's own, 121a
bearings of this, 578b
each by, might satisfy his mind, 588a
of nature of evil, 24a
such things worth their, 301a
things within their, 435a
with extensive view, 335b
Observations which ourselves we make, 314a
Observ'd, Homer hath been, to nod, 42a
Observe degree priority and place, 181a
everything is result, 67a
mankind extensively, 336a
moderation, 7b
the opportunity, 70a, 1065b
the physician, 217b
too fuddled to, your orders, 301a
Observed of all observers, 175a
thousand times, 65b
thunderbolt of Heaven, 19a
Observer, calm, of ought and must, 795a
he is a great, 166b
Observer's sake, partial for th', 314a
Observers, observed of all, 175a
Observing me grow slack, 232b
Obsesses my brain, 486a
Obsolete spelling, books with, 776a
Obstacle, managed to surmount the, 856a
Obstacles, combat, to get repose, 697b
nor temptations, 500b
ride on over all, 579b
Obstinacy in a bad cause, 240a, 345b
Obstinate finality, 720a
name was, 274a
virtue, 270b
Obstruction, lie in cold, 185a
Obstructionists, these scoffers these, 831a
Obtain provision of his abundance, 1070b
temporary safety, 331a
they shall, mercy, 1050b
Obtains, art, the prize, 5b
Obtains no hold on the mind, 25a
that which he merits, 423b
Obvious is better than obvious avoidance, 784b
Occasion for the vigilant, 15b
forward as, offers, 68b
mellowing of, 133a
mounteth with, 147b
proclaimed on every fitting, 20b
to true, true, 553b
who would do ill ne'er wants, 233b
Occasional flashes of silence, 419b
Occasions and causes, 156b
await, 557b
inform against me, 177b
not causes of disaster, 778b
regret, I didn't embrace, 720a
when it is better to incur loss, 30a
Occidental, quest for knowledge is, 745a
Occupants of almshouses, 513b
Occupation, absence of, is not rest, 363a
earnest, 333b
idleness and lack of, 51b
pleasant, for a chancellor, 683b
pride in his, 676a
serious, 402a
whatever your, may be, 637b
Occupational diseases, 891b
Occupation's, Othello's, gone, 189a
Occupations, attend to ordinary, 515a
busies himself in mean, 54a
let thine, be few, 67a
let us love our, 578b
pause in the day's, 524a
Occupied regions, conditions in, 905b
territories, 870b
when men are rightly, 606a
with female sex, 923a
Occur, advantages that, 332a
coincidences spontaneously, 55b
things that didn't, 777b
Occurrence of the improbable, 909a
Occurrences, crises in trivial, 878a
Occurs, what we anticipate seldom, 511b
Ocean, abandon the, 433b
and the living air, 404a
bars, beyond the, 757a
bidd'st the mighty, deep, 634b
came over this great, 229b
dark unfathom'd caves of, 348b
deep and dark blue, 454b
fleeing to, after its life, 583a
God upon the, 587a
grasp the, with my span, 302b
great, of truth, 288a
greyhound, 858b
I have loved thee, 455a
is forever asking questions, 846b
leans against the land, 354a
life's vast, 317a
make the mighty, 626b
naked breadths of the, 524b
Neptune's, wash this blood, 196b
northern, in vast whirls, 328a
of life, 524b
on a western beach, 725b
pores of the, 466b
post o'er land and, 251b
Queen, gallant steamer, 663b
sails we see on the, 740a
Ocean sea was not sufficient room, 220a
song of, 411a
strand, alone I walked the, 462a
sunless retreats of the, 440b
tale of, 411a
tide, unheard beyond the, 601b
tides have beat in vain, 755b
title to the, 97a
trip, capital ship for an, 714b
upon a painted, 421b
vast and furious, 229b
wave, life on the, 583b
wavelet on the, tost, 584b
waves, myriad laughter of the, 12b
wherein the whale swims, 935b
Ocean's bosom unespied, 269a
charted, 885a
deep autocracy, 887a
edge, as near the, 588b
gray melancholy waste, 470b
mane, laid his hand upon, 455a
wave-beat shore, 584a
Oceans, fight on the seas and, 869a
isthmus between two, 535b
rivers better than, 846b
wilderness, mingling with sky, 628a
October, dies in, 225a
eves, 934a
falls with the leaf in, 225a
in New England, 928b
night in the lonesome, 545b
sets the gypsy blood astir, 795a
October's bright blue weather, 652b
Octogenarian poet, envy the, 823a
Octosyllabic verse, 455b
Ocular proof, give me the, 189a
O'Day, grave of Mike, 1014b
Odd fantastic ass Rousseau, 804b
numbers are most effectual, 50b
numbers, divinity in, 180b
numbers, good luck lies in, 180b
numbers, luck in, 485b
old ends stolen, 127b
state of mind, 515a
thing, it's a very, 863a
this was scarcely, 658b
to think we might have been, 927b
volumes, creators of, 429b
world is very, 595b
Odd-eyed stuttering, 429a
Odds, almost at, with morning, 198a
facing fearful, 493b
is gone, 201b
makes these, all even, 184b
of man's bedevilment, 787a
Ode, I intended an, 704a
on Immortality, 408a
to the moon, 854a
Odes, quoted, and jewels, 550a
Odious, comparisons are, 83b
furrows in my face, 383b
she and comparisons are, 216b
Odium, excites the public, 433b
of success, 755a
Odor from goodness tainted, 589b
stealing and giving, 163b
Odor-firm with violets, 982a
Odorous music, listened to his, 742a
perfume, amber scent of, 260a
Odors, Champak, fail, 466b
crushed are sweeter, 120a
of ointments more durable, 120a

Odors, virtue like precious, 119b
when sweet violets sicken, 468b
Odysseus and the labouring ships, 824b
Odyssey, surge and thunder of the, 725b
Oedipus, Sophocles wrote his grand, 525a
O'er the hills and far away, 290b
O'erdoing Termagant, 175b
O'er-dusted, more laud than gilt, 182a
O'erflow with joy, 183a
O'erflowing, without, full, 266b
O'er-fraught heart, 198b
O'ergrow the garden, 125a
O'erhanging firmament, 173b
O'er-inform'd tenement of clay, 276b
O'erleaps itself, 195b
O'erspread, brick-dust man with grime, 332b
O'erthrown, noble mind is here, 175a
O'ertrip the dew, 146b
O'erwhelm earth, foul deeds, 171a
O'erwrought mind, 705b
Off agin on agin gone agin, 844a
nowhere to fall but, 775a
off you lendings, 192a
the hinges, 89a
with her head, 657a
with his head, 128a
with the old love, 668a
with the old woman, 764a
with your hat, 760b
Offend, averse alike to flatter or, 312a
right hand, thee, 1051a
those who, us, 585b
Offended deity, 391b
devils being, 187a
for him have I, 168a
nostril, 180b
with condition of his estate, 73b
Offender, hugg'd the, 281a
love the, 281a
never pardons, 47b
Offenders, birch-twig for castigation of, 823b
miserable, 1068b
society, 684b
Offending Adam, whipped the, 154a
head and front of my, 186a
most, soul alive, 156a
Offends me to the soul, 175b
who is law, no law, 117a
Offense, after, returning, 260b
appear, in us, 166b
detest the, 281a
dire, from amorous causes, 312a
forgave the, 281a
giving and receiving, 475a
image of, 165b
is rank, 176b
no harshness gives, 311a
no man asked favour with less, 56a
pardon one, 45b
punished for the, they give, 585b
rock of, 1045b
scorn to take, 311a
social, 596b
to learning and to taste, 436b
weighs so heavy it gives, 243b
write unpleasant truth without, 761a
Offenses, old, of affections new, 207a
Offer, instantly close with the, 633b
itself to be unmasked, 927b
ourselves to be gulled, 100b
yourselves to the sea, 716a
Offering, burnt, 1023a
Germany too little, 957b
his cup, 532b
too little, 401b
Offers, forward as occasion, 68b
of marriage, 765b
of service so freely made, 576a
Office and affairs of love, 157a
and custom in line of order, 181a
and duties of a general, 54b
boy to an attorney's firm, 682a
Circumlocution, 579b
door, attorney's, 585b
due participation of, 375a
false man does easy, 197a
for life is not good thing, 26a
he'll hold patronage sway, 638a
hours fr'm quarther to wan, 835a
I shall return to the, 301a
insolence of, 174b
losing, 152a
lust of, 597b
man unfit to hold an, 54a
men that stood for, 22b
of a wall, 139a
of government, 437b
of more trust, 105a
of the manager, 899a
officer and the, 418b
prime, of criticism, 720a
public, is public trust, 293a, 689a
refuse nor resign an, 332a
so act toward, 65a
so clear in his great, 195b
someone's taken the, 848a
spoils of, 597b
stool, fettered to an, 682a
tender, long engage me, 319b
to speak patience, 159a
up to the, 911b
what he says outside his, 593b
with a desk and buzzer, 953a
Office-pens, skewered through with, 579b
Officer and a gentleman, 821b
and the office, 418b
fear each bush an, 127a
of the people, 425b
one rank higher than you, 971a
Officers, government and people, 624b
make majors and, 222b
march along with armies, 565b
of government are trustees, 433b
of state chosen by beans, 58a
public, are servants, 689a
white, cast in their lot, 666a
Offices are as acceptable here, 374a
estates degrees, 145a
exchange of good, 26b, 265a
flag floats over th' govermint, 835b
keep out of public, 58a
of friendship they owe me, 98a
of prayer and praise, 410b
Official stamp, 882b
Officious, innocent sincere, 337b
Off'ring pure of love, 617b
Offscouring of scoundrels, 474b
Offspring of an idle hour, 699b
of heav'n first-born, 254b
tempt its new-fledg'd, 356a
terrible from camps, 993a
time's noblest, 306b
true source of human, 256a
Oft, how, how long, 329b
Oft-expressed personal wish, 540a
Ogled, sighed and pined and, 564a
Ohio Missouri and Mississippi rivers, 611a
printing-office in, 690b
River, 898b
rolling from, Wisconsin, 979b
Ohio's deeper boom was there, 730a
Oil, anointest my head with, 1033b
consum'd midnight, 308a
for its own wheels, 363a
in a cruse, 1028b
incomparable, 457a
mouth is smoother than, 1038b
of commodity, 907a
of joy for mourning, 1047b
pouring, on the sea, 49a
softer than, 1035a
soothed by, 49a
vinegar sugar saltness, 357b
wasted, unprofitably burns, 363a
Oiled and curled Assyrian bull, 553b
and dainty typewriting machine, 897b
Oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy, 982a
Oily art, glib and, 190b
man of God, 329a
Ointment, better than precious, 1042b
box of precious, 1054b
given to the poor, 233a
like a precious, 120a
prize, 233a
sold for three hundred pence, 233a
Ointments, odors of, more durable, 120a
Ol' Man River, 869b
Old abusing of God's patience, 180a
acquaintance dead, 153b
Aeson, 147a
affront no woman can bear, 108b
age accompanied with evils, 59b
age, accompany, 199a
age, add disgrace to, 59b
age and experience, 289a
age, common vice in, 33a
age, continued faithful until, 25b
age crept over them, 794b
age, dallies like the, 164b
age, died in a good, 1029b
age, good, 1023a
age, green, 5b, 276a
age, grow virtuous in their, 321a
age, grows torpid in, 342a
age, harvest of, 34a
age has so great authority, 34a
age, heritage of, 511a
age in this universal man, 118b
age is a regret, 512a
age is consummation of life, 34b
age is out, 280b
age is rather talkative, 34a
age is second childhood, 23a
age is to be accounted, 118b
age, lingers into, 16a

Old age, maintenance in, 905a
age may come after you, 609a
age of an eagle, 32b
age remote from infancy, 118b
age serene and bright, 409b
age should burn and rave, 997a
age, sign of, 419b
age, this is, 258b
age, time of, 1035b
age to dotage, 31a
age under shadow of death, 670b
age, unreasonable and prodigious, 101a
age, unspotted life is, 1065b
age, veracity increases with, 266a
age were never kindly, 603a
age with fears and ills, 847b
age's alms, 116a
all the world is, 599a
all things worn out and, 825a
and godly and grave, 825a
and gray and full of sleep, 86b, 824a
and gray-headed error, 241a
and haughty nation, 246b
and stricken in years, 1026b
and tough, 564b
and wise, 936b
and worn with usage, 650a
and young on last cruise, 749b
anvil laughs, 899a
apple tree, shade of the, 878a
apples, shrivel them like, 222a
are tenacious, 434b
are the most selfish, 566a
armchair, 591a
as I am, 281a
augment the, 5a
authors best to read, 119a
ay that's the, beginning, 65b
Bailey, bells of, 1015b
bald cheater Time, 218a
Black Joe, 636a
bleached shirt, 986a
blue serge, 890a
bold mate of Henry Morgan, 663a
book which time has criticised, 603b
books are best, 780b
books old wine, 119a
bottles, new wine into, 1052a
clock ticks on, 955b
clothes are not venerable, 474b
clothes, smell of, 938b
common arbitrator Time, 182b
conservative when, 881a
cove in the dark and damp, 612a
cravat, virtue in an, 535a
cunning attorney, 327a
custom made life sweet, 159b
dame, dance in the, 894b
darky's heart, 758b
darling I am growing, 740a
dead ideas, 641b
debts, new way to pay, 227a
despise not when she is, 1040b
doting fool, 58a
earth that hides things, 896b
England is our home, 490b
England, roast beef of, 298b
England to adorn, 820b
ever I grow to be, 848b
experience do attain, 246b
faith in the tale is, 37b
familiar faces, 428b
fantastic if too new or, 311a
Old fashions please me best, 130a
father antic, 149a
feel chilly and grown, 571a
find time to grow, 306b
Floyd Ireson, 527b
folks at home, 636a
folks stay, where the, 636a
former things grow, 231a
forms of government, 614b
friend, forsake not an, 1066a
friends are best, 119a
friends are most too home-like, 775a
friends best to trust, 119a
friends, eaten up their, 823a
Glory, can't appreciate, 801a
Glory, name thee, 501a
gods never to be, 15b
gold, study in, 784b
good, age, 1023a
good, Boston, 793a
good, Dominion, 376a
good, man, 158a
good, times, 460a
gray head, 527b
green, age, 276a
griefs, tears over, 17b
grow, along with me, 572a
grow, learning something new, 8a
grow lovely growing, 891a
growing yes I'm growing, 587b
grown, in active business, 431a
hands to young, 707a
hat stopping a chink, 680b
he will make us, 928b
Homer blind, believe, 266b
host damn'd, 150b
house, loves an, 872b
houses and forests hold, 979a
houses mended, 298b
how, is Ann, 1007b
hugged by the, 488b
I grow, 943a
I love everything that's, 119a
if to be, and merry be sin, 150b
I'm not so, not so plain, 683b
in drawing nothing up, 364b
in every, man's eye, 136a
in judgment, 144b
Kaspar's work was done, 426b
Kentucky home good night, 636a
King Cole, 1015a
king dead, 154a
Lady of Threadneedle Street, 384b
last thing in man to grow, 8a
last to lay the, aside, 311a
law sad but not bitter, 888a
life and I are, 688a
life's, death's new, 575b
like him that's growing, 16a
linen wash whitest, 119a
lion is dead, 378a
little difference whether young or, 434b
look like new, 596a
love everything that's, 119a
love of the old for the, 788b
love, off with the, 668a
love, shackles of an, 555a
love the impotent and, 309b
lover's ghost, 216b
lovers are soundest, 119a
man broken with storms, 211b
man clothed all in leather, 1020a
man eloquent, 251a
Old man, foolish fond, 193a
man, for whom digg'st thou, 1003a
man, hearty, 426a
man in whom there is something young, 34a
man is as, as he's feeling, 637a
man is twice a child, 174a
man stooping and leaning, 264a
man, weak and despised, 191b
man who will not laugh, 807b
man who wouldn't say his prayers, 1017a
man with a beard, 580b
man, young men hear an, 60a
manners old books old wine, 119a
man's daughter, ta'en away, 186a
man's derling, 94b
man's eye, watch in every, 136a
man's gold, 850a
man's hat, penny in the, 1002b
Marm Hackett's garden, 587a
Massachusetts, here's to, 793a
men are fools, 116b
men are walking hospitals, 41b
men, beauty of, 1040a
men have need to touch, 803a
men in impotence can beget, 924a
men in love with somebody, 885b
men know when an old man dies, 990a
men must die, 556a
men shall dream dreams, 277a, 1049a
men with beautiful manners, 933a
men's dream, 277a
men's heads, 955b
men's nurses, 120a
men's prayers for death, 16b
mind grows, 26a
Mithridates he died, 786b
Mother Goose, 1014b
Mother Hubbard, 1018a
Nankin blue, 119a
never be, man in mind, 34a
new world which is the, 549a
Nick, gave his name to, 104a, 239a
Nick rock my cradle, 104a
night, chaos and, 253a
no man would be, 295a
nobility, leave us our, 592b
not too young not too, 828a
not yet so, 145b
nothing, about our country, 675b
nothing marred or, 825a
now I am, 804a
now I'm, I will not falter, 753b
now that love is, 795a
oaken bucket, 450a
odd, ends stolen, 127b
offences of affections new, 207a
old men, 825b
old old old lady, 760b
old sea as one in tears, 625b
one is fat and grows, 150a
opinion keep, 383a
or modern bard, 447a
order changeth, 547b
our fathers of, 820a
pair of sox, 760b
paths, ask for the, 1048a
people applaud it, 107a

Old people give good advice, 265a
person, stampede away from, 811a
pippins toothsomest, 119a
plain men have rosy faces, 752a
plantation, longing for the, 636a
praise grows not, 20b
Pretender, 950a
priest and an old soldier, 497b
queen of the waters, 500b
rather be youthful than, 737a
redress balance of the, 401b
régime, gentlemen of the, 930a
riddles bid us defiance, 833a
ring out the, 552b
road to paradise, 911a
rusty mill, 699b
Sailor, if called The, 672a
save the, that's worth saving, 838a
servants of regrets, 949b
she is not, 781a
she was not, nor young, 456b
ship a good name, 852b
shoes, King James call for, 119a
shoes or dishes, 55a
shoes, surgeon to, 166a
soakers, 284b
soldiers are surest, 119a
soldiers more accostable, 515a
soldiers never die, 1008a
something, in a young man, 34a
something, something new, 1008a
songs are best, 780a
sophistries of June, 647b
stun' wall, 811b
sweetheart of mine, 745b
swimmin'-hole, 745b
tales, sing and tell, 193b
tell in the good, style, 65b
Testament, blessing of, 119b
text is, orator too green, 131a
the thought and oft exprest, 508b
they shall grow not, 843b
think he is growing, 446b
this news is, enough, 185a
though I die, 827b
till the stars are, 634b
time, already of, 1042a
time is a liar, 535a
time makes these decay, 237a
time, no time like the, 535b
time still a-flying, 230b
time to be, 506b
times dar am not forgotten, 585a
times old manners, 1192
times when, are good, 460a
to new laws, change from, 26a
too, to care, 912b
town, hot time in the, 808a
travel that of, 226b
trees used to people, 979b
Troy in ashes laid, 289b
Tubal Cain, 584b
tune on the heart, 591a
unhappy far-off things, 407b
universal truths, 977a
veins of young and, 774b
verities and truths, 977a
viaticum of, age, 71b
Virginny, 758b
walls, pry loose, 899a
way trod when men were men, 573a
weary and, with service, 211a
Old, when, drink it with pleasure, 1066a
when, he will not depart, 1040b
when thou art, and rich, 184b
when you are, 96b
why wasn't I born, and ugly, 577b
wine best to drink, 119a
Winter's head, 263b
with wandering, 825a
Wives' Tale, 832b
woes, new wail with, 205a
woman as, as she looks, 637a
woman lived under a hill, 1019b
woman, off with the, 764a
woman who lived in a shoe, 1017a
women should not be perfumed, 54a
wood best to burn, 119a
world do not grow, 285b
World monkeys, 530b
year, rings out the, 429b
yet strong and lusty, 160a
you are, Father William, 656a
you never can be, 206b
you who are, 860b
young and, come forth, 245b
young and now am, 1034a
young body with, head, 146a
Olde, comely, man, 112b
Olden, still-remembered, days, 849b
Older, growing, every minute, 714a
judge them as they grow, 768a
men declare war, 873b
news, than their ale, 356b
place than Eden, 867a
than the rocks, 701b
Older-witted, youth should heed the, 660b
Oldest and best known evil, 100b
clothes, loves but their, 215b
colors have faded, 814b
hath borne most, 194a
sins, 154a
tradition, youth is their, 769a
works, in literature read the, 511a
Old-fashioned class, journalists our most, 811b
house, Eden is that, 648b
ideas, best served by, 641b
poetry, 236a
Old-gentlemanly vice, 214a
Old-time conceptions of sovereignty, 977a
'Ole, better, 938a
Oligarchy government resting on property, 25a
Olive grove of Academe, 259b
leaf, 1022b
leaf pacific sign, 259a
Oliver Goldsmith poet naturalist, 337b
Olives of endless age, 206b
Olympian bards who sung, 503b
laconic and, 846a
Olympic games, conqueror in the, 59a
race, encouraged to run, 59a
Olympus, notes from Sinai or, 925a
Ossa upon, 6a
Omar, diver, plucked them, 602b
'Ome in the Soudan, 818a
Omega, Alpha and, 1065a
Omen, asks no, 5a
'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre, 821a
Omit those two main plagues, 222a
Omnes eodem patre nati, 223a
Omnibus not a private carriage, 535b
Omnipotent, defy th', 252a
Father, 6a
Omnipresence, brooding, in the sky, 709b
Omnipresent in its brooding industry, 807a
like the Deity, 444a
process of sex, 782b
Omnis festinatio est a diabolo, 1010a
O'More, Rory, 485b
On and off for days and days, 656b
nowhere to stand but, 775a
with the new, 668a
with the New Woman, 764a
Once a day to once a week, 577a
a year Christmas comes, 96a
could but have happened, 572b
die but, 153b
in a lifetime, 934a
in a thousand years, 952a
is enough, 953a
more and no more after, 693b
more unto the breach, 155a
smite, and smite no more, 249b
to every man and nation, 599b
One a penny two a penny, 1017b
adding, to one, 570b
all the means to make us, 216b
among a thousand, 1031b
and inseparable, 444a
and one with shadowy third, 569a
and same thing good bad indifferent, 232a
another, not suspicious of, 20a
appear as short as, 326b
arm to bear a gun, 595a
beauty truth and love are, 721b
bell only, tolled the, 786a
between twelve and, 759a
book, half a library to make, 341a
book in them, 419b
book, there exists, 344b
but still I am, 624a
by nature all as, 223a
by one the sands are flowing, 634a
by slippery one, 575a
by which it may be borne, 65a
clear call for me, 557a
country one constitution, 444b
crowded hour, 416b
damned thing after another, 883b
each hath one and is, 215a
end, what boys get at, 341b
enemy, he who has, 74a
enemy is too much, 234b
Englishman could beat three Frenchmen, 301a
entrance into life, 1065b
eternity and I are, 689b
eye vieweth all the world, 124a
face to himself, wear, 514a
fair daughter and no more, 174a
fishball the waiter roars, 628a
flag one land one heart, 535a
foot already in grave, 58a
foot in sea, 157b
for all, all for one, 131b, 496b
for solitude, 590b
friend I had, 663a
funny story, 931b

One God and no more, 371a
God created us, 1049b
God one law one element, 553a
good turn deserves another, 51b
great scorer, 910a
greatest thrill, 957a
half in day, 650a
half-penny-worth, 150b
has music, 650a
hour in a woman's life, 761b
hour of life, 418a
hour's sleep before midnight, 234b
hundred percent American, 890b
hundred years a day, 777a
I am only, 624a
idea, possess but, 340b
if by land, 524a
in life and death are we, 683b
in red cravat, 648a
inch above general level, 661a
is fat and grows old, 150a
is shining in the sky, 912a
just suited to our mind, 433a
laugh with a tear, 792a
leaf is for hope, 802b
lies in, little word, 138a
lives more lives than, 770a
long kiss, drew with, 123b
lost, shaft, 143b
made for this soul, 627a
majority of, 588b
man die ignorant, 474a
man in a thousand, 819b
man of ten thousand, 173b
man that has a mind, 766b
man the, and only one, 853a
man who has a city obedient, 24b
mankind minus, 517b
man's will, live by, 112a
man's yawning, 222a
may hear, 502a
may smile and be a villain, 173a
mind, men to be of, 1069b
mine a sad, 143a
minute of heaven, 441a
mouth, two ears but only, 511b
nation indivisible, 762b
nation under God, 762b
new-risen from a dream, 130b
night waits all, 38b
not, to throw at a dog, 159b
of the three, 897a
of those whose follies, 334b
of us that's humble, 763b
of you shall betray me, 1054b
old jug without a handle, 581b
on God's side, 562b
our two souls which are, 216b
out of many, 1010a
pair of English legs, 155b
pay for one by, 817b
prayer to God, 325b
prodigious ruin, 4a
religion of well-doing, 339b
rich and poor are, 16b
ride behind, 158a
shall be taken, 1054a
shoe off one shoe on, 1019a
single individual namely you, 610a
small candle, 229b
small head, 356b
song leads on to another, 893a
step enough for me, 495b
striking at the root, 589b
talent which is death to hide, 251b
One taper lights a thousand, 701a
that got away, 967a
the, remains, 468b
thing better, does, 435a
time save only, 794b
to face the world with, 571b
to speak another to hear, 588b
to, thing constant, 157b
touch of the, 797a
true light kindle to love, 533a
two one two, 657b
two third in your bosom, 136a
union, and inseparable, 842a
went to brag, 263a
when only, is shining, 405b
where only, grew before, 295b
white foot, 1006b
white singing hour, 929a
who goes is happier, 630a
who walked with starry feet, 884b
world or none, 954b
writ with me, 137b
One-and-twenty, when I was, 785b
One-armed man with nettle-rash, 801a
One-book man, 419a
One-horse, poor little, town, 674b
One-hoss, wonderful, shay, 536b
One-night stand, 914a
Oneself, delightful one is to, 952b
enjoyment of, 300a
One-third of a nation ill-housed, 919b
Onfamilyar, face is, 834b
Onion atoms lurk within the bowl, 419b
let first the, flourish, 751b
will do well, 130a
Onions, eat no, nor garlic, 142b
in the stew, 950a
Onlie begetter, 204b
Only, his, fault, 65b
love sprung from hate, 135a
pleasure I have left, 326a
thing we ever have, 975a
through me, 796b
Onset of life and passion, 605a
vain thy, 622b
with eternity, 646b
Onward and outward, 607b
Christian soldiers, 664a
course shall be, and upward, 538b
goes the pilgrim band, 664a
half a league, 553b
he, came, 257a
I'd hie, 398a
impulses, world owes its, 514b
my grief lies, 205b
steer right, 251b
the sailors cry, 781b
upward still and, 600a
Onyons and eek lekes loved he, 80a
Oold, love is noght, 81b
Ootah the Eskimo, 763b
Ooze of their pasture-ground, 619b
Oozing, feel it, out, 381a
Ope my lips, 143a
their golden eyes, 204a
Open back dure, 833b
close, hand out of love, 726b
country, 379a
covenants of peace, 771a
door of prison, 20b
eye, wearing-stone or, 880b
face of heaven, 477a
gate, Christ who holds the, 896b
Open generous frank barbarous recklessness, 773a
hand an easy shoe, 795a
house in the evening, 867a
it with unbounded expansion, 1070b
locks whoever knocks, 198a
man to man, 286b
my heart and you will see, 568b
or secret war, 374a
palm upon his harp, 524b
purple testament, 139b
rebuke is better, 1041a
road, I take to the, 608b
road, travel the, 609a
stand in the, 797a
Time and let him pass, 795b
truth, no mask like, 297b
wár, my sentence is for, 253b
window's space, 463b
woodfire, 681a
ye everlasting gates, 257b
your, sesame, 860b
your thighs to fate, 969a
Open'd, heaven, wide, 257a
Opened are a woman's ears, 12b
be, unto you, 1051b
feel my heart new, 211a
tavern for his friends, 840a
the goose, 11a
toward the sun-rising, 274a
unto you is paradise, 1065a
Opening, big window, 915a
bud to heaven conveyed, 420b
day, dies at the, 303a
eyelids of the morn, 248b
flower, from every, 302b
paradise, 349b
Openings, spots of sunny, 448a
Open-minded, free, impartial adjustment, 771a
Opens in each heart a little heaven, 294a
Opera, grand, 810b
Operation, constitution in actual, 331b
mere mechanic, 239b
Opes palace of eternity, 246b
Ophir, distant, 896b
Opiate, emptied some dull, to the drains, 481a
fireside is a great, 448b
Opiates for the conscience, 965a
Opinion, bosom of public, 874a
corrupted by, 51b
determined by feelings, 614b
dictate, to the many, 511a
error of, tolerated, 251a, 374b
fool gudgeon, 143a
freedom of, 917b
good, of the law, 380b
government is organized, 874b
governs the world, 770a
gross and scope of my, 169b
historians of, 925a
ignoring, of friends, 616a
in good men, 250b
inconsistencies of, 444b
independent variable public, 633b
intelligence of public, 666a
is of force enough, 98b
is of his own, still, 239b
is truth filtered, 562b
its name is public, 680a
loyalty to petrified, 680a
mankind minus one of one, 517b
my old, keep, 383a
of our own worth, 99a

Opinion of the people, 373b
of the public, 23a
of the strongest, 269b
ought to have high respect, 359b
prejudice a vagrant, 714a
public, is a weak tyrant, 589b
public, stronger than legislature, 645a
raw material of, 770a
reflecting no, but their own, 770b
respect for minority, 861b
sacrifices it to your, 359b
scale of, 435a
soon estranged, 469b
that French are wiser, 121a
that there are no gods, 25b
the more unpopular an, 672a
think the last, right, 311b
to err in, is human, 62a
trammels of public, 434a
we are endeavoring to stifle, 517b
with Pythagoras, 146a
Opinion's, public, in advance of law, 837b
Opinions, agree with no man's, 594b
and a will, 597b
back, by a wager, 457a
cannot survive, 882b
generalize, 778a
golden, 195b
halt ye between two, 1029a
ideas and, like organisms, 672a
infused, 154a
maintain no ill, 356b
men get, 520a
most fond and winnowed, 179b
much writing many, 250b
never two, alike, 107b
new, are always suspected, 283a
of one generation, 854a
public buys its, 672a
rawness of his personal, 787b
ready-made, 617b
respect to, of mankind, 373a
stiff in, 277a
take no notice of their, 237b
testing new, 702a
think, are accursed, 827a
time will change your, 25b
turned by men's, 54a
Opium of the people, 593a
Opponendum, I gat ad, 87a
Opponent, arguments to malign an, 513a
of the children of light, 621b
Opponents of slavery, 537b
Opporchunity, home iv, 837a
Opportunities, leave him and them no, 56a
rem gt, during sickness, 931b
woman with fair, 564b
Opportunity, age is, 525a
concrete, to act, 715a
healing a matter of time and, 21b
implies an obligation, 876b
maximum of, 765a
men able to use their, 8a
miss our, 43b
neglected, 42b
observe the, 70a, 1065b
of autonomous development, 771a
of being provoked, 286a
of saying, 789b
of seeing when we please, 65b
to work out happiness, 437b
Opportunity, transient, 378b
watch your, 70a
Oppose, don't, forces, 972a
every system, 358b
gallant breasts, 40b
patience perseverance, 374a
Opposed may beware of thee, 171b
new opinions usually, 283a
numbers pluck their hearts, 156a
Opposers, arguments of its, 288a
Opposeth no man's profit, 229a
Opposing, end them by, 174b
wrong, 534a
Opposite directions, moving in, 419b
parties equally balanced, 26b
Opposites, succeed with their, 23a
Opposition may become sweet, 596b
sits grim death in, 254b
to some idea, 882a
what you say in, 838a
Oppress, doleful dumps the mind, 129b
Oppress'd with weak evils, 161a
Oppressed by the world, 827a
nationalities, 953b
race, 420a
with pride and poverty, 289a
Oppresses, capital, the worker, 850b
it is this that, my soul, 659b
Oppressing them or controlling, 389b
Oppression and deceit, 364a
complain of, 444b
made wrecks in world, 843a
make, bitter, 174a
of Negroes, 537a
of the mind, 288b
Oppressions of body and mind, 375b
unfelt, of this earth, 466a
Oppressive, old forms of government grow, 614b
Oppressor, alien, 954b
Oppressor's wrong, 174b
Oppugnancy, meets in mere, 181a
Optics sharp it needs, 380b
turn their, in upon 't, 239b
Optimism, complacency thoughtlessness, 807a
is a mania, 325a
pessimism as agreeable as, 832b
place where, flourishes, 784a
Optimist a guy that has never had much experience, 894b
not an, but a meliorist, 785a
proclaims we live in best of worlds, 900a
sees the doughnut, 891a
Opulence of a writer, 508b
Oracle of oracles, 412b
oneself for an, 857a
pronounc'd wisest, 259b
sentences upon Delphic, 60a
Sir, 143a
steady and sane, 807a
Oracles are dumb, 244b
Oracular tongue, use of my, 381a
Orange band of eve, 787b
bright like golden lamps, 269a
flower perfumes the bower, 417a
gold, glows, 378b
Oranges and lemons, 1015b
coffee and, 906a
Oration, best part of the, 507a
objections against another's, 61a
Oration read five hundred years hence, 442b
subtle, gives delight, 33a
Orations, Fourth of July, 795b
Orator bite us, 18a
charm us, 556b
eyes of men without an, 131a
geometrician painter, 62b
I am no, 168b
shame's, 129a
text is old, too green, 131a
Orators, Demosthenes first of, 338b
good, will spit, 162b
let fall a word, 22a
loud-bawling, 59b
Oratory, action the first part of, 62a
flowery, he despised, 303b
of power by means of forms, 728a
Phocion's, 57a
vice of modern, 375b
Orb, circled, 135b
golden, of perfect song, 519b
smallest, 147a
walk about the, 165a
your name, 935b
Orbed maiden with white fire, 466b
remain securely, 934b
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's wit, 506a
of the restless soul, 626a
Orbs of heavenly frame, 116a
of royal blue, 713a
would open at thy breath, 688a
Orchard bough, chaffinch sings on the, 568b
enough to eat in an, 307a
for a dome, 647a
get into the, or the fields, 273a
keep cold young, 880b
sleeping within my, 172b
Orchestra, poets', 735b
Orchestral Strand, conducting the, 810a, 854a
Ordained of God, 1060b
Ordains for each one spot, 816b
Heav'n a time, 251a
Order, all is, and beauty, 618b
all is in, 952b
and simplification, 882b
better in France, 346b
breeds habit, 696b
gave each thing view, 210a
good words or in good, 121a
haud the wretch in, 224a
in variety, 309a
interrupts social, 514b
is a lovely thing, 866a
mistress', to perform, 322a
music wherever there is, 241a
new, of things, 85b
of nature, war violates, 16b
old, changeth, 547b
reigns in Warsaw, 420a
set thine house in, 1029b, 1046b
severity not the path to, 700b
stand not upon, of going, 198a
symmetry of their, 12a
teach the act of, 102b, 154b
words in their best, 424a
Ordered well, all is, 583a
Ordering, better, of the universe, 75a
Orderly change of law, 709b
composition, regular and, 336b
Order's cause, laboured for, 640a
Orders, Almighty's, to perform, 298b

Orders, execute, is not to be king, 361b
friar of, gray, 130b, 1011b
in his hand, 852a
lower, 769a
too fuddled to observe your, 301b
Ordinance, bounds of, 715a
Ordinances, profane no divine, 356b
reimpressed by external, 337b
Ordinary actions to habit, 726a
commonplace things, 428b
life, characters of, 428b
life, walled bearers from, 946a
man, poetry of the, 744a
men, above reach of, 406b
men are fit, 191a
occupations, attend to, 515a
saints grow faint to posterity, 857b
sort of men, 286b
young man, mistake an, 908b
Ordine retrogrado, 118b
Ore, new-spangled, 249b
of the body, 931b
O'Reilly, Terence, 1005a
Organ, barrel, 963a
every lovely, of her life, 158b
miraculous, 82b
pealing, blow, 246b
playing of the merry, 1004b
seated one day at the, 634a
such as handle harp and, 1022b
Organ-grinder's hat, 713a
Organic law, provision in its, 539a
Organically incapable of a tune, 429b
Organisms, opinions like living, 672a
Organization standardization propaganda, 863b
war and its, and discipline, 85b
Organized charity scrimped and iced, 729b
common peace, 770b
disorder, 995b
forms of get-together, 988a
hypocrisy, 512a
opinion, government is, 874b
rivalries, 770b
Organ-pipe of frailty, 148b
Organs, better crucibles or church, 504b
hath not a Jew, 145a
players of lofty pipe, 898b
Orgies are vile, 989b
emotional, 806a
sexless, of morality, 695a
Orgy once in a while, 989b
Orient beams, 256a
pearl a double row, 220b
pearls, 103a
Oriental mind, plumb the, 813b
quest for righteousness is, 745a
Orifice from which came heat, 947a
Oriflamme, be your, today, 491b
Origin, consider your, 76a
laws without, in the mind, 916a
more confused that, is, 726a
Original and end, 336a
idea must animate this nation, 559b
just to an excellent, 313b
lost, brightness, 253a
more, than his originals, 508b
native of America, 331b
regarded as a Yankee, 676a
Original right of the people, 1001b
sin, 848b
sin, burden of, 959a
sin, four times as much, 788a
sin of man, 297b
their great, proclaim, 299a
things counter, 724a
thought is often, 535b
Originality, claim to, among Irishmen, 756b
improvement of his, 430b
solitude of his own, 462b
Originals, more original than his, 508b
reading all my books in, 506a
Originate, do not, with God, 616b
Originated, indifference where thing, 402a
Originator of a good sentence, 508a
Orion and Andromeda, 720b
bands of, 1032a
ignorantly spelled, 643b
plunges prone, 787a
Orisons, nymph in thy, 175a
patter out their hasty, 966a
Ormus, wealth of, 253b
Ornament, foreign aid of, 328a
greatest defence and, 352a
greatest, of friendship, 33b
help and, 122a
in prosperity, 71b
is but the guiled shore, 145b
moment's, 409a
of a house, 507b
of a meek and quiet spirit, 1064a
of her sex, 577a
only for, 595a
sweet, truth doth give, 205b
Ornate, bedeck'd, and gay, 260a
rhetorick, 250a
Ornymintal lamp post station'ry, 835b
Orphan, care for his widow and his, 542a
defend the, 1065a
Orphan-boy, teach the, to read, 547a
Orphan-girl, teach the, to sew, 547a
Orphans, peace and freedom of being, 764b
sighs of, 449a
Orphans' moans, 362a
Orpheus, soul of, sing, 246a
with his lute, 210b
Orthodox on carnage bent, 287a
prove their doctrine, 238b
Orthodoxy chokes freedom of dissent, 860a
is my doxy, 327a
Orthography, English, 776b
O'Ryan, constellation of, 643b
Oscar, you will, you will, 669a
O'Shea, sing glory to Themistocles, 838a
Osiers, islets of reeds and, 493a
Osity and ation, 400b
Osler recommends chloroform, 744b
Ossa upon Olympus, 6a
Ostentation, mean between, and rusticity, 314a
more, than real utility, 333b
Ostentatious, elegant but not, 337b
show, shuns all, 841a
Ostrich, wings of an, 492a
Ostriches, live as men and not as, 922a
Othello's occupation's gone, 189a
Other dipt in night, 650a
it's, people's money, 631b
men for they would do you, do, 577b
people, know, 27b
side, passed by on the, 1057a
Others are handsomer far, 888b
are third-rate, 596b
cannot make, as you wish, 83a
food to one may be poison to, 34b
interested in, 43a
make themselves believe, 98b
men are used as they use, 28b
rule over, 88b
see ourselves as, see us, 391a
so you for, 37b
take warning from, 32a
will more subtly mold the bronze, 37b
Others' toils despair to reach, 294a
Otherwise, I cannot do, 86b
we might be, 465b
Ought and must, 795a
do not want what we, 620b
to have done, things we, 1068a
Ounce of civet, 193a
of poison in one pocket, 493b
trouble's an, 829b
Our country right or wrong, 644a
Father which art in heaven, 1051a
Lady of Pain, 692a
Ours, little in nature that is, 410a
met the enemy and they are, 450a
we us and, 820b
Ourselves and immortality, 648a
devils to, 182b
fault is in, 166b
how much we think of, 680a
in, our safety lies, 126b
nature forms us for, 99b
owe, partly to society, 99b
we who deceive, 344b
Out damned spot, 199a
down and, of breath, 152a
look, and not in, 624b
murder will, 82b
nature will, 11b
nowhere to go but, 775a
of me God and man, 694b
of suits with fortune, 159b
out brief candle, 199b
play, the play, 150b
vile jelly, 192b
where the skies are bluer, 862b
wit is, 158a
Out-babying Wordsworth, 510b
Outbursts, frenzied, of emotion, 986b
Outcast state, beweep my, 205a
Outcome, little, much outcry, 9b
Outdid the meat, 231a
Outer air, escape to, 37a
space, winds rushed in from, 912a
weather, concerned with, 881a
Outermost portal, passed from the, 692a
Out-glittering Keats, 510b
Outgrabe, mome raths, 657b
Outgrown shell, leaving thine, 536b
Out-herods Herod, 175b
Outjump any frog, 674a
Outlandish flatteries, 259b
lingo, 389a
Outlawed nor be excommunicate, 110b

Outline, dowager's was a demd, 576b
Outlines, two countesses had no, 576b
Outliv'd doctor's pill, 308b
Outlive, desire, performance, 153a
his wealth, 146b
life half a year, 176a
Outlives, he that, this day, 156b
in fame the pious fool, 241b
no structure, a book, 713a
Outlook, could man, that mark, 272a
wasn't brilliant, 807b
Outmost margins, 939b
Outnumber, shapes the busy thoughts, 465a
Outnumbered, we are so, 923b
Out-of-doors, no house like God's, 750a
Out-paramoured the Turk, 192a
Outrage on the spirit of justice, 757b
when man destroys, 888a
worse than death, 423a
Outraged art, 937b
Outrageous fortune, 174b
Outrageously virtuous, 302a
Outride, beggar, the Devil, 126a
Outrider, torch-bearing, 718b
Outset, use medicines at the, 46b
Outshone wealth of Ormus, 253b
Outside, furside is the, 855a
goodly, falsehood hath, 144a
influences, good humor of, 838b
martial, 159b
show is a poor substitute, 10a
Outsider, tremendous, 953b
Outsoared shadow of our night, 468a
Outspoken, honest, pride, 748a
Outstretch'd, arms, as he would fly, 182a
Outstripping donkeys, 52b
Out-topping knowledge 619a
Outvalues, possession which, all others, 679a
Outvenoms worms of Nile, 204a
Outward, all goes onward and, 607b
all, loathes, 215b
and visible sign, 1069a
appearance, 1027b
difficulties, 98b
evils, of all, 473a
form and feature, 423b
shewith bright, 77b
showing an, pity, 140a
side, angel on the, 185b
touch, soiled by any, 72b
virtue on, parts, 145b
Outwardly decent, 801a
flame appear, 76b
Outweighs whole years, 318a
Outwept the rain, 467b
Outworn creed, 410a
theory, dominated by the, 857a
Ouzel, crag where the, sings, 598b
Oven, put it in the, for baby and me, 1015a
Over head and heels, 35a
hill over dale, 901b
the hills and far away, 1017b
the hills we'll bound, 638b
the race is, 710b
there, 892a
violent or over civil, 277a
well if the thing is, 911a
Overawed, not to be entreated and, 502a
Overbearing word is a spur, 13b
Over-board, mast be now blown, 127a
Overcame, came saw and, 153b
his natural bonhomie, 878b
Over-canopied with luscious woodbine, 141b
Overcoat, put on your, 603b
Over-coloured and over-voluminous narrative, 700a
Overcome, be not, of evil, 1060a
its internal difficulties, 905a
the Romans, 59a
the world, 1058b
things taken together cannot be, 55b
to persuade to prevail to, 765a
Overcomes, who, by force, 253a
Overdressed and underbred, 796a
Over-emphasis, free from, 994b
Overexpecting happiness in married estate, 244a
Overfed overdressed and underbred, 796a
Overflowing and dripping with coolness, 450a
streams, love has, 526b
Over-great a wit, 82b
pleasure in being popular, 559b
Over-grey wi' moss, 896a
Overhead, I believe that God is, 652a
Overloaded undermanned, 814b
Overlooked and neglected, 65b
Overlooks, he never, a mistake, 633b
Over-mastered with piece of dust, 157a
Overmatch, wisdom is, for strength, 48b
Over-measure, enough with, 202b
Over-offended ladies, 302a
Overpast, indignation be, 1046a
Over-poetical for poetry, 567a
Over-polite to his customers, 437b
Overpowering knell, 459a
Over-praise of others, 603a
Over-praised season, spring an, 670b
Oversoul well in the van, 654a
Overtaxed patience gives way, 44a
Overthrew tables of money changers, 1053b
Over-thrifty, shrewd and, 924a
Overthrow, beget the greater for its, 640a
of militarism, 839a
purpos'd, 206a
right to dismember or, 539a
the tallest oaks, 112b
Over-use, use and, the word new, 675b
Over-voluminous narrative, 700a
Overwhelm myself in poesy, 477b
Overwhelming, grief of a loss so, 541b
let it be, 881a
sense of the uselessness, 821a
task is, 984a
Overwhelms the son, 219b
Overwise, keep my talk from getting, 881a
Overwork, killed by, 814a
Ovide, Venus clerk, 78a
Ow'd great obligation, 294a
Owe a cock to Asclepius, 21a
a debt, if a man, 3a
Owe God a death, 153b
I can, 90b
much, 88a
no man anything, 1060b
no man hate, 161b
ourselves partly to society, 99b
sum two married people, 379a
Owed by so many to so few, 869b
Owes, grateful mind by owing, not, 255a
it the most precious thing, 344b
me another form of existence, 379b
no homage unto the sun, 241a
not any man, 521b
nothing to the land, 344b
two buckets, 140a
Owest, lend less than thou, 191a
Owing, grateful mind by, owes not, 255a
Owl and the pussy-cat, 580b
bloody, 983a
clamorous, 141b
for all his feathers, 480b
I'm an, you're another, 587a
moping, does complain, 348a
mousing, hawk'd at, 197a
nightly sings the staring, 134a
night's herald, 131a
that shriek'd 196a
very gravely got down, 587a
wise old, 876b
Owlet Atheism, 422b
Owls, companion to, 1031b
couch when, do cry, 210a
no, in the island, 342a
sending, to Athens, 71a
two, and a hen, 580b
Owl-songs or the midnight blast, 459b
Own a bit of ground, 664b
few rich men, their property, 662b
he has been in the wrong, 321a
my, and only love of you, 595b
my, shall come to me, 688b
nothing we can call our, 139b
soft impeachment, 381a
the hearth and stool, 913a
up to a lack of humor, 811a
whether I come to my, 607b
Owner, gives its, passport, 587a
in fee, 587b
makes, stoop, 147b
of the sphere, 507a
ox knoweth his, 1045a
was Giant Despair, 274b
write to that nigger's, 677a
Owner's head, hairs of their, 708a
Owners, down went the, 681b
kick their, over, 380b
of the means of social production, 593b
relinquished them for good, 470a
Ownership, act of woman to proclaim, 801b
Owns, his estate, him, 71a
Ox, dog barked at the, 10b
eateth grass as an, 1032a
fish sold for more than an, 59b
goeth to the slaughter, 1038b
heels of the laureled, 695a
is gored, 87a
knoweth his owner, 1045a
nor his, 1025a
stalled, and hatred, 1039b
steal an, 235a
Oxen bear the yoke, 37b
eat grass as, 1048b

Oxen forded the mild midland river, 994b
hundred pair of, 223b
who drives fat, 343a
years like great black, 824a
Oxenford, clerk of, 79b
Oxford, All Souls College, 864a
and Balliol, 916a
bred at, or Cambridge, 273a
leave, by the town drain, 730a
reminds me slightly of, 985b
spires of, 917a
spirit, 858a
Street, 449a
Oxlips and nodding violet, 141b
Oyster, bold man that first eat an, 296b
crossed in love, 382a
pearl in your foul, 163a
pearl of his, 692a
sick, at low tide, 654a
solitary as an, 578a
'twas a fat, 321b
unseasonable to eat an, 838a
world's mine, 180a
Oysters, ate a dozen, 838a
come and walk with us, 658b
new, cried, 358b
ordered himself a dozen, 837b
Ozymandias king of kings, 465a

Pa held me up to the moo-cow, 829b
Pa-aper ye didn't know was published, 834b
Pac'd, he is easy, 217a
Pace, heavy plummet's, 249b
idle heedless, 660a
keep, with his companions, 590b
thoughts with violent, 189a
traveling all the same, 533b
twins of silent, 5a
unperturbèd, 790a
Paced, bride hath, 421a
Paces about her room, 944a
divers, 162a
three, thro' the room, 547b
Pacience is an heigh vertu, 82a
wyfly, 81b
Pacific, dark-shining, 939b
sign, olive-leaf, 259a
star'd at the, 477b
to the great, 903b
Pacified Psyche and kissed her, 545b
Pacify touchy tribe of poets, 41b
Pacing restless up and down, 625a
Pacings, long mechanic, 548a
Pack and label men for God, 790a
as a huntsman his, 358a
clouds away, 227a
meets with pack, 815b
soldier's, not so heavy, 955a
up your troubles, 906b
when it begins to rain, 191a
Package, bright little, 913b
Packed with guile, 938a
Packer, talent of a meat, 843a
Packet for the Islands of the Blest, 817a
of assorted miseries, 821b
Pack-horse, think rather of the, 667a
Packs and sets of great ones, 193b
of wolves and hounds, 697b
Padded lunatic asylums, 469b, 923a
Paddington, Cornwall in, 901a
Paddles, 'ear their, chunkin', 818b
her white canoe, 437b
Paddling palms, 207b
Padd'n, yer figger wants, 811a
Paddocks, cold as, 231a
Paddy dear, 1002b
had not a shirt, 416b
Padlock, clap your, 293b
Paducah, dog-wood tree in, 886b
Pagan, fought like a, 852b
shrine, 527b
spoiled, 810a
suckled in creed outworn, 410a
Page, a little, is saved, 653a
ample, rich with spoils, 348b
and monarch, 593a
beautiful quarto, 381b
glory's, 437b
history hath but one, 454b
history's purchased, 453a
I didn't write, 647b
in the book of nature, 491a
never was it printed in a, 840a
new, opened, 441b
of history, 710a
of Hood, 535a
of tenth-rate poeticule, 695a
of victories, 469b
pictures for the, atone, 321b
pretty, with dimpled chin, 565b
refine her sterling, 287a
what one sweet, can teach, 629b
Pageant, insubstantial, 210a
Pageantry, antique, 245b
of a king, 1002a
Pages and pages of colors, 874b
Pagoda, old Moulmein, 818a
Paid beforehand, 109b
by twenty drawn by sword, 964a
Cupid, 112b
dear for his whistle, 331b
debt to nature's quickly, 231b
for work before you accomplish it, 109b
him in his own coin, 104b
his bill, 996a
his subjects, 938b
his way, 345a
those to whom excise is, 336b
we ha', in full, 815a
well, well satisfied, 146b
went abroad and, visits, 339a
with moan, 789b
with sighs a-plenty, 785b
Pail, boiled in a, 986a
Pain, ancient pleasure and, 809b
and affright, 935b
and anguish wring the brow, 414b
and boredom, 461b
and evil in life of worms, 633a
and falsehood grow, 605a
and weariness and fault, 880b
balm for every, 487b
barter naught but, 635b
be our joys three-parts, 572a
beauty can pierce one like, 882a
beguiles the, of it, 345b
bind the pow'r of, 617a
born in other's, 789b
clings cruelly to us, 479a
cool one, 645b
costs worlds of, 896b
cure is not worth the, 44a
cure the, you carry, 699a
Pain, cures me of my, 1000b
darkness and cold, 572b
did you feel no, 873b
draw thy breath in, 179b
dull narcotics numbing, 551b
endless, of waiting, 525b
envy is a, of mind, 63a
equal ease unto my, 236b
error wounded writhes in, 471b
eternal passion eternal, 621a
famine thirst bereavement, 654b
fear death and, 51b
good out of infinite, 716a
greatest, to love in vain, 267b
grows sharp, 371b
hear a sudden cry of, 922b
heart puts forth its, 938a
heart shot full of, over love, 898b
humble human heart in, 830b
humor, and evil, 808b
inflicts, for sport, 680a
inherit, 132a
intensify a present, 711a
king of, 693a
labour we delight in physics, 196b
lays not its touch upon a corpse, 13b
leave him to his, 378b
life's a, 213b
lip is curved with, 686a
mighty, to love, 267b
misfortune or broken heart, 794a
no discipline without, 784a
no greater, than to recall, 75b
nor peace nor help for, 622a
not akin to, 522a
of finite hearts, 569a
one, lesson'd by another's, 134b
one who never inflicts, 496a
Our Lady of, 692a
part with, 524b
bitter pinch of, and fear, 817a
pleasure is intermission of, 227b
pleasure with, for leaven, 691b
pleasures banish, 303a
puts an end to, 555a
scatter joy and not, 505b
seize my brain with frantic, 384b
sense of pity beauty and, 772a
short-lived, 414a
sigh yet feel no, 440b
signature of, 984a
somebody's, and wrong, 719b
supported her in, 1014b
sweet is pleasure after, 280a
tender for another's, 347b
think with pleasure or, 530a
this sadness this echo of, 486a
throbs of fiery, 338a
to the bear, 494a
too much rest becomes a, 6b
travaileth in, together, 1060a
turns with ceaseless, 353b
vain which doth inherit, 132a
watching late in, 664b
what, it was to drown, 127b
what triumph hark what, 621a
with, purchas'd, 132a
with some, is fraught, 467a
Paine well borne, 113a
Paineth, what, thee in others, 527a
Painful inch to gain, 595b
search so, and so long, 289a

Painful share in their production, 27a
they find the light, 51b
thought to any man, 424b
to be an exception, 558b
to keep money, 285b
vigils keep, 321b
warrior, 205a
Pains, all members partake of the, 107a
all the, you comforted, 750a
and fears afore, 261a
are past their sorrows o'er, 397a
capacity for taking, 476a
died in bitter, 652b
few, so grievous, 727a
for my, a world of sighs, 186b
labour for their, 103b
love what costs us, 309b
misfortunes and, of others, 359a
no gains without, 986b
of all, the greatest, 267b
of love be sweeter far, 275b
of prose, 704a
phantom, of perished passion, 809b
pleasure in poetic, 277b
stings you for your, 307a
to become what we now see, 340a
Paint an inch thick, 178b
costs nothing, 505b
does he, 571b
fain would, a picture, 571b
flinging a pot of, 668b
folly grow romantic I must, it, 314b
keep one in, and powder, 932b
leaden with, and powder, 288b
like nature, 327b
meadows with delight, 134a
my picture truly like me, 237b
not so fierce as they, him, 234a
or sing or carve, 762b
putty brass an', 819a
success is a rare, 261b
the lily, 148a
the man as well as his features, 669a
the mortal shame, 556b
the Sistine Madonna, 955b
them who feel them most, 313b
vices and follies, 297b
with pen or brush, 761b
Painted child of dirt, 319a
Cupid, blind, 141a
devil, fears a, 196b
flowers are, in tints, 797a
fortune is, blind, 121a
her face, 1029b
Jove, plac'd like a, 275b
little picture, well, 723b
pomp, 159b
to the eyes, 703b
women not so young as, 857b
Painter, appear as flower to, 668b
dips his pencil, 465a
flattering, 357b
gymnastic teacher, 62b
has the colorin' to mock, 746a
is hinted and hidden, 667a
musician who tries to rival, 862a
nature's sternest, 452a
nor biographer, 651a
superiority as a, 767b
Painter's brush consumes his dreams, 827b
Painters, boldest, cannot trace, 303b
greater than himself, 767b
I only know of two, 669a
portrait, of centuries ago, 610b
writers, and musicians, 823b
Painting a lion from the claw, 8a
calls, silent poetry, 62a
define, as painting, 933a
just for fun, 897a
life is a, 709b
music and poetry, 614b
poetry, and music, 388b
portrait, 669a
predilection for, 712a
taste of music, architecture, 300b
two styles of portrait, 576b
what good can, do, 897a
Paintings, I have heard of your, 175a
Pair, fifteen-two and a, 853a
happy, live while ye may, 255b
hundred, of oxen, 223b
of English legs, 155b
of hobby-horses, 805b
of intersecting circles, 988a
of laced ruffles, 293a
of star-cross'd lovers, 134a
of very strange beasts, 163a
old, of sox, 760b
poor for a, of shoes, 1049a
pretty, 1011a
that once was white, 534b
then there's a, of us, 646a
thin as a, of pen-holders, 811a
Pairing, one, as good as another, 706a
Pairs in the parks, 960a
Paisley harn, 394a
Pakenham made his brags, 450b
Palace and a prison on each hand, 453b
be thine own, 217a
beautiful, 274a
deceit in such a gorgeous, 137a
envy of a, 38b
hollow oak our, 447b
of Cyrus, 1008a
of eternity, 246b
of the soul, 242b, 452b
or temple on the earth, 589a
priest or code, 655a
walk, cypress in the, 551a
windowless, of rest, 662a
Palaces, arch'd as princes', 226a
gorgeous, 210a
in kingdom come, 896a
'mid pleasures and, 464b
my parks and, 751b
of kings, 38a
princes', 143b
proudest, fall and perish, 19a
Palates, refined and delicate, 990a
Pale and depart in a passion, 575b
and hungry-looking men, 57b
and spectre-thin, 481b
anguish, 770a
cast of thought, 174b
court in beauty and decay, 467b
death with impartial step, 38a
death's, flag, 138a
edg'd with poplar, 244b
faint swan, 148b
fearful pensive not jesting, 66a
fire snatches from sun, 203b
garnishing of nicotine, 973a
Pale hands I loved, 812b
his uneffectual fire, 172b
horse, 258b, 1064b
horse stands at my door, 699a
in a saffron mist, 948b
in her fading bowers, 634b
martyr in shirt of fire, 650a
melancholy sate retir'd, 351b
my cheeks with care, 229a
patient volunteers, 809a
pavilions, 985b
poetic pearl, 604a
reflex of Cynthia's brow, 137a
so, and wan, 261a
so thin so, is yet of gold, 384a
turn not, beloved snail, 657a
turns no student, 321b
unripened beauties, 299b
with close breath of cloister, 628a
world grew, 336a
Pale-faced moon, 149b
Pale-gold hill, high upon a, 888b
Paleness of death, 462a
Paleozoic time, 780a
Palestine, haven in sunny, 896b
Palfrey broun as a berye, 79b
Palinurus nodded at the helm, 322a
Pall, black, of nothing, 960b
tragedy in sceptred, 246a
Palladium of civil political rights, 1001b
Pallas, perched upon a bust of, 545a
Palliate nor deny, 334b
Pallid and emasculate scholarship, 628b
angels all, and wan, 544b
bust of Pallas, 545a
vestal, 995b
Palls, everything, 1010b
upon the sense, 299b
Palm, dominion over, and pine, 816a
infinity in, of your hand, 388a
itching, 168b
like some tall, 365a
sweating palm to, 969b
tree, flourish like the, 1036b
trees, wind is in the, 818a
upon his harp, 524b
Palmer's weed, votarist in, 247a
Palms before my feet, 867b
lift their fronded, 528a
more palmy than the, 604b
of your hands will thicken, 793b
oozing out at the, of my hands, 381a
paddling, 207b
Palmy, more, than the palms, 604b
prosperity, days of, 471b
Palmyra and the walls of Antioch, 996a
Balbec and, 493a
Palpable access of knowledge, 404b
design upon us, 478a
hit, 179b
movement, 704b
no absurdity so, 461a
obscure, 254a
thou hast never loved, 673a
Palpitate, tired heart shall cease to, 525a
Palsied, crippled and, and slain, 877a

Palsied, eld, 184b
Palsy-stricken church-yard thing, 480b
Palter in a double sense, 199b
Paltry compensations, 544b
decorum, 418a
friendship, 544b
how fleeting and, 67b
thing, aged man but a, 827a
Paly flames, 155b
Pamby's, Namby, little rhymes, 307b
Pan and old Sylvanus, 36b
babies like biscuits in a, 861a
is dead, 61b
out on the prophets, 698b
turning of the cat in the, 120b
Panaceas, tobacco beyond all, 223b
Panama and its poverty, 484b
Pancakes, flat down as, 214a
Pandemonium city and proud seat of Lucifer, 258b
Panders, reason, will, 177a
Pandion is dead, 220a
Pandora, more lovely than, 256a
Panegyric, practitioner in, 382a
Pang as great as when giant dies, 185a
beautiful incentive as a, 719a
biting, while she sings, 352b
each, imbues with a new colour, 454a
ghastly, 421b
is glad to fall away, 328b
learn nor account the, 572a
of all the partings gone, 789b
preceding death, 353b
Pangs and fears, 211b
keenest, the wretched find, 455a
of dispriz'd love, 174b
sweet, 164b
Panic, calm and without, 954a
cowardice distinguished from, 983b
never yet was any, 777a
Panic's in thy breastie, 390a
Panics have their uses, 370b
Panjandrum, Grand, himself, 350b
Pansies for thoughts, 178a
Pansy for lovers' thoughts, 116b
Pant and kiss for gold, 309b
fond heart shall, 329a
Pantaloon, slipper'd, 161b
Panted, soul had, for years, 649a
Panteth after the waterbrooks, 1034a
for the waterbrooks, 649a
Panting deer, 464a
spirit free, lets the, 577a
syllable, chase a, 363b
time toil'd, 335b
with, breath has escaped, 75a
Pants for twenty-one, 320a
he has neither vest nor, 670b
kick them in the, 926a
Panza, Sancho, 912a
Papa potatoes poultry prunes, 580a
Paper, best loved, in Kansas, 843a
blotted, 145b
bullets of brain, 157b
he hath not eat, 133a
leaves nor leaves of stone, 601b
money, comparable to, 784a
put down rightly on, 742b
tell your, 802a
twelve ounces of, 956b
Paper you drop into the ballot-box, 589a
Paper-credit, blest, 315a
Paper-mill, built a, 126a
Papers, don't purtend to print, 601b
evening, print what they do, 957a
in each hand, 318a
Sunday, 828b
turns over your, 372b
what I read in the, 904b
Papists or Protestants, 339b
Paps are centres of delight, 116a
Par, born below, 839b
Parables of sun light, 997a
Parade, glories in gunpowder and loves, 586b
pomp and, 367b
street, and uniforms, 892a
Parading round and round, 362a
Paradisal nature, 573a
Paradise, drunk the milk of, 420b
England a, for women, 224a
fool's, 110a
from earth to, 892b
has she cheapened, 629b
heav'nly, that place, 220b
in no mean, 700a
is paradise, 110a
Italy a, for horses, 224a
itself were dim, 441a
library which is your, 85a
lighten earth from, 695b
lost angel of a ruined, 467b
man and woman may enter, 672b
maturity is the gate of, 631a
new-bathed in light of, 714b
not only in my eyes, 77a
O paradise, 584a
of exiles, 465b
of fools, 110a
of individuality, 807a
opening, 349b
opens on the road to, 513b
same old glimpse of, 788b
sweet lies of, 439b
the old road to, 911a
thought destroy their, 347b
to what we fear of death, 185a
unto you is, opened, 1065a
wilderness were, enow, 531b
Paradox, glorious epicurean, 536a
mistaking a, for a discovery, 857a
Paragon, earthly, 204b
winter the, of art, 988b
Paragraph, life's not a, 968b
Parallel, none can be his, 48a
though infinite never meet, 269a
Parallelism of life, 697a
Parallels of latitude for a seine, 676a
Paralyzed in every function, 625b
Paramount object in this struggle, 539b
Paramour is thing of naught, 142b
Paraphrase, rash, can make amends, 314a
Parara in Asia Minor, 963b
Parasite of society, 728a
Parcel of their fortunes, 201a
of vain strivings, 588b
Parcels of the dreadful past, 547a
Parching peelers, 856b
Parchment scribbled o'er, 125b
Pard, bearded like the, 161a
not a lion but a, 934b
Pard-like spirit, 468a
Pardon error, 326a
first begs, 162a
for too much loving you, 188b
I don't ax no, 691a
me, thou bleeding piece of earth, 167b
no word like, 140b
one offence, 46a
pity though not, 129a
remorseful, slowly carried, 183b
something to liberty, 360a
they ne'er, who have done wrong, 47b
to the extent that we love, 266a
virtue of vice must, beg, 177a
Pardonable, to speak dishonourably is, 16a
Pardon'd all except her face, 459a
Pardons, never, those he injures, 47b
offender never, 47b
the ravens, 62b
Parent, duty a, owed to a child, 585a
keep one, from the sky, 319b
kind, or merciless stepmother, 49a
knees, 377b
of an art allied to invention, 24a
of good, 256b
of luxury is wealth, 24b
of revolution and crime, 26a
people's, 6a
spark, fire outlives the, 468b
too experienced a, 956b
Parental, mild, sway, 628a
Parenthesis, death is no, 968b
Parents are able to think calmly, 702b
are apt to be foreigners, 631a
bore their children, 766a
children begin by loving, 768a
children inter their, 16b
do not know what they do, 429b
girl needs good, 929b
honor, 12b
meek-eyed, 993a
Philadelphia asks who were his, 679b
teacher equal to my, 21b
which are now thy, 1065b
whose, the Lord knows, 291b
Parfit gentil knight, 79a
Paris counts an author, 287a
go to, when they die, 768b
is a woman's town, 757a
last time I saw, 958b
mighty, 827b
no home in Europe save in, 729a
no right speech out of, 84a
perfumed, 525a
Sir, a carpet-knight, 98a
to Japan, 287a
well worth a mass, 115b
Parish church, 160b
look upon world as my, 329b
Park where peach-blossoms blew, 725a
Parks and palaces, 751b
pairs in the, 960a
Parley, no truce or, 870b

Parliament, coach and six through an act of, 1007a
of man, 549a
speaking through reporters, 476a
three estates in, 473a
Parliaments, kings and, 331a
Parlor, for, use, 829a
gentleman in the, 434a
party in a, 404b
queen was in the, 1017a
walk into my, 491a
Parlors, bells in your, 187a
Parlous boy, 128a
Parma or Spain dare invade, 97a
Parnassus has its flowers, 336b
Parochial, he was, 718a
Parodies and caricatures, 969b
Parole of literary men, 342b
Parrot, piano-forte a lap-dog and a, 495a
Parrots have crackers to crunch, 714b
Parsimony is not economy, 361b
requires no providence, 361b
Parson bemused in beer, 318b
lost his senses, 854a
none but women and one, 284b
own'd his skill, 356b
there goes the, 363b
Part, act a lover's or a Roman's, 313b
act the, of a nightingale, 64a
activ'st, 263b
authors play your, 556b
best of friends must, 1004b
best, of valour, 152a
better, of valour, 152a
come between and bid us, 328b
every, blasted with antiquity, 152b
ev'ry pleasing ev'ry prudent, 314b
fashion each, with care, 888b
from yours you will not, 261b
greatest, of the night, 332a
half, blessed man, 147b
her lips, 230b
immortal, of myself, 187b
kind kiss before we, 329a
laws or kings can cause, 337b
let us kiss and, 122b
look to, for ever, 430b
lower, of mankind, 292a
ninth, of hair, 151a
of a living tree, 968a
of all that I have met, 453b
of bag hanging on our back, 35a
of man's prerogative, 226b
of our disposition, 341b
of the main, 218a
of the things that please, 341b
of their good morrow, 263b
of time kept heaven in view, 731a
play a, 143a
receives, of its value, 339b
so, we sadly, 127a
some weep because they, 680b
take my own, 500b
till death us do, 1069a
us from each other, 683b
we die in, 328a
where many meet, 433a
why must we, 615b
wisdom's, 330a
with a doctor, 596a
with laughter, 693b
Part with life cheerfully, 67b
with pain, 524b
with tears, 693b
Partake, all members, of the pains, 107a
in her rejoicing, 250b
pursue triumph and, gale, 318a
Partaken, mutual and, bliss, 248a
Partakes of our joy, 29a
Parted fiercely to a crust, 953a
friends, servant of, 666b
I remember the way we, 694a
in silence and tears, 451b
those who are singing today, 681a
when thou and I are, 885a
Parthenon, as though it were the, 875a
earth proudly wears the, 503b
Sovereign of the Seas our, 940b
Partial, all, evil, 316b
and noisy readers, 502a
for th' observer's sake, 314a
Partiality, no, 931b
Participation, due, of office, 375a
of divineness, 118b
of freedom, 366b
ruled out from intelligent, 844a
Particle, mind that very fiery, 459b
Particles, composed of the same, 613b
Particular, a London, a fog, 579b
each, hair to stand an end, 172b
kind of writing, 719a
plague, every one hath his, 58b
Particularly fine, passage you think, 341a
Parties, divided into two, 376a
go forth in separate, 1070a
opposite, equally balanced, 26b
Parting day dies like the dolphin, 454a
do not let this, grieve thee, 1004b
genius is with sighing sent, 244b
gives foretaste of death, 461a
guest, shakes his, 182a
guest, speed the, 6b
guest, speeds the, 827a
hour, something in the, 630a
injunctions, 872b
is all we know of heaven, 646b
is such sweet sorrow, 136a
sadness at this, 538b
was well made, 169a
Partings gone and partings yet to be, 789b
Partisan, Hugo stern, 903b
when engaged in dispute, 21a
Partition, union in, 142a
Partitions, thin, 276b
Partly failed, 987b
living, 944b
Partner in my livelihood, 21b
Partners in their woes, 46b
th' Lord an' him is, 836a
Partnership, joy is a, 844b
Partridge, swapped his copyright for a, 800b
Parts, all, are played, 161a
all Gaul divided into, 34b
do act the, 102a
emperors played their, 99b
enamour'd of thy, 137a
man plays many, 161a
mix subtlest, 262a
Parts, of good natural, 105a
perversely stickle at, 429a
who, from me, 430b
Party, benefit of individual or, 442a
come to the aid of the, 1005b
comes from the grass roots, 798b
gave up to, 357b
in a parlour, 404b
is the madness of many, 321a
most tolerable third, 589a
spirit of, 367a
stick the less, 120b
that does not carry the flag, 490b
unshackled by, 412b
which does not yet exist, 498a
Parys, Frenssh of, 79b
Pass a miracle, 954a
all men's believing, 932b
bid world, 151a
both tropics, 213b
by a sight so touching, 406b
comes to, without cause, 329b
crisis a, of Thermopylae, 631a
for a man, 143b
heaven and earth shall, away, 1054a
his days, 42b
in no wise, from the law, 1050b
into nothingness, 478b
it on, 703a
keep and, and turn again, 506b
life pleasantly, 574a
life's goal, 15b
look and, on, 75b
me the can lad, 787a
more slowly, 463a
my imperfections by, 401a
not away from thy servant, 1023a
open Time and let him, 795b
out quietly, let me, 788b
shall not, this way again, 300a
the ammunition, 994b
they shall not, 763b
this too shall, away, 538b
this too will, away, 514b
through this world but once, 300a
under the rod, 1048b
woeful, 75b
Passage, desired to fret a, 243b
errs in so considerable a, 109a
in Vicar of Wakefield, 342a
of an angel's tear, 477a
rough and stormy, 98b
shortest, to riches, 1002b
sweetest, of a song, 736b
to remorse, 195a
which we did not take, 944b
you think particularly fine, 341a
Passages, cunning, 943b
that have taken root, 627b
Pass'd, loved me for dangers I had, 186b
melancholy flood, 128a
Passed as if it were our last, 45b
away a glory from the earth, 408a
away, ye say that all have, 463b
by on the other side, 1057a
it a hundred times, 671b
miserable night, 127b
sieges fortunes I have, 186a
so he, over, 274b

Passed the Rubicon, 443a
to the further shore, 817b
Passenger, sea the, pukes in, 459a
Passengers ask the conductor, 898a
were just that distance, 70a
Passenjare, in presence of the, 645a
Passer, laissez faire laissez, 326b
Passer-by, to-morrow's, 627a
Passers-by are rare, 964b
Passes among the impure, 72a
at girls who wear glasses, 966b
current all over world, 18a
everything, 561b, 1010b
from life to his rest, 462a
gain the mountain, 583b
on to another as a vine, 67b
over without injury, 19a
Passeth all understanding, 1062b
away, one generation, 1042a
show, that within which, 170b
sun, through pollutions, 72a
Passing, loved, well, 174a
moment, lose eternity in the, 994a
past or, or to come, 827a
rich with forty pounds, 356a
river of, events, 67b
salute to this world, 795b
see her, by, 999a
so be my, 742a
strange, 186b
the love of women, 1027b
thought, fled like a, 391a
through nature to eternity, 170b
through this gate, 937a
tribute of a sigh, 349a
world, 336a
Passing-bell, cost a, 500a
Passing-bells for these who died, 966a
Passion, accomplished without, 402a
afflict our natures, 173a
and death, 143a
and knowledge, 406a
bards of, and of mirth, 482b
boiled and bubbled, 564a
caprice and lifelong, 768a
chaos of thought and, 317a
connect the prose and, 901b
cows are my, 578b
discern infinite, 569a
driven by, 390b
ending doth purpose lose, 176a
enfolded, of the rose, 970b
eternal, eternal pain, 621a
eternal, of song, 781a
fever in the mind, 288a
for a scarlet coat, 295b
for righteousness, 940b
grand, 810b
grief that is but, 620a
happier in, we feel, 265b
hidden in my veins, 287b
holy, of friendship, 678a
ignorance and, 617b
in her first, 458a
in no single act or, 720b
inextinguishable, of woman, 297b
insane and awful, 490a
inspire hopeless, 565a
intellectual, 84b
is the gale, 317a
Passion, justice in their courts in a, 566a
life is action and, 708b
maiden, for a maid, 555a
man without, a latent force, 617b
master, 679b
may have strained, 539b
men with a, for anonymity, 919b
moving every, 57b
nature, could not shake, 189b
ne'er like angels till, dies, 215a
nor, wild, 619a
of a vegetable fashion, 683a
of labor, 926b
of resentment, 728b
of tears, 575b
of their choices, 935b
one, expel another, 117a
onset of life and, 605a
or excitement of the heart, 545a
or interest, 283a
phantom pains of perished, 809b
pious, grave intent, 781a
poetry not a purpose but a, 544b
ruling, conquers reason, 315a
ruling mastering, of his life, 748b
ruling, strong in death, 314b
self-centered, 978b
shall have spent its force, 548b
shocks of, 411b
slept, 335b
so strongly rooted, 382a
speechless lies, 122b
spent, all, 260b
subdued, and pride, 372b
tear a, to tatters, 175b
that left the ground, 572a
towering, 179b
'twixt two extremes of, 193b
utmost, of her heart, 514a
vows with so much, 291a
what, cannot music raise, 278b
what is, but pining, 653a
which maketh those grimaces, 228b
whirlwind of, 175a
whispers of, 729b
women in their first, 266a
Passionate, foolish, man, 827b
humility, week of, 718a
intensity, 826b
intuition, 411a
love, emphasis of, 431b
my sense of hearing, 133a
simple sensuous and, 250a
women, 825b
Passion-flower, he who gives a, 892b
Passionless, hopeless grief is, 518b
Passion's slave, 175b
Passions, all, all delights, 423a
all thy, match'd with mine, 549a
angry, rise, 302b
desolate, aching hours, 838b
exhaustion of the, 985b
exquisite, 701b
fleet to air, 145b
gives, a family likeness, 516b
govern my, 275a
hath not a Jew, 145a
heart its useless, 740b
incorporated the many, 611b
likened to floods, 111a
Passions, malice basest of all, 680a
moderator of, 235b
most violent transient of, 765b
of all base, 124b
relished and digested, 97b
repose of, 434b
sculptor well those, read, 465a
should be held in reverence, 544b
spin the plot, 639a
two primal, 743a
various ruling, in men, 314b
we feel expand time, 855b
with life all other, fly, 427b
without justice, 807a
Passive Master lent his hand, 503b
or hereditary faith, 437a
retention of sensations, 809b
Passiveness, wise, 403b
Passives, love's, 263b
Passover, Lord's, 1024a
shall be unto you a memorial, 1024a
Passport book, face within that, 890b
round the globe, 587a
Past acclaims our future, 695b
all the, is future, 939b
all the precious, 878b
and to come seem best, 153a
anticipate the, 381a
audible voice of the, 475b
bitter, more welcome the sweet, 183b
breed the, again, 556a
brighter in renown than thy, 500a
bury its dead, 521a
changes more constantly than, 956a
cursed, 948a
embers of the, 757b
entered through another gate, 761b
ev'n the, enjoy, 52a
every advantage in the, 27b
extolling the, 419b
forgetting the happy, 670a
from a long-distant, 855a
future dares forget the, 467a
gaze at remote, 856a
grieve not for what is, 1011b
grind with water that's, 233b
hallowed quiets of the, 602a
help should be past grief, 208a
hope cure help, 137b
hopeful, 570a
in God's keeping, 688a
in ruins of the, 961a
inaccessible tower of the, 603a
indemnity for the, 335a
is a bucket of ashes, 898b
is but the beginning, 831b
is heavy and hindereth me, 717a
is immortal, 996b
is like a funeral, 741a
is present become invisible, 915a
is prologue, 209b
is secure, 443b
is stone, 732b
is stored in thee, 610b
judging the future by the, 368b
liberate itself from social, 874a
light which flickered in the, 871a

Past limitless space, 67b
long and glorious, 789b
look not mournfully into the, 521b
lose neither, nor future, 66a
loses the, 18a
low-vaulted, 536b
man may redeem the, 757b
miracles are, 183a
miseries of the, 940b
my days are, 1030b
mystery of the, 809b
never grieve for the, 426a
nothing worthy in the, departs, 475a
or passing or to come, 827a
our dancing days, 135a
our help in ages, 302b
parcels of the dreadful, 547a
pay our debt to the, 878b
present, and future sees, 386b
present future I reveal, 412b
prophets of future is the, 460a
quarrel between, and present, 869a
reason hunted, 207a
remembered joys are never, 413a
remembrance of joys, 418b
remembrance of things, 205a
renew ties with the, 906b
repent what's, 177a
shadow of things, 790b
shuts the, against the poet, 516b
size of dreaming, 201b
stone strength of the, 939b
storm of life is, 334a
that influences our lives, 956a
the, and I, 706b
these echoes from the, 937b
things, or things to come, 274a
things, redress, 139a
tomorrow's, 915a
upon its throne, 601b
what is, I know, 1065a
what's, and what's to come, 182b
winter is, 1044a
years, where are all, 215b
Paste jewel, consistency is a, 843a
serves as, and cover, 139b
Pasted a sheet of postage stamps, 811b
Pastime and happiness will grow, 410b
fav'rite, of civilized man, 837a
universal, and delight, 520b
Pastoral visiting, 931b
Pastors, ungracious, 171b
Pasture, people of his, 1036b
spring, clean the, 879a
wanders further for, 720a
Pasture-ground, ooze of their, 619b
Pastures, England's pleasant, 388b
fresh woods and, new, 249b
lie down in green, 1033a
still, pipe me to, 724b
Pat it and prick it, 1015a
now might I do it, 176b
Pat-a-cake pat-a-cake baker's man. 1015a
Patch, gain little, of ground, 177b
griefs with proverbs, 158b
it out with the fox's, 55a
Patch'd and piebald, 322a
Patch'd up your excuses, 200b
Patches, thing of shreds and, 177a, 684b
Patchez, garments were always in, 989b
Pate, fly bit the bare, 10a
you beat your, 315b
Paternal acres bound, 309a
or meddling government, 492a
Paternalism, lessons of, 689b
Path be dark as night, 582a
beaten, to his door, 504b
deadly, across history, 896a
err from right, is common, 14b
genius disdains a beaten, 537a
hard is, of another's stairs, 77a
has my, attended, 934b
he is a, 110a
is wholly rough, 753b
leading wherever I choose, 608b
level is the, 7a
life's, is steep, 38b
light unto my, 1037a
motive guide, 73b, 336a
no, of flowers leads to glory, 269b
of duty was way to glory, 553b
of gold, 568a
of his calling, 500b
of the just a shining light, 1038b
one straight, before you, 500b
primrose, of dalliance, 171b
shortest, to their welfare, 516b
smooth that leadeth to danger, 131a
strive not to hew your, 747b
swerve often from your, 915a
that I must wend, 734b
to the bomb, 700b
Pathetic evanescence, 665b
everything human is, 678b
spondees, laments in, 760b
tale, hero of the, 464a
Pathless, heav'n's, way, 246a
woods, pleasure in the, 454b
Pathology, curative, 972a
preventive, 972a
Pathos, gulf of years and, 966a
nameless, in the air, 644a
true, and sublime, 393a
Paths, all her, are peace, 1038b
are dream-beguiled, 795a
ask for the old, 1048a
earth's, are cleared, 885a
garden, 874b
good sense on well-worn, 48a
lead to woman's love, 225a
make his, straight, 1050a
of glory, 348b
of men, 525a
of righteousness, 1033a
rough, of peevish nature, 294a
that wind and wind, 754a
trodden, of men, 467b
Patience a necessary ingredient, 334a
abusing of God's, 180a
and long-suffering, 446a
and shuffle the cards, 108a
aptitude for, 334a
arm with stubborn, 254a
bear with, the injustice, 270a
becomes lighter through, 38b
blending of moral courage, 705a
by your gracious, 186a
for his bill, 329b
for this was, given you, 68b
genius is, 334a
Patience, habits of peace and, 235b
have her perfect work, 1063b
have, with him, 1065b
he that has, 89a
is the best remedy, 30a
languid, of thy face, 420a
makes women beautiful, 958b
men's office to speak, 159a
more, still, 329b
of Job, 1064a
on a monument, 164b
oppose, perseverance, 374a
overtaxed, 44a
pattern of all, 191b
poor are they that have not, 188a
possess your soul with, 279b
rock'd me to, 479a
state of life to, bow, 329a
time and, will not dry, 686a
to go through his volumes, 221a
tread upon, 149b
who to law will go, 329b
wise and pious, 543a
with, he stands waiting, 522b
with his wife, 329b
young and rose-lipp'd cherubin, 189b
Patient branch of justice, 66b
breast, 181a
confidence in ultimate justice, 539a
etherised, 942b
force to change them, 551a
gods are, with the like, 68b
humble tranquil spirit, 215a
industry, delving in, 707a
knee, 453b
man, fury of a, 277b
man in loss, 204a
melancholy, 566a
merit of the unworthy, 174b
much too, friend, 817a
must minister to himself, 199b
pale, volunteers, 809a
presented himself to Abernethy, 566a
restores strength of the, 27b
search and vigil long, 457a
sleepless Eremite, 479b
sons before me stand, 354a
stars, 686a
to perform, 6a
when favours are deni'd, 330a
with, inattention, 639b
with over-praise of themselves, 603a
Patients disappearing one by one, 731a
quarantine of the, 919b
recover their health, 21b
Patines of bright gold, 147a
Patria, sounding name of, 774b
Patriarch of Constantinople, 424b
venerable, 349a
Patriarch's angel, 526b
angel hold it fast, 330a
Patrick, Sir, Spens, 1011b
Patrimony, his only, 884b
Patriot dream, O beautiful for, 781b
grave, battlefield and, 539b
great, a great man, 748b
has to leave Ireland, 756b
honest, abandon a government, 374b
is a fool in ev'ry age, 320a

Patriot king and peer, 662a
of the world, 401a
on an empty stomach, 760b
soldier, devotion of the, 666a
sunshine, 370a
super, 890b
truth, 436b
Patriotic find their way, 472a
Patriotism, crazy combative, 832a
is the last refuge, 341a
politicians to, 902a
protection and, 442a
what do we mean by, 986b
where the Greeks had, 449b
would not gain force, 337b
Patriot's and gentleman's language, 369b
boast, such is the, 353b
fate, cowards mock the, 627b
Patriots, blood of, and tyrants, 374a
brave men and worthy, 250a
declarations of pretended, 303b
sacrificed their lives, 842a
so to be, 359a
true, all, 304b
Patron and the jail, 336a
looks with unconcern, 339a
saint of pawnbrokers, 963b
what is a, 339a
who looks down, 339a
Patronage of capital, 443a
office he'll hold and, sway, 638a
Patronize literature and the arts, 559b
Patron's praise depends on seasons, 889b
Pattable, he has income and she is, 990b
Patter of little feet, 524a
of the soft rain, 636b
out their hasty orisons, 966a
Pattern called a war, 874b
eccentric, in the hair, 950b
imposing a, on experience, 797b
is sold, 687b
judge whole piece by the, 718b
of all patience, 191b
of celestial peace, 124b
of excelling nature, 190a
to live and to die, 567b
willow, 525b
Patterns shown by spreading it out, 53b
what are, for, 874b
Paul, by the apostle, 128b
Revere, 524a
robbing Peter he paid, 88b
Paunch, fat, never breeds, 73a
Pauper whom nobody owns, 491b
Pauper-clad, purple-robed and, 796a
Paupered arm of old Cervantes, 604a
Pauperism develops more rapidly, 593b
feasteth, 561a
Paupers the season of Christmas spend, 737b
Pause, a mere, from thinking, 460b
a while from learning, 336a
for a reply, 168a
how dull it is to, 548a
I, I examine, 101b
in the day's occupations, 524a
must give us, 174b
nature made a, 305b
nor made a, 338a
Pause or stay, 525b
Paved, hell is, with good intentions, 233b, 715a
Pavement, archways and the, 582b
heaven's, 253a
highest, of the stair, 943a
stars, 257b
Pavilions, pale, 985b
Pawes, fashions out the, 50a
Pawlet, Sir Amice, 119a
Pawn your intelligence, 968b
Pawnbrokers, ideals of glorified, 780a
patron saint of, 963b
Pay, chief business is to, 707b
dear for their frolic, 108b
devil-and-all to, 106b
down quietly, 16b
for all we take we must, 821a
for it first or last, 585b
for one by one, 817b
for the favors we get, 587b
for what the gods had given, 858a
great deal too dear, 207b
if I can't, I can owe, 90b
in affliction or defect, 858a
in experience, 982b
in gratitude, 994a
in kind, 994a
interest for that year, 3b
Jews make you, 766b
make me able to, for it, 284a
man cannot choose but, 629b
me honor with tears, 30b
more, just man will, 24a
more than all can, 194b
next writer must, 982b
no worship to garish sun, 136b
nothing's to, 417a
old debts, 227a
only pleasant things to, 768b
others to do for one, 875b
our debt to the past, 878b
person who can't, 580a
served without, 666a
taxes, for civilized society, 709a
the due that lifts it, 809a
the piper, 297b
thy poverty not thy will, 137b
tithe of mint, 1054a
us with age and dust, 111b
vow and not, 1042b
with ratiocination, 238a
words, no debts, 181b
worth what purchaser will, 46a
Paying, haste in, off obligation, 265b
his taxes, 707a
literary men, 475a
scarcely anybody, 565a
through the nose, 1007a
your annuities, 326a
Pays all debts, 209b
our hopes with something, 276a
owes not but still, 255a
proud soul ne'er, 149b
scent which, the best, 601a
tax man, to the public, 295a
to advertise, 1006b
your money, 1003b
Pea, looking as like as one, 90a
one split, 564b
Peace, a charge in, 281a
abides a, of thine, 620a
above earthly dignities, 211b
all her paths are, 1038b
all other time is, 229a
all should be at, 520b
Peace and freedom of being orphans, 764b
and harmony with all, 367a
and plenty bed and board, 992b
and quietness not in one's power, 495a
and rest can never dwell, 252a
and rest have come, 488a
and safety to all nations, 771a
at the last, 1069b
author of, 1068b
be at, with things, 806b
be to this house, 1056b
be within thy walls, 1037b
beneath our western skies, 970b
beseech you to hold your, 505b
better beans and bacon in, 9b
between equals, 770b
beyond these voices is, 555b
bless'd with victory and, 499a
blest with, of mind, 303b
bodies buried in, 1066b
bringing, with honor, 843b
calm, and quiet, 246a
calm world long, 151b
cease not to advocate, 331a
comes dropping slow, 824b
commerce and friendship, 374b
companionship in, 202b
courage in, 763a
crimes against, of world, 959b
dangerous to our, and safety, 389b
declare, upon the world, 958b
deep dream of, 448a
defences of, 1009a
deliberate aim at, 797b
depart in, 450b
desert they call, 63b
despite all our love of, 977b
drowning would be happiness and, 576a
ef you want, 601a
endeavors to preserve, 920a
enjoy felicity and, 65a
entering into living, 606a
life exacts for granting, 981b
first in, 384a
for ever hold his, 1069a
for thy, she shall endure, 606b
forced upon the loser, 770b
form or formula of, 773a
friends in, 373b
fruit of, 979b
gentle, to silence tongues, 211b
give thee, 1025b
good war or bad, 331a
good will in, 872a
goodbye to, 515b
government in, and war, 900a
great war and the petty, 832a
habits of, and patience, 235b
hath her victories, 251a
he is not dead, 468a
health, and competence, 317b
home is place of, 606a
I came not to send, 1052b
I leave with you, 1058b
ignoble, 779a
imperishable, 787b
impose the way of, 37b
in, and honour rest, 129b
in, children inter parents, 16b
in Europe, 399b
in His will, 944b
in, nothing so becomes a man, 155a
in what, a Christian can die, 301a

Peace, inglorious arts of, 268b
into the, of the done, 663b
is indivisible, 887b
is poor reading, 706a
is what I seek, 621b
it is, for our time, 843b
just and lasting, 542a
kiss with, not slay, 887a
lay me down in, to sleep, 451a, 1032b
lest, depart, 43a
let us have, 623b
liberty and safety, 375a
lie like a shaft of light, 548a
live alone at, 922a
live together in, 998a
means of preserving, 367a
mercy pity, and love, 385b
my, is gone, 379b
name of the chamber was, 274a
nations join in leagues of, 4a
no, unto the wicked, 1047a
nor help for pain, 622a
nothing can bring you, but yourself, 501b
of God, 1062b
of great churches, 898b
of lovelier valleys, 863a
of mind, 828b
of mind we must find, 29b
of the great release, 742a
on earth, 560b, 1056b
on earth and mercy mild, 334b
on earth, it preaches, 822a
on the dim Plutonian shore, 711b
open covenants of, 771a
organized common, 770b
our hero is a man of, 891a
paths to international, 922a
pattern of celestial, 124b
peace when there is no, 1047b
peaceful sloth not, 254a
perish through eternal, 951a
possessing, 383a
preservation of, 97b
prince of, 1045b
proclaims olives, 206b
promoter of, and good will, 666b
prosperous be thy life in, 124b
provide in, for war, 40b
publisheth, 1047b
pure, is thine, 617a
religion of, 799b
righteousness and, have kissed, 1035b
scale of war and, 510b
seek, like intellectual pygmies, 963b
shall over all the earth, 560b
showed his neighbours, 584b
sinews of, 872a
slays its ten thousands, 366b
sleep in, 129b
sleep with her, 212a
slept in, 211b
so sweet, 369a
soft phrase of, 186a
solitude he calls, 63b
solution for world, 908a
spoke I think of, at last, 903a
star of, 432b
sweet, is crowned, 271b
terms of, 770b
thank God for, 862a
therefore be at, 523a
things which make for, 1060b
thousand years of, 553a
Peace, three can hold their, 94a
thy servant depart in, 1056b
time of, 223b
to, and darkness and earth, 787b
to be found in the world, 437b
to his mouldering bones, 853a
to men on earth, 670a
to the mind, 664a
truth beauty adventure art, 797a
unity, and concord, 1068b
unjust, is to be preferred, 331a
uproar the universal, 198b
veriest school of, 645b
voice of, 831a
what hast thou to do with, 1029a
when he holdeth his, 1040a
when lovers find their, 927a
which she has treasured, 771a
white singing hour of, 929a
will for, 919b
wilt keep him in perfect, 1046a
with justice and honor, 31a
within my breast, 863a
without victory, 770b
work us a perpetual, 244b
your valor won, 402b
Peaceably if we can, 420a
live, with all men, 1060a
rides his hobby-horse, 345b
Peaceful and sweet companion, 288a
end to quiet age, 40a
false success always, 838b
great, people, 770b
harvest days, among the, 632a
hours I once enjoy'd, 362b
laws, precept of her, 287b
mission, doctor's, 747a
sloth not peace, 254a
state of being a fool, 294b
the way is, generous just, 540b
Peace-loving nations, 919b
Peacemaker, your If the only, 163b
Peacemakers, blessed are the, 125a, 1050b
Peach, dare to eat a, 943a
once a bitter almond, 678a
ripest, is highest, 745a
steal me a, 386a
Peach-blossoms, park where the, blew, 725a
Peacock, fantailed like a, 957b
pride of the, 385b
strut like a, 963a
Peacocks and lilies, 605b
ivory and apes and, 896b, 1028b
Pea-green boat, 580b
Peak, dwindle, and pine, 194a
in Darien, 477b
silent language of the, 949a
Peaks, highest, are gilt and rose, 840a
wrapt in clouds, 453a
Peal, one full, of praise, 554b
which rings out old year, 429b
wildest, for years, 854a
Pealing anthem swells, 348b
organ blow, 246b
Peals, shout back our, of laughter, 627b
Pear, golden, 1017b
Pearl, black is a, 116b
chain of all virtues, 220b
Christian, of charity, 528a
Pearl, Egypt's, 717a
for carnal swine, 239a
grey to, 906b
Harbor, 964b
in cowslip's ear, 141a
in your foul oyster, 163a
laid up in bosom of sea, 220b
of great price, 1053a
of his oyster, 692a
orient, 220b
pale poetic, 604a
quarelets of, 230b
robe of gold and, 156a
seas are yonder, 787b
showers, and gold, 253b
tankards scooped in, 646a
threw a, away, 190b
to gold, 906b
which crested fortune wears, 366a
wound grew a, 760a
Pearl-gray sky, against a, 917a
Pearls and vermin, 494a
asked how, did grow, 230b
before swine, 1051b
black men are, 116b
give, away and rubies, 785b
not equal in whiteness, 635a
of thought in Persian gulfs, 602b
orient, 103a
sea has its, 486a
search for, 276a
string of, 804a
that were his eyes, 209a
Pearly hue, shells of, 411a
monotones, 934b
shell that murmurs, 723b
shell was in my hand, 462a
thousand, drops, 755a
Pears, pear-tree for, 45b
Peas, tame pigeons eat, 238a
Peasant, hut of the, 759a
slave am I, 174a
toe of the, 178b
veins, 582a
will have a chicken, 115b
Peasantry, bold, 355b
Pease, lyke as one, is to another, 90a
Pease-porridge hot pease-porridge cold, 1017b
Pebble, finding a smoother, 288a
life is but the, sunk, 638b
on the beach, 808a
Pebbled shore, 205b
Pebbles, Andrew Jackson from the, 604a
as, are smoothed, 637b
in his mouth, 57a
of our puddly thought, 103a
of the holy stream, 997a
Peck, daws to, at, 186a
of pickled peppers, 1018a
of provender, 142a
of salt, man must eat, 104a
of troubles, 104b
Pecks, three, of barley meal, 1020a
Pecksniffian, Philadelphia most, city, 908b
Peculiar and indescribable charm, 649a
grace, an air and a, 303b
grand gloomy and, 462a
kind of fear called courage, 855a
man's, duty, 68a
spot, like a plant on his, 317a

Peculiarity of prudery, 497b
of the New England hermit, 732b
Pedagogue, jolly old, 663b
superannuated, 697a
Pedal, poverty is a soft, 908a
Pedantic, almost, veracity, 788a
Pedantry, ancient seat of, 755a
arrogance, and dogmatism, 891b
Pedants, learned, much affect, 238a
Peddler, deals in dust, 758a
Pedestaled in triumph, 573b
Pedigree as far back as the deluge, 566a
enquiry about a woman's, 105b
lass wit' a lang, 398b
match the best of any, 582a
miles of, 942a
of honey, 647a
Peel, John, with coat so gay, 472a
me a grape, 968a
Stanley Graham Shiel, 483b
Peel'd patch'd and piebald, 322a
Peelers, parching, 856b
Peel's view-hallo, 472b
Peep and botanize, 405b
at such a world, 364b
critic, or cynic bark, 503b
from cabin'd loop-hole, 247a
hills, o'er hills, 310b
nevermore to, again, 863a
petty men walk and, about, 166a
spiders from their cobwebs, 380a
through the blanket, 195a
treason can but, 178a
Peeping, sun came, in at morn, 487b
Peeps, surreptitious, 792b
Peer, King Stephen was a worthy, 187b
of England, 786b
rhyming, 318b
you'll rarely find his, 582a
Peereth in meanest habit, 130b
Peering littlenesses, 554a
through reverent fingers, 821a
too far, refrain from, 13b
Peerless fearless an army's flower, 781b
light, unveil'd her, 255b
Peers, House of, throughout the war, 684a
murdered with his, 824b
my lord in the, 638a
my, the heroes of old, 572b
over there among his, 924b
sunk beneath my, 673b
walks among his, unread, 612b
Peevish nature, 294a
Peg, square, in a round hole, 418b
Pegasee hors that hadde winges, 82a
Pegasus, never gallop, to death, 320a
Peggy is a young thing, 307a
Peignoir, complacencies of the, 906a
Pejorist, not a pessimist but a, 785a
Pelf, ask thee for no meaner, 588b
crave no, 203a
fame and, 763b
scramble for, 587b
titles power and, 414a
Pelican jee, 582a
Pelican, wonderful bird is the, 904a
Pelion upon Ossa, 6a
Pell-mell of men, 595b
Pellucid in thy azure depths, 611b
Pelops' line, 246a
Pelting of this pitiless storm, 192a
Pembroke's mother, 230a
Pen and ink, hermit never saw, 166a
antique, 206b
at stroke of a politician's, 663a
certain of sword and, 815a
chisel, or brush, 826b
dance with the, 728a
dipped his, into the tears, 735a
famous by my, 262b
glorious by my, 262b
has glean'd my teeming brain, 479b
is mightier than the sword, 510b
is tongue of the mind, 108a
lay my, aside, 736b
learn to ply the, 615b
made a rural, 385a
nose sharp as a, 155a
of a ready writer, 1034b
of iron, 1048a
paint with, or brush, 761b
poet's, turns them to shapes, 142b
preferable to the sword, 106b
run your, through, 419b
sad words of tongue or, 527b
such acts fill a, 122b
such virtue hath my, 206a
take a, in his hand, 339a
was shaped, 411b
when he had not, in hand, 342b
with more than his, 753a
worse than the sword, 222b
writ by history's, 499b
Penal fire, 252a
Penalty for greatness, 763a
greatest, of evil-doing, 25b
Penance for the disingenuousness of years, 493b
man hath, done, 422a
Pence, eternal want of, 88b
for thirty, my death devise, 233a
honour pudding, 499b
take care of the, 323a
Pencil, mocking, 588b
painter dips his, 465a
Pendant rock, 201a
Pendent bed and procreant cradle, 195a
world, 185a, 254b
Penelope, constant as, 1013b
Penetrable stuff, 176b
to a shower of gold, 474b
Penetrate what it is to believe, 98b
Penetrates, critic reciprocates and, 719a
glory, through universe, 77a
sun, into privies, 72a
Penetrating wit, greatest fault of a, 266a
Pen-holders, thin as a pair of, 811a
Penitence which holidays awaken, 577a
Penned, so I, it down, 273b
Pennies on his eyes, 947b
Penniless lass, 398b
Penn's town New York and Baltimore, 506b
Penny a day, 1016b
beg a, by and by, 949a
fairies have never a, 889a
in for a, in for a pound, 684a
in the old man's hat, 1002b
nobody one, the worse, 451b
not a damned, for tribute, 377b
one a, two a penny, 1017b
plain, 752a
saved is a penny got, 328b
there was not a, in it, 1019a
value at a, 35a
wise pound foolish, 221b
worser than he, 1012a
Penny-postage-stamp, 660a
Penrod was doing nothing at all, 847a
Pens a stanza, 318b
blazoning, 187a
scholars', carry farther, 106b
Pension never enriched a young man, 234a
Pensioned sailor lies safe, 303b
Pensions and family gratuities, 442a
Pensive cat, 853b
discontent, long nights in, 114a
looks innocent faces, 490b
nun, 246a
poets painful vigils keep, 321b
smiles, sweet strains or, 503a
soul, pour'd her, 351b
Pent, here in the body, 413a
in populous city, 258a
long in city, 477a
Pentameter, in the, falling, 422b
Penthouse lid, 194a
Pent-up creatures, 571b
love of my heart, 736a
Penurious woman, wife was a, 273b
Penury and contempt, 500b
intellectual, 913a
repress'd their noble rage, 348b
tendeth only to, 1039b
Peny for your thought, 93b
People absolute strong and wise, 816b
after, are dead, 855a
all exulting, 610a
all, have a part, 761a
all the, with all the rights, 517b
answerable to the, 443b
are good, 378a
are hard to suit, 736a
arose as one man, 1027a
attention of a, 951a
ballads of the, 713a
become, who bless, 727a
belongs to, who inhabit it, 539a
benches black with, 808a
benefit of the, 433b
better and simpler, 753a
buying clothes and groceries, 899a
cannot be wiser than the, 987a
carrying, abroad every day, 286a
changed yet Egdon remained, 705a
chosen, of God, 373b
clever, were good, 708a
comfort ye my, 1046b
common, of the skies, 213a
common saying among, 273a
considered by, as true, 369a
country, had no bread, 345a
die but books never, 921b
do not find it among gross, 338a

People don't ask for facts, 973a
enlighten the, generally, 375b
envious were devoured, 71b
fear and distrust the, 376a
few fastidious, 822a
folly of the, 86a
food of the, 337a
fool some of the, all the time, 542b
foolish, without understanding, 292b
from the people and for the, 511a
gave the, of his best, 549b
God save the, 441b
God will be with His, 237b
good, all with one accord, 353a
good, in their wisdom, 537a
good of the, is chief law, 33b
governed by magistrates, 490a
government of all the, 560a
government of the, 541a, 842a
great peaceful, 770b
great talk among, 284b
hallow a whole, 419a
have some champion, 25a
health of the, 513a
his, are free, 440b
his, were his temple, 273a
how holy, look when sea-sick, 672b
I am the, the mob, 898a
I pity, 687b
identify themselves with the, 376a
in England would be better, 744b
in grief, 558a
in hotels strike no roots, 841b
in Scotland supports the, 337a
indictment against a whole, 360a
indomitable, 859a
influence, 942b
inurned, weep a, 493a
judge men by success, 265b
keep, from talking, 104a
keep, from vice, 341a
kindreds, and tongues, 1064b
know other, 27b
last, I should choose, 381a
let my, go, 1024a
like, like priest, 1049a
march, 899a
marry ancient, 244a
may eat grass, 474b
myriads of, 222b
narrow-souled, 321a
no doubt but ye are the, 1030b
not a book-reading, 794b
not characters, 982b
not include support of the, 689b
nothing is so galling to a, 492a
of customers, 352a
of his pasture, 1036b
of no great sense, 160b
of the Philippines, 907b
of the United States, 376a
officer of the, 425b
often grudge others, 10b
old, applaud it, 107a
on whom nothing is lost, 718b
opinion of the, 373b
opium of the, 593a
our soverign the, 443b
people have for friends, 794a
people marry, 794a
perish, 1041b
People, poor and rascally, 284a
power greater than the, 442a
protect interests of the, 920a
receiving from the, 333b
representative of the, 399b
representatives of the, 463b
right of the, to alter, 373a
right of the, to assemble, 376b
rule with primitive, 759a
see there is a, risen, 273b
sentiment of the, behind it, 698a
servants and agents of the, 689a
some, one loves best, 641b
special, 1025b
spontaneous cooperation of free, 771b
stiffnecked, 1025a
strong enough, 920a
sunless pleasures of weary, 701b
swarm into the streets, 86a
ten thousand, may lie in it, 304a
that walked in darkness, 1045b
the sunbeams, 245b
they were a, 961a
three millions of, 334b
thy, shall be my people, 1027a
thy, shall be willing, 1037a
to all the, you can, 330a
turn, to that inward light, 273a
two kinds of, on earth, 754a
ultimate justice of the, 539a
very nicest, 957a
voice of the, voice of God, 74a
wash their dirty linen, 399b
welfare of the, 779b
what gain is it to the, 737a
what is the city but the, 202b
what kind of, do they think we are, 871a
when wilt Thou save the, 441b
who do things, 885b
who have no weaknesses, 723a
who know little, 344b
who lift, 754a
who make no noise, 269a
who merely pray, 727a
who think they ought to be free, 359a
whom we most despise, 580b
who're comfortable, 914a
will fight for live for, 605b
will talk and find fault, 104a
will talk you know, 557b
wisdom and efficacy of the, 921a
with rivers as with, 757b
world that has such, in 't, 210a
world were not so full of, 894b
Peopled garden, 378b
kingdom, 102b, 154b
world must be, 157b
People's approval, secure other, 678b
government, 443b
hard necessities, 798b
hearts, high in the, 166b
hearts, Lord did dwell in, 273a
it's other, money, 631b
other, habits, 678a
parent, 6a
prayer glad diviner's theme, 277a
right maintain, 436b
sufferin', injye other, 836a
sustenance is exacted, 689a
will, broad-based upon her, 553a
Peoples and governments, 401b
Peoples, crime of slaughtering whole, 47b
do not know each other, 778a
great and small, 556b
life of, and of humanity, 642a
new-caught sullen, 817a
of Austria-Hungary, 771a
of the United Nations, 997b
rule the, with imperial sway, 37b
stronger, will pass us by, 779a
who have the courage, 925b
Peopling earth waters and sky, 287a
Peor and Baalim, 244b
Pepper his cabbage, 45b
Pepper-corn, I am a, 151a
Pepper'd the highest, 358a
Peppered, two of them, 150a
Peppers, peck of pickled, 1018a
Perce hard marble, 34b
Perceive, find little to, 412a
here a divided duty, 186b
things that he thinketh, 1065b
Perceived, so finely, and felt, 580b
Perceives things he has discarded, 41a
Perceiving how not to do it, 579b
in an unhabitual way, 715b
Percentage, small, will profit, 775a
Perceptible not in progress but result, 616a
Perception, adapt spiritual level to, 951a
of beauty, 589a
of the comic, 508b
quicken his, though dull, 787b
till our, end, 574b
universal, 757b
Perceptual anaesthesia, 908b
Perch and not their terror, 184a
eagles dare not, 127b
got down from his, 587a
on a cathedral or church, 805a
stand on the, 953b
Perchance to dream, 174b
Perched upon a bust of Pallas, 545a
Perches in the soul, 646b
Percolated, thought has, through, 803a
Percy and Douglas, song of, 116a
Perdition, bottomless, 252a
catch my soul, 188a
Père Lachaise, buried in, 497b
Peregrinations, men's labours and, 118b
Perennial pleasures plants, 490a
Perfect a thing as the clipper ship, 940b
accuracy in the newspaper, 842a
almost, state, 894a
creature, far more, 530b
day, darkness to the, 723b
day, end of a, 799a
day, hoping ever for the, 560b
day, shineth more unto the, 1038b
days, then if ever come, 600a
entire and whole and, 789a
forms, art's, 526b
freedom, whose service is, 1068b
friendship of two men, 771b
fright, 457a
gallows, 208b
good and, gift, 1064a
honest and, man, 224b
if love be, 554b
if thou wilt be, 1053b

Perfect in bud as in bloom, 668b
inaction, succeed to, 306b
indifference, matter of, 402a
it was, it was rounded, 676b
life may, be, 219b
limousine, 966b
love casteth out fear, 1064b
love casts out prudery, 673a
maiden most, 690b
man, honest soul the only, 224b
man, mark the, 1034a
mind, not in my, 193b
moved in, phalanx, 253a
music, in quality, 746a
peace, wilt keep him in, 1046a
place for a writer, 963a
poem round and, 650a
practice makes, 44b
rest, blessed with, 757a
rose, 966b
round, in the heaven a, 572a
social tact, 769a
song, golden orb of, 519b
spirits of just men made, 1063b
state of health, 65b
strength made, in weakness, 1062a
understanding almost extinguish pleasure, 787b
union, form a more, 376a
union one and inseparable, 842a
woman nobly planned, 409a
woman, woman, 225b
word, searches for the, 908a
work, patience have her, 1063b
Perfected by degrees, 99a
functions of his own life, 605b
Perfectest herald of joy, 157b
Perfectibility of man, 516a
Perfection, fulness of, 147b
greatness and, of soul, 739b
in him was a, 972b
is reached, 988a
nestles the seed, 609a
never lead you to, 741a
of reason, 110b
of ten, 182a
pink of, 357a
pursuit of, 623a
pursuit of unattainable, 823a
right praise and true, 147a
sanity and, of living, 617a
songs spring thought, 575b
take her own way to, 359b
through art we realize our, 767b
what's come to, perishes, 568b
Perfectionism obstruct paths to peace, 922a
Perfections, sweete, caught, 114b
Perfectly feel even at finger's end, 89b
Perfects it makes amends, 568b
Perfidious bark, 249a
compassion, words of, 773b
friends, 119b
Perform, ability to, 1070b
Almighty's order to, 298b
each word, 12b
for sake of our friends, 33b
in the wet, 105b
mistress' order to, 322a
never promise more than you can, 45a
patient to, 6a
promises of youth, 337a
Performance, based on excellence of, 965a
desire outlive, 153a
lovers swear more, 181b
Performance of every act of life, 67a
of pleasant actions, 922b
prove easy to, 337a
takes away the, 196b
viewing them as a literary, 611b
without precedent, 344b
Performed to a T, 89a
Performeth a good work, 1070a
Performing a public duty, 624a
great and illustrious actions, 56a
Performs it perfects it, 568b
Perfume, do best, the air, 121b
on violet, 148a
owest the cat no, 192a
puss-gentleman that's all, 363a
scent of odorous, 260a
subtle sad, 686b
warm, for vapour cold, 489b
Perfumed like a milliner, 149b
old women should not be, 54a
Paris, 525a
sea, gently o'er a, 543b
Perfumes, all the, of Arabia, 199a
rarely come from the flowers, 739b
take pleasure with, 282b
the bower, 417a
Perhaps, going to seek a great, 87b
Peri at the gate of Eden, 441a
Peril, for those in, on the sea, 634b
free from, 159b
in, of my life, 144b
more, in thine eye, 135b
ships in, 84b
to his body, 494b
Perilous fight, 436a
lie, and beautiful, 947a
seas in faery lands, 482a
stuff, 199b
to conduct, 85a
way from a tree's summit, 477b
Perils and dangers of this night, 1068b
avoid, which beset them, 282b
delivered from, and miseries, 229b
doe enfold, 113a
have this beauty, 498a
of camp march and battle, 666a
past, 903a
sordid, of actual existence, 767b
when our, are past, 401a
Period, belonged to our, 910a
brief, of sleep, 766b
dim murky, 594a
of history, 798a
of life is long enough, 34a
sleep during a prosperous, 344b
Periodical convulsions, 746a
Peripatetic, magnetic, lover, 683a
Perish, all his thoughts will, 737b
as one of the vulgar herd, 702b
day, wherein I was born, 1030a
fall and, 19a
fight it out or, 753a
from the earth, 541a
goodness does not, 18a
hero, or a sparrow fall, 316a
him that is ready to, 1041b
houses of ivory shall, 1049a
in it if needful, 500b
in our own pain, 789b
in the dust, 427a
in the fight, 529b
in this wilderness, 229b
Perish, no seed shall, 707b
one of thy members, 1051a
people, 1041b
should not, 1058a
survive or, 443a
that thought, 298b
the steadfast, 911b
things that had better, 731a
though I, truth is so, 595b
through eternal peace, 951a
thy money, with thee, 1059a
to, rather, 253b
twice, 880b
wake to, never, 408b
weak shall, 877a
what I preserve can, never, 412b
with him the folly, 527b
with the sword, 1055a
world fit to, 783b
Perished, all my friends have, so, 668a
at sea, 585a
once, enough to have, 37b
passion, phantom pains of, 809b
the ship, 3a
to make us men, 689b
weapons of war, 1027b
who ever, being innocent, 1030a
Perishes, everything, 1010b
what's come to perfection, 568b
with the flesh, 20b
Perishing, when a society is, 559a
Periwigg, make great show with new, 285b
Periwig-pated fellow, 175b
Perjur'd, till action lust is, 207a
Perjuria ridet amantium Jupiter, 135b
Perjuries, heed not their, 35b
Jove laughs at lovers', 135b
Perjury, Jove laughs at lovers', 135b
Perked up in glistering grief, 210b
Permanence, ancient, 704b
of matter, 883a
terrible, 945b
Permanent alliances with foreign world, 367a
and certain characteristics, 336a
equality of property, 515b
grandeur of these states, 607a
invaluable, invalid, 769a
more delightful than, 490b
nothing, except change, 12a
nothing is or ought to be, 516a
yearning for something, 886a
Permit nature her own way, 101a
to heaven, 259a
transports of a British muse, 290b
Pernicious influence of wealth, 444b
live and actively, bird, 840b
more, than love of flattery, 302a
race of little vermin, 295b
to general morality, 514b
to mankind, 4b
weed, 363a
Perpetual charm in a letter of yours, 681a
devotion to business, 749b
exile, condemned to, 690a
feast of nectar'd sweets, 247b
morning, day is a, 590a
motion, scoured with, 152b
night, kingdom of, 128a
night, 'tis with us, 218b
peace, work us a, 244b
priesthood, literary men a, 472b

Perpetual quarrel, 360b
rack, 222a
session, 927b
steady and, serenity, 301a
struggle for room and food, 530a
Perpetually damned, 123b
Perpetuate, repair and, it, 753a
Perplex and dash, 253b
Perplex'd in the extreme, 190b
Perplexed, souls, and distressed, 722b
with error, 19b
Perplexes monarchs with fear, 253a
Persecute, pray for them which, you, 1051a
Persecutes the mind, 279a
Persecutest, why, thou me, 1059a
Persecution a bad and indirect way, 240b
christened it, 596b
first law of society, 960a
will lead to strengthening, 951b
Persecutor, zealot may commence, 373b
Perseverance and soothing language, 374a
in a good cause, 345b
in disguise, 776b
keeps honour bright, 182a
more prevailing than violence, 55b
Persevere, strength to forbear and, 753b
Persia, past their first sleep in, 241b
throne of, 491a
Persian carpet, 53b
Gulf the Red Sea, 581b
gulfs pearls of thought in, 602b
messengers, 19b
Persian-lambed, ermined and minked and, 805a
Persian's heaven, 439b
Persians, antique, 460a
truth-loving, 972b
Persistent, more, more faithful, 855a
Person, age in a virtuous, 301b
bore is, who talks, 714a
easiest, to deceive, 510a
esteemed, nod from a, 57a
in the first, 1005b
isolated naked, 917b
master owns only your, 497b
of respectable connections, 670b
portrait of a, one knows, 379a
really busy, 758a
sacrificed to individual, 917b
set thy, forth to sell, 212b
there's no sich a, 578a
to know what a, wants, 853b
umble, 579a
waking up always the same, 822a
well-conducted, 564a
which each, deserved, 71b
who agrees with me, 513a
who can't pay, 580a
who disliked gravy, 270b
wise, and a fool, 31b
Personage, less imposing, 435b
play their, 103a
Personages, risk everything with great, 297b
Personal arrogance, 910b
beauty a better introduction, 71a
Personal considerations, 623b
experience should not be guide, 24b
ideals, three, 744b
immortality, endow myself with, 841b
intercourse, correspondence and, 558a
life as an individual, 882a
likings, graves of his, 651a
Northwest Passage, 933b
opinions, rawness of his, 787b
possessions, decline, 807b
presence everywhere, 734b
relationship, 988a
ridicule is a shaft, 784b
significance or insignificance, 540a
slim and crooked but, 718a
Personalities, greater, than themselves, 895a
trivial, decomposing, 923a
Personality, artistic moral, 611a
creates outside of his own, 756b
native, endows a man, 611a
needs a good, 930a
newspaper-man a double, 696b
poetry an escape from, 943b
Personally defeated, 517a
one to become, attach'd to, 610b
Persons, addressed to private, 487a
attempting to find a motive, 676b
deprived of judgment, 28b
divers, 162a
duty of all, to reflect, 32b
eleven thousand, 295b
first must be forgotten, 425b
God in three, 445b
great, able to do great kindnesses, 108b
grown old in business, 431a
living on annuities, 457b
money rather than their, 344a
more lives of obscure, 798b
most knowing of, 47a
no respect of, with God, 1059b
no respect of place, nor time, 164a
no respecter of, 1059a
of good sense, 332a
respect of, is not good, 1041b
two distinct, 221b
without education, 435a
Perspicuity of language, 74a
Perspicuous, enough if a work be, 425a
Perspiration, ninety-nine percent, 735b
Perspire, dig till you gently, 820a
Persuade, beauty doth of itself, 131a
to woo to, prevail, 765a
tongue to, 369a
Persuaded his enemy, 1014b
in his own mind, 1060b
Persuades, every man, himself, 338a
when speaking fails, 208a
Persuadest, almost thou, me, 1059b
Persuading, by, others, 1002a
fair-spoken, 212a
revolting instead of, 375b
Persuasion and belief, 411a
divine, flows from lips, 4b
hung upon his lips, 345b
Persuasion shine all silver, 9a
tries force because, fails, 574a
Persuasions, winged, 467b
Persuasive sound, magic numbers and, 298a
Pert as a schoolgirl, 684b
Perturbed spirit, 173b
Perturbs their minds, 516b
Peru, from China to, 335b
Newton at, 493a
with its riches, 484b
Pervades, spirit, public acts, 20b
Perverse as a legislature, 989b
as human nature, 989b
depravity of their nature, 290b
imp of the, 545a
opinion, men of, 15a
Perverseness one of primitive impulses, 544b
Perversion, enormous and innermost, 728b
of the mind, 961a
Perverted by selfishness of man, 914b
woman's cold, will, 469b
Pessimism as agreeable as optimism, 832b
name men give to wisdom, 976b
Pessimist fears this is true, 900a
not a, but a pejorist, 785a
sees the hole, 891a
Pest of love, 479a
Pester'd with popinjay, 149b
Pestiferous superlatives, 808a
Pestilence, like a desolating, 464b
noisome, 1036a
that walketh in darkness, 1036a
Pestilence-stricken multitudes, 466a
Pestilent congregation of vapours, 173b
Petal, each finger nail a crimson, 973a
root to crowning, 736a
sleeps the crimson, 551a
tip-tilted like the, 554b
Petals from blown roses, 547a
on a wet black bough, 932b
Petar, hoist with his own, 177b
Peter, call him, 147b
denyed his Lord, 1000b
Peter Pumpkin-eater, 1018b
Piper, 1018a
robbing, he paid Paul, 88b
the thought that, spoke, 722b
thou art, 1053b
twenty times was, feared, 404a
Uncle, Daniels, 1014a
Peterkin, quoth little, 426b
Peter's dome, hand that rounded, 503a
Petition government for a redress, 376b
Petrarch's wife, 458a
Petrified opinion, loyalty to, 680a
truth, 674a
Petrifies the feeling, 391a
Petticoat, feet beneath her, 261a
government, 446a
tempestuous, 230b
Pettifogger, one produces the, 433b
Petty artery in this body, 172a
causes, meanest motives and, 491a
done the undone vast, 570a
men walk under his legs, 166a
minds, good fortune will elevate, 55b

Petty pace, creeps in this, 199b
repeated annoyances, 54b
suffering makes men, 875b
Pewter, no, and no pub, 947a
Phalanx, moved in perfect, 253a
Pyrrhic, 458a
Phantasma, interim is like a, 167a
Phantom days, 890b
of delight, 409a
of ourselves, 622b
of the hungry poor, 674a
pains of perished passion, 809b
Phantoms of hope, 337a
one by one the, go, 846a
Pharaoh's heart, 1024a
lean kine, 150b
Pharisee, I am a, 1059b
Pharos of Egypt comes last, 1008a
Pharpar, Abana and, 1029a
Phase in the life of the aged, 966a
new, in human history, 832a
Ph.D. thesis, 942b
Pheasants, honoured among foxes and, 997a
Phenomena, laws from, of nature, 916a
of the universe, 633b
Phials hermetically sealed, 295b
Phidias, awful Jove young, brought, 503a
carves wisdom, 507b
Philadelphia asks who were his parents, 679b
most pecksniffian city, 908b
Philanthropic enterprises, of all, 953b
pursoot like shop-keepin', 835a
Philanthropically, cure them all, 990a
Philanthropist, delusion to the, 668b
Philanthropists in a time of famine, 509a
Philanthropy almost the only virtue, 590a
Philip betwixt two wicked persons, 59a
drunk to Philip sober, 19a
had success in his affairs, 56a
news of successes brought, 58b
Philippines, people of the, 907b
relief of the, 907b
Philistine, originally meant, 621b
prevailed over the, 1027b
what is called a, 461b
Philistines, apostle of the, 622a
barbarians, and populace, 623a
be upon thee Samson, 1026b
though the, may jostle, 683a
Philologists who chase a syllable, 363b
Philosopher, considered by, as false, 369a
dies twice in Laertius, 69b
doesn't think in a vacuum, 798a
endure toothache, 159a
firm, can scorn, 328a
great memory does not make, 496a
greater, a man is, 735a
guide, and friend, 318a, 912a
married, belongs to comedy, 727b
muscular training of a, 64b
my definition, 654a
thinks like a, 345a
Philosopher's moralizing, 812b
stone, true, 743b
Philosopher's stones, 223b
Philosophers, all that, have sought, 412b
exchange their ware for money, 702b
put their names to books, 222b
sayings of, 238b
sit in their sylvan hall, 654a
statesmen, and divines, 501b
wise, have judg'd, 239a
Philosophic mind, 408b
Philosophies of one age, 743a
Philosophize, ridicule philosophy is to, 272b
Philosophre, al be that he was a, 79a
Philosophy, adversity's sweet milk, 137a
aim of a true, 702b
and wine are alike, 702b
any, in thee shepherd, 161b
ask not proud, 433a
attainment of the goal in, 784a
attainment of a true, 702b
axioms in, 478b
bladders of, 289a
calm lights of mild, 299a
charming is divine, 247b
conformable to truth, 722a
could find it out, 174a
divine, 552a
dreamt of in your, 173a
faith and, are air, 605a
genius for architecture or, 505a
hang up, 137a
inclineth mind to atheism, 120b
is nothing but discretion, 227b
mammalian, 949b
mere, is my faith, 240b
microscope of thought, 498a
natural, makes men deep, 121b
new, calls all in doubt, 217a
no stoicism and no, 605a
of sympathy and resemblance, 759a
one who studies, 64b
ridicule, 272b
teaching by examples, 304a
triumphs over past evils, 264b
truth is the object of, 738a
unless, can make a Juliet, 137a
whatever, may determine, 340b
will clip an angel's wings, 480b
Ph.D. thesis, 942b
Phisik, gold in, 79b
Phlegmatic emerged from indolence, 372b
Ph'lippines, sold us th', 835b
Phobias, lay thy, to rest, 928a
Phocaeans won, 19a
Phocion and Demosthenes, 57a
delivered an opinion, 59b
Phocion's oratory, 57a
Phoebus 'gins arise, 204a
Phoebus' lodging, 136b
wain, 247a
Phoenix builds her spicy nest, 236b
builds phoenix nest, 263b
knew a, in my youth, 826b
maiden, 212a
'Phone, why did you answer the, 971b
Phonograph with half-a-dozen records, 765b
Phony war, this is a, 927a
Phosphor, sweet, bring the day, 231b
Photograph, carry it like a, 958b
Photographer, king of artists would be, 669a
Photographs, save postage stamps or, 996b
Photography, colourless, of a printed record, 737b
portraiture is not, 948a
Phrase, ancient Saxon, 522a
caskets a vile modern, 515a
deal with pompous, 436b
fico for the, 180a
fill their mouths with hollow, 845b
measured, 406b
our names and a, or two, 893a
proverb'd with grandsire, 134b
soft, of peace, 186a
suitable vesture of, 22b
that with the public took, 376b
wings of a, and a flower, 823a
Phraseology, literary, 797b
Phrases, discourse in novel, 683a
goddamned, 894a
I detest, 789b
mint of, in his brain, 132b
of the soul, 915b
polite, and poses, 644a
retailer in, 298a
set of, learn't by rote, 295b
Phyllida my Phyllida, 703b
Phyllis is my only joy, 287b
Physic, best, to preserve health, 121a
professions of law and, 433b
take, pomp, 192a
to the dogs, 199b
wisdom beyond the rules of, 121a
Physical and metaphysical impossibility, 473a
and moral standard of mortals, 616b
and spiritual night, 497a
arguments and opinions, 101a
effect, as well as spiritual, 679b
giants, wage war like, 963b
life, give me fullness of, 739b
mental and, torture, 727b
pain, fear of, 930a
storms in the, world, 374a
three, facts, 661b
timidity, 705a
world, cultivation of the, 538b
Physically impossible, 382a
Physician, and man of letters, 534a
bawls for a, 747a
considers good of patient, 23b
deceive not thy, 233b
every grief to the, 234a
flower of our civilization, 751a
goodness of the, 22a
heal thyself, 1056b
honour a, 1066b
is no, there, 1048a
Luke the beloved, 1063a
observe the, 217b
of cureless ills, 13b
of the Iron Age, 620a
one, is confined, 19a
or lawyer, religion of my, 98a
regular-bred, 381b
rope-dancer, conjuror, 62b
swear by Apollo, 21b
who can do no good, 846b
whole need not a, 1052a
Physicians are grown cosmographers, 217b
best of all, 746b

Physicians, beyond the practice of, 534a
catch diseases, 222b
of a mind diseased, 12b
of the utmost fame, 849a
use three, 296b
Physicists have known sin, 992b
Physics, labour we delight in, pain, 196b
Physiognomy, nothing so easy as, 500b
Physiological experiment on animals, 530b
Pia mater, in womb of, 133a
Pianist, please do not shoot the, 768b
Piano, notice over the, 768b
pounding of an old, 823a
Pianoforte a lap-dog and a parrot, 495a
Piano's, new, tune, 813a
Piccadilly Daisy, 714a
good-bye, 878a
walk down, with a poppy, 683a
Pick, scruple to, a pocket, 291a
Pickaxe shovel spade crowbar hoe, 450a
Picke the locke, 1013b
Picked, age is grown so, 178b
and culled, 89b
out of ten thousand, 173b
Picket's off duty forever, 636b
Pickett leading grandly down, 740b
Pickett's Virginians, 781b
Picking and stealing, 1069a
Pickle, put you in this, 103b
Pickled peppers, peck of, 1018a
pork, captain's biscuits and, 564b
Pickwickian sense, 576a
Picnic egg, hard-boiled as a, 973b
Picninnies and the Joblillies, 350b
Pictur' that no painter has the colorin', 746a
Picture, American, or statue, 418a
as courteous to a man as to a, 505b
best part of a, 507a
cracking up some, 851b
earth's last, 814b
essence of, is frame, 866b
fain would paint a, 571b
fell across the, dead, 717b
life is painting a, 709b
life like a Japanese, 710b
little, painted well, 723b
look not at his, 219a
may instantly present, 594b
paint my, truly like me, 237b
of external life, 761b
of human crimes, 325b
of life of their ancestors, 494a
of the face that drove me mad, 717a
placed the busts between, 306b
see a fine, 378b
show you the, 164a
to say of a, in praise, 668b
worth more than ten thousand words, 1011a
Pictures, beads, rosaries and pixes, 239b
cutting all the, out, 848a
for the page atone, 321b
in a gallery that get sold, 985b
in our eyes, 216b
look at, or statues, 515a
of silver, 1040b
Pictures, people who understand, 814a
sleeping and the dead are as, 196b
taste Shakespeare, 354b
without, or conversations, 656a
you are, out of doors, 187a
Picturesque liar, 677b
were banished, 718a
Pie, baked in a, 1017a
calico, 581a
Christmas, 1015a
finger in every, 104b
in the sky, 1009a
New Englanders love, 894a
no, baked at Castlewood, 104b
no man's, is freed, 210a
rich pumpkin, 527a
to make an apple, 350b
umble, 579b
Piece, all of a, throughout, 280b
bleeding, of earth, 167b
comforting, of fiction, 908b
deplorable, of madness, 282b
faultless, 261a
irregular indigested, 336b
judge whole, by pattern, 718b
of divinity in us, 241a
of the continent, 218a
of the nether millstone, 1032a
of valiant dust, 157a
thinks a faultless, to see, 310b
what a, of work is man, 173b
Piecemeal, moulder, on the rock, 455b
Pieces are the phenomena, 633b
body will go to, 10a
of good fortune, 332a
'tis all in, 217a
went to, all at once, 536b
Pied, daisies, and violets blue, 134a
meadows trim with daisies, 245a
Pieman, Simple Simon met a, 1016a
Pierce, graze nor, 189b
meeting soul may, 245b
Pierced, bruis'd heart was, 186b
how sharp it, and stung, 712b
the strong tower, 612b
to depth of my heart, 243a
Piercing night's dull ear, 155b
Pierian spring, 310b
Piers, knocking at the vacant, 625b
of Waterloo Bridge, 493a
Piety, natural, 406b
nor wit shall lure it back, 533a
respects, and devotion, 496a
towards the universe, 807b
would not grow warmer, 337b
Pig, behave like a, 963a
dear, are you willing, 581a
in the poke, 95a
snake to a, 714a
stole a, 1017b
this little, went to market, 1016a
to a man, 714a
to buy a fat, 1019b
was eat and Tom was beat, 1017b
Pigeon, wild, 940b
Pigeon-livered and lack gall, 174a
Pigeons, casual flocks of, 906a
in the grass alas, 877b
tame, eat peas, 238a
Piggy-wig stood with a ring, 581a
Pig-lead firewood iron-ware, 896b
Pigmies, intellectual, 963b
Pigmy-body, fretted the, to decay, 276b
Pigmy's straw does pierce it, 193a
Pig's tail never a good shaft, 235a
Pigs, boards or, to sell, 504b
is pigs, 843b
naturally as, squeak, 238a
whether, have wings, 658b
Pigtail, handsome, wore, 564a
Pike, holy text of, and gun, 238b
Pike-staff, plain as a, 297b
Pilate, wash your hands with, 140a
Pile, dark, of human mockeries, 440b
Ossa on Pelion, 6a
the bodies high, 898a
them high at Gettysburg, 898a
Pilèd stones, 244b
Pilfered, multitudes of hours, 405a
Pilgrim band, onward goes the, 664a
flock, mused upon the, 496a
grey, honour a, 351b
laid in a large chamber, 274a
of eternity, 468a
of the sky, 412a
soul in you, 824b
steps, came forth with, 259b
steps of spring, 721a
Pilgrimage, beguile your, 927a
Goethe has done his, 620a
it goes, 995b
succeed me in my, 274b
take my, 111a
this be my, 915b
weary, 232a, 342b
Pilgrimages, longen to goon on, 79a
Pilgrim's Progress, 677a
Pilgrims, greatness of the, 624a
knew they were, 229b
passing to and fro, 80b
weary, 490a
Pilgrims' pride, land of the, 529b
Pill of turpentine, 284b
outliv'd the doctor's, 308b
Pillar of a cloud, 1024a
of fire, 1024b
of salt, 1023a
of state, 254a
triple, of the world, 200a
Pillared cliffs like sentries, 755b
Pillars, hewn out her seven, 1038b
of society, 641a
Pillow, finds the down, hard, 204a
of a cottage-chamber bed, 636b
Pillow'd upon my fair love's breast, 479b
Pills political, quacks with, 831a
Pilot cannot mitigate billows, 46a
cares about nothing but the river, 676a
great, can sail, 47a
lightning, 676a
lives our, still, 127a
of the Galilean lake, 249a
of the state, 14a
see my, face to face, 557a
that weathered the storm, 401a
'tis a fearful night, 485a
Pilots of the purple twilight, 548b
touching head to head, 686b
Pin bores through castle wall, 139b
siller, 1013a
to be chosen between them, 442b
Pinafore, captain of the, 682a

Pinch, bitter, of pain and fear, 817a
deserts you at a, 10b
hungry lean-faced villain, 129b
lover's, 202a
necessity's sharp, 191b
the poor, the wants that, 38b
Pinches, none can tell where shoe, 54b
Pinching fingers, 207b
Pine, all for which my soul did, 544a
dominion over palm and, 816a
dwindle peak and, 194a
for what is not, 467a
immovable infix'd, 254a
lofty, is often tossed, 19a
scent of, 944b
shall I ever sigh and, 233a
tallest, hewn, 252b
then most I, for thee, 510a
they, I live, 101b
tree stands so lonely, 485b
with blighted affection I, 828b
with feare and sorrow, 114a
Pine-apple of politeness, 381a
Pined and wanted food, 403a
for cheerful ale, 358b
in thought, 164b
sighed and, and ogled, 564a
Pine-logs, bring me, hither, 593a
Pines, eat the cones under his, 879b
murmuring, 522b
silent sea of, 423a
solemn, 662a
stretched beneath the, 503a
thunder-harp of, 650a
tops of eastern, 139a
Pinhead in a good many respects, 829a
Pining for the spring, 564a
what is passion but, 653a
Pinion, bird with the broken, 701a
Pinions, drift of, 790b
'Pinions, I'll tell you what his, is, 679b
Pink eyne, plumpy Bacchus with, 201a
its, and white are everywhere, 624a
nose red as a, 426a
of courtesy, 107b, 357b
of perfection, 357a
shades, twenty-nine when there are, 768b
sunbonnet, 745b
trip slip, 645a
underclothes, 956b
Pinks that April wears, 185b
Pinnace like a flutter'd bird, 556a
Pinnacle, before he attained the, 500b
imagin'd, and steep, 477b
Pinn'd it wi' a siller pin, 1013a
Pinned with a single star, 487a
Pinning down of a delusion, 927b
Pinnsylvanya, man down in, 836a
Pinpoint of light, 986a
Pin-pricks, killed by, 651a
Pin's fee, set life at a, 172a
Pins a means of saving life, 839a
Pint, come within a, of wine, 301b
my merit on thet, 601a
of English ale, 867b
the people to the goal, 601a
Pint-pot, as much imagination as a, 466b
P'ints about that frog, 674b
Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer, 786b
Pioneer, died in my boots like a, 978b
Pioneers O pioneers, 609a
Pious action, 174a
all were, 1000b
feeling of dependence, 443a
fool that raised it, 241b
fraud, 371a
frauds of friendship, 333b
gentlemen, 'longside of some, 698b
grief, holy anger and, 451a
impiety of the, 615a
man, although I am a, 270b
man, Eleazar Wheelock a, 808b
ones of Plymouth, 592b
passion grave intent, 781a
patience, wise and, 543a
thoughts as harbingers, 243b
Pipe but as the linnets sing, 551b
called for his, 1015a
cat dog and a, or two, 788a
easier played on than a, 176a
for fortune's finger, 175b
give a man a, he can smoke, 667b
light my, and read Charles Lamb, 830a
me to pastures still, 724b
meerschaum, 937b
organs, players of lofty, 898b
piped a silly, 479b
rumour is a, 152a
tipp'd with amber, 460b
to smoke in cold weather, 377b
Piped a silly pipe, 479b
Piper, pay the, 297b
Piper's son, Tom the, 1017b
Pipes, brisker, than poetry, 786b
if any man can play the, 810b
of the Highlanders, 527b
what, and timbrels, 482a
Piping down the valleys wild, 385a
lengths of, or tubing, 736b
loud, helpless naked, 387b
plaintive, frog, 741a
Pippin, ribstone, 849a
Pippins, old, toothsomest, 119a
Piracee, let's vary, 682b
Piracy is commerce without folly-swaddles, 714a
Pirate king, glorious to be a, 682b
Pirates, cruelty of, 601b
preachers poteen-makers, 856b
Pis, tant, tant mieux, 346b
Pistol misses fire, 358a
pun is a, 431a
Pistols, ring bells and fire, 882b
Piston stroke, snorting steam and, 667a
Pit, black as the, 741b
down to the, have trod, 890a
eagle know what is in the, 384b
fill, as well, 151b
he that diggeth a, 1043a
horrible, 1034a
man will go down into the, 737b
many-headed monster of the, 115b, 320b
of the stomach, 788a
steps lead down into the, 711a
whoso diggeth a, 1041a
Pitch, above the, 89a
camp in a likely place, 59a
doth defile, 158a
flies the higher, 124a
my moving tent, 413a
slime and, 1023b
touch, they that, 158a
toucheth, he that, 158a, 1066a
validity and, 163b
worked her mind to such a, 730b
Pitch'd, as the mind is, 365a
Pitched past pitch of grief, 724b
Pitcher, bright name of Molly, 748b
broken at the fountain, 1043b
clink of the ice in the, 747a
iv him in th' corner stone, 836a
of mignonette, 760b
that wouldn't spill, 535b
Pitchers, small, have wyde eares, 94a
Pitchfork, thrown on with a, 296b
Pitee renneth in gentil herte, 80b
Piteous chase, 159b
thing, will be a, 935a
Pitfalls for the capture of men, 564b
Pith, great, and moment, 175a
intricate meaning and, 651b
Pitiable in its units, 705a
Pitied, all you, all you bore, 750a
better to be envied than, 19a
him in his blindness, 924b
men whose views, 597b
who do not complain are never, 428a
Pities restless crew left behind, 303b
spirit who, me, 924b
the plumage, 371a
unhappy folks on shore, 377a
Pitieth, Zeus, him who pitieth, 13a
Pitiful beauty, world and her, 795b
day, tender eye of, 197b
God be, 518b
job, appoint as to a, 361b
selfish spiteful, 434a
'twas wondrous, 186b
Pitiless storm, pelting of this, 192a
Pitt, let, boast of his victory, 345a
Pity after they are dead, 480b
arrests the mind, 916b
beyond all telling, 824b
challenge double, 111a
compassionate, in this life, 774a
death's, peace and refuge, 680a
endure then, then embrace, 317a
ere charity began, 356a
for conceited people, 596b
found, in his tenderness, 688a
from blust'ring wind, 268b
him this dupe of dream, 854b
his ignorance, 576b
is for the living, 678b
like a naked babe, 195b
loved her that she did, them, 186b
me my dear, 935a
me that the heart is slow, 962a
melts the mind, 225a
mercy, peace and love, 385b

Pity my simplicity, 334b
no, could change the heart, 712b
of it Iago, 189b
people I, 687b
sacred, 161a
seas of, 993b
sense of, beauty and pain, 772a
she's a whore, 228b
showing an outward, 140a
sitting in the clouds, 137a
stands before the door, 387b
swells the tide, 225a
tear of, 576a
that we can die but once, 299b
the hippogriff, 986a
the midnight, 935a
the prickly star, 934b
the unicorn, 986a
their want of faith, 369b
though not pardon, 129a
'tis true 'tis, 173b
upon the poor, 1040a
were profane, 793b
Pitying tender cries, 385b
Pity-pat, heart kep' goin', 601a
Pity's akin to love, 225a
call, listen to, 630a
the straightest, 225a
Pity-Zekle, hern went, 601a
Pivot of civilization, 974a
Pix, sticks nix hicks, 864b
Pixy-wife, 883b
Plac'd amid melancholy main, 328b
like a painted Jove, 275b
Place, all other things give, 308b
among the bards, 38a
aspire to highest, 33a
beneath, droppeth upon the, 146a
called Golgotha, 1055a
can be inspiring, 975b
chang'd by, or time, 252b
choose a, to die in, 341b
degree priority and, 181a
descent is same from every, 70b
dignified by doer's deed, 183a
distressed and forsaken, 285a
each thing in its, 523a
Elgin's, 558a
everywhere his, 267b
fill up a, 159a
first, is safe for no one, 46b
fittest, where man can die, 588a
forgive a, 579b
get, and wealth, 40b, 320a
going to take my, 899a
grave's a fine and private, 269a
heav'nly paradise that, 220b
home better, 160a
hope hath happy, 592b
I know my, 165a
in a lonesome, 856b
in every, consigned, 337b
in the garden of song, 782b
lonesome, against the sky, 756a
lovely in a lonely, 863b
lowly, appointed for him, 51a
men in great, 120a
mind is its own, 240b, 252b
monarchs must give, 591a
neither shall his, know him, 1030a
no, affords more conviction, 336b
no, more delightful, 34a
Place, no respect of, persons nor time, 164a
not to live but to die in, 241a
of a skull, 1055a
of our birth, 529a
of peace, 606a
plant another in its, 334a
prepare a, for you, 1058b
Red Sea, in your life, 799b
stands upon slippery, 148a
sunshine in the shadie, 113a
take your, or mine, 813a
thereof shall know it no more, 1030a, 1036b
this is the, 496a
time and, and the loved one, 575a
time nor, did then adhere, 196a
to be happy is here, 662b
to one, trusted, 143a
towering in her pride of, 197a
unfixed in principles and, 276b
void of all light, 75b
well-assured, in men's regard, 776a
what, is this, 898b
where honour's lodg'd, 239b
where loveliness keeps house, 810b
where men can pray, 867b
which has done him mischief, 48b
worship the gods of the, 224a
Placed, confidence, in statesmen, 22b
Places, all, all airs, 222b
all, shall be hell, 123a
all, were alike to him, 820a
angels keep their ancient, 790b
change, with me a spell, 778a
crying solitary in lonely, 762a
deep, of the earth, 1036b
distant from heaven alike, 223a
eye of heaven visits, 138a
father's fortunes and his, 226b
for going into unclean, 72a
in all the, you can, 329b
inward, of the soul, 24a
lay it on thick in the right, 671a
prosperity within thy, 1037b
they who are in highest, 275a
too many, I haven't seen, 996b
Placid and self-contain'd, 608a
repose under liberty, 271b
Placing raillery in railing, 296a
Plagiarè among good authors, 251a
Plague, art to, himself, 231b
avoid as you would the, 73a
every one hath his particular, 58b
instruments to, us, 193b
o' both your houses, 136b
of cowards, 150a
of mice, 426a
of sighing, 150b
return to, the inventor, 195b
strumpet's, to beguile many, 189a
upon such backing, 150a
us to death, 325a
what a, is love, 1013b
Plagues a lover bears, 293a
blights with, 387b
of human kind, 222a
that haunt the rich, 38b
thy wrath can send, 401b
Plagues with which mankind are curst, 291b
Plaid tartan, 582b
Plain, above the fruited, 781a
and simple faith, 168b
and uncoined constancy, 156b
as a pike-staff, 297b
as graveyard stones, 947a
as nose in man's face, 90a
as on a darkling, 622a
as the beak upon my face, 703a
as way to parish church, 160b
be, in dress, 322b
blunt man, 168b
break on hill and, 750b
brown stone will do, 536a
dealing, common sense and, 502b
doctrines, and clear, 239b
gather from the, 613a
Gromboolian, 582a
hev it, an' flat, 600b
how she makes it, 877a
human being, 932a
living and high thinking, 407a
man is the basic clod, 777a
nodding o'er the yellow, 328a
not so old and not so, 683b
of Marathon, 337b
old, men have rosy faces, 752a
set, virtue best, 121a
Siroc-wither'd, 543b
so, a stop, 152a
speak, and to purpose, 157b
tale put you down, 150a
terms, say in, 144a
the way is, peaceful, 540b
toilworn woman, 744a
vanish from the, 592b
way is all so very, 867b
Plaine, knight pricking on the, 113a
Plainest friend, 971a
Plainly and ingenuously confess, 119a
Plainness of speech, 1062a
Plains of Timbuctoo, 516b
of windy Troy, 548a
ravaged, 362a
silver-mantled, 560b
tolerant, 716a
wide and rising, 986b
Plaintive piping frog, 741a
strings, players upon, 838b
Plan, bad, of no modification, 44b
build up no, 959a
but not without a, 315b
if we are true to, 647a
my ways and rule my heart, 495b
nature's, 525b
no, is devised, 44a
or title-page, 353a
reforms his, 305b
surest, to make a man, 586a
what we, we build, 630b
Plancus was consul, 39b
Plane tree's kind, 778b
Planet, every man on the, 729b
giving her shirt for her, 984b
ill, reigns, 208a
keep, warm by friction, 963a
loyal to his, 984b
rhyming, 159a
swift like a small, 772a
swiftly tilting, 948b
swims into his ken, 477a
unvexed by war, 980a

Planetary war, 934b
Planets, Bacon could have created, 476b
come to me, 823b
engulf the, 806b
guides the, in their course, 396b
had fallen on me, 929a
heavens, and this centre, 181a
in their stations, 257b
in their turn, 299a
no, strike, 170a
Planks of our ship, 70a
Planned gaieties, 974b
nobly, 409a
wars are, by old men, 910a
Plans, call for building of, 918b
it performs it, 568b
Plant another in its place, 334a
error is a hardy, 561a
fame is no, 249a
fix'd like a, 317a
for eternity, 474a
himself on his instincts, 501a
indirect way to, religion, 240b
land set out to, a wood, 320a
of cautious growth, 950b
of slow growth, 335a
proceed tew, it, 594b
seeds and watch, 664b
sensitive, in a garden grew, 466b
the aloe, 559b
thou no roses at my head, 649b
tree for himself, 651a
whose virtues not discovered, 508b
wound that laid thee low, 452a
Plantation, longing for the old, 636a
Planted by rivers of water, 1032a
God first, a garden, 121a
I have, Apollos watered, 1060b
in the human head, 461a
potato, and replanted, 513b
the seeds of despotism, 538a
Planting the trees, 903b
wheat for this, 281b
Plant-lice, no, and snails, 954a
Plants, aromatic, 120a
as sickly, betray, 347b
beauty of growing, 282b
books of dried, 558a
fruits of life and beauty, 386b
grace that lies in, 136a
grown up in their youth, 1038a
herbs, stones, 136a
his footsteps in the sea, 362b
love the, 618a
nobler and rarer, 559b
renew both fruit and flower, 54a
sons may be as, 1038a
suck in the earth, 267a
thorns, 29a
trees to benefit, 31a
Plash, cooling, of rain, 756b
Plaster, character set like, 715a
saints, 818a
Plastered high with pride, 864a
Plastic force, moulded by some, 703a
Plat of rising ground, 246a
Plate, polished up the silver, 956a
sin with gold, 193a
weight of jewel or, 829b
Plated decks, 990a
Plates and cups clean-gleaming, 938b
china, 792a
Plates, washing up the, 980b
Platform, I have read their, 445a
Platinum, bullets made of, 848a
Platitude, good, 769b
stroke a, until it purrs, 895a
Plato, attachment à la, 683a
defined man, 72a
I prefer to err with, 34a
rule of, 250a
saying to Xenocrates, 71a
secretary of nature, 236b
thou reasonest well, 299b
Platonic love, 105b
Plato's brain, Caesar's hand and, 507a
Dialogues, Cicero on, 57a
retirement, 259b
this is, man, 72a
Platter, licked the, clean, 1015a
Plaudits of the throng, 525b
Plausibility, one grain of, 559b
Play, a little work a little, 665b
a part, 143a
a superior role, 931a
and make good cheer, 96a
attract to, creep prattle, 64b
authors, your part, 556b
body is not obliged to, 675a
by me bathe in me, 598b
can, upon it, 152a
come forth to, 245b
cracking up some, 851b
envenoms the, by stealthy jeers, 773b
fools with the time, 153a
goes to an American, 418a
hart ungalled, 176a
his, is always fair, 633b
I cannot, alone, 470a
in God's name let him, 810b
is done the curtain drops, 563b
is played out, 565a
is ready to start, 877b
is the tragedy Man, 544b
just measure of a, 42a
learned to, when he was young, 1017b
let me, and be golden, 997a
life or, 831b
life's poor, is o'er, 317b
most artful part in a, 107a
musicians that shall, 151a
not the hazard but the, 829b
of colours on clouds, 797a
of the many, 797a
on if music be food of love, 163a
on my fiddle in Dooney, 825b
out play, 150b
pleased not the million, 174a
rather hear thy discourse than see a, 223b
right to, among them, 777a
scarcely saw the, at all, 984b
see the dolphins, 326b
selfishness brought into, 514a
the devil, 127b
the fool, 432a
the fox, 55a
the game, 803b
the man Master Ridley, 87a
the woman with mine eyes, 198b
theories of a good, 865a
they would not let my, run, 291a
this may be, to you, 267a
to see that interesting, 849b
to win or toil to lose, 846b
Play, tried to, Mozart, 955b
truant at his tales, 132b
unsuccessful, 876a
up and play the game, 803b
upon the earth, 251a
watch the men at, 886b
wild white horses, 619b
winds that hold them, 260a
wise enough to, the fool, 165a
with bulls and bears, 955b
with cats, 105a
with flowers, 154b
with my cat, 99a
with similes, 407b
with the poor, 823a
woman's, is mediocre, 727a
Play'd, Cupid and my Campaspe, 112b
Played, all parts are, 161a
at bo-peep, 231a
before the Lord, 1028a
Cretan against Cretan, 55b
easier to be, on, 176a
emperors, their parts, 99b
game that must be, 846a
how you, the game, 910a
I have, the fool, 1027b
strain, upon the shingles, 636b
the black or white, 494b
upon a stage, 165b
way that they, together, 760b
with and humoured, 275a
Player, each, must be all-American, 964b
on the other side is hidden, 633b
shuffles off the buskin, 535a
strutting, 181a
that struts and frets, 199b
with railroads, 898a
Player's hide, tyger's hart in, 126a
Players in your housewifery, 187a
men and women merely, 161a
most be, 220a
mouth it as many, do, 175a
of lofty pipe organs, 898b
upon plaintive strings, 838b
Playful breeze drops in the pool, 589a
when I'm, 676a
Playhouses coaches waggons, 429a
Playing all my heart remembers, 740b
boy, on the seashore, 288a
ever amid our, 583a
fields of Eton, 400b
holidays, 149b
of the merry organ, 1004b
so peacefully there, 853a
the knave and dissimulation, 284a
ugly yahoo tricks, 902b
Playmate, time's but our, 627b
Playmates, I have had, 428b
Play's the thing, 174a
Plays all sorts of roles, 265a
going to, and carrying people, 286a
ignorance, the chief part, 70a
man, many parts, 161a
romantic, with happy endings, 830b
sports and, with me, 384b
upon this string first, 274b
writing of, a great matter, 765b
Plaything, man's, 61a
some livelier, 317a

Playthings of fate, 930a
takes our, one by one, 525b
Playwright, deserted as a, 876a
Playwrights mouth, 794b
Plaza, Toro, Duke of, 685b
Plea, every pleading is a, in vain, 988b
justice by thy, 146a
necessity the tyrant's, 45a, 255b
so tainted and corrupt, 145a
Plead before another generation, 55a
causes better, 37b
excuse every man will, 227b
lament and sue, 414a
with humane men, 517a
Pleading, every, is a plea in vain, 988b
Pleasance revel and applause, 188a
youth is full of, 169b
Pleasant abridgment of all that was, 357b
actions, performance of, 922b
air is calm and, 250a
and sweet to the sense, 262b
angling will prove so, 235b
biography is universally, 473b
bread eaten in secret is, 1039a
country's earth, 140a
day, foretells a, 586b
dreams awake, from our, 449b
dreams, lies down to, 470b
England's, pastures, 388b
from, to severe, 286b
fruits do grow, 220b
fruits, eat his, 1044b
glee, songs of, 385a
is Saturday night, 398b
journeys, 285a
land, England's green and, 388b
land, mighty ocean and, 626b
land of counterpane, 750b
make thy riches, 184b
memory of their worth, 471b
moderate, food and drink, 282b
place, England is a, 598a
places, lines fallen in, 1032b
seat, this castle hath a, 195a
shade, sitting in a, 220a
side, had his, 804b
so jolly so comely, 377a
sour looks are not, 20a
things to pay are compliments, 768b
think him, enough, 580b
thought, we meet thee like a, 407b
thoughts bring sad thoughts, 403b
thrilling glorious hours, 590b
time with my mind, 654a
to have money, 595b
to know Mr. Lear, 580b
to remember these things, 36b
to watch another's struggle, 34b
too to think on, 261b
touchy testy, fellow, 300a
vices, 193b
walk a pleasant talk, 658b
word to speak, 558a
year's, king, 212b
Pleasantest sort of a poet, 936b
things in the world, 434a
Pleasantness, ways of, 1038b
Pleasantry, folly even in, 74a
species of wit or, 372a
Pleasant'st angling, 157b
Pleas'd me long choosing, 258a
Pleas'd, silence was, 255b
still, to praise, 312a
with favours given, 330a
with the danger, 276b
with what he gets, 160b
Please, a woman says what will, 344b
all, alike, 255b
all and you please none, 11a
all girls he can, 701a
blest with certainty to, 396b
books cannot always, 383b
charm or interest or, 754a
circumstance to, us, 266a
everybody, 45b
fancy of men, 283a
live to, 335b
love seeketh not itself to, 386b
man must, himself, 616a
Molière cannot, himself, 286b
natural to, 276b
never fails to, 288a
old fashions, me best, 130a
part of the things that, 341b
pleasure has ceased to, 337a
pleasures too refin'd to, 314b
sir I want some more, 576b
studious to, 335b
the fleeting guest, 754a
they, are pleas'd, 354a
tower'd cities, us, 245b
try to, and please not, 974b
whenever you, 72a
world and one's father, 269b
Pleased, disposition to be, 341b
God to visit us, 229b
gods are well, 223a
to call his mind, 495a
to see her company, 284b
to see the dolphins play, 326b
to take of my labours, 339a
to the last, 316a
with a rattle, 317a
with effect he produces, 858a
Pleases, Molière, all the world, 286b
use money as one, 558b
Pleasing anxious being, 349a
concord end, 260b
dreadful thought, 300a
dreams and slumbers light, 415a
ev'ry, ev'ry prudent part, 314b
eye or face, 999b
few things more, to eye, 471b
hope, whence this, 299b
imagine himself, 282a
land of drowsy head, 328b
manner and laugh, 931b
memory of all he stole, 321b
myself mightily, 285a
on their ear, voice so, 6b
punishment, 128b
seeking what is, to them, 283a
sublime and, thoughts, 890a
surest method of, 323a
themes, nature's, 329a
to the angels, 851a
ware is half sold, 233b
Pleasurable and genial feeling, 425b
Pleasure, ancient, and pain, 809b
and convenience of our lives, 355a
and pain, light life, 661b
anguish rides swift after, 625a
at the helm, 350a
blind with tears, 467b
communication of immediate, 423b
Pleasure, desire to teach or give, 41b
dispensation of, 446b
dissipation without, 369b
double, to deceive, 269b
drink it with, 1066a
drown the brim, 183a
ease and, 484b
eternally new, 725a
flowing limb in, drowns, 328b
fly from, 337a
for what were, 722a
forget to take, 285a
friend of, 351b
from thinking too highly, 282a
good, ease content, 317b
greeted with, 803a
half-intellectual, 733a
has ceased to please, 337a
he that can take his, 107a
hinder me of a little, 285a
his company an everlasting, 29a
hope, in what yet remain, 276a
how much, they lose, 243a
I have no, in them, 1043b
I live in, 329a
if you were queen of, 693a
in noticing them in others, 264b
in poetic pains, 277b
in proving their falseness, 530b
in the pathless woods, 454b
in trim gardens takes his, 246a
indulge myself in, 285a
is intermission of pain, 227b
is oft a visitant, 479a
joys comings and goings, 62b
laugh of, grows less gay, 499b
leisure strikes him as, 569b
little, in the house, 368b
little, of the game, 293b
lonely, 406b
love of, 605b
love of, and love of sway, 314b
love's, 827a
making it blossom with, 569a
mingled profit with, 42a
never is at home, 482b
no, endures unseasoned, 44b
no, is comparable, 119b
no man's profit nor, 229a
of being cheated, 239a
of love is in loving, 265b
of talking, 297b
of travel, 739a
on, she was bent, 363b
only, I have left, 326a
over-great, in being popular, 559b
perfect understanding will extinguish, 787b
poignancy to, 290a
power of giving, 702a
public stock of harmless, 337b
pure intellect will find pure, 722a
rage for, 372b
reason's whole, 317b
regarded as the quality, 806b
reverie is its, 498a
riches fame and, 283a
self-complacency is, 282a
shock of, to the frame, 483b
single, costs the soul, 755a
so receive be vain, 16a
some to business some to, 314b
sounds the, of life, 800b
spoils the, of the time, 198a
sure in being mad, 277b
sweet is, after pain, 280a

Pleasure the chief good, 72b
think with, or pain, 530a
thy most pointed, 751b
to be drunk, 332b
to the Almighty, 1031a
to the spectators, 494a
trip up to the pole, 707a
turn to, 326b
ugliest trades have moments of, 509b
walked a mile with, 907a
well-spring of, 561a
when, can be had, 341b
when I play not, 111a
where is no, ta'en, 130a
with pain for leaven, 691b
without loss, 110a
work thou for, 762b
worldly ease or, 329b
youth and, meet, 453a
youth of, wasteful, 574b
Pleasure-dome, stately, decree, 420b
Pleasure-house, built my soul a, 546b
Pleasure-lovers, run aground sooner than flat-bottomed, 991b
Pleasures, all the, prove, 123a, 992b
and palaces, 464b
are like poppies, 393b
banish pain, 303a
being ill one of great, 671b
calm, hover'd nigh, 328b
daily cares, and needs, 594b
doubling his, 396b
every age has its, 286b
homely home and simple, 788a
lordships', 212a
love and all his, 221a
of heroic poesy, 243a
of its, tired, 404b
of the present day, 329a
of youth, 34a
perennial, plants, 490a
preferable to all, of youth, 301b
pretty, might one move, 110b
purchases, of world cheap, 109b
some new, prove, 216a
sooth'd his soul to, 280a
suck'd on country, 215a
sunless, of weary people, 701b
sweeter than other, 275b
too refin'd to please, 314b
unreproved, free, 245a
whose, are the cheapest, 589a
whose charms were broken, 586b
Pledge allegiance to the flag, 762b
I will, with mine, 219a
is still the same, 935a
never signed no, 601a
of the possible conformity, 806b
to each other our lives, 373b
to thee our love and toil, 820b
you to a new deal, 918b
Pledged, to my, word am true, 948a
Pledges, disastrous, 935a
Pleiades, influences of, 1032a
Pleiads, rainy, wester, 787a
Plenteous, harvest truly is, 1052a
Plentiful as blackberries, 150a
lack of wit, 173b
Plenty comes and goes, 663a
ease and, 16b
God's, 281a
happy in the, giv'n, 317a
however, silver dollars, 689a
of provisions, 1070a
Plenty of the kind, 546b
peace and, bed and board, 992b
seven years of great, 1023b
Pley, no childes, 81b
Pliable animal, man is, 617b
name of the other was, 274a
Pliant instrument of Executive will, 425b
Plight, hungry, 1003a
Pliny, is it, 344b
Plodders, continual, 132a
Plodding wins the race, 11a
Plods his weary way, 348a
Ploffskin Pluffskin Pelican jee, 582a
Plot, blessed, 139a
daring, in extremity, 276b
gunpowder treason and, 1000a
hinges upon the scheme, 744a
horror the soul of the, 544a
invented new, 923b
melodious, of beechen green, 481a
new, in the cemetery, 873a
passions spin the, 639a
persons attempting to find a, 676b
souls that cringe and, 600a
survey the, 153a
women guide the, 381a
Plots and conspiracies of history, 773b
towns where the, hold more, 787b
Plow and sow and reap and mow, 1000a
brother will follow the, 729b
Christ the, 896b
come friends who, the sea, 682b
deep while sluggards sleep, 330b
Farmer Ledlow late at, 705a
following his, 406b
for what avail the, 506b
hand to the, 1056b
I maun mind the, 447b
quiet as a, laid by, 734b
the sea, 46a
the watery deep, 4a
Plowed with my heifer, 1026b
Plowing his four jugera of land, 50a
Plowman, heavy steps of the, 825a
plods his weary way, 348a
Plows, keel, air, 117b
leave our, and workshops, 559a
the sand, 935a
Plowshare, drives her, o'er creation, 306a
fashioned the first, 584b
put not your, too deep, 417a
stern ruin's, 391a
too deep into new land, 417a
Plowshares, swords into, 1045a
Pluck a crow together, 129a
allegiance, 150a
berries harsh and crude, 248b
blackberries, 520a
bright honour, 149b
down house, 242b
drowned honour, 149b
flower safety, 150a
from memory a rooted sorrow, 199a
hearts from them, 156a
it out, 1051a
out heart of my mystery, 176a
out his flying feather, 693a
out the hairpins, 894a
sworn to weed and, 139a
Pluck takes us into difficulty, 616b
the eyes of sentiment, 534b
till time and times are done, 825a
to fight, 596b
you out of the crannies, 556a
Pluck'd feathers to wing the dart, 11b
fruit she, 258a
his gown, 356a
Plucked, Diogenes, a cock, 72a
from my lapel, 801b
gathered not harshly, 258b
violets, 225a
Plucker down of kings, 126a
Plucking the fruit of memory, 774a
Plucks justice by the nose, 183b
Plum cake, some gave them, 1015a
Mr. and Mrs. Lettie, 841a
pulled out a, 1015a
Plumage, brightest, 981a
decked in, new and fine, 641a
glossy, dark and sleek, 395b
pities the, 371a
Plumb the depths of emotion, 757b
the Oriental mind, 813b
Plumbing, portable, 957a
Plume, air pride, here buckle, 724b
blast-beruffled, 705b
eagle who has lent his, 11b
helmet and the, 547b
white, 491b
white, and a green lance, 976a
Plumed helmets gleamed, 628a
knight, 662a
troop, farewell the, 189a
war-bonnet, 979a
Plumes, borrowed, 10a
eagle's own, 11b
her feathers, 247b
Plummet, deeper than did, sound, 210a
sounds with a deeper, 800b
Plummet's, heavy, pace, 249b
Plump Jack, 150b
why I'm so, 378a
Plumper, berry's cheek is, 647b
Plumpskin Ploshkin Pelican jill, 582a
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne, 201a
Plums, life's a pudding full of, 685b
Plunder, leave exempt from, 809a
public, 442a
slaughter steal, 63b
system of, 594a
Plunged beneath material surface, 616b
into sea of words, 923a
Pluribus, e, unum, 1010a
Plutarch, never such a man as, 58b
three deaths in, 69b
Pluto, won the ear of, 245b
Plutocracy, government by a, 780a
Plutonian, dim, shore, 711b
shore, night's, 545a
Pluto's cheek, 246a
Ply, learn to, the pen, 615b
serve to, the sampler, 248a
Plymouth, pious ones of, 592b
sand, only rock among the, 496b
Pneumatic bliss, 943b
tire, wind in a, 754b
Po, wandering, 353b
Pobble who has no toes, 582a
Pocket, carried in my, 288a

Pocket full of rye, 1017a
hand in its breeches, 478a
into some wan's, 833b
little in one's own, 107b
Lucy Locket lost her, 1019a
scruple to pick a, 291a
touches the purse or, 573a
very sling in my, 370a
watch in a private, 323a
wid a, full of tin, 636a
Pocketbook, full, often groans, 920b
Pocketed by most newspaper critics, 472b
Pocket-handkerchief before his streaming eyes, 658b
Pocket-knife, magic tool the, 450a
Pockets, changing contents of, 931b
compensated out of their, 425b
Poe with his raven, 600b
Poem, discussing poet not, 933a
explanation of, 961a
fain would write a, 571b
for one single good, 379a
God wrote His loveliest, 888b
hangs on the berry bush, 704b
heroic, a biography, 474b
I recall by its rhythm, 508b
illuminated reader is the, 865a
lonely as a tree, 936a
make his life a heroic, 472b
marred by superfluous verse, 526a
music of, along with words, 857a
not necessarily obscure, 425a
of earth, 610b
ought to be a true, 250a
read a good, 378b
round and perfect, 650a
shot a, into the air, 912a
should not mean but be, 960b
to which we return, 424a
United States the greatest, 607a
works and does some, 476a
Poems are made by fools, 936b, 942a
he who would write heroic, 472b
Ibid's prose or, 855a
in every volume of, 341b
living, 524a
more, produced, 880a
no man reads, 52a
seldom consist of poetry, 787b
temporary, 336b
Whitman's, 973a
Poesy, a drainless shower of light, 477b
forgetting the great end of, 477b
have participation of divineness, 118b
heavenly gift of, 278b
overwhelm myself in, 477b
pleasures of heroic, 243a
Poet against poet, 7a
and saint, 268a
bad, is super-abundant, 923a
bad, unconscious and conscious, 943b
binds together, 406a
bit by him that comes behind, 296a
broad famous English, 214a
buffoon and, 741b
business of a comic, 297b
cannot die, 549b
can survive everything, 767b
commend so great a, 280b
Poet could not but be gay, 409a
creates outside of his own personality, 756b
despised, 515a
dies mute nature mourns, 413a
discussing, not poem, 933a
gathers fruit, 780b
Goldsmith, naturalist, 337b
he was a, 884a
how does the, speak to men, 473a
joyful let the, be, 592b
liberty of a, 243a
lies beneath this sod, 425b
like the prince of the clouds, 618b
limbs of the mangled, 40a
lunatic lover and, 142b
make a, excellent, 240a
modest cough of a minor, 765b
moon talk by a, 676b
more confident than a bad, 52a
more than the, expressed, 515a
must be a chameleon, 791a
no, and they died, 320b
not a musician, 827a
not the way of the great, 897b
octogenarian, 823a
of the difficult, 993b
perhaps no person can be a, 492a
pleasantest sort of a, 936b
proof of a, 607a
secure of a few copyists, 559b
short-haired, 713a
should always be hungry, 981b
should avoid religion, 630a
shuts the past against the, 516b
soaring in high reason, 250a
tadpole, 695a
the priest the soldier the, 619a
twirls them in his mind, 704a
vision arose, 722a
was ever, so trusted, 341a
who's old and wise, 936b
will follow the rainbow, 729b
with so many felicities, 403a
with the coward's tongue, 781a
without love, 473a
worthy of the name of, 476a
Poeta nascitur non fit, 424b
Poetess, maudlin, 318b
Poetic faith, which constitutes, 424b
fields encompass me, 298b
flights, 436b
genius, good sense body of, 424b
imagination, higher, 556b
justice with lifted scale, 321b
license, freer utterances of, 33a
meet nurse for, child, 414a
names, have given them less, 599a
nook, 448a
pains, pleasure in, 277b
pearl, 604a
wine-scented and, soul, 751b
Poetical, gods made thee, 162a
Poetics, never indulge in, 30b
Poeticule, tenth-rate, 695a
Poetry a criticism of life, 732b
a medium for writing prose, 767b
a mere mechanic art, 363a
an escape from emotion, 943b
architecture sculpture, 614b
art, intrigue, 702a
as well written as prose, 933a
Poetry, attainable in, 545b
be a poet or enjoy, 492a
beautiful mode of saying things, 621b
breath and finer spirit, 406a
brisker pipes than, 786b
change in body of, 941a
Chinese, 799a
comes fine spun, 42b
consist of, and nothing else, 787b
cradled into, by wrong, 239b, 466a
dawn of music, and art, 502a
definition of pure, 756b
definitions of prose and, 424a
essential, 424a
essential gaudiness of, 906a
fettered, 388b
fleshly school of, 708a
forged slowly, 869a
genius for painting, 505a
gives pleasure, 702a
good religious, 787b
great things in, are song, 824a
I know that is, 649b
if, comes not naturally, 478a
in the hearts of all men, 475b
is comforting piece of fiction, 908b
is difficult to read, 573b
is man's rebellion, 900a
is what Milton saw, 895b
life's prose, 654a
like a page of prancing, 647a
line of, strays into my memory, 788a
live without, music and art, 653a
made subsequent, 250a
melancholy madness of, 1001b
music resembles, 310b
never become popular art, 967a
no lover of, can spare Chaucer, 508a
nobody ought to read, 515a
not a purpose but a passion, 544b
not, but prose run mad, 318b
not proper antithesis, 423b
of earth, 477b
of Lord Byron, 492b
of speech, 454a
of the commonplace, 744a
of words, 546a
old-fashioned, 236a
over-poetical for, 567a
painting and music, 388b
prophecy and religion, 605a
record of the best moments, 469a
refreshment with a bit of, 637b
Shakespeare wrote better, 798a
she that with, is won, 239a
should surprise, 478a
silent, 62a
speak as one who fed on, 510a
speaking painting, 62a
spontaneous overflow, 406a
teaches the force of few words, 508a
that has palpable design, 478a
their universal pastime, 520b
thinking in its higher forms is, 784a
when, has a meaning, 787b
where the Greeks had, 449b
whining, 215b
wit hope virtue, 501a

Poetry, writing of, 943b
written, unless out of health, 788a
Poet's darling, 407b
dignity and ease, 319a
dream, consecration and the, 409b
ear, flattery lost on, 413b
eye in fine frenzy, 142b
eye, muse on nature with a, 432a
food is love and fame, 466a
inward pride, 992a
made as well as born, 219b
pen turns them to shapes, 142b
possess a, brain, 122b
song and prophet's word, 832b
visions, 812b
Poets, all that, sing, 510b
an' useful men, 969a
and romancers, 808a
are people who despise money, 792a
are sultans, 266b
are the hierophants, 432b, 468b
autumn, sing, 647a
avoid citations from, 22a
by their sufferings grow, 239b
creatures most absurd, 320b
desire to teach, 41b
experience choked feeling, 984b
fail in reading their verses, 518a
ferryman, write of, 128a
few, were so mated before, 791a
generals or, or statesmen, 675b
hallucinations of, 908b
historians biographers, 423b
Homer first of heroic, 338b
in our youth, 406b
in their misery dead, 406b
Irish, learn your trade, 828a
light but lamps, 648b
like stinking fish, 425b
long-haired, 713a
lose half the praise, 242b
love is a boy by, styl'd, 239a
make men witty, 121b
makes men, and sages, 638a
modern and perhaps ancient, 275b
of the proud old lineage, 927a
only great, can read them, 590a
pensive painful vigils keep, 321b
pleasure only, know, 277b
seem more business-like, 880a
souls of, dead and gone, 482b
steal from Homer, 221a
stones and, 790b
that lasting marble seek, 242a
things that the first, had, 122b
three, in three ages born, 279b
to have great, 611b
touchy tribe of, 41b
two classes of, 508a
unacknowledged legislators, 469a
virtue not often found among, 108a
women and, see the truth, 996a
works of the great, 590a
youthful, dream, 245b
Poets' forms of beauty pass, 605a
orchestra, 735b
Poignancy to pleasure, 290a
Point a moral, 336a
as with silent finger, 411a
highest, of my greatness, 211a
lieth at, of death, 1055b
man at the, of death, 290a
Point, men at, of death, 138a
of a diamond, 1048a
of cunning to borrow, 120b
of cunning to shape answer, 120b
of doctrine, 68b, 339b
of time, 58a
of view, someone else's, 901a
of wisdom to be silent, 58a
refined, of felicity, 294b
slow and moving finger, 189b
too fine a, to your wit, 110a
too fine a, upon it, 579b
Pointed firs, great army of the, 742b
pleasure, 751b
satire, Buckhurst for, 289a
spires of many temples, 443a
Points, arm'd at, exactly, 171a
daggers with, downward, 224a
eleven, in the law, 29a
of belief, 438b
of gravest import yielded, 686a
out some circumstance, 266a
out the soul's eternal sleep, 383a
to yonder glade, 313b
trifling, 436b
Poise, keep an equal, 736a
Poised, remain, a long time, 855a
Pois'ning of a dart, 267a
Poison, bathe before I drink the, 21a
crush'd sweet, 247a
dream has power to, sleep, 469a
England at her roots, 865b
it is a, 559b
make use of, to show skill, 28b
more deadly, 129b
ounce of, in one pocket, 493b
persons for whom truth is, 932b
power is, 697b
steel nor, can touch him, 197b
sweet, 147b
the butter, 802a
their lives, 872b
to his mind, 494b
to others, 34b
us do we not die, 145a
which acts upon serpents, 50a
Poison'd by their wives, 139b
chalice, 195b
Poisoned rat in a hole, 296a
Poisonous Nessus shirts, 474b
sting, critics with, 606b
wine, wolf's-bane for its, 483a
Poison-weeds, vilest deeds like, 770a
Poke, buy pig in the, 95a
dial from, 160b
poor Billy, 873b
Poky dull and dry, 847b
Polar day, through the long, 626a
Pole, behold each, 213b
beloved from, to pole, 422a
embrace a, as a Frenchman, 100b
pleasure trip up to the, 707a
sigh from Indus to the, 313a
so tall to reach the, 302b
spread truth from, to pole, 299a
to Cape Columbia, 763b
transmit the Preludes, 943a
true as the needle to the, 239b
Poles, wheel between the, 556b
Police in citizens' clothes, 505b
international, power, 779b
legacies left to strange, 872b
spies lie in the bushes, 840b
Policeman Day, 820a
Policeman, heard a, on his beat, 1008b
tall, of my mind, 968b
Policeman's lot is not a happy one, 682b
Policemen stand and purr, 955a
Policy, cause of, 154a
economy exercised over men becomes, 55b
Fabian, 30b
honesty is always best, 108b
of repression of ideas, 984a
of the good neighbor, 919a
sets no hand to best, 14a
sits above conscience, 203a
stratagems and, are allowable, 108a
Polish, felony to buy stove, 835b
her until she glimmers, 739a
independent, state, 771a
of far-reaching ancestry, 628a
Polish'd horde, society is now one, 459b
Polished dart, laughter winged his, 688a
idleness, frivolous work of, 397b
razor keen, 322b
through act and speech, 637b
up the handle, 682a
up the silver plate, 956a
Polisht lips, apply its, 411a
Polite, costs nothing to be, 872b
phrases and poses, 644a
safe, obedient and sterile, 931b
Politeness, pine-apple of, 381a
treated me with excessive, 909a
wind in French, 754b
Politic, the body, 344a
Political animal, man is, 26a
appeasement, 917b
assemblies, tyranny of, 515b
bands, dissolve the, 373a
calculation, variable of, 633b
campaigns, 806a
community, best, 26b
decisions, 811b
democracy in America, 611a
discussions, 811a
distorted into, subjects, 418b
education, 696b
executive magistracy, 361b
freedom was business of government, 919a
independence, guarantees of, 771a
institutions a superstructure, 850a
life, right to his own, 921a
man is a, animal, 26a
or religious privilege, 588a
party, test of a, 986b
party that works both sides, 921b
pills, 831a
preach upon subjects, 418b
prosperity, social and, 538b
rather, than religious, 339b
spine-character, 611a
system, basis of our, 367a
uneven, development, 850b
unit, United States is a, 977a
volcanic, instinct, 767a
world, natural and, 361a
world, necessary in the, 374a
Politically, power, fer years, 841a
Politician, coffee makes the, wise, 312b
I am not a, 664b
proper memory for a, 700b

Politician that would circumvent God, 178b
Politician's corpse was laid away, 848a
pen, at the stroke of a, 663a
Politicians are marvels of energy, 838a
God and, willing, 958b
one rule for, 838a
race of, put together, 295b
tin horn, 843a
to patriotism, 902a
Politics absorbs the livelong day, 831a
business, conviviality, 611a
celebrity in, or trade, 505a
conscience has with, 381b
customs, and tongue, 629b
difference of, 562b
has got so expensive, 904b
hold up the torches, 375a
holy mistaken zeal in, 1002a
is apple sauce, 904b
is still th' same ol' spoort, 835b
is the science, 939a
magnanimity in, 360b
makes strange bedfellows, 645a
modern, 697b
most important thing in life, 641b
new deal in American, 918b
power, diplomatic name, 958a
practical, 697a
pure power, 958a
purification of, 661b
self-deception in, 850b
slipped from, to puns, 499b
the art of human happiness, 812a
the damnedest, 726a
treat, and morality apart, 700a
we bar, 684b
were their own business, 961a
Polity, ideal, bring into existence, 24b
Poll, rubbed her old, 485b
talk'd like poor, 347a
Pollertics, my, like my religion, 664b
Polluted, but is not, by them, 72a
flock, 934a
Pollutes, wandering thought, the day, 469a
whate'er it touches, 464b
Pollutions, sun passeth through, 72a
Polly Flinders, 1018a
put the kettle on, 1019b
'Pollygy ain't gwine ter make h'ar come, 738b
Pollytician, reg'lar, 835b
Pollytics, business man in, 835b
Polygamy may be held in dread, 459a
Polyglot boarding house, 780a
Polysyllabic words, 425a
Pomegranate from Browning, 518a
Pomp and feast and revelry, 245b
and glory of this world, 211a
and parade, 367b
ascended jubilant, 257b
atmosphere of, and glory, 940b
blot out vain, 68b
enemy to, and noise, 300a
keep out, and pride, 757b
of emperors ridiculous, 501a
of history, 512b
of pow'r, 348a
of yesterday, 816a
Pomp, painted, 159b
pride, and circumstance, 189a
puts all the, to flight, 313b
sepulchred in such, 244b
slow, 467b
sultan after sultan with, 531b
take physic, 192a
tedious, of writ, 652b
tide of, 156a
tongue lick absurd, 175b
vain, and glory, 1068b
what is, rule reign, 127a
Pompey bade Sylla recollect, 56a
Pompous in the grave, 241b
mediocrity of middle life, 603b
phrase, nor deal with, 436b
title, 97b
Pomps and vanity, 1069a
Pond, cream and mantle like a standing, 143a
Ponderable to our touch, 826b
Pondered weak and weary, 544b
Ponderous axes rung, no, 365a
sack, heaves his, 332b
Ponds will be thought bottomless, 590b
Poniard, sharp, behind his back, 773a
Poniards, she speaks, 157b
Ponies, wretched blind pit, 854a
Pons asinorum, 29a
Ponsonby Perks, 749a
Pontick sea, like to the, 189a
Pontius Pilate, suffered under, 1068a
Pony, had a little, 1019b
hit a, over the nose, 813b
Poodles, as for the, 714b
Pooh pooh to you, 683b
Pool, dreaming, 598b
green mantle of the standing, 192a
of tears, 791a
playful breeze in the, 589a
Pools, in whose, life's joys, 953a
Poop was beaten gold, 200b
Poor about your lands, 547a
aged and, and slow, 760a
agent despised, 182b
although he was, 442a
always with you, 1054b
and content is rich, 188a
and often very lousy, 331b
and rascally people, 284a
and the maimed, 1057a
and trivial rich and rare, 863a
and unhappy brains for drinking, 187b
annals of the, 348a
appearance when stripped of colours, 25a
apt to be proud, 165a
are they that have not patience, 188a
be flatter'd, 310a
beetle that we tread upon, 184b
black cherubs rise at seven, 991b
blotted note, 767b
body, winna let a, 402b
but she was honest, 1008a
care of the, 282b
cat i' the adage, 196a
certain, widow, 1056a
child, you'd say, 629b
compassion to the, 262a
concern themselves with rich, 876b
considereth the, 1034a
Poor contents him with care of Heav'n, 317a
creatures that we are, 578b
dead soldiers of King George, 821a
decent provision for the, 340b
degenerate from the ape, 969b
devil get thee gone, 345b
dog Tray, 432b
dull city, 778b
English, 867a
enriches him not and makes me, 188a
exchange for deity offended, 391b
exchequer of the, 139a
faces of the, 1045a
feed the, 1061a
feel for the poor, 498b
fellow's skull, 426b
folks as I, such, 598b
fool is hang'd, 193b
foolish things that live a day, 824a
fools decoyed, 285a
for a pair of shoes, 1049a
found'st me, at first, 357a
friends were, but honest, 183a
give rest to the, 88a
give to the, 1053b, 1065a
giveth unto the, 1041b
God only can make us, 519b
God's, who cannot wait, 525b
harmless fly, 130a
honest exceeding, man, 144a
house, like a miser in a, 163a
how, a thing is man, 122a
human heart, 591a
I being, 825b
if, eat whenever you can, 72a
if you are a, man, 72a
in nothing else is he, 650b
in spirit, 1050b
Indian whose untutor'd mind, 316a
infirm weak and despised, 191b
jewel of their souls, 752b
Jim Jay, 863a
Kiltartan's, 826a
kind of creature, 669a
knew no more that he was, 646a
laws grind the, 354a
lean lank face, 537b
life, as it is, 590b
life like the arch of a crescent, 761b
life's, play is o'er, 317b
little foal, 420a
little lambs, 818b
little one-horse town, 674b
lone woman, 153a
lot and dirty too, 879a
love their country and be, 321a
making rich not making, 315a
man, aid to every, 282b
man at his gate, 591b
man being down, 1066a
man finds a quarter-dollar, 800b
man had nothing, 1028a
man has a grudge, 7a
man is by no means, 41a
man is deprived, 25a
man to get out iv Purgatory, 835a
man who craves more is, 47a
man's cottage, 38a
men's cottages, 143b
merry monarch scandalous and, 289a

Poor might-have-beens, 742a
mortals make this earth bitter, 474b
my wife, wretch, 284a
naked wretches, 192a
nasty brutish and short, 229a
no disgrace t' be, 841a
none so, to do him reverence, 168a
nurture, land that gives, 28a
old astronomers, 846a
people putting on style, 737a
phantom of the hungry, 674a
pity upon the, 1040a
player that struts, 199b
prey of the rich on the, 374a
proud homes, 792b
purses proud garments, 130b
reliev'd the, 4b
rich and, are one, 16b
rich gifts wax, 175a
robin, 1018a
rogues talk of court news, 193b
scandals iv th', 834a
shall never cease, 1025b
simple flannels of the, 956b
so, he could not keep dog, 73a
sort of memory, 659a
soul sat sighing, 189b
spirits who neither enjoy much, 778b
splendid wings, 695a
sport not worth the candle, 234b
substitute, outside show is, 10a
succor the, my sisters, 763b
the mind without vanity, 726a
the wants that pinch the, 38b
they bid me gae by, 417a
they, I rich, 101b
though much they have, 101b
though the room be, indeed, 668a
Tom's a-cold, 192a
too, for a bribe, 350a
unsightly noisome things, 503a
was the loan at best, 860a
weak palsy-stricken thing, 480b
when, cried Caesar wept, 168a
when I am, 417a
wherefore the, complain, 427a
who are capable of joy, 823a
whoso mocketh the, 1039b
world what wilt thou do, 263b
wretch with a bottle, treat, 293a
ye who now do bless the, 593a
Poorer, for richer for, 1069a
Poorest he in England, 228b
man in his cottage, 335a
thing superfluous, 191b
Poorhouse, glorious hours in a, 590b
over the hill to the, 731b
Poorly clad, few friends and go, 680b
Pop goes the unerring rifle, 661a
goes the weasel, 1004a
Pope, better to err with, 452a
equal to that of, 309a
of Rome, 520b
Popery, in danger of, 301a
inclines a man to, 120b
Popinjay, buzzard or a, 983a
pester'd with, 149b
Popinjays or soot-smeared mumbojumbos, 473a
Poplar, edg'd with, pale, 244b
first tall silver, 888b
Poplar's gentle and tall, 778a
Poplars showed white of their leaves, 680b
Popp'd in between election and hopes, 179a
Poppies blow between the crosses, 860b
drows'd with the fume of, 482b
of Cathay, 528a
pleasures are like, 393b
Poppy nor mandragora, 188b
or a lily in your hand, 683a
scattereth her, 241b
Pops and sighs out, 939a
Populace, barbarians philistines and, 623a
Roman, 525a
Popular American children's books, 804a
applause, ignominy of, 755a
applause, steered by, 57a
demand, heroes created by, 956a
favour bears her company, 44a
government, form of, 382b
marriage is, 765a
morality, foes of, 617b
not aim to be, 425a
over-great pleasure in being, 559b
prejudice in favour of two, 576b
propaganda has to be, 951a
truth not so, 460a
tunes, taste for, 862a
war will cease to be, 767b
Popularity is a crime, 286a
is glory's small change, 496b
Population able to read, 888a
agricultural, 50b
and wealth, 593b
human, of the world, 894a
hungry and squalid, 633b
Populi, vox, vox, Dei, 74a
Populous and smoky city, 466b
city pent, long in, 258a
rich and, a nation, 698b
Porcelain, precious, of human clay, 279b
Porches of mine ears, 172b
Pore benighted 'eathen, 818a
on thy dissolving score, 716b
ust to be so happy and so, 746a
Pores of the ocean, 466b
Pork, captain's biscuits and pickled, 564b
wheat and, though useful, 743a
Porpentine, fretful, 172b
Porphyry font, gold fin in the, 551a
Porpoise, there's a, close behind us, 656a
Porridge, cold, 209b
spare breath to cool, 60b
Porsena, Lars, of Clusium, 493b
Port after stormie seas, 113a
bent to make some, 620b
came to, last Sunday night, 722b
for men, 342a
is near the bells I hear, 610a
o' heaven, 803b
of men's labors, 118b
pride in their, 354a
Portable climate, coal is a, 505a
plumbing, 957a
Portal, fitful tracing of a, 906a
immortality's, 651b
opens to receive me, 397a
outermost, 692a
we call death, 523a
Portals are alternate night and day, 531b
errors, of discovery, 917a
Portentous clouds, gloomy and, 500a
phrase, 459b
sight, 422b
Porter, all, and skittles, 625a
of my father's lodge, 648a
Sweeney to Mrs., 944a
Portion at close of life, 16a
brief life is here our, 593a
everyone must take an equal, 60a
gift is a, of thyself, 502b
have no, in us, 833a
my, in this life, 250a
of a good man's life, 403b
of that around me, 453b
of the loveliness, 468a
wales a, 390a
Portions and parcels of dreadful past, 547a
of the soul of man, 599b
Portius, thy steady temper, 299a
Porto Bello, off to capture, 663a
Portrait a kind of biography, 651a
lifelike, drew, 339a
loth to sit for his, 858a
man's work a, of himself, 671a
of a person that one knows, 379a
painters of centuries ago, 610b
painting, 669a
painting, two styles of, 576b
Portraiture is not photography, 948a
Ports and happy havens, 138a
of slumber, 154a
thousands of miles apart, 524b
Portugal, bottom like Bay of, 162b
Poses, polite phrases and, 644a
Posies, thousand fragrant, 123a
Position, not certain of our own, 882a
of exclusive predominance, 910b
of unquestioned ascendancy, 594a
Positions, symmetry of their, 12a
Positive endeavors to preserve peace, 920a
moral sense, women have, 696a
nuisance and more trouble, 766b
promises, 956b
Positivist, he was man and a, 637a
Possess a poet's brain, 122b
and use virtue, 27a
belongs to greater power to, 100a
but one idea, 340b
in their bodies a poison, 50a
nothing, although I, 31b
one world, 215a
soul with patience, 279b
them not with fear, 156a
your souls in your patience, 279b
Possess'd, I die but first I have, 455b
love itself, 137b
regain love once, 260b
Possessed by a spirit of revolt, 641b
by death, 943b
by their money, 222a
most precious thing, 344b
no value the moment it is, 290b

Possessed with power answerable to rage, 57a
Possesses, above everything he, 325a
good mind, a kingdom, 48a
heart of a woman, 855b
rapture, 839a
solitary one that, malice, 680a
this talent, 853b
Possessing all things, 213a, 422b, 1062a
blessing of a judgment, 23a
heart of woman he loves, 855b
thy sure, 526b
too dear for my, 206a
Possession always cheapens, 690a
bliss in, will not last, 413a
complete, of me, 576a
housed where it gets, 129a
implies duty, 876b
is eleven points, 29a
is the grave of bliss, 805b
loss and, are one, 848b
love of money as a, 925a
mad in, 207a
man's best, 17b
man's real, 650b
my history an everlasting, 19b
object in, 65b
of being well-deceived, 294b
of cluster of qualities, 718b
of the truth, 283a
of truth as of a city, 240a
of wealth honours, 500b
preoccupation with, 861a
right to the, of money, 558b
strongest tenure of the law, 29a
their bonds in your, 341a
throne in, 543b
to take intellectual, 719b
which outvalues all others, 679a
without obligation, 639a
would not show us, 158b
Possessions and military posts, 444a
collective, 594a
decline personal, 807b
give little when you give, 924a
peace is fairest of, 31a
Possessioun, fy on, 82a
Possessor should not have life-enjoyment, 566a
Possessors of genius into trouble, 672a
rather possessed than, 222a
Possest, cuts off what we, 276a
Possibilities, believe only, 240b
is goot gifts, 180a
of the Negro character, 758b
regret, I didn't embrace, 720a
that are infinite, 797b
Possibility can shatter us, 728b
Possible, if a thing is, and proper, 68a
probable, shadow of doubt, 685b
worlds, best of, 324b, 325a
worlds, best of all, 900a
Post, answered by return of, 754a
evil news rides, 260b
hoc ergo propter hoc, 1010b
o'er land and ocean, 251b
of honour is a private station, 299b
Postage stamps or photographs, 996b
stamps, sheet of, 811b
Posted card by letter or by press, 843a
Posterior, love is, to death, 647b
Posteriors of this day, 133b
Posterity, always doing something for, 301a
can hardly trace the situation of some, 353a
homage received from, 492b
hope of, 361a
is a most limited assembly, 512b
kind of, 330a
look forward to, 361a
of those unborn, 300b
of work of art, 855b
owe it to our, 1001b
planning for, 370a
plants it for, 651a
saints grow faint to, 857b
speak for, 433b
think of your, 398b
tie and obligation to, 380b
transmit name to, 446a
what has, done for us, 380b
what, will say of Washington, 331b
will give man fair hearing, 671b
Postern of small needle's eye, 140b
Posthumous fame, 671b
Posthumously, some are born, 729a
Posting winds, 204a
Post-office next to Christianity, 472a
Post-offices land-offices marshalships, 537b
Post-operative sneeze, 977b
Postpone no more, 608b
Postponed me twa year, 87b
power, subtile rapture of, 709a
Post-prandial cigar, 708b
Posts, possessions and military, 444a
Postscripts, put their minds in their, 448b
Postulations, two simultaneous, 619a
Posture of our minds, 431b
we give the dead, 383a
Posy, pluck a, 574b
Pot, boil like a, 1032a
calls the kettle black, 109a
chicken in every, 650b
chicken in his, 115b
death in the, 1029a
every thirst to the, 234a
flinging a, of paint, 668b
greasy Joan doth keel, 134a
hen in the, 650b
little, soon hot, 130b
mouth of their, 119a
nuffin' in de, 859b
of ale and safety, 155a
put on the, says Greedy-gut, 1017a
sticks to the, 109a
thorns under a, 1042b
with a cot in the park, 725a
Potable gold, 223b
Potations pottle-deep, 187b
thin, 153b
Potato, bashful young, 683a
planted and replanted, 513b
Potatoes and pot-herbs, 560a
don't forget the, 625b
poultry prunes and prism, 580a
small, and few in a hill, 814b
small, we all are, 645a
Potency, changeful, 182b
of all terrestrial life, 614a
of life, 250b
Potent grave and reverend signiors, 186a
instrument, musical training a, 24a
more powerful, 399a
Potentiality of growing rich, 342b
Potestas, scientia, est, 118a
Pot-herbs, potatoes and, 560a
Potion, refused to drink the, up, 1014a
Potomac, all quiet along the, 636b
calls to Chesapeake, 702b
Pots and pipkins, 980b
take the size of, of ale, 238a
Pottage, cool his, 60b
never sit down to our, 993a
Potter jealous of potter, 7a
power over the clay, 1060a
Potter's field, 1055a
fields of four continents, 604b
Pottle-deep, potations, 187b
Pouch, little silver in his, 510b
on side, 161b
Poultice, silence like a, 534b
Poultry prunes and prism, 580a
Pouncet-box, held a, 149b
Pound, in for a penny in for a, 684a
penny wise, foolish, 221b
twenty, a year, 232b
Pounding of an old piano, 823a
Pounds, crowns and, and guineas, 785b
forty, a year, 356a
seven hundred, and possibilities, 180a
six hundred, a year, 320a
two hundred, a year, 239b
will take care of themselves, 323a
Pour sweet milk of concord, 198b
the waters of the Nile, 656a
Pour'd, anguish, his groan, 338a
unpremeditated strain, 329a
Pourest thy full heart, 467a
Pouring forth thy soul abroad, 481b
noise they make in, out, 321a
oil on the sea, 49a
Pours among stormy Hebrides, 328a
rich imagination; 412b
Pouter tumbler and fantail, 530b
Poverty, age of, 146b
all men know something of, 840b
anticipate charity by preventing, 74b
aunts rivals, 784b
by, depress'd, 335b
comes in at the door, 1000a
degradation of man by, 496b
fear of, 930a
is a handicap, 929b
is a soft pedal, 908a
is no sin, 234b
is parent of meanness, 24b
isolation abandonment, 497b
keeps together homes, 851a
more their, will increase, 643a
mother of manhood, 51a
neither is, a bar, 20a
not my will, 137b
of a hovel, 38b
of his chimes, 508b
oppressed with pride and, 289a
or wealth, under influence of, 24b
Panama and its, 484b

Poverty parent of revolution, 26a
parts good company, 417a
reduced to, 1070b
rising from affluence to, 677b
roundelay in praise of, 760b
shall come to, 1040b
state of ambitious, 62b
steep'd me in, 189b
the step-mother ov genius, 595a
unhappy, has no worse trait, 62b
worst of crimes is, 765b
Powder, food for, 151b
keep one in paint and, 932b
keep your, dry, 434a
leaden with paint and, 288b
Powder'd with stars, 257b
Powder's runnin' low, 803b
Power, Almighty, hurled, 252a
an easy thing O, Divine, 627b
and beauty of the minstrel's lyre, 854b
and command of myself, 88b
and effect of love, 223b
and its minions, 433b
answerable to his rage, 57a
apprehends truth by, 897b
balance of, 303b, 770b
beauty hath strange, 260b
because we had, 980a
behind the eye, 505b
belief in a beneficent, 705a
certainty of, 992a
cohesive, of public plunder, 442a
commitments and, in balance, 952b
common, to keep them in awe, 228b
community of, 770b
corrupts absolutely, 335a
desire of, in excess, 120a
divine shall wash, 425a
don't say in, 838a
drunk with sight of, 816a
earning and yearning, 978a
earthly, doth then show, 146a
effect of, and publicity, 696b
empire is, in trust, 277a
fame is the breath of, 774a
friend in, is friend lost, 696b
from the governed, 425b
genius hath electric, 498b
Germany a world, 951b
God is mightiest in, 27b
God's attribute, 672b
goodness armed with, 963b
has risen in government, 442a
how full of, 526b
hurtful, o'er virginity, 247b
I should like to see guided, 613b
in early days of his, 25a
in men to be silent, 281b
in the air, 757a
in the hands of friends, 697b
in whose, a man is, 603a
includes itself in, 181a
individualize infinite, 617a
infernal, to grow, 847a
international police, 779b
into will, 181a
is a trust, 511a
is apt to corrupt, 335a
is poison, 697b
judicial, distinct from legislative, 368a
knowledge is, 118a
lead life to sovereign, 546b
less confided, 502b
Power, less, to bite, 138b
life and, are scattered, 443a
like a pestilence, 464b
lose the, to will, 583b
love greater than his, 673a
love without, is destroyed, 963b
magic and delicious, 923b
make sure of, and influence, 341a
man's, of action, 282a
men call chance, 248a
mightiest, to soothe, 591b
moments of surplus, 914b
monuments of, 118a
nations possessing great, 900b
naught but misery brings, 484b
never yet was human, 457a
no man's, to live long, 47a
no, over the dead, 290a
no, shall dim or ravel, 962a
not by might nor by, 1049b
not exempted from her, 112a
not heaven upon past has, 278a
o' faith in gert to-morrows, 804a
of abstraction, 435a
of beauty, 281a
of gentleness, 574a
of giving pleasure, 702a
of grace, 432a
of impotence, 974a
of man shall harm Macbeth, 198b
of no calamity, 727a
of one fair face, 86a
of saying things too simple, 629b
of speech to stir men's blood, 168b
of surplus in banks, 442a
of the British Fleet, 862a
of the law, enfeebles the, 26a
of thought to get accepted, 710a
of versification, 309a
of words, 865a
oratory of, 728a
over the clay, 1060a
passing from the earth, 410b
placed in our, 369a
politically fer years, 841a
politics diplomatic name, 958a
politics obstruct paths, 922a
possess, without abusing it, 493b
pride of, 360a
prize for the powerful is, 709b
proof of love and, 612a
pure, politics, 958a
quietness not in one's, 495a
rapture of postponed, 709a
rather in, than use, 182b
reach and, of every man, 282b
relentless, 347b
rich have, 25a
seeds of godlike, 619b
sees what it has, of seeing, 725b
shadow of some unseen, 464b
situation of, and energy, 359a
speak to men with, 473a
stars whose, is never spent, 890b
struggle for, 587b
supreme of, 477b
sweetening and transfiguring, 728b
sword of, 471b
talent is in a man's, 603a
tends to corrupt, 335a, 663b
that fills the world with terror, 522a
Power that made and preserved us a nation, 499a
that waits and wins, 754b
there is no greater, 897b
titles, and pelf, 414a
to acquire that sense, 326a
to chain the fleeting fancy, 792b
to command obedience, 26a
to do me ill, 211b
to drink or rise, 449b
to guess unseen from seen, 718b
to harm without or within, 67a
to know all things, 213b
to live and act, 411b
to maintain their rights, 517b
to make world a desert, 987a
to recognize in your routine, 744a
to spurn, 648a
to suage tumours, 12b
to work remains, 710b
uttermost, 155b
vested in American courts, 515b
visitations of, to his heart, 502a
we give another to torment us, 510b
we here hold the, 540b
weird, in a spoken word, 772a
whence has come thy lasting, 699b
which dazzles mortal eyes, 776b
which has dotted the surface, 444a
who have most, have least liberty, 275a
wicked in great, 1034a
wielded by abnormal energy, 697b
witch hath, to charm, 170a
witty beauty is a, 639b
Powerful agent is the right word, 679b
and enduring an influence, 925a
as truth, 444a
barriers against tyranny, 515b
grace that lies in herbs, 136a
guns will make us, 977b
is the empire of habit, 44a
many, interests, 442a
mickle is the, grace, 136a
minorities, 799b
opiates for the conscience, 965a
potent more, 399a
prize for the, is power, 709b
rhyme, 205b
rich and, 399a
sets of vested interests, 672a
weapon of ignorance, 642b
Powerless to be born, 621b
trifling or, thing, 69b
Power's, in some unknown, employ, 621b
Powers, against, 1062b
as a state, 513a
clearness of intuitive, 559b
crown old Winter's head, 293b
daily exercised, 64b
divine and supreme, 224a
draw all, from them, 376a
frailty of our, 182b
greatest, of the mind, 428b
grief develops, of mind, 856a
heavenly, 521a
hindered by circumstances, 62b
ignorance of its latent, 614a
intellectual rights and, 437a
just, from the consent, 373a
knows you not ye heavenly, 378b

Powers, lay waste our, 410a
moral and intellectual, 733a
ne'er be equal, 554b
no, of combination, 361b
of entertainment, 559b
of heav'n and earth, 263b
of nature, 501b
our minds impress, 403b
Priam's, shall fall, 4a
reasonably full exertion of, 514a
slight, of cerebration, 806a
sphere of human, 342a
struggle of discordant, 361a
superior to man, 759a
tasks equal to your, 670a
that be are ordained, 1060b
that will work for thee, 407a
ultimate, of the society, 375b
Pow'r, bind the, of pain, 617a
furious to her, 296a
hardly in a body's, 390b
pomp of, 348a
to spare thee is past my, 391a
Poy, funny leedle, 713b
Practicable objects, devoted to, 613b
Practical affection, think with a, 702b
benefit in a few failures, 633b
man, capitalist is a, 593b
men slaves of defunct economist, 925b
politics, 697a
vein in times of terror, 508a
Practice, all preach none, 227a
decent mammalian philosophy, 949b
drives me mad, 999a
greatly simplified, 495a
in heaven, 568b
is everything, 44b
makes perfect, 44b
might hammer out divers arts, 36b
of all the physicians, 534a
poets by education and, 508a
point of doctrine, 68b
shall be found unworthy, 562a
the best of all instructors, 44b
things which they will put in, 70b
this thin love, 262b
to deceive, 414b
what we preach, 822b
what you preach, 653b
whatever you make habitual, 64b
yourself in little things, 64a
Practiced, elephant that, on a fife, 659b
in rightly placed silences, 953b
Practicer of the art of angling, 235b
Practices, long train of these, 335a
Practicing so different from preaching, 587b
Practitioner in panegyric, 382a
Prague, beautiful city of, 687b
hermit of, 165b
Prairie, died on the, 903a
flowers lie low, 903a
have loved the, 898b
mother, 898b
wind, large and plain as a, 979a
Prairie-lawyer master of us all, 903a
Prairies, gardens of the desert, 471a
Prairies glistening in the sun, 986b
like seas, 584b
wide-rolling watery, 604b
Prais'd be the fathomless universe, 609b
Praise a little more, 913b
a sister to a sister, 813b
and favor, 518b
and grievous pleasure, 693a
at morning, 311b
beat high for, 438a
blame love kisses, 409a
bury not to, him, 168a
classic a book people, 679a
damn with faint, 319a
famous men, 1066b
Father Son and Holy Ghost, 287b
fear from censure or, 336b
for the arms of death, 610a
forms no part, 67a
from a friend, 4b
fugitive and cloistered virtue, 250b
garment of, 1047b
give more, to Troy's redoubt, 893b
God from whom all blessings flow, 287b
God sang Theocrite, 569b
Him all creatures here below, 287b
Him that made the rainbow, 1066b
how he receives, 47a
I would that guests, 117b
if there be any, 1063a
instant dole of, 815a
like gold and diamonds, 336b
lived without infamy or, 75a
love of, howe'er concealed, 304b
me after I am dead, 672b
minister of, 352a
mouth show forth thy, 1034b
muse his, 328a
named thee but to, 462b
no small, 259a
nor blame the writings, 311b
not an assurance of survival, 844a
not the critic, 771b
of ancient authors, 229a
of those who sleep, 471b
of virtue, 52b
one full peal of, 554b
only to be praised, 265b
or blame, 479a
or pudding, 651a
patron's, 889b
people only want, 875a
poets lose half the, 242b
say more than rich, 206a
scarce could, 335b
season'd to right, 147a
sent us back to, 279b
solid pudding against empty, 321b
still pleas'd to, 312a
swells the note of, 348b
the firm restraint, 988a
the Frenchman, 363b
the Lord and pass the ammunition, 994b
the Power that hath made, 499a
thirst of, 363a
those about to marry, 71b
those who spoke her, 353b
to give, 219b
Praise, unmeaning flattery, 451b
we scarcely can, 357b
were none to, 405a
Praised by some wicked men, 71b
dead already dead, 1042b
God be, 518b
honesty is, and starves, 62b
praise only to be, 265b
the better for being, 67a
the thing he understood, 704a
Praises, faintly then he, 319a
name and, ever shall endure, 37a
not the last of, 41b
of others, tolerant of, 20a
of your deeds, 36a
one's own, 62a
remorseful mourners give, 654b
shall be sung, 96a
sing to God the King, 670a
sung, are clean gone, 68a
wait deserved, long, 732a
with enthusiastic tone, 684b
Praising, doing one's, for oneself, 671a
God with sweetest looks, 488a
lean and sallow abstinence, 248a
most dispraises, 319a
what is lost, 183a
Prancing poetry, like a page of, 647a
Prate of my whereabout, 196a
with inattention hear him, 639b
Prates, all she, has nothing in it, 295b
Praties they are small, 1003a
Prating barber asked Archelaus, 58b
Prattle, creep and, with them, 64b
fashionable, of the world, 710b
to be tedious, 140b
Pray, all, in their distress, 385b
and are negligent, 1070b
and sing and tell old tales, 193b
can't, a lie, 677a
do not, for easy lives, 670a
fervently do we, 542a
for fashion's word is out, 827b
for mercy, 146a
for no man but myself, 203a
for peace and grace, 625a
for sane mind, 63a
for them which despitefully use you, 1051a
for wisdom yet, 645a
God keep me from being proud, 284a
God make me able to pay, 284a
I scarcely dare to, 652b
in fullness of your joy, 924b
in your distress, 924b
like to, with not insist, 931b
nor, with you, 144a
people who merely, 727a
place where men can, 867b
that God defend the right, 803b
that work not can not, 583a
the Lord my soul to keep, 1000b
thee make my column read, 894a
to be stronger men, 670a
to labor is to, 562a
to marry man they love, 906a
two went to, 263a
you that she ever will, 829b
Prayed, caught at God's skirts and, 569b
of course I, 648b
old man ate and, not, 264a

Prayed, thing we have, for, 519b
Prayer assist me, 76a
be not forgetful of, 618a
breathe our evening, 584a
breathes a, for him, 499a
burden of a sigh, 413a
comes around again, 827b
conclude the, 279b
erects house of, 291b
every wish is like a, 520a
fear anger pleasure joys, 62b
feeling which prompts, 613b
for all who lie beneath, 820b
four hours spend in, 110b
great deeds be thy, 562a
homes of silent, 552a
house of, 1054a
is an education, 618a
let the, re-echo, 489b
lift up the hands in, 725a
made his, even as you and I, 816b
make our earnest, 367a
more things are wrought by, 548a
my, some daily good to do, 617a
my, will somewhat vary, 906a
negligent at their, 1070b
of a righteous man, 1064a
of thanks, 898b
offices of, and praise, 410b
one, to God, 325b
or two in English, 755b
people's, 277a
reduces itself to this, 594b
rises from, a better man, 638b
shall have a widow's, 612a
shrine where a sin is a, 692a
steeped their souls in, 543a
still, of devotion, 440b
teach to render, 146a
that reforms the sinner, 616b
the soul's sincere desire, 413a
when I say a, 822a
wing and a, 997a
would fulfillment know, 615a
Prayer-books, beads and, 317b
Prayers, angry, 854a
feed on, 116a
for death, 16b
for pretense make long, 1056a
gods answer our, 11a
hate you enough to hear, 11a
lives are faithful, 552a
mention of thee in my, 1063b
more, to heaven, 541a
nor daring nor reason, 953b
of the Church to preserve, 297a
our tears, 523a
profit by losing of our, 200b
saying his, 917b
sharp and sudden on some, 519b
this was in my, 40b
whose, would make me whole, 820a
without words, 665b
wouldn't say his, 1017a
Prayer-time, Christ's progress and his, 271b
Prayeth well who loveth well, 422b
Praying, be brief in, 231a
God on high, 913a
Prays for a miracle, 594b
thus the suppliant, 336a
Preach, all, none practise, 227a
never sure to, again, 266b
Preach, practise what we, 822b
practise what you, 653b
the gospel, 1056a
upon subjects political, 418b
Preached as never sure to preach again, 266b
Preacher, dying, I have been, 1014a
never denied the, 996a
sacred, cries, 329a
Preachers, itinerant, 332a
jangle, 794b
pirates, poteen-makers, 856b
Preaches contentment to that toad, 813a
in her gown, 489a
nature teaches more than, 688b
well that lives well, 108a
what he and hearers practise, 822b
Preaching, a woman, 340a
by-word for dull conversation, 418b
down a daughter's heart, 548b
practising so different from, 587b
Precarious things, dinners were, 430a
Precautions against your enemies, 1070a
Precede, lead the way and we'll, 381a
Precedent a king of men, 696a
embalms a principle, 512b
one, creates another, 1001a
performance without, 344b
solitary, 433b
well-established, 777a
Precedents deliberately established, 433b
supported by, 55b
Precedes and follows, consider what, 46a
Precept, example is the best, 10b
more efficacious than, 10b
of her peaceful laws, 287b
that's the true business, 577b
upon precept, 1046a
Precepts, all other, depend upon these, 60b
glorious, draw, 436b
Precession of the equinoxes, 557a
'Preciate things ye lef' behind, 913b
Precincts, warm, of the cheerful day, 349a
Precious as the stuff they sell, 533a
as the truths she reveals, 856a
bane, 253a, 915a
blood, moistened with, 528b
damn your, soul, 89b
fumes more, 890b
habit, apparell'd in, 158b
in sight of the Lord, 1037a
jewel, 159b
jewel carved curiously, 723b
jewels into a garret, 89b
liberty is, 850b
life is too, 596a
life-blood of a master-spirit, 250b
make vile things, 191b
nose, that's his, 489a
nothing so, as time, 71b
odours, virtue like, 119b
ointment, better than, 1042b
ointment, box of, 1054b
Precious ointment, good name like, 120a
past, all the, 878b
porcelain of human clay, 279b
seed, bearing, 1037b
seeing to the eye, 133b
so, life is, 680b
stone, a gift is as a, 1039b
stone set in silver sea, 139a
thing possessed by man, 344b
thing that was, 690a
three unspeakably, things, 678b
treasure of eyesight, 134b
truth is, and divine, 239a
words, ate and drank the, 646a
Precipice, draw chair up to edge of, 975a
Precise, art is too, 230b
in promise-keeping, 183b
psychological moment, 768a
too, about birds, 611b
Precluded from offering sentiments, 366b
Precocity, miracle of, 49b
some price is demanded for, 560a
Preconceived, waiting in vain for the, 720b
Predatory human hands, 784b
Predecessor, illustrious, 333b
Predestined, beyond what fate has, 400a
elect, thinned down the, 675a
intimates are, 696b
of the will, 884b
Predicts ruin of the state, 388a
Predilection and love 705a
for painting, 712a
Predominance among human interests, 910b
Predominant feature in British fleet, 390a
Pre-eminence in Germany, 950b
Pre-eminent lustre, 63a
Prees, greet, at market, 81a
Preest oghte ensample for to yive, 171b
Preface to make it welcome, 46b
Prefer life to honor, 63a
to err with Plato, 34a
Preferable, delay is, to error, 374a
ignorance is, to error, 373b
Preferment, riches and, 1002b
Preferments in the courts of princes, 28b
Preferred the man of worth, 53b
to public service, 20a
Preferreth all countries before his own, 226b
Prefers service of princes, 28b
Pregnant fancies of your world, 992b
hinges of the knee, 175b
in matter, 436b
quarry, 320b
with thought inbreathed, 632b
Prejudice a vagrant opinion, 714a
editorial, 861b
popular, in favour of two, 576b
that quite cut off the view, 794a
this pretension a great, 723a
Prejudices, honest, 301a
lightly held beliefs and, 831b
man without any, 723a
traced back to intestines, 729a
travel ought to soften, 637a
Prelate, religion without a, 490a

Preludes, life a succession of, 463a
transmit the, 943a
Premise, articulate major, 709b
Premises, conclusions from insufficient, 671b
Prentice han' she try'd on man, 391b
Preoccupation, feverish, 910b
with possession, 861a
Preordained from everlasting, 68b
Preparation, dreadful note of, 155b
suitable for war, 40b
Prepar'd, charge is, 308b
Prepare a place for you, 1058b
for days of necessity, 10b
for journey as for death, 952b
to rise, 861b
to shed them now, if you have tears, 168a
with mutual aid, 282b
ye the way of the Lord, 1046b, 1050a
Prepared, delay is fatal to those, 51a
for fortune as she wills, 76a
for war, 40b, 367a
to marry again, 683b
Preparedness, he implores, 891a
Preparest a table before me, 1033a
Preposition is a word, 915b
Prerogative, first is law the last, 279a
part of man's, 226b
Presages, cat to this day, 853b
Presarved fr'm th' Indyans, 834a
Presbyter Knight, 284b
Presbyterian in hell, 679b
true blue, 238a
Prescribed, diet, by doctors, 27b
Prescription, here's a final, 580b
Presence, cloud with my, 337a
depart her, so, 1013a
feasting, full of light, 137b
happier for his, 752b
minds made better by their, 596a
Napoleon's, 400b
not thro' his, 567b
of body, 431a
of death, equal in, 43a
of love it would conceal, 425a
of mind in danger, 282a
of mind in emergencies, 601b
of mind, say this with, 32a
of the master, 566a
of the passenjare, 645a
of well-instructed men, 530a
scanter of your maiden, 172a
sense of a personal, 734b
short hour spent in thy, 526b
strew'd, 138a
'tis my, that trouble ye, 125a
Present, act in the living, 521a
age, characteristic of the, 512b
all, or accounted for, 624b
at the expense of the, 419b
Clotho singing of the, 25b
day, deficiencies of, 337a
day, pleasures of the, 329a
day, young women of the, 448b
desponding view of the, 494a
employ the, well, 52a
evil, submit to the, 48b
fears, 194b
generation, speak for the, 433b
had I been, at creation, 74b
help in trouble, 1034b
in spirit, 1060b
Present, incurable those of the, 940b
is all thou hast, 526b
is mere grass, 732b
is received and given, 853b
joys, 279a
laughter, 164a
light which flames in the, 871a
live in very second of the, 983b
make time, travel, 226b
mirth present laughter, 164a
moment the least happiest, 577a
past and future sees, 386b
pure, never conquered, 931a
quarrel between past and, 869a
repute, half his, 600b
sicken as it will, 961a
things, nor things to come, 1060a
things, worst, 153a
'tis not the, only, 610b
unbirthday, 659a
wisely improve the, 521b
with the hopeful past, 570a
world go astray, 76b
wrong, 527a
Presentation copy, 431a
Presented to the American people, 802a
with a universal blank, 254b
Presenting Thebes, 246a
Presents, art of giving, 953b
Christmas without any, 654a
endear absents, 430a
giving, is a talent, 853b
if it were not for the, 828b
to the posterity, 300b
welcomes, and rejoicings, 578a
Preservation in the pages of books, 475b
in utmost extremity, 290b
of favoured races, 530a
of peace, 97b
Preservative, hare's foot which is my, 284b
Preserve ancient monuments, 496b
entire those rights, 1001b
for ages as sacred things, 675b
longer remembrance, 34b
me from immoderate sleep, 338a
purest efficacy, 250b
spirit and form, 382b
stars from wrong, 409b
thy going out, 1037b
what I, can perish never, 412b
Preserved, Federal Union must be, 399a
forever in amber, 52a
habit and faculty is, 64b
his gore, 685b
long, virginity, 269a
reputation not carefully, 282b
unless degree is, 46b
us a nation, 499a
Preserver, destroyer and, 466a
Preserves the earth a sphere, 396b
us a nation, 499a
us from three great evils, 325a
Preserving qualities in damp climates, 505b
sweetness of proportion, 218b
President, choose to run for, 859a
if you are, 895a
nobody expected me to be, 537b
now Jenny Lind, 573a
President of the immortals, 705a
of the United States, 907b
rather be right than be, 433b
President's chair, sleep in the, 1005a
Presidents, all our, since Lincoln, 795b
effect of power on, 697b
of United States, 950b
or generals, stand before, 611a
Presides over destinies, 939b
Press, bliss to, the pillow, 636b
clamours of a venal, 561b
close bare-bosom'd night, 608a
corporation of the, 565b
editorials, 795b
forward the more boldly, 37a
freedom of, 374b
freedom of speech or of, 376b
is too much with us, 704a
Kelmscott, 776a
liberty of the, 516a, 1001b
microscopes and telescopes of the, 812a
not a falling man, 211a
people indifferent to, 838a
the people's right maintain, 436b
thee to my heart, 490a
too close in church, 518b
what is the, 412b
with vigour on, 329a
words winged by the, 865a
Press'd its signet sage, 415a
Pressed clover leaves, 898b
into service, 879b
Pressing, learn calm to face what's, 39b
Press-men, nor ashamed so we be named, 655a
Press's, gret, freedom, 601a
Pressure, form and, 175b
of age, feel the, 23b
of great events, 402a
Prest, hungry mouth is, 936a
though, with ill, 365b
Presto, in a moment, pass, 499b
Presume not God to scan, 316b
Presuming on their changeful potency 182b
Presumptions, flying in the face of, 718b
Presumptuous inquirer, 304a
Pretended patriots, declarations of, 303b
Pretender, God bless the, 322b
Pretense, for, make long prayers, 1056a
little hands make vain, 656a
of loving liberty, 537a
slightest approach to a false, 659b
to some faint meaning make, 277b
undivulg'd, 197a
Pretension, this, a great prejudice 723a
Pretentious American authors, 908b
Prettier shell, finding a, 288a
Prettiest doll in the world, 599a
little parlour, 491a
Prettily, just as, as he, 922b
Pretty birds do sing, 213a
Bobby Shaftoe, 1020b
but is it art, 817a
chickens and their dam, 198b
everything that, is, 204a
Fanny's way, 304b

Pretty feet like snails, 231a
fellows, learned seldom, 909a
flowers coming ere springtime, 491a
follies, 144b
foot is a great gift, 379a
how-de-do, 684b
kettle of fish, 684a
lilac's, 778a
maids all in a row, 1015b
one sleeps, while my, 550a
page with dimpled chin, 565b
pair. 1011a
pleasures might me move, 110b
puts on, looks, 148a
ring time, 163a
Sally, none like, 307b
state of things, 684b
story tell, 442a
to walk with, 261b
very, quarrel, 381a
words that make no sense, 519b
young wards in chancery, 683b
Preudunt course is steadied, 601a
Prevail as sure as God reigns, 771b
evening shades, 299a
fogs, upon the day, 278a
looking ill, 261a
man will, 977a
to persuade to, to overcome, 765a
truth is great and shall, 629b
we shall, 972a
Prevail'd, still the world, 328a
Prevailin' weakness of most public men, 664b
Prevailing light, filled by the, 100a
more, than violence, 55b
sadness, tale of more, 432b
Prevails, 'tis the majority in this, 646a
when vice, 299b
Prevalence of suicide, 784a
Prevalent, religion most, 360a
Prevent everybody else from enjoyin, 664b
ills he can't, 326b
or heal many a strife, 329b
strength enough to, 354b
surest way to, war, 425b
Prevented learning important events, 865a
war that could not be, 926b
Preventing angels, 279b
anticipate charity by, poverty, 74b
Preventive pathology, 972a
Prevents extremes being dominant, 26b
our being natural, 266a
Previous night, returned home the, 866a
scene or incident, 515a
Prey at fortune, 188b
destined, 765a
expects his evening, 350a
fastened on her, 287b
fear the birds of, 183b
of the rich on the poor, 374a
to hastening ills a, 355b
to the active, 380a
universal, 181a
wrens make, 127b
Preys, brain, on herself, 362b
Priam murdered with his peers, 824b
Priam's curtain, 152a
Priam's powers and self shall fall, 4a
Price, abatement and low, 163b
admission, to th' lake front, 835b
all men have their, 303b
buy at too dear a, 333a
cannot be valued at any, 229b
fixed with a friend, 7b
for knowledge, too high the, 98a
for precocity, 560a
good, for his copy, 358a
is cruel high, 821a
is far above rubies, 1041b
knows the, of everything, 768b
love that pays the, 789a
of a thousand horses, 856b
of admiralty, 815a
of chains and slavery, 369a
of justice, 832b
of wisdom above rubies, 1031a
on her self set her own, 629b
pearl of great, 1053a
proper, upon its goods, 370b
purchase regret at such, 27b
real, of everything, 352a
sell it at a low, 341a
that life exacts, 981b
we pay for it full worth, 638b
will fall, 120b
Priceless gift, for nought her, 629b
rending of the heart, 856b
Prick and sting her, 172b
sides of my intent, 195b
us do we not bleed, 145a
Pricked by thorns, 28b
Pricking, gentle knight was, 113a
of my thumbs, 198a
our gonfalon bubble, 911b
Prickles, tormenting himself with, 488b
Prickly star, 935b
Pricks, honour, me on, 151b
kick against the, 1059a
small, to subsequent volumes, 181b
Pride, affection of my friends without, 744b
aiming at blest abodes, 120a, 316a
and conceit the original sin, 297b
and faith in our country, 748a
and humiliation, 523b
and spite of, 316b
carries banner to the last, 652b
chastening in the hour of, 538b
crueltie and ambition of man, 111b
England's, 814b
envy avarice, 75b
envy malice, 431b
fell with fortunes, 159b
goeth before destruction, 1039b
high-blown, 211a
his, in reasoning lies, 314a
humble out of, 99a
idleness and, 331a
imperious, 652b
in Casey's bearing, 807b
in his occupation, 676a
in reas'ning, our error lies, 316a
in their port, 354a
is his own glass, 181b
keep out pomp and, 757b
king over all children of, 1032a
Pride, lie that saves their, 771b
live things in their, 902b
look backward to with, 879b
lore and, of man, 503a
love and, beyond mere skill, 773a
low ambition and, of kings, 315b
man's, shall bring him low, 1041b
miscalled proper, 914a
modest, 255b
mother's, a father's joy, 415b
never-failing vice of fools, 310b
of ancestry, 361a
of ancestry increases, 631a
of country, 563a
of former days, 438a
of Greece and Rome, 503a
of knowledge, 543a
of power, 360a
of the peacock, 385b
of those who survived, 871b
oppressed with, and poverty, 289a
peasantry their country's, 355b
plastered high with, 864a
pleasure from man's thinking, 282a
plume here buckle, 724b
poet's inward, 992a
pomp and circumstance, 189a
puffed up, 15a
relieve the wretched his, 356a
soldier's, 569b
solemn, that must be yours, 541b
stern and stubborn, 933b
Stoic's, 316b
subdued passion and, 372b
surpasses, of kings, 676a
taints the happy man, 202b
tasted all the summer's, 384b
that apes humility, 422b, 427a
that licks the dust, 319b
that pulls country down, 187b
that puts this country down, 1011b
'tis pride rank, 299b
towering in her, of place, 197a
true, were not also humble, 575a
vain the chief's the sage's, 320b
withered in their, 567a
works from within, 461b
works of mortal, 312b
Pries into nether world, 66a
Priest all shaven and shorn, 1020b
Christian Protestant or, 438b
for enemy, 515b
go with them to hear the, 273a
had left his Latin, 755b
holy, that to her speakes, 115a
like people like, 1049a
love is the only, 662b
mysterious, 482a
of the most authentic creed, 662b
old, and an old soldier, 497b
palace, or code, 655a
the soldier the poet, 619a
thou art a, for ever, 1037a
'twixt, and clerk, 230b
Priesthood, literary men a perpetual, 472b
Priestlike task, 479b
Priestly tract, 927a
vestments, 776a

Priestly vestments in its dens, 628a
Priests by imposition of a mightier hand, 492a
defy, 459b
in the temple of Solomon, 511b
not necessary to religion, 902a
speak wisely about love, 991a
swim before my sight, 313b
Priggish, poor thing to feel, about, 923b
Prigs, manufacture, 755a
of a new modernity, 923b
Priketh every gentil herte, 80a
Primal eldest curse upon 't, 176b
gloom, back to the, 733b
Primary cause of all things, 70b
Prime, artist's, sensibility, 719a
buried him before the, 1012b
conception of the joyous, 113b
confident, of the day, 780b
give him always of the, 296a
lovely April of her, 204b
of God's own chosen weather, 742a
of good Haroun Alraschid, 546a
of life, what is the, 24b
office of criticism, 720a
wisdom, 257b
Primer, armed with his, 435b
less a, than a key, 860b
Primeval chaos, 557a
forest, 522b
sleep, mountains silent in, 628a
Primitive and stagnant, 929b
impulses of the human heart, 544b
North America, 985a
people, rule with, 759a
Puritan forms, 697b
soul, 599b
terror, 945a
unattached state, 882a
Primrose by a river's brim, 404a
path of dalliance treads, 171b
peeps beneath the thorn, 357a
way, 751a
way to everlasting bonfire, 196b
Prince, all th' wurrud, wud imply, 835b
and a great man fallen, 1027b
can mak a belted knight, 394a
gr-reat man in th' ol' counthry, 835b
less knowing, 264b
Lucifer uprose, 639a
must be a lion, 55a
of darkness is a gentleman, 192a
of Europe dare invade, 97a
of fiends, 155a
of love beheld, 384b
of peace, 1045b
of sleep, 863a
of the clouds, 618b
of Wales, God bless the, 489b
Rasselas, of Abyssinia, 337a
should have no other aim, 85b
subject Father Son, 217a
subject owes the, 131a
Princely counsel in his face, 254a
in bestowing he was most, 212a
in both, 156a
sum, give our gold in a, 791a
Princerple, don't believe in, 601a
Princerples, ez to my, 601a
nor men, it ain't by, 601a
Prince's court, search in every, 582a
Princes and lords may flourish, 355b
and lords the breath of kings, 390b
and nobles to patronize, 559b
are like heavenly bodies, 120b
blaze forth the death of, 167b
find few real friends, 343a
hate the traitor, 53a
I all, 215b
of the earth, 511b
of the Empire, 604a
preferments in courts of, 28b
prefers service of, 28b
privileged to kill, 366a
put not your trust in, 1038a
sweet aspect of, 211a
war betwixt, 99a
whose merchants are, 1046a
Princes' bastards, 223a
favours, 211a
palaces, poor men's cottages, 143b
palaces, arch'd as, 226a
Princess, thoughtless saying of a, 345a
Princesses, seven hundred wives, 1028b
Principal beauty in a building, 244a
lights or natural mediums, 383b
or accessory motive, 516b
Principalities, against, powers, 1062b
nor powers, 1060a
Principality in Utopia, 492b
Principle, clear legal, 437a
cold, 235b
demonstrating the divine, 617a
first human, 153b
free trade is not a, 512a
general, gives no help, 402a
hain't the money but the, 841a
inconsistencies in, 705a
of collective security, 887a
of free thought, 710a
of socialism, 905a
precedent embalms a, 512b
that kept this Confederacy, 539a
tyrannical, 538b
vital, of bliss, 329a
Principles, correct and firm, 644a
easier to fight for, 986b
from which it sprung, 559a
guided by, of nature, 69b
important, must be flexible, 542b
men's governing, 67b
most dangerous, 1002a
never acted on, deduced, 401b
never defeated, 517a
of eternal justice, 560a
of free government, 689b
of freedom equality justice, 842a
of political economy, 878b
of resistance, 360a
oftener chang'd, 305a
struggle between two, 538a
that gave her birth, 771a
the truths the history, 582b
to which I proved recreant, 562a
triumph of, 771b
turn with times, 314a
unchanging, 446b
Principles, unfixed in, and place, 276b
unworthy of my, 562a
we might our, swaller, 600b
Prinked and tinseled out, 641a
Print, all the news that's fit to, 778b
an etching a mezzotint, 572b
appear in, but twice, 930a
ballad in, 208b
believe nothing unless in, 101a
eternity of, 923a
evening papers, 957a
it and shame the fools, 318b
John, it, 274a
no ruin-trace, 455a
of a man's naked foot, 292a
on'y wut Guv'ment choose, 601b
see one's name in, 452a
since men learned, 957a
transforms old, 364a
Printed matter, diffusion of, 642b
never was it, in a page, 840a
record, photography of a, 737b
words were, in a book, 1031a
yesterday or three hundred years ago, 435a
Printer's ink shall scatter, 973a
Printers, books by which, lost, 244a
Printing and the Reformation, 883a
caused, to be used, 126a
invented the art of, 473b
Printing-office, father's, 690b
Printing-press, immortality encircled the, 398a
Printless, clerical, toe, 938a
Prints approaches well-known date, 912a
Prior, here lies Matthew, 293b
Priority, degree, and place, 181a
Prisidincy is th' highest office, 836b
Prisidint a good goluf player, 837b
Prisidint's safety, anxious f'r th', 837a
Prisince, in the, iv a king, 836b
Prism and silent face, 404b
prunes and, 580a
Prison air, bloom well in, 770a
I was in, 1054b
let's away to, 193b
lime-tree bower my, 420b
of nations, 905b
open door of, 20b
palace and a, 453b
stone walls do not a, make, 268a
that can bind the soul, 757b
the black flower of civilized society, 514a
walls, burst forth from its, 793a
walls cannot control, 268b
wear out in a wall'd, 193b
while there is a soul in, 761a
Prisoner at the bar, 555b
man is a, 20b
stone walls a, make, 268a
takes the reason, 194b
Prisoner's chains, 955a
life, jury passing on, 184a
Prisoners call the sky, 769b
of hope, 1049b
Prison-house, shades of the, 408b
Prison-mate and dock-yard fellow, 663a

Prison-pent remained forever, 987a
Prisons, convict, nor the hulks, 617b
Privacy an obscure nook, 567a
tumultuous, of storm, 503b
Private and costly luxury, 697a
beneficence is inadequate, 791a
carriage, 535b
citizen, humble station of a, 375a
citizen without wrong, 660a
conscience for the guide, 279a
detectives, 995b
disputes, justice in, 20a
drunken, of the Buffs, 558a
effort, chiefly by, 605b
end, serv'd no, 315a
ends, consult our, 266a
ends, to gain some, 355a
enterprise in atomic age, 965b
griefs they have, 168b
information, 769b
intercourse, not suspicious in, 20a
interests, assertion of, 402a
life, favouritism in, 772a
men enjoy, 156a
opinion, compared with, 589b
persons, addressed to, 487a
place, grave's a fine and, 269a
pocket, watch in a, 323a
property, 661a
property a fruit of labor, 887b
rights, public good and, 382b
road, takes no, 304a, 318a
school, religion to the, 624a
sin not so prejudicial, 108a
solicitations, abhor, 262a
station, give me a, 299b
theatricals, game of, 715b
thoughts, any law in his, 501a
wealth I should decline, 807b
Privations and dangers enough, 428b
Privies, sun penetrates into, 72a
Privilege, let others enjoy the, 326b
not as a matter of, 20a
of absurdity, 228b
of being independent, 391a
of drinking a quart of milk, 948a
of fools, 288b
of heroes of yore, 445b
of putting him to death, 418a
social political or religious, 588a
to be spoken at all times, 101a
Privileged few, into service of the, 919a
Privileges, gratuities and exclusive, 399a
share property and, 618a
sharing, of the government, 537a
the community affords, 874b
Prize above my dukedom, 209a
art obtains the, 5b
be a ribbon or throne, 588a
composition, not a, 20a
fighters out of training, 801a
for the powerful is power, 709b
grateful for the, 402b
judge the, 245b
love the game beyond the, 803a
make the, light, 209a
not to the worth, 15b
o' death in battle, 601b
Prize of the general is command, 709b
of verse from his compeers, 525a
ointment, 233a
solid happiness we, 330a
strange we never, the music, 717a
strips of all its worth the, 415b
thing ungain'd more, 181a
to some proud fop, 330a
valor's second, 51b
we sought is won, 610a
Prized beyond sculptured flower, 471a
Prizes, awarding or denying high, 505b
Pro bono publico, 1010b
Probabilities, conflicting vague, 530b
Probability, embellishing touches of, 788a
keep, in view, 308a
Probable possible shadow of doubt, 685b
thou hast never lived, 673a
Problem, biggest, in the world, 912b
common, yours and mine, 570b
complex, of the head, 811a
holding a purely mental, 925b
in statecraft, 1009b
of human folly, 914a
of the artist, 719a
of the mass man, 915a
solved the unemployment, 942a
that's heavy, 889b
wholeness of the human, 883a
with which to wrestle, 907a
Problems, new social, 921a
three, of the age, 496b
Proceed ad infinitum, 296a
from custom, 98a
nature does not, by leaps, 333b
resolved to, 229b
to greater things, 64a
Proceeding, infallible, 651b
Proceedings, subsequent, 687a
Proces of nature, 82a
Process, cosmic, works, 720b
economic, human status and, 914b
evolution not a force but a, 700a
force of art's, 720a
omnipresent, of sex, 782b
uncertain, of letter-writing, 596a
unfathomable, 709a
which serves a world, 573b
widened with, of the suns, 549a
Procession, stay with the, 828b
Processions, chop-fallen funeral, 882b
Proclaim, angelic host, 334b
his truth, 277a
no shame, 177a
the holy birth, 670a
their great Original, 299a
Proclaimed his master emperor, 491a
Proclaims, apparel oft, the man, 171b
crier that, the conquerors, 59a
kindnesses he has received, 109a
most deeds, 260b
Proclivity, by, and by delight, 508b
Proconsul, stern, of intractable provinces, 993b
Procrastination art of keeping up, 894b
incivility and, 449b
is the thief of time, 305b
no idleness no laziness no, 626b
Procreant cradle, 195a
urge of the world, 607b
Proctors, prudes for, 549b
Procurer of contentedness, 235b
Procures the greatest happiness, 324a
Procuress to the lords of hell, 552a
Prodigal, chariest maid is, 171a
O my, 982a
of ease, 276b
young are, of life, 434b
Prodigality of nature, 127b
Prodigies, Africa and her, 240a
Prodigious exuberance, 985a
in so, numbers, 101a
incantation, 809b
old age, 101a
ruin swallow all, 4a
Prodigy, what a contradiction what a, 272b
Produce a better in its place, 61a
a little literature, 718a
a mighty book, 604a
carry away the, 3b
gentleness of spirit, 235b
it in God's name, 474a
its hundredfold, 560a
laboring to, bon mots, 270a
medicine to, health, 57b
our generation can, glory, 956a
painfully sits down to, 932a
shall not, equality, 955b
their debt instead of discharge, 305a
Produced out of nothing, 66b
so much happiness is, 341b
Produces evidence against himself, 54a
more than one effect, 614b
Producing, consume happiness without, it, 764b
Product, by-product more valuable than the, 783b
every intellectual, 701b
literary, a refined essay, 908b
of former wrongs and shame, 869b
special and essential, 593b
Production, capitalist, 594a
excessive literary, 596b
means of social, 593b
painful share in their, 27a
Productivity, high, of labor, 905a
Products, abundance of, 905a
exquisite, of civilization, 932a
intellectual, are imperishable, 743a
Profan'd heavenly gift, 278b
Profane clean obscene, 228b
hence ye, 267b
things sacred or things, 274a
to pity were, 793b
Profanely, not to speak it, 175b
Profanum vulgus, 267b
Professed, religion they, 339b
to know this only, 259b
Profession, acknowledgment and, of truth, 643a
Adam's, 178a
barrister's, 641a

Profession, debtor to his, 122a
excel in any, 435a
made literature his, 424b
most ancient, 941a
to disguise matters, 86a
Professional and the amateur, 976b
chair, 784a
Professions, literature most seductive of, 700a
of law and physic, 433b
two oldest, 941a
Professor can distinguish himself, 333b
hire a, 844b
of the art of puffing, 382a
true-blue, of literature, 932a
Professors, American, and literature, 932a
college, don't know any better, 806a
in New England, 872b
of the dismal science, 476a
Profferer construe, 131b
Profissors, compitint, 834b
Profit by advice, 43b
by losing of our prayers, 200b
by the folly of others, 43b
free enterprise for, 920a
is engine which drives, 925a
let it, thee, 257a
me to be afraid, 945b
mingled, with pleasure, 42a
no, but the name, 177b
no, grows, 130a
noisome weeds without, 140a
of shining nights, 132b
opposeth no man's, 229a
receive countenance and, 122a
that all might have, 1067b
title and, I resign, 299b
what does it, you, 84a
what, hath man of his labour, 1042a
Profitable, biography is universally, 473b
of possessions, peace is most, 31a
that one of members perish, 1051a
Profited, what is a man, 1053b
wise men, by fools, 55a
Profiteth, it, me nothing, 1061a
Profits, has he divided th', 836a
little, that an idle king, 548a
more than self-esteem, 257b
wind that, nobody, 94b
Profligate of happiness, 849b
Profound and fragile lips, 968b
as the grave, 697a
feeling, man of, 644a
man thinks woman, 729a
more, than mine own life, 202b
secret and mystery, 580a
spirit so, 405b
talk'd with looks, 356b
too, and large-minded, 496a
Prof'tible, make it, cherishin' it, 665a
Profundity, art of any, 863b
Profuse in cautious hints, 953b
Profusion of water light and air, 661b
Progeny more corrupt, 39a
new, descends from heaven, 36a
of learning, 380b
Prognostics do not prove prophecies, 350b
Program, embark on bold new, 929b
Progress and Poverty, 735a
based upon innate desire, 671b
call it Tomorrow, 497a
Christ's, 271b
condition of social, 666a
each fresh link, 708b
from want to want, 341b
in degeneracy, 537a
is not an accident, 614a
is trouble and care, 378a
iv th' wurruld, 834b
long-continued slow, 531a
man's distinctive mark, 572b
material, 530a
material, and prosperity, 779b
more general than retrogression, 530a
no, except in the individual, 619a
not in, but in result, 616a
of consciousness of freedom, 402a
of science, 530b
perceptible not in, 616a
Rake's, 565a
real and safe, 304a
test of our, 919b
war involves in its, 371a
will destroy all error, 617a
Prohibiting free exercise, 376b
licensing and, 251a
Prohibition against self-slaughter, 204a
great social experiment, 873b
Prohibitions, Mississippi of, 930b
Project fit for nation of shopkeepers, 352a
scheme for her breakfast, 305a
Projects, fitter for new, 121a
multitude of, 44a
Proletarians have nothing to lose, 593b
Proletariat a revolutionary class, 593a
class of modern wage-laborers, 593b
international, 905a
its special and essential product, 593b
Prologue, excuse came, 258b
is the grace, 304a
long, 1067b
past is, 209b
Prolongeth, joyfulness, his days, 1066a
Prolongs, desire of life, it, 457b
good man, his life, 52a
Promethean fire, 133b
heat, 190a
Prometheus, skilled, 39a
Promis'd, shalt be what thou art, 194b
Promise, failed the bright, 445a
given when least said, 116b
keep the word of, 200a
made is a debt unpaid, 877a
makes his, good, 290b
me that some day you and I, 712a
more than you perform, 45a
not to do a thing, 675a
of all terrestrial life, 614a
of scientific immortality, 774a
of supply, 153a
skyline is a, 897b
spare nothing to, 35b
that it will last, 331b
Promise, threat or, dwells in will, 1005b
to his loss, 290b
to seek out interests, 850b
where is the, of my years, 673b
where sleeps that, now, 673b
who broke no, 315a
Promised land, journey to that, 852a
land, marching to the, 664a
land on other side of wilderness, 784a
themselves immortality, 353a
Promise-keeping, precise in, 183b
Promises, America was, 961a
good memory to keep, 726a
keep or break, to pay, 449b
of Sunday mention, 973a
of youth, 337a
positive, 956b
to keep, 880b
Promising universe, 873a
Promontory, as well as if a, 218a
blue, with trees, 201a
one, one mountain, 222b
stands upon a, 126b
sterile, 173b
stretched like a, 257a
Promote commerce and not betray it, 286b
Promoter of mutual acquaintance, 666b
Promoting wealth of the human race, 360b
Promotion, sweat but for, 160a
Prompt, apology too, 258b
electrically, 679b
in attack, 360a
Prompter's bell, slow falling to the, 563b
box, devil enters the, 877b
hand is on his bell, 686b
Prompters, how many, 432a
Prompting, nothing at the, of nature, 49b
Prone, impatient and, to anger, 424a
Pronounce, foreigners spell better than, 674b
frame to, it right, 1026b
that syllable No, 58a
useful what I have written, 19b
Pronouns, wise in the use of his, 699a
Pronunciandum, of, made me wonder, 87b
Pronunciation, inarticulate and stammering, 57a
Proof, bliss in, 207b
give me the ocular, 189a
he had rather have a turnip, 338b
highest, of virtue, 493b
mistaking a metaphor for a, 857a
no sadder, of littleness, 475a
of a poet, 607a
of greatness, 763a
of interest in a woman, 814a
of its identity, 936a
of love and power, 612a
of the pudding, 106b
one is, of a gentle nature, 70a
putting off the, 881a
thro' the night, 436a
'tis a common, 167a
tyrannous and rough in, 134b

Proofs, how I would correct the, 469b
of holy writ, 188b
Proosian, French or Turk or, 682b
Prop, my very, 144b
that doth sustain my house, 146b
Propaganda and advertising, 863b
has to be popular, 951a
Propagate, draw nutrition, and rot, 317a
Propagated itself downwards, 628b
Propagation, was all our, 216b
Propensities, excite my amorous, 339a
on the side of their natural, 361b
semi-criminal, 925a
Propensity for emulation, 775b
for mastery, 775b
indulgence of, to forego, 714a
strong, of nature, 250a
Proper age of my life, 285a
dignity and proportion, 67a
element, earth their, 229b
gardener's work, 178a
man, 141a
mate, choose not alone a, 366a
mean, 38b, 325b
measure, circumstance and, 56a
men as ever trod, 166a
places, graces follow in their, 273a
price upon its goods, 370b
pride, miscalled, 914a
stations, know our, 578b
study of mankind is man, 316b
time for catch arguments, 540a
to the man, 88a
Properly managed, writing, 345b
Property, best ideas are common, 47a
common judges of, 336b
consider himself as public, 375a
has its duties, 512a
hope to acquire personal, 887b
is the pivot of civilization, 974a
liberty, and no stamps, 1001a
life liberty and, 831a
long despoiled of, 867a
national honor is national, 389b
nor honour is touched, 85b
of easiness, 178b
of gray hairs, 577b
of him who can entertain it, 504b
of the rich, 41a
of their daughters, 428a
owns them, 662b
permanent equality of, 515b
private, 661a
private, a fruit of labor, 887b
process by which A acquires, 714a
public, 661a
right to possess, 558b
subject to right of the community, 779b
teach men to share, 618a
thieves respect, 866b
valuation of, 25a
violent, fordoes itself, 173a
Prophecies of what courts will do, 709a
prognostics do not prove, 350b
Prophecy and religion, 605a
Prophecy of wise men, 463a
spirit of, 21a
Prophesy, don't never, 601a
in part, 1061a
Prophesying business, 908a
Prophet, Gibbon is his, 950a
in the name of the, 436b
is not without honour, 1053a
Mohammed is his, 950a
of the soul, 503a
sons of the, 1005a
thing of evil, 545a
Prophetic of her end, 305b
soul, O my, 172b
soul of the wide world, 206b
strain, 246b
vision, 709a
Prophet's word, 462b
word, poet's song and, 832b
Prophets, best of, of the future, 460a
beware of false, 1052a
destroy the law or the, 1050b
do they live forever, 1049b
false, 1054a
I don't pan out on the, 698b
law and the, 1052a
men reject their, 618b
ministry of the, 1049a
most authentic, of age, 746a
Saul also among the, 1027a
wisest, make sure of the event, 350b
Prophylactic pup, 853b
Propitiation or conciliation of powers, 759a
Propitious accidents, miracles are, 807a
hours, 463a
Propontic and the Hellespont, 189a
Proportion, no, kept, 140b
proper dignity and, 67a
season form office, 181a
small unknown, 475a
some strangeness in the, 121a
sweetness of, 218b
Proportioned to the human constitution, 306b
Proportions, God, the wind, 234b
in small, beauties see, 219b
Propos'd, joy, 207b
Propose impossible remedies, 11a
in passion we, 176a
to show my fellow-mortals, 344b
why don't the men, 485a
Proposed as things forgot, 311b
on the morrow, 18b
Proposes, man, 83a
Proposition, life's a very funny, 892a
meaning of a, 518a
Propositions, general, do not decide cases, 709b
in his own words and, 120b
of a lover, 162a
Proprietor, undermining the small, 850b
Propriety, frights isle from her, 187b
of speech, 118b
Pro's and con's, 105b
Prosaic days, 647a
the present is sordid and, 937b
time and race more, 599a
Prose, all that is not, is verse, 270b
Prose Browning, Meredith is a, 600b, 767b
connect, and passion, 901b
definitions of, and poetry, 424a
elegance in, 431b
hammer them to verse and, 897b
Ibid's, or poems, 855a
is architecture, 982b
is grand verse, 600a
medium for writing in, 767b
more readily attainable in, 545b
of life, 502b
pains of, 704a
poetry as well written as, 933a
poetry life's, 654a
proper antithesis to, 423b
reasoning, 436b
recited in simple, 25a
run mad, 318b
so perfect, 823b
speaking, without knowing it, 270b
'tis not even, 600b
unattempted in, 252a
verse will seem, 289b
what others say in, 320b
Prosecuted, persons will be, 676b
Proselyte, first, he makes is himself, 294b
Prospect, dull, of a distant good, 279a
every, pleases, 445b
great thing in, 11a
looked on a fair, 404b
noblest, Scotchman sees, 339b
of belief, 194b
of his soul, 158b
Prospects, brightening to the last, 355b
gloomy as an author's, 513b
happy, in view, 65b
shining, rise, 298b
Prosper, this state will, 843a
treason doth never, 48a
whatsoever he doeth shall, 1032a
your journey, 859a
Prospered, grew and, as of old, 789b
Prospereth, friend whom 'ortune, 13a
Prospering not thro' his presence, 567b
Prosperitee, man to han been in, 78b
Prosperities, long lives and true, 580b
Prosperity and growing strength, 516b
arrived at in a lifetime, 670b
ascend the hill of, 679a
be joyful in, 1043a
blessing of Old Testament, 119b
broad daylight of, 446a
comfortable career of, 565a
days of palmy, 471b
doth bewitch men, 225b
easy to find friend in, 31a, 33b
first condition of, 722b
good things which belong to, 119b
in the day of, 1066a
jest's, lies in the ear, 134a
makes friends, 46b
material progress and, 779b
middle-aged, 981a
not without fears, 119b

Prosperity, one man who can stand, 475b
ornament in, 71b
remembrance of, 1066a
social, 497b
social and political, 538b
times of unexampled, 446b
with a little more taste, 297b
within thy palaces, 1037b
Prosperity's very bond of love, 208b
Prosperous and cultured life, 905b
be thy life in peace, 124b
fool is a burden, 13b
hour Providence bestows, 41a
make France so, 115a
man of business, 764a
morn in May, 780b
period, sleep during a, 344b
they are still too, 983a
when affairs are the most, 32b
Prospers, fear for one who, 15b
turns ashes as it, 531b
Prostitute, few writers, their powers, 901b
puff the, away, 278a
Prostrate and upraise, 14b
drunk is he who, lies, 449b
Prostrations to gods of the market place, 821a
Protect, if you make mistakes I will, 965b
I'll, it now, 499a
inclination to, itself, 72b
interests of people, 920a
the health of community, 919b
us by thy might, 530a
Protectin' th' liberties iv mankind, 836a
Protection against war, 926b
and patriotism, 442a
by law, 399a
equal, 399a
greater is its natural, 951a
mutual, from harm, 26a
of divine providence, 373b
of the injured, ordained for, 20a
rich need no, 562b
thy holy, 367a
to th' customer, 835a
Protections against temptations, 679a
Protector, first appears he is a, 25a
Protects lingering dewdrop, 412a
Protest, lady doth, too much, 176a
Protestant, Christian, or priest, 438b
religion, protestantism of, 360a
thy, to be, 230a
Protestantism of Protestant religion, 360a
Protestants, papists or, 339b
Protesting, lost with much, 218b
Protests, resolutions and, 942a
Proteus rising from the sea, 410a
Protracted life, 336a
unjust war, 606a
woe, 336a
Proud and angry dust, 786b
and full of fancies, 477a
and mighty, 327b
and yet a wretched thing, 214a
apt the poor to be, 165a
as Priam, 824b
chestnut's, 778a
clergyman, 333b
Proud, death be not, 217b
Edward's power, 394a
embarrassment of the artist, 882b
fair and never, 187a
fashions in, Italy, 138b
fires, tops, 139a
foot of conqueror, 149a
fop, 330a
German army, 871b
gods and commodores, 603b
grief is, 147b
he has learn'd so much, 365b
he that is, eats up himself, 181b
high his titles, his name, 414a
his mistress' order to perform, 322a
if she be, 606a
in humility, 222b
instruct my sorrows to be, 147b
keep me from being, 284a
labor is independent and, 443a
libraries, 607a
make base men, 125b
man reduced to want, 303a
man's contumely, 174b
me no prouds, 137a
nation, in arms, 246b
old lineage, 927a
on his owne dunghill, 44b
one that's, 763b
our purses shall be, 130b
philosophy, ask not, 433a
poor, homes, 792b
put down the, 37b
rose sad rose, 824a
science never taught to stray, 316a
seat of Lucifer, 258b
serene and, 899b
setter up and puller down, 126a
soul ne'er pays, 149b
spirit of mortal be, 462a
stone piled on stone, 994b
taken in by flattery, 282b
that they are not proud, 222b
to be an American, 698b
too, for a wit, 357b
too, to beg, 1005a
too, to fight, 770a
too, to importune, 350a
tower in the town, 544a
usurpers, 394a
vain man may become, 282a
waves be stayed, 1031b
where once, hope had been, 615b
words, 899a
world cease your contest, 263b
world, goodbye, 502b
Prouder, another and, name, 654b
than rustling in silk, 204a
Proudest mountains tower, 726a
nobleman, 1002a
of his works, 369b
Proudly we hailed, 436a
Proud-pied April, 206b
Prouds, proud me no, 137a
Prouveth, one swallow, not, 26b
Prov'd a very woe, 207b
true before, 239b
Prove, all the pleasures, 123a
all things, 1063a
an aspiration, 700a
an ass, 143a
an unrelenting foe, 328b
believing where we cannot, 551a
easy to performance, 337a
Prove excuse for the glass, 382a
fair weather, 261b
false again, 239b
great friends, 9b
her haggard, 188b
him with hard questions, 1028b
in digestion sour, 138a
make this good and, it, 222a
my soul, 566b
say nothing but what he can, 341b
so hard a master, 721b
the sports of love, 218b
their doctrine orthodox, 238b
to be a reward to itself, 235b
Proved and found fit, 293a
that which needs to be, 728a
Provençal song and sunburnt mirth, 481a
Provender, peck of, 142a
Proverb and a byword, 1026a
Egyptian, 974b
goes, 71a
is no proverb to you, 478b
is something musty, 93a
most sensible, invented, 504b
old of excellent wit, 524b
passed into a, 668a
wiser if mended, 668a
Proverb'd with grandsire phrase, 134b
Proverbs, King Solomon wrote the, 794b
of Solomon, 578b
patch griefs with, 158b
three thousand, 1028b
unaware of, 956b
Proveth, hasty marriage, well, 126b
Provide bad examples, 265a
good the gods, 280a
in peace for war, 40b
Provided supper, 264a
Providence, another, of God, 229b
assert eternal, 252a
behind a frowning, 362b
dare trust in his, 236b
deficiency in, 402a
has given to the French, 472b
have seen fools resist, 771b
in the fall of a sparrow, 179b
make a Micawber of you, 109b
nickname for, 372a
no, no sagacity, 361b
of the inferior, 662b
on side of last reserve, 325b
protection of divine, 373b
reason'd high of, 254a
rubs which, sends, 354b
seldom vouchsafes to mortals, 514a
sent a few men into world, 271a
sufficient to demonstrate a, 64a
temper'st thy, 260a
their guide, 259a
ways are full of, 66a
whatever hour bestows, 41a
Providunce, marciful, 600b
Provinces, immense new, 783a
kiss'd away kingdoms and, 201a
proconsul of intractable, 993b
Provincial, he was worse than, 718a
Provision, decent, for the poor, 340b
for its own termination, 539a
for the flesh, 1060b
for the last, 337a

Provision, glutted market makes, cheap, 309b
of his abundance, 1070b
of material means, 910b
Provisions, plenty of, 1070a
Provoked, opportunity of being, 286a
Provokes me always to pursue, 629b
the desire, 196b
Provoketh thieves, 159b
Provoking international revolution, 850b
Prow, turns his, and runs, 831a
youth on the, 350a
Proximity of disaster and ruin, 868a
Prude, refuge in the trade of a, 497b
Prudence and concentration, 783a
courage as directed by, 290a
never to practise either, 679a
Prudent act, every virtue and, 360b
ev'ry pleasing ev'ry, part, 314b
in their own sight, 351a
man looketh to his going, 1039b
Prudently, hastily and, 45a
Prudery a kind of avarice, 447a
peculiarity of, 497b
perfect love casts out, 673a
Prudes for proctors, 549b
Prue, dear, 301b
Prunella, rest is leather or, 317b
Prunes and prism, 580a
longing for stewed, 184a
Pruning-hooks, spears into, 1045a
Pruning-knife, watering-pot and, 560a
Prussia, border of, 485b
hurried to the field, 383a
wrong done to France by, 771a
Pry loose old walls, 899a
that out of a Boston man, 536a
where the apple reddens never, 568a
Pryde goeth before, 15a
Prying into any human affairs, 497a
Prys, greet cheep at litel, 81b
Pryvee, lowd or, 78a
P's and q's, mind their, 671b
Psalm, Miserere, 240a
Psalmist of Israel, 1028a
Psalmist's music deep, 518a
Psalms, David's, ne'er been sung, 302a
King David wrote the, 794b
lovers' songs turned to, 116a
Psalteries, on, and on timbrels, 1028a
Psyche, death-moth be your mournful, 483a
my soul, 545b
pacified, and kissed her, 545b
Psychical storm, great music is a, 809b
Psychoanalysis is not only way, 930b
Psychobiological sense, in a, 971a
Psychological moment when to say nothing, 768a
momentum or factor, 768a
organization, 976b
reason, 718b
Psychology, herd, 915a
male sentimentality and, 953b
of adultery, 861a
Psychopathologist sees the unspeakable, 875a
Pub a valuable institution, 955b
no pewter and no, 947a
Public affairs, direction of, 641b
amusements, friend to, 341a
be damned, 616a
begins to hum it, 739b
benefit of the, 338b
bow to the wishes of the, 641b
business, lawyers in, 516a
buys its opinions, 672a
calm, peace and, 621b
care, deliberation and, 254a
cooperation of, with author, 808b
credit, 444a
demands certainties, 908a
democratic, men, 766a
doesn't require new ideas, 641b
duty, performing a, 624a
effort, by private not by, 605b
employ, preferred for, 446a
employments, 294a
excitement runs high, 976a
expenditures, 441b
extempore speech, 624b
feasts, wedlock compared to, 100a
flame nor private, 322a
gaze, knowledge hid from, 498b
good and private rights, 382b
good, for the, 1010b
grown superficial and external, 795b
hall, loosed string amidst, 330a
has very crude ideas, 447a
haunt, 159b
how, like a frog, 646a
improvemints, put down to, 835b
indecency, 108a
instinct, species, of, 472a
interests, wise depository of, 376a
is an old woman, 474b
is best served, 641b
library, 336b
libr'y to th' beef thrust, 835b
life a situation of power, 359a
life, enlarger of the, 666b
life, favouritism in, 772a
life, no exclusiveness in, 20a
line not intended for the, 487a
make the, stare, 458a
man has to utter, 925b
man, no right to be a, 577b
men nor cheering crowds, 826a
men, weakness of most, 664b
men, which vexes, 88b
messages of our presidents, 795b
mind, corrupt the, 987a
money, waste of, 700b
must be served, 288b
must learn to cherish, 559b
not to be bribed, 502a
odium, excites the, 433b
office is public trust, 293a, 689a
officer without vices, 660a
officers are servants, 689a
offices as, 442a
offices, keep out of, 581
opinion, bosom of, 874a
opinion, built up in, 926b
opinion, independent variable, 633b
opinion, intelligence of, 666a
Public opinion is a weak tyrant, 589b
opinion, its name is, 680a
opinion stronger than legislature, 645a
opinion, trammels of, 434a
opinion, where there is no, 874b
opinion's in advance of law, 837b
phrase that with the, took, 376b
plunder, 442a
property, 661a
property, consider himself, 375a
purse, steal from the, 987a
reproached me in, 399b
ridicule, fear of, 930a
safety, 399b
safety, strike against, 859a
school, microcosm of a, 511a
school system, British, 665a
schools are nurseries, 333a
seldom forgive twice, 372b
servant, judge any, 778b
servants serve you right, 986b
service ceases, as soon as, 344a
service, preferred to, 20a
solemnities, spectacle at, 61a
sound of, scorn, 258b
speak in, on the stage, 401a
speaking ill of any one in, 1070b
stock of pleasure, 337b
tax man pays to the, 295a
trust, man assumes a, 375a
trust, public office is, 293a, 689a
trust, voter exercises a, 689a
trusts lodged in hands of any, 293a
trusts, offices as, 442a
uncritical buying, 969b
ungrateful animal the, 434a
use and custom, 97a
views, meets the, 577b
virtue, display of, 471b
weal requires men betray, 99b
who have made themselves, 340b
won't, flogging be fine, 837a
Publicans and sinners, 1052b
Publicity, effect of power and, 696b
price of justice is eternal, 832b
single conjecture from, 379b
Publick wonder and mischief, 285a
Publish it not in the streets, 1027b
it to all the nation, 294a
one line of an author, 487a
right or wrong, 452a
their wistfulness abroad, 838b
yourselves to the sky, 716a
Publishes, he that, a book, 107a
Publisheth peace, 1047b
Publishing a volume of verse, 895b
Puck, streak of, 741b
Pudding, bag, 1020a
honour, pence, 499b
life's a, full of plums, 685b
praise or, 651a
proof of the, 106b
solid, against empty praise, 321b
Puddings should be full of currants, 986a

Puddle, stepped in a, 1019b
where the, is shallow, 910a
Puddles, at the mercy of the, 650b
Puddly thought, 103a
Puff prostitute away, 278a
Puff'd and reckless libertine, 171b
Puffed, charity is not, up, 1061a
Puffeth, knowledge, up, 1061a
Puffing, professor of the art of, 382a
pulled against the tide, 326b
Puissant, noble and, nation, 250b
Pukes, sea the passenger, in, 459a
Pulchritude, female, 909a
Pulitzer Prize, decline the, 932a
Prize, win the, 912a
Pull all together, 579b
door called, 1006a
his weight, 779a
it out and strike it, 323a
long, and a strong pull, 579b
no high-brow stuff, 858a
not down your hedge, 233b
their chestnuts out of fire, 681b
Pulled against the tide, 326b
Puller down of kings, 126a
Pullin', you do de, Sis Cow, 738b
Pullman cars, learns on de, 946b
civilization, 696b
Pulls, Gott, mit me, 735a
pride that, country down, 187b
up on the swings, 859a
who, me down, 123b
Pulpit drum ecclesiastic, 238a
Pulpits and Sundays, 233a
Pulse, beating of the, 862a
feel that, no more, 438a
general, of life stood still, 305b
in the eternal mind, 938b
let me feel your, 129b
of the machine, 409a
when his, failing, 122b
Pulseless heart of the buried acorn, 793a
Pulses, proved upon our, 478b
that beat double, 519a
Pulteney's toad-eater, 350a
Pumpkin pie, 527a
shell, put her in a, 1018b
Pumpkin-eater, Peter, 1018b
Pumpkins, early, blow, 581b
into coaches, 790b
Pun, good, may be admitted, 372a
is a pistol, 431a
should come unsought, 913a
so vile a, 291a
Punch in presence of the passenjare, 645a
Punch-bowl's brink, 712a
Puncheon floor, hogs likes a, 677a
Punctilio of honor, 849b
Punctilious envoys, 287a
in observance of conventionalities, 672a
Punish, gods wish to, 11a
if God should, men, 1070b
powerful impulse to, 726b
right to blame and, 797a
Punished by misfortune, 19b
for the offence they give, 585b
Punishin' th' wicked, 836a
Punishment, death's no, 261a
doctrine of reward and, 799a
fit the crime, 685a
forgiveness better than, 70a
greater than I can bear, 1022a
idea of eternal, 699b
no more fiendish, 715b
Punishment of his guilt, 380b
pleasing, 128b
refrain because of the, 27a
tames man, 727b
Punishments, charged with, the scroll, 741b
neither rewards nor, 662b
rewards and, meted out, 958a
Punkahs as they passed, 581b
Punkin frost is on the, 746a
Puns, slipped from politics to, 499b
Punt, slow, swings round, 621a
Pup, biggest dog has been a, 712a
prophylactic, 853b
with his tail tucked in, 853b
Pupil, encouraging a clever, 333b
Pupils, true teacher defends his, 490a
Puppets best and worst are we, 567b
shut up the box and the, 565a
Puppy, confront a, with danger, 851b
Puppy-dogs and monkeys at Rome, 53b
as maids do of, 147b
Puppy-dogs' tails, snips and snails and, 1018b
Puppyism come to its full growth, 509a
Purblind wayward boy, 133a
Purchas'd with pain, 132a
Purchase, abroad they, great alliance, 126b
desire to, 165b
great alliance, 126b
regret at such price, 27b
Purchased by merit, 145a
Purchaser, worth what, will pay, 46a
Purchases pleasures of world cheap, 109b
Pure ablution, 479b
and disposed to mount, 77a
and eloquent blood, 217a
and endless light, 271b
and just desire of man, 86a
and will survive, 988b
as an angel, 384a
as snow, 175a
as the naked heavens, 407b
because my heart is, 549a
blessed are, in heart, 1050b
caverns, and deep, 485a
classic beauty, 983a
delight, land of, 303a
digestion bred, 256b
eyes, candid brow, 772b
heart, clean hands and a, 1033b
I would be, 926a
in life, 38b
in thought as angels are, 396b
intellect will find pure pleasure, 722a
is she not, 606b
kept thy truth so, 251b
literature clear cold and, 932a
live, speak true, 554a
love shows itself, 270a
love without power, 963b
more than his Maker, 1030a
nun devout and, 246a
peace is thine, 617a
pleasure, intellect will find, 722a
power politics, 958a
present never conquered, 931a
real Simon, 297a
remains as, as before, 72a
Pure serenity of mind, 236a
shining and, 876a
so sweet and, and fair, 486a
soul unto his captain, 140a
stars not, in his sight, 1031a
sublimely, 681a
truth cannot be assimilated, 617b
unclouded brow, 657b
unto, all things pure, 1063b
warmly, and sweetly strong, 351b
whatsoever things are, 1063a
young man, 683a
Pure-blood tribe kings of Samoa, 753a
Pure-blooded Indians, 921b
Purer laws, sweeter manners, 553a
lives thy service find, 528b
science holier laws, 598b
sources of joyous inspiration, 559b
than the purest, 569b
than the purest gold, 218b
Purest affection the heart can hold, 811b
efficacy, 250b
heartiest tenderness, 611a
heaven, reach that, 596a
of hierarchies, 958a
ray serene, 348b
so purer than the, 569b
treasure mortal times, 138a
Purgatory, England the, of men, 224a
poor man to git out iv, 835a
Purge and leave sack, 152a
me with hyssop, 1034b
melancholy, 208b
Purification of politics, 661b
Purified, every creature shall be, 123a
Purify and elevate character, 616b
Puritan hated bear-baiting, 494a
marrow of my bones, 934b
primitive, forms, 697b
Puritanism laid egg of democracy, 602b
Puritan's idea of hell, 664b
Puritans, common saying among the, 292b
for your ancestors, 805a
great artists never, 908b
nobly fled, 664b
presarved fr'm th', 834a
what the, gave the world, 562b
Purity of race does not exist, 812a
out of a stain, 716b
smelt ore of body into, 931b
to reverent youth, 40a
white is for, 563b
Purloined, my love he, her away, 701a
Purple, abbots, as their wines, 322a
all the ground, 249b
and gold, gleaming in, 456a
blossom in and red, 554a
born to the, 965b
cow 829b
curtain, rustling of each, 545a
dusk, 948b
glow, noon a, 824b
grape, first from out the, 247a
light of love, 349b
moor, over the, 909b
mountain majesties, 781a
of emperors, 815a
rim, beyond their utmost, 549a

Purple riot, 480b
testament of war, 139b
the sails, 200b
twilight, pilots of the, 548b
with love's wound, 141b
Purpled lawn with rosy lustre, 6a
Purple-robed and pauper-clad, 796a
Purple-stained mouth, 481b
Purport, whole, of literature, 978a
Purpos'd overthrow, 206a
Purpose a horse of that colour, 164a
being used for a, 765a
come to grips with half her, 897b
comprehend his, 1065b
constancy to, 512b
difference of, between Almighty, 542a
end in one, 154b
evil of that I, 17a
firm is equal to the deed, 305b
grant us the, 916a
infirm of, 196b
lie with, mos' profitable, 834a
nature's, 722a
not a slave to a, 981a
one increasing, 549a
passion ending doth, lose, 176a
plain and to, 157b
pushes his prudent, 305b
serves no industrial, 776a
shake my fell, 195a
speak and, not, 190b
spend it to no, 58a
time to every, 1042b
to a life beyond life, 250b
to regulate my room, 338a
unconquerable, 429b
what, is this waste, 1054b
Purposes, Almighty has his own, 542a
bend acts to selfish, 399a
life given for higher, 336b
of a society, 559a
of private enterprise, 965b
Purr myself to sleep with thunder, 676a
Purrs and never shows a tooth, 935a
like an epigram, 895a
Purse, agrees not with leanness of, 125a
consumption of, 152b
costly as thy, can buy, 171b
costly thy habit as thy, 112a
hide it in a, 73a
much in another man's, 107b
put money in thy, 186b
silk, out of sow's ear, 235a
silken or leathern, 358b
so little in his, 220a
sorrow's, is free, 634b
steal from the public, 987a
touches the, or pocket, 573a
Purses, light gains make heavy, 116b
shall be proud, 130b
Pursoot like shop-keepin', 835a
Pursuant, in, knowledge, 722a
Pursue as its shade, 311b
commanded other to, him, 58b
free to, truth, 919a
must not, a success, 875b
my reason to an O altitudo, 240a
nor any star, 959a
Pursue, not for nothing that we, life, 276a
provokes me always to, 629b
seem to fly it it will, 218b
the triumph, 318a
the worst, 42b
their own good, 280a
what is evil, 17a
with eagerness, 337a
Pursued it with forks and hope, 659b
small habits well, 376b
the panting deer, 464a
villain still, her, 737a
you the pursuer and she the, 765a
Pursuer, between her and her, 563a
you the, and she the pursued, 765a
Pursues, excel those he, 41a
sense of duty, 444a
Pursuing it from bed to bed, 966b
still achieving still, 521a
Pursuit of happiness, 373a, 921a
of knowledge, 435b
of sweetness and light, 623a
of unattainable perfection, 823a
same charm it had in, 65b
vain, of human glory, 236b
vain, of this and that, 532b
what mad, 482a
whole delight is in the, 321b
Pursy times, 177a
Push at the door, 491b
beyond her mark, 552a
door called, 1006a
of bayonets, 353a
on keep moving, 397a
Pushed, I can be, just so far, 839b
Pushes his prudent purpose, 305b
Puss-gentleman that's all perfume, 363a
Pussy cat, owl and the, 580b
cat where have you been, 1018a
my love, 580b
Pussy's in the well, 1016a
Put a tongue in every wound, 168b
antic disposition on, 173a
aside my beard, 86b
away childish things, 1061a
down the proud, 37b
enemies to flight, 221b
enemy in their mouths, 187b
fear out of your heart, 842a
forbade me to, off my hat, 273b
forward best foot, 148b
in every honest hand a whip, 189b
in her oar, 107b
money in thy purse, 186b
my hat, 338b
not trust in princes, 1038a
off going and seeing, 65b
off thy shoes, 1023b
off till tomorrow, 626b
off until tomorrow, 828b
on sour looks, 20a
on the pot, 1017a
on your fleece, 37b
out the light, 190a
plain tale, you down, 150a
same shoe on every foot, 45b
shoulder to the wheel, 223a
their names to their books, 222b
them to mending, 157b
this man and woman asunder, 296b
up with this, have had to, 32a
Put, up with which I will not, 872b
up your caravan, 854b
whole wit in a jest, 228a
you in this pickle, 103b
your armour on, 334b
your shoulder to the wheel, 11a
Putrid corpse of liberty, 926a
eggs of hope, 400b
Puts away the drill, 957a
it not unto the touch, 262b
on pretty looks, 148a
Putteth down one, 1035b
Putting herself into coverlet, 56b
it down in writing, 332a
love away, 648a
off the proof, 881a
off troublesome disguises, 256a
on breastplate of faith, 1063a
Putty brass an' paint, 819a
Puzzle a convocation of casuists, 105a
cross-word, makers, 928a
their brain, 357a
to the botanist, 668b
Puzzled and in the dark, 886a
Puzzles me more than Greek, 804b
the will, 174b
Pye, shine with, 452a
Pygmalion's images, 185a
Pyramid, bottom of economic, 918b
star-ypointing, 244b
Pyramids, first, 1007b
summit of yonder, 399a
Pyrenees, High, 849a
Pyrrhic dance, 458a
phalanx, 458a
Pyrrhus, should, overcome the Romans, 59a
Pythagoras, opinion with, 146a
said to his scholars, 221b
Pytheas scoffing at Demosthenes, 57a

Q. T., on the strict, 828a
Quack, other produces the, 433b
Quacks with pills political, 831a
Quadrangular, spots, of diamond form, 365a
Quadruped larger than a cat, 471b
Quaffed, jested, and swore, 558a
Quaffing, laughing, unthinking time, 280b
Quaint and curious volume, 544b
and curious war is, 706a
appetite in women reigns, 309b
enamell'd eyes, 249b
great figure, 903a
honour turn to dust, 269a
old Quaker town, 625a
orifice, 947a
spirits, 14a
Quake as an aspes leef, 78b
the earth did, 1055b
Quaker, quaint old, town, 625a
Quaker-maid, blue is the, 845a
Quakers, Justice Bennet called us, 273b
Quakings, achings and the, 535b
Qualifications, adverbs only, I respect, 720a
what are his, 638a
Qualified jury, appear before a, 766b
Qualify men to be ministers, 273a
Qualities as would wear well, 354b
essential to see his good, 473a
five, 797a

Qualities, possession of cluster of, 718b
various, and advantages, 855b
Quality, composition and fierce, 190b
counsels not in such a, 145a
diversity is most universal, 99a
evidence a blemish not a, 668b
exact, of strength, 772b
greatness a certain, 670a
happiness has one useful, 856b
highest, to your moments, 702a
indifference to, 863b
irregular and intimate, 886a
music perfect in, 746a
noble, we call valor, 616b
none of any, 284a
of mercy, 146a
of the stupid, 461b
of thought they think, 812b
pleasure regarded as the, 806b
rather than quantity, 47a
royal banner and all, 189a
several, of a thing, 68a
taste of your, 174a
to form a man of achievement, 478a
true-fix'd and resting, 167b
white, talk, 946b
Qualms, many many, 794b
Quangle wangle, 581b
Quantities, such, of sand, 658a
Quantity, all their, of love, 179a
quality rather than, 47a
they do not write, 475a
unlimited in, 746a
vast, of nonsense, 580a
worship of, 863b
Quantum o' the sin, 391a
Quarantine of the patients, 919b
Quare, God's ways is very, 969a
Quarelets of pearl, 230b
Quarles is sav'd by beauties, 321b
Quarrel between past and present, 869a
during each successive, 789b
entrance to a, 171b
every, to the lawyer, 234a
find, in a straw, 177b
hath his, just, 125a
how they behave in a, 764b
justice of my, 123a
let them who make the, 520b
lover's, with the world, 881b
or reprimand, 503b
over water in Arkansass, 929a
perpetual, 360b
sudden and quick in, 161b
take up our, with foe, 860b
very pretty, 381a
with my bread and butter, 296b
with the shirt, 782b
Quarreling, chickens quit, over food, 894b
Quarrels, breeds more, 562b
cut fiercest, short, 108a
head as full of, 136b
of lovers, 31b
pick no, 356b
put, on others, 165b
sedition idleness, 290b
those who in, interpose, 308a
unsevered by bitter, 38b
would not last long, 266a
Quarrelsome, countercheck, 163a
mutinous and, 332a
Quarry it shall find, 935b
marked-down, 765a
never found, 897b
Quarry, not the, but the chase, 829b
pregnant, 320b
Quarry-slave at night, 470b
Quart, drank off his, 447b
of myghty ale, 81a
Quarter, give no, to tyrants, 517a
I always drop a, 713a
Quarter-dollar, finds a long-hidden, 800b
Quarter-staff, wield a, 862a
Quarto, beautiful, page, 381b
Quarts of Ludlow beer, 786b
Quasi-sovereign, 710a
Quay, sit on the busy, 852a
Que scais-je? 101a
Quean, flaunting extravagant, 381b
Queen and huntress, 218a
Anne's dead, 395b
asked the dairymaid, 917b
been to London to look at the, 1018a
beggar maid shall be my, 549b
Bess, image of good, 488b
can you guess who that could be, 889a
cold, of England, 867a
come not near our fairy, 142a
every lass a, 598b
feminine soul is a, 807a
good, Bess, 798a
grace a summer's, 415b
if you were, of pleasure, 693a
I'm to be, o' the May, 547a
insipid as a, upon a card, 555b
Mab hath been with you, 134b
Mary's saying, 568b
not a, for all the world, 210b
of France, 520b
of Hearts, 1016b
of secrecy the violet, 478b
of Sheba, 1028b
of swell society, 828a
of the waters, 500b
our rose our star, 499b
rose of the rosebud garden, 554a
shall be as drunk, 332b
she looks a, 4a
turned crimson with fury, 657a
was in the parlor, 1017a
you shall be, 1019b
Queen's, delight, sing for their, 780b
Navee, ruler of the, 682a
Queens have died young and fair, 213a
who die with Antony, 900a
Queer, all the world is, 1006b
formless, and incomplete, 811b
how strange it seems and, 569b
ill-tempered and, 580b
monster the artist, 700a
sense of relief and shame, 980b
suburban streets, 956a
thee is a little, 1006b
you look so, 1004a
Queerest folk of all, 794a
little craft, 722b
schap, 713b
they ever did see, 877a
Quell, music raise and, 278b
Quench appetite, 68b
my great love, 684a
rivers cannot, 127a
smoking flax shall he not, 1047a
the flame, 456a
Quench'd the open truth, 415a
Querulous criticisms, 608b
Querulous, newspapers are, 908b
serenity, 428a
Quest for righteousness, 745a
of that one beauty, 896a
to have extreme, 207a
vain but hopeful, 933b
wherefore is a hopeless, 781a
Questing hound, 897b
Question all things, 518a
beautiful, 968b
cares nothing about rights of, 21a
deserves an answer, 45b
dies without, in his heart, 811a
greatest, debated in America, 367b
ignorance never settles a, 512b
interrupt with a silly, 345b
is ever settled, 754a
marriage an open, 504b
moral, for the heart, 811a
not but live and labour, 661b
nothing to say on the, 802a
of loving them enough, 976a
others abide our, 619a
school nor creed, 438b
settle a, rightly, 492a
start a, 750b
that is the, 174a
two sides to every, 72b
who but infants, 640b
Questionable shape, 172a
superfluity, 125b
Question'd me story of my life, 186a
Questioning before he speaks, 17b
if I lack'd anything, 232b
Questions, ambiguous, 958b
answered three, 656a
answered your, briefly, 785a
ask me no, 357b
asking, and writing them, 846b
complex, dismays doubts, 822b
feel strongly about putting, 750b
foolish, of common people, 735a
love that asks no, 789a
of taste of feeling, 696b
old, of why and whence, 833a
prove him with hard, 1028b
them that asks no, 357b
Quhat say thai, 112a
Qui ante diem periit, 803b
procul hinc, 803b
Quick and easy death, 794a
and far, ill news goes, 61a
and fresh art thou, 163b
and the dead, 1068a
as a flash 'tis gone, 775a
bright things, 141a
delivery stamp, 811b
feeling is, and transient, 570b
in quarrel, 161b
Jack be, 1019a
mint of joy, 448b
of all time is the instant, 931a
'ow, we'd drop 'er, 819a
touched to the, 569b
waters pass away, 111a
Quicken his perception though dull, 787b
Quickened, that which thou sowest not, 1061b
Quickens mental demand, 720a
spirit that, him, 490a
Quicker, liquor is, 989b
than their brains, 915b
Quick-ey'd love, 232b
Quickly, gives, gives twice, 106b
little fire, trodden out, 127a

Quickly, well it were done, 195b
you must follow me, 1014b
Quickness to apprehend, 797b
to hear to move to see, 809a
too much, ever to be taught, 314b
Quicksand, not permanently but as upon, 770b
Quicksands and the rocks, 479b
Quiddities, where be his, 178b
Quididity, entity and, 238a
Quiescence, boasts his, 567b
Quiet age, peaceful end to, 40a
all, along the Potomac, 636b
all, on the Western Front, 978a
and look down at me, 892a
and still air, 250a
as a nun, 407a
as a plough laid by, 734b
as a stone, 483a
be, and go a-angling, 236b
breast, in some, 738a
breath, take into the air my, 481b
breathing, health and, 478b
calm peace and, 246a
conscience, 211b
course, impede its, 594b
death, brother of, 122a
desperation, lives of, 589b
Doctor, 296b
dust was gentlemen and ladies, 648b
earth, sleepers in that, 592a
easy live and, die, 416b
eye, harvest of a, 405b
here and restful, 840b
here where the world is, 693b
in, she reposes, 621a
kiss me and be, 322b
lag-end with, hours, 151b
life, anything for a, 214b
limit of the world, 554a
meek and, spirit, 1064a
mind, gaiety and the, 753b
minds innocent and, 268b
my grief seems, and apart, 970a
rich, and infamous, 493a
rural, friendship books, 328a
scallop-shell of, 111a
skies, stars are in the, 510a
sleep and a sweet dream, 896a
stone over-grey wi' moss, 896a
study to be, 1063a
them, 853b
trees, 890b
truth hath, breast, 138a
us in a death so noble, 260b
way, do bold things in a, 597a
wise and good, society as is, 468b
Q. T., on the strict, 828a
Quiet-coloured end of evening, 568b
Quieting, no language like Irish for, 857a
Quietly along the king's highway, 345b
and contentedly silly, 428a
better to live, 596a
Quietness, lived with a gray, 994b
not in one's own power, 495a
unravish'd bride of, 482a
Quietness' sake, 228a
Quiets, hallowed, of the past, 602a
Quietus make with a bare bodkin, 174b
Quill from an angel's wing, 411b
give me a condor's, 604a
Quillets, sharp, of the law, 124b
where be his, 178b
Quills, tender stops of various, 249b
upon fretful porpentine, 172b
Quince, mince and slices of, 581a
Quinquireme of Nineveh, 896b
Quintessence of life, 462a
Quintian Meadows, 50b
Quintilian stare and gasp, 251a
Quip, mildest, will set them off, 942a
modest, 163a
Quips and cranks, 245a
and sentences, 157b
Quire, full-voiced, 246b
of bad verses, 493b
of saints, 217b
Quiring to young-eyed cherubins, 147a
Quirks of blazoning pens, 187a
Quislings, vile race of, 870a
Quit, all, their sphere, 316a
certainty for uncertainty, 337a
for shame, 261a
John and I are more than, 294a
least willing to, ground, 371b
rats instinctively have, 209a
the port o' heaven, 803b
this mortal frame, 312a
you like men, 1062a
your books, 403b
yourselves like men, 1027a
Quite true, best cannot go, 338b
Quiver, man that hath, full, 1037b
spent lights, and gleam, 619b
Quiver'd, shaft that, in his heart, 452a
Quivering aspen, 414b
curds, 659b
heart-strings prove it, 627a
ratio to the ectasy, 646b
Quiver's choice, 460a
Quivers, emptying of, 691a
Quixote de la Mancha, Don, 104b
Quixotic sense of the honorable, 545b
Quotation a chance word, 756b
classical, is the parole, 342b
good when writer goes my way, 815a
should come unsought, 913a
Quotations, Bartlett of market, 955b
familiar, 937b
from the great old authors, 795b
I hate, 504a
this Bartlett man got out, 855a
wrapped himself in, 815a
Quote, by delight we all, 508b
grow immortal as they, 305a
kill you if you, it, 829b
one of my friends, 101a
second-hand, 510b
Quoted, remarks seldom, correctly, 906b
to be occasionally, 650b
Quoter of a good sentence, 508a
Quoth Echo matter-o'-money, 588a
the raven nevermore, 545a

Ra, great god, 928a
Rabbit in a snare, 922b
skin, gone to get a, 1016b
thoughts of a, are rabbits, 508b
w'en ole man, say scoot, 738b
Rabbits, bobtails fu' de, 859b
thoughts of a rabbit are, 508b
Rabble, army would be a base, 360b
member of the, in good standing, 970b
Rabelais' easy chair, 321b
Race, a bloodless, 4a
ancient, by birth, 277b
another, of beings, 464a
another, the following spring, 4b
appointed for my second, 272a
barriers of, and nationality, 757b
best, hasn't been run, 915b
between education and catastophe, 831b
Bible of the, is writ, 601b
boasted, or clan, 888b
boundaries or distinctions of, 614b
build a generous, 327a
Californians are a, 801b
color theory distinctions, 980a
conscience of my, 917a
despised, unproved in war, 666a
enslaving another, 538b
every age and, 821a
fainting dispirited, 623a
feet crossed in rest the, is won, 635b
fetters the human, 388b
flow'r of all his, 403a
foal of an oppressed, 420a
future of the human, 889a
giant, before the flood, 279b
happiness of the human, 360b
heavenly, demands thy zeal, 329a
human, born to fly upward, 76b
human, organized like bees, 806b
in the general, 533b
is not to the swift, 369a, 1043a
is to the strongest, 811b
is to the swift, 757a
Italian, 926a
life's, well run, 629a
loftier, than world hath known, 707b
lost, 987b
man's imperial, ensnare, 312a
may well win the, 819b
mother of a mighty, 471b
names of our fearless, 463b
never yet discovered, 987b
no, can prosper, 767a
no longer tolerate the, 737b
no spleen of, 850b
noble, and brave, 463b
not the laurel but the, 829b
not to the swift the, 757a
of man like leaves, 4b
of men go by, 777b
of men innumerable, 257a
of men on earth, 13b
of men that don't fit in, 877a
of modern industry, 593b
of politicians put together, 295b
our, may be an accident, 872b
pernicious, of little vermin, 295b
plodding wins the, 11a
purity of, does not exist, 812a
rear my dusky, 549a
restless, the Yankees, 940b
riders in a, 710b
rough-hewn, 814a
royal, of hicks, 894a
runs twice his, 52a
same way with the human, 894b
saw the, fulfil the spiral, 884b
slaughters of the, 706a

Race, slinks out of the, 250b
stars of human, 363a
stupid and malignant, 424a
that binds its body, 708b
the, is over, 710b
the world the, the soul, 610b
there is but one, 756a
time and, more prosaic, 599a
touched me gently in his, 383b
two twins of winged, 5a
type of all her, 558a
unequal laws unto a savage, 548a
vile, of quislings, 870a
win the, 579b
wish I loved the human, 796b
worn out quite, 459a
younger, succeeds, 41b
Racer and hack, 530b
Races didn't bother the Americans, 961a
fighting, don't die out, 734b
glory of rulers or of, 900a
melancholy of civilized, 705a
of Europe are melting, 810a
preservation of favoured, 530a
superior to other, 987b
two distinct, 429b
Rachel, Jacob served seven years for, 1023b
weeping for her children, 1050a
Racial loyalty, 878b
Racine, facts about life of, 837a
Rack dislimns, 201a
leave not a, behind, 210a
might as well be on the, 977b
of this tough world, 194a
perpetual, 222a
spread open on the, 676a
the value, 158b
Racked with deep despair, 252a
Racket, let the, rip, 829a
Racking, cursed war and, tax, 416b
Racy as the jabber, 973b
Radiance, slanted, fills their hollows, 892a
which transfigures the wretched, 497a
white, of eternity, 468b
Radiant light, by her own, 247b
pearl, 366a
rare and, maiden, 544b
Radiators lose their temperature, 956b
Radical, dangerous, 975a
when young, 881a
Radio, Americans over the, 995a
Radish seemed to have a mortgage, 937b
Raft, no home like a, 677a
Rafter, meet 'neath the sounding, 627a
Rafters from their ancient rest, 756a
of the home, 756a
Rafts, thoughts like small lost, 893a
Rag and a bone, 816b
of character they spare, 725b
of honour, 752b
scarcely a, to her back, 727b
Rag-bag of the world, 795a
Rage against the dying of the light, 997a
all the, on one side, 469a
and anger high, 794a
for fame, 371b
for pleasure, 372b
hard-favour'd, 155a
Rage, heaven in a, 388a
kill you when in a, 57a
much did I, when young, 827a
no, like love to hatred turned, 298a
not die here in a, 296a
of the people, 39a
of the vulture, 455b
power answerable to his, 57a
repress'd their noble, 348b
strong without, 266b
swell the soul to, 280b
Rages, battle, loud and long, 214a
Ragged and weary and swarthy, 793b
claws, 942b
head seld-shaven, 429a
meadow of my soul, 969a
Raggedness, looped and windowed, 192a
Raggedy man he works fer Pa, 745b
Raging, beds of, fire, 254a
strong drink is, 1040a
Rags, arm it in, 193a
clothe a man with, 1040b
filthy, 1047b
some in, some in tags, 1020a
tear a passion to, 175b
unwomanly, 489a
virtue though in, 278a
Ragtime, Alexander's, Band, 941b
Raid on the inarticulate, 945a
Rail against other folks, 333a
down ribs down, 960b
Rail'd on Lady Fortune, 160b
Railer, notorious, spoke well of him, 60b
Raillery in railing, 296a
would not bear, 383b
Railroad bridge's a sad song, 988b
presidents, names of, 950b
Railroads, on the, you'd not pay, 1005a
player with, 898a
Railrood, sthreet, comp'nies, 835a
Railway car, not a single, 905b
termini, 901a
working for the U. P., 687a
Railway-share, threatened with a, 659b
Raiment, black, graveyard grimness, 30b
themselves most brightly, 956b
vanity of fair, 741a
white as snow, 1055b
Rain a deluge showers, 395b
and the cold, 895b
back to their springs like, 522b
campfires in the, 890a
cats and dogs, 297a
cloud which outwept the, 467b
clouds return after, 1043b
come in out of, 86a
cooling plash of, 756b
daggers, 224a
dismal, came down, 650a
drops of, 1065b
every year hath its, 802b
fingers of the, 961b
gentle, from heaven, 146a
golden suns and silver, 644a
hath, a father, 1031b
hey ho the wind and the, 191b
I shall not feel the, 649b
in the dust, 960b
influence, 245b
into each life some, 522a
Rain is over and gone, 1044a
it raineth every day, 166a, 191b
like glittering spears, 649a
Lord grant, every day, 954a
love like sunshine after, 131a
may enter, 335a
mist resembles the, 522a
morning, 586b
my food and summer, 751b
neither snow nor, 19b
nor a roof against the, 963a
not even the, 968b
not raining, to me, 809a
on the just and unjust, 1051a
out o' the cold an' the, 818b
pack when it begins to, 191a
patter of the soft, 636b
presages the coming of, 853b
rain go away, 1015a
ripple of, 691a
shone and the snows were, 707b
shower of commanded tears, 130a
shower or two of, 229a
slash of the, 793b
small, down can rain, 999a
snow hail and drought, 675b
soft droppes of, 34b
sometimes wind and sometimes, 863b
spring, 943b
still falls the, 941a
sunshine and, at once, 192b
sunshine follows the, 598a
sunshine still must follow, 655a
sweetest, 225a
tell their beads in drops of, 521a
tempest of abuse upon them, 22a
that makes things new, 896b
thirsty earth soaks up the, 267a
thunder lightning or in, 194a
thy joy, 145b
to mist and cloud again, 525b
upon siroc-wither'd plain, 543b
upon the mown grass, 1035b
used to sun and, 872b
useful trouble of the, 554b
was upon the earth, 1022b
we knew it would, 680b
while, depends, 853b
wind and the, 166a
wind that carries, 853a
with a silver flail, 935b
Rainbow, add hue unto, 148a
awful, once in heaven, 480b
comes and goes, 408a
idle, 854b
in the sky, 406a
look upon the, 1066b
love unreturned has its, 792a
poet will follow the, 729b
Rainbow's glory is shed, 469a
Rainbows, smile till, span it, 630b
Rain'd a ghastly dew, 548b
Rain-drenched hair, 928b
Rain-drop makes some floweret blow, 584b
Rained-on bee, weak as a, 884b
Raineth, rain it, every day, 191b
Rainfall drops below twenty inches, 976b
Raining daffodils, 809a
Rain's my choice, 745b
Rains, between the, 997a
extraordinary, 55a
suffer the sea and the, 716a
unless it, 803a
winter's, and ruins, 691b

Rain-storms, inspector of, 589b
Rain-washed bone, 817b
Rainy day, continual dropping in a, 1041b
evening to read discourse, 235b
morrow, windy night a, 206a
Pleiads wester, 787a
Rais'd a blister in country's stead, 23b
a mortal to the skies, 280b
and swell'd with honours, 23a
by merit, 253b
Raise a hand against Rome, 887b
and erect mind, 118b
dust they, 332b
God shall, me up, 112a
his country's fame, 96a
hue and cry, 105a
music, and quell, 278b
the dead heart, 912b
the enormous weight, 4a
the genius, 312b
the stone, 757a
trophies to thee, 266b
what is low, 252a
your joys and triumphs, 334a
Raised aloft hurl'd in the dust, 623a
in incorruption, 1061b
incorruptible, 1062a
new man be, up, 1069b
not a stone, 464a
to shed his blood, 316a
Raising, know a lot about, children, 836b
Raison for th' worst things, 836a
Rake, every woman is at heart a, 314b
the leaves away, 879a
Rake's Progress, 565a
Raking the muck, 779b
Rakoon's tale, rings on the, 595a
Rally, we'll, round the flag, 613a
Rambler, tatler spectator, lounger, 793b
Rambling in thought, 68b
Rampant Maenad of Massachusetts, 695a
Rampart, music my, 962b
no, against malice, 270a
Ramparts we watched, 436a
Ramrod, swallowed a, 64a
Rams, fat of, 1027a
skipped like, 1037a
Ran a hundred years to a day, 536b
before Ahab, 1029a
dismay'd away, 146b
into Mississippi, 979a
my heedless ways, 997a
noble savage, 275b
on embattled armies, 260a
to help me when I fell, 442a
Rancor, met, with a cryptic mirth, 846a
will out, 125a
Rancorous rational sort of mind, 827b
Randal, Lord, 1013a
Randolph thy wreath has lost a rose, 416a
Random ebullience, 981a
Rang the pure music of the flutes, 694b
to many a flute, 551b
Rang'd empire, wide arch of the, 200a
Range her little gifts, 966b
howsoe'er I stray and, 595b
Range, lived the great, of life, 845a
of notes, with a certain, 614a
of sound, 591a
of the marshes, 716b
with humble livers, 210b
Ranged, judges all, 309a
like him that travels, 206b
where the locomotives sing, 903a
Ranges, something lost behind the, 815b
Rangoon, in, the heat of noon, 982a
to Mandalay, 818b
Rank and gross in nature, 170b
and wealth strength and health, 667b
battle of the first, 497a
corruption destines, 11b
is a great beautifier, 510a
is but the guinea's stamp, 394a
man of, 342b
men from every, 632a
mist, swoln with wind and, 249a
my offence is, 176b
no king can give, 591a
one, higher than you, 971a
thee upon glory's page, 437b
tongue blossom into speech, 572b
wealth or, possessing, 593a
Rankest compound of smell, 180b
Ranks, degrees livils all, 834b
fallen singly from the, 985b
love like death levels all, 510a
need in humbler, of life, 641b
of the Shah, 1005a
of war, 491b
thinning of our, 706a
Rank-scented, mutable, many, 202a
Ransom captive Israel, 593a
Rant and swear, 223b
as well as thou, 179a
Rants and rings from de kitchen, 859b
Raphael made a century of sonnets, 571b
of the dear Madonnas, 571b
paints wisdom, 507b
Raphaels Correggios and stuff, 358a
Rapid change from rocks to roses, 499b
in acceleration, 697b
Rapids are near, 438a
Rapping at my chamber door, 544b
Rapt seraph that adores, 316b
ship run on her side, 117b
soul sitting in thine eyes, 246a
Rapture, blossom and June and, pass, 878a
each gay turn thy, move, 311a
fine, is over, 981b
first fine careless, 569a
of being there, 961a
of postponed power, 709a
on the lonely shore, 454b
out of the heart a, 733b
possesses you, 839a
to the dreary void, 455a
truth and, of man, 896a
with, takes my soul, 689b
Rapture's roadway, 812b
Raptures and roses of vice, 692a
high, do infuse, 242a
no minstrel, swell, 414a
Raptures, pardon, 290b
Rapture-smitten frame, 432a
Rapturous wings, 935b
R'ar back an' pass a miracle, 954a
Rare and radiant maiden, 544b
are solitary woes, 178a
as a day in June, 600a
as a man without self-pity, 979a
Ben Jonson, 218a
bird in the land, 87a
bird on earth, 63a
critical sense, 718b
delicate and, 769b
difficult as they are, 283a
passers-by are, 964b
rare world, 777a
red and they're, 858b
resurrection is, 697a
rhymes, to love, 725a
roasted, 280b
song to hear, 752a
superexcellent tobacco, 223b
things neither rich nor, 318b
thinking is very, 956b
unreasonable, 897b
were the gems she wore, 438a
Rarely gifted beings, 665b
comest thou, 468b
Rareness, strain of, 204a
Rarer gifts than gold, 938b
plants, nobler and, 559b
Rarest gift to beauty common sense, 639a
Rarity of Christian charity, 489b
Rascal, biggest, on two legs, 65a
given medicines, 150a
Rascally, poor and, people, 284a
yea-forsooth knave, 152b
Rascals, how the, use me, 291a
in the coach, 599b
lash the, naked, 189b
throw the, in, 986b
Rash hand in evil hour, 258a
paraphrase can make amends, 314a
splenetive and, 179a
Rash-embrac'd despair, 145b
Rashes, green grow the, 391b
Rashness, beware of, 540b
Rasselas Prince of Abyssinia, 337a
Rat, poisoned, in a hole, 296a
smell a, 106b
that ate the malt, 1020b
why should a, have life, 194a
Rate cost of erection, 153a
of sixty minutes an hour, 980b
Rather be handsome than homely, 737a
be youthful than old, 737a
die on our feet, 921a
have an inch of dog, 942a
have fool make me merry, 162b
have my sweet, 932b
in power than use, 182b
it were well for themselves, 31b
lie in the woollen, 157a
one should walk with me, 913b
see a sermon, 913b
than be less, 253b
Raths, mome, outgrabe, 657b
Ratio, increases in, of distance, 631a
Ratiocination, pay with, 238a
Rational aspect, 402a
rancorous, sort of mind, 827b
Rationalist, neither atheist nor, 400a
Rationally, live, 67b
looks upon the world, 402a

Rationed, so precious that it must be, 850b
Rations, have not your own, 821b
live upon our daily, 578b
Ratisbon, we French stormed, 569b
Rats and such small deer, 192a
desert a sinking ship, 50a
instinctively have quit it, 209a
they fought the dogs, 570a
Rattle his bones over the stones, 491b
pleased with a, 317a
stuttering rifles' rapid, 966a
the window-pane, 491b
Rattles, drunken scenes, 429a
Rattlesnake poised to strike, 921a
Rattling good history, 706a
o'er stony street, 453a
of a coach, 218a
of chains, 931b
trumpet thunder, 587a
Ravage with impunity a rose, 567a
Ravaged plains, 362a
Ravages, irreparable, of time, 287b
Rav'd and grew more fierce, 233b
Rave no more 'gainst time or fate, 688b
old age should burn and, 997a
recite and madden, 318a
Ravel, dim or, 962a
Ravell'd sleave of care, 196b
Ravelled fleeces, 769b
Raven croaking on my left hand, 30a
ghastly grim and ancient, 545a
himself is hoarse, 195a
locks were like the, 392a
never flitting, 545a
Poe with his, 600b
quoth the, nevermore, 545a
ringlets, tied her, 660a
smoothing the, down, 247b
Ravening wolves, 1052a
Ravens brought him bread, 1028b
feed, 160a
pardons the, 62b
three, sat on a tree, 1012b
Raves, the wild wind, 674a
though the tempest, 720b
Raving rotting money-mad, 796a
Ravish'd ears, 280a
eyes, turn my, 298b
with whistling of a name, 267b, 318a
Ravished, younger hearings are, 133a
Raw, ate the fellow, 647a
in fields, 281a
inclement summers, 295b
material of opinion, 770a
nose looks red and, 134a
Rawness of his personal opinions, 787b
Ray, emits a brighter, 353b
every, of God's light, 618a
fancy's meteor, 390b
night admits no, 278a
of good hope, 700a
of hope is blown out, 538a
of sun and all the slope, 624a
on ray split the shroud, 575a
purest, serene, 348b
Rayformer, I don't like a, 836a
thinks he was ilicted, 835b
Rayless majesty, 305b
Raymimber, don't, his name, 834b
Rayn, huge, 78b
Raypublican, or anny other, 836a
Raypublican party broke ye, 834a
simplicity, 835b
Rays, diminished, 255a
young fancy's, 390b
Rayspictable f'r to be an athlete, 834a
Raze out written troubles, 199a
Razor ceases to act, 788a
polished, keen, 322b
Razors, keen intellects like, 446a
to my wounded heart, 129b
Razure of oblivion, 185b
Reach, all things above his, 226b
and power of every man, 282b
chance to, the land, 339a
man's, exceed his grasp, 570b
master-hand alone can, 310b
never, the shore, 729a
out of destruction's, 703a
out their hands amid stars, 831b
so tall to, the pole, 302b
the grapes, 10a
the small, 113b
where lion's skin will not, 55a
Reach'd, never, one gen'rous thought, 314b
Reached, when he has, ground, 339a
Reaches, beyond, of our souls, 172a
beyond their understanding, 266a
Reaching after fact and reason, 478a
out for reasons of interest, 720a
to the fruit, 258a
Reaction after marriage, 814a
against convention, 765b
attack is the, 341a
produces violent, 24a
watching his, to it, 984b
Reactions appearances memories, 720a
I still have, 720a
unpredictable, 821b
Reacts and reciprocates, 718b
Read a book only read by me, 406a
a good poem, 378b
a man's own writing, 596b
a time-table, 875b
and re-read and loved, 606a
and very few to, 405a
anything but a newspaper, 764a
as inclination leads, 339b
as much as other men, 273b
believed everything he, 828b
best company when you, 419a
blockhead ignorantly, 311b
careful that they that will, 1067a
deliberately and reservedly, 590a
fine things but never feel them, 478b
five hours a day, 340a
from sense of duty, 340a
he that runs may, 365b
his books were, 849b
his tombstone when dead, 655a
Homer once, 289b
if I have not, a book, 434b
in it no farther, 75b
in street-cars, 288a
learn to, slow, 273a
let himself be, 733a
manuals for making truce, 640a
many people, a song, 232b
mark learn, 1068b
Read me do not let me die, 962b
men may be, too much, 314a
my Bible more, 708b
my title clear, 303a
needed not books to, nature, 275b
nor write, 435a
not the poem we have, 424a
old authors best to, 119a
over your compositions, 341a
remember what I, 429a
resolved once more to, him, 284b
something sensational to, in the train, 769a
strange matters, 195a
teach the orphan-boy to, 547a
the book again, 569b
the chapters of mankind, 800a
their chronicles, 586b
their stoic backs, 947a
things particularly fine, 855a
to doubt or to scorn, 417a
to write and, comes by nature, 158a
vast population able to, 888a
was all he, of any book, 376b
what blockheads write, 323b
what books I please, 319a
what I, in the papers, 904b
what is twice, 337a
what to, and say, 492a
who, to doubt, 417a
why ladies, what they read, 725b
with joy then shut the book, 629b
without intention to, it, 341a
wits to, 219b
work I have, 435a
worthy to be, more than once, 40b
youngsters, it, 107a
Readable, righteousness, 858b
Reader, approbation of every, 107a
delights the, 287a
do some good to the, 787b
good, makes the good book, 508a
had you such stores, 403a
I married him, 586b
last, reads no more, 534b
look not at his picture, 219a
severe, makes allowances, 300b
who is illuminated, 865a
Readers, few judicious, 40b
friends of a few fortunate, 778b
give their, sleep, 321b
like my books, 117b
of the Boston Evening Transcript, 943a
partial and noisy, 502a
read by five hundred, 696b
Readers' minds may comprehend, 42a
Readeth, he may run that, it, 365b
Readiest, Rome's, champions, 129b
Readily, hold, in your hand, 338b
Readiness in an art, 882b
is all, 179b
to change from old to new laws, 26a
to stray far, 774a
Reading as was never read, 322a
book worth, 605b
books from which lectures taken, 340b

Reading, contemplation more than his, 273b
curst hard, 382b
decent, room and a library, 844b
distinguish what is worth, 888a
easy writing makes hard, 983b
employ themselves by, 290a
enthusiasms about, 910a
great books, 942b
greatest part of the night, 332a
he that I am, has most force, 99a
I prefer, 823a
is to the mind, 299a
King Lear, 373a
left off, 430b
maketh a full man, 121b
men of thought and, 632a
much, is an oppression, 288b
no, easier than a catalogue, 723a
of a book, 590a
peace is poor, 706a
shut out from, good books, 933a
soul of, 345b
tyrannical the habit of, 603b
valueless books, 605b
Reading-matter, sheer casual, 864a
Reads, all books he, 312a
as a task, 340a
but one book, 235a
glows while he, 310b
he, much, 166b
nothing but detective stories, 942a
poems no man, 52a
though running, 102a
Read'st black where I read white, 388b
Ready, Abra was, 294a
fire when, Gridley, 689b
for war, 290a
hands, true faith and, 597b
I wait until I am, 940a
in case of anything turning up, 579a
is heaven to stoop to him, 790b
man, conference maketh a, 121b
minds, becks our, 479a
money is Aladdin's lamp, 459b
money makes the man, 303b
money, sparing use of, 565a
necessity of being, 539b
to believe what is told him, 51a
to die with you, 39a
to ride, 524a
to smite once, 249b
to try fortunes, 153b
wait till that other is, 589b
way to virtue, 240b
when trouble came, 787a
with every nod to tumble, 128a
you'll find us, 578b
Ready-made opinions, 617b
Real and permanent grandeur, 607a
and safe progress, 304a
fight, if life be not a, 715b
friends, women find few, 343a
life is, 521a
life never was begun, 890b
nothing, till it is experienced, 478b
Simon Pure, 297a
spirit is the, and eternal, 616b
thing, 982a
thing, hiss the, 11b
utility in ships, 333b
war never in the books, 611a
Realist rhymester play your part, 556b
Realities are less dangerous, 861b
loves not, and creators, 501b
seeking only to face, 770b
sharpest of the, 719b
Reality, bill drawn on nature's, 474b
brings us joy of discovery, 856a
encounter, of experience, 916b
human kind cannot bear, 944b
idea and the, 944a
more than a small part of, 622a
of creatures, 939b
of distress, 371a
regulate imagination by, 338b
sail into the wind of, 991b
Realization of tomorrow, 922a
Realm, in any coin of any, 845b
moves to that mysterious, 407b
of France, ill unto, 84a
of silence, 596b
riding o'er the azure, 350a
we have never conquered, 931a
Realms, Anna whom three, obey, 312b
constancy lives in, above, 421a
of gold, 477a
whatever, to see, 353b
Reap an act, 1005b
as we have sown, 527a
as you sow ye are like to, 239a
blessings of freedom, 370b
by force, 105a
he that regardeth clouds shall not, 1043b
in joy, 1037b
neither do they, 1051b
our sowing, 666a
plow and sow and, and mow, 1000a
so shall he also, 29a
stranger came to, 930b
that shall he also, 1062b
the whirlwind, 1049a
Reap'd, chin new, 149b
harvest that I, 532a
Reaped the evil fruit, 7a
Reaper whose name is death, 521a
Reapers, gather after the, 1027a
Reaping, grew the more by, 201b
Reaps the bearded grain, 521a
Rear, remains forever in the, 855a
scatters, of darkness, 245a
shall march tomorrow, 638a
the tender thought, 328a
Rear'd the stage, 335b
Rearward of a conquer'd woe, 206a
Reas'ning but to err, 316b
pride our error lies, in, 316a
Reason a bird can sing, 889b
according to soundest, 67b
against it instinct for it, 672a
aim and, 379b
and conscience of men, 95a
and evaluation, 954a
and the will of God prevail, 623a
and welcome, 572a
art has as much, for being, 507b
astride on his, 294b
but from what we know, 316a
conscient, 722a
discourse of, 170b
easiest victory over, 950b
faith in supremacy of, 860a
feast of, 319b
fifty times to one does err, 289a
firm the temperate will, 409a
Reason for its own existence, 698b
for loving as well as working, 596b
godlike, 177b
has moons, 854b
high, of his fancies, 250a
human, needs only to will, 882b
humanity, and justice, 360a
ignis fatuus of the mind, 289a
I'll not listen to, 558a
irritable reaching after, 478a
is left free to combat it, 374b
is life of the law, 110a
is of no use to us, 366b
is our law, 258a
is the card, 317a
kills, itself, 250b
know the, why, 509a
know truth not only by, 272b
knows nothing of, 272b
let us, together, 1045a
lies between spur and bridle, 234b
men have lost their, 168a
never has failed men, 843a
no other but woman's, 131b
no sooner knew the, 163a
noble and most sovereign, 175a
noble in, 173b
nothing reasonable from pure, 866a
of so many senseless scholars, 288b
on compulsion, 150a
or any other, why, 288b
panders will, 177a
past, hunted, 207a
perfection of, 110b
psychological, 718b
pursue my, to an O altitudo, 240a
render a, 1041a
render a, for faith, 418b
rhyme nor, 115a
ruling passion conquers, 315a
sanctity of, 257a
scorn to give other, why, 462b
shapes and regulates, 64a
shared by thinking creatures, 68a
surprise the better, 977b
takes the, prisoner, 194b
theirs not to, why, 553b
to apprehend, 340a
to rule, 279a
under its own control, 68b
why I cannot tell, 293a
with a mule, 758b
with reasonable men, 517a
worse appear better, 253b
yield with a grace to, 879a
Reasonable, everything, may be supported, 63b
kills a, creature, 250b
man, the figure of the, 955a
men, assembly of, 375b
men, reason with, 517a
moderator death, 240b
nothing, from pure reason, 866a
number of fleas, 735a
the figure of the, 955a
women rather be right than, 989b
words, speak a few, 378b
wrong way seems the more, 756b
Reason'd high of providence, 254a
Reasoned errors, more harmful than, 634a

Reasonest, Plato thou, well, 299b
Reasoning animal, man is a, 47a
beings were created, 66b
cowards in, 383b
fools, 438b
his pride in, lies, 314a
mathematician capable of, 24b
prose, 436b
Reason's garb, 254a
whole pleasure, 317b
Reasons as two grains of wheat, 143b
find of settled gravity, 205b
five, we should drink, 288b
for living, 63a
forty million, for failure, 816b
heart has its, 272b
heroism feels and never, 502b
made his mouth to water, 238b
manifold, 141a
plentiful as blackberries, 150a
who, wisely not therefore wise, 314a
Rebecks, jocund, sound, 245a
Rebel against the light, 1031a
aspiring to be angels men, 316a
heretic, a thing to flout, 756a
I am a good old, 691a
use 'em kindly they, 307a
Rebellion against being what he is, 900a
century and a half without a, 374a
fraud and Caesar, 299a
is as sin of witchcraft, 1027b
little, is a good thing, 374a
marvelous, of man, 899a
rum Romanism and, 575b
to tyrants, 1002b
Rebellious generation, 1035b
hell, 177a
liquors, 160a
Rebels from principle, 361a
Rebelyin, ruther'n not see, krusht, 664b
Rebounds, hit hard unless it, 341a
Rebuff that turns earth's smoothness, 572a
Rebuke a wise man, 1039a
open, is better, 1041a
Rebukes the world, 816a
Recall, books we never can, 847b
good time that is no more, 461a
happy time in wretchedness, 75b
it to the principles, 559a
me to memory of man, 75b
Recalled, words once spoke never can be, 42a
Recanting goodness, 203a
Recede the disappointed tide, 646b
Receipt of custom, 1052a
Receipts of cookery are swelled, 288a
Receive advice, 43b
ask and ye shall, 1058b
ask till ye, 412b
books, their chief value, 275a
but what we give, 423a
crown of life, 1064a
earth, her king, 303a
from the dregs of life, 276a
it with a thankful hand, 41a
lucre minute before due, 109b
more blessed to give than to, 91b, 1059a
my soul at last, 334a
secret whispers, 155b
stretched out to, 1066a
you unto myself, 1058b
Received, freely ye have, 1052a
him kindly washed his feet, 264a
nor rhyme nor reason, 115a
praise which grows not old, 20b
with dignity and honour, 56a
Receives a benefit with gratitude, 48a
and reflects images, 696b
as much and more, 635b
comfort like cold porridge, 209b
how he, praise, 47a
much, but nothing gives, 350b
part of its value, 339b
reproach of being, 207a
Receiveth as the sea, 163b
every one that asketh, 1051b
Receiving from the people, 333b
sensitive nerves of, 667a
Recent owners relinquished them, 470a
Reception from women of a family, 449a
Reciprocal and enforceable safeguards, 929b
conciliation of interests, 265a
obligation is, 891a
protection and patriotism are, 442a
struggle of powers, 361a
Reciprocates and penetrates, 719a
Recite and madden round the land, 318a
their writings in the forum, 40a
Recited in simple prose, 25a
Reck, may you better, the rede, 171b
Reckeners must recken twice, 92a
Reckless, hearts of the most, 544a
inflation, 783a
libertine, 171b
of the world's hostility, 849b
what I do to spite world, 197a
Recklessness and despair, 576b
and sacrilege, 914b
appearance of courage, 973b
open generous frank barbarous, 773a
Reckon days you have not been angry, 64b
hours and minutes, 330b
ill who leave me out, 507a
me, for how many wilt thou, 54b
no account, 43b
not on your chickens, 11b
Southerners say, 676b
time by stars, 810b
up their own, 207a
Reckon'd, love that can be, 200a
Reckoning day, on any, 845b
end of, 185b
no, made, 172b
sense of, 156a
trim, 151b
Recks not his own rede, 171b
Reclaimed it sure and slow, 652b
Reclimb the slope, 37a
Reclin'd, all on a rock, 308a
Reclothe us in our rightful mind, 528b
Recognition, without clamor for, 617a
Recognize in your humdrum routine, 744a
signals of the ancient flame, 76b
Recognized, claim of excellence, 20a
Recoil in any direction, 12a
shake with the great, 831a
Recoils, back on itself, 258a
Recollected in tranquillity, 406a
Recollection and abundance of blessings, 34a
fond, presents them, 450a
of that life, 332a
of vanished happiness, 711a
that can never pass, 806a
vast structure of, 855b
Recommend for plain dis-ease, 977b
Recommendation, silent, 44a
Recommends itself unto our gentle senses, 195a
Recompense, heaven did a, send, 349a
service beyond all, 243b
tardy, 655a
to no man evil, 1060a
true, of gallant actions, 297b
Reconciled, age and youth are, 747b
God and sinners, 334b
Reconciles, custom, us, 359a
Record it for the grandson, 902a
let's look at the, 864b
more dreadful, of sin, 781b
of man, 241b
of wisdom and folly, 832b
on the gramophone, 944a
photography of a printed, 737b
reversal of his, 908a
shining, tells, 1006a
weep to, 346b
Recorded history, assurance of, 945a
time, last syllable of, 199b
Recorders, soft, 253a
Recording angel, 346b
Records, phonograph with half-a-dozen, 765b
that defy tooth of time, 305a
trivial fond, 173a
Recount, bickerings to, 260b
Recover and prove an ass, 143a
from the disease myself, 940a
no time to, hair, 129a
thou might'st him yet, 122b
Recovered, easier kept than, 371a
innocence, 590b
of the bite, 355a
virtue if lost is seldom, 283b
Recreant limbs, 148a
principles to which I proved, 562a
Re-creates, death, an individual, 985b
Recreation and delight, 593b
more calm quiet innocent, 236a
without some lawful, 106b
Recriminate, defence of weak minds is to, 424a
Recruits, beating up for, 238a
Rectifies his own, 261a
Rectitude and sincerity of actions, 870a
mind conscious of, 37a
Recurrent suspicion, 984b
Red and they're rare, 858b
and white Nature's hand laid on, 164a
Army units, 905b
as a rose is she, 421a
as blood, 80a
beats the collier, 332b
beholding myself all rosy, 842b
black to, began to turn, 239a
blossom in purple and, 554a
breast, mark on his, 528b

Red, cheeks were so, and so white, 599a
China, 964b
cloth, breast of her gown in, 514a
coat was, 427a
coats of, 863a
coral is far more, 207b
cravat, one in, 648a
ear, 383a
earth may run, 662a
earth the smack and tang, 756a
earth will be stained, 774b
for valor, 563b
give this cheek a little, 314a
glare, rockets', 436a
her lips were, 421b
herring, 92a
herrings, 1015b
Hoss Mountain, 746b
in tooth and claw, 552b
jolly, nose, 232a
life might stream again, 480a
lips were, 261b
listed, as ruin, 995b
making the green one, 196b
men scalped each other, 493a
morn betoken'd wrack, 131a
mournful lips, 824b
never blows so, the rose, 531b
nose, as a pink, 426a
nose looks, and raw, 134a
nose makes me ashamed, 285b
November's leaf, and sear, 414a
pale and hectic, 466a
red rose, my luve is like, 391b
red roses by the wall, 777a
right hand, 253b
rose is a falcon, 729b
rose proud rose, 824a
rose, thick with lily and, 666b
rose whispers of passion, 729b
roses, and violets blew, 113b
Sea and the Mediterranean, 581b
Sea place in your life, 799b
shone with a fiery, 704b
sky is, 1053a
slayer think he slays, 506b
spirits and gray, 214b
star in the corner, 985b
star sheds its ray, 395b
still and awful, 422a
tape, 579b
their, never dies, 703b
thin, 'eroes, 817b
toy soldier is, with rust, 747a
vintage, sea's, 717a
war's, techstone, 601b
wine of Shiraz, 930b
wine when it is, 1040b
with the blood of the dead, 831a
with wrong, 712b
wreath still as green and, 529a
Redbreast, robin, in a cage, 388a
Redcoats and Tories, 358b
Reddened all his breast, 528b
Reddening on the bough, 8b
Reddy to sacrifiss wife's brother, 664b
Rede and drive nyght away, 77b
recks not his own, 171b
you tent it, 393a
Redeem, man may, the past, 757b
the human mind, 522a
thy name, 327a
us from virtue, 692a
Redeemed humanity, 528b
Redeemer, know that my, liveth, 1031a
Redeeming love, triumph in, 383a
Redemption, everlasting, 158b
great, from above, 244a
Red-letter days, 429b
Red-line, thin, streak, 613a
Redmen, revenge these, planned, 759b
Redoubling your efforts, 806b
Redoubt, Troy's, 893b
Redound, drizling drops that often, 34b
Redress balance of the old, 401b
by mob law, 537a
of grievances, 376b
things past, 139a
wont to send, 999b
Reduce human society to one level, 558b
language to seven words, 924b
Reduced fellowman, assist, 74b
proud man, to want, 303a
to poverty, 1070b
Redundant summer, 575a
Reduplication, echo and, 515a
Reece, Captain, 681b
Reed bending to the force of the wind, 10b
bind our destinies to a, 510b
broken, 119a, 1046b
bruised, shall he not break, 1047a
love tunes the shepherd's, 413b
man is a thinking, 272b
man is but a, 272b
upon a, as upon a horse, 60b
Reeds at Runnymede, 821a
islets of, and osiers, 493a
Reef may be safely let out, 12a
of Norman's Woe, 521b
Reek of enlightenment, 913a
Reeking herd, 934a
into Cadiz Bay, 569a
up to heaven, 156b
Reel and rout, 421b
to and fro, 1037a
Reeled, sagged and, 902b
Reeling and writhing, 657a
from riot of religion, 695a
through endless summer days, 646a
Reels them off to every new visitor, 765b
Re-embark upon that unknown sea, 607b
Re-establishment of peace in Europe, 399b
Re-examined, solitary precedent never, 433b
Reference, full, to one consent, 154b
to some want, 402a
to the few intelligent persons, 515a
Refin'd, pleasures too, to please, 314b
Refine her sterling page, 287a
it ne'er so much, 218b
you cannot, it, 613b
Refined and chaste, a taste, 23a
and delicate palates, 990a
essay in Atlantic Monthly, 908b
gild, gold, 148a
point of felicity, 294b
Refinement, each, found at home, 389a
on principles of resistance, 360a
rather than fashion, 557b
Refines, how the style, 311b
Refining of sense of truthfulness, 885b
Reflect back her blushes, 439a
that God is just, 373b
that men acquired this empire, 20a
way to endure adversity, 32b
Reflected from surface of opinion, 23a
image in her eyes, 629a
see, lives of all men, 708b
Reflection, illustration and, 431b
intelligence, and judgment, 34a
remembrance and, how allied, 276b
Reflections, mortifying, 530b
on greatness of British Nation, 301a
Reflective memory stores, 412b
Reflects on want of breeding, 56b
Reflex of Cynthia's brow, 137a
Reform, attempting beneficial, 874a
carried to an excess, 424a
first step to, 698a
movements, lunatic fringe in, 779b
Reformation, age of revolution and, 374b
invention of printing and, 883a
of religion, 97b
Reformer, no fidget and no, 795a
Reformers, makes men martyrs and, 638a
of error, 375a
Reforming, melting and, 810a
other people's habits need, 678a
Reforms his plan, 305b
prayer that, the sinner, 616b
Refrain from eating as well as breathing, 351a
from evil, 27a
from peering, 13b
from setting yourself up as a judge, 25b
Refresh good acts with new, 118b
Refreshed with the blood of patriots, 374a
Refreshment, draught of cool, 483b
fill them full of, 522b
'mid the dust of strife, 663a
of your inner life, 637b
sought, from his thumb, 717a
Refrigerator, accursed bucket-shop of a, 821b
Refuge and my fortress, 1036a
and strength, 1034b
death's, for all, 680a
from confession, 444a
from home life, 764b
God is thy, 1026a
home is safest, 110b
in a secluded class, 932a
in adversity, 71b
last, of a scoundrel, 341a
of all old coquettes, 497b
of weak minds, 323b
Refusal of British peoples, 908a
to consider author's intention, 732b
Refuse a drink after dark, 909b
creeds that, and restrain, 692a
deference and applause, 370a
never, nor resign an office, 332a
thy name, 135a
till conversion of Jews, 268b
to learn its languages, 841b

Refuse, wretched, of your teeming shore, 742b
Refused a favor, 15b
an interview, 802a
stone the builders, 1037a
to drink the potion up, 1014a
Refuses anything to necessity, 45a
Refusing all remedies, 122b
in, benefits, 282b
Refutable, theory that is, 727a
Refute, no man tell how to, him, 227b
who can, a sneer, 372b
Regain love once possess'd, 260b
their respect and esteem, 542b
Regains confidence in himself, 463a
Regal solitude, 430b
wealth can add nothing, 41a
Regard for truth, 849b
to human affairs, 49a
well-assured place in men's, 776a
Regardeth the clouds, 1043b
Regards, give my, to Broadway, 892a
what is before his feet, 30b
Regeneration, earth smells, 639a
Regent, fair, of the night, 368b
of love-rhymes, 133a
sweet, of the sky, 368b
Regent's eyes, dewey were the, 713a
Regiment, led his, from behind, 685b
Region, calm, where no night, 231b
of thick-ribbed ice, 185a
Regions, dwellers in more favored, 748a
hitherto unexplored, 537a
of the universal powers, 655b
Register of crimes and misfortunes, 369a
of God, 241b
Reg'lar, everything's so awful, 675a
pollytician, 835b
Reg'ment didn't need to send to find him, 819a
Regret can die, 552b
cold disappointment and, 415b
for ill we have done, 265b
judge of my, 485a
occasions I didn't embrace, 720a
old age is a, 512a
one asked of, 830a
purchase, at such price, 27b
remember and, 498b
that I have but one life, 299b
who may, what was, 913a
wild with all, 550b
Regretful, lips but half, 694a
Regrets a discreditable act, 909a
are the natural property, 577b
come to resemble hopes, 594a
past, and future fears, 532a
series of congratulatory, 513a
servants of, 949b
wild, and bloody sweats, 769b
Regretted my speech, 46b
Regular and orderly composition, 336b
icily, 553b
Regular-bred physician, 381b
Regulate imagination by reality, 338b
my room, 338a
our constitutions, 71a
their pursuits of industry, 374b
Regulates, reason shapes and, 64a
Regulations, ignore the rules and, 828b
Regulus, Modestus said of, 65a
Rehearsal of the past, 454a
Rehearsals, improve sermon by many, 332a
Rehearse, tongues to be shall, 206a
Reign, fiercest agonies have shortest, 471b
in hell, 252b
long anxious labours of my, 812a
o'er the herd would wish to, 415b
of Antoninus, 369a
of chaos, 253a
of mind, 440b
of the good Cynara, 833a
of Saturn comes again, 36a
pomp rule, but earth, 127a
saints immortal, 303a
secure their, 266b
spurn her bounded, 335b
the sceptred monarch, 6b
what is pomp rule, 127a
Reigned with your loves, 97b
Reigns, at the risk of, of terror, 614b
divisible into three, 950a
king, but does not govern, 101b
love of praise, more or less, 305a
no crude surfeit, 247b
order, in Warsaw, 420a
quaint appetite in women, 309b
Reilly, Mr., 1005a
Reimpressed by external ordinances, 337b
Rein, find his mouth a, 693a
give dalliance too much, 209b
hardly need the, 979b
of a wimpling wing, 724a
riband on my, 910b
Reinforce, we need not, ourselves, 505b
Reinforcement of forty thousand men, 400b
Reins, gae his bridle, a shake, 392a
Reissued fresh and new, 650b
Reiteration, men get opinions by, 520a
Reject, men, their prophets, 618b
that which they, is wrong, 696a
Rejected of men, 1047b
otherwise it is, 18b
Rejects, house, him, 318b
Rejoice, desert shall, 1046b
hills, 1035a
I hear thee and, 409a
in thy youth, 1043b
it's just as easy to, 745a
learn to grieve and, 14b
like grasshoppers, 4a
not over thy enemy, 1066a
not when thine enemy falleth, 1040b
that America resisted, 334b
we in ourselves, 423a
why, at a birth, 678a
with me, 1057a
with trembling, 1032a
Rejoiced Sydney Smith, 651b
Rejoices in the lost lilac, 944b
Rejoiceth as a strong man, 1033a
Rejoicing, come again with, 1037b
partake in her, 250b
Rejoicings, welcomes presents and, 578a
Rejoinder, report retort, repartee, 704a
Relate and embellish his adventures, 370a
these unlucky deeds, 190a
Related, to whom, by whom begot, 313b
Relates to heaven and earth, 412b
Relating his own exploits, 282a
Relation and grade of society, 753a
ennobling, 808b
is mutual, 402a
subtile, a secret harmony, 759a
with criticised thing, 719b
Relations, able-bodid, 664b
bundle of, 501b
direct and even divine, 866b
economical, of slavery, 499b
educational, 758a
my, troubled at me, 273a
renewal of broken, 696b
stop nowhere, 719a
with a good joke, 866b
Relationship of an author to his works, 772a
personal, 988a
social as well as family, 783b
Relative, strong-willed, 514b
way, set out one day in a, 866a
Relatives, fate makes our, 371a
vagaries of unattached, 966a
Relativity, grief a matter of, 790b
Relaxation from one kind of labor, 723a
mirth is, from gravity, 435a
Relaxes, memory as it grows fainter, 856a
Relearning what they once knew, 715b
Release, deadly forfeit, 244a
ensured, 787b
from little things, 981b
peace of the great, 742a
to the men behind the guns, 831a
Released, energy of atoms, 945b
Relentless power, 347b
steel, daily daggers of, 889b
Reliance against tyranny, 538a
is in love of liberty, 538a
open mind and a brave, 860a
Relics, cold and unhonour'd, 438a
crosses, crucifixes, 239b
hallow'd, 244b
Relief, for this, much thanks, 169b
from serious work, 733a
from the terrible fear, 1009b
messenger of sure and swift, 746b
not for the needy, 921b
not seek for kind, 385b
of man's estate, 118b
of the Philippines, 907b
queer sense of, and shame, 980b
stand with bold, 436b
to any laden life, 663a
work brings its own, 713a
Relies, word no man, on, 288b
Reliev'd the poor, 4b
Relieve, a brother to, 391b
our misfortunes, 243a
the wretched his pride, 356a
Relieved, by desperate appliance, 177b
divers, by exonerating, 223b
Religion a propitiation or conciliation, 739a
and not atheism, 360a
avoid, as a direct subject, 630a

Religion, blunderbuss against, 339a
breathing household laws, 407a
bringeth men's minds to, 120b
can't talk, to a man, 765b
cease to be free for, 960a
Christian, of late ages, 475a
clear, of heaven, 479a
collateral security to virtue, 323b
could urge mankind to evils, 34b
count, a childish toy, 123b
defends his, 852a
delirious riot of, 695a
depth brings him to our, 120b
destruction of a, 951a
difference of, 562b
doctrines of, 119a
enjoy their own, 664b
enough, to make us hate, 295a
establishment of, 376b
fight for, of God, 1070a
foundation of a, 953b
freedom of, 374b
get at a man through his, 765b
God's true, 1070a
grandeur of these states their, 607a
has withdrawn, 949b
honours ministers of, 496a
I don't go much on, 698b
indirect way to plant, 240b
is a great force, 765b
is the opium, 593a
leave, to the family altar, 624a
liberty and law, 436b
morality needs emotion to become, 673a
most prevalent, 360a
my, is to do good, 371a
my pollertics like my, 664b
of my father, 400a
of my physician or lawyer, 98a
of peace, 799b
of slaves and taskmasters, 840b
of war, 799b
of well-doing and daring, 339b
of which rewards distant, 337b
one, true as another, 224a
poetry prophecy and, 605a
politics like, 375a
priests not necessary to, 902a
reformation of, 97b
ridicule, 496a
rum and true, 457b
sensible men are all of the same, 513b
substitute for, 944a
substitution for, 732b
superstition as constructive, 614a
that wants to take heaven, 996b
there is only one, 764b
they professed, 339b
tranquillity which, is powerless to bestow, 508a
uneven in their, 291b
veils her sacred fires, 322a
we too have our, 662b
whatever he is most interested in, 792b
wild, without any creeds, 879a
without a prelate, 490b
writers against, 358b
ye have your, 1070b
you haven't whipped, 874b
Religion's cause, blind avengers of, 287a
Religion's sake, stars are for, 607a
Religions are modified, 702a
vicissitude of sects and, 121b
Religious, avoid, subjects, 418b
book or friend, 213a
conviction, do evil from, 273a
dim, light, 246b
duties, 371a
emotion, 940b
emotion, wave of, 665b
feeling a verity, 614a
good, poetry, 787b
liberty, seed of, 602b
man, contact with a, 729a
music neither secular nor, 862a
people are suspicious, 813b
political or, privilege, 588a
rather political than, 339b
way to think of death, 882b
Religious-good, good but not, 704b
Relijus, perhaps I ain't, 822a
Relinquish life for good of country, 399b
Relish him more in the soldier, 187a
imaginary, is so sweet, 181b
mundane, 932b
of those arts, 300b
saltness of time, 152b
the ebb, 957a
Relished and digested, 97b
by the wisest men, 350a
Reluctance, difficult when done with, 32b
dogs display, and wrath, 989b
Reluctant amorous delay, 255b
feet, standing with, 522a
Relume, heat that can thy light, 190a
Rely on him as on myself, 505b
on yourself, 588a
Remain, as things have been they, 595b
nothing will, 785b
poised a long time, 855a
there they will, forever, 443b
to memory dear, 489b
unaltered, laws ought not to, 26a
Remainder viands, 181b
Remained forever prison-pent, 987a
one day without business, 55a
Remains, all, of thee, 455a
are laid, 20b
as pure as before, 72a
be kind to my, 280a
debunked, 969a
forever in the rear, 855a
heap of dust alone, 313b
to mortify a wit, 320b
what, is bestial, 187b
what, nature remains, 611a
what then, 121b
Remark all these roughnesses, 237b
know what to, about him, 341a
Remarkable man, destiny of this, 492b
nothing left, 201b
Remarks seldom quoted correctly, 906b
Remedied, things that are not to be, 124b
Remedies, all, refusing, 122b
extreme, for extreme diseases, 22a
government to find new, 921a
Remedies, half their, cured you dead, 820b
in ourselves oft do lie, 183a
men die of their, 271a
propose impossible, 11a
worse than the disease, 44a
Remedy against consumption, 152b
folly of the people, 86a
for every sorrow, 30a
for superstition, 360a
force is no, 561b
found out the, 184a
is not to take from them, 375b
is worse than the disease, 44a
no sooner knew reason but sought, 163a
patience is the best, 30a
sovereign, to all diseases, 223b
things without all, 197b
too strong for the disease, 16a
Remedye, lorn with-outen, 82a
Remember and be sad, 649b
and regret, 498b
bygone days, 990b
calmness to, 645a
eyes that, one sweet hour, 694a
fir-trees dark and high, 488a
forget that I, 693b
gentlemen, blondes, 965b
how of human days, 751b
how painful to keep money, 285b
I can't, how they go, 645a
it was in bleak December, 544b
Johnny Appleseed, 654b
knows what to, 700b
less sweet than to, thee, 439a
little note nor long, 541a
me, in sweet pangs, 164b
me to Herald Square, 892a
me when I am gone away, 649b
Milo's end, 283b
now his steadfastness, 972b
now thy Creator, 1043b
or invent, 881a
some previous scene, 515a
still, me, 438a
sweet Alice, 597a
the end, 269b, 1066a
the fifth of November, 1000a
the house where I was born, 487b
the Maine, 1006a
the Sabbath Day, 1024b
these things, pleasant to, 36b
time is money, 330b
time to, 772b
wake and, and understand, 568a
we die all, 1066a
what he gets from an equal, 822a
what I must be now, 140a
what I read, 429a
while the light lives yet, 693b
who you are, 658a
your grandfather's name, 979b
your name perfectly, 730a
Remember'd, be all my sins, 175a
in thy epitaph, 152a
knolling a departing friend, 152b
Remembered, be no more, 1031a
better, than what is transcribed, 337a
chaos, in tranquillity, 971b
footsteps on old floors, 846a
joys are never past, 413a
things impossible for us, 891b

Remembered, things to be, by, 959b
thy face, 810a
time, is grief forgotten, 691b
too late, 450a
we of this Congress will be, 540a
Zion, 1038a
Remembering happier things, 73b
soul, good friends, 139a
Remembers so many graves, 735b
Remember'st not slightest folly, 160a
Remembrance and reflection how allied, 276b
appear almost as a, 478a
bids, rise, 353b
breede continuall, 83a
burden our, 210a
do in, of me, 1057b
fallen from heaven, 691b
flash of unforeseen, 845b
free and clear, 165b
let his, rest, 1066b
makes, dear, 183a
of joys past, 418b
of my former misfortune, 105b
of prosperity, 1066a
of things past, 205a
rosemary for, 178a
spirits make us preserve, 34b
sweet, of the just, 237a, 290b
tokens of, 505b
writ in, 138b
Rememoring of a cursed past, 948a
Remind man of good turns, 27b
Reminding, keep, yourself of a thing, 956b
Reminds me very slightly of Oxford, 985b
never, us of others, 504a
Reminiscence, dramatic, 611a
Remission of sins, 1055a
Remnant of our Spartan dead, 458a
of their fires, 287a
of thy life, 66b
of uneasy light, 408a
sad, of decay, 584b
Remnants of remnants, 298a
of the good old time, 414b
Remold nearer the heart's desire, 533b
Remorse, access and passage to, 195a
farewell, 255a
for something yesterday, 722b
goes to sleep, 344b
melancholy and, 991b
the water-wagon for me, 829a
Remorseful, gaudy blabbing, day, 125b
mourners give to women's graves, 654b
pardon slowly carried, 183b
resourceful at being, 990a
Remote Bermudas ride, 269a
from cities liv'd a swain, 308a
from common use, 457a
from the happy, 993b
more, the more confused, 726a
past, gaze at, 856a
spot, do in that, 400a
unfriended melancholy slow, 353b
Remoter aspects of the law, 709a
charm, no need for a, 404a
world, gleams of a, 465a
Removable, definite and, causes, 799b
Remove mountains, 1061a
not ancient landmark, 1040b
the joint, 659a
to Dunsinane, 198b
Removed, though earth be, 1034b
Removes greatest ornament of friendship, 33b
three, as bad as fire, 330b
Remuneration the word for three farthings, 133a
Rend th' affrighted skies, 312b
timber which he strove to, 283b
Render back from out thy breast, 458a
deeds of mercy, 146a
honest and perfect man, 224b
life tolerable, 325a
other part wretched, 288b
therefore unto Caesar, 1054a
to all their dues, 1060b
Renderest to every man, 1035a
Renders a service to the state, 295b
its votaries credulous, 345a
life unsupportable, 290a
Rendezvous, not fail that, 948a
with death, 74b, 947b
with destiny, 919b
Rending of the heart called unhappiness, 856b
Renew a right spirit, 1034b
both fruit and flower, 54a
earth-born joy, 721b
old Aeson, 147a
their strength, 1047a
ties with the past, 906b
Renewal of broken relations, 696b
of love, 31b
watch the, of life, 664b
Renewed, forever, 939b
in a year in a day, 705a
Renewing of affection, 31b
Renews strength of love, 31b
Renneth, watir that doun, 77b
Renounce the devil, 1068b
them and try something else, 27b
when necessary, 752b
Renounces a futile hope, 774b
Renown and grace is dead, 197a
brighter in, than thy past, 500a
deathless my, 4b
has been purchased, 446b
highest of, 713a
leading to eminence and, 500b
left increased, behind, 800a
men of, 1022b
set the cause above, 803a
some for, 305a
'tis a marvel of great, 747a
unknown, 648a
worldly, 76b
Renown'd, no less, than war, 251a
Renowned, men of most, virtue, 251a
Rent by conflicting faiths, 287a
envious Casca made, 168a
is sorrow, 231b
man waiting for the, 963a
raise her, 1013b
sail when his canvas is, 47a
tampers with, or lease, 573a
veil was, in twain, 1055b
with civil feuds, 443b
Rents, what are thy, 156a
Reorganized upon the floor, 943b
Repaid, sacrifice was individually, 20b
Repair and perpetuate it, 753a
irreparable ravages, 287b
keep friendship in, 339b
keep it in, the rest of his days, 507b
some to church, 311a
Repaired, social fences have to be, 985a
Repairs his drooping head, 249b
Reparation for our rights, 335a
pay for, 1013b
Repartee, report retort rejoinder, 704a
Repay, disposition to, 109a
fear of having to, in kind, 282b
I will, saith the Lord, 1060a
shut when thou shouldest, 1066a
the wrongs of night, 231b
Repays first instalment on debt, 48a
Repeal of bad or obnoxious laws, 623b
Repeat a complete chapter, 342a
at leisure, 900a
but half of what you hear, 1006b
in vacant afternoon, 358b
Repeated and attributed to others, 396a
as the years scoot by, 992a
the four-and-twenty letters, 60a
Repeateth a matter, 1039b
Repeating it with air of solemnity, 461a
oft, they believe them, 294a
Repeats his words, 148a
history, itself, 55b
story of her birth, 299a
Repent at leisure, 130a
disdains not to, 5a
in vain, 28b
speak what they will, 220b
what's past, 177a
whichever you do you will, 70b
ye, 1050a
you will, by jingo, 488a
Repentance not regret for ill done, 265b
on a Sunday, 911a
sinners to, 1052a
tears of, 386b
to her lover, 355a
winter-garment of, 531a
Repented of three things, 55a
strove and much, 457b
that he arose sober, 264b
that he held his tongue, 46b
Repenting, after no, draws, 251a
Repents, world will not believe man, 554b
Repetition of the Cantilena, 437a
Repine because the laurel is not mine, 798a
Replacing, gently, in oblivion, 648b
Replenish the earth, 1021a
Replete, heart, with thankfulness, 124b
words, with guile, 258a
Replicandum, I gat ad, 87a
Replication of your sounds, 166a
Replied, hoary sage, 338a
my Lord, 233b
Replies, frame his fair, 5b
Reply, churlish, 163a
heavens and earth, 334a
I pause for a, 168a

Reply, theirs not to make, 553b
this our sole, shall be, 643a
to our intelligence, 460b
Report, by evil, and good report, 1062a
country of fair, 9a
falsehood of, 37a
heart not able to, 142b
louder, than thunder, 106b
me and my cause aright, 179b
of fashions in proud Italy, 138b
retort rejoinder repartee, 704a
vexation to understand the, 1046b
whatsoever things of good, 1063a
who knows how he may, 260b
Reporter's gallery yonder, 473a
Reporters, gallery in which, sit, 473a
speaking through, to Buncombe, 476a
Reports of my death are exaggerated, 679a
Repose, dragon-fly's, 602b
earned a night's, 521b
expects the issue in, 411b
foster-nurse of nature is, 192b
hush'd in grim, 350a
is insupportable, 697b
is not destiny of man, 709a
is taboo'd by anxiety, 684a
manners had not that, 547a
oblivion and divine, 668a
of passions, 434b
placid, under liberty, 271b
pleasures satisfaction, 359b
wakes from short, 354a
worship of world but no, 467a
you here in rest, 129b
Reposes, in quiet she, 621a
Reposing age, cradle of, 319b
hours, 128a
Reprehension, worthy of, 1070b
Represent, novel attempts to, life, 718a
really see and really, 719b
things as we wish them to be, 10a
Representation, taxation without, 353a
Representative, happiness and glory of a, 359b
of our country, 331b
of the people, 399b
owes you his industry, 359b
Representatives of the people, 463b
Represented as so hard to learn, 333a
Reprimand, quarrel or, 503b
Reprinted everywhere, 912a
Reproach, cheerfully bear the, 494a
neighbor without, 660a
no defence against, 300b
people for talking, 723b
receives, of being, 207a
to remind man of good turns, 27b
Reproached, when a man, him, 72a
Reproachful words, 54b
Reprobation, fall to, 190a
Reproduce, frailties framed to, 640a
Reproduction of formal types, 767b
Reproof on her lip, 485a
valiant, 163a
Reprove not a scorner, 1039a
Reptile, haunt of every noxious, 353a
struck with instant death, 50a
Republic could hope to exist, 516a
democracy in a, 842a
for which it stands, 762b
gave the, her station, 499a
is a dream, 898b
O good, 1014b
of letters, 333a, 446b
safety of the whole, 557a
they died to save, 541b
Republican form, change its, 374b
form of government, 615a
leaders attacks on me, 921b
only form of government, 374a
Party, baseball or the, 931b
Republicans, we are, 575b
Republics, free, of America, 603a
kings, and emperors, 99b
most factious of all, 446b
vice of, 522b
Repudiate support of any advocate, 919b
wisdom will, thee, 722a
with indignation and abhorrence, 512b
Repudiation, inflation is, 859a
Repugnance to mental exertion, 910a
Repuls'd our final hope, 126a
Reputability, canons of, 776b
to the gentleman of leisure, 775b
Reputation, act and scheme to retain his, 282b
at every word a, dies, 312b
author's literary, 358a
bubble, 161b
death closes a man's, 301a
easiest way to get a, 975a
for being clever, 851b
for my life and art, 21b
good, is more valuable, 43b
I have lost my, 187b
is an idle imposition, 187b
lost comes not again, 430b
maligner of his fair, 662a
no luck in literary, 502a
not carefully preserved dies, 282b
of possessing social tact, 769a
purest treasure spotless, 138a
sold my, for a song, 533a
survive their own, 99a
that hardly comes up to a celebrity, 597a
written out of, 292b
Repute, half his present, 600b
thing of good, 776a
Reputed wise, 143a
Request, fit, should be followed, 76a
virtue in, is conformity, 501b
Requiem, to thy high, become a sod, 481b
Requir'd with gentle sway, 255b
Require, equal syllables alone, 311a
what he thought 'e might, 821a
Required, can nothing be, 333a
in every lover, 106b
Requirements of women, 642b
Requisite of a good citizen, 779a
Re-read and loved, 606a
Rere-mice, war with, 141b
Re-resolves, resolves and, 305b
Rescue my soul from destructions, 1034a
Research, experimental method of, 530b
Resemblance, philosophy of sympathy and, 759a
showy, 371a
Resemble, imitation of those we can not, 336b
when I, her to thee, 242a
Resembled my father as he slept, 196b
Resembleth uncertain glory of April day, 131b
Resent, do not, criticism, 870a
no individual could, 296a
Resentful, thermometer at, 993b
Resentment a bitter memory, 770b
endure contumely without, 763a
passion of, 728b
Reserv'd to blame or to commend, 319a
Reserve a little complaisance, 106a
ability they never perform, 181b
cultivated, 748a
hold the deadlier, 640a
side of the last, 325b
thy judgment, 171b
Reservedly, read deliberately and, 590a
Reservoir of good will, 964a
of maxims, 715a
Residence, forted, 185b
in someone else's point of view, 901a
Resident, card-playing, 417b
Resides, brief period here he, 839a
fire that in the heart, 620a
Residue, starve upon the, 955b
Resign, nor when we will, 621b
refuse nor, an office, 332a
title and profit, 299b
Resignation, bearing with heroic, 788b
die with graceful, 434b
gently slopes the way, 355b
vacancies by, 375a
Resign'd when ills betide, 330a
Resigned all hopes, 935a
but I am not, 962b
to the shutting away, 962b
Resist, boots not to, 126b
both wind and tide, 126b
everything except temptation, 768b
him in authority, 3a
it steadily, 419a
not evil, 1051a
the devil, 1064a
useful knowledge, 382a
Resistance, courage is, to fear, 678a
refinement on principles of, 360a
spirit of, 1001b
to the herd spirit, 863b
Resisted, rejoice that America has, 334b
Resk forty dollars, 674a
Resolute and great in small things, 602b
bloody bold and, 198a
breed of men, 611b
gentle plain just and, 610a
sagacious blue-stocking, 493b
Resolution in war, 872a
native hue of, 174b
never tell your, beforehand, 227b

Resolution to fire it off, 339a
to make day a happy one, 419a
without one dissenting colony, 367b
you have only to take the, 448b
Resolutions and protests, 942a
careful, 64b
great and mighty, 238b
keep his, 338a
vain, 661b
Resolv'd to ruin, 276b
Resolve degrees of consanguinity, 105a
heart to, 369a
inner conflicts, 930b
propositions of a lover, 162a
shaken from his stern, 39a
thaw and, into a dew, 170b
to be thyself, 620a
wise to, 6a
Resolved never to do anything, 329b
once in doubt is once to be, 188b
once more to read him, 284b
that or whereas, 996a
that the church and Sabbath, 972b
to be irresolute, 868b
to grow fat, 275b
to live a fool, 228a
to proceed, 229b
to speak, 434a
to take fate by throat, 654a
Resolves and re-resolves, 305b
moon into salt tears, 203b
Resounding set of vocal cords, 985a
Resourceful, some people who are very, 990a
Resources, destiny has more, 761a
destroy our natural, 779b
full of, 360a
national, 444a
weighing their own, 431a
Respect and a general duty, 98b
for authority and the laws, 20a
for decency, 773a
for minority opinion, 861b
German's, for authority, 882b
greatest ornament of friendship, 33b
its flag and defend it, 842a
love for a woman you, 761b
more tender more holy, 202b
no, of persons with God, 1059b
no, of place persons nor time, 164a
of mankind, 444b
or natural love, 773a
regain their, and esteem, 542b
that makes calamity, 174b
their opinion ought to have high, 359b
thieves, property, 866b
those who do not give way, 20b
three beings worthy of, 619a
title of, 149b
to have, of persons, 1041b
to opinions of mankind, 373a
too much, upon the world, 143a
without losing, 851a
women who have borne you, 1070a
Respectability, solid laborious, 910b
ultimum moriens of, 536a
voucher of scholastic, 776a
wealth honours, 500b
Respectable bird, turkey much more, 331b
connections, person of, 670b
genius found, 520a
great artists seldom, 908b
highly, tribe, 1005a
Hottentot, 323b
if he is to keep, 925b
not one is, or unhappy, 608a
Professors of Dismal Science, 476a
the more, he is, 765a
vainest like to be thought, 761b
worthy not, 557b
Respected, for once Peter was, 404a
Respecter, no, of persons, 1059a
Respectful attitude toward men and God, 970a
men not, enough, 448b
Respects, good condition in all, 285b
Respite, without, to be dead, 648b
Resplendent front, star of, 509b
glory is, in one part more, 77a
hair, 411b
heaven, and fair, 839a
Responds unto his own, 521b
Response, mass, out of mass need, 985b
of all the world, 797a
to buzzer, 953a
Responsibilities and benefits, 965b
burdened with grave, 858a
in dreams begin, 996b
one of, of an American, 717b
Responsibility, cold and, increases, 728b
Germany accepts the, 951b
heavy burden of, 972a
hold the power and bear the, 540b
of beginning war, 642b
of the great states, 929a
of the novelist, 718a
right implies a, 876b
sentiment of, 698a
trial imposes grave, 959b
Responsibility's like a string, 914a
Responsible citizens, make people, 766b
Responsive youth, excess of my, 720a
Rest a little from praise, 693a
all the, have thirty-one, 95b, 96a
and be thankful, 1007a
and faith we shall need it, 814b
and silence, 580a
blessed with perfect, 757a
break eternal Sabbath of his, 277b
can never dwell, 252a
choose ground and take thy, 461a
come to, serene and proud, 899b
drift to and fro, 796b
enjoy, 664a
far far better, I go to, 580a
find, unto your souls, 1052b
for a messenger, 773b
for the dead, 663b
forgot for which he toil'd, 205a
from loving and be living, 992b
from their labours, 1064b
from vain fancies, 45b, 66a
gets him to, 156a
give the, to the poor, 88a
go whistle for the, 104b
Rest, God, ye merry gentlemen, 635b
good man gone to, 711b
her soul she's dead, 178b
holy, 1069b
I will give you, 1052b
I'll, but thou shalt walk, 1012a
in nature, 233b
in peace and honour, 129b
in the grave, 462a
in the land of the blest, 711b
is all but leather or prunella, 317b
is not quitting, 583a
is silence, 179b
is the fitting of self, 583a
I've earned it, 877a
laid away to, 896a
leads us to, 525b
let his remembrance, 1066b
lie there and, awhile, 923b
like to jes' git out and, 745b
long, or death, 547b
make slaves of the, 334b
moan for, 655b
much veneration but no, 120b
my, a stone, 515b
myself b'Gosh, 881b
never go calm to our, 993a
no music in a, 606a
now cometh, 629a
of his dull life, 228a
on nature fix, 110b
on nature's bosom, 463a
on the couch, 35a
our restlessness his, 518b
peace and, have come, 488a
profound as the grave, 697a
rafters from their ancient, 756a
rest perturbed spirit, 173a
rested from the, I had, 882b
right to, 905a
seek untroubled, 34b
shall be won, 612a
sing the heart to, 970a
so may he, 212a
soul and body to lasting, 148b
talk about the, of us, 711b
that follows strife, 632b
to his mind, 235b
toil and not seek, 87b
too much, becomes a pain, 6b
too much, is rust, 417b
touching earth with, 711a
two pale feet crossed in, 635b
under shade of the trees, 979b
we fell and, content, 9b
we who, here die content, 9a
weary be at, 1030a
weary warld to, are gone, 380a
whence and whither give no, 781a
who doth not crave for, 584a
windowless palace of, 662a
without haste but without, 380a
Rest-cure, time she was sint to a, 836b
Retir'd, sat on a hill, 254a
Rested from the rest I've had, 882b
Restful, darkness is, and agreeable, 51b
death I cry, 205b
Resting, true-fixed and, quality, 167b
Resting-place for those who gave lives, 540b
mortal, 454b
Restive or sluggish mind, 739a

Restless as a fawn, 486b
crew, pities the, 303b
lesser, minds, 586a
made her, feet still, 911a
misery, ease in, 122a
night, lectures made a, 1309b
race the Yankees, 940b
rolling, stone, 155b
sentient and, 718b
soul, orbit of the, 626a
violence, blown with, 185a
violent hands, 845b
wave, arm hath bound the, 634b
waves, sleep in, 742b
Restlessness, round our, 518b
Restor'd, all losses are, 205a
Restore former light, 190a
time may, us, 620a
what I have lost, 233a
Restored state, by delay he, 30b
to human admiration, 449b
Restorer, tired nature's sweet, 305a
Restores, England, our belief, 956a
strength of the patient, 27b
vigor to labor, 290a
Restoreth my soul, 1033a
Restraint, not, but wildest freedom, 501b
not to exert, 490a
wholesome, 445a
with which they write, 988a
Restreyne and kepe well thy tonge, 82b
Restrictions and conventions of world, 673a
Rests and nodding-places, 300b
on his belly in the mud, 943b
Resty sloth, 204a
Result, firm ground of, and fact, 868a
grotesque, 618a
joint force and full, of all, 310b
last, of human wisdom, 338b
most valuable, of all education, 633b
not in progress but in, 616a
of change, 67a
of the New York elections, 540a
shot at without, 868a
Results, college intent on, 864a
effect similarity of, 55b
important and beneficial, 444b
of his own example, 48b
Resume, habit difficult to, 497b
Resumes its liberty, 607a
Resumption, only way to, is to resume, 528b
Resurrection and the life, 1058b
back at the, 1070a
foretaste of the, 461a
is rare, 697a
of the dead, 1061b
unto eternal life, 1069b
Retailer in phrases, 298a
Retain at heart one sole idea, 14a
jot of former love, 122b
marble to, 110a
Retained in the memory, 283a
Retains the same charm, 65b
Retard or fling it back, 509a
Retention, passive, of sensations, 809b
Reticence of soul, 914a
Retir'd to die, lonely want, 338a
Retire from the world, 40a
skill'd to, 259a
Retired from the rebel army, 676b
leisure, 246a
nature, true happiness is of, 300a
sweet, solitude, 247b
to their tea and scandal, 297b
Retirement, Plato's, 259b
rural quiet friendship, 328a
short, 258a
to the humble station, 375a
true, is that of the heart, 434b
Retiring ebb, ne'er feels, 189a
toward Japanese fleet, 916b
Retort courteous, 163a
or hold deadlier reserve, 640a
rejoinder repartee, 704a
Retrace his life, 833b
Retreat a single inch, 517a
according to rules of war, 676b
across the river, 563a
appear to, 895a
honourable, 162a
loopholes of, 364b
of Red Army units, 905b
soul's calm, 271b
without deliberation, 290a
Retreating to the breath of night-wind, 622a
Retreats, shrouded day, 721a
sunless, of the ocean, 440b
Retrieving, fallen is fallen past, 992b
Retrograde if it do not advance, 369b
Retrogression, progress more general than, 530a
Retrospect, exists in, 739a
Retrospection will be all to the future, 381a
Retrospections, ironic thoughts and long, 823a
Return, bid time, 139b
clouds, after the rain, 1043b
gone and never must, 248b
good for evil, 294a
he shall not, to me, 1028a
I shall, 907b
in time, 41a
little tasks make large, 634b
no more to his house, 1030a
no, of grain to the creditor, 3b
only the dead do not, 384a
poem to which we, 424a
she will ever yet, 972b
should I never, 952b
snatch me away not to, 880a
to our beginnings, 16a
to our flesh-pots, 105a
to our wethers, 88a
to plague the inventor, 195b
to the place of his birth, 688b
together must they, 672b
unto the ground, 1022a
urges sweet, 258a
vilest sinner may, 303a
with the year seasons, 254b
your thanks, 533b
Returned early in the morning, 332a
home the previous night, 866a
I have, 907b
Returning, after offence, 260b
were as tedious, 198a
Returns, day, not to me, 254b
earth's, for whole centuries, 568b
home to find it, 756b
rich, of awareness, 823a
to tell us of the road, 532b
Returns with good-will, 48b
Reuben, Tranter, 705a
Reule wel thyself, 82b
Reveal, half, and half conceal, 551b
past present future I, 412b
Revealed, charms were broken if, 586b
Revealing, thine old strength, 620a
Revealings, speech with its direct, 746b
Reveals while she hides, 343b
Revel, after the, was done, 660b
and applause, 188a
in a summer night, 543b
in long explorations, 739a
Revelation, bogus, 908a
divine, 967b
in the text of men and women, 782b
is measured by capacity, 844a
Revelry, midnight shout and, 247a
pomp and feast and, 245b
sound of, by night, 452b
worldliness, high life, 461b
Revels long o' nights, 167b
now are ended, 209b
winds their, keep, 583b
Revenge a kind of wild justice, 119b
at first though sweet, 258a
capable and wide, 189a
dire, these redmen planned, 759b
envy and, 252a
forgiveness better than, 70a
if not victory is yet, 253b
most horribly, 156b
one great instinct of, 728b
spur my dull, 177b
sting of a tiny insect, 10a
study of, 252a
sweet is, 258a, 457b
too great to look for mere, 652a
woman always has, ready, 270a
woman is barbarous in, 727a
wrong us shall we not, 145a
Revenged, so I am, 176b
Revenges, whirligig of time brings, 166a
Revenue, instead of a standing, 360b
no, to be found, 359a
streams of, 444a
your scheme yields no, 359a
Reverberate, hills, 164a
Revere, deed and word would not, 74a
midnight ride of Paul, 524a
ride Paul, never finished, 956a
Revered abroad, loved at home, 390a
father, Foxey our, 577a
righteousness, 12b
Reverence, act of filial, 795b
due, to God, 118b
due tradition increases, 726a
for individual's rights, 783a
for the laws, 551a
great, for his son, 283b
greatest, is due a child, 63a
in deeper, praise, 528b
more of, in us dwell, 551a
none so poor to do him, 168a
of the dead, 229a
passions should be held in, 544b
public opinion is held in, 680a
spirit of, pervades, 20a
swayed by fear rather than by, 27a
thus such, is lent, 777a

Reverend graces of its own, 603a
grave and, signiors, 186a
head, the tall the wise the, 303a
vice, 150b
Reverends, right, and wrong, 800b
Reverent fingers, peering through, 821a
youth, grant purity to, 40a
Reverie is its pleasure, 498a
supporting nothing but, 497b
surrender to luxurious, 809b
Reveries, dreams somnambulisms, 604b
fantastic, 701b
inaccessible valley of, 873a
so airy, 364b
Reversal, revolutionary, of his record, 908a
Reverse, do the very, 440b
time will, your opinions, 25b
Reversible coat seamy on both sides, 801a
Reversion, bright, in the sky, 313b
temporal, nourish, 945a
Review, in starting to, it, 984b
who can't write can surely, 600b
Reviewed, cannot be adequately, 700b
Reviewers have failed, 423b
stupid and malignant race, 424a
Reviewing, practice of, 718b
Revisit'st glimpses of the moon, 172a
Revolt, broken in every, 867a
inferiors, to be equal, 26b
possessed by a spirit of, 641b
Revolted multitudes, 256b
Revolts from true birth, 136a
Revolution, age of, and reformation, 374b
and crime, parent of, 26a
as natural a growth as an oak, 562b
call it progress, 497a
in Germany, 950b
is transfer of property, 974a
or anything that interrupts social order, 514b
party of, 498a
time to stop a, 986b
volcano of, 783b
Revolutionary class, 593a
new force too, 929a
period, American heroes of, 969a
reversal of his record, 908a
right to dismember, 539a
Revolutionists, descended from, 920a
Revolutions are not made, 562b
break out from equal balance, 26b
collapse of the, of 1848, 806a
damn'd are brought, at certain, 254a
mind which creates, 26b
never go backward, 562b
Revolves, impenitently, 939b
the sad vicissitudes, 352b
Revolving moon, course of one, 277a
year, returns with the, 467b
Reward, claims honour and, 41b
doctrine of, and punishment, 799a
enough, 9b
for faithful silence, 39a
labour and not ask, 87b
neither have they a, 1043a
Reward, no, is offered, 484a
nothing for, 113a
of a thing well done, 502b
of disobedience, 257a
of merit, 20a
of virtue, 771b
of virtue is virtue, 502a
success should be its own, 755a
thine own, 798a
virtue is her own fairest, 235b
Washington without his, 660a
Rewarded by the God of Abraham, 264a
Rewarder, who will now be my, 274b
Rewards and fairies, 226b
and punishments meted out, 958a
fortune's buffets and, 175b
neither, nor punishments, 662b
religion of which, distant, 337b
Rhapsody, if you exceed three lines it is, 52a
of words, 176b
Rheims, Flying Cloud was our, 940b
Rhetoric, for, out flew a trope, 238a
gay, 248a
heavenly, 133a
in the study, 590a
logic and, 121b
Rhetorician, sophistical, 513a
Rhetorician's rules, 238a
Rhetorick, ornate, 250a
Rheumatics, down with, 30b
Rhine, crossed the, 426a
guard along the, 595a
is where our frontier lies, 832b
wash city of Cologne, 425a
wide and winding, 453a
Rhinoceros, arm'd, 198a
Rhode Island was the name it took, 471a
Rhodes, Colossus of, 1007b
Rhodopè, no voices O, 431b
Rhone, rushing of the arrowy, 453b
Rhyme, America and defeat cannot, 975b
and metre free, 912a
beautiful old, 206b
build the lofty, 248b
dock the tail of, 534b
is a pretty good measure, 508b
many a mused, 481b
neither rule nor, 913a
nor reason, 115a
now I close my, 736b
one for sense and one for, 238b
outlive this powerful, 205b
ripple of laughing, 704a
Runic, 546a
sad, of the men who clung, 567a
some careless, 699b
tale and, float with us, 780b
taught me to, 133a
the rudder is of verses, 238b
those that write in, 238b
threads of, 794b
told them in, 427a
unattempted in prose or, 252a
Rhymes as shall not suggest restraint, 501b
half their, are bad, 867b
I had store, of, 427a
Namby Pamby's little, 307b
sing their ancient, 586b
Rhymes so rare to love, 725a
Rhymester, realist, play your part, 556b
Rhyming, bad, a disease, 320b
peer, 318b
planet, 159a
Rhythm and harmony find way, 24a
good poem I recall by its, 508b
of life, 974b
of the blood, 862a
of the weekend, 974b
Rhythmic, accurate, beat, 937b
Rhythmical creation of beauty, 546a
Rhythms, cages of bright-plumaged, 874b
Rialto, what news on the, 144a
Riant roundelay in praise of poverty, 760b
Rib made he a woman, 1021b
smote him under the fifth, 1027b
Riband, give me what this, bound, 242a
in the cap of youth, 178a
on my rein, 910b
to stick in his coat, 567b
Ribbed and edged with steel, 916a
sea-sand, 422a
Ribbon, for a, for a wreath, 911a
of moonlight, 909b
or throne, 588a
round it, 1019a
sun rose a, at a time, 647a
Ribbons, tins of, 897b
Ribs, hideth his sharp, 561a
knock at my, 194b
of death, 248a
rail down, down, 960b
took one of his, 1021b
Ribstone pippin, 849a
Rice, best not stir the, 109a
same old, 788b
Rich, abundance of the, 1042b
and poor are one, 16b
and poor equally balanced, 26b
and poor loved and unloved, 680a
and populous a nation, 698b
and powerful, 399a
and rare the gems she wore, 438a
and weary, 233b
are different from us, 974b
at forty, 234a
attire creeps rustling, 481a
beauty too, for use, 135a
beyond dreams of avarice, 342b
broad and, comicality, 719b
concern themselves with poor, 876b
dead, over the, 938b
despair of ever being, 61a
eat with the, 823a
estate, better than a, 17b
favour to the, 262a
few, men own their property, 662b
gets, he gets foolish, 836a
gifts wax poor, 175a
God only who made us, 519b
happy in the plenty giv'n, 317a
have power, 25a
honesty like a miser, 163a
hues have marriage made, 721b
if you are a, man, 72a
in good works, 1063a
in nothing else is he, 650b

Rich in saving common-sense, 553a
in treasures of her own, 278b
jewel in an Ethiop's ear, 135a
joys not property of, 41a
lace curtains which nothing cost, 631a
little brother of the, 763b
live like a wretch and die, 222a
live rich than die, 342a
love that makes us, 485b
make the, richer, 399a
maketh haste to be, 1041b
man asked of me, 427a
man beginning to fall, 1066a
man enter, 140b
man, ever become a, 848b
man has his motor car, 911b
man in his castle, 591b
man to enter kingdom, 1053b
man to enther th' Kingdom iv Hiven, 835a
man who was niggardly, 71a
man's abode, 590b
man's door, 38b
mellow, and ripe, 460b
men, corn for the, 202a
men rule the law, 354a
mind that makes the body, 130b
moral soil for aesthetic growth, 866a
need no protection, 562b
no legacy so, as honesty, 183b
no one gets, quickly, 28a
not gaudy, 112a, 171b
passing, with forty pounds, 356a
person, prince or a, 264b
poor and content is, 188b
possessed by their money, 222a
praise, say more than, 206a
prey of the, on the poor, 374a
pumpkin pie, 527a
quiet and infamous, 493a
returns of awareness, 823a
ripening, harvests, 899b
seems it, to die, 481b
sent empty away, 1056a
snow year, year, 233b
so, in joy, 137b
something, and strange, 209a
stone laid up, 220b
stone, virtue is like a, 121a
tempts by making, 315a
the treasure, 280a
them that's, and high, 598a
they poor I, 101b
things neither, nor rare, 318b
we, men count our felicity, 536a
wealthy not, 557b
when he is hungry, 72a
when I wish I was, 931a
with little store, 101b
with the spoils of nature, 240a
with the spoils of time, 348b
woman, as easy to marry a, 565b
words like gold nails, 600a
Richard answered it, 612b
soul of, 128b
Riche and nygard, 77b
Richer, did not want to be, 442a
for, for poorer, 1069a
gift has autumn poured, 527a
honor's name will aye be, 748b
life begins, with years a, 638a
like anybody else except, 989a
make the rich, 399a
quiet mind, than crown, 117b
Richer than all his tribe, 190b
than my tongue, 190b
Riches are ready snares, 83b
embarrassment of, 326a
fame and pleasure, 283a
from every scene of creation, 397a
good name is better than, 43b
grow, 39b
grow in hell, 253a
have wings, 364b
heapeth up, 1034a
I care for, 16b
ignorance and wealth, 355b
in company with, 461b
in her left hand, 1038b
infinite, in a little room, 124a
make themselves wings, 1040b
make thy, pleasant, 184b
of heaven's pavement, 253a
Peru with its, 484b
rather chosen than great, 1040b
shortest passage to, 1002b
sinews of business, 26a
thirst of, 345b
to be a valuable thing, 295a
trusteth in his, 1039a
virtue and, 223a
without a man, 53b
woman who has all the other, 745a
worth while to acquire, 910b
Richest alchemy, 166b
hand showers, 253b
monarch in Christian world, 394b
that man is, 605b
whose pleasures are cheapest, 589a
Richly, windows, dight, 246b
Richmond, broad-streeted, 979b
Hill, 383a
Richmonds, six, in the field, 128b
Richness, something in this, I hate, 934b
Rid, get, of temptation, 768a
mend it or be, on 't, 197b
of the former, 331a
themselves of the many, 668b
would have, the earth of him, 846a
Riddance, die and be a, 578b
Ridden, saddled and bridled to be, 271a
Riddle for successes, 889b
found out my, 1026b
glory jest and, of the world, 317a
life's perhaps the only, 685b
monstrous hard to read, 703a
of a woman's mind, 106a
redundant, 575a
wrapped in a mystery, 868b
Riddles, ancient, mar our joy, 780b
old, bid us defiance, 833a
Ride a cock-horse, 1017b
a gallop, 126a
a mile away, 1019b
and spread the alarm, 524a
beggar, a gallop, 126a
booted and spurred to, 271a
for me I, 570a
giddy to, backwards, 931a
in triumph over mischance, 126b
not a free horse to death, 109b
of Paul Revere, 524a
on rough-shod, 579a
Ride Paul Revere never finished, 956a
remote Bermudas, 269a
things in the saddle, mankind, 503b
two men, a horse, 158a
with an idle whip, 813b
you or walk, 104a
Rider, horse and, thrown into sea, 1024b
is lost, 234a
steed that knows his, 452b
that breaks youth, 234b
was lost, for want of horse, 330b
Riders in a race, 710b
Rides down the sky, 332b
evil news, post, 260b
his hobby-horse peaceably, 345b
in the whirlwind, 299a
on posting winds, 204a
upon the storm, 362b
whirlwind, 322a
Ridge of life, 291b
Ridgepole, held the, up, 756a
Ridges, on its, common sun is born, 424b
Ridicule best test of truth, 323b
decides matters of importance, 40b
endured a great deal of, 540b
fear of public, 930a
one of principal lights, 324a, 383b
personal, is a shaft, 784b
philosophy, 272b
religion or act against it, 496a
seared by, 927a
stand test of, 383b
took for truth test of, 383b
turns Socrates into, 70b
Ridiculing, Dorion, Timotheus, 69b
Ridiculous, arms, 260a
as the British public, 492a
borders on the, 371a
display, 848a
don't make me, any more, 429a
excess, 148a
in serious affairs, 59b
make my enemies, 325b
more, than an Englishman, 932a
new customs though, 210b
nor more contemptible, 333b
sublime to the, 399b
unhappy poverty makes men, 62b
Ridin' on a bumblebee, 979b
Riding, cursed him in, 451b
man goes, by, 750a
near her highest noon, 246a
to and from his wife, 984b
upon an ass, 1049b
Riding's a joy, 570a
Ridley, Latimer and, stand coupled, 87a
play the man Master, 87a
Rien ne réussit comme succès, 1010b
Rife, streets were, with people, 625a
with fears and ills is, 847b
Rifle, leans on his gleaming, 625b
no better companion than the, 628b
of some biographical sharp-shooter, 661a

Rifles', stuttering, rapid rattle, 966a
Rift within the lute, 554b
Rigg'd with curses dark, 249a
Rigging, without an inch of, on, 722b
Riggish, bless her when she is, 200b
Right, all's, with the world, 567a
always do, 679b
American stuff, 690b
an earl by, 669b
ancient, unnoticed, 816b
and round about, 392a
and wrong handle, 65a, 370a
arm of modern civilization, 472a
as much, to the road, 729b
as Ribstone Pippin, 849a
be always sure you're, 450b
born to set it, 173a
by force of beauty, 519b
cheek, smite thee on, 1051a
common, of humanity, 538a
deed for the wrong reason, 944b
defend your, to say it, 326a
divine of kings, 322a
divine, of kings, 538a
do what is, 633b
do you think at your age it is, 656a
doing what's, no guarantee, 914a
doubting one's own, 951b
dwelling much on, 287a
enjoyed in its own high, 981b
eternal, 527a
everlasting, of man, 475b
every single one is, 817a
exercise their constitutional, 539a
eye offend thee, 1051a
faith that, makes might, 538b
fierce for the, 688a
firmness in the, 542a
fool must now and then be, 363a
for National Socialists, 889a
generalities of natural, 490b
glimpse of, on other side, 951b
God defend the, 125a
hand and left, God's, 586a
hand forget her cunning, 1038a
hand, gentle peace in, 211b
hand, length of days in her, 1038b
hand of God, 1068a
hand offend thee, 1051a
hand to the workmen's hammer, 1026b
hands of fellowship, 1062b
honorable gentleman, 382b
I hold that man is in the, 641b
idea of the gods, 25b
if an idea is, in itself, 951b
implies a responsibility, 876b
intensely, words, 679b
is chiefly with the strong, 287a
is pushed back, 754b
it was all perfectly, 672b
just and, well-managed, 257b
kind of money admiration, 726a
know not whether laws be, 770a
life was in the, 268a
man knows, from wrong, 679b
man rings them, 752a
Right mind, clothed and in his, 1055b
more than half the time, 984b
more, than his neighbors, 588b
more'n ef we's doin', 758b
my country, or wrong, 362b
none to dispute my, 363b
nothing that comes at, time, 67a
of conquest, 344a
of the community, 779b
of the people to alter, 373a
of the strongest, 344a
of those who submit to authority, 771a
or the wrong, 889b
original, of the people, 1001b
others shall, the wrong, 528a
our country, or wrong, 644a
people's, maintain, 436b
place for love, 880a
places, lay it on thick in the, 671a
pray that God defend the, 803b
public servants serve you, 986b
rather be, than president, 433b
red, hand, 253b
rule of, 333a
season'd to, praise, 147a
serves us jolly well, 816b
settle what's, and fair, 625a
should he lose his, 329b
side, follow the, 99b
slender guarantee for being, 534a
somebody's, and ease, 719b
spot, stand on the, 379a
sufferings of, are graven, 667b
that which they will is, 696a
thing to say, 764a
time is any time one has, 719a
to alter constitutions, 367a
to blame and punish, 797a
to complain of injustice, 399a
to do a great, 146a
to education, 905a
to life, 728a
to play among them, 777a
to possess property, 558b
to possession of money, 558b
to rest, 905a
to sign my name, 807b
to strike, 859a
to work, 905a
transforms strength into, 344a
tried hard to do the, 689b
tried to do it just and, 753b
trust in God and do the, 582a
two principles, and wrong, 538a
universal dominion of, 771a
until it is settled, 754a
was clear, 1014b
was right, 383b
way, best done in the, 757a
way, one must do it the, 700a
way to live, 720b
were worsted, 575b
what thy, hand doeth, 1051a
what was, in his own eyes, 1027a
whatever is is, 316b
whatever wasn't must be, 862a
when one's all, 747a
when, to be kept right, 644a
wise world is mainly, 554b
with two or three, 599b
women rather be, than reasonable, 989b
words, how forcible are, 1030a
Right wrong follow the king, 554a
Righteous are bold as a lion, 1041b
be not, over much, 1043a
cause, armor of a, 793a
death of the, 1025b
forsaken, 1034a
man, perils doe enfold, 113a
man, prayer of a, 1064a
man regardeth life of his beast, 1039a
men, company of, 17b
not come to call the, 1052a
not to the, perfect grace, 757a
one event to the, 1043a
Providence decreed his doom, 951a
shall flourish, 1036b
sold, for silver, 1049a
souls of the, 1065b
that thou art, 1031a
true and, altogether, 542a, 1033a
where were the, cut off, 1030a
Righteousness and peace have kissed, 1035b
exalteth a nation, 1039b
hunger and thirst after, 1050b
if found in way of, 1039b
imputed unto him for, 1066b
laws of revered, 12b
passion for, 940b
paths of, 1033a
quest for, is oriental, 745a
readable, 858b
sun of, 1050a
Righteousnesses are as filthy rags, 1047b
Rightful king, 754b
mind, reclothe us in our, 528b
Rightly to be great, 177b
Rights and liberties of small nations, 771a
become a prey to the active, 380a
certain unalienable, 373a
duties as well as its, 512a
equality of, 917b
God-given, 517a
I trample under foot, 662a
in their hands, 517b
intellectual, and powers, 437a
never exceed your, 344a
of an Englishman, 1001b
of man, 361a
of mankind, 374a
of minorities, 562b
of the individual, 783a
of the question, 21a
preserve entire those, 1001b
public good and private, 382b
reparation for our, 335a
reverence for individual's, 783a
squatter's, of the heart, 986a
trample on the, of others, 538a
Rigid in matters purely conscientious, 262a
line was, and exact, 613a
scrutiny, 518a
Rigidity, absolute unvarying, 815b
Rigor, my, relents, 360a
of the game, 429b
of the statute, 183b
Rigorous law often rigorous injustice, 32b
line, move on a, 621b
Rill, Siloam's shady, 445a

Rim, beyond their utmost purple, 549a
looked over the mountain's, 568a
Rime was on the spray, 704b
Rimini, Francesca di, 683b
Ring, adds a, as to an oak, 602a
at the end of his nose, 581a
bright gold, 438a
bright is the, of words, 752a
eccho, 115a
encompasseth thy finger, 127b
in nobler modes of life, 553a
in the Christ that is to be, 553a
in the valiant man and free, 553a
in thousand years of peace, 553a
maids dance in a, 212b
O bells, 610a
of pure and endless light, 271b
out darkness of the land, 553a
out old shapes, 553a
out the old, 552b
out thousand wars, 553a
out wild bells, 552b
round as in a, 222a
sell for one shilling your, 581a
so worn as you behold, 384a
the bells of heaven, 854a
time, spring only pretty, 163a
to evensong, 94b
what shall we do for a, 581a
with this, I thee wed, 1069a
Ring-a-rosie, tots sang, 798b
Ring'd with the azure world, 553a
Ringing, devil was, his knell, 426b
down the street, 582b
grooves of change, 549a
hard, line drawn, 897b
Ringlet, blowing the, from the braid, 549b
Ringlets, tied her raven, 660a
Rings, fame, out from zone to zone, 713b
from de kitchen, 859b
hark how all the welkin, 334b
on her fingers, 1017b
on the rakoon's tale, 595a
out the old year, 429b
skim the heath in airy, 309a
whirlwind's, 806b
Rintrah roars, 385b
Rio, rolling down to, 819b
Riot, fat men heading a, 445b
of religion, 685a
purple, 480b
spent waves', 693b
Riotous living, 1057a
Rip off his skin, 1006b
your very heartstrings, 815b
Ripe age gives tone, 638a
cherry, I cry, 230a
corn, field of, 943a
fox says grapes are not, 10a
fruit, drop like, 258b
hour to hour we, 160b
mellow rich and, 460b
moment before it's, 386b
what shelter to grow, 621b
Ripened into faith, 411a
Ripeness is all, 193b
love grown to, 547b
of invention, 980a
Ripening breast, fair love's, 479b
rich harvests, 899b
summer's, breath, 135b
Riper stage, amuse his, 317a
Ripest fruit falls, 139a
peach is highest, 745a
Ripple of laughing rhyme, 704a
of melody, 809b
of rain, 691a
Ripples that come and go, 910a
Rise alone and drink more, 449b
and fight again, 1012a
and go home, 699a
and mutiny, stones of Rome, 168b
and view ourselves, 231b
angry passions, 302b
at six dine at ten, 498a
at voice of the bird, 1043b
by sin, 184a
can never, to fight, 69a
early to, 330b, 971b
eternity's sun, 386b
foul deeds will, 171a
from your bed of straws, 985a
held we fall to, 575b
how full of power, 526b
if feasting, 662a
in majesty, 599a
in the heart, 550b
incense of the heart may, 330a
joyful all ye nations, 334b
just that there should, 970b
lengthening as the vapours, 277a
not easily do they, 62b
on stepping-stones, 551b
on the evil and the good, 1051a
one's anger, 18a
our song shall, to thee, 445b
seldom, high, 791b
sets ere Mercury can, 309b
shining prospects, 298b
sleep or, 12b
stoop to, 226b
take up thy bed and walk, 1058a
to fight and win, 830b
to haunt you yet, 890b
to the top of the tree, 682a
to their feet, 814b
tomorrow's sun may never, 298a
up early in the morning, 1045b
up my love my fair one, 1044a
upon some other shore, 673b
walls already, 36b
when you, in the morning, 608b
will never, to fight, 69a
with the larke, 112b
Risen, Christ the Lord is, 334a
far above him, 341b
see there is a people, 273b
up in contempt, 329b
Rises by lifting others, 662b
gives light as soon as he, 331b
my gorge, at it, 178b
slow, worth, 335b
Riseth from a feast, 144b
he that, late, 331a
with fleas, 234a
Rising all at once, 254a
assisted the sun in his, 589b
better than early, 108b
bosom, warm cheek and, 349b
fogs prevail upon the day, 278a
from affluence to poverty, 677b
in clouded majesty, 255b
knell, strikes like a, 453a
moon that looks for us, 533b
of the sun, 1004b, 1037a
plat of, ground, 246a
Rising stars, foretell the, 37b
sun, hail the, 347a
sun, worshipped the, 56a
swell ye, waters swell, 635a
to a man's work, 67b
tumult, stilled the, 808a
wide and, plains, 986b
Risk and hardship, 428b
attack upon them, 26b
everything is sweetened by, 650b
flatterer can, everything, 297b
of crankiness, 602b
saving a guilty person, 324b
t' other half,, 600b
when we, no contradiction, 308a
worth that brings no, 9a
Risks being worse expressed, 398a
filled with noble, 418a
Rites, festival, 463b
Ritornella, love's, 484a
Rituals, in, and faith excel, 635a
Rival cities soar along the coast, 506b
him save with my mind, 969b
in the light of day, 411b
law will admit of no, 561a
musician who tries to, painter, 862a
Rivalries, organized, 770b
Rivalry of aim, 697a
Rival's, endure, bliss, 125a, 382a
Rivals, poverty aunts, 784b
sure, are the worst, 293a
Rivalship of the wisest men, 301b
River and the wooded hills, 810b
at my garden's end, 320a
away you rolling, 1005b
belongs to the nation, 889b
bring horse to the, 92b
brook and, 522a
cares about nothing but the, 676a
crookedest, in the world, 675b
dark brown is the, 750a
Dee, lived on the, 368a
drifting down the big still, 677a
fading down the, 803b
glideth at sweet will, 406b
greatness on the ebb of that, 772b
in Macedon, 156b
in Monmouth, 156b
is a strong brown god, 945a
let the great, take me, 550b
let us cross the, 979b
Lethe the, of oblivion, 254a
living, by the door, 751a
longest, in the world, 675b
mild midland, 994b
monstrous big, 677a
no matter how long the, 694a
of flowing gold, 57a
of his thoughts, 522a
of passing events, 67b
Ol' Man, 869b
one sea one, 222b
over the, 498b
sacred, Alph, 420b
sallows, mourn among the, 483a
Thames was the noblest, 301a
to whom does the, belong, 889b
wash'd in life's, 385b
weeds of the, 898b
whose course we trace, 463b
will reach the sea, 694a

River-bank, find you by the, 532a
River's brim, primrose by a, 404a
no music like a little, 750a
Rivers, all the, of the kings, 979a
and forests, court the, 36b
at their best from the air, 994a
better than oceans, 846b
brooks make, 280b
by shallow, 123a
cannot quench, 127a
changed yet Egdon remained, 705a
deepest, flow, 111a
earth's full, 649b
in a dry place, 1046b
of Babylon, 1038a
planted by, of water, 1032a
run into the sea, 36a, 1042a
run to seas, 280b
shallow brooks and, wide, 245a
sparkling, play, 796b
with, as with people, 757b
words leap across, 984b
Rivets, closing, 155b
Rivulet, neat, of text, 381b
Rivulets dance their wayward round, 405b
hurrying thro' the lawn, 551a
Road all runners come, 786a
along a rough a weary, 391a
'ard 'igh, 1003b
as much right to the, 729b
broad and ample, 257b
butterfly upon the, 813a
dark, whence no one returns, 35a
death's, 38b
every man's, in life, 651a
fare the, together, 876a
fast by the, 4b
free as the, 233a
fringing the dusty, 600a
grows strange, 602b
hard-beaten, to his house, 504b
heaven above and, below me, 752a
house by the side of the, 777b
I take to the open, 608b
into his kindness, 202b
leads to Corinth, 41b
let me stand by the, 697a
lies long and straight, 749a
long, knows no turning, 15a
morn furthers man on his, 7b
my, leads me seawards, 896a
night is on the high, 970a
no expeditious, 790a
no royal, to geometry, 29a
not built to last, 753a
of gratitude, 753a
old, to paradise, 911a
one, leads to London, 896a
or ready way to virtue, 240b
rolling English, 867b
rough, to greatness, 47b
safest, to hell, 980b
smooth do ye make the, 346b
straggling, in Spain, 867a
stray far on the wrong, 774a
takes no private, 304a, 318a
taxed horse on a taxed, 418a
to En-dor, 817b
to Mandalay, 818b
to national downfall, 534a
travel the open, 609a
turned out of the, at mid-day, 70b
was a ribbon of moonlight, 909b
Road was steep and long, 936a
western, 884b
when a, is once built, 753a
which alone leads to peace, 375a
which to discover, 532b
wind up-hill all the way, 649b
ye'll tak' the high, 1003a
Roadmender, Stevenson was a, 753a
Road-rail pig-lead firewood, 896b
Roads, crooked, without improvement, 386a
improvement makes straight, 386a
most, lead men homewards, 896a
of genius, 386a
people who make no, 844a
rough beneath uncertain feet, 801a
two, diverged in a wood, 879b
walked over these, 933a
Roadside, loneliness by a foreign, 985b
Roadway, rapture's, 812b
Roam, absent from Him I, 413a
dunce sent to, 363a
faithful Gêlert, 403a
fools who, 330a
home where the buffalo, 730b
never was one to, 852a
sadly I, 636a
sometimes have t', 913b
the world at will, 877a
to distant countries, 389a
where'er I, 353b
wise who soar but never, 412a
Roam'd from field to field, 384b
Roamin' in the gloamin', 850a
Roaming, first of my, 762a
in thought over universe, 609b
where are you, 164a
Roar as 'twere any nightingale, 141a
at your obese obituary, 995a
gently as sucking dove, 141a
hideous, of a city, 963a
like a lion, 963a
lion gives a grievous, 420a
low with sullen, 246a
melancholy long withdrawing, 622a
muffled, 808a
music in its, 454b
of conflict, 662a
or crow, 893b
set the table on a, 178b
she will hear the waves, 619b
spray and the tempest's, 583b
tempests, 292a
terror does, 387b
welkin, 153a
Roar'd, declamation, 335b
Roared and howled, 421a
to Marden, 587a
Roarin' o' the thrains, 859b
Roaring, empty tigers or, sea, 137b
lion, devil as a, 1064b
lions, talks of, 147b
street is hung for miles, 845b
with hollow blasts of wind, 307b
Roars and shakes his fires, 385b
Roast beef of old England, 298b
beef was Englishman's food, 298a
him on earth, 810a
Roast lion, nothing less than, 589a
our chestnuts at leisure, 862a
rules the, 85a
wife ruled the, 446a
Roasted crab, 141b
crabs hiss in the bowl, 134a
rare, 280b
Rob a neighbour, 493a
average man of life-illusion, 642a
exchequer, 151a
Hybla bees, 169a
jay-bird don't, his own nes', 738b
me of nature's grace, 329a
Peter and pay Paul, 88b
us of our joys, 1013a
Robb'd not wanting what is stolen, 188b
that smiles, 186b
Robbed of our affections, 670a
we was, 975b
Robber, Barabbas was a, 1058b
Robbers, and what makes, bold, 126a
safe time for, 17a
Robbing, comes to think little of, 449a
Peter he paid Paul, 88b
sharping and, 331b
Robbry, chaunge be no, 93b
spoort iv highway, 835b
Robe, azure, of night, 476b
he is a, 110a
judge's, 184a
of clouds, 456b
of gold and pearl, 156a
Robert's kin, 705a
Robes and furr'd gowns hide all, 193a
garland and singing, 250a
loosely flowing, 218b
shining, and garments fair, 615a
the mountain, 432a
trails her, of gold, 509b
ye weave another wears, 466a
Robin, Auld, Gray is kind, 380a
early, found, 528b
Good Fellow, 262a
help one fainting, 645b
Hood, foolish tales of, 832b
redbreast and the wren, 225b
redbreast did cover them, 1011a
redbreast in a cage, 388a
sweet, I heard them say, 528b
thou'rt an ass, 491a
what will poor, do then, 1018a
who killed Cock, 1016a
Robings, these in the, of glory, 637b
Robin's lost in play, 928b
Robins, ghosts of, and blue-birds, 681a
when the, come, 648a
Robinson Crusoe, no it is, 344b
Robinson, John P., 600b
Robots, Rossum's Universal, 954a
Robs that which not enriches him, 188a
vast sea, 203b
Robust art alone is eternal, 561b
spirit grew, 646a
Robustious periwig-pated fellow, 175b
Rock, a man sat on a, 717a
all on a, reclin'd, 308a
among the Plymouth sand, 496b

Rock and my salvation, 1035a
build it up on, or sand, 494b
cradle of reposing age, 319b
dwell on a, 111b
eagle of the, 934a
founded upon a, 1052a
gem of the old, 241a
he sat upon was shale, 717a
higher than I, 1035a
meeting rock, 948b
moulder piecemeal on the, 455b
my, and my fortress, 1028a
of ages, 372a
of national resources, 444a
of offence, 1045b
Old Nick, my cradle, 104a
pendant, 201a
reaching the, 592b
serpent upon a, 1041b
set my feet upon a, 1034a
shadow of a great, 1046b
shall fly from its firm base, 415b
upon this, I will build, 1053b
which Hercules bequeathed, 703a
wish I were a little, 881b
Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby street, 747a
Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top, 734a
Rock-bound, stern and, coast, 470a
Rock'd me to patience, 479a
Rocked in cradle of the deep, 451a
Rocket, rose like a, 371a
Rockets' red glare, 436a
Rocking, cradle endlessly, 609a
on a stormy surge, 14a
Rock-ribbed and ancient as the sun, 470b
Rocks and stones and trees, 405b
change from, to roses, 499b
charms to soften, 298a
earth did quake and, rent, 1055b
even among these, 944b
hand that, the cradle, 606b
Kentuckian, 625b
older than the, 701b
quicksands and the, 479b
show white when, are near, 226a
that are steepest, 1013b
throne of, 456b
walled round with, 695b
wear hard, hollow, 34b
what grey, 944b
whereon greatest men, 259a
Rocky farmlands, named their, 878b
ledge, trod by, 795b
Range, 912a
shore beats back, 139a
Rod, a creed is a, 694b
Aaron's, 317a
and thy staff, 1033a
beaten with his owne, 90b
cast down every man his, 317a
chief a, 317b
he that spareth his, 1039a
known to me by Thy, 603b
lightning reached a fiery, 712a
must heal the sin, 712b
of divination, 823b
of empire, 348b
of iron, 1064b
out of the stem of Jesse, 1045b
Rod, pass under the, 1048b
spare th', an' spile th' child, 837a
spare the, 84b
to check the erring, 409b
wisdom be put in a silver, 384b
Rode him through mire, 1019b
madly off in all directions, 844b
the six hundred, 553b
their horses up to bed, 863a
Roderick, where was, then, 415b
Rodless Walton of the brooks, 777b
Roe, be thou like to a, 1045a
Roes that are twins, 1044b
Roger, Sir, made reflections, 301a
Rogue and peasant slave, 174a
der greatest, 713b
every inch not fool is, 277b
Rogue's Island once, 471a
Rogues obey you well, 307a
talk of court news, 193b
Roguish thing, equity is a, 227a
Ro-holl on silver moo-hoon, 676a
Roland, Child, to the dark tower, 192a
Role, superior, 931a
Roles, self-interest plays all, 265a
Roll darkling down the torrent, 336a
down their golden sand, 445b
down to Rio, 819b
'em up, 1003b
his eyes begin to, 321b
in ecstasy at your feet, 927b
let her, 894a
my log, 48a
of common men, 150b
of the world eastward, 704b
on thou dark blue ocean, 454b
seas, to waft me, 316a
waters nearer, 334a
when the drums begin to, 613a
Rolled, bottoms of my trousers, 943a
five thousand years ago, 604b
from thought to soul, 262b
round in earth's course, 405b
Rollin', keeps on, along, 869b
Rolling beach, smoothed on the, 637b
clouds, 452a
Dakotas under her hull, 960b
deep, home on the, 583b
down to Rio, 819b
English road, 867b
from Arkansas Kansas, 979b
level, riding of the, 724a
over the, waters go, 550a
restless stone, 155b
river, away you, 1005b
sea, plough the, 757a
stock must be evacuated, 905b
stone, 45a
time hath prest, 532a
world, 650a
Rolls it under his tongue, 292b
mouldy, of Noah's ark, 277a
nightly on deep Galilee, 456a
same nature, on her course, 55b
through all things, 404a
Roman came to Rye, 867b
Catholic bell, chimed the, 635b
Catholic Church, 492b
citizen, I am a, 33b
divorced from his wife, 54b
Roman fame, above all, 320a
high, fashion, 201b
holiday, 454b
king, I am the, 271a
more antique, than a Dane, 179b
neither holy nor, 324b
noblest, of them all, 169b
populace, 525a
rather be a dog than such a, 168b
senate long debate, 299b
streets, gibber in the, 170a
thought hath struck him, 200a
wherever the, conquers, 48a
world, modes of worship in, 369a
Romance, beginning of a lifelong, 769b
brought up the nine-fifteen, 817b
cloudy symbols of high, 479b
dragged in a, 287a
is always young, 527b
man's last, 769a
merit of, 773b
moment of, of glamour, 772b
spirit of, is dead, 599a
spoils a, 769a
Romancers, poets and, 808a
Romanism, rum, and rebellion, 575b
Roman's life a Roman's arms, 493b
part, act a lover's or a, 313b
Romans call it stoicism, 299b
countrymen and lovers, 168a
friends, countrymen, 168a
last of all the, 169a
Tiber to whom the, pray, 493b
Romantic, if folly grow, 314b
image, actual man and, 969a
plays with happy endings, 830b
supernatural or, 424b
Romany in June, 887a
Rome, aisles of Christian, 503a
and I, 218b
at, you long for the country, 40b
Caesar seeing strangers at, 53b
do as they do at, 109a
fruits of, 947a
grandeur that was, 543b
hook-nosed fellow of, 153b
in height of her glory, 444a
in Tiber melt, 200a
keep his state in, 166b
lost breed of noble bloods, 166b
loved, more, 168a
man I loved in, 962b
my country, 454a
not built in one day, 93a
or ryde, 81b
Pope of, 520b
pride of Greece and, 503a
raise a hand against, 887b
second man in, 56b
shall stand, 454b
stones of, rise and mutiny, 168b
taller town than, 867a
time will doubt of, 459a
to Iceland, 287a
trumpet of a child of, 694b
when they are at, 224a
Romeo come forth, 137a
wherefore art thou, 135a
Rome's readiest champions, 129b

Ronsard sang whilst eyes were bright, 96b
Rood, Christ was taken from the, 528b
died without a, 563b
no, has not a star, 503b
Roof, chink in the, 680b
flathouse, 995b
heavenly, 99a
majestical, 173b
may shake, 335a
nor a, against the rain, 963a
runs through arched, 244b
stay under same, with him, 281b
they reach the, 725a
to shroud his head, 227a
Roofed, houses finely, 8a
Roofing over the glimmering rooms, 830a
Roofs and men, 795b
of gold, 154b
of the world, 608b
that drip huge drops, 959a
tiles on its, 86b
Rookery, clanging, 548b
Rooks came home, 854b
Rooky wood, makes wing to the, 197b
Room after room, 569a
always, for beauty, 746b
ample, and verge enough, 279b
conduct gives, for talk, 270a
every, blazed with lights, 203a
ev'ry heart prepare Him, 303a
for but one language, 780a
for death, 592a
for it room, 711a
free use of my, 428a
glowing embers through the, 246a
greater the amount of, 951a
grief fills, 148a
grows chilly, 873b
hidden, in man's house, 867a
in the garden of song, 782b
land of, enough, 757a
last to enter the, 976a
leave, for the mouse, 851b
little lonely, 823b
little, we take up in death, 237a
no, for wit, 243b
one little, an everywhere, 215a
plenty of, in a church, 448b
purpose to regulate my, 338a
riches in a little, 124a
sat up in my, 332a
sea was not sufficient, 220a
smoke-filled, in some hotel, 793b
struggle for, and food, 530a
though the, be poor indeed, 668a
to make thee a, 219a
to swing a cat, 579b
upon earth for honest men, 370b
uppermost, worst furnished, 89b
whispering crowded, 622b
wine-barrel, 902b
wit for so much, 244a
Rooms, glimmering, 830a
Roosevelt, answer to President, 870a
Franklin D., tribute to, 872a
Roosian, he might have been a, 682b
Roost, chickens went to, 802a
Rooster, hongry, don't cackle, 739a
Root and all in my hand, 556a
because they had no, 1052b
cankers, and fruit, 972b
free down to its, 412a
from which a tyrant springs, 25a
grow inward like a, 994b
hog or die, 985a
in human needs, 712b
insane, 194b
is one, 826a
learned, of Homer, 227a
low sweet, 441b
mandrake, 215b
nips his, 211a
of all evil, 1063a
of honesty and virtue, 57b
of the matter, 1031a
of the trees, 1056b
one striking at the, 589b
taken, in younger minds, 627b
to crowning petal, 736a
took, in my horse's body, 369b
tree of deepest, 371b
wither, and stem, 843b
Rooted folly of the age, 287a
in the human heart, 382a
sorrow, from memory a, 199a
Rooting to wondrous bloom, 890b
Root's white core, 478b
Roots, ancient, of man's nature, 781a
are in a drain, 853a
branch grow out of his, 1045b
by so many, 716b
grass, 798b
knot of, 501b
of a dog-wood tree, 886b
of lilac, 875a
of the cedars of Lebanon, 893a
people in hotels strike no, 841b
poison England at her, 865b
rose among, 751b
spreadeth out her, 1048a
stirring dull, 943b
that bound us to the earth, 973b
Rope between animal and superman, 726b
cart, 1045b
escape from, and gun, 308b
lay out money on a, 222a
never want, enough, 90a
one end of, not visible, 953b
over an abyss, 726b
true way goes over a, 927b
Rope-dancer physician conjuror, 62b
Ropes, blunders made like large, 497a
Rory O'More, 485b
Rosa, sub, 241a
Rosalind, jewel like, 162a
Rosaries, beads pictures, and pixes, 239b
Rosary, my, 804a
Rose above the mould, 489b
again from the dead, 1068a
among roots, 751b
and was himself again, 947a
answer for the color of a, 995b
Aylmer 431b
blossom as the, 1046b
both at an instant, 152a
breast that gives the, 639a
came like a full-blown, 480b
cheek like the, 484b
Rose crossed the road, 704a
desire a, at Christmas, 132b
distill'd, 140b
enfolded passion of the, 970b
English unofficial, 938a
fairest when 'tis budding, 112b
fallen from thy chaplet, 416a
familiar as the, in spring, 67b
for a, for a ribbon, 911a
from hindmost wheels, 247a
gathering the, without being pricked, 28b
glut sorrow on a morning, 483a
go lovely, 242a, 823a, 912a
has but summer reign, 412b
him that loved the, 789b
I am not the, 398b
if love were what the, is, 693a
in the deeps of my heart, 825b
Iram is gone with all his, 531a
is a rose is a rose, 877b
is out of town, 647b
is sweeter in the budde, 112b
it tried to be a, 647a
it wavers to a, 703b
Jove bestows the fading, 236b
joy of the, 885a
killing as canker to the, 248b
last, of summer, 439a
laurel and myrtle and, 378b
leaves when the rose is dead, 468b
like a rocket, 371a
like the dewdrop on the, 416a
lingers last, 38b
look she turn'd when he, 439a
love is like a, 649b
love thou the, 653a
lovely is the, 408a
mighty lak' a, 775b
my luve is like a red red, 391b
never blows so red the, 531b
of love, 230b
of Sharon, 1044a
of yesterday, 531b
of youth, 201a
one perfect, 966b
one sad ungathered, 534b
our queen our, our star, 499b
plot fringed pool, 645b
queen, of the rosebud garden, 554a
ravage with impunity a, 567a
red as a, is she, 421a
red, proud rose, 824a
red, whispers of passion, 729b
room for another, 746b
that he planted, 757a
that lives its little hour, 471a
that which we call a, 135a
the year I met with, 663a
thick with lily and red, 666b
thou art sick, 387a
thy wreath has lost a, 416a
under the, 241a
upon my balcony, 564a
vanish with the, 533a
vernal bloom or summer's, 254b
wash a single, 755a
wears the, of youth, 201a
white, breathes of love, 729b
with all its thorns, 649b
with grave aspect he, 254a
with leaves yet folded, 460a
without a thorn, 383a
without thorn the, 255a
Rose-briar, love is like the wild, 591b

Rose-briar, when the, blooms, 592a
Rosebud garden of girls, 554a
is nigh, 439a
set with willful thorns, 550a
Rosebuds, crown ourselves with, 230b, 1065b
fill'd with snow, 221a
gather ye, 230b
Rose-garden, into the, 944b
Rose-leaves die of grieving, 932b
scatter'd, 458b
with the air, 458b
Rose-lipp'd cherubin, 189b
Rose-lipt maiden, 786b
Rosemary and rue, 208a
for remembrance, 178a
Rose-moles all in stipple, 724a
Rosenfelt, Tiddy, 834b
Rose-petal, dropping, down the Grand Canyon, 895b
Rose's scent is bitterness, 789b
thorns go as deep as a, 692a
Roses and white lilies blow, 220b
beautiful as, 502b
bed of, 749a, 954b
beds of, 123a
bloom again, 441a
blown, on the grass, 547a
by Bendemeer's stream, 441a
change from rocks to, 499b
crowns of, fade, 667b
fer the world is full of, 745b
flung, riotously, 833a
friends again with, 692b
have thorns, 205a
heard the flute violin, 554a
morn a thousand, brings, 531a
of the day grow deep, 968b
plant thou no, at my head, 649b
raptures and, of vice, 692a
red and violets blew, 113b
red red, by the wall, 777a
scent of the, 439b
seek, in December, 452a
she wore a wreath of, 485a
soft as the, they twine, 455b
strew on her, 621a
sweet days and, 232b
women are as, 164b
youth gave love and, 440a
Rose-streak of morning, 575b
Rose-water, pour, on a toad, 509b
Rossum's Universal Robots, 954a
Rost, rule the, 85a
Roste, ruleth all the, 85a
Rosy cheek, he that loves a, 237a
faces, old plain men have, 752a
find earth not gray but, 574b
frailties, 640a
hand unbarr'd the gates, 256b
lustre purpled the lawn, 6a
red, beholding myself all, 842b
trembling, seized with a, 842b
wine, dissolved in, 717a
wreath, sent thee late a, 219a
Rosy-fingered dawn appeared, 5b
Rot, bound us to the earth to, 973b
draw nutrition, propagate, and, 317a
enough to, upon the ground, 307a
hour to hour we, 160b
inwardly, 249a
name of the wicked shall, 1039a
that cankers root and fruit, 972b
the lie shall, 629b
Rote sarcastikul, 664b
sciences may be learned by, 346b
set of phrases learn't by, 295b
Rots itself on Lethe wharf, 172b
Rotten, apple, at the heart, 144a
apples, small choice in, 130a
mackerel, stinks like, 425b
never shine until they're, 425b
something, in state of Denmark, 172b
timber, navy nothing but, 360b
Rottenness begins in his conduct, 374a
Rotting, flowers of the town are, 992b
grave ne'er get out, 388a
raving, money-mad, 796a
Rouge Bouquet, 936b
Rouged, highly, 428a
Rough and stormy passage, 98b
as nutmeg-graters, 307a
beast, what, 826b
great, diamond, 323b
life's, sea, 117a
male kiss of blankets, 938b
no path is wholly, 753b
nor barren, 358b
notes and our dead bodies, 842b
paths of peevish nature, 294a
places plain, 1047a
road to greatness, 47b
roads, beneath uncertain feet, 801a
rude sea, 139b
seen near at hand they are, 432a
sir but ready, 578b
tyrannous and, in proof, 134b
weary road, 391a
what in other mouths was, 599b
winds do shake the buds, 204b
winter and, weather, 160a
Roughest day, runs through the, 194b
Rough-hew them how we will, 179a
Rough-hewn race, 814a
Roughly, life has pass'd with me, 366a
Roughness, if people lose their, 611b
Roughnesses pimples and warts, 237b
Roughs, among his fellow, 558a
Rough-shod, ride on, 579a
Round and round we run, 584a
annual, 888a
as appil was his face, 77b
as in a ring, 222a
attains the upmost, 167a
big, tears, 159b
by round, 597b
continual, 66a
earth's imagin'd corners, 217b
eyes agog, 859a
fair, belly, 161b
fat oily man of God, 329a
girdle, about the world, 117a
goes up and down or, 859a
hole, square peg in a, 418b
in the heaven a perfect, 572a
jolly fruitful face, 537b
large and smooth and, 426b
life's dull, 341b
longest way, 232a
look, the habitable world, 280a
Round, love that makes the world go, 684a
man cannot fit in square hole, 679a
numbers are always false, 338b
ocean and the living air, 404a
of starry folds, 477a
poem, and perfect, 650a
put girdle, earth, 141b
trivial, 464a
unvarnish'd tale deliver, 186a
walk'd their narrow, 338a
Roundabouts, lost upon the, 859a
Rounded moon, lucent as a, 602b
symmetrical complete, 676b
with a sleep, 210a
Roundelay in praise of poverty, 760b
merry merry, 116a
Rounder's name, Casey Jones was the, 852a
Rounders, come all you, 852a
Round-heads and wooden-shoes, 300a
Rounds mortal temples, 139b
of life's long ladder, 575a
Rouse a lion, 149b
and stir, 199b
lief should I, at morning, 787a
slumb'ring morn, 245a
the lion, 417b
Roused woman, something about a, 576b
working people must be, 905b
Rousing chorus, it has a, 848b
like strong man after sleep, 250b
sluggish at, thee, 67b
Rousseau, ask Jean Jacques, 366a
British, 782a
mock on, 387b
that odd fantastic ass, 804b
Rout, reel and, 421b
upon rout, 254b
Routed, thrice he, all his foes, 280a
Routine proscribed by law, 484b
recognize in your humdrum, 744a
Routine-work is so large a part, 702b
Rove, where'er we, 439a
Rover, blood's a, 785b
bold bright, 879a
hear, one dreadful sound, 426b
lad was ever a, 911a
Towser Sport Spot or Fido, 970b
Roving, Lady Moon where are you, 543a
Row, awkward hand in a, 698b
brothers row, 438a
by row they speak, 725a
double, of orient pearl, 220b
of magic shadow-shapes, 533a
one way and look another, 61b
seraphim in burning, 250a
the boat ahead, 61b
where strikers are shot, 903b
Rowers who advance backward, 61b
Rowing home to haven, 896b
Rowl above blessèd roofs, 859b
Rowland to the dark tower came, 192a
Rowley, heigh-ho says, 1015a
Rows of natural objects, 379a
Royal banner and all quality, 189a

Royal David's city, 591b
game of goose, 356b
guest, 793a
navy of England, 352a
no, road to geometry, 29a
office, execute laws is a, 361b
race of hicks, 894a
road to accommodations, 860a
slice of bread, 917b
teeming womb of, kings, 139a
throne of kings, 138b
throne of, state, 253b
tomb, a more than, 52a
wage, 938b
Royalist, more, than the king, 1010b
Royalists, economic, 919a
R-reads thirty millyon newspapers, 835a
Ruat coelum fiat voluntas tua, 241a
Rub, let the world, 105a
there's the, 174b
Rub-a-dub-dub three men in a tub, 1019a
Rubbish, hopeless, 410a
of his own monument, 446a
public man has to utter, 925b
stones and other dead, 559b
Rubente dextera, 253b
Rubicon, passed the, 443a
took the river, 56b
Rubies, give pearls away and, 785b
her price is far above, 1041b
price of wisdom above, 1031a
wisdom is better than, 1038b
Rubs which providence sends, 354b
Rudder is of verses, 238b
steer my, true, 47b
Ruddy drop of manly blood, 507a
drops that visit my heart, 167a
limbs and flaming hair, 386b
lion's, eyes, 385b
Rude am I in my speech, 186a
Arab tents are, 441b
bridge that arched the flood, 504a
by day, 796a
calls it witty to be, 296a
clever so, to the good, 708a
do not think me, 893a
figures of rough-hewn race, 814a
forc'd fingers, 248b
forefathers deemed it two, 651b
forefathers of the hamlet, 348a
in speech, 1062a
Macedon, 28a
manger, wrapt in the, 244b
may no, hand deface it, 406a
militia swarms, 281a
multitude call afternoon, 133b
rough, sea, 139b
sea grew civil, 141b
stream, mercy of a, 211a
the sound, 352b
throats, 189a
to a lady, 801b
wind's wild lament, 593a
world, sounds of the, 636b
Rudyards cease from kipling, 789a
Rue, nought make us, 149a
rosemary and, 208a
sold for endless, 785b
wear your, with a difference, 178a
Rue, who follows its teaching may, 668a
with, my heart is laden, 786a
Ruffian, father, 150b
Ruffle of drums, 804b
Ruffles on his shirt, 498b
pair of laced, 293a
when wanting a shirt, 358a
Rug, bug in a, 331a
dance a jig upon a, 741a
Rugged and without a beach, 287a
cadence of a, line, 278a
individualism, 873b
mortals, only the more, 828b
Russian bear, 198a
Ruin, around the dear, 438b
atoms or systems into, hurl'd, 316a
bringing this nation to, 780a
content with, 898a
drunkenness identical with, 72b
dyspepsy is, of most things, 449a
final, fiercely drives, 306a
formless, of oblivion, 182b
God has designed to, 18b
he that tastes woman meets, 308b
hideous, 252a
in, and confusion hurled, 299a
listed red as, 995b
loaded full o', 731a
majestic though in, 254a
man marks the earth with, 454b
never to see my country's, 289b
new years, and rend, 693a
of our sex, 352a
of woman by starvation, 496b
one prodigious, swallow all, 4a
other may be their, 603a
predicts, of the state, 388a
proximity of disaster and, 868a
resolv'd to, 276b
sand and, and gold, 692b
seize thee ruthless king, 349b
taught me to ruminate, 205b
that's romantic, 685a
the foolish, 51b
to curse to bless, 488b
truth entails, 16a
upon ruin, 254b
Ruin'd, archangel, 253a
choirs, 206a
love when built anew, 207a
Ruined by amateurs, 941a
by Chinese cheap labor, 686b
human mind is, 957a
Jim was most, 676b
kings and wealthy cities, 35b
man of genius seldom, 339b
mill, waters under a, 912b
on the side of their natural propensities, 361b
paradise, angel of a, 467b
swains, 362a
tenement, threshold of, 335a
year, restore the, 937a
Ruing, causes sharp, 14b
Ruinous disorders, 190b
Ruin's ploughshare, 391a
Ruins, amid the, of all the rest, 855b
anarchy, states, 14a
awful, of others, 353a
fame built on lesser, 266b
Germany, culture, 729a
in an unpeopled marsh, 493a
land without, 667b
Ruins of another's fame, 308a
of Iona, 337b
of St. Paul's, 492b, 493a
of the noblest man, 168a
of the past, 961a
solitary amid silent, 493a
undistinguished heap of, 353a
winter's rains and, 691b
work ended in, 946a
Ruin-trace, print no, 455a
Rule, better no, than cruel rule, 9b
Britannia, 328b
divide and, 1010a
done by the, 200b
each man's, 548a
established it as a kind of, 300b
fated to, the world, 987b
for drinking, 300b
for others when I'm dead, 450b
gran'ther's, was safer, 601a
ill can he, the great, 113b
in nature, 154b
infallible, 330b
it with stern joy, 928a
little, a little sway, 327b
neither, nor rhyme, 913a
never to look into a newspaper, 382a
no, so general, 222a
nothing wrong in the, 450b
of joy and law of duty, 709a
of men entirely great, 510b
of Plato, 250a
of right, 333a
of streaming light, 247b
of three doth puzzle me, 999a
of universal harmony, 617a
over others, 88b
plan my ways and, my heart, 495b
pomp, reign but earth, 127a
reason to, 279a
ruin or, the state, 276a
sage Homer's, 319b
sufficeth them, 407b
the varied year, 327b
them with rod of iron, 1064b
too fond to, alone, 318b
what is pomp, reign, 127a
with imperial sway, 37b
with primitive people, 759a
Ruled by the best thoughts, 650b
by time, 54a
rulers and the, 987a
sinit is, be courtesy, 837a
the roast, 446a
willingly, 83a
Ruler of the inverted year, 327b, 365a
of the life of mortals, 35b
of the Queen's Navee, 682a
physician is also a, 24a
Rulers and the ruled, 987a
glory of, or of races, 900a
masters lords and, 755b
of darkness of this world, 1062b
Rules and hammers, 201b
and tools of table warfare, 970b
book of, 730b
doctor's, 527a
few plain, 410b
Fortune, men's life, 13a
hand that, the world, 606b
Him who, the thunder, 296b
ignore, and regulations, 828b
never shows she, 315a
o'er freemen, 343a

Rules of game are laws of nature, 633b
retreat according to, of war, 676b
rhetorician's, 238a
the air, 930b
the community has evolved, 875b
the games, 939b
the roast, 85a
twelve good, 356b
two, always have ready, 64b
wisdom beyond, of physic, 121a
Ruleth all the roste, 85a
his spirit, 1039b
no man, safely, 83a
Ruling class, ideas of its, 593b
ideas of each age, 593b
mastering passion of his life, 748b
passion conquers reason, 315a
passion strong in death, 314b
passions in men, various, 314b
Rum and true religion, 457b
avarice lust and, 796a
cattle to deal with, 737b
Island, 599a
New England, 809a
Romanism and rebellion, 575b
yo-ho-ho and a bottle of, 749b, 750a
Rumble of a distant drum, 531b
Ruminate, as thou dost, 188a
ruin taught me to, 205b
Ruminating, learn, from the kine, 726b
without suspecting it, 856a
Rumination, by often, 162b
Rumor, accepts, and gossip, 860a
is a pipe, 152a
of oppression, 364a
Rumors, wars and, of wars, 1054a
Rump-fed ronyon cries, 194a
Rum-tumming, drums, everywhere, 892a
Run and not be weary, 1047a
at least twice as fast, 658a
away from a weakness, 753a
back and fetch Age of Gold, 244b
best race hasn't been, 915b
beyond the sea, 41a
books in torrents, 287a
by no means, in debt, 232b
considering how to, 730b
does not, but it waltzes, 368b
don't choose to, 904b
feared to, away, 808b
for president, 859a
half-way to meet it, 509b
he may, that readeth it, 365b
I can fly or I can, 248b
I run I, 736b
in debt by disputation, 238a
into strange capers, 160a
into the sea, while rivers, 37a
look behind as they, 347b
lost time is like a, 994a
many shall, to and fro, 1049a
may, that readeth it, 1049b
over all things, 228b
rivers, to seas, 280b
strong man to, a race, 1033a
tailors run, 1017a
the wild-goose chase, 136a
their horse to death, 126a
they stumble that, fast, 136a
though not to soar, 492a
through snow, 961b
Run to and fro through earth, 1049b
twelvemonth's length again, 393a
who never meant to, 401b
with the hound, 92a
your pen through, 419b
Runaways whom Fritz the Great bullied, 474b
Runcible hat, 580b
spoon, 581a
Rung by rung, 819a
highest, on ladder of human thought, 784a
how grandly it had, 712b
the curfew, 753b
Runic rhyme, 546a
Runne, sweete Themmes, softly, 115a
world, out of square, 113b
Runner, naked, lost in a storm, 823b
spring like an Indian, 980a
Runners, road all, come, 786a
swift, hand over lamp, 34b
Runneth, joy, to end, 118a
streame, smoothest, 111a
Runnin' away an' fightin', 836a
Running all over the sea, 772b
beautiful together, 959b
books in, brooks, 159b
down thing everyone likes, 851b
first sprightly, 276a
it never runs from us away, 216a
it takes all the, you can, 658a
laughter, 790a
of the deer, 1004b
title, 'fore the king, 156a
water, written in wind and, 35b
Runnith, man that, awaie, 69a
Runnymede, reeds at, 821a
Runs a very great hazard, 107a
by himself, 819b
fights and, away, 69a
he that, may read, 365b
never, from us away, 216a
since the man that, away, 69a
the world away, 176a
through arched roof, 244b
through roughest day, 194b
time, 123b
turns his prow and, 831a
twice his race, 52a
und schumps, 713b
Rupert of debate, 512a
Rural life, sequestered vale of, 349a
pen, made a, 385a
quiet friendship books, 328a
urban and, sounds, 430a
Rush against the roaring crown, 740b
fools, in, 312a
in and fear to tread, 801b
no sound save the, of the river, 636b
not time serves, 706a
to arms, 36b
Rush-candle, if you please to call it, 130b
Rushed past the grand stand, 511b
to meet the insulting foe, 383a
Rushes into thickest of the fight, 463a
Rushing mighty wind, 1059a
Rushing of mighty waters, 1046a
of the blast, 471a
Rushy glen, down the, 638a
Ruskin, John, and William Morris, 776a
scolding from Carlyle or, 535a
Russell Macauley Old Joe, 483b
Russet mantle clad, 170a
Russia, cannot forecast action of, 868b
grenadiers captured in, 485b
last out a night in, 184a
socialism in, 905a
spread sedition in, 840b
where despotism can be taken pure, 537b
you've been over into, 831a
Russian, British and, peoples, 908a
is conceited, 642a
Revolution, 850b
rugged, bear, 198a
Russians dashed on, 613a
shall not have Constantinople, 635a
Rust, better to wear out than to, out, 283b
dew will, them, 186a
earth in earth and rust in, 634a
eaten to death with, 152b
good sword, 425a
Ilion is consumed with, 844b
moth and, doth corrupt, 1051a
strong men, 973b
that never stained thy sword, 812b
the sharpest sword, 416b
too much rest is, 417b
toy soldier is red with, 747a
unburnished not to shine, 548a
Ruste, if gold, 80a
Rusticity, mean between ostentation and, 314a
Rustics, gazing, rang'd round, 356b
Rusting in a pool of tears, 791a
Rustles, everything, to him in fear, 16a
Rustling, creeps, to her knees, 481a
ending on the, leaves, 246b
in unpaid-for silk, 204a
of each purple curtain, 545a
sail, 447b
shade, 947b
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe, 781b
for want of fighting grown, 238b
mail in monumental mockery, 182a
old, mill, 699b
Ruth, melt with, 249b
sad heart of, 482a
Ruthless extortion, exaction becomes, 689a
king, ruin seize thee, 349b
Rutledge, I am Anne, 845a
Rydal Lake, 405a
Rye, pocket full of, 1017a
Roman came to, 867b
Rye-bread days, 560a
Rym dogerel, 82b

Sabaoth, and port of men's labors, 118b
Sabbath, break the eternal, 277b
church and, 972b

Sabbath day, child that's born on the, 1018b
day, remember the, 1024b
do not love the, 972b
keep, going to church, 647a
rang slowly, 997a
trouts bite best on the, 791b
was made for man, 1055b
Sabbath-breaking, drinking and, 449b
Sabbath-day, abhor and detest the, 677b
Sabidius, I do not love thee, 293a
Sabina has a thousand charms, 1000b
Sabine, crock two-eared of, make, 38a
St. John's and the, 557a
Sable beak and glossy plumage, 395b
cloud, 247a
goddess night, 305a
hearse, 230a
night, son of the, 122a
silver'd, 171a
smoke, 454b
Sables, suit of, 176a
Sabre, keep honor like your, 529b
Sabrina fair, 248a
Sacco's name, 948a
Sachem colors, 980a
Sack, addict themselves to, 153b
each, had seven cats, 1015b
empty, to stand upright, 331a
heaves his ponderous, 332b
if, and sugar be a fault, 150b
intolerable deal of, 150b
purge and leave, 152a
Sacked, Grecians, Troy, 123b
Sacks, each wife had seven, 1015b
Sacrament, annual, of sea and sun, 993a
of confirmation, 325a
spiritual virtue of, 72a
Sacred and inspired divinity, 118b
bard, lacked a, 40a
bronze button, 691a
charm within the letter, 472a
cod, home of the, 793a
custom, ancient, 287b
fires, veils her, 322a
flame, 803b
gate, near the, 563b
hair dissever, 312b
hold every moment, 883b
honor, fortunes and our, 373b
life, Christ's in a, 543a
literature, 973a
names, two most, 268a
pity, 161a
preacher cries, 329a
river Alph, 420b
sane and, death, 609b
source of sympathetic tears, 349b
things, or things profane, 274a
things, preserve as, 675b
time does not become, 688b
trust twice confided, 333b
ultimate and, thing, 866b
water, defile its, 737a
wine of dawn, 803b
Sacredly absurd, 820b
Sacrifice collectively made, 20b
compassion and, 977a
his repose, 359b
intolerable, 770b
love that makes the final, 789a
of the devil's leavings, 321b
Sacrifice, so costly a, 541b
still stands thine ancient, 816a
sweet, 210b
to obey is better than, 1027a
to the graces, 71a
to the Muses, 71a
turn delight into, 232b
unpitied, 359a
value of sentiment is, 837b
who are these coming to the, 482a
Sacrificed their lives and fortunes, 842a
Sacrifices it to your opinion, 359b
of friendship, 851b
of his friends, 954b
upon such, my Cordelia, 193b
woman can never forgive a man for, 875b
Sacrificing health strength and life, 933b
Sacrifiss my wife's brother, 664b
Sacrilege, recklessness and, 914b
Sacrilegious, most, murder, 197a
Sad, a little sunny and a little, 697b
all their songs are, 867b
and bad and mad, 572b
and happy days of yore, 750a
as angels, 346b
awfully, when it goes, 829a
be beautiful and be, 619a
but not bitter, 888a
by fits, 351b
cannot be, and lone, 706a
companion, 203b
enough without your woe, 753b
experience make me, 162b
eyes to make a monk, 1010a
fact to th' clargy, 837a
heart, drops that visit my, 167a
heart of Ruth, 482a
heart tires in a mile-a, 208a
heart, toil on, 587b
hemlocks, 662a
hope but, despair, 126a
hope, death nor sorrow nor, 632b
kissed mouth, 692b
lucidity of soul, 620a
man look, 143a
man's cordial, 598b
mechanic exercise, 551b
mine a, one, 143a
news bad news, 581b
offence to learning, 436b
old earth must borrow, 754a
or singing weather, 693a
remember and be, 649b
remnant of decay, 584b
rhyme of the men who clung, 567a
rose of all my days, 824a
sights, to see, 131b
song in de air, 988b
songs for me, sing no, 649b
soul take comfort, 674a
steps, with how, 115b
stories of death, 139b
stories of my mishaps, 129a
augurs mock own presage, 206b
sullen and, 327b
tale's best for winter, 208a
they say my verse is, 787a
thoughts and sunny weather, 605a
thoughts doth clear, 272a
thoughts to mind, 403b
time, weight of this, 194a
Sad, to see, sights, 131b
Turks becoming somewhat, 713a
uncertain rustling, 545a
ungathered rose, 534b
vicissitudes of things, 352b
votarist in palmer's weed, 247a
words of tongue or pen, 527b
world is, and dreary, 636a
world needs, all this, 754a
Sadder and a wiser man, 422b
than a sigh, 968a
than owl-songs, 459b
they are, even than I am, 664b
Saddest among kings of earth, 846a
I am, when I sing, 664b
jokes, one of Fate's, 11a
of all kings crown'd, 838b
of sights, 853b
sight when it's left alone, 936b
thing that can befall a soul, 650a
this sight to me, 928a
thought, tell of, 467a
when I sing, 485a
Saddle a horse, 105a
boot, to horse, 567b
come, your horses, 417b
no better place than the, 628b
short life in the, 795b
things are in the, 503b
your dreams, 915a
Saddled, ready, and bridled, 271a
Sad-eyed Hindu king, 673a
Sadly amused themselves, 435a
descends the autumn evening, 623a
I roam, 636a
so part we, 127a
why hear'st thou music, 204b
Sadness and longing, 522a
at this parting, 538b
diminishes man's power of action, 282a
diverter of, 235b
eternal note of, 622a
hour of, 712a
leave-takings are wasted, 788b
of her might, 483a
of the countenance, 1042b
of things, 665a
out of our, 810a
shade of, 527b
shady, of a vale, 483a
songs of, and of mirth, 523a
sweet though in, 466a
tale of more prevailing, 432b
this echo of pain, 486a
wraps in humorous, 162b
Saeva indignatio, 297a
Safe and sane Fourth, 830b
and smooth of heart, 968a
and sound your trust is, 307a
be silent and, 729b
bind safe find, 96b
brought, to land, 229b
comes, home, 156b
depository, 375b
distance, easy to be brave from, 9b
for democracy, 770b
from censure of tongues, 74a
from the many, 602a
I am, 1011a
in my sylvan home, 503a
in the hallowed quiets, 602a
into the haven glide, 334a
lodging and a holy rest, 1069b
make your letters, 565b

Safe, may you go, 892b
memory of a lovely thing, 928b
more, I sing, 257a
nor prudent, 86b
on shore the pensioned sailor, 303b
polite obedient sterile, 931b
real and, progress, 304a
time for robbers, 17a
to be honest is not, 189a
within its central heart, 609a
world, for hypocrisy, 987b
Safeguard known to the wise, 380a
of mediocrity, 505a
of the west, 407a
Safeguards acceptable to all nations, 929b
Safely in the middle, 42b
reef may be let out, every, 12a
tyrants, govern home, 126b
who lives it, anywhere, 963a
Safer being meek than fierce, 573a
than a known way, 881b
to know too little, 670b
Safest in matrimony, 380b
just when we are, 571a
refuge, home is the, 110b
road to hell, 980b
Safety and happiness, 373a
anxious f'r th' prisidint's, 837a
coves where, hides, 755b
fairest chance for, 22b
first, ignoble maxim, 783b
flower, 150a
in multitude of counsellors, 1039a
in ourselves our, lies, 126b
is in our speed, 502b
neither liberty nor, 331a
no, here below, 86b
obscurity often brings, 10b
obtain temporary, 331a
of the whole Republic, 557a
pot of ale and, 155a
stand as monuments of, 374b
strike against public, 859a
suffice to ensure your, 27b
to all nations, 771a
unite for the public, 399b
Saffron mist, 948b
Sagacious blue-stocking, 493b
bold and turbulent of wit, 276b
the mouse, 30a
Sagacity, infant, brooding, 935b
Sage, by saint by savage and by, 321a
Goethe's mind, 620a
hoary, replied, 338a
Homer's rule, 319b
in days of yore, 564a
just less than, 437b
long experience made him, 308a
pass for a, 46b
press'd its signet, 415a
thought as a, 368a
visible, mechanician, 592b
whisper of the wind along the, 839b
whom Greece can show, 286b
Sager, by losing rendered, 456b
Sages, apophthegms of seven, 69b
charms, have seen in thy face, 363b
face the world alone, 840a
feast for your scholars and, 651b
glory made the, smile, 458b
holy, once did sing, 244a
in all times assert, 90b
Sages, listen to babes and, 557b
makes men poets and, 638a
simpleton, 438b
so dark as, say, 586b
than all the, can, 403b
wisdom of our, 374b
Sagged and reeled, 902b
Said, by and by is easily, 176b
cannot be wisely, 450a
I wish I'd, that, 669a
it himself, 72b
it in uncompromising terms, 789b
let something good be, 745b
listen to all that is, 557b
little, is soon amended, 105b
no sooner, than done, 30b
nothing, that has not been said, 31b
say nothing but what hath been, 221a
saying what they, 995a
so much, so well said, 624b
thai half, 112a
'tis well, again, 210b
well, 159a
well, as if I said it myself, 296b
well-conceived is clearly, 286b
what another would have, 844a
word is dead when it is, 646b
Sail, all, and no anchor, 494a
clears top of the wave, 12a
cried a, a sail, 421b
cynosure for all that, 102b
into the wind of reality, 991b
learn of little nautilus to, 317b
light boats, swift, 181b
little bark attendant, 318a
more, than ballast, 288a
o'er silent seas, 524b
of Sir John, 626a
on, 712a
on O ship of state, 522b
plough or, 506b
sea-mark of my utmost, 190a
set every threadbare, 534b
the sea, 76b
thy best ship of democracy, 610b
time to take in, 506b
two towers of, 595a
upon her patient breast, 181a
upon the sea obscure, 102b
when canvas is rent, 47a
white and rustling, 447b
Saile, hoist up, 91a
Sailed away for a year and a day, 581a
with Morgan the buccaneer, 663a
you never, with me before, 399a
Sailing hour, 890a
like a stately ship, 260a
my soul is, through the sea, 717a
on obscene wings, 422b
Sailor, home is the, 751b
if called The Old, 672a
lad, 549b
lives like a drunken, 128a
maid-servant, and schoolboy, 448b
or landsman, 603b
pensioned, lies, 303b
soldier an', too, 818b
soldier the, the shepherd, 751a
would not watch the star, 302a
Sailor's wife had chestnuts, 194a
Sailors are but men, 143b
Sailors jealous for our vessels, 865b
more accostable than old, 515a
onward the, cry, 781b
swallow'd in the flood, 127a
three, of Bristol City, 564b
with bearded lips, 523b
won't believe it, 417b
Sail's, white, shaking, 895b
Sails, argosies of magic, 548b
by the Low-lands low, 1013a
fill'd, 260a
fill'd with wind, 117a
hoists her, 76a
purple the, 200b
still fly seaward, 944b
swell full, 500a
we see on the ocean, 740a
white, crowding, 721a
white dipping, 896a
Sail-yards tremble, 117a
Saint Agnes' Eve, 480b
and her mythical virgins, 599a
Anne, by, 164a
Anne the mother of Mary, 702a
Augustine, 222a, 523b
by savage and by sage, 321a
Clement's, bells of, 1015b
corrupt a, 149a
David's Day, 1019a
dead sinner revised, 714a
doctor and, 532a
eye of a, 827b
Francis and Saint Benedight, 262a
George, God for, 155a
George he was for England, 867b
George swing'd the dragon, 147b
George's Hanover Square, 671a
he weren't no, 698b
Ives, as I was going to, 1015b
James, careless, 511a
James's, ladies of, 703b
John, awake my, 315b
John mingles, 319b
John's and the Sabine, 557a
late espoused, 251b
Lawrence is water, 776b
make me a, 980b
makes one a, 736a
Martin's summer, 23a, 124a
Mary's lake, 488b
Nazaire, mademoiselle from, 958a
neither nor sophist-led, 620b
Nicholas, 437a, 963b
no time to be a, 980b
Patrick's Day, 1002b
patron, of pawnbrokers, 963b
Paul and Westminster Abbey, 493a
Paul nothing, leave, 88b
Paul's, ruins of, 492b, 493a
Paul's, say I am designing, 878b
Peter so much, give not, 88b
poet and, 268a
run mad, 320b
seem a, play the devil, 127b
sinner it or it, 314b
sod the, had printed, 593a
statesman and the, 713a
threadbare, 214b
to be a great man and a, 619a
Ursula's day, 599a
Sainted, thing ensky'd and, 183b
Saints above, 519a
adore Thee, 445b

Saints, bards, heroes if we will, 619b
death of his, 1037a
engage in fierce contests, 239b
face the world alone, 840a
grow faint to posterity, 857b
immortal reign, 303a
in your injuries, 187a
men below and, above, 413b
numbered with thy, 1068a
plaster, 818a
quire of, 217b
slaughter'd, 251b
soul with the, 425a
to windows run, 646a
who taught and led the way, 307b
whores artists, and wives, 996a
ye, the chorus swell, 635b
Saint-seducing gold, 134b
Saintship of an anchorite, 452b
Sairey little do we know, 578a
Sake, for his country's, 304b
partial for th' observer's, 314a
quietness', 228a
Sáki eternal, 532b
when like her O, 533b
Salad, capacious, bowl, 751b
days, 200a
Garrick's a, 357b
Salads, 'tis the time of, 346b
Salary, draw your, before spending, 828b
Sale of chapmen's tongues, 132b
Saleratus biscuits, 800b
Sales, tales which had large, 952a
Saliva, human, 50a
Salley gardens, 824a
Sallies out and sees adversary, 250b
Sallow abstinence, 248a
Sallows, mourn among the river, 483a
Sally, loose, of the mind, 336b
none like pretty, 307b
Salmon, it was the, 576a
Salmons in both, 156b
Saloon, waterside, 973b
Salt, Attic, 271a, 661a
cast, on a woman's tail, 239a
eaten your bread and, 813a
egg without, 810b
flinging, upon their tails, 294b
man must eat peck of, 104a
meet in one, sea, 154b
no joy but lacks, 880b
not worth his, 51b
of common life, 757b
of our youth, 180b
of the earth, 1050b
pillar of, 1023a
savor, have lost its, 1050b
savors of, 77a
seasoned with. 1063a
stores of Attic, 661a
tears, moon into, 203b
thing of watery, 897a
tides seawards flow, 619b
water unbounded, 815b
weed sways in the stream, 619b
with a grain of, 108b
Salt-caked smoke stack, 896b
Salted it down with our bones, 818a
Salt-fish on his hook, 200b
Saltness of time, 152b
sugar and, agree, 357b
Salutary influence of example, 337b
Salutary pleasure in proving falseness, 530b
Salutation to the morn, 128b
Salute each mouldy chestnut, 661a
passing, to this world, 795b
the eloquence, 980a
we who are about to die, you, 525a, 1009b
Saluted, foes, as they pass'd, 278a
Salutes, cozen him whom he, 221b
every one he meets, 25a
Salvage of our civilization, 908a
Salvaged and retiring at high speed, 916b
Salvation and their way to God, 273b
bottle of, 111a
doom of, 959b
for our, came down, 1068a
he is become my, 1024b
hope of, 1063a
in no single act, 720b
my light and my, 1033b
my rock and my, 1035a
none of us should see, 146a
three things for, of man, 75a
to, march, 972b
tools of working our, 239b
work out your own, 1062b
Salvation's free we tell we tell, 635b
Salve of flattery soaps all you do, 747b
Sam McGee, cremated, 877a
Samaritan, a certain, 1057a
Same, always the, Darby, 740b
another yet the, 40a
as everywhere, 378b
at 18 and 48 like the, book, 933a
descent to Hades is the, 70b
ever the, 97b
flower that smiles, 230b
heart beats, 620b
life is never the, againe, 631b
life is over, live the, 661b
man should like same book, 933a
man that runnith, 69a
manner for all human souls, 766a
old slippers, 788b
then dies the, 305b
thing harmful to both, 27a
thing, two do the, 44b
Samian wine, 458b
Samite, white, mystic wonderful, 555b
Samoa, pure-blood tribe kings of, 753a
Samphire, one that gathers, 192b
Sample, judge by a small, 103b
Sampler, ply the, 248a
Samson, Philistines be upon thee, 1026b
Samuel, the Lord called, 1027a
San Francisco streets, 288a
San Josef, boarding the, 389b
Sanat sanctificat et ditat, 330b
Sancho Panza, 912a
Sanctified, lips once, by hers, 533b
the crime, 366b
Sanctimonious theory, veneer'd with, 549b
Sanction of the god, 3b
Sanctity of reason, 257a
Sanctuary, wild, 873a
Sand, abstinence sows, 386b
against the wind, 387b
Sand, build it up on rock, or, 494b
deserts of, 803a
deserts of barren, 475a
generations pass like, 902b
golden is the, 750a
handful of, 977b
land of, ruin and gold, 692b
little grains of, 626b
number the, of the sea, 1065b
'ot, an' ginger, 818a
plain to be seen on the, 292a
rock among the Plymouth, 496b
stooped and wrote upon the, 462a
such quantities of, 658a
sugar mingled with the, 803a
sun, and wild uproar, 503a
thick as driving, 3b
traced a line on the, 484b
trampled and beaten as the, 523b
which is by the sea, 1028b
whole and every grain of, 618a
world in a grain of, 388a
writings on the sand, 627a
Sandal set on stone, 962a
shoon, 177b
Sandals, bind on thy, 691a
Sandalwood cedarwood and sweet white wine, 896b
Sand-dune-hundredfold, 22a
Sanded floor, fell upon the, 441a
floor, nicely, 356b
Sandhills of Nantucket, 604b
Sandpile, time is a, 899a
Sand-piper, one little, and I, 674a
Sands and shores and desert wildernesses, 247a
come unto these yellow, 209a
desolate, 584a
golden, and crystal brooks, 216a
golden, beneath the waters, 777a
lone and level, 465a
of Dee, 598a
of thy glass, 472a
of time, 521a
one by one the, are flowing, 634a
small, make the mountain, 305a
some books are drenchèd, 650a
Sand-strewn caverns cool and deep, 619b
Sane and sacred death, 609b
assent and you are, 646a
it's fitter being, than mad, 573a
mind in sound body, 63a
steady and, oracle, 807a
Sang along the wine-dark sea, 5b
as he sat and waited, 809b
from morn till night, 368a
his didn't, 969a
in my chains like the sea, 997a
of love not of fame, 634b
one song and died, 735b
songs I, long years ago, 645a
summer, in me, 962a
to a small guitar, 580b
turn out a, 391a
Sang-froid, preserve your, 374a
Sanguinary, jealous and, knifing, 800b
Sanguine who has checked volatility, 372b
Sanity and perfection of living, 617a
Sank brooding to sleep, 704b
heart-wounded, 937a
Sans intermission, 160b

Sans teeth eyes taste everything, 161b
Santa Claus, many things besides, 873b
Claus, nobody shoots at, 864b
Claus, not believe in, 701a
Sap begins to stir, 795a
dried the, out of my veins, 825b
stirred not at a whisper, 700b
trees of the Lord full of, 1036b
Sapphire-blaze where angels tremble, 349b
Sapphires, garlic and, 944b
glow'd with living, 255b
Sappho, burning, loved and sung, 458a
the tenth, 8b
Sapping a solemn creed, 453b
S.A.R., must be a, 805b
Sarcasm the language of the devil, 473b
Sarcastic tongues, 74a
Sarcastikul, rote, 664b
Sartorial convention, 907a
Sash lowered when night comes, 881a
Sashes, one of his nice new, 873b
tying, fitting baby-shoes, 519b
Sat at good man's feast, 161a
back and smiled, 794a
like a cormorant, 255a
like patience on monument, 164b
on a hill retir'd, 254a
under his vine, 1067a
up in my room, 332a
Satan came also, 1029b
exalted sat, 253b
finds some mischief, 302b
get thee behind me, 1053b
interview with, 784b
limb of, 676a
now is wiser than of yore, 315a
the other towards, 619a
whence comest thou, 1029b
Satanic, dark, mills, 388b
school, 427a, 474a
Satchel and shining morning face, 161a
Sate, such on bard yet never, 23a
upon her dobie, 581b
Sated banqueter, 34b
desire, 812b
Sathan waiteth to bigile, 81a
Satiety of commendations, 203a
Satin gown, ease a heart like a, 966a
Satire be my song, 452a
ever moral ever new, 287a
for pointed, Buckhurst, 289a
is a sort of glass, 294b
like a polished razor keen, 322b
or sense, 319a
points at no defect, 296a
that includes the satirist, 811a
true, is not sneering, 811a
Satire's my weapon, 319b
Satirical Englishmen, 676a
musical miracle, 844b
Satirist, satire that includes the, 811a
Satisfaction, complacency and, 430a
is not lessened, 435a
of knowing we are avenged, 585b
of the intellect, 545a
of the tongue, 6a
secret, of thinking, 300a
Satisfaction, won a, and a triumph, 987b
Satisfactory, most, thing a man can do, 664b
Satisfied, come what will I am, 107a
conceited man is, 858a
greatest fools oft most, 287a
guest, 40b
lust of greedy mind is, 35b
no thought has, my soul, 739b
not, with seeing, 1042a
of your desire, 16a
well paid well, 146b
Satisfies no normal need, 975a
Satisfy his mind, 588a
myself mighty fair, 285b
none of these finally, 611a
poorly, our eyes, 213a
what will, the soul, 610a
Satisfy'd, illustrate them fully, 258b
Satisfying curiosity of young minds, 723b
God, 886b
Saturday, betwixt a, and Monday, 307b
died on, 1018b
does not always fall on, 574a
night, 398b
Review, Times and, 681b
what he did on, 911a
wife not looked for till, 285a
Saturday's child, 1018b
Saturdays, God does not pay, 574a
Saturn quiet as a stone, 483a
reign of, comes again, 36a
Satyr, Hyperion to a, 170b
stoic or a, 761b
Satyrs, men like, grazing, 123a
Sauce, cloyless, 200b
crier of green, 89a
no, like hunger, 107b
Sauced, dressed and, and seasoned, 92a
Saucepan, boiling, 69b
Saucy doubts and fears, 197b
knave, 401b
little bird on Nellie's hat, 850a
looks, deep-searched with, 132a
Saul also among the prophets, 1027a
and Jonathan were lovely, 1027b
hath slain his thousands, 1027b
why persecutest thou me, 1059a
Saunders, Clerk, 1012b
Saunter'd Europe round, 322a
Savage, be, again, 793b
breast, soothe the, 298a
by saint by, and by sage, 321a
contemplates his mother-in-law, 759a
extreme rude cruel, 207a
hordes, ruled, 628a
in man, 589a
indignation can no longer tear, 297a
men and uncouth manners, 359b
no beast more, 57a
noble, ran, 275b
pictures fill their gaps, 53a
place holy and enchanted, 420b
race, unequal laws unto a, 548a
the other of a, nature, 70a
tribes pursue their game, 382b
wilderness, 360b
woman, take some, 549a
Savage, young man who has not wept is a, 807b
Savageness, sing, out of a bear, 189b
Savages in an unknown island, 511b
of New York, 957a
Savage-wild, time and my intents are, 137b
Save, brother whom someone should, 755a
die but once to, our country, 299b
died to, us all, 591b
eternal Father strong to, 634b
God, the king, 307b, 1027a
God, the mark, 149b
God, the people, 441b
him can we, 379b
himself he cannot, 1055b
in forties they won't, us, 975a
in his own country, 1053a
know how to, the Union, 540a
me from the candid friend, 401b
my object is to, the Union, 539b
myriad men will, 775a
nobly, or meanly lose, 540b
nothing good, in the will, 65a
oh save, 620a
one drop would, my soul, 123b
or destroy slavery, 539b
our bacon, 89b
the old that's worth saving, 838a
the squadron, 574a
them by the barrel-load, 790a
to ruin to curse, 488b
when wilt Thou, the people, 441b
your soul, 996b
Saved, day I, his life, 292a
from itself, 783b
from outrage, 423a
just lost when I was, 646b
others, 1055b
penny, is a penny got, 328b
souls must be, 187b
them from the fearful fire, 663b
union of these states, 610a
we are not, 1048a
worth what you, 729b
Saves time, 658a
Saving a guilty person, 324b
a little child, 699a
in the middle, 7b
life by not swallowing pins, 839a
sin and the, 817a
virtue, tact is the, 743a
whiskey is the, of him, 676a
Savior's birth, easing a, 992a
Saviour, hide me O my, 334a
of 'is country, 818a
sold among false Jews, 1012a
Saviour's birth is celebrated, 170a
Savor fleeting delights, 463a
of content, 117b
of the mythical, 883a
salt have lost its, 1050b
seeming and, 208a
Savors of salt, 77a
Saw a new heaven and earth, 1064b
air too much with hand, 175a
and loved, 369b
came, and overcame, 153b
coughing drowns parson's, 134a
deeper into the beauty, 665a
I, and loved, 123a

Saw, I conquered, I came I, 59b
life steadily and whole, 619a
lion's shadow, 146b
my late espoused saint, 251b
myself or learned from others, 19b
tell what it, in a plain way, 605a
the manners in the face, 338a
the more he, 876b
three ships, 1019a
wedding in the church, 285a
with lifted eyes, 803b
Sawdust Caesar, 957b
Saws, wise, 161b
Saxon phrase, ancient, 522a
Saxpence under my thumb, 417a
Say and do everything, 67b
behind your back, 758a
can you see, 436a
defend your right to, it, 326a
disapprove of what you, 326a
do as I, not as I do, 227b
do not, things, 508a
don't, in power, 838a
each sufferer says his, 572a
first what you would be, 65a
having nothing to, 597a
heart have its, 760b
I had a thing to, 148a
in plain terms, 144a
it that should not say it, though I, 214b
it with flowers, 860b
it with music, 860b
Jack Robinson, 578a
laughed and said his, 563b
men will, or think, 262a
more than is necessary, 380b
more to, when I am dead, 39b
not of beauty she is good, 934b
not what you, but how, 650a
nothin' without compelled tu, 601b
nothing against a character, 341b
nothing but what hath been said, 221a
nothing to, 802a
quhat, thai, 112a
right thing to, 764a
thing to, 148a
things that make the greatest stir, 777b
this with presence of mind, 32a
very few, all they mean, 697b
what most I long to, 762a
what other people think, 638a
what others dare to think, 638a
what people, of us is true, 822b
what to, eat and drink, 492a
what you mean, 656b
when he has nothing to, 342b
when you've got a thing to, 739a
Sayin' nothin', 887a
Saying, beautiful mode of, things, 621b
common, among people, 273a
imported by Madame de Staël, 472b
is one thing, 99b
peace peace, 1047b
Plato, to Xenocrates, 71a
Queen Mary's, 568b
so in whining poetry, 215b
thoughtless, of a princess, 345a
veracity not in, 424b
way of, a thing, 908a
Saying, what it is it keeps on, 578b
what they said, 995a
wise for, nothing, 143a
Sayings, kept these, in her heart, 1056b
of philosophers, 238b
Says, a man, what he knows, 344b
a woman, what will please, 344b
neighbour, does thinks, 67a
never, a foolish thing, 289a
no one means all he, 697b
want to know what it, 578b
what he, outside his office, 593b
who is it that, most, 206a
who, it what he says, 700b
yet she, nothing, 135a
Say'st an undisputed thing, 534b
Scab of churches, 213b
Scabbard of the night, 794b
sword within its, sleeps, 891a
sword within the, keep, 280b
Scaffold high or battle's van, 588a
in the brothel or on the, 752b
truth forever on the, 599b
Scaffoldage, stretch'd footing and, 181b
Scalding grave, limp into the, 856b
Scale, geometric, 238a
middle class turns the, 26b
of opinion, 435a
of war and peace, 510b
on every golden, 656a
poetic justice with lifted, 321b
weighing in equal, 170a
Scallop-shell of quiet, 111a
Scalped, red men, each other, 493a
Scamp, wild young, 853a
Scampering as if Devil drove, 89b
Scan, presume not God to, 316b
your brother man, 311b, 391b
Scandal and the cry, 549b
greatest, waits on, 131b
or crit. of others, 931b
retired to their tea and, 297b
the doom of beauty, 42b
waits on greatest state, 131b
Scandalous, merry monarch, and poor, 289a
Scandals iv th' poor, 834a
Scanned the miracle, 964b
Scant, store of crowns be, 220a
this excess, 145b
Scanted men in hair, 129a
Scanter of your maiden presence, 172a
Scantiest materials, heroes from, 956a
Scanty, in longitude tho' sorely, 394a
vale of human life, 424b
'Scape drowning thrice, 144b
the tomb, 39b
Scapegoat, let him go for a, 1025a
'Scapes, hair-breadth, 186a
not calumnious strokes, 171a
Scar, man without one, 54b
mark us with a, 847a
oft a, if two lives join, 569a
Scarce, money not, 507b
seemèd there to be, 422a
Scarcity, owes its value to its, 336b
Scarecrow in garden of cucumbers, 1066b
of the law, 183b
Scarecrows of fools, 633b
Scared out of his seven senses, 90a
Scarf up tender eye of day, 197b
Scarfs garters gold, 317b
Scarlet coat, passion for a, 295b
creeper loves the elm, 634b
feather, flaunt a, 910b
leaf, sorrow and the, 605a
lily flamed, 795b
line was slender, 613a
of the maples, 795a
serge draped over stick, 983a
sins be as, 1045a
sins were, 849b
town where I was born, 1012b
Scars, jests at, 135a
marks and, I carry with me, 274b
Scat, w'en old Miss Rabbit say, 738b
Scatter and unloose it, 131a
her largesse, 973a
in its breeze, 440b
Scatter'd, bones lie, 251b
Scattered drift-wood, 674a
family, servant of the, 666b
life and power are, 443a
light-giving dawn, 8b
seeds, 930b
things are broken and, 855a
thou wert, to the wind, 546b
waters rave, 583b
Scattereth her poppy, 241b
Scattering, maniac, dust, 552a
Scatters rear of darkness thin, 245a
Scene, ask to see the distant, 495b
changes, 954a
each, a different dish, 304a
humanity a changing, 516a
last, of all, 161b
live o'er each, 312b
lofty, be acted o'er, 167b
love gilds the, 381a
memorable, 268b
mighty, of things, 434a
my dismal, 137b
no more than three in one, 42a
previous, or incident, 515a
world's a, of changes, 267a
Scenery and invigorating climate, 859a
too much, and fresh air, 802a
Scenes, admitted behind the, 651a
come no more behind your, 339a
gay gilded, 298b
of my childhood, 450a
Scent, amber, of odorous perfume, 260a
methinks I, morning air, 172b
of her hair, 960b
of pine, 944b
of the roses, 439b
rose's, is bitterness, 789b
survives their close, 789b
weed whose, the fair annoys, 363a
wich pays the best, 601a
Scents evening gale, 390a
sweet unmemoried, 721b
Scepter and the ball, 156a
from tyrants, 330b
shepherd's crook beside the, 510a
shows the force, 146a
stretches forth her leaden, 305b
Sceptred hermit, 462a
isle, 138b

Sceptred monarch of the dead, 6b
sway, 146a
tragedy in, pall, 246a
Schap, der queerest, 713b
Scheldt, by the lazy, 353b
Scheme, admirable, of a college, 744a
grasp this sorry, 533b
of life to banish fear, 939a
of the weal and woe, 572a
project, for her breakfast, 305a
to retain his reputation, 282b
yields no revenue, 359a
Schemes are laid in advance, 743a
best laid, 390a
Schmashes dings in all barts, 713a
Scholar, comforting to, and ignoramus, 665a
digs his ivory cellar, 961a
error of the would-be, 510b
gentleman an', 391a
more in the soldier than in the, 187a
put in evidence some learning, 776a
ripe and good one, 212a
ten o'clock, 1019b
Scholar's eye tongue sword, 175a
life assail, 336a
Scholars, feast for your, and sages, 651b
great men not great, 536a
greatest, bravest spirits, 223a
land of, 354a
majors and officers but not, 222b
senseless, 288b
Scholars' pens carry farther, 106b
Scholarship, pallid and emasculate, 628b
Scholastic respectability, voucher of, 776a
School, example the, of mankind, 361b
experience keeps a dear, 331a
fleshly, of poetry, 708a
followed her to, one day, 462b
for the day is dismissed, 714b
fractions dhruv him fr'm, 834a
goeth to, not to travel, 120b
microcosm of a public, 511a
my eyes, 928a
of darkness, 733b
of the Lord's service, 73b
question, nor creed, 438b
saint in wisdom's, 214b
satanic, 427a, 474a
supporting the church and, 707a
those who never were at, 333a
toward, with heavy looks, 135b
unwillingly to, 161a
when you got expelled from, 775a
Schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma, 492b
maid-servant sailor and, 448b
whining, 161a
whips his taxed top, 418a
Schoolboys, frisk away like, 390b
from their books, 135b
School-days, joyful, 428b
Schoole, tell tales out of, 92a
Schoolgirl, pert as a, 684b
Schoolman's subtle art, 319b
Schoolmaster is abroad, 435b
School-masters, more than a hundred, 234b
puzzle their brain, 357a
Schoolrooms for the boy, 591a
Schools, creeds and, in abeyance, 607b
encourage it at some, 842b
jargon of the, 293b
knowledge never learned in, 527a
less flogging in our, 341b
maze of, 310a
public, are nurseries, 333a
sophist, and learned clan, 503a
Schoolteachers, manufacture, 935b
Schooner Hesperus, 521b
Schooners and the merry crews, 896a
Sciatica or leprosy, 505b
Science, all his, and his only art, 806b
cookery a noble, 222a
countenance of all, 406a
cradle of every, 981a
discovered, all that, 412b
dismal, 476a
eel of, 321b
fair, frown'd not, 349a
falsely so called, 1063b
good sense though no, 315a
history of, is science, 378b
hocus-pocus, 327a
in, address the few, 511a
in, read the newest works, 511a
literature not an abstract, 806a
master both of, and of art, 731a
necessity engendered by, 614a
newe, that men lere, 78a
of how who gets what, 939a
one, will one genius fit, 310a
ov going tew bust, 595a
poetry is opposed to, 423b
professors of the dismal, 476a
progress of, 530b
proud, never taught to stray, 316a
purer, holier laws, 598b
searchlights of, 833a
spectacles of, 942b
stimulating to imagination, 959b
the church and, 672a
waves of, beat in vain, 674a
Sciences, abstruse, 457a
books must follow, 122a
may be learned by rote, 346b
not cast in mould, 99a
universal mother of, 105a
Scientia potestas est, 118a
Scientific about birds and trees, 611b
every, discovery, 977a
immortality, promise of, 774a
lectures, listen to, 766b
man, Jesus was most, 616b
men, Darwin the Abraham of, 614a
military or, problem, 1009b
teaching, no sort of, 618a
Scientist, Austrian, 949b
is wiser not to withhold, 379b
way of the, 897b
Scientists, atomic, 954b
Scilurus on his death-bed, 58b
Scipio buried by the shore, 454a
Scissors, two halves of a pair of, 419b
Scoff at others' ecstacies, 846b
fools who came to, 356a
Scoffers these obstructionists, 831a
Scold, less ready to, and blame, 740b
Scolding from Carlyle or Ruskin, 535a
Scole of Stratford atte Bowe, 79b
Scoot, w'en ole man Rabbit say, 738b
Scope and gratification, 471b
desiring that man's, 215a
gross and, of my opinions, 169b
not been so short, 211b
of conversation, 226a
to its utmost, 863a
Scorch, bright suns may, 498b
Score and tally, 126a
from seventy springs a, 785b
of harsh half-phrasings, 716b
to that kiss a, 230b
Scorer, one great, 910a
Scorn and let her go, 229a
child of, 846a
crowned in cruel, 528b
delights, 249a
figure for the time of, 189b
firm philosopher can, 328a
free gifts we, 309b
her own image, 175b
in, all burning hot, 794a
laugh a siege to, 199b
laugh to, 162b, 198a
laugh'd his word to, 363b
laughed to, 1030b
laughed to, the falsehood, 37a
looks beautiful, 165a
most perfect expression of, 766b
not one of humblest friends, 412a
not the sonnet, 412a
of Hell, 76a
of scorn, hate of hate, 546a
read to, 417a
read to doubt or to, 417a
repay, in kind, 573a
sound of public, 258b
stones of it are laid in, 864a
the shocking hat, 535a
the spear, 468a
thing to laugh to, 162b
to change my state, 205a
to flit, 229b
to give aught other reason, 462b
to take offence, 311a
treat with virtuous, 683b
under her solemn fillet, 506b
Scorn'd his spirit, 166b
Scorned all disgraces, 903a
fury like a woman, 298a
Scorner, reprove not a, 1039a
Scorner's seat, sit in the, 777b
Scornful eyes, view him with, 319a
jest, 335b
seat of the, 1032a
Scorning, no matter for, 575b
the base degrees, 167a
Scorns, whips and, of time, 174b
Scorpion on a stone, 992a
Scorpions, chastise you with, 1028b
Scot, unspeakable, 840a
Scotch mist, 603a
soul was furious, 921b
Scotch'd the snake, 197b
Scotchman, beggarly, 339a
much may be made of a, 341a
noblest prospect, sees, 339b
Scotchmen, English, Jews, 756b
Scot-free, never come off, 90a
Scotia's grandeur springs, 390a
Scotland boasts a thousand names, 662a
has invaded England, 650b

Scotland, I'll be in, bafore ye, 1003a
in, supports the people, 337a
through pylons of Euston, 901a
universities of, 792b
Scotland's dales and Scotland's vales, 489b
strand, we left fair, 392a
Scots, industrious, 116b
lords at his feet, 1011b
wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 394a
Scotsmen, governed by the, 950a
Scott, Sir Walter, responsible for war, 676b
Scoundrel, A is a, 909a
and a coward, 339a
given them to such a, 295a
last refuge of a, 341a
maxim, 328b
Scoundrels, healthy hatred of, 476a
unprintable offscouring of, 474b
Scoured to nothing, 152b
Scourge, iron, 347b
mighty, of war, 542a
the tool that did his will, 712b
Scourged to his dungeon, 470b
with the thing called shame, 816a
Scout, blabbing eastern, 247a
Scowl of cloud, 575a
Scowled, fresh one you've, upon, 514a
Scramble for pelf, 587b
no provision in the great, 767b
sort, home in, 854b
Scrambling to the shore, 658b
Scrap heap, thrown on the, 765a
of sunset with a voice, 735b
Scrape, lie will get you out of a, 839a
taken the, and left out the lie, 839a
the cable, 585a
Scraping the surface of our life, 690b
Scraps, dote on, of learning, 305a
of dream, 795a
stolen the, 133b
Scratch a lover and find a foe, 966b
engraving is art of, 606a
it with a hoe, 664b
my back with garden rake, 984a
the Christian, 810a
Scratched, expect to be, 105a
fortune hath cruelly, 183a
out both his eyes, 1020b
Scratchez, when ah itchez ah, 989b
Scratching at the floor, 794a
Scream, not a shriek not a, 659b
Screaming, small fowls flew, 604b
stallions, 866a
Screams of horror rend skies, 312b
Screen, shadowy, 583a
Screens, life lived on silver, 977b
Screw your courage to the sticking-place, 196a
Scribbled, parchment being, o'er, 125b
Scrimped and iced, charity, 729b
Scrip of joy, 111a
Scripture, devil cite, 144a
moveth us, 1068a
Scriptures, life like the, 480a
mighty in the, 1059a
Scroll, let the, fill as it may, 624b
Scruple, some craven, 177b
to pick a pocket, 291a
Scrupulous almost pedantic veracity, 788a
Scrutiny by negative criticism, 518a
Sculptor, every young, 514b
soul of the, is bidden, 667a
well those passions read, 465a
Sculpture, ancient, 449b
cold and austere like, 962a
painting music poetry, 614b
Sculptured flower, prized beyond, 471a
Scum o' the earth, 904b
of the world, 108b
Scurvy, some right, 638b
Scutcheon, blot in thy, 108b
honour a mere, 151b
Scuttled ship or cut a throat, 458a
Scuttling across the floors, 942b
Scylla, shun, 145b
Scythe of time, 400a
swing his, 447b
Scythian hoar-frosts, 66a
'Sdeath I'll print it, 318b
Sea, ageless and indifferent, 986a
alone on a wide wide, 422a
always a seducer, 904a
among the fields above the, 1006a
and the rains and the sun, 716a
annual sacrament of, 993a
as near to heaven by, 587a
at its best at London, 864b
bark is on the, 456b
bass eternal of the, 667a
before ever the, 694b
bellows like the, in tempest, 75b
beside the silent, 528a
between France and England, 509b
bluffed the eternal, 814b
Bobby Shaftoe's gone to, 1020a
bosom of the, 125b, 220b
bound in earth, sky, 129a
bound with triumphant, 139a
bred to the, 469b
breeze is on the, 417a
buzzin' along to de, 979b
by the, in multitude, 1028b
caused the, to go back, 1024b
changed yet Egdon remained, 765a
cloud out of the, 1029a
compass'd by the inviolate, 553a
down to the, in ships, 1036b
dragon that is in the, 1046a
dwellers by the, 759a
Egypt's dark, 440a
embark upon the boundless, 38a
empire of the, 472b
empty tigers or roaring, 137b
escaped from the deep, 75a
espouse the everlasting, 407a
far-off murmuring, 723b
fed our, a thousand years, 815a
footsteps in the, 362b
for those in peril on the, 634b
free secure access to the, 771a
free unto all from, to sea, 737a
from Atlanta to the, 660b
from sea to shining, 781b
full rivers cannot fill the, 649b
fullness of life like to the, 739b
God bless them who die at, 742b
goes unvexed to the, 540b
grew civil, 141b
grows red with the blood, 831a
grows stormy, 619b
Sea, hamlets by the, 878b
hands acrost th', 833b
has its pearls, 486a
have known the, too long, 773a
he cast into the, 1057b
home in the, 529a
horse and rider thrown into, 1024b
how many strawberries grew in the, 1015b
I never saw the, 648a
if we gang to, 1011b
immortal, 408b
into a, of dew, 747a
is calm, 44b
is his and he made it, 1036b
is not full, 1042a
jump both, and land, 205a
king of the, 904a
kingdom by the, 546a
kings of the, 619b
land beyond the, 525a
lapsing unsoilable whispering, 893b
leaped headlong into the, 479b
lie mirrored on her, 854b
life's dim unsounded, 451a
life's rough, 117a
life's unresting, 536b
Lollipop, 747a
lonely, and the sky, 895b
lookin' lazy at the, 818a
love the, and sky, 935a
lover of men the, 692b
made for his tomb, 220a
made the, dry land, 1024a
magic of the, 523b
man not afraid of the, 857a
Marathon looks on the, 458a
master of earth and, 823b
match the mountains and the, 755b
meet in one salt, 154b
monotonous as the, 601b
most dangerous, 145b
motives of our travels by, 65b
my soul is sailing through the, 717a
never changes, 772b
never go to, 682a
never never sick at, 682a
not sufficient room, 220a
number the sand of the, 1065b
oblivion's, 893a
of death and birth, 809b
of faith, 622a
of Galilee and the Dead Sea, 893a
of troubles, 174b
of upturned faces, 416b
of vast eternity, 291b
of words, 923a
offer yourselves to the, 716a
old old, as one in tears, 625b
on, nor shore shall fail, 667b
on the land as on the, 1004b
one foot in, 157b
one, one river, 222b
or fire in earth or air, 170a
our heritage the, 447b
out of the swing of the, 724b
over the, our galleys went, 567a
over the, to Skye, 781b
passenger e'er pukes in, 459a
perfumed, 543b
perished at, 585a
permanence the, cannot claim, 704b
plough the, 46a

Sea, plough the rolling, 757a
Pontick, 189a
pouring oil on the, 49a
receiveth as the, 163b
rest by the, and dream, 739b
rise out of the bottomless, 610b
rivers run into the, 1042a
roaring with hollow blasts, 307b
robs the vast, 203b
rough rude, 139b
round the cape came the, 568a
run beyond the, 41a
running all over the, 772b
sail the, 76b
sail upon the. obscure, 102b
sailed the wintry, 521b
sailor home from, 751b
sang in my chains like the, 997a
saved from the engulfing, 663b
set in silver, 139a
ship's upon the, 815a
shroud of the, 604b
silent, of pines, 423a
sing by land an', 821a
sky and, and land, 787b
so cruel, 76a
square acre of land and, 507b
starlight on the, 762b
stars look on the, 510a
starving man at, 105a
sun was shining on the, 658a
sunk in the flat, 247b
sunk to the bottom of the, 536b
surface of the vast, 34b
surging, outweighs, 507a
syllabub, 581b
than ever were lost at, 668b
that fearest nor, rising, 721b
that once made her secure, 876a
the open sea, 451a
the river will reach the, 694a
the, the sea, 23b
thing of, or land, 260a
thy cold gray stones O, 549b
tideless dolorous midland, 692b
'tis to another, 592b
to sea to, 500a
to shining sea, 781b
took a boat and went to, 564b
tossing, of cause and theory, 868a
troubled, of the mind, 479a
trunk spouts out a, 257a
two if by, 524a
under the deep deep, 487b
unicorns come down to the, 948b
union with its native, 411a
unmated creature, 584a
upon the slimy, 421b
use of, common to all, 97a
uttermost parts of the, 444a
voice whose sound was like the, 407b
voices, 944b
walking on the, 1053a
was mountains rolling, 377a
weariest river winds safe to, 694a
went to, in a bowl, 1016b
went to, in a sieve, 581a
wet sheet and a flowing, 447a
what it keeps on saying, 578b
when I put out to, 557a
where it goes, 621a
where no, runs, 996b
while rivers run into the, 37a
who hath desired the, 815b
why the, is boiling hot, 658b
Sea will ebb and flow, 133b
wind of the western, 550a
wrinkled, beneath him crawls, 553a
Sea-banks, wild, 147a
Sea-beasts rang'd all round, 619b
Sea-born treasures, fetched my, 503a
Sea-breakers, wandering by lone, 730a
Sea-change, suffer a, 209a
Sea-discoverers to new worlds have gone, 215a
Sea-down's edge, 695a
Seafarer greet with equal eye, 901b
Sea-faring man on the desert of waters, 644a
stuff from far, 795a
Sea-fugue, life thou, 716b
Seal, every god seem to set his, 177a
her sweet eyes, 649b
in oblivion's silence, 412b
slumber did my spirit, 405b
upon thine heart, 1044b
Sealed bags of ducats, 144b
in vain, 185b
phials hermetically, 295b
up by a sacred charm, 472a
up until friends are dead, 643a
Sea-line meets the sky, 909b
Sealing-wax, shoes and ships and, 658b
sticks of, 578a
Seals of love but sealed in vain, 185b
Seam, sew a fine, 1017b
sewing her long white, 612b
Sea-maid's music, 141b
Seaman, betoken'd wrack to the, 131a
only a, may know, 940b
said it blew great guns, 579b
Sea-mark in the tides of time, 696a
of my utmost sail, 190a
Seamen, far ahead is all her, know, 410a
have a custom, 294b
in the navy of Charles II, 494a
were not gentlemen, 494a
Sea-monster, more hideous than a, 191a
Seamy on both sides, 801a
Sear, November's leaf red and, 414a
Search after truth, 68a
arrest and, and shake it, 586a
for God, 795b
for pearls, 276a
men's governing principles, 67b
not a soul to, into himself, 35a
not worth the, 143b
of what he needs, 756b
out God, 1065b
patient, and vigil long, 457a
so painful and so long, 289a
the fading letters, 962b
their own glory, 1041a
thine own heart, 527a
weary to find bliss, 354a
will find it out, 231a
Searcher know by mortal mind, 655a
obedient to command of truth, 614a
Searches painfully for perfect word, 908a
Searches to bottom of the worst, 181b
Searcheth all hearts, 1029b
Searching, find out God by, 1030b
for a new lover, 991a
Searchlights of science, 833a
Seared by ridicule, 927a
Sea's a thief, 203b
face, grey mist on the, 895b
green, glass, 694a
red vintage, 717a
speech, echo of the whole, 529a
Seas are scooped in vain, 592b
are seas, 988a
back'd with God and the, 126b
before him only shoreless, 712a
colder than the Hebrides, 927a
dangers of the, 214a
desperate, 543b
do laugh, 226a
down to the, again, 895b
dreadnought, of blood, 995b
faithless as the winds or, 287b
fight on the, and oceans, 869a
founded it upon the, 1033b
guard our native, 432b
in faery lands forlorn, 482a
labouring, 854b
launch out on trackless, 610a
new earths and skies and, 591a
of pity, 993b
of thought, 404b
on what, shall be my fate, 808b
pearl, are yonder, 787b
port after stormie, 113a
rivers run to, 280b
roll to waft me, 316a
sail o'er silent, 524b
shedding, of gore, 459a
silent, 942b
trouble the dangerous, 36b
unsuspected isle in far-off, 567b
waste of, 436a
what, what shores, 944b
where billows have rolled, 584b
wide, and the mountains, 890a
Sea-sand, ribbed, 422a
Sea-shell of the sea, 529a
Sea-sick, how holy people look when, 672b
Seashore, boy playing on the, 288a
Seaside, country or, stroll, 633a
Season, by, season'd, 147a
convenient, 1059b
each thing that in, grows, 132b
end of a love or a, 879a
fitting, is best, 7b
for enjoyment, 500b
form office and custom, 181a
knew these things in their, 980a
made for joys, 308b
morrow's hidden, 379b
no, for calm familiar talk, 5a
of Christmas spend, 737b
of credulity, 335a
of darkness, 580a
of light, 580a
of love and laughter, 661b
of mists, 482b
of snows and sins, 691b
spring an over-praised, 670b
such delight can bring, 230a
to every thing is a, 1042a
when to come, 320b
your admiration, 171a
Season'd, by season, 147a
with gracious voice, 145a
Seasoned, dressed and sauced and, 92a

Seasoned timber, 232b
with Attic salt, 271a
with salt, 1063a
Seasoning of all enjoyments, 270a
Seasons all alike to him, 672b
as, fleet, 125a
depends on, and on days, 889b
forget, and their change, 255b
full four, 962a
lovers', 215b
makes love at all, 1007a
mercy, justice, 146a
return with the year, 254b
seven, back, 817a
sorrow breaks, 128a
swift, roll, 536b
vernal, 250a
Seat, ancient, of pedantry, 755a
he held his, 4b
in some poetic nook, 448a
is the bosom of God, 112a
made the throne her, 302a
of desolation, 252b
of Mars, 138b
of the scornful, 1032a
of this sensation, 788a
proud, of Lucifer, 258b
sit in the scorner's, 777b
this castle hath a pleasant, 195a
wild sequester'd, 351b
yourselves on people's backs, 726b
Seated, grace, on this brow, 176b
heart knock at my ribs, 194b
in the heart of courtesy, 115b
in thy silver chair, 218a
one day at the organ, 634a
Seats beneath the shade, 355b
mighty from their, 1056a
steal to their sovran, 721a
Seaward among the outer islands, 742b
fly, 944b
light woods go, 447b
Seawards, my road leads me, 896a
salt tides, flow, 619b
Seceded states, say to the, 450b
Second birth, fresh as from a, 440b
childhood, fools have their, 853a
childhood, old age is, 23a
childishness, 161b
class carriage, 684a
Daniel, 146b
day of July 1776, 367b
draught makes him mad, 163b
edition, if life had a, 469b
fiddle carrying the air, 889b
glass for my friends, 300b
God's, mistake, 728b
he is a, Hercules, 53a
is freedom to worship God, 920b
life in others' breath, 309b
live in very, of present, 983b
man in Rome, 56b
marriages, exclaim against, 333b
million, 344a
Mrs. Tanqueray, 849b
nature, custom is almost, 60a
nature's, course, 196b
of desire, 525b
place, no disgrace to stop at, 33a
race, appointed for my, 272a
state, great have no, 853a
thought, as if it were a, 448b
thoughts are ever wiser, 17b
Second time is examined, 18b
time, look up a, 412a
time will confirm it, 953a
time, wishes to be so a, 340b
valor's, prize, 51b
wife, by taking a, 340b
Seconded with will and power, 181a
Second-hand quote, 510b
three busts all, 761a
Seconds, slow drip the, 992b
Secrecy, for, no lady closer, 150a
human dress, 387b
nature's infinite book of, 200a
queen of, the violet, 478b
Secret aims of nature, 721a
and self-contained, 578a
anniversaries of the heart, 526a
as the grave, 109b
be, and exult, 826a
black and midnight hags, 198a
bread eaten in, 1039a
caves of earth, 559b
cup of still serious thought, 405b
dark, love, 387a
death, of nature, 67a
dread, whence this, 299b
faults, cleanse me from, 1033a
guilt by silence is betrayed, 279a
harmony between its tides, 759a
history of our enemies, 523b
in, it rolls, 438a
in, kept in silence sealed, 586b
in, to be great, 602a
is not having bad manners, 766a
isolated joy, 709a
keeps a, so well as a child, 497b
keeps the, it betrays, 524b
knows my, knows it well, 762a
lives, men who lead, 773b
love, 1041a
loved in, and apart, 767a
no, grief is there, 687b
nothing is, 1056b
of being a bore, 326a
of eloquence and virtue, 617b
of success in life, 738a
of success is constancy, 512b
of the riddle for successes, 889b
of the sun, 721b
of uniform, 946a
of your looks, 534b
open or, war, 374a
phrases of the soul, 915b
place of the most High, 1036a
profound, and mystery, 580a
receive, whispers, 155b
reference to intelligent persons, 515a
satisfaction of thinking, 300a
source of humor, 678b
sympathy the silver link, 413b
that if suspected, 515a
thing, joy a, 853a
things belong unto God, 1026a
thoughts, impart our, 29a
thoughts of a man, 228b
trusted, to a woman, 55a
unrest tortured thee, 485b
way, shows her the, 231b
window whence the world, 867a
wound, 760a
Secretaries of Nature, 236b
Secretary of nature and learning, 236b
Secret's safe 'twixt you me, 574b
Secrets, betrayeth not thy, 632b
from whom no, are hid, 1068b
intrust women with, 28b
learned, of the grave, 701b
of the nether world, 66a
reveal no, 356b
tell what, they know, 324a
tested by a hundred, 751a
that everybody guesses, 764b
that they do not know, 891b
trust not him with your, 372b
weighty, 734a
yield, to grasping imagination, 717b
Sect, melt not in an acid, 528a
slave to no, 304a, 318a
Sector, desolate, of the Somme, 960a
Sects, other, I can win, 273b
two-and-seventy jarring, 532b
vicissitude of, 121b
Secular, music neither, nor religious, 862a
Secure access to the sea, 771a
amidst a falling world, 299a
from worldly chances, 129b
guilty conscience never feels, 28b
he is, 468a
public good, 382b
sea that once made her, 876a
their reign, 266b
whate'er he gives, 336a
within, 278a
Secured, blessing previously, 34a
Secures equal justice to all, 20a
Security, advantage and, to all, 380a
against future violations, 335a
against pride of knowledge, 543a
collateral, to virtue, 323b
eat our chestnuts in, 862a
for the future, 335a
for the, of the future, 652a
greater, for average man, 919a
little, have we, 434a
of a god, 119b
permanent system of, 922b
principle of collective, 887b
true, in social solidarity, 618a
upon nobleness of another, 885b
Sed, groweth, and bloweth med, 999a
Sedate ignorance, 336a
Sedentary life is real sin, 729a
Sedge has withered from the lake, 480a
Sedges, fens and the, 935a
Sedition idleness aversion to labour, 290b
spread, in Russia, 840b
Seducer, sea always a, 904a
Seductive, literature most, of professions, 700a
Sedulous ape, played the, 751b
See a fine picture, 378b
all I, is mine, 630b
all that we, or seem, 543b
and approve better things, 42b
another's woe, 385b
become what we now, him, 340a
beyond the range of sight, 591a
by the dawn's early light, 436a
can I boast I, 924b
come up and, me sometime, 968a

See conquering hero comes, 291a
eat what I, 656b
everything one has chance of seeing, 897b
eye to eye, 1047b
eyes have they but, not, 1037a
farther into a millstone, 108b
for to admire an' for to, 819a
have eyes and, not, 292b
her passing by, 999a
her was to love her, 392a
how Christians love, 68b
how high it reaches up, 796a
how world wags, 160b
I was blind now I, 1058a
I, what I eat, 656b
in me both more or less, 672b
in summer's day, 141a
light to, all things, 114b
London once ere I die, 154a
me stopping here, 880b
more people, than weigh, 323b
my country's ruin, 289b
my friend here didn't, 873b
neither heare nor, 94b
never eie did, that face, 114b
no enemy, 160a
nor breathe nor stir, 896b
not feel how beautiful, 423a
not what we, 780b
not worth going to, 342b
one promontory, 222b
one they may not, 884b
only their own shadows, 24b
oursels as others see us, 391a
quickness to hear to move to, 809a
rather, than be one, 829b
really, and really represent, 719b
see one and, all, 222b
something and tell what it saw, 605a
suitors following, 187a
the dolphins play, 326b
the other whole against the sky, 884a
the souls we loved, 554a
thee now though late, 327a
them as they are, 338b
there is a people risen, 273b
they come to, and be seen, 42b
things bare to the buff, 752a
think for one who can, 605a
this busy world, 267a
this is new, 1042a
those that will not, 292b
through a glass darkly, 1061b
through a sieve, 107a
through him that all men, 592b
to, clearly is poetry, 605a
weep but never, 431b
what a rent Caesar made, 168a
what friends I please, 319a
what I can't, 703a
what I see, 175a
what is not to be seen, 380b
where Christ's blood streams, 123b
where it flies, 123b
with eye serene, 409a
with half an eye, 108b
without turning heads, 922b
world to, 112b
ye to it, 1055a
yet cannot see over, 473b
young shall never, so much, 194a

Seed, all work is as, sown, 473a
bad, and untilled, 77a
bearing precious, 1037b
begging bread, 1034a
feed on sugar and, 714b
however broadcast, 560a
in the morning sow thy, 1043b
money is the, of money, 344a
nestles the, perfection, 609a
no, shall perish, 707b
of commonwealths, 772b
of religious liberty, 602b
of the church, 69a
sows himself for, 935a
supercilious, 860a
what fruit from such a, 454a
ye sow another reaps, 466a
Seeds, look into the, of time, 194a
of despotism at your doors, 538a
of godlike power, 619b
plant, and watch, 664b
scattered, 930b
small, of moments, 797a
Seedtime and harvest, 1022b
Seein' things at night, 747b
Seeing eye, hearing ear and, 1040a
put off going and, 65b
the root of the matter, 1031a
worth, 342b
Seek a great perhaps, 87b
a newer world, 548b
Alcides' equal, 48a
all day, 143b
and offer ourselves, 100b
and sever, 960b
and ye shall find, 1051b
beauteous eye, 148a
by trophies and dead things, 226a
dew-drops, 141a
do not, glory, 418b
find all the things we, 777b
for rest, 87b
go forth and, 897b
his name elsewhere, 213b
it in my arms, 790a
little have and, no more, 101b
me early shall find me, those that, 1038b
never, to tell my love, 386a
no aggrandizement, 922a
one to come, 1063b
out a soldier's grave, 461a
their fortunes further, 130a
to find and not to yield, 548b
to receive countenance, 122a
truth in groves of Academe, 41b
untroubled rest, 34b
world was not to, me, 343a
Seeker may find the thought, 915b
Seekers and makers of great fortunes, 832a
for that fabled thoroughfare, 933b
Seeketh, he that, findeth, 1051b
man, his own, 83b
Seeking a knot in a bulrush, 30a
bubble reputation, 161b
find what we are, 963a
food he eats, 160b
found out by, 32b
help from none, 661b
liberty, 76a
love never, her own, 83b
shall find him, 570b

Seeking soul, contact with another, 895a
to avoid Charybdis, 145b
what is pleasing to them, 283a
whom he may devour, 1064b
Seeks, serves and, for gain, 191a
to sweet retired solitude, 247b
whoever, abroad, 482b
with sword placid repose, 271b
Seeling night, 197b
Seem, all that we see or, 543b
men should be what they, 188a
things are seldom what they, 682b
things not what they, 48b
to be not to, 99b
Seem'd pillar of state, 254a
Seeming and savour, 208a
beguile by, otherwise, 187a
truth, 145b
Seems, I know not, 170b
Seen and lived part of contents, 933b
ashamed to be, with him, 285b
best of our time, 190b
better days, 161a, 203b, 460a
clearly within myself, 802b
ear of man hath not, 142b
eye hath not, 142b
guess unseen from the, 718b
in the galaxy, 257b
scarcely felt or, 322b
the best, 806b
the smiling of fortune, 343b
thee oft amid thy store, 482b
they come to see and to be, 42b
to be appreciated, 515
to be lov'd needs only to be, 279a
to see what is not to be, 380b
woe is me to have, 175a
woman should be, not heard, 14b
Sees beyond the years, 781b
bottom of my grief, 137a
doubts from what he, 388a
he who, takes off his shoes, 520a
tell all he, or hears, 284a
things most widely different, 728b
what he foresaw, 409b
what he, in her, 955a
what it has power of seeing, 725b
See-saw Margery Daw, 1016b
Seeth not as man seeth, 1027b
Seething surge of love, 665b
See-vility, a little, 1004a
Seine, meridians and parallels for a, 676a
the Thames the Zuyder Zee, 493a
Seize, hand dare, the fire, 387a
now and here the hour, 38b
pleasures of the day, 329a
the flying thought, 873a
upon the mind, 586a
Seized by crocodiles, 48b
me for the pleasing of him, 75b
with a rosy trembling, 842b
Seizes upon content, 965a
Seizing unlimited force, 697b
Sekret ceases tew be a sekret, 594b
Seldom fall into disputation, 332a
he smiles, 166b

Seldom heard a discouraging word, 730b
Seld-shaven odd-eyed stuttering, 429a
Select companions, 300a
Selection, art being discrimination and, 719b
conscious energy of, 809b
natural, 530a
world of man's, 996a
Self, another, partakes of our joy, 29a
Caesar's, is God's, 263b
fitting of, to its sphere, 583a
from none but, expect applause, 615b
immediate instant, 930a
improving your own, 969b
incarnate carnal, 931a
is hateful, 273a
is the only prison, 757b
lives for, alone, 711b
swear by thy gracious, 135b
swept him out of his little, 665b
talking about his own sweet, 814a
to thine own, be true, 171b
Self-appointed inspector of snowstorms, 589b
Self-approval, hunger for, 679b
Self-approving hour, 318a
Self-cancelling business, democracy a, 475a
Self-centered passion, 978b
Self-complacency is pleasure, 282a
Self-complacent British sneer, 588b
Self-conceit and intolerance, 783a
elbowing, of youth, 603b
may lead to self-destruction, 10a
part with, 64b
Self-conscious, mean and, 931a
Self-constituted self-declared people, 961a
Self-consuming fires, wastes in, 298a
Self-contain'd, placid and, 608a
secret and, 578a
Self-control, self-knowledge, 546b
temperance and, 598b
Self-created people, 961a
Self-deception in politics, 850b
Self-declared self-created people, 961a
Self-defense, love lightly now in, 812b
Self-denial is indulgence, 714a
Self-destruction, self-conceit may lead to, 10a
Self-disparagement, inward, 411a
Self-dispraise, luxury in, 411a
Self-distrust, inspires, 490a
Self-effacement in a generation, 940b
Self-esteem and indomitable confidence, 566b
nothing profits more than, 257b
Self-evident, hold these truths to be, 373a
Self-evolving circle, life is a, 512a
Self-government, democracy is direct, 560b
Self-homicide, kind of, 286a
Self-interest, heedless, 919b
speaks all tongues, 265a
Selfish being all my life, 428b
Selfish, feverish, little clod, 765a
purposes, bend acts to, 399a
spiteful envious, 434a
terror at his finitude, 807a
very old are the most, 566a
women would become more, 738a
Selfishness and lust of power, 919b
is brought into play, 514a
is the greatest curse, 534a
Napoleon without his, 660a
perverted by, of man, 914b
Self-knowledge self-control, 546b
Self-love expects to gain something, 265a
makes more libertines, 344b
not so vile a sin, 155a
Self-made laws, keeps his, 615b
men, everybody likes, 536a
Self-mettle tires him, 210b
Self-neglecting, not so vile a sin as, 155a
Self-place, in one, 123a
Self-preservation, instinct of, 775b
Self-protection, sole end mankind, 517b
Self-reliance is its aversion, 501b
Self-reproach, feel no, 404a
Self-respect, draw the breath of, 986b
faculties intelligence and, 641b
lose thy, 66b
scrupulous, 702b
Self-revelation, terrible fluidity of, 719b
Self-reverence self-knowledge self-control, 546b
Self-sacrifice, lives of more devoted, 743a
Self-sacrificing love of a brute, 544b
Self-salesmanship, generation of, 940b
Selfsame bay, 83b
clay, 969a
flight, 143b
song, 482a
sounds on my spirit, 906a
sun that shines, 208b
way, 143b
Self-slaughter, against, a prohibition, 204a
fix'd canon 'gainst, 170b
Self-sufficient, complete and, form, 26b
Self-surrender is absolute, 797b
Self-taught men, 435a
Sell America short, 1008b
book which does not, 431a
it at a low price, 341a
picturs of his birth-place, 665a
set thy person forth to, 212b
that thou hast, 1053b
when you, a man a book, 956b
wine that will, 46b
with you talk with you, 143b
your soul for money, 14a
Seller needs not one eye, 234a
Sellin' tinpinny nails, 834a
Selling their labor-power, 593b
Sells eternity to get toy, 131b
Selves, better, long been parted, 404b
from our own, joys flow, 330a
shadow, our influence, 717b
Semblance of truth, 424b
wait for me a little, 64b
Semed bisier than he was, 79b
Semel insanivimus omnes, 813b
Semicircle or a half-moon, 208a
Semicircles, sun drew, smooth and high, 971b
Semicriminal propensities, 925a
Semper eadem, 97b
fidelis, 1010b
Sempronius, but we'll do more, 299a
Senate, Caesar with a, at his heels, 318a
can a Roman, long debate, 299b
give his little, laws, 319a
given to admiring superiority, 696a
Senate-house the haunt of every reptile, 353a
Senates, cashiering kings and, 473b
Send a feeble voice, 4a
choice grain into wilderness, 281b
life that dares, 263b
me back my heart, 261b
our latitude and longitude, 916b
Sending owls to Athens, 71a
Sends a cheerful hour, 251a
Seneca, high speech of, 119b
Senescent, night was, 545b
Senile, young men regard elders as, 696b
Senior-junior giant-dwarf Dan Cupid, 133a
Sensation among the English, 558b
seat of this, 788a
Sensational event changing from brown suit, 931b
to read in the train, 769a
Sensations, dead, of majesty, 809b
multitude of, 493a
passive retention of, 809b
rather than thoughts, 478a
sweet, 403b
Sense aches at thee, 189b
and practical judgment, 516a
artistic, of eye and ear, 669a
charge me with want of, 659b
common, and plain dealing, 502b
critical, is rare, 718b
devoid of, and motion, 253b
dictate of common, 329b
enchants my, 181b
enough to come in, 86a
fine, men call courtesy, 587a
from thought divide, 276b
fruit of, is rarely found, 311a
fund of good, 1001b
genius, and wit, 363a
gives from a, of duty, 600a
good health and good, 46a
good, is the gift of Heaven, 315a
good, refine, 287a
honour virtue, 347a
lasting, of filial duty, 373a
laugh at men of, 288b
let's talk, 986b
men of, approve, 311b
mock'd in ev'ry thing, 213b
much, the starkest madness, 646a
never deviates into, 277b
no, of ills to come, 347b
of being well-dressed, 508a

Sense of death is in apprehension, 184b
of duty, 551a
of duty pursues us, 444a
of future favors, 265b
of greatness, 781a
of humour in the woman, 769a
of humour is just balance, 543a
of justice, 461b
of justice and injustice, 326a
of mystery, 772a
of obligation, 852b
of pity beauty and pain, 772a
of reckoning, 156a
of shame not lost to all, 4b
of success, 605a
of the common life, 722b
of the value of time, 434b
of truthfulness, 885b
one for, and one for rhyme, 238b
overwhelming, of uselessness, 821a
pains and fears afore, 261a
palls upon the, 299b
passionate my, of hearing, 133a
people of no great, 160b
person of, and good taste, 515a
persons of good, 332a
power to acquire that, 326a
quixotic, of the honorable, 545b
rarely people have good, 266a
read from, of duty, 340a
satire or, 319a
seem an echo to the, 311a
sharpening of, of cunning, 727b
silent when you doubt your, 311b
soul is, 216b
sublime of something, 404a
sweet to the, 262b
t' admire superior, 310b
tailor is a man of, 534b
take care of the, 657a
teach men, of existence, 726b
that the world was mad, 884b
the bird, 704a
they quicken, 468b
through, and nonsense, 277b
to mellow it, 894a
want of decency is want of, 283b
weighty, flows in fit words, 277b
when good they pleased my, 733a
who can spot, 575a
windows of, 833a
wit learning and, 262b
with their senses mixed, 639a
Senseless distinctions of race, 980a
out of, nothing, 545b
scholars, 288b
tribe, abhorr'd that, 296a
Senses, at cuffs with the, 294b
barrier of the, 907b
belief in the, 622a
dews of solace over my, fall, 747a
employ the, forever in joy, 571a
first deprives of their, 18b
hath not a Jew, 145a
illusion of the, 23a
in keeping of their wits, 949b
kill you when in their, 57a
out of seven, 90a
parson lost his, 854a
Senses, recommends unto our gentle, 195a
sense with, all mixed in, 639a
six or seven, 925a
steep, in forgetfulness, 153b
Sensibilities decline, 563a
Sensibility, artist's prime, 719a
feels with great, 339b
inexhaustible, 720a
Sensible affections of flesh, 240b
and conscientious men, 339b
and well-bred man, 363a
decisions, 980b
family doctor, 743a
fish swims down, 778a
men are of same religion, 513b
of what is done against custom, 62a
proverb ever invented, most, 504b
to feeling as to sight, 196a
warm motion, 185a
Sensitive and timid natures, 698a
gentle, mind, 826b
jealousy, 783a
nerves of receiving, 667a
plant in a garden grew, 466b
punctilio of honor most, 849b
Sensual, earthly, devilish, 1064a
to all the, world proclaim, 416b
Sensualist, lover and, 741b
Sensuality, drives out, 84b
Sensuous joy of magnanimity, 594b
simple, and passionate, 250a
Sent me forth into the world, 273b
me his dirty linen, 324b
my soul through the invisible, 532b
thee late a rosy wreath, 219a
them out of town, 1015a
to my account with imperfections, 172b
to spy out the land, 1025b
universal host up, 252b
us back to praise, 279b
Sentence, British, 868a
first verdict afterwards, 657b
follow it sentence by, 756b
is for open war, 253b
judges soon the, sign, 312b
mortality my, 258b
mouths a, 362a
of dismissal, 431a
originator of a good, 508a
stand with bold relief, 436b
to be ever in view, 538b
Sentences, ambition to say in ten, 728a
and paper bullets, 157b
finish, in a crowd, 624b
four, of six lines each, 447a
memorable, 650a
studied, from others, 57a
that stir my bile, 789b
upon Delphic oracle, 60a
Sentient and restless, 718b
heart, never wore his, 882a
Sentiment, accident of, 668b
deepest and highest, 771b
domestic, of mankind, 512b
gratitude is but a lame, 751a
it is my living, 443b
not of, but of history, 770a
nurse of manly, 361a
of responsibility, 698a
of the people behind it, 698a
pluck the eyes of, 534b
Sentiment, reprobation of general, 20a
value of, is sacrifice, 837b
Sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion, 683a
stage, 927a
Sentimentalist the barrenest of mortals, 475a
Sentimentality, male, and psychology, 953b
Sentimentally disposed to harmony, 429b
Sentiments, beautiful, weigh less, 603a
duration of great, 727a
grandest of all human, 449a
in the Declaration of Independence, 539a
moral, 472a
no matter how good one's, 715a
offering their, on a matter, 366b
them's my, 564b
Sentinel, virtue scarce worth the, 354b
Sentinels, fixed, 155b
multiply, 497b
Sentries, pillared cliffs like, 755b
Sentry, England stands, 703a
winged, skilful in wars, 271b
Separate and equal station, 373a
keep church and state, 624a
parties, go forth in, 1070a
them one from another, 1054b
us from love of God, 1060a
Separately, hang, 331b
Separateth very friends, 1039b
Separation, causes which impel them to, 373a
not through union but through, 845a
prepare for a, 420a
September, thirty days hath, 95b, 96a
Sepulcher, in the grateful stomach, 430a
Moses', 1026a
of famous men, earth is, 20b
shelf in a granite, 837a
soldier's, 433a
there by the sea, 546a
Sepulchral urns, hidden lamps in, 363a
Sepúlchred in such pomp, 244b
Sepulchres, noblest of all, 20b
shrouds and, 477b
whited, 1054a
Sepulture of mannes wit, 82a
Sequence of motion and fact, 982a
unbroken in, 697b
Sequester'd seat, wild, 351b
vale of life, 349a
Sequestered in its hate, 993b
nooks, 525a
Seraph, rapt, that adores, 316b
Seraphim bright, 250a
Seraphs might despair, 452b
swing their snowy hats, 646a
wingèd, of heaven, 546a
Serbia land of ferocious heroes, 888a
Sere, leaves were crisped and, 545b
meadows brown and, 471a
Serene and bright, 409b
and proud, 899b
at least, 535a
eye, 409a
hours were all, 434b

Serene I fold my hands and wait, 688b
peaceful state, 294b
purest ray, 348b
ways of death are, 741b
Serenely arriving, 609b
full the epicure would say, 39b
Serenity of books, 525a
of death, 662a
of Shangri-La, 985b
pure, of mind, 236a
querulous, 428a
steady and perpetual, 301a
Serfs, vassals and, at my side, 483b
Serge, old blue, 890a
piece of scarlet, 983a
Sergeant at Belleau Woods, 898b
Series of congratulatory regrets, 513a
of kindnesses, 372a
Serious air, Cervantes', 321b
and alarming consequences, 366b
and the smirk, 576b
importance, no human thing is of, 25b
in ridiculous matters, 59b
nothing, in mortality, 197a
occupation, 402a
strenuous and, 952b
takes himself, 904b
writer and a solemn writer, 982b
Sermon, him who a, flies, 232b
implies absence of everything agreeable, 418b
improve delivery of a, 332a
preach a better, 504b
read a song not a, 232b
see a, than hear one, 913b
turn out a, 391a
Sermons and soda-water, 458a
in stones, 159b
no, in stones, 688b
throw bricks and, 679b
worth all, in the world, 446a
Serpent, Aaron's, 317a
be the, under 't, 195a
beguiled me, 1022a
biteth like a, 1040b
crooked, 1046a
infernal, 252a
more, than dove, 124a
of old Nile, 200a
shall bite him, 1043a
sting twice, 145b
strike at a, that hisses, 761a
tempted me and I did eat, 573a
trail of the, 441a
upon a rock, 1041b
was more subtile, 1021b
wise as a, 829a
Serpent-detector, Bonaparte sent for a, 50a
Serpent's egg, think him as a, 167a
tongue, woman with the, 781a
tooth, sharper than a, 191a
Serpents, poison which acts upon, 50a
remove two, seen in house, 50a
strangled, 981a
they become, 317a
wise as, 124a, 1052b
Servant, accuse not a, to his master, 1041b
accustom, to tell a lie, 340a
borrower is, to lender, 1040b
Servant depart in peace, 1056b
faithful and good, 87a
girls in the kitchen, 856b
good and faithful, 1054b
in love, 82a
is thy, a dog, 1029a
judge public, by one act, 778b
nor, above his lord, 1052b
of God, well done, 256b
of God's holiest charge, 352a
of the scattered family, 666b
pass not away from thy, 1023a
show thy, the light, 1069b
thy, heareth, 1027a
Servant's title, 526b
Servants, all sorts of, 577b
and agents of the people, 689a
as good as themselves, 108b
fire is the best of, 475b
made them obedient, 946a
of light, 655a
of regrets, 949b
of sovereign or state, 120a
of their human interests, 807b
public, serve you right, 986b
sons and, 83b
usefulest of all, 475b
what his, robbed, 1014a
Serv'd no private end, 315a
Serve a hitch in hell, 762b
and not to dominate world, 929a
any excuse will, a tyrant, 9b
for sweet discourses, 137a
God and mammon, 1051b
his time to every trade, 452a
in heaven, 252b
my king and master, 211b
on his knees, 116a
other people, 642b
so long as we love we, 752b
state in choosing men to, 237b
the future hour, 411b
the Lord with fear, 1032a
Thee as Thou deservest, 87b
these woes shall, 137a
they also, who only stand, 251b
they, him best, 251b
thy country and mankind, 666a
time to, and to sin, 691b
to ply the sampler, 248a
two masters, 1051b
us or cut us, 603a
willing faithfully to, 237b
with their money, 344a
Served God with half the zeal, 211b
his kind by word and deed, 654b
public must and will be, 288b
you are, right, 270b
Serves a certain purpose, 697a
and seeks for gain, 191a
as paste and cover, 139b
his country well, 324b
it in the office of a wall, 139a
literature, beyond all, 611a
me most who serves his country best, 4b
take current when it, 169a
Serveth not another's will, 213a
Service, ability for good, 361a
as soon as public, ceases, 344a
best, for our country, 709b
beyond all recompense, 243b
done the state some, 190a
dyvyne, 79b
Service, essential, to his country, 295b
greater than the god, 181b
hard, must be done, 495b
high and anthems clear, 246b
is no heritage, 183a
mutual, 794a
of my love, 789a
of our great imperial family, 997b
of princes, 28b
of the greatest, 21a
offers of, so freely made, 576a
pressed into, 879b
ranks the same with God, 567b
school of the Lord's, 73b
shrink from, of his country, 370a
small service is true, 412a
strength of the ship is the, 840b
strong for, still, 364b
to others, 972a
to the state, 295b
want for, unforeseen, 442b
weary and old with, 211a
whose, is perfect freedom, 1068b
yeoman, 179a
Serviceability, beauty or, 776a
Serviceable according to his folly, 773a
to God and His people, 237b
Services, give, for nothing, 21b
goods and, can be paid for, 864a
Servile fetters, 1000b
imitation and complaisance, 559b
insurrection, inciters of, 666a
status and vicarious life, 776a
to skyey influences, 184b
Serving, betrays instead of, 359b
to die for her is, Thee, 535a
Serving-men, six honest, 819b
Servitors, nimble and airy, 250a
Servitude and license, 516a
base laws of, 275b
consequence of his crime, 380b
freedom and not, 360a
Sesame, open, to every portal, 743b
your open, 860b
Sesoun priketh every gentil herte, 80a
Sesquipedalianism is natural to Americans, 795b
Session, perpetual, 927b
Sessions of sweet silent thought, 205a
Sesun, somer, 78a
Set a beggar on horseback, 126a
a thief to catch a thief, 58a
among high tides, 148a
candle in the sun, 223b
faults, in note-book, 169a
feet on firm earth, 229b
foundation, on blood, 148b
free half-regain'd Eurydice, 245b
gloss on faint deeds, 203a
gray life and apathetic end, 548a
her on even keel, 14a
his light little foot, 842a
his seal, 177a
honour, to leg, 151b
in a garden wall, 910b

Set in authority, 3a
it down that one may smile, 173a
life at a pin's fee, 172a
maimed and, at naught, 670a
me as a seal, 1044b
my life on any chance, 197b
my life upon a cast, 128b
my poor heart free, 185b
of phrases learn't by rote, 295b
out for Lyonnesse, 704b
out one day in a relative way, 866a
right to, where it wants to, 665a
stars shine when sun is, 118a
strive to, crooked straight, 667a
table on a roar, 178b
the cause above renown, 803a
the example, 10b
thine house in order, 1029b, 1046b
thy person forth to sell, 212b
wild the fettered hope, 912b
you at your threshold down, 786a
your affections, 1063a
Sets all the world in motion, 45b
it light, 138b
no hand to best policy, 14a
soul in tune for himself, 274b
two, of vested interests, 672a
Venus, ere Mercury can rise, 309b
Sette world on six and sevene, 78b
Setter up and plucker down, 126a
Setters from Kerry, 858b
Setteth the solitary in families, 1035b
up another, 1035b
Settin' up in heaven, 893b
Setting, had elsewhere its, 408a
haste now to my, 211a
in his western skies, 277a
moon, hush with the, 554a
sun and music at close, 138b
sun, Darby saw the, 447b
sun dropp'd, 253a
sun, faces the, 796a
sun, forsaking the, 56a
sun, gather round the, 408b
sun, Homer liken to, 72b
sun, shut doors against, 203a
sun, worshipped the, 56a
suns, 404a
Settle a question rightly, 492a
though there be, young, 629b
virtue and riches seldom, 223a
Settled business, 121a
gravity, 205b
no question is ever, 754a
Settles, public opinion, everything, 680a
Seven ages, 161a
and seventy divils, 856b
apophthegms of, sages, 69b
black cherubs rise at, 991b
cities warred for Homer, 227a
days shall ye eat, 1024a
dials, lowly air of, 684a
domes across a desert, 972a
fat kine, 1023b
fondly folded, 700b
gout asthma and, maladies, 419a
hours to law, 110b
hundred pounds and possibilities, 180a
Seven hundred wives, 1028b
is a good handy figure, 883a
keep a thing, years, 417b
maids with seven mops, 658a
men that can render a reason, 1041a
morning's at, 567a
pillars, hewn out her, 1038b
seasons back, 817a
senses, out of, 90a
sleepers' den, 215a
stars and the solar year, 507a
stars in her hair were, 640b
states, cut up dadoes in, 935b
to soothing slumber, 110b
Tom's food for, long year, 192a
wealthy towns contend, 227a
wives, met a man with, 1015b
women take hold of one man, 1045a
words, group of, 778b
years of great plenty, 1023b
Sevens, sixes and, 78b
Seventeen, blush that flies at, 813a
he was, 911a
trees from the zoo, 985a
Seventh day thou shalt not do work, 1024b
Nones the, 96a
on the, holystone the decks, 585a
Seventies, should have been done in the, 828b
Seventy, delight in men over, 769a
springs, 785b
times seven, 1053b
years, keep up for, 923b
years young, 537a
Seventy-five, eighteenth of April in, 524a
Sever for years, 451b
how soon we must, 491b
if once we, 430b
my fond heart, 329a
seek and, 960b
Several faces, put on two, 284a
ways meet in one town, 154b
Severe critic on his own works, 479a
eyes, 161b
from pleasant to, 286b
he was and stern to view, 356a
holy as, 185a
if, in aught, 356b
sour-complexioned man, 235a
steer from lively to, 318a
who is merely just is, 324b
Severed from the heart, 328a
Severing rightly his from thine, 507a
Severity, excess of, 700b
Severn, out to, strode, 867b
Sew, teach the orphan-girl to, 547a
when women love to, 514b
Sewers annoy the air, 258a
Sewing as long as her eyes could see, 543a
at once with double thread, 489a
her long white seam, 612b
Sex, climbed from, to soul, 262b
conceal its, 990a
either, assume, 252b
fair, 107b
fair, is your department, 782a
female of, 260a
Sex is, necessary, 971b
no stronger than my, 167a
occupied with the female, 923a
omnipresent process of, 782b
or complexion, 517a
ornament of her, 577a
our, is to be sold, 309b
paragon of her gentle, 499a
ruin of our, 352a
started, 854a
to a soldier kind, 6b
to the last, 281a
towers above her, 299b
whose presence civilizes, 363a
Sexes, French say there are three, 419a
look alike, 941b
Sexless orgies of morality, 605a
Sex's earliest latest care, 343a
Sextillions of infidels, 608a
Sexton tolled the bell, 487b
Sexually atrophied, 807a
Seyd, thing that is, is seyd, 82b
Shabby corner of God's allotment, 705a
equipment deteriorating, 945a
genteel, 1005a
tigers, 854a
Shackles accidents, 201b
of a historian, 243a
of an old love, 555a
their, fall, 364a
Shadder, heap o' sun an', 913b
Shade, as its, pursue, 311b
boundless contiguity of, 364a
by quivering aspen made, 414b
chequered, 245a
clutching the inviolable, 621a
gentlemen of the, 149a
ghost along the moonlight, 313b
Glenartney's hazel, 415a
green thought in a green, 269a
half in, and half in sun, 440a
him from the heat, 385a
how small the, 830a
kindliest thing God ever made, 873a
measure by the, it casts, 567a
no, no shine, 488b
of a kulibar tree, 809b
of brown, 959a
of melancholy boughs, 161a
of sadness, 527b
of that which once was great, 407a
of the old apple tree, 878a
seats beneath the, 355b
shade softening into, 328a
sitting in a pleasant, 220a
sitting in the, 821a
sleep in the, 438a
soft and luminous, 969b
unperceiv'd, 328a
Shades are drawn with care, 964b
evening, prevail, 299a
millions of mixed, 604b
of the prison-house, 408b
Shadie place, sunshine in the, 113a
Shadow and sun, 830a
at morning, 944a
by the, of death, 676a
cloaked from head to foot, 551b
day goes by like a, 635b
days on earth are as a, 1029b
dust and a, 40a
falls the, 944a
fleeth as a, 1030b

Shadow, follow a, it flies you, 218b
from a soul on fire, 533a
grasping at the, 9b
hence horrible, 198a
houseless, evermore, 673b
how slow the, creeps, 848b
I have a little, 750a
in the, of death, 1036b
in the sun, 97a
kills the growth, 219b
land of, of death, 1045b
lengthened, of one man, 501b
life's but a walking, 199b
light in, shadow in light, 630b
man is dream of a, 13b
my, walks before, 721a
no, where shines no sun, 848b
o'er his heart a, fell, 545b
of a change, 886a
of a dream, 479a
of a great creed, 959a
of a great rock, 1046b
of a hope, 890b
of a mighty name, 51a
of a tree, 717b
of actions, words are the, 57b
of death, bringeth to light the, 1030b
of death, by the, 676a
of death, in the, 1036b
of death, land of, 1045b
of death, life the, 691b
of death, valley of the, 1033a
of disgrace shall fall, 745b
of light, 691b
of our night, 468a
of some unseen power, 464b
of the Almighty, 1036a
of the British oak, 361a
of the Glen, 856b
of the night comes on, 960b
of the Valois, 867a
of things past, 790b
of thy wings, 1032b
of turning, 1064a
our days are but a, 702a
out of the dusk a, 733b
possible, of doubt, 685b
proves the substance true, 311b
saw lion's, 146b
selves our influence, 717b
single hair casts, 43b
stand henceforward in thy, 519a
swan and, 488b
swift as a, 141a
that passeth away, 1065b
there truth is 'tis her, 552b
throws his, on the floor, 545a
to you the subtle, 949a
valley of the, of death, 1033a
vast, mov'd, 272a
was on your floor, 756a
we live under of death, 670b
Shadow'd livery, 144a
Shadowed, gloomy, tower, 753b
Shadowless like silence, 488a
Shadows and symbols, 496a
beck'ning, dire, 247a
best in this kind are but, 142b
come like, 198b
coming events cast their, 432b
departed, 707b
earth's, fly, 468b
fatal, walk by us, 224b
flee away, 1044b
gigantic, futurity casts, 432b
have struck more terror, 128b
Shadows, I shall not see the, 649b
jagged, of broken arches, 493a
lay along Broadway, 520b
lengthening as vapours rise, 277a
love's, are so rich, 137b
mirrors of the gigantic, 469a
move over the slopes, 37a
not substantial things, 237b
numberless, beechen green and, 481a
of imagination, 424b
of night, 526a
of the clouds, 662a
of the evening, 664a
of the things to be, 630b
of words, 800a
see but, around me, 673a
see only their own, 24b
titles are, 292a
until the, lengthen, 1069b
weave their, overhead, 803b
wishes lengthen like our, 306a
Shadow-shapes, magic, 533a
Shadowy and vague, 544b
future, 521b
lie, was my dream a, 587b
screen, remove the, 583a
third, one and one with a, 569a
Shadrach Meshach and Abed-nego, 1048b
Shadwell never deviates into sense, 277b
Shadwell's genuine night, 278a
Shady cypress tree, 649b
leaves of destiny, 263b
nook, book and a, 708a
o'er, groves they hover, 225b
sadness of a vale, 483a
Shaft, fashion of the, 11b
fledge the, 11b
lost one, 143b
many a, at random sent, 416a
never good, of pig's tail, 235a
none that hath turned his, 3a
of light, 531a
of light across the land, 548a
that made him die, 11b
that quiver'd in his heart, 452a
that reaches the vitals, 784b
Shaftoe, pretty Bobby, 1020b
Shafts, fatal, unerring move, 352a
Shaggy, brown heath and, wood, 414a
tail, wags his, 638b
Shah, ranks of the, 1005a
Shake a leg, 894b
a living out of her, 654a
arrest and search and, it, 586b
gae his bridle reins a, 392a
gives his harness bells a, 880b
hands for ever, 122b
hands with a king, 462b
in Rabelais' easy chair, 321b
kingdoms, 1046a
many blasts to, them, 127b
Mulleary and Go-ethe, 761a
my fell purpose, 195a
of the hand, 943b
off trammels of the world, 434a
one and it awakens, 411a
our disposition, 172a
out your locks, 894a
saintship of an anchorite, 452b
the spheres, 280a
the superflux to them, 192a
the tree of life itself, 846a
Shake the world, 952a
thy gory locks at me, 197b
with the great recoil, 831a
Shaken from stern resolve, 39a
leaf, 892a
off by hard work, 47a
so, we are, 149a
when taken to be well, 396a
Shakers of the world, 730a
Shakes his ambrosial curls, 3b
his dewy wings, 242b
his fires in burden'd air, 385b
laughter, the skies, 3b
out her rain-drenched hair, 928b
parting guest by hand, 182a
some rooted folly, 287a
top for blowing of winds, 76b
wings and will not stay, 278a
Shakespear borne at Stratford upon Avon, 273b
Shakespeare and musical glasses, 354b
charged with debts, 508b
Fancy's child, 245b
first of dramatists, 338b
immortal, rose, 335b
led a life of allegory, 480a
limp volumes of, 960a
my, rise, 219a
myriad-minded, 424b
never blotted out a line, 219b
on whose forehead, 518a
quality, possessed, 478a
the less, he, 412a, 574b
tongue that, spake, 407b
unlocked his heart, 412a, 574b
was not accounted great, 798a
was of us, 567b
what needs my, 244b
when I read, 931a
when, passes by, 704b
writes wisdom, 507b
wrote better poetry, 798a
Shakespeare's magic, 275b
strain, 507a
voice, 695b
wit, orbit and sum of, 506a
Shaking, fall without, 322b
her invincible locks, 250b
Shakt with every winde, 102b
Shale, kind of rock was, 717a
Shalimar, beside the, 812b
Shall, absolute, 202a
simply, foretells, 1005b
Shallow bauble boats, 181a
brooks and rivers wide, 245a
by, rivers, 123a
cup, glory in a, 533a
draughts intoxicate brain, 310b
in himself, 259b
laughing, 598b
men believe in luck, 505b
murmur but deep are dumb, 111a
speech is, as time, 474a
spirit of judgment, 124b
streams run dimpling, 319b
surface stream, and light, 623a
thought, vain or, 503a
where the puddle is, 910a
woman is not even, 729a
Shallow-rooted, weeds are, 125a
Shallows, bound in, and in miseries, 169a
Shalott, Lady of, 547b
Sham, nauseous, goodfellowship, 766a

Shambling limb his length of, 588b
Shame, ashamed with the noble, 599a
blush of, 527b
born to, 137a
cometh behynde, 15a
coward fear, 529b
deed of, 523b
doff it for, 148a
erring sister's, 455a
glory and, of the universe, 273a
hide her, from every eye, 355a
humble Allen with awkward, 320a
is apprehension of a vision, 23a
knows not doubt or, 956b
lost to all the sense of, 4b
love taught him, 281a
mortal, of nature, 556b
nightingale dies for, 222a
no, to live and learn, 14a
one glory an' one, 600b
or measure to our grief, 38b
print it and, the fools, 318b
proclaim no, 177a
product of former wrongs and, 869b
queer sense of relief and, 980b
quit for, 261a
say what it will, 178a
scourged with the thing called, 816a
start at, 362b
the devil, 89b
them with thine eyes, 499b
waste of, 207a
where is thy blush, 177a
whose glory is their, 1062b
will follow, 15a
with love at strife, 281a
without, or blame, 228b
Shamed, age thou art, 166b
Shameful sight, birds agree 'tis a, 302b
sorrow, 528b
Shameless Hun, 816b
Shame's orator, 129a
Shames, candle to my, 144b
false, 931b
innocent, 158b
Shammin' when 'e's dead, 818a
Shamrock is by law forbid, 1002b
Shams and lies, 105b
inequalities and unfairnesses, 679b
Sham'st to show thy brow, 167a
Shanahan's ould shebeen, 760a
Shangri-La, austere serenity of, 985b
Shank, shrunk, 161b
Shannon, green banks of, 432b
Shape, Attic, fair attitude, 482b
cloud in, of a camel, 176a
contemplate my flaccid, 969b
drawes it in, 50a
endeavor to, institutions, 700a
execrable, 254b
force to, it as he would, 555b
has no shape, 949a
haunts about thy, 482a
have time to modify his, 679b
in any, in any mood, 456b
man to, the answer, 120b
no bigger than agate-stone, 134b
of danger can dismay, 409b
of his dream, 772a
Shape of songs and ballads, 650b
of things to come, 832a
pressed out of, 879b
questionable, 172a
take any, but that, 198a
the whisper of the throne, 552b
vague hope, 702b
virtue in her, 256a
ye've no, 811a
Shapeless and nameless ruins, 493a
flame, 216a
mass a book of rules, 730b
masses of white flesh, 50a
Shapely head, lock upon the, 717b
Shapen in iniquity, 1034b
Shapes, calling, 247a
disguise their, 102a
divinity that, our ends, 179a
furious sick, 992b
holes of different, 418a
horrid, and shrieks, 245a
lovely female, 665b
of mercy charity and love, 577a
old, of foul disease, 553a
reason, and regulates, 64a
so full of, is fancy, 163b
symmetry of their, 12a
the busy thoughts outnumber, 465a
turns them to, 142b
two hurrying, met, 680b
Shaping our sense of what is beautiful, 775b
Share, all persons, in the government, 26b
child whom many fathers, 308b
labours of the great, 9b
more painful, in production, 27a
of glory which belongs to us, 85b
our, of night to bear, 645b
small a part of time they, 242a
strive to, and mollify, 763b
teach men to, property, 618a
think his, too small, 618a
thy little with another, 796a
we twain shall, 928a
Shared, calamities of life were, 292a
if not, with him, 441a
our enthusiasms about reading, 910a
Sharer or spectator of the action, 628b
Shares the darkness, 961b
Sharing of the good life, 26b
privileges of government, 537a
Sharon, rose of, 1044a
Sharp and sudden on some prayers, 519b
as a two-edged sword, 1038b
be the weather, 416a
fumes of necessity, 791a
is the grief of a child, 853b
misery had worn him, 137b
names that never get fat, 979a
north, 215b
optics, it needs, 380b
pinch, necessity's, 191b
poniard behind his back, 773a
quillets of the law, 124b
ribs, hideth his, 561a
ruing, causes, 14b
the conqueryinge, 78a
tongue only edge tool, 446a
tongue so, 810a
too, for common service, 446a
Sharpe adversitee, 78b
your eyes are so, 112b
Sharpen his discrimination though blunt, 787b
with cloyless sauce, 200b
Sharpeneth the countenance, 1041b
Sharpening of sense of cunning, 727b
Sharpens our skill, 361b
Sharper than a serpent's tooth, 191a
than the sword, 204a
Sharpest of the realities, 719b
time will rust the, sword, 416b
you still have survived, 507a
Sharping and robbing, 331b
Sharp-looking, needy hollow-eyed, wretch, 129b
Sharply, look, and attentively, 121a
Sharp's, Becky, acute remark, 633b
Sharps, fifty different, and flats, 570a
unpleasing, 137a
Sharpshooter, biographical, 661a
Sharp-sighted, fear is, 104b
Shatter and transform us, 728b
it to bits, 533b
the vase, 439b
your leaves, 248b
Shattered in the blast, 587a
spear, 934b
visage lies, 465a
Shattering walls are thin, 933b
Shatters, delight that, 780b
Shave, haircut and a, 955b
man's beard, 105a
two do not, alike, 50a
Shaved, only a monkey, 684b
Shaven and shorn, 1020b
land a sightless heaven, 640a
Shavers, of a thousand, 50a
Shaves and takes a train, 984b
Shaving, barber kept on, 587a
keep watch over my thoughts while, 788a
Shaw, Captain, 684a
Shawl, plain worn, 903a
Shay, wonderful one-hoss, 536b
Shays, General, has sneaked off, 389a
She and comparisons are odious, 216b
be not so to me, 229a
being what, is, 825b
cruell'st, alive, 164a
fair divided excellence, 147b
for God in him, 255b
for the needle, 550b
forget the he and, 215b
is near under the snow, 767a
ship always referred to as, 932b
speaks and yet says nothing, 135a
that not impossible, 263a
unexpressive, 161b
was a child and I was a child, 546a
Sheaf, brushwood, 568b
wheaten, 328a
Shear, never known the barber's, 565b
Shears, abhorred, 249a
marriage resembles, 419b
Sheath, keeps another in the, 234b

Sheath, sets the sword back in the, 867a
Sheathed swords, 155a
Sheaves, bringing his, 1037b
reapers among the, 1027a
Sheba, queen of, 1028b
She-bear coming up the street, 350b
Shebeen, Shanahan's ould, 760a
Shed a bitter tear, 658b
ev'ry drop of blud, 664b
for remission of sins, 1055a
hand just raised to, his blood, 316a
his blood for his country, 779a
honeyed dew on the tongue, 7a
if you have tears prepare to, them now, 168a
no tear, 478b
no tears are, 44b
none to, a tear at your grave, 857a
stood a lowly cattle, 591b
tear that we, 438a
Shedding seas of gore, 459a
Sheds on half the nations, 253a
Sheelah was nigh, 432b
Sheen of their spears, 456a
Sheep, Abel was a keeper of, 1022a
all we like, gone astray, 1047b
are in the fauld, 380a
baa baa black, 1015b
boy who looks after the, 1016a
bringest the, 8b
close shorn, 234b
found my, 1057a
from the goats, 1054b
half-witted, 410b
how his, shold live, 171b
hungry, look up, 249a
kept a flock of, 237b
like, to the slaughter, 367a
little black, 819a
little Bo-Peep has lost her, 1018a
mountain, are sweeter, 449b
noble ensample to his, 80a
of his land, 1036b
owest the, no wool, 192a
put on your fleece, 37b
race of, 926a
sent to look for, 70b
shepherdess of, 736a
strayed like lost, 1068a
the lamb that belonged to the, 10b
valley, are fatter, 449b
wine, 497a
Sheep-herding, education and, 933a
Sheep's clothing, come in, 1052a
clothing, wolf in, 10b
eye at the wench, 107b
in the meadow, 1016a
Sheer casual reading-matter, 864a
delightful waste, 981a
hulk, 377a
necessity, 24a
Sheet, carry, to grave, 96b
float that standard, 476b
old England's winding, 388a
waters his winding, 220a
wet, and a flowing sea, 447a
Sheeted dead, 169b
Sheets, change, once in two weeks, 843a
cool kindliness of, 938b
fumble with, 154b
presents in, the solid hue, 880b
Sheets, short, that slip, 959a
Sheiling of the misty island, 435b
Shelf, silence of the upper, 492a
wreck on a strange, 219a
Shell disdained a soul had gained, 602a
ever sings of its home, 529a
finding a prettier, 288a
from the strown beach, 529a
I found a, 411a
kill him in the, 167a
leaving thine outgrown, 536b
must break before bird can fly, 556b
pearly, that murmurs, 723b
pearly, was in my hand, 462a
smooth-lipped, 411a
take ye each a, 321b
unseen within airy, 247a
Shelley, Burns, were with us, 567b
did you once see, plain, 569a
Shells, sinuous, 411a
Shelter, crawl back to the, 975a
from terror doubt division, 606a
me from the cold, 848b
of his ink, 771b
our, from the stormy blast, 303a
what, to grow ripe, 621b
Sheltered about the mahogany tree, 563b
youth, must have a, 805a
Sheltering tree, friendship is a, 425a
Shelters, creed that, you, 891a
naught, thee, 790a
Shelves, glazen, 943a
symmetry of, 429b
Shem Ham and Japheth, 1022b
Shenandoah I long to hear you, 1005b
Shepherd, any philosophy in thee, 161b
bids the, fold, 247a
Dick the, blows his nail, 134a
divideth his sheep, 1054b
every, tells his tale, 245a
feed his flock like a, 1047a
from the hill, 621a
king and, even, 109b
Lord is my, 1033a
of the forest came, 382b
soldier the sailor the, 751a
Shepherded by one they may not see, 884b
Shepherdess of sheep, 736a
Shepherd's crook beside the sceptre, 510a
reed, love tunes the, 413b
tongue, truth in, 110b
trade, homely slighted, 248b
Shepherds abiding in the field, 1056b
Sherard Blaw the dramatist, 851a
Sheridan in moulding, 456a
twenty miles away, 625b
Sheriffs in de sky, 758b
Sherlock Holmes, always the woman to, 782a
Holmes, there goes, 95b
Sherman's buzzin' along to de sea, 979b
Sherry, be merry with claret and, 262b
is dull, 340a
Sherwood, in, 909b
Shew mercie unto others, 114a
Shews clear and true, 984a
submitting, of things, 118b
Shibboleth, say now, 1026b
Shibboleths, fleeting, 706b
Shiel Russell Macauley, 483b
Shield and buckler, 1036a
constancy and valor our, 869b
for the defenseless, 662b
idle spear and, 244b
my strength and my, 1033b
snatched spear but left, 383a
soul like an ample, 279b
to his memory, 870a
took the spear but left the, 383a
wisdom the mirrored, 468a
Shielding men from effects of folly, 615a
Shields, sullen, 937a
Shift, cleanliest, is to kiss, 162b
for myself, 86b
long long, is over, 877a
onion will do for such a, 130a
times do, 231a
Shifted his trumpet, 358a
Shifts into the lean pantaloon, 161b
we make to escape thinking, 603b
Shilling, retains a splendid, 358b
sell for one, your ring, 581a
willing to sell for a, 581a
Shilling's, splendid, praise, 358b
Shillings, ducks and drakes with, 116b
rather than forty, 180a
ten, and no more, 284a
Shiloh's woods, 740b
Shimmered in repose, 985b
Shimmering golden haze, 849b
Shin'd in my angel-infancy, 272a
think how Bacon, 318a
Shine and seek to mend, 217b
by every path we tread, 365b
deceitful, 440a
face, upon thee, 1025b
glories afar off, bright, 226a
however we may, today, 846b
in use, 548a
light so, before men, 1050b
little stars will, 118a
never, until they're rotten, 425b
no shade no, 488b
nothing does but, 789b
persuasion, all silver, 9a
singing as they, 299a
storm or, peace is thine, 617a
summer sun, friendly here, 749a
upon my brow today, 740a
wit will, 278a
with Pye, 452a
Shined in oilrinsed circles, 982a
sun hath never, 266b
Shines and stinks like rotten mackerel, 425b
as gold, 77b
as it has shone, 701a
foolery, everywhere, 165a
good deed, 147a
in the dry desert, 320b
wit, at expense of memory, 297a
Shineth, sun, upon the dunghill, 72a
the everlasting light, 669b
Shingle, shining, 598b
Shingles, naked, of the world, 622a
strain played upon the, 636b

Shining and pure, 876a
and sweet and true, 877b
burning and, light, 1058a
ether, dissipates to, 501b
face, he hides a, 362b
gifts that took all eyes, 506b
hills of day, 527b
hour, improve each, 302b
lance full and fair, 662a
land, mirage-mists their, 705b
live hair that is, 938b
mark, death loves a, 306a
mark, slander loves a, 637a
morning face, 161a
nights, profit of their, 132b
nowhere but in the dark, 272a
of the stars, 555b
only one is, in the sky, 912a
our, names are told, 960a
prospects rise, 298b
record tells, 1006a
robes and garments fair, 615a
sea, from sea to, 781b
see it, plain, 786a
shingle, 598b
sword of light, 795a
tail, improve his, 656a
through the dark cloud, 865a
when only one is, 405b
with all his might, 658a
with desire, 9a
Shins and ankles, 849a
are as thin, 811a
break, against it, 160a
Ship a fragment detached, 772a
a good name, 852b
always referred to as she, 932b
an isle a sickle moon, 927b
anchor'd safe and sound, 610a
and I took off suddenly, 989a
a-sailing with the wind, 1019a
being in a, being in jail, 339b
capital, for an ocean trip, 714b
clipper, 940b
comes in with object won, 610a
comes into the harbor, 229b
community is like a, 641b
goes wop, 819b
has weather'd every rack, 610a
I have got, 1013a
is clear at last she leaps, 610b
laying violent hands upon the, 294b
Neptune never sink this, 47b
no, contain'd a better crew, 681b
not give up the, 441b
of state, 14a, 522b
packet of assorted miseries, 821b
perished, then the, 3a
planks of our, 70a
put their, ashore, 821a
rapt, run on her side, 117b
rats desert a sinking, 50a
sail thy best, of democracy, 610b
sails out of the bay, 876b
save good old, of the Union, 539a
scuttled, or cut a throat, 458a
stately, is seen no more, 699b
stately, of Tarsus, 260a
strength of the, the service, 840b
swings free, 500a
tall, and a star, 895b
that's westward bound, 757a
Ship, true, committed to her element, 585a
was cheered, 421a
way of a, 1041b
we too take O soul, 610a
whither O splendid, 721a
Shipmate joy, 610b
Shipmates, but oh, 603b
Ship's huge shadow, 422a
upon the sea, 815a
Ships alive with supreme ecstasy, 987b
are but boards, 143b
are nothingness, 15a
beauty and mystery of, 523b
becalmed at eve, 595a
dim-discover'd, 327b
down to the sea in, 1036b
enemy's, are more than ours, 54b
great gray, come in, 862a
have been salvaged, 916b
have care what you say of our, 865b
heart of oak are our, 347a
his lawful wives, 904a
hundreds of, 986a
in peril, 84b
launch'd a thousand, 123b
little, of England, 950b
long-lost multitude of, 625b
Odysseus and the labouring, 824b
of all the, upon the blue, 681b
real utility in, 333b
sail like swans asleep, 927a
shoes and, and sealing-wax, 658b
Spanish, of war, 556a
stately, go on, 549b
that divide, 524b
that pass in the night, 524b
that sailed for sunny isles, 515a
thinking of these, 897b
Thracian, 691a
three, come sailing by, 1019a
two doomed, 769b
warn the, 959b
watchin' the, 852a
we've got the, the men the money, 635a
Shipwreck, deserve, 290a
fellow-sufferers by, spared, 404b
society in, 43b
Shipwrecked before I got aboard, 47b
Shiraz, red wine of, 930b
Shire for men who understand, 938a
Shires, round both the, they ring them, 786a
where the girls are fonder, 787b
Shirt, country giving her, 984b
eats a hole in my, 902b
happy man's without a, 90b
I have no, 134a
never a, on his back, 293a
no quarrel with the, 782b
no ruffles on his, 498b
not a, to his back, 416b
of Nessus, 201a
oftener chang'd principles than, 305a
old bleached, 986a
or collar comes back twice, 845a
shroud as well as a, 489a
when wanting a, 358a
Shirtless, sleeveless some and, others, 322a
Shirts, poisonous Nessus, 474b
take but two, out with me, 152b
Shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves, 891b
to wealth, 891b
Shivering bicycle mechanics, 974a
soul stands, 291b
stood, in the snow, 118a
Shivering-sweet to the touch, 936a
Shivers, wan west, 691b
Shoal, bank and, of time, 195b
of stars, 831b
Shock, first severe, of misfortune, 576a
fodder's in the, 746a
lightning, 831a
of corn, like as a, 1030a
of pleasure to the frame, 483b
sink beneath the, 455b
we shall, them, 149a
withstand love's, 893a
Shocking fault of women, 447a
hat, 535a
Shocks of passion can prepare, 411b
that flesh is heir to, 174b
Shod, worse, than shoemaker's wife, 93a
Shoe, an open hand an easy, 795a
be Spanish or neat's leather, 239a
dusty of hat and, 781b
fling her old, after, 549b
for want of a, 234a
is lost, 234a
lucky sixpence in her, 1008a
my dame has lost her, 1014b
old woman who lived in a, 1017a
one, off one shoe on, 1019a
pinches, none can tell where, 54b
sailed off in a wooden, 747a
shoemakers hang a gigantic, 445a
same, on every foot, 45b
trod on, of leather, 104a
troop of horse with felt, 193a
was lost, for want of nail, 330b
wearer knows where the, wrings, 54b
Shoemaker should give no opinion beyond shoes, 51a
Shoemaker's wife, worse shod than, 93a
Shoemakers hang a gigantic shoe, 445a
Shoes and ships and sealing-wax, 658b
boots and, 596a
Hannah's at the window binding, 630b
he who sees takes off his, 520a
him that makes, go barefoot, 93a
King James call for old, 119a
latchet of whose, 1055b
like old, or dishes, 55a
no opinion beyond the, 51a
or cabinet-work, 886a
poor for a pair of, 1049a
put off thy, 1023b
soles right offen yore, 978b
stand firmest in his, 505a
surgeon to old, 166a
walk in velvet, 934a
your, on your feet, 1024a
Shoe-string, careless, 230b

Shoke, made dis leedle, 713b
Shone far off his coming, 257a
light here kindled hath, 230a
like a meteor, 252b
one woman, 692b
round about them, 1056b
with preeminent lustre, 63a
Shoo fly don't bodder me, 669b
Shooe, cast old, after me, 92a
Shook, death his dart, 258b
Shoon, silver, 862b
Shoot, do not, the pianist, 768b
don't, colonel, 450b
first and inquire afterwards, 965b
folly as it flies, 315b
guns begin to, 818a
heavenly virtues, 441b
him on the spot, 487a
if you must this old gray head, 527b
one cannot, with butter, 977b
teach young idea how to, 328a
the holl gang, 601a
you, a fellow down, 706a
Shootin', what's all the, for, 892a
Shooting, glory like a, star, 139a
stars attend thee, 231a
Shoots, blinded boy that, so trim, 1011b
bright, of everlastingness, 272a
nobody, at Santa Claus, 864b
Shop, get up for, use, 766a
keep thy, 116b, 331a
Longmans', 405a
right home from the, 660b
to mind in time and place, 574b
Shopkeeper, true of a, 345a
Shopkeepers, nation of, 345a, 352a
Shop-keepin', philanthropic pursoot like, 835a
Shopkeeping nation, 345a
Shops are homes for spiders, 864a
of the Strand, 429a
Shore, Afric's burning, 419b
boat is on the, 456b
control stops with the, 454b
devours the, 963a
dim Plutonian, 711b
dull unchanging, 583b
false impossible, 620b
fast by their native, 365b
gold and amber, 787b
grey church on the windy, 619b
guiled, 145b
Hades', 39a
hang et by the, 803b
high, of this world, 156a
I on the opposite, 524a
Jane, 1012a
landing on some silent, 292a
leaves his native, 443a
left their beauty on the, 503a
lights around the, 640b
little boats keep near, 330b
never came to, 515a
never reach the, 729a
New England's, 559a
night's Plutonian, 545a
ocean's wave-beat, 584a
of Gitche Gumee, 523a
of the Lollipop sea, 747a
of the wide world, 479b
one foot on, 157b
passed to the further, 817b
pebbled, 205b
rapture on the lonely, 454b
refuse of your teeming, 742b
rocky, beats back, 139a
Shore, safe on, pensioned sailor, 303b
so long you stay on, 758b
souls wrecked on, 668b
spies a far-off, 126b
starry floor the wat'ry, 386b
stayed on the green, 479b
stern and distant, 808a
sunshine upon a strange, 772b
that he must leave, 901b
unhappy folks on, 377b
unknown and silent, 429a
upbraiding, 454a
voiceless, 458a
wide-watered, 246a
Shoreditch, bells of, 1015b
Shoreless seas, before him only, 712a
Shores and desert wildernesses, 247a
concave, 166a
desolate, 478a
earth's human, 479b
exult O, 610a
fearless for unknown, 610a
ghost of, 712a
of Tripoli, 1004b
undreamed, 208b
what, what grey rocks, 944b
yellow, of creeks, 777a
Shorewards, great winds, blow, 619b
Shorn, close, sheep, 234b
lamb, 234b
lamb, tempers wind to, 347a
shaven and, 1020b
Short an' simple scandals, 834a
and simple annals, 348a
and simple flannels, 956b
and sparing at meals, 262a
and the long of it, 180a
angels, and far between, 291b
angels' visits, and bright, 291b
appear as, as one, 326b
arm needs man, 790b
art is long life, 378b
as any dream, 141a
as the watch that ends night, 303a
cuts through meadows of ease, 857a
duration is always, 370b
essay, make a, 281a
far, of what it should be, 586b
frenzied outbursts, 986b
horse soone currid, 92a
how long or, 259a
in the story, 1067b
is my date, 4b
life being very, 605b
life in the saddle, 795b
life is very, 343a
life too, for inferior books, 605b
life too, to bore ourselves, 727a
long yet too, 220a
lyfe so, 78a
nasty brutish and, 229a
of the wearer's expectation, 580b
paine well borne, 113a
period of life long enough, 34a
potential stir, 648a
retirement, 258a
sheets that slip, 959a
shrill shriek, 351b
snapped 'em off, 578a
sudden storms are, 138b
take the, cut, 67b
Short, take, views, 418b
time of life, 151b
vain delights, as night, 225b
Shorten morning by getting up late, 462a
stature of my soul, 638b
tedious nights, 221a
Shortened buskins, 231a
the labor of copyists, 473b
Shorter, had Cleopatra's nose been, 272b
makes the way seem the, 235b
Shorter-Catechist, 741b
Shortest in December, 721a
lived, 66b
passage to riches, 1002b
path to their welfare, 516b
reign, fiercest agonies have, 471b
way home, 232a
Shortest-lived marriages, 976b
Short-haired poet, 713a
Short-lived pain, 414a
tyranny, 71a
Shortness, spend that, basely, 151b
Shot a poem into the air, 912a
an arrow into the air, 522b
at without result, 868a
end of a, 94b
fooles bolt is soone, 93b
heard round the world, 504a
his fellow, 143b
it through the head, 1019b
madly from spheres, 141b
my being through earth, 422b
of accident, 189b
persons will be, 676b
young Adam Cupid that, so trim, 1011b
Shotted guns, militia companies with, 760b
Should auld acquaintance be forgot, 392b
could would, 118a
Shoulder, government be upon his, 1045b
the sky my lad, 787a
to the wheel, 11a, 223a
turn a cold, to ye, 834a
Shoulder-clapper, a back-friend, 129b
Shoulder-high we bring you home, 786a
Shoulders, bring in by head and, 100a
city of the big, 898a
dust on her, 960b
heads grow beneath, 186b
laying on their, 789b
of a giant, 221b
stick out like two bowlders, 811a
throws his, back, 803a
weights from, of all men, 539a
Shout about my ears, 867b
back our peals of laughter, 627b
great, upon the hills, 756a
is rattling of chains, 931b
midnight, and revelry, 247a
my faith, 890b
of freedom, 931a
out your numbers, 902a
shouted with a great, 1026a
tore hell's concave, 253a
universal, 166a
you don't have to, 973a
Shouted in the mist, 880a

Shouted, sons of God, for joy, 1031b
with a great shout, 1026a
Shouting, heard the heavens fill with, 548b
rolling and, 979b
the battle-cry of freedom, 613a
tumult and the, 816a
Shouts and plaudits of the throng, 525b
shout to him golden, 638b
with his sister at play, 549b
Shovel and tongs, 485b
large hoe and a, also, 820a
spade crowbar hoe, 450a
them under and let me work, 898a
Show, all things, it, 309a
and gaze o' the time, 200a
choose by, 145a
contain and nourish, 133b
dangerous brow by night, 167a
death a hideous, 622b
difficulties, what men are, 64a
do not, their love, 131b
'em who is king, 894a
foolery makes great, 159a
great, with little means, 565a
him any kindness, 281b
his eyes, 198b
idle, 523a
in your life remnant of fires, 287a
it and keep it in repair, 507b
man he is in error, 283a
me a hero, 974b
me a liar, 234b
me but thy worth, 156a
me his friends, 643b
me steep and thorny way, 171b
me the books he loves, 643b
me your garden, 108a
mercy I to others, 321a
my fellow-mortals, 344b
myself highly fed, 183a
myself to have more serpent, 124a
near approach a bed may, 263a
not anything to, more fair, 406b
of dross, 144b
of evil, 145b
of truth, 158b
one augments its gaudy, 415b
one to, a woman, 571b
outside, is poor substitute, 10a
sage whom Greece can, 286b
slaves to their gilded, 491a
terrible, 309a
that within which passeth, 170b
the father's blood, 16b
unfelt sorrow, 197a
vilely in me to desire, 125b
virtue her feature, 175b
wealth the, brought, 409b
wise in, 251a
world all a fleeting, 440a
you have got to, me, 760a
you how to die, 98a
you the picture, 164a
Showed him the gentleman, 391a
like stubble-land, 149b
the Lord, me, 273a
Shower, abundant, of curates, 586b
breath of vernal, 350a
drainless, of light, 477b
he sendeth, 515b
iron sleet of arrowy, 350a
of commanded tears, 130a
Shower of gold, 474b
one soft, from the south, 721a
or two of rain, 229a
Showers for thirsting flowers, 466b
honied, 249b
love is full of, 118a
on her kings, 253b
small, last long, 138b
Sydnaeian, 263b
Showery, each, spring, 937a
Showest, have more than thou, 191a
Showing outward pity, 140a
Shown in courts at feasts, 248a
Shows, games sports guns, 367b
glory, the way, 291a
great and earnest labour, 668b
herself more kind, 146b
pure love, itself, 270a
the matin to be near, 172b
them round and hollers, 1006b
Showy resemblance, 371a
Shreds and patches, 177a, 684b
Shrew, tame a, 223b
Shrewd and over-thrifty, 924a
as curst and, 130a
Shrews, discipline of, 446a
Shrewsbury clock, 152a
Shriek not a scream, 659b
of outraged art, 937b
solitary, 457b
with a fearful, he leaped, 717b
with short shrill, 351b
Shriek'd, the owl that, 196a
Shrieking and squeaking, 570a
circumstance, 820b
hooting and, 166b
Shrieks and sights unholy, 245a
of the wounded, 613b
out, murder, 82b
Shrill delight, I hear thy, 467a
notes of anger, 278b
trump, farewell the, 189a
wind, feel the free, 725b
Shrine, fountain and a, 544a
inmost, 803b
of the mighty, 455a
once covered acres, 928a
pagan, 527b
temple's inner, 407a
where a sin is a prayer, 692a
Shrink from service of his country, 370a
from the hard contests, 779a
more disgustfully than ever, 515a
riddle we, from giving up, 685b
you shall not, 532b
Shrinks when service must be done, 495b
why, the soul, 299b
Shrivel up like old apples, 222a
Shrivelled meagre insects, 361b
Shroud as well as a shirt, 489a
of the sea, 604b
of thoughts, 453b
ray on ray split the, 575a
roof to, his head, 227a
Shrouded day retreats, 721a
Shrouds and sepulchres, 477b
conceals and, 100a
Shrunk into insignificancy, 324a
shank, 161b
to hear his name, 471a
to this little measure, 167b
Shtep-mother counthry, love iv th', 835b
Shudder at the word, 37a
could regard without a, 698a
Shuddering boughs, nests amid the, 721a
fear, 145b
shall I with, fall, 639a
Shuffle about in little slippers, 812a
the cards, 108a
Shuffled off this mortal coil, 174b
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks, 747b
Shuldres, two wynges upon his, 80b
Shun ambition, 160a
dews of evening carefully, 324a
heaven that leads men, 207b
him who knows not, 754b
myself, 337a
Scylla, 145b
the frumious Bandersnatch, 657b
the polluted flock, 934a
the thought that lurks, 736b
what the natives, 982a
Shunn'st noise of folly, 246a
Shuns all ostentatious show, 841a
to know life protracted, 336a
Shut doors against a setting sun, 203a
doors and darkened room, 63b
doors, in the streets, 1043b
his books, 800a
in from all the world, 528a
my little sister in, 911a
of evening flowers, 258a
out from nature, 711a
read with joy then, the book, 629b
stable durre, 92b
the door, 885a
the door good John, 318a
thoughts, up want air, 306a
up in measureless content, 196a
up the box and the puppets, 565a
when thou shouldest repay, 1066a
windows of the sky, 329a
wisdom quite, out, 254b
Shut-Eye Town, garden of, 747a
Shuts up the story of our days, 111b
Shutter, borne before her on a, 564a
Shutters, close the, fast, 364b
let's have the, up, 578a
Shutting away of loving hearts, 962b
one by one of doors, 916a
Shuttle, life is a, 180b
musical, 609a
weaver's, 1030a
Shuttles, faster fly the great, 711a
Shy, make no mistake we are not, 684b
most, and ladylike, 600a
of using it, 238a
species not too, 981a
Shyned bright, eye of heaven, 113a
Si monumentum requiris, 1010b
Sibboleth, 1026b
Sibilants, omitting, and dentals, 624b
Sic semper tyrannis, 1010b
transit, 568b
transit gloria mundi, 1010b
Sicilian tyrants, 41a
Sick and poor and friendless, 711a
and sorrowful, 609a

Sick and tired faint and worn, 654b
and ye visited me, 1054b
as a horse, 346b
be not slow to visit, 1066a
bed a regal solitude, 430b
but they that are, 1052a
child in the basement, 760b
danger for the healthy, 727b
devil was, 89a
eagle looking at the sky, 477b
enterprise is, 181a
fool that eats till he is, 640b
furious, shapes, 992b
I am, of love, 1044a
I am, of singing, 693a
in fortune, 190b
lead, man back, 16b
leisure to be, 151a
man parasite of society, 728a
men, health to, 110a
never never, at sea, 682a
night is but daylight, 147b
o' New York City, 859b
of all the din, 653a
of endless sunshine, 814b
of its business, 404b
of your life, 778a
oyster at low tide, 654a
physicians will be, 222b
prayer that heals the, 616b
rose thou art, 387a
say I'm, I'm dead, 318a
superintend the, 22a
that surfeit, 143b
time we think we're, 987b
unto death, 288a
use treatment to help, 21b
when he's, he bawls, 747a
while the, man has life, 34a
whole head is, 1045a
with desire, 827a
with love, 961b
Sicken and decay, love begins to, 168b
disease of which old men, 214a
present, as it will, 961a
surfeiting appetite may, 163b
Sickle and the wheaten sheaf, 328a
in the fruitful field, 386b
into another's corn, 45b
keen, 521a
moon, an isle a, 927b
Sicklied o'er with pale cast of thought, 174b
Sickly flame if not fed expires, 298a
plants betray, 347b
smile, smiled a kind of, 687a
Sickness enlarges the dimensions, 430b
in, and in health, 1069a
in health in, 336a
infect, 151a
is driven away, 385b
love is a, 122b
opportunities during, 931b
rages, 371b
sin and death, 616b
sorrow, and troubled mind, 232a
Sickness-broken body, 243b
Side, back and, go bare, 97a
fault were only on one, 266a
God on our, 427a
had his pleasant, 804b
heard the other, 18a
lie by an emperor's, 189b
my bread is buttred, 94b
of the angels, 512b
Side of the last reserve, 325b
pouch on, 161b
sceptic, 316b
sunnier, of doubt, 556b
tempted to take the other, 882a
the sun's upon, 440a
where sympathies lie, 947b
windy, of care, 157b
windy, of the law, 157b, 165b
wonderful living side by, 884a
wrong, of thirty, 296b
Sideaways, half the time they trot, 989b
Side-hills of success, 811b
Sidelong looks of love, 355b
maid, 327b
Sides, hate and know it on both, 285a
holding both his, 245a
much may be said on both, 300b
prick the, of my intent, 195b
split, with laughter, 106a
thorns in your, 1026b
two, to every question, 72b
unfed, 192a
Sidewalks of New York, 799a
Sideways, looked, up, 421b
Sidney, clear everything with, 936b
Sidney's sister, 230a
Siege, envious, 139a
laugh a, to scorn, 199b
of the city of Gaunt, 1012a
Sieges fortunes I have passed, 186a
Siesta, Englishmen detest a, 981b
Spanish, 975a
Sieve, see through a, 107a
water through a, 659a
went to sea in a, 581a
Sifted a whole nation, 281b
three kingdoms, 281b, 523b
Siftings on siftings in oblivion, 933a
Sigh a sob a storm a strife, 655b
beadle to a humorous, 133a
cost a, a tear, 372b
cost a light, 500a
for the moon, 665a
from Indus to the Pole, 313a
give sigh for, 439a
is the sword, 388b
lack of many a thing, 205a
little worth a, 661b
no more, 157b
passing tribute of a, 349a
prayer the burden of a, 413a
prompts the eternal, 317b
sadder than a, 968a
shall I ever, and pine, 233a
that silence heaves, 477a
time for a, 772b
to think he has found, 341b
to those who love me, 456b
too much or a kiss too long, 631b
unutterable, in the human heart, 782b
weep no more nor, 224b
which is not a sob, 773b
without an end, 486a
yet feel no pain, 440b
Sigh'd and looked, 280a
and look'd unutterable things, 327b
for Agnes' dreams, 480b
his soul, 146b
to many loved but one, 452b
Sighed and pined and ogled, 564a
happy the heart that, 122a
Sighed, no sooner loved but they, 163a
to measure, 406b
Sighing by a sycamore tree, 189b
farewell goes out, 182a
laughter and ability and, 648b
less of, 862b
like furnace, 161a
parting genius with, sent, 244b
plague of, 150b
sorrow and, flee, 1046b
sound, 640b
through all her works, 258a
Sighs and groans, 133a
before the dawn, 663a
family of, 467b
for cheerful ale, 358b
growing deeper in my, 587b
lips half regretful, 694a
night of memories and of, 431b
of orphans, 449a
paid with, a-plenty, 785b
still breath'd in, 313a
too many, give we to them, 480b
wine before, did dry it, 233a
world of, 186b
Sight, all wonders in one, 264a
be acceptable in thy, 1033a
beauties hid from common, 630a
became a part of, 455b
birds agree 'tis a shameful, 302b
both ends are out of, 914a
charm strike the, 312b
common, did seem, 408a
could not want, 266b
elude the, 412a
fear not the, of it, 627b
for sore eyes, 296b
gleamed upon my, 409a
half so fine a, 261b
Homer his, 764a
in his dim uncertain, 862a
in the, of the unwise, 1065b
is broken and dissipated, 100a
keep your goal in, 912b
limit of our, 707a
loss of, 259b
lost to, to memory dear, 489b
loved at first, 123a
never admit them in your, 428a
of a green field, 913b
of a white church, 875a
of human affairs, 773b
of immortal sea, 408b
of it is torment, 635a
of means to do ill, 148b
of salt water unbounded, 815b
of thine eyes, 693b
of vernal bloom, 254b
of you good for sore eyes, 296b
out of blindness, 716b
out of, is out of mind, 83a, 595b
portentous, 422b
precious in, of the Lord, 1037a
prudent in their own, 351a
range of, 591a
saddest, when left alone, 936b
sensible to feeling as to, 196a
share with us, of the stars, 772b
so touching in majesty, 406b
spotted, or sound, 934b
temple swim before my, 313b
thing brought to, 67b
thousand ages in Thy, 303a
thousand years in thy, 1035b
to blind men, 110a
to dream of, 420b
walk by faith not by, 1062a
with the sense of, 798a

Sighted sub sank same, 996a
Sightless couriers, horsed upon, 195b
heaven a shaven land, 640a
Sights as youthful poets dream, 245b
full of ugly, 127b
saddest of, 853b
shrieks and, unholy, 245a
to see sad, moves more, 131b
troublous, and sounds, 833b
ugly, of death, 128a
Sign brings customers, 269b
conquer in this, 73a
dies and makes no, 125b
God has hung a, 445a
heaven holds all for which you, 745b
His love to prove, 612a
made no, 769b
of maidenhood, 916b
of noble souls, 10a
of old age, 419b
origin of pawnbroker's, 963b
outward and visible, 1069a
pacific, 259a
right to, my name, 807b
without a, draws his sword, 4b
Signal blow, 306a
catastrophe, 651a
far-reaching and easy to yell, 881b
of danger, 463a
of distress, 661a
shown and a distant voice, 524b
victory, won any, 56a
Signals and the signs, 524b
of the ancient flame, 76b
Signature of pain, 984a
Signatures and marks of mercy, 726b
Signe to know gentle blood, 115a
Signed no pledge, 601a
Signet, press'd its, sage, 415a
Significance of life, 643a
of man, 861b
personal, or insignificance, 540a
spiritual, to objects, 722a
whatever the, 574a
Significant soil, life of, 945a
word flirtation, 324a
Signifies, what, the life o' man, 391b
Signifying nothing, 199b
Signiors, grave and reverend, 186a
Signposts without milestones, 980b
Signs, certain, before certain events, 33a
conventional, 659b
gave, of woe, 258a
in symbols and in, 527b
indicative of trades, 445a
of the times, 1053a
reading keep off, 899a
signals and the, 524b
Sigt, felde has, 80b
Silence, a worth that brings no risk in, 9a
all I want out of you is, 1004a
all the airs, 250b
an answer to a wise man, 58a
and desolation, 544a
and slow time, 482a
and the wakeful stars, 650a
answered best with, 218b
awful darkness and, 582a
best tactic, 265a
broods the, 667a
check'd for, 182b
Silence, come then expressive, 328a
cruellest lies often told in, 749b
darkness again and a, 524b
deep as death, 433a
deep dear, 519b
die by negligence and, 342b
diplomat sits in, 974a
earth keep, before him, 1049b
elected, sing to me, 724b
envious tongues, 211b
every sound shall end in, 738a
faithful, 39a
fell with the waking bird, 554a
gives consent, 355a
hour friendliest to, 256b
icy, of the tomb, 480a
in, and apart, 526a
in love bewrays woe, 111a
in secret kept in, sealed, 586b
in the heart, 970a
in the starry sky, 410b
in, with blighted affection, 828b
infinitude of, 614a
is deep as Eternity, 474a
is golden, 474a
is most noble, 692a
is no certain token, 687b
is of eternity, 474a
isolates, 883a
learned, from the talkative, 924b
like a poultice, 534b
listening to silence, 488a
lives 'twixt it and, 449a
living on with us even in, 378b
majestic, 365a
more musical than song, 649b
never betrays you, 729b
never regretted my, 46b
night in its, 620b
none to make them keep, 723b
oblivion's, seal, 412b
occasional flashes of, 419b
of pure innocence, 208a
of the hours of dew, 741a
of the upper shelf, 492a
of these infinite spaces, 272b
perfectest herald of joy, 157b
realm of, 596b
rest and, 580a
rest is, 179b
secret guilt betrayed by, 279a
sigh that, heaves, 477a
songs in the, 667a
sounds no worse than cheers, 786a
speech after long, 827b
speech be better than, 23b
splendid, clings around me, 838b
starred, and homeless air, 690a
suppressed in, 13b
supreme, 659b
teach in speaking, 412b
that dreadful bell, 187b
the most perfect expression of scorn, 766b
then a lark, 733b
there is the, of age, 845a
thoroughgoing, intrigues, 850a
thunders of white, 519a
time to keep, 1042b
trimmed in, 58b
wakened by, 690a
was pleas'd, 255b
well-bred, always at command, 741b
well-timed, 561a
were fitter, 833a
Silence when one spoke of death, 558b
when, speaks for love, 673a
where hath been no sound, 487b
widening slowly, all, 554b
will fall like dews, 934a
wings of, 247b
work in, 76a
Silenced, man not converted because, 700a
Silences, holy towers of the, 959b
rightly placed, 953b
three, there are, 525b
what, we keep, 660a
Silencing that one person, 517b
Silent above the flowers, 634b
and all damned, 404b
as the moon, 260a
as the trees, 841a
as to his works, 342a
be, and safe, 729b
be, that you may hear, 168a
cataracts, 423a
colossal national lie, 679b
court of justice, 555b
darkness born, 122a
deceit, 71a
doctor shook his head, 308a
dust, provoke the, 348b
encroachments, 382b
fellow, seemed a, 882a
finger points, 411a
flock in woolly fold, 480b
flooding in the main, 595b
halls of death, 470b
he knows not when to be, 46b
hills indenting, 787b
in primeval sleep, 628a
land, far away into the, 649b
language of the peak, 949a
long and, street, 767b
manliness of grief, 357a
night with solemn bird, 256a
not gamesome and gallant, 992a
note which Cupid strikes, 240b
pace, twins of, 5a
part is best, 606b
poetry, calls painting, 62a
power in men to be, 281b
prayer, homes of, 552a
recommendation, 44a
sea, beside the, 528a
sea of pines, 423a
seas, 942b
seas, sail o'er, 524b
shore, landing on some, 292a
shore, unknown and, 429a
spectator of the scene, 434a
speech, speak with a, 644a
splendid, sun, 609b
stars go by, 669b
stream, slow and, 254a
strong, greens, 968b
tear, 559a
tents are spread, 612b
tents of green, 526a
thou voice of my heart, 491b
thought, 403a
three, things, 892b
till you see whites of their eyes, 353a
tongues of love, 104a
upon a peak in Darien, 477b
voice of God, 738b
we may be led like sheep, 367a
when they hatched eggs, 244a
when you doubt your sense, 311b
wisdom to be, 57b

Silent worshiper, wiser the, 669b
Silently as a dream, 365a
invisibly, 386a
one by one, 522b
steal away, 522b
Silesia, forests of, 511b
Silk, fondle of, and fur, 829b
hats, babies in, 941a
on his tongue, 510b
purse out of sow's ear, 235a
rustling in unpaid-for, 204a
soft as, remains, 307a
stockings and white bosoms, 339a
suit, camlet cloak and a, 284a
that thing of, 319a
Silken dalliance, 154b
flanks with garlands drest, 482b
lines and silver hooks, 216a
or leathern purse, 358b
sad uncertain rustling, 545a
snare, not alone in the, 660a
string, moderation is the, 220b
tie which heart to heart, 413b
turbans, faces with white, 259b
Silks and fine array, 384b
in, my Julia goes, 231a
need not be new, 891a
weave no more, 597b
Silk-sack clouds, 724b
Sill, columnist is on the, 973a
Siller pin, 1013a
Silliest woman can manage a clever man, 814a
Silly abuse of the Presbyter Knight, 284b
brains out, blew his, 564a
face, wish I loved its, 796b
frantic efforts look, 923b
hanging face, 303a
joy at silly things, 356a
laugh, 35a
men as, and as wise, 541b
one, envy slayeth the, 1030a
pipe, piped a, 479b
question, interrupt with a, 345b
quietly and contentedly, 428a
sooth, 164b
thing, I was that, 262b
to be flowing, 917a
vapid state, 847b
Siloam's shady rill, 445a
Silver and gold are not only coin, 18a
answer rang, 519a
apples of the moon, 825a
bag, moon in a, 827b
bells and cockle shells, 1015b
blow, 899b
buckles on his knee, 1020a
bushel of, 737a
chair, seated in thy, 218a
churn, magnet attract a, 683a
cord shall be loosed, 1043b
curst be the gold and, 351a
dawn, 968a
dew, fed it with, 466b
dew, mists of, 465b
dollar, woman on the, 898a
dollars, however plenty, 689a
domes of Lucknow, 527b
flail, 935b
fountains mud, 205a
goddess of the, lake, 248b
gold and, becks me, 148a
gold and, curst be the, 351a
gold and, light, 825b
gold and, looking for, 591a
golden locks to, turned, 116a
Silver grave, in the dark and, 111b
hair, stroke his, 385a
handful of, 567b
hooks, silken lines and, 216a
lining, there's a, 865a
lining to their cloud, 851a
link the silken tie, 413b
little, in his pouch, 510b
looking for gold and, 591a
lyre, half a, 968a
mantle threw, 255b
moo-hoon, ro-holl on, 676a
moon like, bow, 140b
needle-note of a fife, 976a
nutmeg and a golden pear, 1017b
oars were, 200b
on its wings, 935a
persuasion shine all, 9a
pictures of, 1040b
plate, polished up the, 956a
poplar tree, 888b
presents, lots of, 851a
rain, golden suns and, 644a
rod, wisdom be put in a, 384b
screens, life lived on, 977b
set in the, sea, 139a
shoon, 862b
sixpence in each shoe, 1008a
slanting, line, 961b
snarling trumpets, 480b
sold righteous for, 1049a
sound, music with her, 999b
spoon, born with a, 109b
spoon, worth a, 1000a
stream, cut the, 158a
thirty pieces of, 1054b
threads among the gold, 740a
tips with, 135b
try not how your, rings, 877b
turn forth her, lining, 247a
vary from, to green, 912b
wall, sleep-walking on that, 992b
wedding, it was their, 851a
Silver'd, not completely, o'er, 364b
o'er with age, 308a
sable, 171a
Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall, 368b
Silver-fingered fountain, 968b
Silver-footed ironies, 804a
Silver-mantled plains, 560b
Silvern, speech is, 474a
Silver-sandaled feet, dawn with, 767b
Silver-sweet sounds lovers' tongues, 135b
Silver-white lady-smocks, 134a
Silvery dew, fern and flower with, 651b
fountain's, column, 422b
light, twinkling out with, 412a
Simiadae then branched off, 530b
Simians, fairy story of, 873a
Similar to what we are here below, 855b
Similarity of results, 55b
Simile that solitary shines, 320b
wisdom of ancestors in the, 578a
Similes, play with, 407b
Similitudes, used, 1049a
Simmers, boil her down until she, 739a
Simon pure, real, 297a
Simple, met a pieman, 1016a
Simonides bore off the prize, 525a
Simple, a, idea, 937b
Simple and faithless as a smile, 943b
and heartfelt lay, 522a
and nothing-withholding, 716a
annals of the poor, 348a
business it's quite, 631b
coming-in, 144b
dues of fellowship, 520a
effluxion of time, 899b
Eve, 854b
faith more than Norman blood, 547a
flannels of the poor, 956b
in our tastes, 20a
line of life, 144b
maiden in her flower, 546b
maxim universally known, 333a
merry tender knack, 519b
modest manly true, 602a
nature to his hope has giv'n, 316a
news that nature told, 645b
or gentle from Vanity Fair, 616a
plain and, faith, 168b
pleasures, homely home and, 788a
sensuous and passionate, 250a
Simon met a pieman, 1016a
sources, floods flown from, 183a
things, delight in, 820b
too, and too sweet for words, 629b
too, to admire it, 492b
truth his utmost skill, 213a
truth miscall'd simplicity, 205b
who knows he knows not is, 754b
wiles, 409a
words enough, 599b
wrong, 995b
Simple-minded men, judges apt to be, 709b
Simpler, better and, people, 753a
Simples, compounded of many, 162b
Simplest man consider himself too great, 774b
note that swells the gale, 349b
things, they are the, 982b
Simpleton sages, 438b
Simplicity and intensity of faith, 839a
be imposed on, 380b
beauty of style depends on, 24a
between ostentation and rusticity, 314a
can no longer be misled, 1002a
home of raypublican, 835b
in, a child, 278b, 315b
Jeffersonian, 674a
makes, a grace, 218b
most deceitful mistress, 697b
of character, 700b
of three per cents, 377a
of times, 1002b
pity my, 334b
simple truth miscall'd, 205b
Spartan, 1009a
sublime, 553a
teaching, to sing, 866a
that there is in Christ, 351a
Simplification, order and, 882b
Simplify, art should, 885b
simplify, 590a
Simply another morning, 947a
Simulate, no disguise can, love, 265a

Simultaneous, two, postulations, 619a
Sin against the Holy Ghost, 700b, 729a
and the saving lies, 817a
be ye angry and, not, 1062b
blossoms of my, 172b
born of a little, 963a
burden of original, 959a
by that, fell the angels, 211b
conceived and born in, 223a
cunning, cover itself, 158b
darling, is pride, 422b
dulled their eyes with, 756b
ere, could blight, 420b
fall on souls of, 528b
favourite, is pride, 427a
folly into, 415b
for the good man's, 346b
forgiven by Christ, 520b
four times as much original, 788a
free from, 38b
from their, restraint, 664b
go and, no more, 1058a
guilty of dust and, 232b
half a, 551b
has many tools, 536a
hate the, but love the sinner, 625b
he that is without, 1058a
hypocrite falls into, 73a
I impute to frustrate ghost, 571a
in, did my mother conceive, 1034b
knew no, 278b
learnt, to fly, 1000b
mock at, 1039a
more dreadful record of, 781b
much of madness and more of, 544a
no, but ignorance, 124a
no, except stupidity, 124a, 768a
no, to labour in vocation, 149a
noise folly and, 568b
not innocence but, 574b
not only as, but as a bore, 459a
not so vile a, 155a
not with my tongue, 1034a
nothing emboldens, as mercy, 203a
of witchcraft, 1027b
old merry be, 150b
original, 848b
original, of man, 297b
physicists have known, 992b
plate, with gold, 193a
poverty is no, 234b
private, not so prejudicial, 108a
quantum o' the, 391a
shrine where a, is a prayer, 692a
sickness, and death, 616b
so much of, and blot, 711b
some rise by, 184a
sorrow dogging, 233a
take me from my, 74b
that man made wine, 805a
the rod must heal the, 712b
there wanteth not, 70a
they do by two and two, 817b
time to serve and to, 691b
to covet honour. 156a
ugly as, and as delightful, 616a
unconsciousness of, 867b
wages of, is death, 1059b
was his name, 686b
way they fight or love or, 812b
Sin, weeps incessantly for my, 387b
when, shall be no more, 584a
where, abounded, 1059b
who tell us love can die, 427b
without intending, 66b
world of, 853b
worst, towards fellow creatures, 764b
your, will find you out, 1025b
Sinai notes from, or Olympus, 925a
Sinais climb, 408b
climb and know it not, 600a
Sinament and ginger, 232a
Sincere, love is swift, pious, 83b
made a friend, 558a
of soul, 315a
officious innocent, 337b
person with whom I may be, 502a
Sincerest laughter, 467a
Sincerity, rectitude and, of actions, 870a
touchstone of, 370b
wrought in sad, 503a
Sinews of affairs are cut, 26a
of peace, 872a
of the soul, 244a
of virtue, 236a
of war, 26a, 88b
riches the, of business, 26a
stiffen, 155a
Sinewy hands, 521b
hardy young man, 98a
Sinful and lewd, 973b
desires of the flesh, 1069a
games, small deceit or any, 687a
lusts of the flesh, 1069a
Sing, a little time to, 748b
a song of glory, 838a
a song of sixpence, 1017a
again with your dear voice, 469a
all a green willow, 189b
among their friends, 40a
and love, 242a
and tell old tales, 193b
another song, 660b
arms and the man I, 36b
as much beauty as they, 680b
as once he sung, 564a
at flowery work doth, 246b
away sorrow, 105a
because I must, 551b
birds began to, 1017a
birds, madrigals, 123a
birds should, 887a
by land an' sea, 821a
can, half a hymn, 845a
celebrate and, myself, 607b
clear O throstle, 852b
dance and, we are eternal, 774a
ever shall I, of thee, 529a
for their queen's delight, 780b
he didn't, to me, 922b
heav'n and nature, 303a
hey ding a ding, 163a
how charmingly sweet you, 581a
I am saddest when I, 664b
I cannot, the old songs, 645a
in a hempen string, 225a
in a strange land, 1038a
it with a spirit, 660b
knew himself to, 248b
like birds i' the cage, 193b
like the indifferent birds, 978a
long live the king, 364a
Sing me your song, 685a
more lustily, 21a
more safe I, 257a
no sad songs for me, 649b
none, so wildly well, 543b
now dead I, 968a
of a maiden, 999a
of brooks, 230a
of everything and anything, 922b
of May-poles, 230a
one of the songs of Zion, 1038a
one song for the old Kentucky home, 636a
or cease to sing, 320b
others shall, the song, 528a
paint or, or carve, 762b
praises, to God the King, 670a
pretty birds do, 213a
reason a bird can, 889b
riding's a joy, 570a
saddest when I, 485a
savageness out of a bear, 189b
sit and hear me, 384b
songs in praise of you, 96b
soul clap hands and, 827a
soul of Orpheus, 246a
still wouldst thou, 481b
strange that death, 148b
suffers little birds to, 130a
teaching simplicity to, 866a
the ancient ways, 824a
the heart to rest, 970a
the Lord's song, 1038a
thee a song in thy praise, 392b
their ancient rhymes, 586b
unto the Lord a new song, 1036b
we for love and idleness, 932b
well and laugh well, 29b
whatever is well made, 828a
willow, 190a
ye heavens, 334a
young men can, 924a
Singe, so hot that it, yourself, 210b
Singer, after death of its, 611b
and sans end, 532a
he the, passes, 639b
how to the, comes the song, 723b
idle, of an empty day, 666b
in France of old, 692b
lowly, dries one tear, 830b
none hear beside the, 432a
thou the, I the song, 683b
wait deservèd praises long, 732a
Singers, fault common to all, 40a
God sent his, 523a
love the sweetest, 981a
Singest of summer, 481a
Singeth low in every heart, 703b
Singing as they shine, 299a
best song ever sung, 848b
bird, my heart is like a, 649b
birds all year round, 681a
birds musicians, 138a
delight in, 432a
dinkey-bird goes, 747b
garland and, robes, 250a
hollaing and, anthems, 152b
hour of peace, 929a
I am sick of, 693a
I hear America, 607a
I was, all the time, 922b
in the wilderness, 531b
like an idiot, 968b
masons, 154b
mermaids, 943a

Singing, nightingales are, 952a
of birds, 1044a
praises of your deeds, 36a
songs of expectation, 664a
still dost soar, 467a
sweet, in the choir, 1004b
sweetly on a tree, 922b
there's more of, 862b
those who are, today, 681a
weather, sad or, 693a
woodthrush, 944b
Singist, as a, I am not a success, 664b
Single blessedness, 140b
bound, not reached at a, 597a
brought to land a, volume, 405a
fellow citizen, blood of a, 375b
finding, withhold a, 379b
hair, beauty draws with a, 223b, 312b
hair casts its shadow, 43b
hound, attended by a, 648a
hour of Dundee, 408a
human being, applause of a, 342b
individual namely you, 610a
irradiating word, 650a
life, married to a, 263b
life, so careless of the, 552b
man of good fortune, 428a
man plant himself on his instincts, 501a
men in barricks, 818a
nothing in the world is, 466a
spies, sorrows come not, 178a
thought, two souls with a, 5a
zealot may commence, 373b
Single-minded unperplexed, 884a
Singleness and tautness, 946a
Singling him out from the herd, 651b
Singly, good things not to be had, 431a
Sings a lasting song, 827b
another bird, better, 222a
at grave-making, 178b
each song twice over, 568b
for his supper, 1016a
his sweet ode, 854a
in his boat on the bay, 549b
in me, no more, 962a
lark at heaven's gate, 204a
nightly, the staring owl, 134a
so, man, 485b
someone, about the sky, 427b
soul and body, 148b
the tune without words, 646b
to one clear harp, 551b
Singular and perpetual charm, 681a
prosperity, 516b
Singularity, trick of, 165b
Sinit, enforce th' rules iv th', 837a
sthrong arm men iv th', 835a
Sink a navy, 211b
beneath the shock, 455b
can't afford to, 819a
half his present repute, 600b
into the heart, 4a
make heavy weather but not, 957a
my yacht, 975a
of uncertainty and error, 272b
or swim, 819a
or swim live or die, 443a
this ship, 47b
unrespective, 181b
Sinking, alacrity in, 180b
down into inferiority, 442a
Sinking in thy last long sleep, 377b
ship, rats desert a, 50a
someone is, today, 755a
star, follow knowledge like a, 548a
Sinks and I am ready to depart, 432a
fight her till she, 441b
the day-star, 249b
Sinlessness, health, and immortality, 616b
Sinn'd, more, against than sinning, 191b
Sinned, in Adam's fall we, 1000b
incessantly, 846b
Sinner, hate the sin but love the, 625b
hungry, 459b
it or saint it, 314b
mercy on the, 947a
of his memory, 209a
or no I know not, 1058a
prayer that reforms the, 616b
saint a dead, 714a
too weak to be a, 203a
vilest, may return, 303a
Sinners, God and, reconciled, 334b
how many po', 738b
if, entice thee, 1038a
lift hands, 84a
miserable, 1068b
pass vividly down the ages, 857b
publicans and, 1052b
standeth in the way of, 1032a
to repentance, 1052a
unrepentant old, 960a
we are, all, 125b
Sinneth, doeth good and, not, 1043a
Sinning, more sinn'd against than, 191b
Sinon said come of it what may, 48b
Sin's sharp ez a bamboo-brier, 738b
Sins are all committed, 660b
be all my, remember'd, 175a
be as scarlet, 1045a
broken-hearted for his, 763b
compound for, 238b
deadly, bought in tins, 993b
do not weep for their, 608a
enough in his own life, 264a
God may forgive, 507b
love covereth all, 1039a
manifold, and wickedness, 1068a
multitude of, 1064a
not for the, committed, 712a
of the fathers, 18a
oldest, 154a
other, only speak, 82b
remission of, 1055a
season of snows and, 691b
that tarnish whore and thief, 804b
they are inclined to, 238b
two cardinal, 927b
were scarlet, 849b
Sinuous shells of pearly hue, 411a
Sioux, little Indian, or Crow, 750b
Sip and twitter, 477a
can't be tasted in a, 577a
had a, of it once, 577a
my life-blood seemed to, 421b
where my own did hope to, 381b
Sipped brandy and water gayly, 396a
no sup, 685a
Sipping punch some sipping tea, 404b
sit idly, my beer, 664a
Sips, fly that, treacle is lost, 308b
Sir Bulwer Lytton, 494a
Christopher Wren, 878b
Critic good day, 587a
James Barrie, 950b
Jenkin Grout, 1014b
John, sail of, 626a
Lancelot, 547b
Oracle, 143a
Paris, that he not be a, 98a
Patrick Spens, 1011b
Richard Grenville, 556a
Roger made reflections, 301a
Thomas Browne to Defoe, 751b
Walter responsible for war, 676b
Sire of fame, toil is the, 17b
son degenerates from the, 4a
Sired by a hurricane, 676a
Siren, song of the, 117a
Sirens, what song the, sang, 241b
Sires, ages of your, 620b
at old Thermopylae, 583b
green graves of your, 462b
heroic, 287a
holy faith that warmed our, 535a
Sires' age was worse, 39a
Sirius, brilliance of, 704b
Siroc-wither'd plain, 543b
Sis Cow, 738b
Sisera, fought against, 1026b
with the hammer she smote, 1026b
Sister Anne see any one coming, 1005b
barren, 140b
calls me Will, 747b
flood of tears, 129a
good night, 848b
ministering angel my, be, 179a
moon is my, 848b
never praise a sister to a, 813b
shouts with his, at play, 549b
shut my little, in, 911a
Sidney's, 230a
we have a little, 1045a
woman, still gentler, 311b, 391b
Sisterhood of the Nymphs, 36b
Sister's, aunt's charwoman's, son, 1008b
erring, shame, 455a
husband's niece, 660a
Sisters, all the, virtuous, 1013b
dear, men with, 489a
death and night, 609b
his cousins and his aunts, 682a
Three, 144a
twa, sat in a bour, 1012b
two, by the goal are set, 415b
under their skins, 818b
wayward, depart in peace, 450b
weird, 198b
Sistine Madonna, paint the, 955b
Sit and drink with me, 848b
and fancy things, 877b
and hear hollow compliments, 259b
and hold high converse, 327b
and play with similes, 407b
and sit a thousand years, 881b
and spit for us, 29b
at the gate of the temple, 924a

Sit attentive to own applause, 319a
beside my lonely fire, 645a
by the fire and spin, 1016b
close and silently, 102b
do not, down on a bushel, 72b
down and taste my meat, 232b
down good fellow, 688a
dread and fear of kings, 146a
every man under his vine, 1049b
here on and off for days, 656b
I, alone at present, 651a
in clouds and mock us, 153a
in middle of her web, 102b
in my bones, 419a
in stand in and walk in, 632b
like grandsire, 143a
lingering here, 272a
little sorrows, and weep, 386a
on the busy quay, 852a
on two stools, 88a
shame ashamed to, 137a
so I did, and eat, 232b
strength is to, still, 1046b
such as, in darkness, 1036b
teach us to, still, 944b
the cure is not to, still, 820a
thee down sorrow, 132b
though I, down now, 511b
upon the ground, 139b
Sits and smiles on the night, 385b
as one new-risen, 130b
grim death, 254b
high in people's hearts, 166b
love, down to the banquet, 668a
on his bottom, 101a
on his horse, 147b
on these dark battlements, 397a
spirit, in a foggy cloud, 198a
unrepentant, and grins, 763b
where God, all the year, 867a
wind, in that corner, 157b
Sitteth in seat of scornful, 1032a
on the right hand of God, 1068a
Sitting, as cheap, as standing, 296b
at receipt of custom, 1052a
audience looks, 304a
by desolate streams, 730a
cursed him in, 451b
in a place never sat before, 975b
in a pleasant shade, 220a
in the shade, 821a
pity, in clouds, 137a
rapt soul, 246a
raven still is, 545a
under glassy cool wave, 248a
Situation, beautiful for, 1034b
excellent, 754b
most dangerous, 967b
new social, 920b
posterity can hardly trace the, 353a
we hoped to change unimportant, 856a
Situations, appreciate droll, 744a
Six and seven, everything at, 78b
counties overhung with smoke, 667a
days shalt thou labour, 585a, 1024b
days, world was made in, 399a
days' work, 257b
feet of earth, 805b
foot of ground, 564a
honest serving-men, 819b
hours in sleep, 110b
hundred pounds a year, 320a
Six hundred, rode the, 553b
impossible things, 659a
inches long, thoughts are, 984b
men of Indostan, 588a
months' oblivion, 697a
or seven senses, 924b
Richmonds in the field, 128b
rise at, dine at ten, 498a
weeks to frost, 957b
Sixes and sevens, 78b
Sixpence all too dear, 187b
crooked, 1019a
I give thee, 401a
lucky, in her shoe, 1008a
sing a song of, 1017a
thing that costs, 341a
Sixteenth, sixth birthday and the, 910a
Sixth age shifts, 161b
birthday and the sixteenth, 910a
sense, money is like a, 875a
ward, American nation in the, 833b
Sixty diamond minutes, 484a
men retired for a year, 744a
minutes an hour, 980b
years, I'm growing old I've, 615a
years of age, men above, 744a
Sixty-first minute, 777b
Sixtyfold, some, 1052b
Size is not grandeur, 633b
no virtue goes with, 506a
of cities nor the crops, 507b
of pots of ale, 238a
of the lie, 951b
Sizes, anguish of all, 233a
symmetry of their, 12a
Skating over thin ice, 502b
Skeleton, found it a, 444a
Skeptic blows have beat upon, 681b
side, 316b
Skeptical age, skepticism of a, 701a
Skepticism, bad digestion inclines one to, 773b
luxury of, 728a
of a skeptical age, 701a
wise, 602b
Sketch, began to, a face, 717b
Skewered through with office-pens, 579b
Skie falth, 88b
Skies, air earth and, 407a
all the, were sunshine, 756b
altar reach the, 402b
are a trifle bluer, 862b
are blue, 467b
are not cloudy all day, 730b
cancelled, 960b
change their, above them, 815b
charm from the, 464b
climb'st the, 115b
cloudless climes and starry, 456a
commercing with the, 246a
common people of the, 213a
distant deeps or, 387a
double-darken gloomy, 602a
forehead of the frowning, 102b
hurled gods out of their, 266b
join the triumph of the, 334b
ladder to the, 114b
laughter shakes the, 3b
mansions in the, 303a
many a message from the, 393a
morning, books and my food, 751b
my canopy the, 316a
Skies, new earths and, and seas, 591a
now, are skies, 988a
O beautiful for spacious, 781a
of couple-colour, 724a
of ould Kilkinny, 859b
other, be just as blue, 687b
peace beneath our western, 970b
rais'd a mortal to the, 280b
rend th' affrighted, 312b
setting in his western, 277a
some inmate of the, 6b
spirit in the, may bloom, 436b
stars are in the quiet, 510a
statures touch the, 647a
steelyards of the, 771b
summer, are darkly blue, 509b
sweet sleep from blissful, 547a
they were ashen and sober, 545b
twitters from the quiet, 742a
'twixt the marsh and the, 716b
vaulted, 597b
wind cloud and changing, 471a
Skiff, fragile, attains the shore, 699b
with the current glide, 326b
Skill, adorning but a barb-rous, 267a
and judgment thrown away, 347a
author's, to give, 806a
diligence and, 337a
game of, or chance, 776a
God gives, 596a
honour no, in surgery, 151b
in curing, 28b
intellectual taste or, 505a
is greatest, 42b
little, in antiquity, 120b
love and pride beyond mere, 773a
parson own'd his, 356b
sharpens our, 361b
simple truth his utmost, 213a
strength and, 409a
to conceal one's skill, 265b
to him that can get it, 274b
woman's rarest, 887a
Skill'd to retire, 259a
Skilled in polite phrases and poses, 644a
in works of both languages, 39a
Prometheus, 39a
Skillful archer miss his aim, 42a
in its own defence, 652b
in the wars, 271b
man a different integration, 976b
way you hide your claws, 842b
Skillfulest arithmetician, 592b
Skim, in airy rings they, the heath, 309a
milk masquerades as cream, 682b
Skimble-skamble stuff, 151a
Skimming, dancing flirting, along, 632a
Skin, after my, worms destroy this body, 1031a
and bone, 103a
and bones and hymn-book, 517a
and exhaust the land, 779b
arm impregnably the, 506a
bristles, 788a
colour loves and, 215b
come off with a whole, 104b
deep, beauty's but, 212b
drum made of his, 221b

Skin, Ethiopian change his, 1048a
fog-colored, 940a
for skin, 1029b
hyena, 871b
lion's, will not reach, 55a
of an innocent lamb, 125b
of my teeth, 1031a
of the man of letters, 651a
of your cheek will tan, 793b
rabbit, 1016b
rip off his, 1006b
skull beneath the, 943b
smooth and sleek, 54b
the wolf was wearing, 10b
tint of, 812b
white as leprosy, 421b
Skin-deep, colours that are but, 212b
Skinny notice of your birth, 995a
Skins, sisters under their, 818b
Skinside is the inside, 855a
Skip, learns to, dance and kneel, 61a
refuse to, in unison, 707b
Skipped like rams, 1037a
Skipper had taken his little daughter, 521b
hire out as the, 894a
stormed and tore his hair, 587a
Skirmish fought near Marathon, 972b
of wit, 157a
Skirt, clinging to her, 915a
eternal frost, 423a
Skirts, caught at God's, 569b
no one ever lifted my, 61b
of happy chance, 552b
Skittish, unstaid and, 164b
Skittles, beer and, 625a
Skugg lies snug, 331a
Skulking among the cook-shops, 66a
Skull, ashy the tall, 947a
beneath the skin, 943b
of a lawyer, 178b
of life, 901a
place of a, 1055a
poor fellow's. 426b
Skunk cabbages, 891b
Sky, above world is stretched the, 961b
admitted to that equal, 316a
against a pearl-gray, 917a
all the milky, 824b
and sea and land, 787b
and sea, trouble concerns, 51a
banners flout the, 194a
beneath what, 808b
black in the blue of the, 630b
blue ethereal, 299a
bridal of earth and, 232a
bright reversion in the, 313b
changes when they are wives, 162b
clear upper, 443b
commonplace, 734a
complexion of the, 139b
could not enfold it, 789a
diamond in the, 442b
droop'd in the western, 609b
earth and, stand presently, 814a
earth and the, 889a
earth waters and, 287a
empty, 825a
every, has its beauty, 775a
far far out of reach, 609b
fill, with black clouds, 39b
flaming from th' eternal, 252a
Sky, flushing round a summer, 328b
forehead of the morning, 249b
glad that the, is blue, 764a
God's blue, 796a
high about us in the, 786a
inverted bowl they call the, 533a
is changed, 453b
is filled with stars, 525a
is low clouds are mean, 647b
is red, 1053a
keep one parent from the, 319b
late discovered earth and early, 934b
lonely sea and the, 895b
lonesome place against the, 756a
lose itself in the, 572a
milky way i' the, 261b
moving moon went up the, 422a
music shall untune the, 278b
need of the, 808b
no limits but the, 104a
none knew color of, 852b
November's, chill and drear, 414a
nursling of the, 466b
on his back, 589a
only one is shining in the, 405b
out of the, as I came through, 631b
pie in the, 1009a
prisoners call the, 769b
publish yourselves to the, 716a
rainbow in the, 406a
rides down the, 332b
rules the southern, 813a
sea rising nor, clouding, 721b
sea-line meets the, 909b
sheriffs in de, 758b
shoulder the, my lad, 787a
silence in the starry, 410b
someone sings about the, 427b
soul is larger than the, 483b
split the, in two, 961b
stars gem the, 686a
stars of the, 777a
steal across the, 664a
sunshine shall light the, 584a
take our love together to some, 712a
tears of the, 324a
tea-tray in the, 442b, 656b
though the, fall, 241a
through the boundless, 470b
under that benign, 592a
under the clear, 583b
wanderings of the, 37b
what a scowl of cloud, 575a
what if, were to fall, 32b
whole against the, 884a
wide and starry, 751a
wind and, were always fair, 302a
windows of the, 329a
wind-swept, 815a
witchery of soft blue, 404a
woods against a stormy, 470a
yon clouded, 509b
you were the, 988a
your goal the, 1008b
Skye, over the sea to, 781b
Skyey influences, 184b
Skyline is a promise, 897b
Sky-pointing, lone, tree, 622b
Sky-robes spun out of Iris' woof, 247a
Sky's the limit, 104a
Slack, every stitch takes up its, 977b
love observing me grow, 232b
Slackening, care for external things is, 701b
Slacks, thirst for greatness, 942b
Slag, grossness and the, 609a
Slain a thousand men, 1026b
all whom war hath, 217b
another fair and learn'd, 230a
brothers sons and kindred, 266b
by arrows of early frost, 634b
can never do that's, 69a
care little, 12b
consent to be, 32a
crippled and palsied and, 877a
frosts are, 691b
hast thou, the Jabberwock, 657b
he that is in battle, 69a
here lies the county, 138a
his thousands, 1027b
honour those they have, 618b
in your country's wars, 129b
slew the, 280a
tens o' thousands has, 390b
the Earl of Murray, 1013a
think he is slain, 506b
with him is beauty, 131a
wounded but not, 1012a
Slander lives upon succession, 129a
loves a shining mark, 637a
one to, you, 679a
vindication against, 541b
whose edge is sharper, 204a
Slanderous tongues, 159a
Slang, pleasant effervescent, 828b
Slanged, sneered and, 848a
Slanted radiance fills their hollows, 892a
Slanting lines, came down in, 650a
silver line, 961b
Slap, gave himself a hard, 10a
Slash of the rain, 793b
Slashed, she whipped him she, him, 1019b
Slaughter, if we must, 583b
lamb to the, 1047b
like sheep to the, 367a
no fratricidal, 737a
ox goeth to the, 1038b
plunder, steal, 63b
through, to a throne, 349a
Slaughter'd saints, 251b
Slaughtering, crime of, whole peoples, 47b
Slaughters a thousand waiting, 207b
of the race, 706a
Slav Teuton Kelt, 556b
Slave, armor's, 574a
as I would not be a, 537b
beauty not a, to purpose, 981a
dreads like the meanest, 314a
for bare necessities, 739b
for livelihood, 911b
frees her, again, 1000b
giving freedom to the, 540b
half, and half free, 537b
he who would be no, 538b
in his father's stead, 652b
meant them for a, 458b
of words, 473b
passion's, 175b
prisoner make but not a, 268a
rogue and peasant, am I, 174a
save Union without freeing any, 539b

Slave to its animosity, 367a
to no sect, 304a, 318a
to some poor hind, 6b
to thousands, 188a
trade, commonly called the, 329b
whatever day makes man a, 6b
wretched, 156a
Slaverie, chains and, 394a
Slavery, arguing for, 542b
choose, or death, 299b
economical relations of, 499b
great fortune is a great, 48a
hundred years of, remitted, 740a
ignorance is the only, 662b
intellectuals will deserve, 900b
is but half abolished, 557a
opponents of, 537b
price of chains and, 369a
save or destroy, 539b
they can have anywhere, 360b
thou art a bitter draught, 347a
where elections end, begins, 368a
Slaves, at the mill with, 259b
Britons never will be, 328b
cannot breathe in England, 364a
creed of, 255b
five-and-thirty black, 780b
howe'er contented, 363a
if any should be, 542a
instead of masters of men, 783b
land of, 458b
make, of the rest, 334b
makes, of men, 464b
man wills us, 371b
master mistress and two, 714a
mechanic, 201b
of some defunct economist, 925b
of the lamp, 655a
religion of, and taskmasters, 840b
save Union by freeing all, 539b
so cruelly treated, 517a
that send them flying, 132a
to dreams, 949b
to one man, 58a
to their gilded show, 491a
tyrants and, 355a
voluntarily submit to be, 334b
who fear to speak, 599b
Slay, death cannot, 781a
in no wise, it, 1028a
kiss with peace not, 887a
men that conquer and, 809a
their foes and lift them high, 631b
Slayer, red, 506b
Slayeth, envy, the silly one, 1030a
Slays, war its thousands, 366b
war never, a bad man, 15b
Sleave, ravell'd, of care, 196b
Sleek with ease and home-keeping habits, 54b
with good keeping, 41a
Sleek-headed men, 166b
Sleekit cowrin tim'rous beastie, 390a
Sleep, a little, a little slumber, 1038b
after battle, is best, 667a
after-dinner's, 184b
among the lonely hills, 410b
an act or two, 212b
and a forgetting, 408a
and be glad, 692b
and death two twins, 5a
and lazy ease, 98a
as nice as women, 261b
as they sleep, 693a
azure-lidded, 481a
balmy, 305a
beauty bright, 386a
before Death, 60a
beneath the shadows, 662a
beneath these weeds, 845a
both when we wake and, 256a
brief period of, 766b
brother of death, 7a
calls us from our, 449b
cannot break his, 531b
care-charmer, 122a
Cawdor shall, no more, 196b
city of, 820a
dear sleep, 500a
death and his brother, 464b
death is a, 693a
death is an eternal, 23a, 396a
death's twin-brother, 7a
deep and dreamless, 669b
deep, to fall upon Adam, 1021b
dewy-feather'd, 246b
downy, death's counterfeit, 197a
dream with the first, 736b
during a prosperous period, 344b
everything but, 694a
exposition of, 142a
first sweet, of night, 466b
folding of the hands to, 1038b
for once and soundly, 703b
friend of woe, 427b
full of sweet dreams, 478b
garden of, 695b
gentle, 153b
get a nice quiet, 843b
give their readers, 321b
giveth his beloved, 518a, 1037b
Glamis hath murder'd, 196b
God giveth His belovèd, 633a
gray and full of, 96b
great gift of, 742a
happy, 84b
herd that only, and freed, 177b
holy spirit blessed soul, 547b
hour friendliest to, 256b
hour's, before midnight, 234b
hypocrites in our, 435a
I cannot, a wink, 319b
I wouldn't, I wouldn't wash, 881b
if an endless, He wills, 633a
ignominy, with thee, 152a
in dull cold marble, 211b
in peace, 129b
in restless waves, 742b
in soot I, 385a
in the corner of a churchyard, 361b
in the dark, 429b
in the land they made free, 662a
in the night, 386a
in the president's chair, 1005a
in the shade, 438a
is a death, 241a
is as forward as hives, 989a
is good but death is better, 486b
it is a gentle thing, 422a
lay me down in peace to, 451a
lay me down to take my, 1000b
life is rounded with a, 210a
like a strong man after, 250b
Macbeth does murder, 196b
Sleep, medicine thee to that sweet, 188b
miles to go before I, 880b
most things, lying, 233a
music that brings sweet, 547a
must have passed it in my, 736a
neither night nor day, 194a
neither slumber nor, 1037b
night to do with, 247a
nights with, 156a
no more, 196b
no small art is to, 726b
not dream not, 591b
O magic, 478b
of a labouring man, 1042b
of death, 174b
of one everlasting night, 35a
old and grey and full of, 824a
on O brave-hearted, 902b
on their, may rise light, 695b
one short, past, 217b
or rise again, 12b
out of his, to sterte, 80a
out this great gap of time, 200a
perpetual of, 968b
perverse as human nature, 989b
plough deep while sluggards, 330b
prince of, 863a
purr myself to, with thunder, 676a
quiet, and a sweet dream, 896a
sank brooding to, 704b
shall our gratitude, 401a
shall we, after all, 693a
silent in primeval, 628a
sinking in thy last long, 377a
six hours in, 110b
slippered, 968b
softly eagle forgotten, 902b
some must, 176a
son of sable night, 122a
sons of Edward, 128a
sooner to, 598a
soul's eternal, 383a
soundly as slave, 156a
such as, o' nights, 166b
suffer him to, 1042b
sup at six, at ten, 498a
sweetly tender heart, 547b
thank God for, 796b
that knits up ravell'd sleave, 196b
the brave, 351b
the sleep of death, 389a
the sleep that knows not breaking, 415a
thegither at the foot, 392b
third of life is passed in, 459b
those who, in earth, 471b
three weeks on end, 882b
time enough to, 785b
timely dew of, 255b
to be in bed and, not, 974b
to die to, no more, 174b
to mine eyes, 1037b
to wake, 575b
tremendous lie of, 968b
universal vanquisher, 14b
unseasonable and immoderate, 338a
unwilling, 477b
upon a golden bed, 827b
vision between a, 691b
wakeful man's, 598b
was aery light, 256b
we shall not, 860b
we shall not all, 1061b
when you in your cloak, 616a

Sleep which ow'dst yesterday, 188b
while mortals, 669b
will never lie, 136a
without a wink of, 104a
wrestle against, 561a
Sleepe in quiet grave, 113a
Sleeper, waken a, 759a
Sleepers in that quiet earth, 592a
Sleepers', seven, den, 215a
Sleepin' a li'l, 804a
Sleepiness, took a swim to keep off, 676b
Sleeping, all are, on the hill, 845a
and eating, 23a
and the dead are as pictures, 196b
but never dead, 599a
cursed him in, 451a
dogs lie, 579b
growing when ye're, 415b
if, wake, 662a
innocence, dream of, 649a
love that was, 992b
mourn upon thy bed, 693b
some, kill'd, 139b
try by, what it is to die, 241a
wakened us from, 938b
when she died, 487b
within my orchard, 172b
world, curtain her, 464b
Sleeping-car, first struggle with a, 696b
Sleeping-cars, cognominators of, 800b
Sleepless Eremite, nature's patient, 479b
nights, never so many, 558b
soul that perished, 406b
to give readers sleep, 321b
vigilance, energy and, 540b
watches of the night, 526a
Sleeps a happy warrior, 924b
creation, 305b
here, in peace, 1014a
in continual noise, 690a
in dust, 237a, 290b
Leviathan, or swims, 257a
moonlight, upon this bank, 147a
the crimson petal, 551a
the pride of former days, 438a
upon his watch, 359a
well who knows not, 43b
where, that promise now, 673b
where the high winds blow, 485b
while my pretty one, 550a
Sleep-walking on that silver wall, 992b
Sleepy and proud, 946b
Sleepy-head, let's to bed says, 1017a
Sleepytown express, 864a
Sleet, iron, of arrowy shower, 350a
or stifling snow, 567a
stood before the iron, 520a
Sleeve, laughing in your, 381a
laughing up her, 270a
wear his liver on his, 988b
wear my heart upon my, 186a
Sleeveless some and shirtless others, 322a
Sleigh, way to carry the, 498b
Sleigh-bells, ghost of, 880a
Sleight, tricks by, of hand, 298a
Slender debt to nature's paid, 231b
Slender guarantee for being right, 534a
tops close against the sky, 488a
waist confin'd, 242a
Slenderly and meanly, 1067b
fashioned so, 489a
Slep, god of, 77b
Slepe or wake or rome or ryde, 81b
Slepen al night with open yë, 79a
weder for to, inne, 78b
Slept and dreamed, 587b
if you have not, 505b
in peace, 211b
on an island, 969a
one wink, 104a
passion, 335b
resembled my father as he, 196b
there fifty-seven years, 70b
Slepyng hound, 78b
Sleveless errand, 91b
Slew, as he was ambitious I, him, 168a
at his death, 1027a
the slain, 280a
'twas on a tree they, Him, 717a
Slice, how thin you, it, 864b
S'ices for the little ones, 564a
Slide Kelly slide, 1005b
let the world, 90b
no foot shall, 1008b
soul into the boughs does, 269a
Slight for the hereafter, 567a
me when I woo, 229a
not what's near, 17a
Slighted shepherd's trade, 248b
Slightest folly, 160a
Slim and crooked but personal, 718a
Lady Jane was tall and, 451a
Slime and pitch, 1023b
Slimier slime, 938a
Slimy things did crawl, 421b
Sling and with a stone, 1027b
in my pocket, 370a
Slings and arrows of fortune, 174b
Slinks out of the race, 250b
Slip, blue trip, 645a
giving his enemies the, 345b
if I, thou dost not fall, 595b
into their graves, 650b
Judas had given them the, 293a
let, the dogs of war, 168a
let the world, 90b
many a, 'twixt cup and lip, 223a
short sheets that, 959a
Slipped from my hold, 663a
from politics to puns, 499b
in three blessings, 403a
Slipper, stroked down with a, 32a
well-worn, 535a
Slipper'd pantaloon, 161b
Slippered sleep, softer than, 968b
Slippers, same old, 788b
shuffle about in little, 812a
Slippery one, one by, 575a
smooth, faithless, 883b
stands upon, place, 148a
that fear's as bad, 204a
words are, 697b
Slipping the smooth oil, 49a
Slips from the full heart, 42a
greyhounds in, 155a
lips would keep from, 737a
when one, off rest follow, 641a
Slithy toves, brillig and, 657b
Slits thin-spun life, 249a
Slogan, the homily the, and the ad, 996a
throw the rascals in, 986b
Slogans are opiates for the conscience, 965a
Slogardye a-night, 80a
Slop over, weakness is to, 664b
Slope laughs with white and red, 624a
reclimb the, 37a
through darkness up to God, 552b
upward and the downward, 752a
Slopes of hell, 891a
shadows move over, 37a
Sloping into brooks, 448a
Slop-pail, woman with a, 725a
Sloth, peaceful, not peace, 254a
resty, 204a
Slothful man saith there is a lion, 1041a
swollen, ease, 779a
Slouches towards Bethlehem, 826b
Slough, name of the, was Despond, 274a
Slovenly unhandsome corpse, 149b
Slow, aged and poor and, 760a
and horrible death, 794a
and moving finger, 189b
and silent stream, 254a
as tardy as too, 136b
be not, to visit sick, 1066a
but sure, 234b
deep trees, 968b
doubt is, to clear, 572a
drip the seconds, 992b
I am, of speech, 1024a
learn to read, 273a
length along, drags its, 311a
Meander's margent green, 247a
northern thought is, 570b
of study, 141a
pomp, 467b
progress, long-continued, 531a
rises worth, 335b
silent walk, 706b
sort of country, 658a
spondee stalks, 423b
tarry a while says, 1017a
to anger, 1039b
to smite, 471b
to speak slow to wrath, 1064a
tongue, of a, 1024a
wand'ring steps and, 259a
wisely and, 136a
years, disintegration of, 899b
Slowly, comest in so, 989a
mere merit advances, 335b
pass more, 463a
slowly rase she up, 1012b
Slue, death, not him, 114b
Slug-a-bed, get up sweet, 231a
Sluggard, go to the ant thou, 1038b
voice of the, 302b
wiser in own conceit, 1041a
Sluggards, plough deep while sleep, 330b
Sluggish at rousing thee, 67b
mind, 739a
Sluggishness of matter, 883a
Slug-horn to my lips I set, 192a
Slug-ye'er-spouse is internaytional spoort, 837a
Slumber, a little sleep a little, 1038b

Slumber, abbots purple, 322a
death is, 465a
did my spirit seal, 405b
grief brings a deeper, 665b
honey-heavy dew of, 167a
I must, again, 302b
in its bosom, 470b
lie still and, 302b
love itself shall, 468b
meat nor drink nor, 963a
neither, nor sleep, 1037b
ports of, 154a
seven hours to soothing, 110b
start from her, 619b
still repel you, 911b
to mine eyelids, 1037b
Slumber'd, despair that, 255a
Slumberers, tossing like, 604b
Slumbering ages, wakens the, 494b
fair, disturb not my, 393a
thoughts at that time, 241b
world, 305b
Slumber's chain has bound me, 439b
Slumbers beneath the ashes, 243b
in the shell, 396b
of the virtuous man, 300a
pleasing dreams and, light, 415a
soul is dead that, 521a
unquiet, 592a
Slumb'ring on its own right arm, 477b
rouse, morn, 245a
Sly normal lurch, 587a
tough and devilish, 578b
Smack and tang of elemental things, 756a
of age, 152b
Smack'd of noyance or unrest, 328b
Smale, manye, maken a greet, 82b
foweles maken melodye, 79a
Small and white and clean, 667a
beer, 125b, 187a
beginnings, 229b
cannot reach the, 113b
change, glory's, 496b
cheer and great welcome, 129a
choice in rotten apples, 130a
circle of a wedding-ring, 298b
clumsy feet of April, 969a
coin of great value, 57a
company, multitude or, 1066b
compare great things with, 36a
deserts are, 262b
dim noises thousand-fold, 979a
drop of ink, 458b
dust of the balance, 1047a
elves coats, 141b
experience grows, 130a
for its age, 69b
gilded fly, 193a
great ones devoured the, 203b
great vulgar and the, 267b
grey coffee-pot, 934a
grind exceeding, 234b
habits well pursued, 376b
hardly anything so, 442b
his eyes are, 918a
histories, writers of, 336b
hot bird, 747a
house and large garden, 267a
interest, lending at, 341a
it is so, a thing, 620b
Latin and less Greek, 219b
life's, things, 602b
lives whose range is very, 670a
Small lost rafts, thoughts like, 893a
model of barren earth, 139b
moon lightens more, 721a
much you get is, 630a
nations, liberties of, 771a
needle's eye, 140b
number of really good books, 782a
of all human hearts endure, 337b
one a strong nation, 1047b
one, candle, 229b
one, spot a continent, 654a
percentage will profit, 775a
pitchers have wyde eares, 94a
planet, swift like a, 772a
potatoes and few in a hill, 814b
potatoes we all are, 645a
rain down can rain, 999a
sands make the mountain, 305a
seeds of moments, 797a
service is true service, 412a
showers last long, 138b
solved when it was, 912b
still, voice, 1029a
sweet courtesies of life, 346b
talk dies in agonies, 466b
there is no great and no, 316b
things, day of, 1049b
things make base men, 125b
things, of all, 847a
thy strength is, 1040b
trifle of wives, 144b
vices do appear, 193a
Small-endians, big-endians and, 295b
Smaller end, break eggs at the, 295b
fleas, flea hath, 296a
liked you better, 945b
made it, with their art, 979a
Smallest allowance for ignorance, 633b
chance, 883b
current coin, 714a
effort is not lost, 584b
magnitude, star of, 254b
orb, 147a
success in even the, matter, 68b
Smallish, light and, box, 754a
Small-knowing soul, 132b
Small-town soul, 987a
Smart, girls that are so, 307b
love and all its, 500a
shall, for it, 1039a
some will, for it, 159a
Smarts for what dog has done, 332b
so little as a fool, 318b
Smell a rat, 106b
ancient and fish-like, 209b
and taste of things, 855a
blood of a British man, 192b
lost sea, 944b
of bread and butter, 457a
of old clothes, 938b
sweet and blossom in dust, 237a
sweet keen, 640b
to a turf of fresh earth, 243b
villanous, 180b
worse than weeds, 206a
would, as sweet, 135a
Smelleth the battle afar off, 1032a
Smells, April and May, 180b
earth, regeneration, 639a
fragrance, to heaven, 330a
like gangrene, 886b
Smells not of itself but thee, 219a
to heaven, 176b
wet nose for, 859a
wooingly here, 195a
Smelt, heaviest ore of the body, 931b
of the lamp, 57a
Smil'd at the dame, 386a
smoothing raven down till it, 247b
Spain's chivalry away, 459b
Smile, affliction may, again, 132b
and a shake of the hand, 943b
and be a villain, 173a
and let my son go cheerily, 893a
and lost in dreaming, 486b
at claims of long descent, 547a
calm thou mayst, 377b
Cambridge people rarely, 938a
dwells a little longer, 862b
ear nor glance nor, 464a
early-Gothic, 805a
falls heavily, 943a
forget and, 649b
fortune, once more, 191a
fortune's golden, 391a
from her bright eyes, 266b
gleam of her own dying, 467b
glory made the sages, 458b
good warm sunny, 514a
hear with a disdainful, 348a
if we do meet again, 169a
in her eye, 485a
is sweetest ever seen, 484b
Julia's lips do, 230a
look backwards with a, 305b
loving, will surely hail, 657b
make languor, 319b
make the learned, 311a
moved to, at anything, 166b
of Christian charity, 808a
of God, 612a
of love, 387b
on Casey's face, 807b
on her lips, 414b
one vast substantial, 578a
only one, alone, 388a
share the good man's, 356a
shone over his face, 566a
skull of life showed through its, 901a
smile smile, 906b
smiled a kind of sickly, 687a
social, 348a
that was childlike, 686b
that won't come off, 847b
till rainbows span it, 630b
to those who hate me, 456b
too wicked for a, 423a
upon fingers' ends, 154b
vain tribute of a, 413b
was not meant to be seen, 884a
we would aspire to, 211a
when you call me that, 795a
when you gave her a, 597a
which is not a grin, 773b
whole world seems to, 284b
with intent to do mischief, 221b
you'll often have to, 737a
Smiled, all around thee, 377b
and the shadows departed, 707b
at me you, but unbeguiled, 546b
on my birth have, 442b
sat back and, 794a
to think God's greatness, 518b
until she, on me, 483b

Smiles all other maids' surpass, 383a
and languish'd air, 384b
and tears, 192b
becks and wreathèd, 245a
charmed it with, and soap, 659b
flower that, today, 230b, 469a
full of, 25a
his emptiness betray, 319b
kissed into, again, 686a
of joy tears of woe, 440a
of other maidens, 483b
on our beginnings, 36b
peace is crowned with, 271b
seldom he, 166b
sits and, on the night, 385b
smile of, 388a
still, which lie deeper, 472b
sweet strains or pensive, 503a
the robb'd that, 186b
the tears, 439b
to those who love you less, 440a
welcome ever, 182a
when fortune, 118a
while fortune, 43a
wife, and lets it go, 792b
Smilest, thou, and art still, 619a
Smiling and beautiful countryside, 782a
angels with pensive looks, 490b
at grief, 164b
crouched low and, 968b
damned villain, 173a
destructive man, 291a
from world's great snare, 201a
not always, 535a
of fortune beguiling, 343b
the boy fell dead, 569b
Smily round the lips, 601a
Smirch'd complexion, 155a
Smirk, serious and the, 576b
Smite all the firstborn, 1024a
baseness we will, 845b
ready to, once, 249b
slow to, 471b
thee by day, 1037b
thee on thy right cheek, 1051a
Smiteth a man so that he die, 1025a
Smith a mighty man is he, 521b
Cap'n John, 893b
his name was, 717a
would have rejoiced Sydney, 651b
Smithy of my soul, 916b
village, 521b
Smitten with our own feathers, 11b
Smoke an' divilmint, 859b
and stir of this dim spot, 246b
by the cigars they, 837b
chimneys consume their, 474a
cities fouled by, 853a
consume his own, 475b
consume your own, 474a, 743b
crackled and gone up in, 790a
death the sable, 454b
fires that, 959a
good cigar is a, 813a
hearthfire, against sky, 956a
is only smoke to me, 804a
more gentle than, 498a
no fire without, 94a
no good in emitting, 475b
of his pipe, 802a
pipe to, in cold weather, 377b
six counties overhung with, 667a
Smoke stack, salt-caked, 896b
stupefying incense, 570b
that so gracefully curl'd, 437b
thin, without flame, 706b
w'at you gwine do wid de, 739a
Smoked all their lives, 841b
my last cigar, 615b
Smoke-filled room in some hotel, 793b
Smokes a fifty-cent cigar, 911b
wretcheder one is more one, 665a
Smokin' hot, w'en de stew is, 859b
Smoking flax shall he not quench, 1047a
room, found first a, 844b
Smoky, populous and, city, 466b
Smooth, airy masses and, 432a
and sleek, skin that is, 54b
as monumental alabaster, 190a
five, stones, 1027b
its way through the world, 323b
large and, and round, 426b
make the road, 346b
oil, slipping the, 49a
path, that leadeth to danger, 131a
runs the water, 111a
safe and, of heart, 968a
slippery faithless, 883b
the bed of death, 319b
the ice, 148a
true love never did run, 1401a
Smooth-lipped shell, 411a
Smooth-running, clicking clean, 897b
Smooth-shaven green, 246a
Smooth-shod if that will do, 579a
Smoothed her work and folded it, 543a
his wrinkled front, 127b
on the rolling beach, 637b
Smoother, mouth is, than oil, 1038b
pebble, finding a, 288a
than butter, 1035a
Smoothes her hair, 944a
Smoothest, streame runneth, 111a
Smoothing the raven down, 247b
Smoothly, task is, done, 248b
Smoothness, temperance that may give it, 175b
turns earth's, rough, 572a
Smooths every part which is rough, 49a
Smote in the camp of Assyrians, 456a
off his head, 1026b
rock of national resources, 444a
them hip and thigh, 1026b
Smothery, cramped up and, 677a
Smyth, General Alexander, 433b
Snaffle, they use the, 988b
Snail, creeping like, 161a
turn not pale beloved, 657a
went to kill a, 1017a
which everywhere doth roam, 217a
Snail's on the thorn, 567a
Snails, no plant-lice and, 954a
pretty feet like, 231a
snips and, 1018b
Snake, eagle or the, 815a
like a, renew winter weeds, 467a
scotch'd the, 197b
to a pig, 714a
wounded, 311a
Snakes, afraid of, 940a
gliding up and down, 501a
no, throughout the island, 342a
spotted, with double tongue, 142a
Snakeskin-titles, 979a
Snap av a finger, 821a
his suspenders, 886b
like vixens, 935a
Snapped 'em off short, 578a
Snapper-up of unconsidered trifles, 298a
Snaps, feels the master melody and, 914b
vow that binds too strictly, 555a
Snare, cruel, 109b
delusion a mockery and a, 437a
in the silken, 660a
it in a song, 892a
of the fowler, 1036a
rabbit in a, 922b
saw the, and retired, 546b
world's great, uncaught, 201a
Snares, riches are ready, 83b
traps gins and pitfalls, 564b
Snark was a boojum, 659b
Snarl and be an angry man, 988b
curled up to, and whimper, 695a
Snarling trumpets 'gan to chide, 480b
Snatch a fearful joy, 347b
me away not to return, 880a
Snatch'd kiss, hasty, 327b
Snatched lightning from heaven, 330b
spear but left shield, 383a
Snatches, ballads songs and, 684b
Snatching victuals from the table, 868b
Snaw, locks are like the, 392a
Sneaked, General Shays has, off, 389a
Sneaking, valour is, off, 381a
Sneer and jibe of cynic tribe, 888b
and laugh, 401b
of cold command, 465a
prigs to, back at, 923b
self-complacent British, 588b
solemn, 453b
teach rest to, 319a
who can refute a, 372b
yesterday's, 598a
Sneered and slanged, 848a
Sneering, I was born, 684b
substance, 811a
without, teach rest to sneer, 319a
Sneeze, good post-operative, 977b
no right to, 928a
Sneezes, beat him when he, 656b
every time he, 802a
Sneezing, cursed him in, 451b
presages by solemnly, 853b
Sneezles, wheezles and, 918a
Snew, froze or, 918a
Snicker, hold my coat and, 943a
Snicker-snack, 657b
Snickersnee, I drew my, 685a
Sniffs round the mass, 719b
Snipped off her nose, 1017a
Snips and snails, 1018b
Snob meanly admires mean things, 565a
Snobs, majority of English are, 765b
Snood, undo the, 916b

Snore upon the flint, 204a
Snores, class lies late and, 991b
  mercy how it, 891a
Snoring his wonderful speeches, 931a
Snorted we in seven sleepers' den, 215a
Snorting steam and piston stroke, 667a
Snout clear down to tail, 811b
  swine's, 1039a
Snow, a little this side of the, 647a
  baths of golden, 968b
  beautiful snow, 632a
  birds sit brooding in the, 134a
  chaste as unsunn'd, 204a
  cherry hung with, 785b
  cloud dripping their snow, 946b
  curdled from purest, 202b
  diadem of, 456b
  falling, 892b
  falls in the river, 393b
  fare wel al the, 79a
  fleece was white as, 462b
  frolic architecture of the, 503b
  ghost of, 880a
  had fallen snow on snow, 650a
  hide those hills of, 185b
  if, be white, 207b
  in May's new-fangled mirth, 132b
  is on the grass again, 632a
  late though lingered the, 700b
  lies thick on Valley Forge, 821a
  many a winter's, 529a
  melted like, 456a
  mist and, 421a
  mockery king of, 140b
  naked in December, 138b
  nor rain, 19b
  of heaven, 971a
  of the hawthorn, 777a
  on snow, 650a
  on the green grass, 946b
  pure as, 175a
  raiment white as, 1055b
  rain, hail and drought, 675b
  rosebuds fill'd with, 221a
  run through, 961b
  she is near under the, 767a
  sleet or stifling, 567a
  sometimes rain and sometimes, 863b
  stood shivering in, 118a
  their winding-sheet, 433a
  travelling flake of, 647b
  tree appearing above the, 369b
  upon the desert's dusty face, 531b
  watch his woods fill up with, 880b
  we shall have, 1018a
  where the, lay dinted, 593a
  white and drifted, 498b
  white as, 1045a
  whiter than, 1034b
  whiter than the driven, 347a
  wraps him in ice and, 485b
  wrapt in clouds and, 453a
  year rich year, 233b
Snow-broth, blood is very, 183b
Snowed, more deeply, up, 603a
Snowflake, whenever a, leaves the sky, 651b
Snowflakes fall thickest, 535a
  on the wave, 627a
Snowing, April, 866a
Snows, fleeces of descending, 4a
Snows lay round about, 593a
  of yester-year, 83b
  season of, and sins, 691b
  shone and the, were rain, 707b
  tossing his mane of, 690a
Snow-storms, inspector of, 589b
Snow-white, little, feet, 824a
Snowy beard, tradition wears, 527b
  breast, marble of her, 242a
  hats, seraphs swing their, 646a
  summits old in story, 550a
  valley, flies through the, 471a
Snub nose like to mine, 388b
Snuff, only took, 358a
  rather than live in, 111b
  the approach of tyranny, 360a
  women drink or, 972b
Snuff-box, fill his, 293a
  has no right to sneeze, 928a
Snuff'd out by an article, 459b
Snug as a bug in a rug, 331a
  farm of the world, 427a
  little island, 412b
  little kingdom, 564a
So, as he thinketh, is he, 1040b
  find what I tell you is, 608b
  he only is so by being, 100a
  if it was, it might be, 658a
  it is and so it will be, 962b
  know what ain't, 595a
  little done so much to do, 758a
  little done such things to be, 552b
  little time to do so much, 921b
  many men so many minds, 33a
  many worlds so much to do, 552b
  much to the good, 38a
  so is good, 163a
  to bed, 284a, 911b
Soakers, old, 284b
Soaks, thirsty earth, up the rain, 267a
Soap and education not as sudden, 674b
  bubbles, attempt to tattoo, 985a
  charmed it with smiles and, 659b
  elusiveness of, 707b
  invisible, 488b
  what no, 350b
Soaps, salve of flattery, 747b
Soapsuds and the starch, 972b
Soar aloft on an enemy's pinions, 10b
  angels alone that, above, 268b
  as high as I can discern, 588b
  not too high, 226b
  run though not to, 492a
  spur you to, 694b
  through rolling clouds to, 452a
  wise who, 412a
Soared, never, as high again, 701a
Soaring ever singest, 467a
  poet, in high reason, 250a
Soars, no bird, too high, 385b
Sob a storm a strife, 655b
  child's, in the silence, 518b
  heavy world, 993b
  sigh which is not a, 773b
Sober as a hymn, 741b
  as a judge, 332b
  be, be vigilant, 1064b
  certainty of waking bliss, 247b
  colouring, do take a, 408b
  countenance, present a, 565b
  healthful and with his wits, 264b
Sober in your diet, 322b
  livery, clad in her, 255b
  men at whiles are, 787a
  once drunk and once, 19a
  skies they were ashen and, 545b
  steadfast and demure, 246a
  studious days, 313a
  to bed go, 225a
  way, creeping thing in, 592a
  wishes never learn'd to stray, 349a
Soberness, words of truth and, 1059b
Sobers, drinking largely, us again, 310b
Sobriety and presence of mind, 282a
Sobs and tears, 658b
So-called debtor class, 689a
Sociable, no comfort to one not, 204b
Social and economic experiment, 873b
  and political prosperity, 538b
  animal, man is a, 282b
  as well as family relationship, 783b
  code, break no canon of the, 781a
  comfort in a hospital, 520a
  Dead Sea, 761b
  fences, American, 985a
  friendly honest man, 390b
  great economic and, forces, 700a
  happiness, first condition of, 722b
  intercourse, lived in, 340b
  mind, require a new, 697b
  most perfect, tact, 769a
  nature's, union, 390a
  offence, 596b
  order, interrupts, 514b
  past, liberate itself from, 874a
  political or religious privilege, 588a
  political spine-character, 611a
  position, unhampered by, 641a
  production, means of, 593b
  progress, condition of, 666a
  prosperity, 497b
  Register, 994b
  smile, 348a
  solidarity, security in, 618a
  system could not subsist, 326a
Socialism can succeed, 905a
  Christian, 593b
  in one country, 905a
  in Russia, 905a
  Marxian, 925a
  principle of, 905a
  victory of, 850b
Socialists, right for National, 889a
Socialized society, 905a
Society a body in a state of improvement, 516a
  among unequals, 257b
  bane of all good, 370a
  black flower of civilized, 514a
  designed us to live in, 326a
  exhibiting five qualities, 797a
  fly-wheel of, 715a
  ganglion in nerves of, 709a
  gap in, 435a
  good, is means to good life, 861a
  happiness of, 368a
  hitherto existing, 593a

Society in every state a blessing, 370a
in shipwreck, 43b
incumbent on, 282b
is no comfort, 204b
is now one polish'd horde, 459b
is wonderfully delightful, 769a
my glittering bride, 410b
no arts no letters no, 229a
no lack of good, 524a
offenders, 684b
owe ourselves partly to, 99b
owes his life to civilized, 766b
parasite of, 728a
pillars of, 641a
purposes of a, 559a
queen of swell, 828a
reduce human, to one level, 558b
relation and grade of, 753a
socialized, 905a
solitude sometimes best, 258a
soul selects her own, 646a
stable in unstable, 858b
such, as is quiet, 468b
three for, 590b
turned loose in, 715b
ultimate powers of the, 375b
vanilla of, 419a
waits unform'd, 610b
when a, is perishing, 559a
where none intrudes, 454b
wholesome for the character, 602b
worrying, 445b
Society's chief joys, unfriendly to, 363a
Sock, Jonson's learned, 245b
Socket, burn to the, 410b
Socks compelled attention, 851a
Socrates, Aristophanes turns, 70b
called beauty short-lived tyranny, 71a
not an Athenian or a Greek, 61b
secretary of nature, 236b
wisest of men, 259b
Socrates' Xanthippe, 130a
Sod, builds on the watery, 716b
footprint in the, 795b
green, above rest light, 749a
green listening, 890b
poet lies beneath this, 425b
the saint had printed, 593a
those beneath the, 886b
to thy high requiem, 481b
under the, and the dew, 637b
Soda water, sermons and, 458a
water, wash their feet in, 944a
Sofa, wheel the, round, 364b
woman was the, soft, 640a
Soft and luminous shade, 969b
answer turneth away wrath, 1039b
as fleeces of descending snows, 4a
as the breast of doves, 936a
as the roses they twine, 455b
bastard Latin, 457a
blue sky, 404a
breathing, and low, 487b
complaining flute, 278b
concealments, 770b
deceit shall win, 386b
delights witchingly instill, 328b
desire, kindle, 280b
droppes of rain perce, 34b
ethereal warmth, 254a
eyes look'd love to eyes, 453a
Soft falls the dew, 636b
hair of the grass, 694b
hair, wavelets of, 632b
impeachment, own the, 381a
incense hangs upon the boughs, 481b
intercourse from soul to soul, 313a
is the heart of a child, 853b
Lydian airs, 245b
meek patient spirit, 215a
methinks I scent, 172b
mists in her hair, 860b
names in many a mused rhyme, 481b
nurse, nature's, 153b
pedal, poverty is a, 908a
phrase of peace, 186a
recorders, 253a
stillness and night, 147a
sweet accent, 649a
the music of village bells, 365a
the zephyr blows, 350a
under-belly of the Axis, 871b
verses, he could make, 216b
voice was, gentle and low, 193b
wind breathing through the grass, 592a
Softe sonne, 78a
Soften, charms to, rocks, 298a
like plaster will never, 715a
Soften'd, marble, into life, 320b
Softening into shade, 328a
Softens, nature forms and, us, 41b
their hearts, 76b
Softer, heart is getting, 606a
than butter, 1035a
than oil, 1035a
than slippered sleep, 968b
Softest clothing woolly bright, 385a
moonlight is, in Kentucky, 725b
music to attending ears, 135b
Softly death succeeded life, 279b
fair and, goes far, 104a
go, all my years, 1046b
runs the afternoon, 890b
she was going up, 422a
sweet in Lydian measures, 280a
sweete Themmes runne, 115a
Softness and harmony in the words, 434b
art untouched by, 897b
in chambers, 250b
sweet attractive grace for, 255a
Soil and climate, 406a
barren, of New England, 748a
broken with the, 973b
farmer works the, 713b
fertile, of man's vanity, 873a
flourisheth in every, 561a
freedom's, 476b
grows on mortal, 249a
is good to be born on, 603a
life of significant, 945a
may best deserve, 915a
moral, for aesthetic growth, 866a
of an unknown country, 842a
of New England, 875a
of people's hard necessities, 798b
out of which subject springs, 719a
paramount lord of the, 587b
same worn-out, 513b
stain its, 809a
that, may best deserve, 253a
thorn-curst, 757a
Soil, weed that grows in every, 360b
where first they trod, 470a
Soiled and the pure, 680a
frayed and, and torn, 695a
gets thinner cracks, 958b
hands are, in climbing, 900a
truth impossible to be, 72b
with all ignoble use, 553a
with hates and greeds of old, 839a
world, 609b
Soil's, suck, fertility, 140a
Sojers, ack like, 997b
Sojourn, where my, shall be long, 785b
Sojourne, tyme that may not, 77b
Sojourning, battle and a, 66b
Solace, crystal springs should, me, 236a
dews of, fall, 747a
give good advice as, 265a
song's but, for a day, 758a
Solar system, hub of the, 536a
walk or milky way, 316a
year, seven stars and the, 570a
Sold cheap what is most dear, 206b
father, me, 385a
for endless rue, 785b
his birthright unto Jacob, 1023a
my reputation for a song, 533a
our sex is to be, 309b
pattern is, 687b
pleasing ware is half, 233b
righteous for silver, 1049a
their wills and bodies, 946a
us th' Ph'lippines, 835b
Soldier an' sailor too, 818b
and afeard, 199a
Ben Battle was a, bold, 487b
come you back you British, 818a
devotion of the patriot, 666a
every lover's a, 42b
fortunate, 324b
French, carries a baton, 400b
full of strange oaths, 161a
greatest gift, can acquire, 983b
in full military array, 435b
in that gallant band, 685b
in the, is flat blasphemy, 184b
in World War I, 960a
iron-armed, 499a
let the, be abroad, 435b
of the Legion, 529b
of Tippecanoe, 499a
old priest and an old, 497b
relish him more in the, 187a
rest thy warfare o'er, 415a
runs back to a successful, 324b
summer, 370a
the priest the, the poet, 619a
the sailor and the shepherd, 751a
the sex is kind to a, 6b
thou more than, 437b
toy, is red with rust, 747a
was passing fair, 747a
who fights by my side, 438b
without cruelty, 660a
would have been a, 149b
Soldier's and gentleman's language, 369b
courtier's, eye, 175a
grave, seek out a, 461a
pack not so heavy, 955a
pole is fall'n, 201b

Soldier's pride touched to the quick, 569b
sepulchre, 433a
training and Euclid mind, 640a
wound, history of a, 345b
Soldiers, American, who do the same, 983b
are citizens, 937a
best, France ever had, 562b
bore dead bodies, 149b
hear those wagon, shout, 901b
Ireland gives England her, 639b
Japanese, fanatics, 983b
most valiant, 50b
mustered, by two and three, 1012a
of Christ arise, 334b
old, are surest, 119a
old, more accostable, 515a
old, never die, 1008a
onward Christian, 664a
our, were brave, 298b
poor dead, of King George, 821a
sends more, to the field, 541a
sleep and sunbeams play, 803a
sterner, the world never saw, 781b
take heed, 1014a
ten thousand, 128b
who wish to be a hero, 1009a
Soldiers', steel, hearts, 156a
Soldiery, embattled, 14a
Sole, changed oysters to fried, 838a
daughter of his voice, 258a
judge of truth, 317a
king, live one's own, 703a
love, mortal thing, 629b
obstacle to peace, 399b
of foot, crown of head to, 50a
of his foot, 158a, 451a
reply, this our, 643a
Solemn black, customary suits of, 170b
creed, sapping a, 453b
fillet, scorn under her, 506b
march of his cadences, 950a
marches fill the nights, 598a
people, troops of, 972b
pines, 662a
pride that must be yours, 541b
stillness holds, 348a
stillness, world in, 560b
temples, 210a
way, say'st in such a, 534b
Solemnities, high, 248a
spectacle at public, 61a
Solemnity, air of great, 461a
Solemnized with pomp and parade, 367b
Solemnizing nativities and deaths, 241b
Soles, blister the, of his feet, 802a
eats, right offen shoes, 978b
Solicitations, abhor private, 262a
Solicitous family, 966a
what men will say, 262a
Solicits aid of labor, 443a
Solid angularity of facts, 501b
flesh would melt, 170b
for fluidity, 868b
globe, sop of all this, 181a
happiness we prize, 330a
hue, 880b
laborious respectability, 910b
piece of work, 709b
pudding against empty praise, 321b
Solid virtue, 189b
Solidarity, true security in social, 618a
Solidity, lasting, 82a
Soliloquy, Iago's, 424a
Solitary amid silent ruins, 493a
and an exile, 886a
and cannot impart it, 339a
as an oyster, 578a
friendless old, widow, 731b
gloom, convent's, 313a
griefs desolate passions, 838b
in families, 1035b
men know joys of friendship, 886a
place, in many a, 404b
places, love all, 465b
poor nasty brutish, 229a
precedent, 433b
shines in the dry desert, 320b
shriek, 457b
voice, if mine were a, 561b
way, took their, 259a
woes, rare are, 178a
Solitude, a, almost, 267b
bliss of, 409b
brood over in, 446b
companionable as, 590a
darkness and, 257a
disturbed its, 737b
everything in, except character, 447a
guardian of his, 884a
he calls peace, 63n
how benign is, 404b
how passing sweet is, 363b
I love tranquil, 468b
least alone in, 33b
longs in, to live, 378b
may give, 226b
needful to the imagination, 602b
nurse of full-grown souls, 599b
of his own heart, 516b
of his own originality, 462b
one for, 590b
regal, 430b
sometimes best society, 258a
sweet retired, 247b
terror to infancy is, 715b
the safeguard of mediocrity, 505a
thoughtful soul to, retires, 531a
where are the charms, 363b
Solitudes, Chickamauga's, 740b
two, protect each other, 884a
Solo game, 877a
Solomon, curtains of, 1044a
fame of, 1028b
Grundy, 1018b
in all his glory, 1051b
King David and King, 794b
King, wrote the proverbs, 794b
priests in the temple of, 511b
Proverbs of, 578b
says one man in a thousand, 819b
spake three thousand proverbs, 1028b
Solomon's, song of songs which is, 1044a
Solon used to say of speech, 69b
was under a delusion, 24b
Solon's door, Anacharsis at, 53a
Solution, fiction carries truth in, 565b
for world peace, 908a
impossible, 685b
of some theme, 778a
Solve, them he could not, 778a
Solved when it was small, 912b
Solvency is a matter of temperament, 822b
Solvent, American life a powerful, 807a
Some are born posthumously, 729a
by virtue fall, 184a
folks rail, 333a
have too much, 101b
impose upon the world, 98b
must be spectators, 220a
new pleasures prove, 216a
on scraps of learning dote, 305a
rise by sin, 184a
said John print it, 274a
trouble the seas with oars, 36b
watch while some sleep, 176b
will smart for it, 159a
Somebody bet on de bay, 636a
gettin' home, 852a
how dreary to be, 646a
said it couldn't be done, 913b
Somebody's always throwing bricks, 902b
mother, 760a
right and ease, 719b
Someone worse off than yourself, 9b
Someone's taken the office, 848a
Somer, welcome, with sonne softe, 78a
Something, always doing, for posterity, 301a
attempted something done, 521b
behind the throne, 335a
between hindrance and help, 406a
bitter there arises, 35a
conscious, to resent yoke, 545b
created, of nothing, 244a
dangerous in me, 179a
depressing comes on, 923a
else there, 610b
everything is good for, 277b
expect, for nothing, 758a
for nothing, 766b
good may be found, 341b
hidden, 815b
in angling, 235b
in the wind, 129a
in this more than natural, 174a
in us never dies, 393a
let, good be said, 745b
more deeply interfused, 404a
more, yet there was, 980a
new every day, 8a
not exactly displeasing, 266a
nothing words illusion, 458b
of the old in young man, 34a
old something new, 1008a
pays our hopes with, 276a
remorse for, yesterday, 722b
rich and strange, 209a
rotten in state of Denmark, 172b
still I can do, 624a
tells me, 145a
there is, in a face, 303b
time for a little, 918a
'tis, nothing, 188a
to do that day, 598b
to love He lends us, 547b
together we are, 419b
too much of this, 175b
valuable as its object, 402a
very like him, 595b
wicked this way comes, 198a
would turn up, 512a

Something you haven't to deserve, 879b
Sometimes counsel take, 312b
use, to be alone, 232b
wind and sometimes rain, 863b
Somewhere, all surely going, 610b
behind space and time, 938a
else, if you want to get, 658a
else instead, 918a
in this favored land, 808a
she waits to make you win, 857b
Somme, desolate sector of the, 960a
Somnambulisms, 604b
Somnambulist of a vanished dream, 497a
Son and heir of a mongrel bitch, 191a
aunt's charwoman's sister's, 1008b
author in each, 287a
carpenter's, 1053a
conceive and bear a, 1045b
dear, of memory, 244b
degenerates from the sire, 4a
divide a father from his, 966a
every mother's, 141a
every wise man's, 164a
Father, and Holy Ghost, 287b
firstborn, 1050a, 1056a
foolish, is heaviness, 1039a
footstool of the Virgin's, 857a
gave his only begotten, 1058a
great reverence for his, 283b
grim death my, and foe, 254b
happy always for that, 126a
hateth his, 84b, 1039a
have a respect for him, 283b
he vas mine, 713b
if his, ask bread, 1052a
impressed on mind of a, 373a
in that he loves her, 668b
Jehu, of Nimshi, 1029a
keep his only, at home, 352b
let my, go cheerily, 893a
my fair, 103a
my, John, 1019a
my, mine own Telemachus, 548a
my, till he gets him a wife, 635b
O soldier say my, is safe, 612a
of a Pharisee, 1059b
of Adam and of Eve, 293b
of France lack a statue, 841b
of God goes forth to war, 445b
of God immortal love, 551a
of Heav'n's eternal King, 244a
of her womb, 1047b
of his own works, 36a
of Jesse, 1028a
of man hath not where, 1052a
of man that thou visitest, 1032b
of man which is a worm, 1031a
of the sable night, 122a
of truth thou are, of God, 1053a
overwhelms the, 219b
struck father when, swore, 224a
this is my beloved, 1050b
this my, was dead, 1057a
two-legg'd thing a, 276b
unto us a, is given, 1045b
was killed while laughing, 817b
was mortal, 23b
where there is one son only, 856b
wrath of Peleus', 3b
you are young my, 25b
S.A.R., must be a, 805b
Sone, Epicurus owene, 79b
Song at the core, 824a
burthen of his, 368a
careless, with a little nonsense, 350a
certain of my, 853a
considered a perfect gem, 651b
England's, 803b
eternal passion of, 781a
feast of love is, 668a
fine, for singing, 752a
fishers of, 777b
flushed and magnificent, 742a
for our banner, 499a
for the old Kentucky home, 636a
for those that bore them, 809a
freedom's, 122a
friend and a, 893a
full lasting is the, 639b
garden of, 782b
glorious, of old, 560b
golden orb of perfect, 519b
good, ringing clear, 808b
govern thou my, Urania, 257a
great-hearted gentlemen singing this, 567b
hear a little, 378b
heard in tale or, 246b
how to the singer comes the, 723b
jets forth so clear, 842b
lauded in, 68a
learn sooner than a, 320b
let satire be my, 452a
let them take it, 826a
lightnings of his, 468a
listen to, from me, 968a
lone low, 583a
Lord is my strength and, 1024b
made my, a coat, 826a
many people read a, 232b
melancholy out of, 160a
moralize my, 113a
more musical than any, 649b
needless Alexandrine ends the, 311a
new unhallowed, 757a
no really great, 611b
no sorrow in thy, 378a
note of that immortal, 735b
of a merryman, 685a
of home and friends, 666b
of night's sweet bird, 468a
of ocean, 411a
of Percy and Douglas, 116a
of songs, 1044a
of the siren, 117a
of those who answer not, 703b
one grand sweet, 598a
one, leads on to another, 893a
others shall sing the, 528a
poet's, and prophet's word, 832b
Provençal, and sunburnt mirth, 481a
rare, to hear, 752a
required of us a, 1038a
sad, in de air, 988b
sang one, and died, 735b
sans singer and sans end, 532a
self-same, 482a
set upon my lips a, 936a
shall rise to Thee, 445b
short swallow-flights of, 552a
sings a lasting, 827b
sings each, twice over, 568b
snare it in a, 892a
so foul a, 781a
so mystical and calm, 932b
softly till I end my, 115a
Song, sold my reputation for a, 533a
sublimest, to be heard, 498a
sung a, of death, 386b
sung by any child of, 732a
supreme theme of art and, 827b
swear to the truth of a, 193b
sweetest, ear ever heard, 456b
sweetest passage of a, 736b
teach in, 466a
that nerves a nation's heart, 556b
that should spur you to soar, 694b
that thrills you, 732a
the sirens sang, 241b
thou the singer I the, 683b
time an endless, 825a
to cheer our weary hearts, 666b
tremble with, 781a
unlike my subject my, 324a
wanted one immortal, 277a
was ever sung, 924a
we'll sing another, 660b
which now the angels sing, 560b
wind's, 895b
wine women and, 382b
would have been longer, 1016b
wrote one, 571b
you can't forget, 862a
Songbirds are sweetest in Kentucky, 726a
Songes, koude, make, 79b
Song's but solace for a day, 758a
Songs, ale we drank and, we sung, 668a
all their, are sad, 867b
angelic, are swelling, 584a
ballads, and snatches, 684b
beguile your pilgrimage, 927a
bold with our, 903b
book of, and sonnets, 180a
have your, endure, 567a
heard, in the silence, 667a
I cannot sing the old, 645a
I make my little, 486a
in praise of you, 96b
lovers', turned to psalms, 116a
may inspirit us, 567b
my, be fashioned, 895b
my lyric minions, 486a
of a nation, 290b
of Apollo, 134a
of expectation, 664a
of modern speech, 725a
of one who strove to play, 846a
of pleasant glee, 385a
of sadness and of mirth, 523a
of Zion, 1038a
old, are best, 780a
old, from far away, 740b
our sweetest, 467a
shape of, and ballads, 650b
sing no sad, for me, 649b
song of, 1044a
spring thought perfection, 575b
Sussex, be sung, 848b
that found no tongue, 528a
though all the, be sung, 725b
well sung things well said, 930a
were a thousand and five, 1028b
where be your, 178b
without words are best, 665a
wrote my happy, 385a
Sonne, somer with, softe, 78a
up roos the, 80b
Sonne's wife Elizabeth, 612b
Sonnet is a moment's monument, 640b

Sonnet, it turned to a, 704a
scorn not the, 412a
scribbled off a, 847b
what is a, 723b
Sonneteer, starv'd hackney, 311b
Sonnets, book of songs and, 180a
died in that misnomer, 891b
Raphael made a century of, 571b
ten passably effective, 969b
written, all his life, 458a
Sonorous metal, 252b
Son's, exiled, appeal, 792b
Sons, Adam's, born in sin, 223a
affliction's, 391b
and servants, 83b
Arcturus with his, 1032a
are anchors, 16a
bears all its, away, 303a
boldest, of toil, 628b
brothers, and kindred slain, 266b
earth's degenerate, 4a
father unto many, 126b
few, are like their father, 5b
five, who died gloriously, 541b
foreigners to, and daughters, 631a
give them to your, 1017b
had I a dozen, 202a
hapless, of clay, 529b
meanest of your, inspire, 310b
more worthless, 39a
of Belial, 252b
of dark and bloody ground, 613a
of Edward sleep, 128a
of France awake to glory, 395a
of God shouted for joy, 1031b
of God yield up their breath, 631b
of men and angels say, 334a
of the morning, 445a
of the prophet, 1005a
of women, 180b
patient, before me stand, 354a
rest you here my, 129b
sees all her, at play, 620b
things are, of heaven, 336b
think of, and daughters, 519b
to thy jubilee throng, 463b
true, of mighty resolutions, 238b
Sons-in-law come home to visit for years, 843a
stol'n upon these, 193a
Soon and late, 410a
born too, 757b
that I am done for, 1014a
too soon we part, 524b
Sooner it's over, 598a
or late love comes, 759a
or later delicate death, 609b
said than done, no, 30b
Soong service dyvyne, 79b
Soore, ende of every worldly, 80b
Soot falls down, 380a
in, I sleep, 385a
Sooth, it is silly, 164b
Sooth'd soul to pleasures, 280a
with the sound, 280a
Soothe or wound a heart, 416a
savage breast, 298a
soothe soothe, 609a
the cares, 477b
Soothed by an unfaltering trust, 470b
by oil, 49a
Soothes one humble human heart, 830b
Soothes the wave behind, 609a
Soothing, friendly, of my fears, 899b
language, 374a
lovely and, death, 609b
no language like Irish for, 857a
slumber, seven hours to, 110b
Soot-smeared mumbojumbos, 473a
Sop, body gets its, 570b
of all this solid globe, 181a
Sophist schools and learned clan, 503a
Sophistical rhetorician, 513a
Sophisticated, three on's are, 192a
Sophist-led, neither saint nor, 620b
Sophistries, old, of June, 647b
Sophistry, destroy his fib or, 318b
Sophocles, if I am, 16b
wrote his grand Oedipus, 525a
Sophonisba, O, 328a
Sordid cares, unhounded by, 909a
covetous, fellow, 323a
perils of actual existence, 767b
the present is, and prosaic, 937b
urgent, tasks, 855b
Sore afraid, they were, 1056b
and if your friends are, 320a
eyes, sight for, 296b
labour's bath, 196b
loss, upon thy so, 790b
no minister so, 319b
of churches, 213b
store is no, 91b
surpris'd them all, 391b
Sorer than necessity, 14b
Sorrer, sun mus'n't set on yo', 738b
Sorrier, no state, 66a
Sorrow, all woe and, 654b
allayed by mixture of, 106b
alleviates the, 109b
and leaden-eyed despairs, 481b
and pain, 402a
and sighing flee, 1046b
and suffering, 523b
and the scarlet leaf, 605a
anticipate, 509b
any, like my sorrow, 1048b
ate his bread in, 378b
better than laughter, 1042b
bitterest cup of, 857a
bread in, ate, 521a
breaks seasons, 128a
bring forth children in, 1022a
bury, out of sight, 568a
busy bee has no time for, 385b
calls no time that's gone, 224b
Christian, 932b
climbing, 191a
comes with years, 518b
countenance more in, 171a
death and, will be companions, 869b
dogging sin, 233a
drink today drown all, 225a
eclipse of, 471b
estimated by proportion to the sorrower, 790b
eternal heritage of, 743a
ever more, than joy, 344b
for angels, 567b
for Lycidas is not dead, 249b
for the dead, 446b
for the lost Lenore, 544b
fore-spent night of, 263b
from memory a rooted, 199a
fun to match the, 666a
give, words, 198b
glut, on a morning rose, 483a
Sorrow, gnarling, hath less power, 138b
golden, 210b
hang, 159a
he that loves, 214b
heart hath 'scap'd this, 206a
holy ground where there is, 770a
I had a little, 963a
idleness, friend and foe, 966b
in, he learned this truth, 688b
in thy song, 378a
increaseth, 347b, 1042a
is hard to bear, 572a
is not there, 404b
keen archer, 650a
keep thy, to thyself, 1065a
known a, that could compare, 615b
labour and, 1036a
less, a hundred years hence, 671a
lift this, or cheer us, 721b
load of, 159a
loss or pain, 407b
Madam, scorns all this, 486b
melt into, 455b
misfortune and suffering, 788b
never comes too late, 347b
never dies, 734a
night of doubt and, 664a
no greater, 73b
not be in, too, 385b
not death nor, 632b
not unacquainted with, 37a
opportunities during, 931b
parting is such sweet, 136a
pine with feare and, 114a
remedy for every, 30a
rent is, 231b
resembles, as the mist, 522a
shameful, 528b
show unfelt, 197a
sickness and troubled mind, 232a
sin could blight or, fade, 420b
sing away, 105a
sit thee down, 132b
soul with, laden, 545a
source of humor is, 678b
sphere of our, 468b
surcease of, 544b
tears of eternity and, 787a
thou bad'st her know, 347b
time assuages, 32b
to die, 891b
to, I bade good-morrow, 479a
true, makes a silence, 970a
untold, to mankind, 997b
walked a mile with, 907a
we are not sure of, 694a
weaving labor and, 711a
where all was delight, 635b
which is never spoken, 687b
why then should, last, 1011b
with her family of sighs, 467b
with night we banish, 227a
year wake year to, 467b
Sorrowed, wondered much and, more, 564b
Sorrower, sorrow estimated by proportion to the, 791a
Sorrowful countenance, knight of the, 104b
how, it is, 692b
I am very sick and, 609a
in laughter the heart is, 1039b
traveller, 353a

Sorrowing, goes a borrowing goes a, 330b
goeth a, 96b
Sorrow's crown of sorrow, 73b
purse is free, 634b
Sorrows, age disease or, 595b
and O how many, crowd, 416a
cheel's short, 804a
come not single spies, 178a
end, 205a
friendly faces of old, 891b
instruct my, to be proud, 147b
joy more abiding than, 722a
little, sit and weep, 386a
man of, 1047b
of your changing face, 824b
pains are past their, o'er, 397a
remembered, 489b
their, o'er, 397a
thy, flow, 437b
transient, simple wiles, 409a
Sorrow-soothing sweets, 358a
Sorry ere 'tis shown, 203a
grain, cheeks of, 248a
if wishes were gratified, 11a
now I wrote it, 829b
scheme of things, 533b
that I spelt the word, 949b
wild thing, for itself, 931a
you are wiser, 945b
Sort er feel inside er me, 822a
Sorted afflictions, 233a
out those of largest size, 658b
Sorts, men of all, at Edinburgh, 332a
Sory for youre hevynesse, 78b
Soshubble ez a baskit er kittens, 738b
Sot, God have mercy on this, 74b
Sottes bolt is sone shote, 93b
Soudan, 'ome in the, 818a
Sought, all that philosophers have, 412b
but found him not, 1044b
crime from moment it is, 286a
it with thimbles, 659b
lack of many a thing I, 205a
less often, than found, 461a
much that I, 900a
never have, the world, 343a
out many inventions, 1043a
remedy, no sooner knew reason but, 163a
the storms, 276b
through the world, 464b
unknowing what he, 281a
Soul, a fiery, 276b
above buttons, 396a
affinity with the, of man, 560a
all for which my, did pine, 544a
and the clod, 571b
aspiring, 526a
astronomy compels, 24b
author's, 969b
awake my, 329a
be not disturbed, 934b
bequeath my, to God, 121b
bitterness of my, 1046b
blind his, with clay, 551a
brevity the, of wit, 173a
bring as much beauty, 680b
built my, a pleasure-house, 546b
buy the, of any man, 717b
call my, my own, 519b
call upon my, 164a
calm, of all things, 620a
can split the sky in two, 961b
captain of my, 741b, 928a
Soul, chariot that bears a human, 647a
circumnavigator of the, 824a
city of the, 454a
clap hands and sing, 827a
coins his very, 762b
cold waters to a thirsty, 1041a
complete her, 902b
condemned to be, 648a
conformity between, and nature, 806b
cordial to the, 243b
costs the, a thousand tears, 755a
crucify the, of man, 222a
curate thinks you have no, 904a
damn your precious, 89b
damned of body and, 820a
deep imag'd in his, 6b
deep in my, 440b
despatch is the, of business, 323b
dim windows of the, 388b
doth magnify the Lord, 1056a
drew back, 232b
drew with one long kiss my, 123b
dull would he be of, 406b
dusty answer gets the, 639a
earnest, and a capital A, 737b
echoes roll from soul to, 550a
effort of the human, 895a
enchanted by melody of song, 731a
enters into one's, 478a
ever-balanced, 619a
exceeding small, 711b
expends his whole, 379a
extinguished his, 538a
eye and prospect of his, 158b
fair-coined, 791a
fall'st into the, like rain, 543b
false words infect, 21a
fire of, 577a
flattering unction to your, 177a
floats on the Stygian river, 544a
flow of, 319b
flung my, to the air, 935a
for these things lives, 781a
forth to your lips to quaff, 532b
fortifies my, to know, 595b
freed his, the nearest way, 338a
freedom of the, 268b
from destructions, 1034a
from out that shadow, 545a
from spotted sight, 934b
genial current of the, 348b
gentle little, 65b
give the, fit nourishment, 515b
gives his heart and, away, 785b
go, the body's guest, 111a
go to prove my, 566b
good-natured, 104a
grapple to thy, 171b
grave these lessons on thy, 394b
greatness and perfection of, 739b
had panted for years, 649a
ha'e mercy o' my, 1014a
half conceal the, within, 551b
happy, that all the way, 264a
hark hark my, 584a
harrow up thy, 172b
has fled, 527a
hath been alone, 422a
hath elbow-room, 148b
hath power to know all, 213b
haughtiness of, 299b
heart and, and the senses, 571a
Soul, heaven take my, 148b
her lips suck forth my, 123b
her, spoke thus, 936b
hidden, of harmony, 245b
high, climbs the high way, 796b
his father's, to cross, 318b
his, goes marching on, 669b
his, proud science never taught, 316a
his Scotch, was furious, 921b
his, sincere, 349a
holy spirit blessed, 547b
horror the, of the plot, 544a
how is't my, 137a
hyacinths to feed thy, 734a
I am the, 694b
if stout within, 506a
imagination the, 424b
impropriety the, of wit, 875b
in a diplomat's, 907a
in my, am free, 268b
in prison, 761a
infant, unfolds, 565a
inflicts worst on, and body, 654b
into the boughs does slide, 269a
iron entered into his, 1069b
is away, 759a
is dead that slumbers, 521a
is immortal, 20b
is in a ferment, 478b
is not more than the body, 608b
is sailing through the sea, 717a
is sense, 216b
is the captain and ruler, 35b
is wanting there, 455a
isn't fettered, 682a
jaundice of the, 279a
Jesus lover of my, 334a
know evil not from own, 24a
knows no release, 981b
largest and most comprehensive, 275b
lay thy full, in her hands, 606b
leader's indomitable, 566b
leaves, free a little, 570b
lends the tongue vows, 172a
life of a, on earth, 890a
life of the, 326a, 917b
life of the human, 797a
lift my, to heaven, 210b
lifted up his, unto vanity, 1033b
like an ample shield, 279b
lisping of the human, 498a
listened intensely, 411a
little, let us try try try, 440b
little, scarce fledged, 695b
loafe and invite my, 607b
lose his own, 1053b
love and honour with my, 155b
loved him as he loved his own, 1027b
loves and saves her, 571a
low, gropes the low way, 796b
made for this, to move it, 627a
man became a living, 1021b
man with, so dead, 413b
measured by my, 302b
meeting, may pierce, 245b
merit wins the, 312b
migration from this world, 20b
mind and, make one music, 551b
moping mum whose, was sad, 685a
most offending, alive, 156a
most perfect, is a dry light, 53a
my, is melancholy, 725b
my, is white, 385a

Soul, naked, of Tomlinson, 817b
narrates adventures of his, 723b
never yet freed a human, 680a
no coward, is mine, 592a
no excellent, is exempt, 48a
no higher than the, is high, 961b
no thought has satisfied my, 739b
nobility of, miscalled, 914a
not a, to search himself, 35a
not knowing a, 792b
nothing like a, as a bee, 498a
O my prophetic, 172b
of a friend we've made, 799a
of a journey is liberty, 434a
of Adonais, 468b
of all the kindly wines, 839b
of Annabel Lee, 546a
of fire, 336a
of goodness, 155b
of goodness in things evil, 614b
of grandam inhabit bird, 146a
of man a kind of harmony, 476a
of man is immortal, 25b
of man larger than sky, 483b
of man like the rolling world, 650a
of music shed, 438a
of music slumbers, 396b
of Orpheus sing, 246a
of reading, 345b
of Richard, 128b
of, sincere, 315a
of the age, 219a
of the sculptor is bidden, 667a
of the whole past time, 475b
of truth in things erroneous, 614b
offends me to the, 175b
on fire, 533a
once my, possest, 673b
one, abiding in two bodies, 5a
one, as good as another, 766a
one drop would save my, 123b
oppresses my, 659b
palace of the, 242b, 452b
panteth my, after thee, 1034a
perches in the, 646b
perdition catch my, 188a
perished in his pride, 406a
pilgrim, in you, 824b
poor, sat sighing, 189b
portions of the, of man, 599b
possess your, with patience, 279b
pour'd her pensive, 351b
pouring forth thy, abroad, 481b
pray the Lord my, to keep, 1000b
primitive, 599b
prison that can bind the, 757b
prophet of the, 503a
prophetic, 206b
proud, ne'er pays, 149b
Psyche my, 545b
pure, unto his captain, 140a
ragged meadow of my, 969a
rapt, sitting in thine eyes, 246a
real dark night of the, 974b
receive my, at last, 334a
remembering good friends, 139a
rest her, she's dead, 178b
restoreth my, 1033a
reticence of, 914a
returned to me, 532b
rolled from thought to, 262b
sad lucidity of, 620a
Soul, sad, take comfort nor forget, 674a
saddest thing befall a, 650a
sail leagues beyond, 640b
save your, 996b
saw a glimpse of happiness, 243b
search the, and die, 829a
secret phrases of the, 915b
seed the, hath sown, 707b
seeking, 895a
selects her own society, 646a
sell your, 14a
sent my, through the invisible, 532b
sets the, in tune, 274b
shall taste the sadness, 483a
she has her, to keep, 736a
shell disdained, had gained, 602a
shorten stature of my, 638b
sigh'd his, 146b
sinews of the, 244a
sings, and body, 148b
small-town, 987a
smithy of my, 916b
so warm and true, 437b
soft intercourse from, to soul, 313a
sooth'd his, to pleasures, 280a
speech is a mirror of the, 47a
stands shivering, 291b
startled heaven of my, 894a
still flies above me, 935b
strong is the, 619a
studies each commonplace, 734a
subject's, his own, 155b
superior, 931a
sweet and virtuous, 232b
sweetest, that ever look'd, 552b
swell the, to rage, 280b
takes nothing with her, 21a
that can be honest, 224b
that can render an honest man, 224b
that feeds on books alone, 711b
that has not learned to read, 711b
that o'er him planned, 503b
that rises with us, 408a
the fixt foot, 216b
the world the race the, 610b
thirsteth for thee, 1035a
this, its body off, 827b
thou hast much goods, 1057a
three books on the, 571b
thy, be required of thee, 1057a
thy, was in me, 694b
time for, to stretch and spit, 994b
time the, of this world, 62a
timid, 934a
to solitude retires, 531a
to the, that maketh all, 316b
tocsin of the, 459a
truth and his great, 573b
twilight, between, 949a
two bodies with one, 5a
unacquainted with our own, 213b
unconquerable, 741b
under the ribs of death, 248a
unlettered small-knowing, 132b
unto itself an imperial friend, 646b
upward longing of my, 859b
veils of the, 691b
virtue of the, distributing, 71b
visit the, in sleep, 465a
waiteth for one lone, 655b
Soul, wake, by tender strokes, 312b
war against the, 1064a
was like a star, 407b
was not spoken of the, 521a
way his, shall go, 796b
we too take ship O, 610a
what each, conquered, 574b
what will satisfy the, 610b
why cast down O my, 1034b
why shrinks the, 299b
wild of, 981a
will to do the, to dare, 415a
windows of my, 527b
windows of the, 102b
wine-scented and poetic, 751b
wit its, 423a
with all its maladies, 701b
with all thy, 1025b
with my whole, 1048b
with rapture takes my, 689b
with sorrow laden, 545a
with the saints, 425a
wretched, bruised, 129a
your, in her firm white hands, 857b
Soul-destroying hatred, 869b
Soule bodie forme, of the, 115a
fret thy, 114a
is forme, 115a
layes the, to sleepe, 113a
Soul-hungry, worse to be, 1007b
Soul's arrest, 867a
calm retreat, 271b
dark cottage, 242b
eternal sleep, 383a
eternity, memorial from the, 640b
invincible surmise, 806b
prayer the, sincere desire, 413a
wealth lies in heaps, 650a
Souls, adorn and beautify our, 702b
afar, borne inward into, 518a
all the, that were, 184a
apart, custom presses on, 897b
are now acting enduring, 655b
are portions of eternity, 599b
assembled, 242b
beyond reaches of our, 172a
companion of mean, 370a
corporations have no, 110b
cry of a thousand, 890a
do not think about their, 959b
evil only in men's, 987a
fatted, of the English, 816a
find rest unto your, 1052b
first breath our, draw, 655a
flame of freedom in their, 707b
forbids to afflict our, 57b
friends and brother, 556b
good morrow to our waking, 215a
great liberty inspire our, 299a
harmony in immortal, 147a
house bodies but not, 924a
in hell their, may dwell, 625b
in house of tomorrow, 924a
in the self-same mill, 729b
jewel of their, 188a
left your, on earth, 482b
letters mingle, 217a
like, ready to remind us, 855b
luxury liners laden with, 993b
mounting up to God, 640b
must be saved, 187b
mysteries in, do grow, 216b
numberless infinities of, 217b
nurse of full-grown, 599b

Souls of animals, 146a
of emperors and cobblers, 99a
of housemaids, 943a
of poets dead and gone, 482b
of sin, 328b
of the righteous, 1065b
our, have sight, 408b
our two, which are one, 216b
perplexed and distressed, 722b
poor jewel of their, 752b
possess themselves so pure, 552a
possess your, in your patience, 279b
same manner for all human, 766a
see the, we loved, 554a
sign of noble, 10a
sit close and silently within, 102b
steeped their, in prayer, 543a
sucks two, 216b
sympathy of sounds in, 365a
texture of men's, 837b
that are pure and true, 723a
that cringe and plot, 408b, 600a
that were never born, 986a
through such, alone, 573b
times that tried men's, 535b
times that try men's, 370a
to believing, gives light, 125a
to souls can never teach, 583a
two, dwell, 379b
two, stand up erect, 519b
two, with single thought, 5a
unfree, go west, 931a
were their own business, 961a
whatever our, touch upon, 702b
whose visitations, 494b
wit on other, may fall, 277b
work through unbegotten, 720b
wrecked on shore, 668b
wretched, who lived, 75a
Soul-satisfying emotion, 973a
Soul-sides, boasts two, 571b
Sound, all the, I heard, 543a
back of the, the silence, 667a
beauty born of murmuring, 405b
body, sane mind in, 63a
burst of thunder, 470a
come back, wind and limb, 108a
common sense, 644a
deep, strikes, 453a
drum's discordant, 362a
far-off curfew, 246a
flow with least, 111a
foolish to the fool, 17a
frame not a fourth, 572a
from the tombs a, doleful, 303a
harmonious, on golden hinges, 257a
heal the blows of, 534b
heart, as a bell, 158a
however rude the, 352b
in body, 775a
is dissonant, 429a
is forc'd, 384b
jocund rebecks, 245a
learned length and thundering, 356b
lovers' tongues, 135b
loves to revel, 543b
magic numbers and persuasive, 298a
makes greatest, 156b
matter in the complex, 431b
mind in a sound body, 283b
music with her silver, 999b
must seem an echo to the sense, 311a
Sound, no, more pleasing, 62a
no, of hammer or of saw, 365a
no war or battle's, 244b
of a great amen, 634a
of a voice that is still, 549b
of his master's feet, 1029a
of horns and motors, 944a
of it flee, 370a
of lyres and flutes, 702a
of public scorn, 258b
of revelry by night, 452b
of the grinding, 1043b
of the trumpet, 1026a
of thunder heard remote, 254a
range of, 591a
safe and, your trust is, 307a
shall end in silence, 738a
silence where hath been no, 487b
so fine, 449a
sooth'd with the, 280a
stomach, 773b
sweet is every, 551a
sweet, that breathes upon violets, 163b
sweeter than, of an instrument, 240b
sweetness in the, 431b
the clarion, 416b
the loud timbrel, 440a
the trumpet, 291a
'tis a pitiful, to hear, 747b
too full for, and foam, 557a
trumpet give an uncertain, 1061b
understandings, 75b
upon your bugle horn, 548b
what stop she please, 175b
whistles in his, 161b
with the sense, 798a
Sounded, trumpets, for him, 274b
Sounder piece of British manhood, 475a
Soundest, according to, reason, 67b
old lovers are, 119a
Sounding brass, 1061a
cataract haunted me, 404a
glittering and, generalities, 490b
in advance its victory, 842b
jargon of the schools, 293b
name of patria, 774b
rafter, meet 'neath the, 627a
Soundings quicksands and rocks, 479b
Sounds and sweet airs, 209b
as a sullen bell, 152a
blowing martial, 252b
concord of sweet, 147a
hum stilly, 155b
like a prophet's word, 462b
not many, in life, 430a
of music, 147a
of the rude world, 636b
out of three, he frame, 572a
replication of your, 166a
self-same, on my spirit, 906a
strenuous and serious, 952b
sympathy of, 365a
take care of themselves, 657a
the pleasure of life, 800b
troublous sights and, 833b
Soup gets cold, 687b
licked the, from cook's ladles, 570a
of the evening, 657b
or broth or brew, 565b
Soup-tureen, steward falls into the, 819b
Sour, bitter Whig or Tory, 296a
every sweet has its, 501b
Sour grape, 1048a
grapes are, 10a
keep at times frae being, 390b
laughs, 933b
lofty and, 212a
looks are not pleasant, 20a
misfortune's book, 137b
prove in digestion, 138a
sweet music is, 140b
Source and end and test of art, 310a
of all my bliss, 357a
of beauty in itself, 67a
of evil one, 5b
of motion, 102b
of terror to infancy, 715b
pants its, to mount, 526a
sacred, of tears, 349b
secret, of humor, 678b
supernatural, of evil, 773a
that keeps it filled, 639b
Sources, floods flown from simple, 183a
of joyous inspiration, 559b
Sour-complexioned man, 235a
Soured milk of human kindness, 195a
or soiled with hates of old, 839a
Sourse, appointed, 113b
South, a little, the sunset, 896a
allegiance to the, 433b
and southwest side, 238a
away down, in Dixie, 585a
beaker full of the warm, 481a
Carolina, governor of, 752b
cheering on her sons, 740b
compact between North and, 517a
Country, hills of the, 848b
date from the war, 676b
I go to the, 484b
North as well as, 537b
other, winds blow as softly, 687b
soft shower from the, 721a
spring has come up from the, 860b
winds, night of, 608a
Southampton, weekly from, 819b
Southerly, when wind is, 174a
Southern, boon, country, 622b
character, hand in making, 676b
corner of a churchyard, 361b
side, sloping to the, 602a
sky, cross that rules the, 813a
wild, bore me in the, 385a
willows, 366a
writers, 758b
Southerner has no use for an r, 676a
Southerners say reckon, 676b
Southwest, warm, awakes, 640a
Southwind, whisper of the, 700b
Sou'west winds, nor'east to, 675a
Sovereign lord, here lies our, 288b
Magna Charta will have no, 110b
nation of many sovereign states, 842a
nations possessing great power, 900b
of sighs and groans, 133a
of the Seas, 940b
or quasi-sovereign, 710a
parts, man of, 132b
power, lead life to, 546b
reason, noble and most, 175a
remedy to all diseases, 223b
servants of, or state, 120a

Sovereign states, nation of many, 842a
the people, 443b
Sovereignty, golden calf is, 992b
not to be hoarded but used, 964a
of the nation, 993a
old-time conceptions of, 977a
top of, 483a
Sovereynetee over hir housbond, 81b
Soviet regime, 904b, 905a
Republic, 850b
Union run by dictatorship, 920a
Sovran seats, steal to their, 721a
Sow a thought, 1005b
and reap and mow, 1000a
as you, like to reap, 239a
in tears, 1037b
in the morning, thy seed, 1043b
men that, and reap, 694a
not neither do they reap, 1051b
observeth the wind shall not, 1043b
our spiritual wild oats, 671b
seed ye, another reaps, 466a
them at the right time, 830b
wrong, by th' eare, 94b
Sowe, still, eats up draffe, 92b
Sowed dragon's teeth, 980a
Sowest, that which thou, 1061b
Soweth here with toil and care, 427b
whatsoever a man, 29a, 239a, 1062b
Sowing, when we die we reap our, 666a
Sown in corruption, 1061b
reap as we have, 527a
the wind, 1049a
ye have, much, 1049b
Sow's ear, silk purse out of, 235a
ear, velvet cap out of a, 235a
Sows, abstinence, sand, 386b
and he shall not reap, 691b
himself for seed, 935a
itself anew, 473a
Sox, old pair of, 760b
Soybean, can't tell stringbean from, 990b
Space, annihilate but, and time, 315b
atom of that infinite, 615b
beyond, and time, 870b
bullets flying through, 772a
cover, as history, 757b
desolate wind-swept, 680b
engenders forgetfulness, 882a
every cubic inch of, 610b
for delight and beauty, 691b
God stepped out on, 854b
grazes the confines of, 626a
has no confines, 949a
king of infinite, 173b
life's fading, 52a
more, where nobody is, 877b
music in, as frozen music, 397b
nor deep nor high, 607b
of life between, 478b
of two hours, 1059a
put on earth a little, 385a
somewhere behind, and time, 938a
stars and, above, 892b
Spaces in your togetherness, 924a
silence of these infinite, 272b
Spacious firmament on high, 299a
skies, O beautiful for, 781a
Spade a spade, call a, 28a
Spade, built by never a, nor pick, 936b
crowbar hoe and barrow, 450a
don't call me, 297a
Spades emblems of untimely graves, 365a
Spaghetti, ticker tape ain't, 917a
Spain, castle in, 587b
castles in, 999a
devildoms of, 556a
Parma or, dare invade, 97a
straggling road in, 867a
was our frind, 835b
where my boyhood was passed, 690b
Spain's chivalry, 459b
Spake of most disastrous chances, 186a
Span, eternity shut in a, 264a
grasp the ocean with my, 302b
in length a, 121b
life of man less than a, 121b
life's a pain and but a, 213b
of life, brief, 38a
our life is but a, 1000b
surmounts a, of grief, 88a
Spangled heavens, 299a
Spaniards seem wiser than they are, 121a
Spaniels sleep, 380a
Spanish gal-la-lee, 1013a
monk, 525b
or neat's leather, 239a
power in th' ant hills, 834b
sailors with bearded lips, 523b
ships of war at sea, 556a
siesta, 975a
soldier brag, 417b
Spanking Jack was so comely, 377a
Spar, floating, to men that sink, 963a
Spar'd, lash'd vice but, name, 296a
Spare diet, 261b
fast, 246a
me the whispering crowded room, 622b
not a friend to, 73b
nothing to promise, 35b
rod, 84b
rod and spoil child, 84b, 239a
swift to, 471b
th' rod an' spile th' child, 837a
that tree, 498b
the beechen tree, 433a
the conquered, 37b
thee now is past my pow'r, 391a
your breath, 60b
your country's flag, 527b
Spared better man, 152a
those mortals much, 964b
Spares not the brave, 9a
these stones, 212b
Spareth, he that, his rod, 84b, 1039a
Sparing at meals, 262a
use of ready money, 565a
Spark, fire outlives the parent, 468b
from heaven, 621a
great flame follows tiny, 77a
illustrious, 363b
nor human, is left, 322a
o' nature's fire, 390b
of celestial fire, 366b
of courage dies, 1009a
of heavenly fire, 446a
of your celestial fire, 310b
out of a stone, 689a
Spark, shadow then a, 733b
vital, of heav'nly flame, 312a
Sparkl'd was exhal'd, 281a
Sparkle at the top, 690a
Promethean fire, 133b
Sparkling cross she wore, 312a
eyes, pair of, 685b
from the bin, 74b
rivers play, 796b
with a brook, 448b
Sparks fly upward, 1030a
glow like, of fire, 231a
that set hearts on fire, 75b
Sparrer-grass, 738b
Sparrow, brawling of a, 824b
caters for, 160a
hero perish or a, fall, 316a
I said the, 1016a
Lesbia with her, 961b
providence in the fall of a, 179b
Sparrows, as boys do, 294b
intrepid, 795a
sold for a farthing, 1052b
Sparta, is, dead, 583b
Spartan dead, remnant of our, 458a
simplicity, 1009a
the company is, 40b
Spartans, go tell the, 9a
Speak after manner of men, 1059b
agreeably with whom we deal, 121a
and purpose not, 190b
approving cheering words, 643a
by the card, 178b
comfort to grief, 158b
daggers but use none, 176b
dare to, unreservedly, 671a
deeds not words shall, 225b
disagreeable truth, 372a
dishonorably is pardonable, 16a
disrespectfully of the equator, 418b
easier to, not a word, 83a
effort to, it, 828a
English without an accent, 949b
evil of the dead, 70a
few reasonable words, 378b
for the present generation, 433b
for yourself John, 523b
free to think, and write, 376a
freedom to, 600b
friends absent, 217a
from chance information, 19b
gently she can hear, 767a
gospel, 88b
how they, of God, 890b
I only, right on, 168b
if any, 168a
ill of ourselves, 265b
in monstrous little voice, 141a
in public on the stage, 401a
it profanely, 175b
less than thou knowest, 191a
let any man, long enough, 752b
let him now, 1069a
let not God, with us, 1025a
let us not, of them, 75b
Lord thy servant heareth, 1027a
low, 157a
masters of things they, 227b
me fair in death, 146b
medicines to make women, 723b
men, well of you, 1056b
more in a minute, 136a
more words than we should, 83a
name no one can, 427b
never, or write to him, 505b

Speak not what we mean, 184b
of me as I am, 190a
of moderns without contempt, 323a
one to, another to hear, 588b
other sins only, 82b
plain and to purpose, 157b
power to, 281b
roughly to your little boy, 656b
slow to, 1064a
softly and carry a big stick, 779a
tears that, 268a
the speech I pray you, 175a
the truth, 89b, 460a
them while I live, 655a
thy speech love, 568a
time to, 1042b
to God as if men were listening, 47a
to him again, 569a
to Him thou for He hears, 556a
to me as to thy thinkings, 188a
to whom you, 737a
told you it was right to, 751a
true right wrong, 554a
truth and nothing but truth, 106a
truth as much as I dare, 99b
until the arrival of your audience, 434a
up Ike, 859b
well of him, 763a
well of no man living, 60b
what they will repent, 220b
what we feel, 194a
when he is spoken to, 750a
when I think I must, 162a
whene'er you, 436a
who knows not when to, 46b
with a silent speech, 644a
with miraculous organ, 82b
with pride of our doings, 940a
with the speech of the world, 699a
with tongues of men and angels, 1061a
without emphasizing words, 462a
Speaker, master, is the tear, 884b
of my living actions, 212a
rises above him, 20a
tedious, in Congress, 433b
Speakers, owes rise to great, 950b
Speakest, think before thou, 106a
wiser than ware of, 160a
Speakin' terms with itsilf, 834a
Speaking, grace my cause in, for myself, 186a
ill of any one, 1070b
of our misfortunes, 243a
painting, calls poetry, 62a
persuades when, fails, 208a
proclaimed master emperor without, 491a
prose without knowing it, 270b
teach in, silence, 412b
thought him still, 257b
to or crying over husband, 814a
with pebbles in mouth, 57a
Speaks all sorts of tongues, 265a
all that, in tears, 673b
as a man, so is he, 47a
he who, wisdom, 17a
heart thinks tongue, 158a
holiday smells April, 180b
no questioning before he, 17b
poniards, 157b
the startling word, 451a
Speaks to the heart alone, 583a
with the unconquerable cry, 707b
yet she says nothing, 135a
Spear, bring me my, 388b
but a wand, 252b
idle, and shield, 244b
scorn the, 468a
shattered, 934b
snatched the, 383a
took the, left the shield, 383a
Spears, fashioned hand-flung, 584b
glittering, 649a
into pruning-hooks, 1045a
lost in a storm of, 823b
sheen of their, 456a
stars threw down their, 387b
Special and essential product, 593b
branch iv larnin', 834b
people, 1025b
thanks, be his my, 619a
Specialists in mental disease, 925a
Speciality, weather is a literary, 677b
Species, female of the, 817b
females of all, 895a
innocent, of wit, 372a
not an individual but a, 333a
not too shy, 981a
of courage, 282a
of madness, 282b
of nobility, 282a
of public instinct, 472a
Specification, denunciation without, 860a
Specimen of indecorous womanhood, 514b
Specious name, takes a, 305a
Speck in cornea, 743a
of light below, 753b
Spectacle at public solemnities, 61a
more appealing, 987b
most extraordinary, 739b
of her glory, impressed by, 20a
so ridiculous, 492a
unto the world, 1060b
Spectacles, finest, in nature, 331a
grandest of all earthly, 449a
needed not the, of books, 275b
of science, 942b
on nose, 161b
Spectator, disposition of the, 562b
of the action he describes, 628b
of the mighty scene, 434a
tatler, rambler lounger, 793b
Spectators, pleasure to the, 494a
some must be, 220a
Spectre around me night and day, 387b
not within the door, 673b
Spectre-bark, off shot the, 421b
Spectre-gray, when frost was, 705b
Spectre-thin and dies, 481b
Speculation and pernicious influence, 444b
in those eyes, 197b
watches the, 577b
Speculative knowledge, 27a
Sped, first comer, 275b
Speech a mirror of the soul, 47a
after long silence, 827b
be alway with grace, 1063a
be better than silence, 23b
bears his amorous, 485b
better to deal by, 121b
convention of free, 631a
cordial, can cure all ill, 507a
cry my, as the best thing, 285b
day unto day uttereth, 1033a
Speech, deeper than, our love, 815a
discretion of, 121a
echo my, to a T, 89a
echo of the whole sea's, 529a
employ, to conceal thoughts, 286b
externally mere, 824a
eyesight and, they wrought, 691b
finely framed, 1067b
first of, 525b
free, land of, 872a
freedom of, 367a
freedom of, and conscience, 679a
freedom of, and expression, 920b
freedom of, or of press, 376b
given to the ordinary sort of men, 286b
gracious even in common, 587a
harmed by, 95b
high, of Seneca, 119b
I am slow of, 1024a
in speaking silence silent, 412b
is a burning fire, 691b
is civilization, 883a
is of time, 474a
is shallow as time, 474a
is silvern, 474a
is strange, 980b
is truth, 414a
land of free, 872a
made to open man to man, 286b
mend your, a little, 190b
monkeys refrain from, 785a
more eloquence than, 561a
music the, of angels, 473a
never made a, 756b
never shall float into, 667a
never tax'd for, 182b
no right, out of Paris, 84a
not to make any more, 286a
of England, 471a
of the world, 699a
plainness of, 1062a
poetry of, 454a
polished through act and, 637b
power of, to stir men's blood, 168b
public extempore, 624b
rank tongue blossom into, 572b
regretted my, 46b
rude am I in my, 186a
speak the, I pray you, 175a
speak thy, love, 568a
speak with a silent, 644a
there is a, abroad, 120b
though I be rude in, 1062a
thought is deeper than all, 583a
thought wed itself to, 551b
thy, betrayeth thee, 1055a
to conceal thoughts, 325b
true use of, 286b
was image of actions, 69b
what is the use of, 833a
when thought is, 414a
world of light and, 597a
Speeches, dinner, tire me, 661a
discourse and, 154a
garbled, 841a
gets his, by it, 396b
I taught him four, 624b
made too soon after dinner, 865a
make, to the belly, 55a
measured by the hour, 375b
men's charitable, 121b
none believe, trustworthy, 35b
'tis not, you mislike, 125a

Speeches with electrical effect, 737b
wonderful, 931a
Speechifying and counting majorities, 696a
Speechless fear, with a strange and, 747b
happiness is, 631a
passion, lies, 122b
Speed at his bidding, 251b
be wise with, 305a
bonnie boat, 781b
deliberate, 790a
ease and, in doing a thing, 82a
from clime to clime we, 885a
going guest, 319b
important in America, 891b
is heavy plummet's pace, 249b
Jouett full, 495b
of your tongue, 157a
permitted to obstruct, 19b
safety is in our, 502b
soft intercourse, 313a
the parting guest, 6b
today, 114a
was far faster than light, 866a
Speeding nation's welfare, 632a
Speeds, tale, best plainly told, 128a
the parting guest, 827a
too fast, 133a
Speedwell, make one, blue, 767a
Speedwell's darling blue, 552b
Speke no word but Latyn, 80a
Spell, boys learn to, 520a
foreigners, better, 674b
kindled by the master's, 396b
lies beneath your, 812b
name no one can, 427b
of beauty's dower, 792b
of certain magic words, 965a
soon fades the, 494b
them the proper way, 759b
weave me a, 788b
Spelling, books with obsolete, 776a
conventional, of English language, 776b
Spelling-book, every boy with a, 759b
Spells, most dangerous of all, 510a
working, 705b
Spelt the word, 949b
Spencer's, Herbert, Social Statics, 709b
Spend a little less, 752b
all you have for loveliness, 928b
and waste time, 978b
another such a night, 127b
it as well as we can, 343a
it to no purpose, 58a
less money and time, 284a
life in so long tendance, 114b
men ne'er, fury, 127a
not then his gifts in vain, 218b
our years as a tale, 1036a
shortness, 151b
that a man could, 71b
those who, may keep, 930b
what we yet may, 532a
whatever you have, less, 342b
wherewith to, 220a
your folly, 225b
Spender, where the, thinks it went, 881a
Spenders, free lovers free, 842a
Spending, getting and, 410a
Spendthrift, here lies a, 930b
Spens, Sir Patrick, 1011b
Spenser, lodge thee by, 219a
Spent a happy life, 220a
all passion, 260b
among the lasses, 391b
an hour's talk, 132b
light is, 251a
lights quiver and gleam, 619b
the evening jollily, 332a
under the belly, 90a
waves' riot, 693b
with due respective thrift, 629b
Sperit, never drink no, 601a
Spet upon my Jewish gaberdine, 144a
Sphere, all quit their, 316a
fitting of self to its, 583a
motion in one, 152a
of human powers, 342a
of our sorrow, 468b
owner of the, 507a
preserves the earth a, 396b
wasted and withering, 486b
world's storm-troubled, 592a
year and a, 503b
Sphere-descended maid, 351b
Spheres, all pleasures of all, 441a
attunes the, 591a
driv'n by the, 272a
ever moving, of heaven, 123b
great, or suns, 586a
music from the, 165a
music of the, 241a
shake the, 280a
shot madly from, 141b
start from their, 172b
Spherical, his body is perfectly, 580b
Sphery chime, 248b
Sphinx, cockney initials on the, 602a
with her enigma, 15a
Spice of danger, 734b
of life, incompatibility is, 990b
of wit, 641a, 751a
sugar and, 1018b
variety's the, of life, 364a
Spices may flow out, 1044b
mountains of, 1045a
Spicy fragrance, 120a
nest, 236b
nut-brown ale, 245b
Spider, along came a, 1018b
and king, 591b
confin'd in her web's centre, 102b
said the, to the fly, 491a
subtle, 102b
Spider-like we feel tenderest touch, 102b
Spider's touch, 102b
Spiders flies or ants entombed, 52a
from their cobwebs peep, 380a
half-starved, 362a
homes for, 865a
Spies a far-off shore, 126b
God's, 193b
sorrows come not single, 178a
thee waving here, 629a
Spill, pitcher that wouldn't, 535b
Spilled, German blood to be, 926b
the wine spoiled the bread, 629b
Spilling of one single drop, 561b
Spills itself in fearing, 177b
Spilt, fearing to be, 177b
in haste, 890b
water, on the ground, 1028a
Spin forever down the grooves, 549a
neither do they, 1051b
passions, the plot, 639a
Spin, sit by the fire and, 1016b
sob as you, 993b
webs from their own entrails, 102b
Spinach, gammon and, 579a, 1015a
I say it's, 984b
Spine-character of the states, 611a
Spinning, sit, by the fire, 96b
Spinsters and knitters in the sun, 164b
Spiral of his conscience, 926b
of its steep ascent, 884b
Spirals, windy, 939a
Spires, heaven-assailing, 839b
mounts through all, of form, 506a
of Oxford, 917a
of so many temples, 443a
whose silent finger, 411a
ye distant, 347b
Spirit, accusing, 346b
affection stirs her, 427b
all compact of fire, 131a
all save, of man is divine, 455b
and decency charged me, 334b
and practical vein, 508a
body and, are twins, 695b
breath and finer, 406a
by my, saith the Lord, 1049b
cabin'd ample, 621a
calmness of, 235b
clear, doth raise, 249a
commend my, 1057b
critical, in literature, 809b
delighted, 185a
doubting in his abject, 600a
entering into living peace, 606a
every one born of the, 1058a
expense of, in a waste, 207a
fierce my spirit, 466a
flown forever, 544a
follow your, 155a
free, of mankind, 470b
fruit of the, 1062b
full, as month of May, 151a
gentlest, 858a
give my, rest, 673b
given on earth, 543b
giveth life, 1062a
gray, yearning in desire, 548a
great Creator drew his, 281a
grew robust, 646a
hail to thee blithe, 466b
haughty, before a fall, 1039b
haunted by a demoniac throng, 731a
holiday-rejoicing, 430a
holy, blessed soul, 547b
humble in, 1041b
in heaven doth dwell, 543b
in one, meet and mingle, 466b
in the skies may bloom, 436b
in which it is offered, 749b
in which the gift is rich, 829b
indeed is willing, 1055a
invisible, of wine, 187b
is departed from him, 1066b
is the real and eternal, 616b
least erected, 253a
let's the panting, free, 577a
life and, of the time, 628b
looking out of other eyes, 890a
loosened, 646a
many a gallant, 520a
meek and quiet, 1064a
mellows, 638a
motion and a, that impels, 404a
motions of his, 147a

Spirit, music gentlier on the, lies, 547a
my, felt thee there, 422b
my, is too weak, 477b
needs, lack all life behind, 574b
no, can walk abroad, 170a
noble and resolved, 55b
not the letter but the, 1062a
nought so much the, calms, 457b
O, of love, 163b
of a youth, 201a
of an ancient, 314a
of Beauty, 465a
of delight, 468b
of general suspicion, 860a
of God, 1021a
of heaviness, 1047b
of his age, 326a
of liberty, 360a
of man suffer annihilation, 793a
of mortal be proud, 462a
of party, 367a
of prophecy, 21a
of resistance, 1001b
of reverence pervades, 20a
of revolt, 641b
of romance is dead, 599a
of subordination, 367a
of the Constitution, 900b
of this world, 351a
of truth and of freedom, 641a
of wine sang, 742a
of wisdom and understanding, 1045b
of youth in everything, 206b
old Grecian, 583b
one fair, for my minister, 454b
outrage on the, of justice, 757b
Oxford, 858a
pard-like, 468a
passed before my face, 1030a
perturbed, rest, 173a
poor in, 1050b
present in, 1060b
preserve the, and form, 382b
renew a right, 1034b
return unto God, 1044a
roughness and, of defiance, 611b
ruleth his, 1039b
scorn'd his, 166b
shallow, of judgment, 124b
sits in a foggy cloud, 198a
so lingering and searching, 858a
so profound, 405b
so still and quiet, 186a
soft meek patient, 215a
stab my, broad awake, 751b
streaming from the waters of baptism, 790b
strongest and fiercest, 253b
subtle, has my path attended, 934b
swiftness of the, 883a
task undertaken in adventurous, 773b
that always denies, 379b
that answered your every mood, 819b
that on life's rough sea, 1117a
that quickens him, 490a
that remembers, 592a
too much, to be e'er at ease, 314b
vexation of, 1042a
walks abroad, 169a
what voice did on my, fall, 552a
which prized liberty, 538a
who might be within there, 788b
who pities me, 924b
Spirit, wild, moving everywhere, 466a
with calm, seek rest, 34b
with more, chased, 144b
with spirit can meet, 556a
within constraineth me, 1031b
wounded, who can bear, 1040a
Spiriting, do my, gently, 209a
Spiritless, so faint so, so dull, 152a
Spirit-like eludes embrace, 629b
Spirit's, care, soothe my, 591b
vestal grace provokes, 629b
Spirits, actors were all, 210a
all unselfish, heed, 654b
apothecary never be out of, 381b
black, and white, 214b
brave, there are, 723a
bravest, in our annals, 223a
by our own, are we deified, 406a
can either sex assume, 252b
cheered my, 733a
choice and master, 167b
choice, carry germ of it, 723b
clad in veils, 583a
day of, 271b
exuberant, 727b
from vasty deep, 150b
good, and good temper, 577b
keep up our, 577b
learn that we are, 870b
like two, 207b
make us preserve remembrance, 34b
man's animal, 593b
meet, 262a
more vast than earth, 669b
not finely touch'd, 183b
of just men made perfect, 1063b
of the wise, 153a
poor, who neither enjoy much, 778b
quaint, 142a
that tend on mortal thoughts, 195a
throw, into the Irish Channel, 744b
tobacco nor, ever made appeal, 841b
vanish like evil, 375b
wanton, look out, 182b
Spirit-stirring drum, 189a
Spiritual cause, found the, 616b
content, proportion to, 948a
creatures, millions of, 256a
effect physical as well as, 679b
food, pray for, 625a
interposition, 782a
inward and, grace, 1069a
is stronger than material force, 506a
level, adapt its, 951a
physical and, night, 497a
significance to objects, 722a
the divine the, and the eternal, 617a
unbidden and unconscious, 557b
understanding of Him, 616b
unlocated, area, 821b
virtue of a sacrament, 72a
when nothing, remains, 948a
wickedness in high places, 1062b
wild oats, sow our, 671b
Spiritually as well as economically, 473b
indispensable, toiling for, 474a
Spit brown, 897a
for us, to sit and, 29b
in face, 150a
Spit there glorifies your face, 533b
time for soul to stretch and, 994b
Spite, death aims with fouler, 231b
doctor's peaceful mission, 747a
in, of every sage, 286b
O cursed, 173a
of my teeth, 85a
of nature and their stars, 238b
the world, 197b
Spiteful envious ungrateful, 434a
Spites do not harm true genius, 725b
Spitting in Niagara Falls, 964b
with lips once sanctified, 533b
Spleen, meditative, 411a
of race, 850b
wit and mirth and, 300a
Splendid a star, 575a
and unselfish action, 888a
eloquence, 324a
hearts, men with, 938a
in ashes, 241b
shilling, retains a, 358b
shilling's praise, 358b
silence clings around me, 838b
silent sun, 609b
stars, 927b
was its station, 789b
wife, would have made a, 801b
Splendidly null, 553b
Splendor and speed of thy feet, 691b
around the world, 940b
falls on castle walls, 550a
guilty, 364b
in the grass, 408b
not in lone, hung, 479b
of a sudden thought, 572b
world's, and wonder, 725a
Splendors, ancient, fling, 560b
and glooms, 467b
heaven with all its, 600a
old homes old names and old, 842a
Splenetive and rash, 179a
Splinter of steel, 964a
Split, atom to be, 939b
ears of the groundlings, 175b
pea, nothing left but one, 564b
sides with laughter, 106a
the sky in two, 961b
Splits, welkin, apart, 854a
Splitting air with noise, 202b
caraway, 29b
Spoil all, historians, 98b
by trying to explain it, 381a
foxes that, the vines, 1044a
like bales unopen'd, 306a
lives of better people, 753a
of me, 151a
reaches for his, 831a
spare rod and, child, 84b, 239a
upon my face, 156b
will not share the, 9b
Spoil'd my best array, 309b
Spoiled, pagan, 810a
the bread, 629b
the form, 100b
Spoilers of symmetry of shelves, 429b
Spoiling her nice new clothes, 1018a
its bloom, 774a
Spoils a romance, 769a
conquests glories triumphs, 167b
of nature, 240a

Spoils of office, 597b
of time, 348b
pleasure of the time, 198a
to the victors belong the, 450b
treasons stratagems and, 147a, 473b
victor belongs to the, 974b
Spoilt, memory's fairly, on me, 885a
Spoke I think of perils past, 903a
in her cheeks, 217a
knew more and, less, 61a
language the actor, 339b
law, too softly, 55a
more he saw the less he, 876b
never, of God, 996a
those who, her praise, 353b
Spoken, a word fitly, 1040b
at all times, 101a
idly, and so coldly heard, 510b
never was it, never heard, 840a
some mischievous thing, 59b
torture not to spoken to, 940a
under the rose, 241a
word, weird power in a, 772a
word, win people by, 950b
words, in winter, 61a
Spondee, slow, stalks, 423b
Spondees, laments in pathetic, 760b
Spondulix, woes of the man with, 760b
Sponge, drink no more than a, 88a
Spontaneous cooperation of free people, 771b
joy, 826a
overflow of feelings, 406a
thought, desert tradition for, 501a
Spoon, born with a silver, 109b
by the gret horn, 601a
dish ran away with the, 1016b
ful long, 82a
runcible, 581a
silver, 1000a
Spoons, coffee, 942b
count our, 340a
faster we counted our, 492a
guard our, 492a
Spoort internaytional, 837a
iv highway robb'ry, 835b
Sport, all the, is stale, 599a
an hour with beauty's chain, 440b
hour for, 507a
inflicts pain for, 680a
kill us for their, 192b
kind for, I'm told, 828a
make, for our neighbours, 428a
make her more, than she me, 99a
most exhilarating, 888a
never know what, is there, 853a
no, in hate, 469a
not the inhumanity, 494a
poor, not worth the candle, 234b
tedious as work, 149b
throw stones at frogs in, 62a
unfair as only, can be, 950a
with Amaryllis, 249a
wrinkled care derides, 245a
Sporting man's sense of luck, 776a
spirit will atrophy, 913a
Sportive or serious action, 62a
Sports and plays with me, 384b
by, like these, 354a
joy of youthful, 455a
music, and theatres, 282b
Sports of children, 354a
of love, 218b
Sportsman, bloodless, 777b
Sportsmen, true disputants like true, 321b
Sporus, let, tremble, 319a
Spot, barren, 433a
certain am I of the, 648a
cool, in the desert, 807a
dim, men call earth, 246b
find at least one black, 641a
fix'd on his peculiar, 317a
mere, they stand on, 375b
no holier, of ground, 644b
no, in thee, 1044b
of ground like Eldorado, 545b
one, shall prove belovèd, 816b
one small, a continent, 654a
round about the, I hover, 563b
stand on the right, 379a
the bad critic, 933a
Spotless, go through intrigue, 566b
reputation purest treasure, 138a
Spots, leopard change his, 1048a
of sunny openings, 448a
quadrangular, 365a
Spotted sight or sound, 934b
snakes with double tongue, 142a
Spouts out a sea at his trunk, 257a
Spoyl the child, 84b
Sprang in ages gone, 805a
to the stirrup, 568a
Sprat, Jack, 1015a
Spray and the tempest's roar, 583b
chafe and toss in the, 619b
never a, of yew, 621a
of western pine, 686b
rime was on the, 704b
the bird clung to, 569a
Spread and span like the catholic man, 716a
colours idly, 148b
foul contagion, 249a
morning's glory, 740a
my dreams under your feet, 825b
open on the rack, 676a
sedition in Russia, 840b
sweet leaves to the air, 134a
the alarm, 524a
truth from pole to pole, 299a
way to, a work, 341a
wide your daisied lawns, 927a
you abroad, 1049b
yourselves, masters, 141a
Spreadeth out her roots, 1048a
Spreading, broad, it disperse, 124a
chestnut-tree, 521b
like a green bay tree, 1034a
of the hideous town, 667a
of the straw, 849a
Spreads and sows itself anew, 473a
his light wings, 313a
Sprechen ist silbern, 474a
Spree, gentlemen-rankers out on the, 819a
Spreeng ees com', 852b
Sprightly dance, 409a
first, running, 276a
Spring, absent in the, 206a
and root of honesty, 57b
approach of, 369b
believes in, 889b
blossom by blossom, begins, 691b
Spring brings back balmy warmth, 35b
came on forever, 903a
can, be far behind, 466a
cause it to, 761a
come gentle, 327b
comes back with rustling shade, 947b
comes slowly up this way, 420b
comes truly, 997a
companions of the, 378a
different kinds of weather in, 676b
ever-returning, 609b
familiar as the rose in, 67b
fire of, 531a
first day of, 757b
flowers that bloom in the, 685a
from thee great God, 73b
full of sweet days, 232b
had come, 976a
has come up from the south, 860b
haunted, and dale, 244b
hounds of, 691a
in, a young man's fancy, 548b
in England now, 814b
is a call to action, 991a
like a flea, 262b
like an Indian runner, 980a
melted into, 592a
mother of the, 526b
nor summer beauty, 217a
now 'tis the, 125a
of all Grecian woes, 3b
of hope, 580a
of light, 483b
of love gushed, 422a
of love resembleth, 131b
of virtues, 116b
one swallow does not make a, 26b
pasture, 879a
Pierian, 310b
pilgrim steps of, 721a
pining for the, 564a
rain, 943b
seeing gardens in the, 917a
sing only some months in, 244a
songs, thought perfection, 575b
summer autumn winter and, 230a
summer treads on heels of, 39b
supplies another race, 4b
sweet lovers love the, 163a
the, is come, 624a
the year's pleasant king, 212b
through death's iron guard, 992b
trips north again, 947b
vanish with the rose, 533a
what the hell it's, 894a
with her golden suns, 644a
world's new, 440b
year's at the, 567a
youth is like, 670b
Springes to catch woodcocks, 172a
Springing, sweet flowers are, 440b
Spring's first heralds hum, 947b
flowers must fade again, 39a
Springs, all, and all must exist, 511a
beside the, of Dove, 405a
fifty, are little room, 785b
hope, eternal, 316a
joy's delicious, 452b
no bitter, 820b
of love, 585b
root from which a tyrant, 25a

Springs, steeds to water at those, 204a
Susquehanna's utmost, 382b
take from seventy, a score, 785b
took root in horse's body, 369b
what sudden friendship, 308b
with that nameless pathos, 644a
Springth the wude nu, 999a
Springtime, coming ere the, 491a
deep blue eyes of, 486a
never yet was a, 700b
only pretty ring time, 163a
warble sweet in the, 758b
winds of, 814b
Sprinkled isles lily on lily, 571b
Sprite, angelic, 217b
Sprouting despondently, 943a
out in wonderful exuberance, 537b
Sprung, first, from your blest abodes, 313b
from my only hate, 135a
from night in darkness lost, 394a
principles from which it, 559a
upon its feet, 444a
Spryngen, floures gynen for to, 79a
Spun, fine, from a mind at peace, 42b
in Ulysses' absence, 202a
out of Iris' woof, 247a
Spur, between the, and bridle, 234b
fame is the, 249a
my dull revenge, 177b
not an unbroken horse, 417a
to prick the sides, 195b
unto strife, 13b
Spurgeon, haberdasher to Mr., 670b
Spurn her bounded ieign, 335b
not the nobly-born, 683b
power to, 648a
Spurned by the young, 488b
youth 'gainst time hath, 116a
Spurns that patient merit takes, 174b
Spurr'd boldly on, 277b
Spurred, booted and, to ride, 271a
Spurs lated traveller apace, 197b
Spy, most agonizing, 646b
no faults can, 292a
out the land, 1025b
that th' infected, 311b
with his icicle eye, 491b
Squabbling nationalities, tangle of, 780a
Squadron, save the, 574a
Squadrons, cloud-born, of the gale, 649a
Squalid, hungry and, population, 633b
Squall of time, 960b
Squander, do not, time, 330b
gather and, 623a
yearned to, 713b
Squandered time profusely, 347a
Squandering of my country's treasure, 561b
Square acre of land and sea, 507b
all round the, 488a
deal, 779b
everything upon the, 107b
hole, fit in, 679b
I have not kept my, 200b
parted on the, 818b
peg in a round hole, 418b
Square person into round hole, 418b
thin trees in a city, 875a
triangular in, hole, 418b
world out of, 113b
Squat and packed with guile, 938a
as a flounder, 88b
in his hole, 695a
like a toad, 256a
Squatter's rights of the heart, 986a
Squeak and gibber in streets, 170a
naturally as pigs, 238a
Squeaking in fifty different sharps, 570a
Squeaks, wheel that, the loudest, 595a
Squealing, vile, 144b
Squeezed into the round hole, 418b
Squeezing from a stone, 934b
of a lemon, 357a
Squills, bed of, how blue, 928b
bright blue, 874b
Squire and his relations, 578b
and Lady Susan, 705a
of dames, 113b
Squir'ls, giv' de, bushtails, 859b
Squirming herd in Mammon's mesh, 796a
Squirrel sits like a small coffee-pot, 934a
with his tail curved up, 968a
Squirrels, news like, ran, 647a
Stab my spirit broad awake, 751b
treacherous, 773a
Stabbed to the heart, 651a
with wench's black eye, 136a
Stabilization of capitalism, 905a
Stable, firm and, earth, 229b
good horse in the, 355a
in unstable society, 858b
law must be, 851b
shut the, durre, 92b
Stabs, every word, 157b
intention, the centre, 207b
Stack or barn door, 245a
Stacker of wheat, 898a
Staël, imported by Madame de, 472b
Staff, bread is the, of life, 292b
cockle hat and, 177b
corn is the, of life, 292b
growing fonder of my, 587b
of age, 144b
of broken reed, 119a
of faith to walk upon, 111a
of life, 292b
of my life, 105a
of this broken reed, 1046b
stay and the, 292b, 1045a
thy rod and thy, 1033a
your, in your hand, 1024a
Staffs, break my, 210a
Stag at eve had drunk his fill, 415a
Stage, all the world's a, 161a
amuse his riper, 317b
earth a, 161a
frets his hour upon the, 199b
glory doth fill the, 232a
Greek, 711a
hate found only on the, 458b
highest, in moral culture, 530a
lags the veteran on the, 336a
of fools, 193a
of the disease, 766a
on, he was natural, 358a
played upon a, 165b
Stage, rear'd the, 335b
speak in public on the, 401a
tragic muse first trod the, 313a
well-graced actor leaves, 140b
well-trod, 245b
where every man must play a part, 143a
wonder of our, 219a
world to be but as a, 103a
world which is but a larger, 766a
world's a, 102a
Stagers, heard old cunning, 239a
Stages, where'er his, may have been, 341b
Stagger but not with strong drink, 1046b
like a drunken man, 1037a
sextillions of infidels, 608a
Stagnant, primitive and, 929b
waters, fen of, 407b
Staid, joyous time wil not be, 114b
talking below, 285b
very, head, 146a
Stain both moon and sun, 205a
crave the, of tears, 880b
in thine honour, 1066b
like a wound, 361a
mildew mould and, 772a
my man's cheeks, 191b
purity out of a, 716b
with no, she faded, 467b
world's slow, 468a
Stain'd water clear, 385a
Stained red from veins of young, 774b
with blood, 401a
Stainless, conscience upright and, 76a
flag they rendered, 662a
Stains of pressed clover leaves, 898b
Stair, as I was going up the, 883b
build the trout a crystal, 892b
Staircase, Charon's, 711a
Stairs, kick me down, 389a
mounting of another's, 77a
of his concepts, 991a
threw him down the, 1017a
up four pairs of, 564a
Stairway to a dark gulf, 868b
Stake, honor's at the, 177b
in a glorious institution, 360b
tied to the, 192b
Stakes were thrones, 460a
Stalactite, time is, 992b
Stale, all the sport is, 599a
article, 514a
flat and unprofitable, 170b
her infinite variety, 200b
tedious flat and, 661a
tired bed, 190b
Stalk, withering on the, 140b, 410a
Stalks, slow spondee, 423b
Stalky, tried to make, comprehend Latin, 821b
Stalled ox and hatred, 1039b
Stallions, screaming, 866a
Stammering pronunciation, 57a
Stamp and esteem of ages, 275a
of fate, 3b
of nature, 177a
of nobility, 925b
official, 882b
quick delivery, 811b
rank is but the guinea's, 394a

Stamped the age with bronze, 402a
Stampede to some new object, 811a
Stamps, liberty property and no, 1001a
sheet of postage, 811b
Stanch, sturdy and, he stands, 747a
Stand a tip-toe, 156b
a wreck on error's shore, 673b
afraid and start at us, 240b
amid the dust, 790a
an' be still, 818b
and do the best, 69a, 786b
art should, alone, 669a
aside and watch yourself, 844b
at the door and knock, 1064b
at the latter day, 1031a
before a glass, 948b
before presidents or generals, 611a
beside her, 941b
by her boy, 624b
by him, 763a
by the fire and stink, 191a
by to crash, 959a
couldn't, it sir, 517b
coupled for common flight, 87a
do I, and stare, 574b
face to face friend, 8b
fast in the faith, 1062a
from between me and the sun, 56a
give me where to, 29b
hard for empty sack to, 331a
he shall, before kings, 1040b
henceforward in thy shadow, 519a
here I, 86b
here I and you, 706b
here in steadfast grace, 978a
here until tomorrow morning, 631a
in a month, 136a
in his holy place, 1033b
in the open, 797a
in your owne light, 93b
let me, by the road, 697a
like a firm tower, 76a
like an anvil, 234a
like greyhounds in slips, 155a
little child I, 231a
me in good stead, 917a
never, to doubt, 231a
no time to, and stare, 574b
not upon order of going, 198a
not within prospect of belief, 194b
nowhere to, but on, 775a
on the highest pavement, 943a
on the perch, 953b
on the right spot, 379a
on your head, 656a
on your own ground, 585b
outside your door, 830b
sit in, in and walk in, 632b
still, law must not, 851b
still you ever moving spheres, 123b
sun, still, 269a
test of ridicule, 383b
that house cannot, 1055b
the course, 192b
the hazard of the die, 128b
these are the things that, 888b
they that, high, 127b
to in a month, 136a
to your work, 815a
too near one another, 219b
Stand undisturbed as monuments, 374b
united we, 11a, 499a
up and take the war, 821b
upon his bottom, 274a
upon its bottom, 274a
upon threshold of the new, 242b
we'll take our, 585a
who only, and wait, 251b
ye in the ways, 1048a
your ground, 358b
Standard, frame by her just, 310a
measure we call a foot, 227a
mind's the, of the man, 302b
of behavior, 849b
of every action, 64a
of taste, 435a
sheet, forever float that, 476b
unfurled her, to the air, 476b
Standardization propaganda and advertising, 863b
Standards, incredible, of excellence, 978b
Stande to the maine chance, 112b
Standeth in the way of sinners, 1032a
Standing, as cheap sitting as, 296b
cursed him in, 451b
in the community, 758a
jokes, 300a
mantle like a, pond, 143a
on guard, 765b
on the shoulders of a giant, 221b
on this pleasant lea, 410a
revenue, instead of a, 360b
upon the vantage-ground, 119b
with reluctant feet, 522a
Stands a winged sentry, 271b
as the case, 214a
cradle, in the grave, 220b
elephant leans or, 233a
hair, up for dread, 16a
he that, it now, 370a
he who, most alone, 569b
in the admiration, 259a
in the way of God, 890a
old flagpole still, 907b
on the verge of her confine, 191b
one, up close, 263a
ready against the accidental, 68a
ready to smite once, 249b
soul, shivering, 291b
the church clock, 938a
the shadow of a name, 51a
time, still, 162a
tiptoe on mountain-tops, 137a
upon a promontory, 126b
upon rolling restless stone, 155b
upon slippery place, 148a
what, if freedom fall, 821b
what you are, over you, 508a
who only, and cheers, 697a
Standstill, canter before coming to, 710b
Stanley, approbation from Sir Hubert, 397a
Graham Shiel Russell, 483b
on, on, 415a
Stanza, not one, sung in vain, 830b
pens a, 318b
Staple articles, legs are, 730b
of his argument, 133b
Staples, wood and grass were only, 935b
Star, beck of a baleful, 795a
bids shepherd fold, 247a
bright particular, 182b
bright, would I were stedfast, 479b
called Capella, 704b
Canopus, 831a
constant as the northern, 167b
contracted, 934b
danced, 157b
dark cooling, 872b
day, arise, 1064b
desire of the moth for a, 468b
dropp'd like a falling, 253b
early droop'd, 609b
earth is but a, 927a
earth is but a small, 980a
emigrated to another, 652b
evening, love's harbinger, 259a
evening, so holy shines, 503a
eve's one, 483a
fair as a, 405b
follow thy, 76a
following a fallen, 866b
for every state, 557a
for which all evening waits, 847a
glory like shooting, 139a
go and catch a falling, 215b
here a, and there a star, 645b
hitch your wagon to a, 507b
hope's, to man grows dim, 499a
I feel like a morning, 669b
in his steep course, 423a
in someone's sky, 703a
in the east, 1050a
in the stone in the flesh, 571b
infect to north, 157b
joy in man in leaf in, 780b
leadeth all, 686a
life on this unavailing, 823a
life's, 408a
like a sinking, 548a
looks down on me, 706a
man is his own, 224b
natal, ruleth, 13b
no rood has not a, 503b
nor any, pursue, 959a
not a fourth sound but a, 572a
not a great, 888b
of empire, 306b
of my fate, 456b
of peace, 432b
of resplendent front, 509b
of smallest magnitude, 254b
of their night, 463b
one, differeth, 1061b
or two beside, 422a
our queen our rose our, 499b
pinned with a single, 487a
prickly, 934b
red, sheds its ray, 395b
round and perfect as a, 650a
sailor would not watch the, 302a
silent language of the, 949a
soul goes from star to, 498a
soul of Adonais like a, 468b
splendid a, 575a
sunset and evening, 557a
that bringest home the bee, 433a
that ushers in the even, 207b
thy soul was like a, 407b
to every wandering bark, 207a
to guide the humble, 582a
to steer her by, 895b

Star, to watch the evening, 581b
troubling of a, 790a
twinkle twinkle little, 442b
we call the sun, 550a
wind each ticking, 893b
your aim the, 1008b
Starboard hand of every woe, 603b
Star-captains glow, 927a
Starch, soapsuds and the, 972b
Star-chamber matter of it, 180a
Star-cross'd lovers, 134a
Star-crowned heroes, 809a
Star-dials pointed to morn, 545b
Stare and sting forever, 960b
do I stand and, 574b
look and, upon me, 1033a
make the public, 458a
no time to stand and, 574b
Quintilian, 251a
stony British, 553b
world might hear and, 751a
Stared, I, into the sky, 854b
Starers, stupid, and loud huzzas, 318a
Stark insensibility, 338b
mad, man is, 99a
Starkest madness, much sense the, 646a
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting, 636b
lit my lonesomeness, 704b
lovely-asunder, 724b
not of the, 556b
on the sea, 762b
Star-like eyes, 237a
Starr'd face, night's, 479b
Starre, strives to touch the, 92a
Starred and stately nights, 604a
on a, night Lucifer uprose, 639a
silence and homeless air, 690a
Starry cope of heaven, 256b
feet walked with, 884b
flag, beneath the, 613a
floor the wat'ry shore, 386b
folds, round of, 477a
Galileo, 454a
girdle of the year, 432a
host, led the, 255b
silence in the, sky, 410b
skies, cloudless climes and, 456a
stranger, 263b
threshold of Jove's court, 246b
train, 256a
tree eternity, 708b
wide and, sky, 751a
Starry-eyed idealists, 861b
liberal or mystic, 948b
Stars above us govern, 192b
across the sky in, 946a
all Danaë to the, 551a
and space above, 892b
are in the quiet skies, 510a
are in the right places, 976a
are shining bright, 466b
as many farewells as, 182b
at heaven's border, 913a
attired with, 249b
beauty and the, were one, 854b
beauty of a thousand, 123b
blesses his, 299a
breaking out the eternal, 609b
broad stripes and bright, 436a
burn the moons increase, 547b
cold the, are, 688a
comets amongst the, 333b
Stars, country far beyond the, 271b
courses of the, 471b
cut him out in little, 136b
doubt the, are fire, 173b
earth and all the, 607a
fault is not in our, 166b
flag is full of, 757a
fleet of, is anchored, 927a
fling us a handful of, 933b
foretell the rising, 37b
forget-me-nots of angels, 522b
from them the, rise, 424b
gave the first delight, 242a
gaze at the, 30b
gem the sky, 686a
given a form so fair, 499a
go down to rise, 673b
gold gateways of the, 790a
half quencht in mists, 465b
have influence upon me, 99a
heaven feeds the, 37a
heaven its, 486a
hide diminish'd heads, 255a
how doth the night bring, 723b
ideals are like, 644a
in her hair were seven, 640b
in spite of nature and their, 238b
in the purple dusk, 948b
in their calm, 620b
in their circling, 781a
in their courses, 1026b
innumerable as the, 256b
invisible by day, 525a
issued out to see the, 76a
journey-work of the, 608a
kings are like, 467a
kinship with the, 638b
kiss my hand to the, 724b
like measles fade, 955b
like, start from their spheres, 172b
listen to, and birds, 557b
little, will shine, 118a
look for the, 412a
look out upon the, 499b
looking up at the, 677a
love which moves sun and, 77a
make guilty the, 191a
man gazing on the, 650b
men turn and see the, 725b
million, were strewn, 721b
moon and, are set, 750a
moon or, be not darkened, 1043b
moon the, the planets, 929a
more in fault than they, 293b
morning, together, 669b
move still, 123b
night and a shoal of, 831b
night of the large few, 608a
not pure in his sight, 1031a
of glory, 476b
of human race, 363a
of midnight shall be dear, 405b
of morning, 256b
of the sky, 777a
of the summer night, 522a
of twilight fair, 409a
on the sea, 456a
owl looked up to the, 580b
patient, 686a
pavement, 257b
powder'd with, 257b
preserve the, from wrong, 409b
put all, and candles out, 750b
puts the, to flight, 531a
Stars, reach out their hands amid, 831b
reckon time by, 810b
rush out, 421b
scatter'd into flight the, 531a
seven, and solar year, 507a
shining of the, 555b
shooting, attend thee, 231a
shot madly, 141b
sight of the, 772b
silence and the wakeful, 650a
silent, go by, 669b
some of us are looking at the, 768b
steal to their sovran seats, 721a
strikes the, 38a
stripes, and colors, 563b
sun moon and, brother, 500b
that round her burn, 299a
that sweep and turn and fly, 813a
the brain of heaven, 639a
threw down their spears, 387b
till the, are old, 634b
time and, below, 892b
to thee appear, 257b
train of, 742a
true as the, above, 1003b
two, keep not their motion, 152a
untriangulated, 846a
unutterably bright, 464b
westward-going, 625b
which night's blue arch adorn, 366a
who build beneath the, 306a
whose power is never spent, 890b
with how splendid, 927b
working till the, went out, 792b
would have disappeared, 784a
ye little, 255a
Star-scatter'd on the grass, 533b
Star-shine at night, 752a
Star-spangled banner, 436a
Start a hare, 149b
and tremble under her feet, 554a
counting F. F. V.s, 980a
from her slumber, 619b
from their spheres, 172b
into her face, 158b
straining upon, 155a
Started like a guilty thing, 170a
Starting, given it the, push, 837b
tear, dry the, 681b
Startle, does not, or amaze, 478a
Startled heaven of my soul, 894a
Startles at destruction, 300a
Startling genius, he had a, 777b
word, 451a
Starts, by, 'twas wild, 351b
everything by, and nothing long, 277a
think by fits and, 787a
Starvation, protect them from fear and, 920a
ruin of woman by, 496b
Starv'd at his master's gate, 388a
hackney sonneteer, 311b
Starve, catch cold and, 203b
in ice, 254a
nor stuff, 296a
numerous train below, 289a
though the body, 762b
thrifty or, 953b
upon the residue, 955b
with nothing, 143b

Starve, world will not, for wonders, 866b
Starved bank of moss, 575a
bird he, 640a
for a look, 206a
for heaven, 700b
Starves, honesty is praised and, 62b
Starveth, horse, while grasse groweth, 93a
Starving dog, if you pick up a, 678a
man at sea, 105a
shadows of words when a man's, 800a
Star-ypointing pyramid, 244b
State absolutism, church condemns, 888a
almost perfect, 894a
and inclination of day, 139b
authority of the, 888a
beneath the firmament, 102b
bulwarks of the, 713a
change my, with kings, 205a
chivalry and, 586b
compares with Maine, 755b
continual, of inelegance, 427b
description of a happy, 283b
devoid of stay, 83b
divide, of man, 154b
done the, some service, 190a
every thing of importance to, 19a
falling with a falling, 313a
for every star, 557a
foundation of a, 951a
glories and my, depose, 140a
have no second, 853a
here's a, of things, 577a
hides from himself his, 336a
I am the, 399b
if asked what, he hails from, 643a
in choosing men to serve, 237b
in whatsoever, I am, 1063a
in wonted manner keep, 218a
independent Polish, 771a
is kingly, 251b
is not far from its fall, 344a
isthmus of a middle, 316b
keep church and, separate, 624a
keep, in Rome as easily, 166b
levee belongs to the, 889b
machinery of the, 435b
matters, touch no, 356b
may be given up for lost, 344a
mock the air with idle, 349b
muddled, sharpest reality, 719b
mutually injure the, 19a
no nation, city of earth, 607a
no, sorrier than, 66a
of ambitious poverty, 62b
of America, 359a
of chassis, 928a
of Denmark, rotten in, 172b
of life, 329a
of man, 211a
of man inconstancy boredom, 272b
of man like little kingdom, 167a
of metamorphosis, 68b
of mind once gone, 715a
of mind which creates revolutions, 26b
of nothingness, death is, 20b
of perceptual anaesthesia, 908b
of Rome, high and palmy, 169b
of the body, 812a
State of things, considered present, 55b
of war by nature, 296a
or persuasion, 374b
Penrod merely, of being, 847a
perfect, of health, 65b
pillar of, 254a
pilot of the, 14a
predicts ruin of the, 388a
primitive unattached, 882a
renders a service to the, 295b
restored by delay, 30b
ruin or rule the, 276a
says of the affairs of, 344a
scandal waits on greatest, 131b
servants of sovereign or, 120a
ship of, 14a, 522b
so blessed in climate, 880a
storms of, 211b
strange eruption to our, 169b
that raises corn and cotton, 760a
this is the, of man, 211a
this, will prosper, 843a
throne of royal, 253b
upright in the, 14a
wills and bodies sold to, 946a
without being exhausted, 369a
without king or nobles, 490a
world or church or, 602a
youth is a silly vapid, 847b
Statecraft, problem in, 1009b
Stated calls to worship, 337b
if you, it purely enough, 982b
State-house, Boston, is the hub, 536a
Stateliness, appearance of greatness and, 55b
Stately gentlemen, beware of these, 953b
gulf between, 911a
homes of England, 469b, 923a
looked its, towers upon, 615a
mansions, build thee more, 536b
nights seemed haughty dames, 604a
pleasure-dome decree, 420b
ship is seen no more, 699b
ship of Tarsus, 260a
ships go on, 549b
towers, looked its, 615a
Statements, interesting but tough, 677a
libelous, about my dog, 921b
State's, mighty, decrees, 552b
States, anarchy ruins, 14a
deficiency in, 402a
dissevered discordant, 443b
free and independent, 367b
free from moral obligations, 420a
goodly, and kingdoms, 477a
great and small, alike, 771a
indestructible, 528b
lawful in all, 537b
move slowly, 119a
nation of many sovereign, 842a
no, could exist, 34a
responsibility of the great, 929a
saved union of these, 610a
she is all, 215b
treason against the United, 376a
two best, in the Union, 880a
unborn and accents unknown, 167b
United, in thy protection, 367a
welfare of the, 557a
well administered, 26b
Statesman and the saint, 713a
Statesman cannot be a moralist, 930b
chymist fiddler, 277a
little, and philosophers, 501b
one real, in blue moon, 951a
the warrior or the monarch, 515a
throws his shoulders back, 803a
too nice for a, 357b
yet friend to truth, 315a
Statesmanship, get formalities right in, 679a
should learn lesson of biology, 857b
war art, 774a
Statesmen, confidence placed in, 22b
declare themselves Christians, 728b
generals or poets or, 675b
liable to give an account, 62a
village, 356b
wise, foresee, 700a
Statesmen's cabinets, walk into, 565b
Sta'tin' all over ag'in, 954b
Station can disgrace, 591a
gave me a private, 499a
give me a private, 299b
Griggsby's, 746a
humble, of a private citizen, 375a
like the herald Mercury, 176b
middle, had fewest disasters, 292a
post of honour is a private, 299b
separate and equal, 373a
splendid was its, 789b
Stationary, advantage over those, 332a
continuous and, music, 397b
Station'ry ornymintal an' useful, 835b
Stations, know our proper, 578b
planets in their, 257b
understanding sufficient for their, 375a
Statistical, cautious, Christ, 729b
Statistics are heart of democracy, 906a
Statuaries, head which, loved to copy, 492a
Statue, American picture or, 418a
best part of the, 507a
distinguished son lack a, 841b
embraced the cold, 444a
in the eternal niche, 625b
into the, that breathes, 667a
more the, grows, 85b
of Liberty magnified, 945b
why my, is not set up, 62a
Statues, look at pictures or, 515a
world blooms with, 670a
Stature, one cubit unto his, 1051b
shorten, of my soul, 638b
tall, 457a
what, is she of, 162a
Statures touch the skies, 647a
Status, human, and economic process, 914b
servile, and vicarious life, 776a
Statute, rigor of the, 183b
Stay a while, 119a
and the staff, 292b, 1045a
at home my heart, 525b
cursed to, and dig, 953b
for me there, 231b
gleans how long you wish to, 841a

Stay, here I am and here I, 529a
I no canna, 917a
I will, behind, 962b
if you can, a little, 120b
me with flagons, 1044a
more care to, than will to go, 137a
nor will be at a, 279a
nothing can pause or, 525b
only 15-30 minutes, 931b
shakes wings and will not, 278a
state devoid of, 83b
they come they, 889b
vile hold to, him, 148a
with me God, 1009a
Stayed, proud waves be, 1031b
the moon, 1026a
Stays, these couriers, 19b
S.T.C., prayer for, 425b
Stead, in suff'ring country's, 23b
Steadfast as the scene, 404b
in the broken binding, 962b
perish, 911b
place, earth is not the, 845a
sober, and demure, 246a
Steadfastness, remember now his, 972b
Steadier step when I recall, 595b
Steady and perpetual serenity, 301a
and sane oracle, 807a
boys steady, 347a
candle-flame, feel the, 570b
gain of man, 527a
love like friendship, 440a
mine were, 787a
patriot of the world, 401a
temper Portius, 299a
Steak, come to a tavern to eat a, 301a
tough as a, 973b
Steal a few hours, 439b
across the sky, 664a
an ox, 235a
away give little warning, 372b
away their brains, 187b
away your hearts, 168b
foh a fico for the phrase, 180a
from the public purse, 987a
from the world, 309a
me a peach, 386a
my thunder, 291a
plunder slaughter, 63b
poets, from Homer, 221a
saying he would, his children, 677a
thou shalt not, 1025a
to their sovran seats, 721a
too honest to, 1005a
Stealin', big, makes you emperor, 946b
gits you in jail, 946b
Stealing and giving odour, 163b
comes, comes creeping, 747a
picking and, 1069a
steps, age with his, 178b
sudden way of, on us, 887a
taking bacon and hams was, 675a
will continue stealing, 602b
Steals from her youth, 343b
goose from off the common, 712b
he that, an egg, 235a
my honors, 37b
my purse steals trash, 188a
something from the thief, 186b
the common from the goose, 713a
Stealth, do a good action by, 431b
do good by, 320a
lusty, of nature, 190b
Stealthy jeers counsels of anger, 773b
thing, 924a
Steam, snorting, and piston stroke, 667a
Steam-engine, Daniel Webster a, 419a
Steamer from Harwich, 684a
gallant, Ocean Queen, 663b
Steamers, great, white and gold, 819b
Steam-heated flat with no ventilation, 802a
Steamship or even a yacht, 966a
Steamy column, throws up a, 364b
Steed, farewell the neighing, 189a
his, was the best, 414b
mounts the warrior's, 413b
that knows his rider, 452b
threatens steed, 155b
Steede, sterves the seely, 93a
when, is stolne, 92b
Steeds, fiery-footed, 136b
to water at those springs, 204a
Steel, bright, made, 584b
clad in complete, 247b
could labour of gods destroy, 312b
daily daggers of relentless, 889b
dead corse in complete, 172a
decks rock, 831a
foemen worthy of their, 415b
grapple with hoops of, 171b
is wrought, 915b
locked up in, 125b
long divorce of, 210b
more than complete, 123a
molders hemp and, 416b
nor poison can touch him, 197b
ribbed and edged with, 916a
soldiers' hearts, 156a
splinter of, 964a
sting of the rowelled, 813b
supple as, 781b
tipped with a line of, 613a
triple, 254a
Steel-true and blade-straight, 752a
Steely glitter, pierced eye with, 704b
Steelyards of the skies, 771b
Steep and thorny way to heaven, 171b
Atlantic stream, 247a
guards them from the, 736a
Indian, 247a
is the way, 7b
life's path is, 38b
senses in forgetfulness, 153b
through a valley, 863b
thyself in a bowl of summer-time, 37b
ways so, and strange, 800a
Steep'd me in poverty, 189b
Steeped their souls in prayer, 543a
Steeple, weathercock of the church, 369b
weathercock on a, 132a
Steeples far and near, 786a
still the, hum, 786a
swam in amethyst, 647a
Steeps God set for thee o'ercome, 637a
Steepy, woods or, mountain yields, 123a
Steer clear of alliances, 367a
from grave to gay, 318a
Steer from grave to light, 286b
like ships they, courses, 238b
my rudder true, 47b
right onward, 251b
too nigh the sands, 276b
Steer'd, boats that are not, 204b
Steered by popular applause, 57a
clear of hell, 731a
Stein on the table, 808b
Stem, leave it on its, 653a
molded on one, 142a
of Jesse, 1045b
wither root and, 843b
Stemm'd the torrent, 327b
Stemming with hearts of controversy, 166a
Stenches, two-and-seventy, 425a
Step after step, 597b
and summit of charity's ladder, 74b
by step since time began, 527a
first, which counts, 327a
foot more light, more true, 415a
forward cost mental torture, 727b
from toleration to forgiveness, 761b
light of, and heart was she, 862b
one, enough for me, 495b
pale death with impartial, 38a
see not a, before me, 688b
softly under snow or rain, 867b
steadier, when I recall, 595b
to, aside is human, 311b, 391b
to the music he hears, 590b
towards independence, 47b
was slow, 524b
Step-dame, no more a mother but a, 49a
Stephen, feast of, 592b
King, 1011b
Stepmother, hit his, 58a
merciless, 49a
ov genius, 595a
stony-hearted, 449a
Stepp'd, in blood, in so far, 198a
Steppe in other men, 91a
Stepped in a puddle, 1019b
Stepping o'er the bounds, 137b
Stepping-stone, stumbling-block or a, 730b
Stepping-stones of their dead selves, 551b
Steps, age with his stealing, 178b
ask the number of the, 509b
beck'ning ghost invites my, 313b
beware of desp'rate, 365b
by due, aspire, 246b
came forth with pilgrim, 259b
delightful measure or dance, 138b
directeth his, 1039b
hear not my, 196a
heavy, of the ploughman, 825a
in his master's, he trod, 593a
lead my, aright, 470b
Lord directeth his, 83a
pilgrim, of spring, 721a
same, as the author, 478b
support uneasy, 252b
take, that make us good, 27a
wand'ring, and slow, 259a
were higher they took, 278a
where'er my, may be, 796b
with how sad, 115b
Sterile promontory, 173b
safe polite obedient and, 931b

Sterile truth, you can keep your, 740a
with idleness, 186b
Sterilized, it wasn't, 853b
Sterling page, refine her, 287a
worth, most of, 549a
Stern and distant shore, 808a
and rock-bound coast, 470a
and stubborn pride, 933b
Caledonia, and wild, 414a
daughter of the voice of God, 409b
friend, to genius the, 505a
joy, rule it with, 928a
joy which warriors feel, 415b
partisan, Hugo, 903b
proconsul of intractable provinces, 993b
resolve, 39a
ruin's ploughshare, 391a
severe and, to view, 356a
true-born Englishman, 138b
Sterner days, speak rather of, 870b
soldiers, 781b
stuff, ambition made of, 168a
Sternest, nature's, painter, 452a
Stern-faced men, 488a
Stern'st good-night, 196a
Sterres, writen in the, 81a
Sterte, oon hole for to, 30a
out of his sleep to, 80a
Sterves, seely steede, 93a
Stevenson was a roadmender, 753a
Stew is smokin' hot, 859b
kept in a, 557b
onions in the, 950a
Steward falls into the soup-tureen, 819b
Stewed prunes, longing for, 184a
Sthreet railrood comp'nies, 835a
Sthrong arm men iv th' Sinit, 835a
Stick, beat with fist instead of a, 238a
carry a big, 779a
close to your desks, 682a
cobbler, to his last, 51a
fell like a, 371a
heap of, and stone, 706a
man whose acquisitions, 715b
more close than a brother, 819b
on conversation's burs, 534b
party, the less, 120b
serge draped over a, 983a
tattered coat upon a, 827a
there I'll, 105a
this old cove throwed, 612a
to what you're at, 897a
Sticketh closer than a brother, 1040a
Sticking, aye, in a tree, 416b
Sticking-place, screw your courage to the, 196a
Stickle, perversely, at parts, 429a
Sticks in the heart's deep core, 388a
nix hicks pix, 864b
of sealing-wax, 578a
to my own bones, 607b
to the pot, 109a
Sticky, gilded and, 935a
Stiel, trewe as, 78b
Stiff in opinions, 277a
lines of life, 528a
new wasps, 997b
'twill civilize thim, 834b
twin compasses, 216b
upper lip, keep a, 630b
wrist grows, and old, 615b
Stiffen sinews, 155a
Stiffened worm, 640a
Stiffening of the vertebrae, 763a
Stiffens and rejoices, 944b
Stiffnecked people, 1025a
Stiffness and the soul's arrest, 867a
Stifle, creed would, me, 891a
opinion we are endeavoring to, 517b
Stifling snow, sleet or, 567a
Stigmatize, wallop and, 912a
Stile, before you come to, 104b
crooked, 1019a
Still and awful red, 422a
and lovely face, 863a
and quiet conscience, 211b
and serious thought, 405b
commanded sun to stand, 331b
days are, and bright, 509b
evening and twilight gray, 255b
falls the rain, 941a
how, we see thee lie, 669b
nights all white an', 601a
nodding night, 608a
not to sit, 820a
question'd me the story, 186a
quiet and, air, 250a
raven, is sitting, 545a
sad music of humanity, 404a
small voice, 1029a
small voice of gratitude, 350a
small voice spake unto me, 546b
sowe eats up draffe, 92b
spirit so, and quiet, 186a
stand, you ever moving spheres, 123b
stars move, 123b
to be neat to be drest, 218b
waters, 1033a
waters, take heed of, 111a
woman should be, 887a
Still-discordant wavering multitude, 152a
Stille, fol can not be, 78a
Stilled the rising tumult, 808a
Stiller town, townsman of a, 786a
Stillness, air a solemn, holds, 348a
modest, and humility, 155a
soft, and night, 147a
world in solemn, lay, 560b
Still-remembered olden days, 849b
Still-soliciting eye, 190b
Still-vexed Bermoothes, 209a
Stilly, hum, sounds, 155b
night, 439b
Stimulating, science, to imagination, 959b
Stimulus, we need some imaginative, 702b
Sting, a, a resentment, 770b
bitter, is a little fault, 76a
cold doth not, 213a
O death where is thy, 775a, 1062a
of a tiny insect, 10a
of the rowelled steel, 813b
serpent, twice, 145b
stare and, forever, 960b
that bids nor sit nor stand, 572a
thorns to prick and, her, 172b
with a little, 935a
Stinger, 'tis a, 214b
Stingeth like an adder, 1040b
Stinging drop, injects a, 801b
Stings, disturb it it, 307a
endure, crowd and buzz, 267a
hope that, 780b
in the very flowers, 35a
Stings, stinks and, 319a
wanton, and motions, 183b
what, is justice, 908b
you for your pains, 307a
Stingy with your blooming hair, 894a
Stink, stand by the fire and, 191a
that thy name may not, 3a
Stinking fish, poets like, 425b
mackerel, 150b
Stinks and stings, 319a
like rotten mackerel, 425b
stenches and several, 425a
Stipple, rose-moles all in, 724a
Stir a flower, 790a
best not, the rice, 109a
do not, fire with sword, 72b
hell shall, for this, 156b
make the greatest, 777b
men's blood, 168b
of echoes, 960b
of the great Babel, 364b
sap begins to, 795a
see nor breathe nor, 896b
smoke and, of this dim spot, 246b
soft potential, 648a
the fire, 364b
the mixture well, 536b
without great argument, 177b
Stirr'd, her face, with her dream, 458b
like a fountain, 182a
up with envy and revenge, 252a
Stirred with high hopes of living, 250a
Stirring, die when so much was, 60a
living embers, 535b
up some war, 25a
Stirrup, sprang to the, 568a
Stirs, affection, her spirit, 427b
divinity that, within us, 300a
of discontented strife, 220b
this mortal frame, 423a
to rouse a lion, 149b
Stitch, every, takes up its slack, 977b
in time saves nine, 46b
stitch stitch, 489a
Stitches, laugh yourselves into, 165a
Stithy, Vulcan's, 176a
Stock, common, of intellectual enjoyment, 791b
dove whose echo resounds, 392b
how his, went on, 427a
of harmless pleasure, 337b
words once my, 280b
Stocking all the day, 353b, 356b
draws a, up, 943b
Stockings, blue in, 520a
coming out of her, 714a
silk, and white bosoms, 339a
went to bed with his, on, 1010a
were hung by the chimney, 437a
with long silk, 909b
yellow, 165a
Stocks and stones, worshipt, 251b
Stoic backs, 947a
bird, 934a
of the woods, 433a
or a satyr, 761b
Stoicism, no, and no philosophy, 605a
Romans call it, 299b
Stoic's pride, 316b
Stoics, after manner of the, 119b
Stole a piece of beef, 1016b

Stole a pig, 1017b
courtesy, 151a
from a better man I, 750b
in and out like little mice, 261a
life o' the building, 197a
pleasing memory of all he, 321b
the tarts, 1016b
Stolen, enough to be, 307a
from general excrement, 203b
heart of a maiden is, 439a
kisses much completer, 448a
looks are nice in chapels, 448a
not wanting what is, 188b
odd old ends, 127b
sweets are always sweeter, 448a
sweets are best, 298b
the scraps, 133b
waters are sweet, 1039a
when horse has been, 92b
Stol'n by my daughter, 144b
on his wing, 244b
the whole, 751a
upon these sons-in-law, 193a
Stolne, when steede is, 92b
Stomach, arbitrary, as well as lungs, 351a
army marches on its, 400a
goes against my, 161b
good, excels them all, 288a
good-humored, 47b
grateful, 430a
gratifying the, 69b
heart and, of a king, 97a
loathing to the, 142a
man of unbounded, 212a
more loudly than empty, 920b
mutinied against the, 54a
my, is not good, 97a
no, for such meat, 704a
patriot on an empty, 760b
pit of the, 788a
sound, 773b
thought depends on the, 325b
way to man's heart through his, 1006b
Stomach-aches, tuned like fifty, 578a
Stomach's sake, little wine for thy, 1063a
Stomachs best, not best thinkers, 325b
juries fill their, 856b
money in, of needy, 73a
Stombles at a strawe, 92a
Stone, a gift is as a precious, 1039b
at his heels a, 177b
away the, goes, 750b
beneath this, 1014a
bows down to wood and, 445b
brick and steel and, 978a
builders refused, 1037a
carve not upon a, 654b
cold as any, 155a
conscious, to beauty grew, 503a
continual dropping wears away a, 34b
fling but a, 326b
gates, lion on your old, 547a
gout or, 275a
graven not on, 20b
great philosopher's, 743b
heap of stick and, 706a
hulls of, 993b
I only wish a hut of, 536a
if any have a, to throw, 934b
in one hand a, 30a
in the flesh in the soul, 571b
lay, on stone, 620a
Stone, leaves of, 601b
legs of, 465a
let him first cast a, 1058a
like starting a, 750b
mockery of monumental, 468a
my heart is turn'd to, 189b
my rest a, 515b
not a, tell where I lie, 309a
of stumbling, 1045b
past is, 732b
plain brown, will do, 536b
precious, set in silver sea, 139a
proud, piled on stone, 994b
quiet, over-grey wi' moss, 896a
raise the, 757a
raised not a, 464a
rich, laid up, 220b
rolling, 45a
rolling restless, 155b
sandal set on, 962a
Saturn quiet as a, 483a
scorpion on a, 992a
sleep softly under the, 902b
spark out of a, 689a
squeezing from a, 934b
strength of the past, 939b
stumbling, 924a
survive in wistful, 703b
that puts the stars to flight, 531a
this old cove throwed, 612a
threw, at a bitch, 58a
topgallants and mainsails of, 858b
turn but a, 790b
two things stand like, 661b
underneath this, doth lie, 218b
unturned, 18a
violet by a mossy, 405a
virtue is like a rich, 121a
waiting for the blow, 617b
walls a prisoner make, 268a
walls do not a prison make, 268a
water like a, 650a
white or black, 107b
will he give him a, 1052a
with a sling and with a, 1027b
written of me on my, 881a
Stone's throw, 105a
Stones and other dead rubbish, 559b
and poets, 790b
boys throw, 62a
break on thy cold gray, 549b
daughters be as corner, 1038a
diamonds and Indian, 126b
existence from broken, 979a
five smooth, 1027b
grace that lies in, 136a
labor of an age in pilèd, 244b
land where all men are, 612b
must not throw, 233b
no sermons in, 689a
of it are laid in scorn, 864a
of Rome rise and mutiny, 168b
of walls well-builded, 8a
of worth, 205b
philosopher's, 223b
plain as graveyard, 947a
prate of my whereabout, 196a
sermons in, 159b
spares these, 212b
stocks and, 251b
Stonewall, Jackson standing like a, 626a
Jackson wrapped in his beard, 979b
Stony British stare, 553b
Stony limits cannot hold love out, 135a
street, car rattling o'er, 453a
ways of contemporary criticism, 725b
Stony-hearted step-mother, 449a
Stood against the world, 168a
amid the stooks, 488a
among them not of them, 453b
and gazed my temples bare, 422b
apart studiously neutral, 770b
at the parting of the way, 1048b
Dido, 146b
fair, the wind for France, 122b
fix'd to hear, 257b
for country's glory fast, 414a
for office, men that, 22b
I should have, in bed, 975b
in the presence of The Master, 566a
that night against my fire, 193a
upon his legs, 578a
upright again, 10b
wheels of weary life, still, 276b
who, to gain, 33b
without and would not knocke, 1013b
Stooks rise around, 724b
stood amid the, 488a
Stool, hearth and, 913a
Stools, sit on two, 88a
Stoop, do I, 574b
heav'n itself would, 248b
makes owner, 147b
so ready is heaven to, 790b
to become your friend, 823b
to death we must, 96b
to rise, 226b
worthy to, and unloose, 1055b
Stooped and wrote upon the sand, 462a
Stooping and leaning on his staff, 264a
through fleecy cloud, 246a
Stoops, golden mind, not, 144b
grass, not, 131a
to folly, 355a, 944a
Stop a hole to keep wind away, 179a
and speak to you, 569a
I always, for a minute, 671b
no disgrace to, at the second, 33a
nothing can, it, 708a
one heart from breaking, 645b
says he can't possibly, 918a
so easy and so plain a, 152a
sound what, she please, 175b
the victim's watch, 886b
to busy fools, 271b
to think, 43b
up access and passage, 195a
without a farmhouse near, 880b
Stopped, he kindly, for me, 648a
men, work at this age, 744a
Stoppeth one of three, 421a
Stopping a bung-hole, 178b
here to watch his woods, 880b
moving yet and never, 609a
tricking and, 946b
Stopp'st, wherefore, thou me, 421a
Stops the buzz, 957a
thousand, and strings, 735b
touch'd tender, 249b
Storage, cold, 798a
heat in little, 946b
Store, felony to buy outside iv his, 835b

Store, in thy, but two loaves, 733b
increase his, 352b
is no sore, 91b
large as, 233a
money in stomachs of needy, 73a
of crowns be scant, 220a
of rhymes I had, 427a
seen thee oft amid thy, 482b
up honey, 37b
Stored for thee at home, 790a
Stores as thought can bring, 403a
boasted, defy, 278b
of Attic salt, 661a
reflective memory, 412b
Storied urn, 348b
windows richly dight, 246b
Stories, detective, 942a
from land of spirits, 423b
houses of four, 89b
manifold, I know are told, 651a
mere flim-flam, 105b
of savage men, 359b
only two or three human, 885b
sad, of death, 139b
tell, of my mishaps, 129a
too many doleful, 480b
Storm, a sigh a sob a, a strife, 655b
after the, comes the calm, 293a
called life, 580a
descends, 43a
directs the, 299a, 322a
engenders not a, 127a
enshrouds nor dawn nor day, 617a
every cloud not a, 127a
falter lost in the, 623a
flied in the howling, 387a
God Almighty's, 814b
great music is a psychical, 809b
had passed over, 10b
heaven itself, 38a
leave thee in the, 191a
life's, 499a
malice of the, defies, 303b
night and, and darkness, 453b
of life is past, 334a
of spears, 823b
of war was gone, 402b
of words, raise a, 22a
or shine peace is thine, 617a
pelting of this pitiless, 192a
rides upon the, 362b
symbol of earth and of, 893b
tossed by the, 19a
try, 971a
tumultuous privacy of, 503b
two doomed ships that pass in, 769b
weathered the, 401a
will break in a little time, 286a
Stormed and tore his hair, 587a
Storming heaven's gates, 980b
Storms, calm that must follow all, 580a
god of, 534b
in the physical world, 374a
made black by morning, 429a
may enter, 335a
of state, 211b
prepare to part, 433a
sought the, 276b
struggling in the, of fate, 313a
sudden, are short, 138b
weathered the, of life, 788a
where no, come, 724b
which whip the blood, 775a
Storm-troubled, world's, sphere, 592a
Storm-waves, beating of the, 808a
Stormy blast, our shelter from the, 303a
Hebrides, 249b, 328a
husky brawling, 898a
March has come at last, 471a
passage, 98b
sky, woods against a, 470a
surge, 14a
the sea grows, 619b
waters threw, 404b
weather, under this window in, 296a
winds do blow, 214a
Story ephemeral and doomed, 977a
epitaph to be my, 881a
fairy, of simians, 873a
Ho told his, of woe, 659b
honor is subject of my, 166a
I'll tell you a, 975a
locks in the golden, 134b
means to write one, 791b
my, being done, 186b
of a brave engineer, 852a
of Cambuscan bold, 246b
of Johnny Appleseed, 654b
of my life, 186a
of our days, shuts up the, 111b
of Sussex told, 848b
one funny, 931b
pretty, tell, 442a
repeats the, of her birth, 299a
rough island, 553b
short in the, 1067b
teach him how to tell my, 186b
that's another, 346a
will never go down, 332b
with a moral, 801b
Story-book, read it in the, 535b
Story-books, all the, you read, 750a
Story-dressers do as much, 221b
Stout, big Jack, 1016a
Cortez with eagle eyes, 477b
courage, rather than live in snuff, 111b
so, a gentleman, 152a
Stoutly struts his dames, 245a
Stoutness in moderation, 683b
Stove polish, felony to buy, 835b
Stove-lid, cat that sits on hot, 678b
Stowaway, carries my heart as a, 876b
Straddles hobby and rides it hard, 744b
Stradivari's, Antonio, violins, 596a
Straggler into loving arms, 397b
Straggling road in Spain, 867a
Straight and dusty to the grave, 749a
crooked made, 1047a
from the horse's mouth, 907a
grow, 694b
grown full, 123b
is the line of duty, 528a
make his paths, 1050a
out of the ark, 419a
path before you, 500b
roads, improvement makes, 386a
strive to set crooked, 667a
they will repent, 220b
too, for fortune's end, 520a
was a path of gold for him, 568a
way was lost, 75a
Straightest, pity's the, 225a
Strain at a gnat, 1054a
con over this, 591b
guardian angels sung this, 328b
hold cheap the, 572a
itself until it breaks, 765b
Kentucky, was in his voice, 730a
of a higher mood, 249a
of martial airs, 444b
of rareness, 204a
of seizing unlimited force, 697b
out of the, of the doing, 663b
prophetic, 246b
sweeps a, low sad sweet, 617a
that, again, 163b
that, once more, 353b
unpremeditated, 329a
Strain'd from that fair use, 136a
quality of mercy not, 146a
Strained, passion may have, 539b
Straining harsh discords, 137a
upon start, 155a
Strains as would have won ear, 245b
blessed, are telling, 584a
delight in her, 438b
heaven's melodious, 560b
life's stress and its, 894a
of unpremeditated art, 467a
sweet, of music, 777a
sweet, on pensive smiles, 503a
that might create a soul, 248a
to home and memory dear, 780a
Strait is the gate, 1052a
matters not how, the gate, 741b
so narrow, 182a
Straitened circumstances, 62b
Strait-jacket or a swamp-elm club, 760b
Straits, moon lies fair upon the, 622a
serving one in financial, 21b
Strand, conducting the orchestral, 810a
India's coral, 445b
invisible, of lint, 801b
lighted shops of the, 429a
shed tears in the motley, 429a
walk'd along the, 338b
Stranded, navies are, 416b
Strands, close-knit, 1006a
he is now crossing the, 856b
Strange affair, world is a, 270a
alloy, medal of, 719b
and drear the sound of mirth, 688a
and new-fangled names, 24a
and speechless fear, 747b
beasts, pair of very, 163a
bedfellows, 209b
but true, 460a
capers, 160a
charm in thoughts of a legacy, 109b
cozenage, 276a
dark interludes, 946b
deceiver, 863a
destiny, 705b
disease of modern life, 621a
dominion, hold no such, 469b
eruptions, 150b
eventful history, 161b
faiths and fleeting shibboleths, 706b
framed, fellows, 143a
is it not, 532b
it seems and new, 569a
it seems and queer, 569b
land, sojourning in a, 66b

Strange land, stranger in a, 1023b
lustre surrounds him, 100a
matters, read, 195a
morning come that is not, 949a
nothing so, as truth, 444a
oaths, 161a
object, and high, 269a
power, beauty hath, 260b
seas of thought, 404b
shore, sunshine upon a, 772b
speech is, 980b
suits, 162b
that death sing, 148b
that men should fear, 167b
that we should slight the violets, 717a
the world about me lies, 780b
things come out, 394b
things that almost happen, 513b
thoughts on war and peace, 903b
to think by the way, 640b
truth is always, 460a
'twas passing, 186b
veil of the, verses, 75b
ways so steep and, 800a
we never prize the music, 717a
what a man may do, 565b
white heron, 935a
woman, lips of a, 1038b
women, loved many, 1028b
Strangely sweet, 721b
Strangeness in the proportion, 121a
Stranger and afraid, 787a
and ye took me in, 1054b
came to reap, 930b
doth not intermeddle, 1039a
forever a, and alone, 987a
in a strange land, 1023b
in financial straits, 21b
in the crowd, 807b
kith or kin, 767a
never love a, 959a
none of this, 980b
starry, 263b
surety for a, 1039a
than fiction, 460a
tread light, 947a
troubled mind be, 232a
where, steps, 613a
wiles of the, 990a
would come back to me, 893a
Stranger's yoke, assumed the, 947a
Strangers, better, 162a
bury, 1055a
by, honour'd, 313b
entertain, 1063b
fraternity of, 498a
jokes cursed by, 959a
next-door neighbours yet, 405a
offered up by, 687a
waiting to entertain, 264a
Strangest, fate of architect is, 379a
liberties, takes the, 587b
whim has ceased me, 867a
Strangled, knows who, Atahualpa, 492b
serpents, 981a
Straps, hang themselves in their, 163b
Stratagem, delicate, to shoe, 193a
take tea without a, 305a
treason and a, 473b
Stratagems and policy are allowable, 108a
fine nets and, 233a
treasons, and spoils, 147a, 473b
Stratagems which errors seem, 310b
Strategic point in campaign of history, 709a
Strategy involve us in wrong war, 964b
Stratford atte Bowe, scole of, 79b
Stratford on Avon, Shakespear borne at, 273b
Straw, did not care one, 32a
find quarrel in a, 177b
for a bedding, 849a
in hope of getting at the, 10b
pigmy's, does pierce it, 193a
take a, and throw it up, 227b
tickled with a, 317a
to make brick, 1024a
turkey in the, 1003b
vote, 802a
Strawberries, bout the time, melts, 745b
Dr. Boteler said of, 236a
how many, grew in the sea, 1015b
sugar and cream, 1017b
Strawberry wives, 119a
Strawe, stombles at a, 92a
Straws, as, that blow, 741b
errors like, 276a
or dirt or grubs or worms, 318b
Stray and range, 595b
beds to make bloom, 782b
dog, empty house like a, 671b
far on the wrong road, 774a
fondly, over the hills, 308b
how large a world we, 885a
thoughts fancies fugitive, 575a
Strayed from thy ways, 1068a
whither am I, 266b
Straying and breaking away, 931a
far we went, 762a
of a little child, 800a
Streak of Puck, 741b
thin red-line, 613a
Streakings of the morning light, 476b
Stream, bashful, hath seen God, 263a
below the surface, 623a
Bendemeer's, 441a
by the, and o'er the mead, 385a
central, of what we feel, 623b
cut the silver, 158a
game fish swims up, 778a
haunted, 245b
I go a-fishing in, 590a
let us glide adown thy, 451a
make thy, my great example, 266b
meadow grove and, 408a
mercy of a rude, 211a
Mississippi's winding, 559a
no striving against the, 106b
of love, 526b
of love that circles home, 495b
of time, 780b
pebbles of the holy, 997a
runs fast, 438a
sail up the, of time, 396a
salt weed sways in the, 619b
slow and silent, 254a
steep Atlantic, 247a
strove against the, 550b
time like an ever-rolling, 303a
which runs with rapid change, 499b
Stream'd like a meteor, 252b
Streame runneth smoothest, 111a
Streamers waving, 260a
Streaming eyes, 658b
rule of, light, 247b
so gallantly, 436a
to the wind, 252b
Streams and the woods belong, 777b
by what eternal, 544a
desolate, sitting by, 730a
dry all, 444b
floods and, 111a
from little fountains flow, 401a
in the firmament, 123b
in the valleys, gliding, 36b
like the thunder-storm, 454a
liquid lapse of murmuring, 257b
love has overflowing, 526b
many fresh, meet, 154b
meander level, 526a
of revenue, 444a
shallow, run dimpling, 319b
where the bright, play, 636a
Street, both sides of the, 921b
café, in every, 958b
cars and ferry boats, 288a
cars, rude to a lady in, 801b
child on the homeless, 756a
clamor of the crowded, 525b
cries all about, 708a
going past me on the, 750a
half garden half house, 550a
London lane and, 830a
long and silent, 767b
near Moorsfield, 336b
of by-and-by, 742a
over the house-tops over the, 632a
parade and uniforms, 892a
rattling o'er stony, 453a
ringing down the, 582b
Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby, 747a
threading, with idle pace, 660a
turned down one little, 928a
unlistening, 764a
walk the fluent, 978a
wide as height of houses, 84b
Streetful of people buying clothes, 899a
Streets, darkens the, 252b
doors shut in the, 1043b
fight in the fields and, 869a
fighting in the, 332b
in thy dark, shineth, 669b
leading from St. George's, 671a
lion is in the, 1041a
mourners go about the, 1043b
of Askelon, 1027b
of memory, 968b
queer suburban, 956a
squeak and gibber in Roman, 170a
thro' midnight, I hear, 387b
voice in the, 1038a
were rife with people, 625a
world's most crowded, 620b
Strength, adds to the thought much, 306b
adjudge my, 934b
ancient and natural, 352a
and my shield, 1033b
and skill, 409a
and weakness of human nature, 493a
basks hairy, 245b
charm is a woman's, 792b
cold, 939b
cometh from heaven, 1066b
courage nor hold thy, in vain, 637a

Strength, credulity is the child's, 429b
cup of, in great agony, 596a
enough to do the work, 821b
enough to prevent, 354b
exact quality of, 772b
for new tasks, 906b
for the weak, 662b
giant's, 184b
giant's unchained, 471a
glory of young men is, 1040a
go from strength to, 1035b
growing, of that people, 516b
if democracy enhances its, 954a
is a man's charm, 792b
is as the strength of ten, 549a
is felt from hope, 5a
is in your union, 523a
is to sit still, 1046b
it gave to my jaw, 656a
labour and sorrow, 1036a
lies not in defense, 951a
limited by our limited, 490b
Lord is my, 1024b
lovely in your, 453b
made perfect in weakness, 1062a
man of knowledge increaseth, 118a, 1046b
misdoubt her, 251a
moment of, of romance, 772b
my own, and weakness, 479a
not, but art, 5b
not the, of great sentiments, 727a
of ancient giants, 6a
of body and mind, 282a
of England, 763b
of love, renews the, 31b
of mind, 435a
of my life, 1033b
of the hills, 1036b
of the Muses born, 477b
of the past, 939b
of the patient, restores, 27b
of the ship is the service, 840b
of thy spirit, 694b
of twenty men, 137b
of various qualities, 855b
of will, diligence and, 598b
only, for me, 734b
rank and wealth, and health, 667b
refuge and, 1034b
shall renew their, 1047a
so shall thy, be, 1026a
strengthens with his, 317a
thine old, revealing, 620a
through joy, 956a
thy, endue, 721b
thy, is small, 1040b
to endure the misfortunes, 264b
to forbear and persevere, 753b
to force the moment, 943a
to help my ailing brother, 1005a
to labor as we know, 915b
tower of, 128b, 553b
transforms, into right, 344a
truth ever has most, 16b
union gives, 11b
wears away, 275a
when life's surges roll, 394b
when my, faileth, 1035b
wisdom an overmatch for, 48b
without hands to smite, 691b
without insolence, 451b
Strengthen the League of Nations, 887a
to charm to, and to teach, 523a
Strengthening, lead to its inner, 951b
Strengthens and supports the rest, 523a
man's heart, 292b
memory, 449a
our nerves, 361b
with his strength, 317a
Strengthless, companionless, 16a
Strenuous and serious, 952b
life, doctrine of the, 778b
Strephon's kiss, 928b
Stress, life's, and its strains, 894a
terrestrial, 705b
Stressed, mystery must be in-stressed, 725a
Stretch a cord however fine, 472a
a hand to one unfriended, 796a
consciences that will, 224b
every nerve, 329a
far as coin would, 149a
him out longer, 194a
one's eyes, 849b
out to crack of doom, 198b
out your hand, 65a
time for soul to, and spit, 994b
Stretch'd, eagle, upon the plain, 452a
footing and scaffoldage, 181b
like a promontory, 257a
out chimney's length, 245b
Stretched beneath the pines, 503a
forefinger of all time, 550a
forth necks, 1045a
Moses, out his hand, 1024b
out to receive, 1066a
things which he, 676b
Stretches of pure delight, 940b
out my golden wing, 384b
Strew on her roses, 621a
Strew'd thy grave, 179a
with husks, 182b
Strewn, million stars were, 721b
with flowers, 358b
Stricken deer go weep, 176a
deer that left the herd, 364b
heart remember, 751b
old and, in years, 1026a
surest, down, 713a
with a dart, 11b
Strict in his arrest, 179b
regard for truth, 849b
Strictest justice, 651a
union, live in, 359b
Striding the blast, 195b
Strife, a sigh a sob a storm a, 655b
clear without, 583a
clubs typical of, 365a
din of, 620b
discord and continual, 124b
dying, 291b
fond nature cease thy, 312a
heal full many a, 329b
His world be a world of, 737a
honour to cease from, 1040a
let there be no, 1023a
madding crowd's ignoble, 349a
man of, and contention, 1048a
many a year of, well lost, 929a
none was worth my, 432a
nor rest that follows, 632b
of tongues, 1033b
of truth with falsehood, 599b
shame with love at, 281a
spur unto, 13b
stirs of discontented, 220b
supreme value is, 799b
void of care and, 358b
Strife with many a valiant foe, 688a
with the palm, 620b
Strifes hatred stirreth up, 1039a
Strike a child, 765a
a thought that baffles you, 23a
afraid to, 319a
at a serpent that hisses, 761a
awe into the beholders, 295b
charm, the sight, 312b
delay'd to, 258b
et when powder's runnin' low, 803b
fine passage, it out, 341a
for the green graves, 462b
for your altars, 462b
honor while you, him down, 803a
it in anger, 765a
mine eyes but not my heart, 218b
no planets, 170a
no right to, 859a
one the umpire said, 807b
pull it out and, it, 323b
rattlesnake poised to, 921a
repeat strike, 916a
till last armed foe expires, 462b
time runs clock will, 123b
to dust imperial towers, 312b
to, the blow, 916a
when the iron is hot, 43b, 44a
when you, at a king, 508b
with no madness, 972b
your fill, 234a
Strikers, with the fool, 903b
Strikes, angry when he, 294b
like a rising knell, 453a
sudden thought, me, 270b
the stars, till my head, 38a
Striking a blow for freedom, 939b
and so grotesque, 493b
being hit without, back, 681a
conviction of vanity, 336b
from the calendar, 532b
his imagination, 371a
sometimes a friend, 232b
String after string severed, 328a
attuned to mirth, 221a, 488a
bead on, of confusions, 878a
chewing little bits of, 849a
first, musician touches, 274b
harp not on that, 128a
harp on the same, 106b
loosed, amidst public hall, 330a
may jar, 42a
moderation the silken, 220b
my heart's a ball of, 690b
of her lawn canapie, 102b
of mistakes, 597a
of pearls, 804a
of perfect gems, 348b
sing in a hempen, 225a
untune that, 181a
warbled to the, 246a
we can only see middle of, 914a
Stringbean, can't tell, from soy-bean, 990b
Stringed instrument, 53b
Stringent execution, 623b
Strings, harp of thousand, 303a
knottiness of, 707b
languid, do scarcely move, 384b
many, to your bowe, 93a
players upon plaintive, 838b
thousand stops and, 735b
tied with yellow, 382b
two, to his bow, 93a
Strip lads and to it, 416a

Strip language clean, 983b
Striped its pure celestial white, 476b
Stripes, broad, and bright stars, 436a
bunting, stars and colors, 563b
cut his, away, 817b
forty, save one, 1062a
Stripling Thames, crossing the, 621a
Stripped of colours, 25a
Strips, biographer, it bare, 725b
of all its worth the prize, 415b
Strive against necessity, 70a
all men, 570a
and hold cheap the strain, 572a
do not, to grasp them all, 634a
for learned root of Homer, 227a
here for mast'ry, 254b
mightily, 130a
nor weep, 568a
not to hew your path, 747b
on to finish the work, 542a
to be like them, 924a
to seek to find, 548b
to set crooked straight, 667a
Striven to be Thine, 604a
Strives against stress of necessity, 45a
always to the utmost, 379b
and fights and frets, 476b
he who, will find his gods strive, 17a
to help himself, 13a
to touch the starre, 92a
Striving against the stream, 106b
blindly achieving nothing, 623a
to be man, 506a
to better oft we mar, 191a
to make the world better, 764a
Strivings, parcel of vain, 588b
Stroke a platitude, 895a
bitt'rest, of all we feel, 23b
feel the friendly, 292a
his silver hair, 385a
of a politician's pen, 663a
of death, 202a
snorting steam and piston, 667a
tender-handed, a nettle, 307a
Stroked down with a slipper, 32a
Strokes, amorous of their, 200b
calumnious, 171a
fell great oaks, 330b
force of num'rous, 5b
hereditary, of character, 1001b
many, overthrow tallest oaks, 112b
many, with a little axe, 112b, 126a
of adversity, 40b
of labor, 505a
tender, of art, 312b
Stroll, country or seaside, 633a
upon the beach, 588b
Strolling among the Britons, 66a
among the drink-shops, 66a
Strong, absolute, and wise, 816b
affection's, 230b
and content I travel, 609a
and diverse heart, 979a
and lusty, 160a
and of a good courage, 1026a
and successful governments, 920a
and upright like an obelisk, 772b
and well-constituted man, 727b
arm'd so, in honesty, 169a
as a bull moose, 779a
Strong as proofs of holy writ, 188b
as the ten commandments, 645a
as your hand can make it, 888b
at thirty, 234a
battle is not to the, 369a
battle to the, 757a, 1043a
be, 1027a
be his cause, or weak, 600b
be with me God and make me, 1009a
blood is, 436a
brown god, 945a
continue, if held together, 58b
convictions that what was was wrong, 862a
corruption inhabits blood, 165b
defence, faithful friend a, 1066a
desire in play, 882b
devouring of weak by the, 615a
dogged unenlightened opponent, 621b
drink, follow, 1045b
drink is raging, 1040a
drink, or not at all, 1014a
drink, stagger but not with, 1046b
enough to be the master, 344a
enough to maintain existence, 541b
erect and, 519b
eternal Father, to save, 634b
exquisite and, 291b
fence 'round the cliff, 701a
fifty thousand, 660b
for service still, 364b
give, drink, 1041b
go to your work and be, 815a
hands to weak, 707a
harm comes to, from weakest, 727b
how exceeding, is wine, 1065a
I would be, 926a
imagination, 142b
in cunning, 386a
in eternal struggles, 951a
is its current, 67b
is the soul, 619a
keep the, in awe, 128b
lance of justice, 193a
life in it grows, 742b
love is, as death, 1044b
lure more, 736a
make my coffee, 584b
man after sleep, 250b
man in a blatant land, 553b
man in his wrath, 518b
man to run a race, 1033a
meat, 1063b
meat, abstract truths are, 561a
men, adversity is test of, 47b
men as weak and as, 541b
men, not two, 4a
men rust, 973b
men shall bow themselves, 1043b
minds great hearts, 597b
more nearly, 976b
mortality's, hand, 148b
nation, small one a, 1047b
norwester's blowing, 377a
not to the, the fight, 757a
not too, for liberties, 541b
out of the, came sweetness, 1026b
propensity of nature, 250a
pull, long pull and a, 579b
quit you like men be, 1062a
remedy too, for the disease, 16a
Strong, right is chiefly with the, 287a
shall thrive, 877a
silent greens, 968b
tendrils, as flesh and blood, 410b
they are weak they are, 777b
thick stupefying incense, 370b
to keep hate out, 933b
two, men stand face to face, 814a
wall is, 770a
warmly pure and sweetly, 351b
when is man, 569b
when the, command, 803b
wisdom is not so, and fleet, 813a
wise man is, 118a, 1040b
without rage, 266b
Strong-backed and neat-bound, 430b
Strong-box, build for yourself a, 888b
Stronger breastplate, 125a
by weakness, 242b
men, pray to be, 670a
no god found, than death, 693a
no, than my sex, 167a
or more tough-minded, 987a
peoples will pass us by, 779a
than custom, 42b
than legislature, 645a
than life our tether, 815a
than lions, 1027b
wine, madder music and, 833a
yield to the, 51b
Strongest and fiercest spirit, 253b
bias rules, 310b
castle tower and town, 212b
consume the, cord, 416b
friendship is the, 726a
man on earth, 569b
minds, 410b
never strong enough, 344a
opinion of the, 269b
race is to the, 811b
right of the, 344a
tenure of the law, 29a
Strongholds, isolated, 949b
Strongly bears us along, 422b
Strong-willed relative, 514b
Strove against the stream, 550b
timber which he, to rend, 283b
with none, 432a
Strow the brooks, 252b
Struck all of a heap, 381b
Diogenes, the father, 224a
more terror to the soul, 128b
one chord of music, 634a
the board, 233a
with instant death, 50a
with wonder, 931a
Strucken, he that is, blind, 134b
Structure, no, outlives a book, 713a
of recollection, 855b
of the British sentence, 868a
Structures, mimic in slow, 503b
Struggle, alarms of, and flight, 622a
between two principles, 538a
contemptible, 359a
for bread, 773a
for existence, 530a
for life, 530a
for power, 587b
for room and food, 530a
gods, against boredom, 394b
lessens human woe, 584b

Struggle, life is a, not warfare, 689a
manhood is a, 512a
naught availeth, 595b
not of men but of forces, 697b
o'er, world forgot, 448a
of discordant powers, 361a
paramount object in this, 539b
watch another's mighty, 34b
what, to escape, 482a
while his, lasts, 379b
Struggles, history of class, 593a
Struggling and striving to make world better, 764a
for life in the water, 339a
in the storms of fate, 313a
through darkness, into view, 654b
Strumming, wild joy of, 785a
Strumpet's fool, 200a
plague to beguile many, 189a
Strung, bow too tensely, 44b
with his hair, 133b
Struts and frets his hour, 199b
his dames before, 245a
Strutting player, 181a
Stubbed, boy in Kentucky who, toe, 540a
Stubble, consumed them as, 1024b
Stubble-land at harvest-home, 149b
Stubborn and rebellious generation, 1035b
craft, wet brutes, 865b
patience, arm with, 254a
stern and, pride, 933b
things, facts are, 297b
unlaid ghost, 247b
Stubbornness is as iniquity, 1027b
Stubbs butters Freeman, 1006a
Stubs of the victim's cheque-books, 643b
Stuck, Amen, in my throat, 196b
fast in yesterday, 863a
feather in his hat, 1001a
full of eyes, 151b
Studded, breaking out eternal stars, 609b
with stars, 464b
Student, pale, glued to his desk, 628b
turns no, pale, 321b
Students from the United States, 758a
Studie litel on the Bible, 79b
Studied in his death, 194b
men from my close, 638b
sentences from others, 57a
to be fairer, 116b
Studies, delightful, 250a
of ignoble ease, 778b
one who, philosophy, 64b
Studious let me sit, 327b
sober, days, 313a
to please, 335b
Study, all in all his, 154a
and management of one disease, 19a
brown, 112a
cynic from, of mankind, 713b
depth in that, 120b
discourage love of, 909a
events in their bearings, 628b
hard think quietly, 557b
in law's grave, 110b
in old gold, 784b
is a weariness, 1044a
knowledge comes only from, 805b
Study, labour and intent, 250a
law so general a, 360a
like heaven's glorious sun, 132a
of imagination, 158b
of learning, enflamed with, 250a
of revenge, 252a
of the human body, 812a
of the liberal arts, 43a
physicians, to cure diseases, 222b
proper, of mankind is man, 316b
renders men acute, 360a
rhetoric in the, 590a
slow of, 141a
to be quiet, 1063a
to break it, 132a
what you most affect, 130a
Studying, Lacydes, geometry, 71a
Stuff, ale's the, to drink, 786b
ambition made of sterner, 168a
as dreams are made on, 210a
disposer of other men's, 101a
form'd of various, 393a
head with reading, 322a
hero, that rules the world, 777a
home-brought, 795a
life is made of, 330b
listen all day to such, 656b
of my little book, 62b
of such, is diplomacy made, 907a
one hidden, 501b
penetrable, 176b
perilous, 199b
precious as the, they sell, 533a
pull no high-brow, 858a
Raphaels Correggios and, 358a
resists the mind's intent, 893b
right American, 690b
skimble-skamble, 151a
starve nor, 296a
uplifting, 894a
volumes of, 580b
woeful, this madrigal, 311b
worst darn, I've seen, 975b
youth's a, will not endure, 164a
Stuff'd bosom, 199b
Stuffed, thought he was, 587a
Stuffs out vacant garments, 148a
Stumble at the threshold, 127a
courage brother do not, 582a
designed to make people, 927b
men, at the threshold, 127a
they, that run fast, 136a
Stumbles, horse that, and nods, 706b
Stumbleth, heart be glad when he, 1040b
Stumbling and falling, 560b
feet, held up his, 936b
on abuse, 136a
stone, caution against, 924a
stone of, 1045b
Stumbling-block or a stepping-stone, 730b
Stummucks, lazy fokes', 738b
Stump of a little tree, 369b
vine grew 'round, 745b
Stumped and paupered arm, 604a
Stun', old, wall, 811b
Stung and galled by reproachful words, 54b
bee had, it newly, 261b
how sharp it pierced and, 712b
Stupefies, third which, 497a
Stupefying incense smoke, 570b
Stupendous whole, parts of one, 316b
Stupid and malignant race, 424a
Stupid and the clown, 713a
believe that to be truthful is easy, 885b
boys, too difficult for, 29a
crime, end that, 877b
dastardly pitiful, 434a
lucid moments when only, 487a
people control a situation, 895a
quality of the, 461b
starers and loud huzzas. 318a
victims of deceit, 850b
Stupidity, excess of, 340a
gods contend against, 394b
guilty of, 100b
nations tend to, 774b
no sin except, 124a, 768a
Sturdy and stanch he stands, 747a
oak, for angling-rod a, 242b
Stuttering rifles' rapid rattle, 966a
seld-shaven odd-eyed, 429a
Stygian cave forlorn, 245a
river, soul floats on the, 544a
Style bewrays us, 221b
clearness is a virtue of, 823b
doe it in a high, 273b
dress of thoughts, 323b
ecclesiastic, 805a
familiar but not coarse, 337b
good, that hath done me honour, 75a
highest, of man, 306a
historian's, 458b
how the, refines, 311b
is the man himself, 221b, 334a
large, agrees not, 125a
leave off, 737a
of book to write, 866b
of the day of judgment, 750b
of wit, 286b
of writing untouched, 337b
poor people putting on, 737a
tell in the good old, 65b
test of a blameless, 425a
the contemptible vessel, 978a
vigor it will give your, 419b
Style's the man, 535b
Styles of active mendicancy, 687a
two, of portrait painting, 576b
Stylish marriage, won't be a, 828a
Stylus virum arguit, 221b
Suage tumours of a troubl'd mind, 12b
Sub rosa, 241a
sighted, sank same, 996a
Subdue for a moment, 360a
young disease that must, 317a
your appetites, 576b
Subdu'd, my nature is, 207a
Subdued eyes, 190b
passion and pride, 372b
subduing strain, 636b
Subdues mankind, 453a
Subduing, necessity of, again, 360a
subdued, strain, 636b
Subject, adorned whatever, 324a
any, but their own, 823b
connect your, with universe, 709a
favourite, myself, 371b
furnished me with a, 752b
grant the artist his, 718b
has won celebrity, 597a
his idea his donnée, 718b
honour is, of my story, 166a
human body as a, 24a
human things are, to decay, 277b
know a, ourselves, 341a
man is an unstable, 97b

Subject, mastery of a, 882b
monopoly of the, 590b
no living creature is, 228b
of all verse, 230a
owes the prince, 131a
soil out of which, springs, 719a
they treat best, 723b
to change without notice, 930b
Subjection, implied, 255b
to alien oppressor, 954b
Subject's duty is king's, 155b
soul his own, 155b
Subjects all to envious time, 182a
distorted into political, 418b
for future colonization, 389b
good of, is end of kings, 292a
majesty's free and loyal, 1001a
of first cunning tyrant, 538a
paid his, with royal wage, 938b
preach upon, political, 418b
rebels from principle, 361a
to be wrought upon, 55b
Subjugation, foreign conquest and, 444a
Sublime and pleasing thoughts, 890a
and refined point, 294b
bards, 522a
coldly, intolerably just, 720b
critics talk of the, 371a
dashed to pieces, 424a
hope cheers faithful heart, 655b
make our lives, 521a
my object all, 685a
noise, 901b
to the ridiculous, 399b
tobacco, 460b
true pathos and, 393a
Sublimely, fustian's so, bad, 318b
pure, 861a
Sublimest song to be heard, 498a
Sublimity echo of noble mind, 72b
Sublunary lovers' love, 216b
Submission, bear with courage and, 633a
grovel in abject, 851b
yielded with coy, 255b
Submit, courage never to, 252a
thoughts to the laws, 100b
to be slaves, 334b
to the present evil, 48b
with wise and pious patience, 543a
Submits, man in love, to everything, 728b
Submitting, by, sways, 315a
shews of things, 118b
Subordinate individual to the family, 783a
who never finds fault, 378a
Subordination and obedience, 367a
Subscribers, ten and twenty pound, 427a
Subsequent, poetry made, 250a
proceedings, 687a
volumes, small pricks to, 181b
Subserved, liberty is to be, 610a
Subsist without sense of justice, 326a
Subsistence, depend for, on charity, 513b
no means of, 792b
time wasted in obtaining, 739b
Subsists after people are dead, 855a
Substance, coarse in, 68b
lose, by grasping, 9b
of ten thousand soldiers, 128b
of things hoped for, 1063b
Substance, one, with the Father, 1068a
proves the, true, 311b
wasted his, 1057a
Substantial and genuine virtue, 373b
smile, one vast, 578a
things, shadows not, 237b
world, 410a
Substitute, bastard, anaesthesia, 797b
for beauty of its process, 720b
for genius sense and wit, 363a
for inner worth, 10a
for religion, 944a
mighty bloodless, for life, 749b
no, for hard work, 735b
no, for talent, 969b
Substitution for religion, 732b
Subtile, mathematics make men, 121b
rapture of postponed power, 709a
relation a secret harmony, 759a
Subtle and indirect expression, 610b
flame, full of, 228a
instinct, women have a more, 769a
less, and fine, 250a
master under heaven, 555a
oration gives delight, 33a
spider, 102b
spirit has my path attended, 934b
thief of youth, 244b
unmistakable touch of love, 773a
Subtlest, mix, parts, 262a
Subtleties, destroyed by, 639a
of the American joke, 674b
Subtlety nor ardour of their hearts, 618a
of intellect, 700b
Subtract faith and fallacy, 955b
Suburb of the life Elysian, 523a
Suburban, queer, streets, 956a
Suburbs of Jerusalem, 784b
Subway, on the buses and in the, 906b
Succedaneum, no such bad, 495a
Succeed in department of the contemptible, 805b
me in my pilgrimage, 274b
new things, 231a
rest of us could not, 679a
those who ne'er, 645b
to. in the world, 265a
to perfect inaction, 306b
who would, in the world, 699a
with their opposites, 23a
Succeeded, death, life, 279b
gloriously, 987b
make believe we have, 270b
moment when all had, 400a
partly in my business, 301a
Succeeding ages curst, name to all, 276b
men, my interests among, 776b
Succeeds, after summer evermore, 125a
all men strive and who, 570a
nothing, like success, 496b, 1010b
nothing, without exuberant spirits, 727b
woe, a woe, 178a
Success, achieved, who has lived well, 905b
Success, aggravates ill, 333a
as a singist I am not a, 664b
be satisfied with, 68b
bear, with humility, 744b
better, in reserve, 103b
born for, 506a
catch with his surcease, 195b
chance of, is slight, 984a
depends on three things, 700b
exhilaration of, lent wings, 763b
failure and, not accidents, 651a
false, always peaceful, 838b
gained for universe by, 715b
haberdashery of, 821b
has come too late, 606b
ill got had ever bad, 126a
in life, 702a, 947b
in war, 872b
is a rare paint, 261b
is counted sweetest, 645b
judge men only by their, 265b
little side-hills of, 811b
minute's, 575b
must not pursue, 875b
no honour in a sure, 946a
no woman can be a, 743a
not in mortals to command, 299a
nothing succeeds like, 496b, 1010b
odium of, 755a
of any moral enterprise, 517b
owes her, in practice, 705a
secret of, 512b
secret of, in life, 738a
sense of, 605a
should be its own reward, 755a
that gives it comeliness, 303b
uncertain in its, 85a
unexpected in common hours, 590b
unsuccesses to, 705a
writers who have won own, 973a
your religion is, 792b
Successes, divers and eminent, 58b
efforts discoveries, 718b
secret of the riddle for, 889b
Successful and fortunate crime, 48a
do everything to appear, 265a
jealous friends profest, 310a
newspapers are querulous, 908b
soldier, runs back to a, 324b
teacher, blown by the, 745a
war, gains nothing by a, 783a
war, unsuccessful or, 364a
Succession of preludes, 463a
slander lives upon, 129a
Successive fall and successive rise, 4b
quarrel, during each, 789b
title long and dark, 277a
Successor, explore the horizon for a, 504a
Successors gone before him have done't, 180a
Succor the poor my sisters, 763b
Such I believe my love, 86a
man cannot be, as he would be, 32b
things to be, so little done, 552b
Suck bare existence, 979a
bee, his sweet, 116a
honied showers, 249b
lips, forth my soul, 123b
melancholy out of a song, 160a
plants, in the earth, 267a
soil's fertility, 140a

Suck'd on country pleasures, 215a
Sucked the blood, 421b
up out of sight, 519b
Sucker born every minute, 557b
hello, 927b
Suckin', a li'l, 804a
Sucking child, forget her, 1047b
dove, 141a
the green from the ferns, 960b
Suckle fools and chronicle small beer, 187a
Suckled in a creed outworn, 410a
Sucklings, babes and, 1032b
Sucks eggs, 160a
nurse asleep, 202a
two souls, 216b
where the bee, 210a
Sudden, all farewells should be, 460a
and quick in quarrel, 161b
blackness, there in the, 960b
blaze, burst out into, 249a
commendations, 202a
death, 1068b
discovery, joy of, 908a
fears, grown from, 456b
from wine what, friendship, 308b
glory, 228b
God answers sharp and, 519b
if a thing comes, 127a
storms are short, 138b
sunlight on the sea, 929a
surprised with, heat, 118a
thought, splendour of a, 572b
thought strikes me, 270b
violent and, usurpations, 382b
visitations daze the world, 494b
wakin' a sudden weepin', 804a
way of stealing on us, 887a
Suddin notion stops me, 886b
Sudetenland territorial claim, 950b
Sue, plead lament and, 414a
pluck out the hairpins, 894a
Sucz, east of, 818b
Suffer all alike, 201a
better one, 277a
dare not, and cannot exult, 896a
detraction will not, it, 151b
enjoy much nor, much, 778b
fools gladly, 850a, 1062a
for bad laws, 698a
hell I, seems a heaven, 255a
him to sleep, 1042b
it is for the doer to, 13a
lot of man to, 5b
me to come to thee, 334b
much to, 926a
no ill and be unknown, 51b
nobility to degenerate, 17b
nobler in the mind to, 174b
reveals truths by causing us to, 856a
rivalship of the wisest men, 301a
sea-change, 209a
something, 55b
the armed men, 980a
the little children, 1056a
the sea and the rains, 716a
them no more, 506a
them now and they'll o'ergrow, 125a
thy foot to be moved, 1037b
who breathes must, 294a
wrong no more, 493b
Sufferance, finds a pang in corporal, 184b
is badge of our tribe, 144a
Suffered, being, rivers cannot quench, 127a
corruption, 214b
death rather than submit, 295b
floundered enjoyed and, 720a
him these hundred years, 264a
little fire being, 127a
mentioned as having, 51b
nature ever, to crawl, 295b
thou hast loved and, 632b
under Pontius Pilate, 1068a
Sufferer, best of men was a, 215a
comfort every, 664b
says his say, 572a
Sufferin', injye other people's, 836a
Suffering, doing or, 252b
enough to disarm, 523b
fear of, injustice, 265a
full extent of, 856a
healed of a, 856a
human race, he took the, 620a
inconveniences, 107b
knowledge by, entereth, 518b
learn in, 239b, 466a
makes men petty and vindictive, 875b
man ought to consume his smoke, 475b
men, him who pitieth, 13a
mental, undergone in streets, 671a
patient, of the minority, 588a
sorrow misfortune and, 788b
undergo severe, 51b
will implant responsibility, 698a
wisdom comes by, 12b
years of change and, 592a
yours has the, been, 526a
Sufferings, grave in human, 916b
in my daily, 953a
of right are graven deepest, 667b
poets by their, grow, 239b
Suffers by the heat of its defenders, 288a
eagle, birds to sing, 130a
happiest who, least, 344b
his own hell, 37b
nature of an insurrection, 167a
Suffer'st more of mortal griefs, 156a
Suffice for those who belong, 609a
let this, 117b
to ensure your safety, 27b
Sufficiency, elegant, 328a
virtue nor, 159a
Sufficient at one time, 238b
conclusions, art of drawing, 671b
end, beauty a, 826b
he is, 143b
literary field, 717b
of herself for happiness, 235b
room, sea was not, 220a
to demonstrate a providence, 64a
to finish, 153a
to finish it, 1057a
unto the day, 1051b
Suffrage, universal, 917b
Suff'rings, to each his, 347b
Suffusion of that light, 423b
Sugar and saltness agree, 357b
and spice, 1018b
be fault, 150b
candy, made of, 871a
fair discourse hath been as, 139a
feed on, and seed, 714b
Sugar in the gourd, 1003b
mingled with the sand, 803a
my hair, 657b
o'er the devil himself, 174a
without, in your tay, 686b
Sugar-Plum tree, 747a
Suggestion, yield to that, 194b
Suggestive, nutritive or, truth, 719a
Suicide, die by, 537a
is confession, 444a
prevalence of, 784a
thought of, consolation, 727a
Suicides, notorious drunkards, 705a
Suin' sthreet railrood comp'nies, 835a
Suing long to bide, 114a
Suit action to the word, 175b
camlet cloak and a silk, 284a
lightly won, 414a
of ancient black, 903a
of sables, 176a
shall I be still in, 233a
wear a courtly, 591a
Suitable preparation for war, 40b
rewards, may bring, 37a
Suited, one just, to our mind, 433a
Suitor, think that you are Ann's, 765a
Suitors, see, following, 187a
Suits customary, of solemn black, 170b
masses long, 958a
of woe, trappings and the, 170b
out of, with fortune, 159b
this, you very nicely, 270b
wear strange, 162b
Sukey take it off again, 1020a
Sulk, lover, no more, 993b
Sulky sullen dame, 393b
Sullen and sad, 327b
bell, 205b
bell, sounds as a, 152a
gloom, sunny light for, 489b
heart, knocked on my, 751b
horn, small but, 351b
low with, roar, 246a
new-caught, peoples, 817a
shields, 937a
sulky, dame, 393b
untamed and intractable, 945a
white surf, 604b
Sullenness against nature, 250b
Sully this ecstasy with disaster, 32a
Sulphur, Calvin oat-cakes and, 418b
Sultan after sultan, 531b
Sultan's turret, 531a
Sultans, poets are, 266b
Sultry, climate's, 457b
horn, 248b
Sum, give our gold in a princely, 791a
giving thy, of more, 159b
life is not doing a, 709b
make up my, 179a
of a lasting lore, 966b
of all villanies, 329b
of earthly bliss, 257b
of good government, 374b
of human happiness, 780b
of human things, 376b
of Shakespeare's wit, 506a
trifles make the, of life, 579b
two married people owe, 379a
up at night, 233a

Sumer is icumen in, 999a
Summary court in perpetual session, 927b
Summer, after many a, 554a
afternoon, 804b
air, like a vapor on the, 636a
air, waves in, 591b
all the, laughed, 647a
and winter and day and night, 1022b
articulated next, 61a
autumn winter and spring, 230a
beauty, no spring nor, 217a
bird-cage in a garden, 100a
breeze waves the bush, 416a
comes with flower and bee, 470a
criticizes, 575b
crop in, 67b
days come oftest in Kentucky, 726a
days, rejoice in, 4a
drink, Georgeade as a, 828b
dust, dry as, 410b
ends now, 724b
eternal, gilds them, 458a
eternal, shall not fade, 205a
evenings, had our, 934a
evermore succeeds, 125a
eves by haunted stream, 245b
fields, how to the, 723b
gives a green exchange, 936a
glorious, by sun of York, 127b
grass, 898b
guest of, 195a
hath his joys, 221a
hour, marching lightly that, 781b
how sweet the, 899b
in, quite the other way, 750a
is ended, 1048a
labor there all, long, 782b
last rose of, 439a
locked from sweets of, 911a
night, revel in a, 543b
night, stars of the, 522a
nights, dews of, 368b
one swallow maketh not, 26b
provideth her meat in the, 1038b
rain, my food and, 751b
redundant, 575a
reign, rose has but a, 412b
Saint Martin's, 23a, 124a
sang in me, 962a
skies are darkly blue, 509b
sky, flushing round a, 328b
soldier, 370a
stand like a new Niobe, 634b
summer's flower to, sweet, 206a
sun shine friendly here, 749a
suns, burn where, 984a
sweet as, 212a
to your heart, 962a
treads on heels of spring, 39b
will have its flies, 502a
wind by the shore, 980a
winds that creep, 465a
with flowers that fell, 691b
Summer-gale, sun and, 349b
Summer's day, compare thee to a, 204b
day, happy soul hath, 264a
day, see in a, 141a
fantastic, heat, 138b
flower to summer sweet, 206a
golden languor, 741b
lease, 204b
Summer's play, little fly thy, 387a
pride, tasted all the, 384b
queen, grace a, 415b
ripening breath, 135b
rose, vernal bloom or, 254b
sunshine winter's snow, 627b
wonderland, 909b
Summers, raw inclement, 295b
three-score, 326b
Summer-shine of lengthened light, 632a
Summertime, in a bowl of, 37b
on Bredon, 786a
Summit, highest, of art and life, 617b
life harder toward, 728b
mount to its, 597b
of charity's golden ladder, 74b
Summits, snowy, old in story, 550a
Summon his array, 493b
up blood, 155a
up remembrance of things, 205a
Summoned wits from wool-gathering, 109a
Summons, fate, monarchs must obey, 277b
fearful, 170a
thee to heaven or to hell, 196a
to join the caravan, 470b
until God, 21a
Sumner's mind, 696b
Sumptuous variety, 675a
Sun, all except their, is set, 458a
all-seeing, 134b
and moon and stars keep pace, 937a
and moon should doubt, 388a
and moon to stand still, 331b
and moon were sunk, 247b
and summer-gale, 349b
annual sacrament of sea and, 993a
assisted the, in rising, 589b
at midsummer, 151a
aweary of the, 199b
bales unopen'd to the, 306a
beneath the making, 721b
blessed, himself, 149a
born of the, 995a
bosom-friend of the maturing, 482b
breaks through darkest clouds, 130b
bright, of heaven, 212a
burnish'd, 144a
busy old fool unruly, 215b
came peeping in at morn, 487b
can not feel the, 583a
candle in the, 223b
caused the, to rise, 842b
clear as the, 1044b
climbs slow how slowly, 596a
comes out as well, 955a
comes to me or cloud or, 515b
common, the air the skies, 349b
commonplace, 734a
Darby saw the setting, 447b
dawdle in the, 897a
dedicate beauty to, 134a
descending, 305b
dies with the dying, 755a
distilled by the, 705a
doth pale his light, 591a
doubt the, doth move, 173b
drew semicircles, 971b
drew the morning dew, 281a
dry, dry wind, 96b
Sun, duty to worship the, 700a
eternity's, rise, 386b
face downward in the, 960b
faces the setting, 796a
fail, and breath, 606b
fog betwixt us and the, 764a
frisk 'n the, 207b
fruit which I bore was the, 61b
glimmering tapers to the, 271b
go down upon your wrath, 1062b
going down of the, 843b
going to his rest, 449a
golden apples of the, 825a
gone down, 515b
gone down while yet day, 1048a
good friend the, 927a
grew in, and shower, 405b
grows cold, 96a
had risen to hear him crow, 596b
hail the rising, 347a
half in shade and half in, 440a
has a right to set, 665a
has gone in, 823a
has left the lea, 417a
hath never shined, 266b
he sendeth, 515b
hidden from the, 874b
his beams display, 39b
horses of the, 738a
how great the, 830a
impearls on every leaf, 256b
in a golden cup, 827b
in dim eclipse, 253a
in lonely lands, 553a
in my dominions, 394b
in the, born over and over, 997a
in the firmament, 443a
in the lap of Thetis, 239a
is born and departs, 424b
is coming down to earth, 638b
is laid to sleep, 218a
is lost, 217a
is shining at evening, 898b
is shining bright, 808a
itself which makes times, 216a
Juliet is the, 135a
keeps pace with the, 590a
laughed in the, 938a
lengthen as, declines, 306a
lies supple on the bricks, 978a
light a candle in the, 271b
light, parables of, 997a
lighted nor warmed by the, 789a
liken Homer to setting, 72b
live i' the, 160a
looked over the mountain's rim, 568a
loss of the, 324a
love which moves the, 77a
make guilty the, the moon, 191a
man may work from sun to, 1001a
moon and stars, 927b
moon and stars brother, 500b
moon and stars would have disappeared, 784a
moon or, or what you please, 130b
move not of himself, 604b
mus'n't set on yo' sorrer, 738b
name that never felt the, 648a
nature's second, 116b
nebulous star we call the, 550a
never sets on the empire, 417b

Sun, next morn's, 38a
no homage unto the, 241a
no new thing under the, 1042a
nor death can be looked at, 264b
not till the, excludes you, 610a
of human achievement, 743b
of life has crossed the line, 632a
of righteousness, 1050a
of thy glory, 500a
of York, 127b
or light be not darkened, 1043b
passeth through pollutions, 72a
penetrates into privies, 72a
people who live in the, 959b
pleasant the, 256a
question his glory, 647b
rest the, goes round, 242a
rising of the, 1004b, 1037a
rose a ribbon at a time, 647a
sand and wild uproar, 503a
secret of the, 721b
self-same, that shines, 208b
sets to rise again, 574b
setting, and music at close, 138b
setting, dropp'd, 253a
setting of the, 712a
shadow and, 830a
shall greet them, 156b
shall not smite thee, 1037b
shineth upon the dunghill, 72a
shut doors against setting, 203a
snatches from the, 203b
so bedazzled with the, 130b
spinsters and knitters in, 164b
splendid silent, 609b
stand from between me and the, 56a
stand still, 269a
stood still, 1026a
summer, shine friendly, 749a
sweetheart of the, 488a
talked till the, went down, 802a
that is young once only, 997a
that rolls over your heads, 464a
thine eye, 205b
throw wide open to the, 527b
till the, grows cold, 634b
tired the, with talking, 627a
to have enjoyed the, 620b
to light me, 99a
to me is dark, 260a
to rise on the evil, 1051a
tomorrow's, may never rise, 298a
true as the dial to the, 239b
upon an Easter-day, 261b
used to, and rain, 872b
walk about the orb like the, 165a
warmth of the, 772b
was shining on the sea, 658a
watch the, descend, 734b
when, is set stars shine, 118a
where no, shines, 996b
who scatter'd into flight, 531a
will pierce the thickest cloud, 573a
with a golden ball, 935b
with one eye, 124a
worship to the garish, 136b
worshipp'd, 134a
worshipped rising, 56a
Sunbeam in a winter's day, 327b
soiled by outward touch, 72b
Sunbeams, chances like, pass you by, 653b
Sunbeams, extracting, 295b
people the, 245b
play and women weep, 803a
Sunbonnet, pink, 745b
Sunburnt by glare of life, 520a
face is but a cloud, 385a
mirth, 481a
Sunday, buried on, 1018b
chicken in pot on, 115b
clothes, put on his, 464b
divide the, from the week, 169b
gay, every day is there, 615a
golf may be played on, 844b
mention, promises of, 973a
morning, here of a, 786a
night, came to port last, 722b
papers, believed the, 828b
repentance on a, 911a
school two afternoons, 844b
Sunday's best, dressed in, 427a
Sundays, begin a journey on, 297a
pulpits and, 233a
Sunder gates where wonder waits, 860b
Sun-dial near Venice, 434b
Sundown, between, and sunup, 904b
Sundry contemplation, 162b
Sunflower turns on her god, 439a
Sung, ale we drank and songs we, 668a
David's psalms ne'er been, 302a
it has been, of, 810a
on the barren heath, 386b
praises are clean gone, 68a
while he whistled, 574b
Sunium's marble steep, 458b
Sunk beneath my peers, 673b
beneath the wave, 365b
beneath watery floor, 249b
in the flat sea, 247b
life is but the pebble, 638b
to the bottom of the sea, 536b
Sunless pleasures of weary people, 701b
retreats of the ocean, 440b
sea, down to a, 420b
Sunlight, air is full of, 757a
in your hair, 943a
moonlight unto, 549a
not of the, 556b
sudden, on the sea, 929a
Sunne, into the warme, 94a
when the, shineth make hay, 91a
Sunnier side of doubt, 556b
Sunniest weather, bless you with, 499b
Sunny, a little, and a little sad, 697b
bank, violet loves a, 634b
beams did glide, 384b
dome, 420b
fountains, 445b
hours, count only the, 434b
hours, tell of, 491a
isles, sailed for, 515a
light for sullen gloom, 489b
openings, spots of, 448a
smile, good warm, 514a
weather, sad thoughts and, 605a
Sunrise, lovers like sunset and, 671a
never failed us yet, 674a
Sun-rising, opened toward the, 274a
Sun's a thief, 203b
beams, glide faster than 136a
bravado, met the, 906b
Sun's rim dips, 421b
Suns and moons, 994a
and skies and clouds of June, 652a
bright, may scorch, 498b
burn where summer, 984a
golden, and silver rain, 644a
golden helmeted, 604a
great spheres or, 586a
inhere as do the, 649a
light of setting, 404a
may set and rise again, 35a
million, shone out, 912a
other, shine as golden, 687b
systemed, were globed, 706a
that gild vernal morn, 366a
that make one speedwell blue, 767a
that set may rise again, 218b
to light me rise, 316a
widened with process of, 549a
Sunset, a little south the, 896a
and evening star, 557a
breezes shiver, 803b
every evening just at, 753b
lovers like, and sunrise, 671a
of life, 432b
ran one glorious blood-red, 569a
scrap of, with a voice, 735b
Sunsets have birth in cities, 853a
Sunset-touch a fancy from a flower-bell, 571a
Sunshine and rain at once, 192b
aye shall light the sky, 584a
bring, to the lives of others, 791b
careless of, or storm, 662a
cloudless, 39b
danger gleams like, 17a
digressions are the, 345b
follows the rain, 598a
holiday, 245b
hope not, ev'ry hour, 394a
if all the skies were, 756b
in the shadie place, 113a
is a glorious birth, 408a
love like, after rain, 131a
of world's new spring, 440b
pass into adventure and, 901a
patriot, 370a
pure, dried all this blood, 558b
sick of endless, 814b
still must follow rain, 655a
upon a strange shore, 772b
Sun-treader, life and light be thine, 566b
Sunup, between sundown and, 904b
Sup at six sleep at ten, 498a
before we go, 1017a
sipped no, 685a
Super patriot, 890b
Superabundance of life, 434b
random ebullience, 981a
Superabundant in all anthologies, 923a
Superannuated idol, 300b
pedagogue, 697a
persons, overtakes, 766b
Superb mystery the immediate self, 931a
Supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop, 1002a
seed, 860a
Superexcellent tobacco, 223b
Superficial, public grown, and external, 795b
Superfluities, felicity and happiness in, 536a

Superfluity, barren, of words, 292a
comes sooner, 143b
questionable, 125b
Superfluous beauty, 939b
branches we lop, 140a
in me to point out, 520b
burden, 251a
everything, slips from full heart, 42a
in the poorest thing, 191b
lags the veteran, 336a
leisure, 185a
necessary thing, 326a
to demand time, 149a
verse, 526a
Superflux, shake the, 192a
Superintend the sick, 22a
Superior by reason of the accidents, 662a
equals revolt to be, 26b
half a drop into Lake, 536b
Japanese people are, 987b
man is the providence of the inferior, 662b
never finds fault with his, 738a
powers, to man, 759a
role, 931a
sense, t' admire, 310b
soul, 931a
they, who have best heart, 662b
to those uneducated, 71a
walk free and own no, 610b
Superiority, air of, 594a
as a painter, 767b
feeling of, to the masses, 909a
intellectual, 679b
marks of, 776a
of their women, 516b
over the level of the mass, 604a
senate given to admiring, 696a
the Briton affects, 973b
Superlative degree, comparative or, 579a
Superlatives, pestiferous, 808a
Superman, animal and the, 726b
I teach you the, 726b
Supernatural characters, 424b
existence of the, 807b
source of evil, 773a
Supersede last fashionable novel, 493a
Superstition as constructive religion, 614a
crush infamous thing, 325a
remedy for, 360a
Superstitions, new truths end as, 634a
Superstitious atheist, 571a
valuation of Europe, 718a
ye are too, 1059a
Superstructure on economic foundation, 850a
Supine credulity, 743b
Supp'd full with horrors, 199b
Supper, burne candle after, 273b
nourishment called, 132b
proper time for, 72a
sings for his, 1016a
time we wint to, 833b
too late for, 72b
washed his feet provided, 264a
Suppers, more have been killed by, 234a
Suppertime, milk toast would do by, 589a
Supplanted by base ignoble throng, 22b
Supple as steel, 781b
Supple gold, clockwork joints of, 693b
Suppliant prays, 336a
Supplied, better, 159a
by the morrow, 337a
once destroyed never, 355b
Supplies, spring, another race, 4b
Supply, all just, and all relation, 217a
and minister to its appetites, 54b
continuous, of work, 559a
nature did that want, 278b
no man, thy want, 220a
promise of, 153a
Support and confederate of tyrannies, 679b
duty to, its Constitution, 842a
each other mutually, 19a
him after, 203a
not include, of the people, 689b
of majority of Americans, 920a
of this declaration, 373b
uneasy steps, 252b
us all the day long, 1069b
visible means of, 714a
what is low raise and, 252a
Supportable with equanimity, 670b
Supported by bad means and bad men, 370b
by precedents, 55b
everything reasonable may be, 63b
her in pain, 1014b
Supporting beggars, art of, 27b
his family, 707a
undergo fatigue of, it, 370b
Supports, in Scotland, the people, 337a
institutions as venerable, 496a
strengthens and, 523a
Wall sthreet, 835a
Suppressed in silence, 13b
Supramundane mushroom, 945b
Supremacy, faith in, of reason, 860a
of the good, 806b
Supreme ambition, heart's, 343a
capacity for taking trouble, 672a
coort follows iliction returns, 834a
Court, bring suit in, 929a
divine and, powers, 224a
ecstasy of modern world, 987b
happiness of life, 497a
in none, 619b
in their abnormality, 940a
in virtue, God is, 27b
judge of their lives, 447a
master of art, 773b
of power, 477b
there was silence, 659b
value is love, 799b
worth, boasts its, 574a
Surcease, catch with his, success, 195b
of sorrow, 544b
Sure and firm-set earth, 196a
card, he's a, 277b
carde, clere conscience is a, 112b
defeat, wrested from a, 946a
dull man is always, 908b
grinds slow but, 234b
is not, nor can be true, 595b
man is always dull, 908b
of power and influence, 341a
Sure sweet cement glue, 230a
Sure-enwinding arms of death, 610a
Surest method of pleasing, 323a
old soldiers are, 119a
way to avoid war, 290a
Surety for a stranger, 1039a
Surf, sullen white, 604b
Surface, crawl upon the, of the earth, 295b
errors upon the, flow, 276a
look beneath the, 68a
not for a fine glossy, 354b
of opinion, reflected from, 23a
of the vast sea, 34b
of the whole globe, 444a
scraping the, of our life, 690b
stream, below the, 623a
Surfeit, for fear I, 145b
no crude, reigns, 247b
of our own behaviour, 190b
of sweetest things, 142a
out of action, 202a
sick that, with too much, 143b
Surfeiting the appetite, 163b
Surfeits sooner kill, 261b
Surge and thunder of the Odyssey, 725b
Atlantic, 328a
great seething, of love, 665b
laces just reveal the, 646b
of cheers, 809a
Surgeon, help of a, 143a
mastiffe sent me by a, 284b
to old shoes, 166a
Surgery, no skill in, 151b
Surges, labouring, of the world, 789b
life's, rudest roll, 394b
Surging sea outweighs, 507a
Surly sullen bell, 205b
Surmise, look'd with a wild, 477b
soul's invincible, 806b
Surmises, jealousies conjectures, 152a
Surmount, managed to, the obstacle, 856a
Surpass her in virtues, 457a
smiles all other maids', 383a
Surpass'd, loftiness of thought, 279b
Surpassed, man something to be, 726b
the rest of his compositions, 431a
Surpasses or subdues mankind, 453a
Surpassing beauty, 31b
Surplus power, moments of, 914b
vast, in banks, 442a
Surpris'd, sore, them all, 391b
Surprise, April's blue, 928a
be prepared for some, 861b
by a fine excess, 478a
disturbs me with, 780b
gave rise to no little, 451b
the better reason, 977b
Surprised shocked and directed the nation, 865a
to find it done at all, 340a
with sudden heat, 118a
Surprises, millions of, 233a
Surprising, unexpected and, 650b
Surrender, break out rather than, 872a
die rather than, 983b
forced to, 240a
it voluntarily, 484a
of life, 442a

Surrender to luxurious revery, 809b
unconditional and immediate, 623b
we shall never, 869a
Surrendered every consonant they had, 713a
Surrenders, guard dies but never, 402b
Surreptitious peeps, 792b
Surrinder to such a flirt, 837b
Surrounding families, 428a
Surroundings, free from our, 882a
Surrounds, ever-during dark, me, 254b
Survey mankind, 335b
monarch of all I, 363b
plot, 153a
Survival of the fittest, 530a, 615a
praise not an assurance of, 844a
through, of their children, 702b
without victory no, 869a
Survive in some typical American breast, 718a
in wistful stone, 703b
monuments of wit, 118a
only the fit, 877a
or perish, 443a
their own reputation, 99a
this nation will, 843a
Survived, not one, 3a
pride of those who, 871b
Survives, glory, 20b
Survivor's affair, man's dying is the, 883a
Susan, Lady, 705a
Susanna don't you cry for me, 636a
Susceptible chancellor, 683b
Suspect everybody, 577a
lest men, your tale, 308a
thoughts of others, 144a
Suspected, new opinions are always, 283a
to have committed errors, 109a
wished wife to be not, 56b
Suspecting, ruminating without, it, 856a
Suspects, man, himself a fool, 305b
yet soundly loves, 188a
Suspend your imagination, 983b
Suspenders, before invention of, 418a
inclination of, to twist, 707b
snap his, 886b
Suspense in news is torture, 260b
Suspension of disbelief, 424b
Suspicion, assuaged by, of bad end, 857b
avarice, and asperity, 372b
Caesar's wife above, 56b
companion of mean souls, 370a
full of eyes, 151b
haunts guilty mind, 127a
jealousy feeds upon, 265a
object almost of, 701b
pass from, to certainty, 265a
spread a spirit of general, 860a
Suspicions, fresh, 188b
Suspicious friend, tim'rous foe and, 319a
many religious people are, 813b
of one another, 20a
of some buried bone, 719b
Susquehanna's utmost springs, 382b
Sussex songs be sung, 848b
Sustain, prop that doth, my house, 146b
Sustained and soothed, 470b
Sustaining our sense of what is beautiful, 775b
Sustenance exacted through taxation, 689a
Svamp, valked by a dismal, 612a
Swabs, doctors is all, 750a
Swaddling clothes, 1056a
Swag, hungry clouds, on the deep, 385b
Swaggering underemphasis of New England, 942a
Swagman, jolly, 809b
Swain, frugal, 352b
remote from cities liv'd a, 308a
Swains commend her, 132a
ruined, 362a
Swaller our principles, 600b
Swallow a camel, 1054a
all, prodigious ruin, 4a
blow and, at same moment, 30b
come before the, dares, 208a
gudgeons, 11b
more beliefs, 784a
one, does not make a spring, 26b
revenge, them up, 189a
swallow flying south, 550b
tough morsels to, 727b
up death in victory, 1046a
Swallow'd bait, 207a
sailors, in the flood, 127a
up and lost, 253b
Swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp, 886b
a ramrod, 64a
easier, than a flap-dragon, 133b
others to be, 121b
up in death, 21a
up in London, 792b
up in victory, 1062a
Swallow-flights of song, 552a
Swallowing, saving life by not, pins, 839a
wave, 268b
Swallow's wings, flies with, 128b
Swallows up the rest, 317a
Swam in a gondola, 162b
priests, before my sight, 313b
Swamp, Lake of the Dismal, 437b
Swamp-elm club, strait-jacket or a, 760b
Swan, after many a summer dies the, 554a
every goose a, 598b
like a black, 63a
of Avon, 219b
on still St. Mary's lake, 488b
pale faint, 148b
shook slowly free, 969b
swims on a lake, 488b
think thy, a crow, 134b
were I a, 64a
Swanee River, way down upon the, 636a
Swank, do not like his, 868a
Swanlike end fading in music, 21a, 145a
let me sing and die, 458b
Swans are geese, 222b
as much spirit of prophecy as, 21a
geese are, 622b
seem whiter, 102a
ships sail like, asleep, 927a
thinks his own geese, 222b
Swap horses while crossing the river, 541b
Swarm and troop and muster, 963a
into the streets, 86a
not good for the, 68a
of bees and honey, 1026b
of bees in May, 1000a
Swarms of minnows, 477a
rude militia, 281a
Swart convict Bunyan, 604a
crowes, 102a
faery of the mine, 247b
Swarthy, ragged and weary and, 793b
Swashing and a martial outside, 159b
Swat, Ahkoond of, 581b
Akond of, 581b
what's the news from, 581b
Swath and all its twined flowers, 483a
Sway against a wall, 717b
autocratic, of the west wind, 773a
govern passions with absolute, 275a
impious men bear, 299b
in the wind, 943a
little rule a little, 327b
love of pleasure and love of, 314b
mild parental, 628a
mortall things doth, 114a
prevail'd with double, 356a
requir'd with gentle, 255b
sceptred, 146a
sweeping whirlwind's, 350a
Swayed by fear, 27a
Sways by submitting, 315a
level in her husband's heart, 164b
salt weed, in the stream, 619b
Swear, by yonder moon I, 135b
do not, at all, 135b
eat and eat I, 156b
enough to make a deacon, 601a
eternal friendship, 270b
fear nothing to, 35b
lovers, more performance, 181b
no where lives a woman, 215b
not at all, 1051a
not by the moon, 135b
rant and, 223b
that beauty lives, 927a
to the truth of a song, 293b
when very angry, 678a
Sweareth to his own hurt, 1032b
Swearin', a little judicyous, 836a
Swears, auld nature, 391b
he did her wrong, 131b
she is made of truth, 207b
with so much grace, 291a
Sweat and whine, 608a
blood, and tear-wrung millions, 869a
blood toil tears and, 869a
brow is wet with honest, 521b
but for promotion, 160a
extraordinarily, 152b
muck of, 354b
of his brow, 589b
of man's brow, 7b
of man's brows, 346a
of my brows, 103b
of other men's faces, 542a
of thy face, 1022a
teares or, or blood, 869a
under a weary life, 174b

Sweat, who casts to write must, 219b
Sweating palm to palm, 969b
Sweats easier than I do, 589b
  Falstaff, to death, 150a
  wild regrets and bloody, 769b
Sweaty haste, this, 169b
Swedish steel, recourse to, 641a
Sweeney to Mrs. Porter, 944a
Sweep and turn and fly, 813a
  forces flow with a tidal, 700a
  over thee in vain, 454b
  your chimneys I, 385a
Sweeping by in sceptred pall, 246a
  triumph, rushed past in, 511b
  up the heart, 648a
Sweeps a strain low sad and sweet, 617a
Sweet, adversity's, milk, 137a
  Alice, 597a
  all love is, 465b
  and bitter fancy, 163a
  and cunning hand, 164a
  and fair she seems to be, 242a
  and gracious, 587a
  and honourable to die, 39a
  and low, 550a
  and musical as Apollo's lute, 133b
  and pure and fair, 486a
  and twenty, 164a
  and virtuous soul, 232b
  and voluble in discourse, 133a
  approach of even, 254b
  are the slumbers, 300a
  are thoughts of content, 117b
  are uses of adversity, 159b
  are words of love, 673a
  as bright Apollo's lute, 247b
  as English air could make her, 550a
  as honey, 3b
  as love, 384a
  as summer, 212a
  as the primrose, 357a
  as those by hopeless fancy, 550b
  aspect of princes, 211a
  attractive grace, 255a
  beauty's best, 206b
  bee doth suck his, 116a
  bells jangled, 175a
  bird that shunn'st noise, 246a
  bird's throat, 160a
  bread of deceit is, 1040a
  but then how it was, 572b
  by distance made more, 351b
  cement glue and lime of love, 230a
  childish days, 406b
  civilities of life, 281a
  closing of an eye, 563a
  compulsion, 245a
  concord of, sounds, 147a
  content passing all wisdom, 509a
  counsel together, 1035a
  courtesy has done its most, 680b
  cruelly, are the echoes, 591a
  crush'd, poison, 247a
  day so cool, 232a
  days and roses, 232b
  delight, born to, 388a
  discourse, showers of, 263b
  discourses in our time, 137a
  disorder in dress, 230b
  dividing throat, 236b
Sweet dream when the long trick's over, 896a
  dreams and health, 478b
  ease in misery, 122a
  Echo sweetest nymph, 247a
  every bitter thing is, 1041a
  every, its sour, 501b
  food of knowledge, 116a
  found the common daylight, 738a
  friends farewell, 76b
  friendship, steady and loyal, 678a
  Genevieve, 698b
  girl graduates, 550a
  hard way, and delectable, 139a
  has its sour, 501b
  hay hath no fellow, 142a
  Helen make me immortal, 123b
  Highland Mary, 393a
  his mouth is most, 1044b
  his ways are, 13a
  how charmingly, you sing, 581a
  how passing, is solitude, 363b
  how, the summer, 899b
  if truth offend my, 892b
  indifference, full of a, 708b
  inexpressible as, 762a
  is a grief well ended, 12b
  is death, 555a
  is every sound, 551a
  is love itself possess'd, 137b
  is peace so, 369a
  is pleasure after pain, 280a
  is revenge, 258a, 457b
  is the breath, 350a
  is the breath of morn, 256a
  is true love, 555a
  Jerusalem, 127a
  keen smell, 640b
  kinde of grace, 114b
  land of liberty, 529b
  leaves to the air, 134a
  less, than to remember thee, 439a
  lies of Paradise, 439b
  life did and does smack, 574b
  life is, 693b
  life, life is the same, 800a
  life more, 159b
  little doll dears, 599a
  look of devotion, 701b
  lords sweet lovers, 133a
  love is, for a day, 693a
  love remember'd, 205a
  lovers love the spring, 163a
  magic of a cheerful face, 535a
  make end most, 138a
  Marie, 762a
  memory, 396a
  mercy nobility's badge, 129b
  mermaid, 129a
  milk of concord, 198b
  mirage that lured me, 606b
  moan, made, 480a
  more welcome is the, 183b
  morsel, 292b
  mountain nymph, Liberty, 245a
  music, 132a
  music, how sour, 140b
  music, never merry when I hear, 147a
  music that softer falls, 547a
  music's melting fall, 350a
  musk-roses, 141b
  my own my, 554a
  naught in this life, 221a, 225b
  naught so, as melancholy, 221a
  neglect more taketh me, 218b
Sweet o' the year, 208a
  oblivious antidote, 199a
  of bitter bark, 881a
  opposition may become, 596b
  ornament truth doth give, 205b
  pangs, 164b
  parting is, sorrow, 136a
  peace is crowned, 271b
  perfections caught, 114b
  person adorning, 464b
  Phosphor bring the day, 231b
  psalmist of Israel, 1028a
  rather have my, 932b
  reluctant amorous delay, 255b
  remembrance of the just, 237a, 290b
  retired solitude, 247b
  return, urges, 258a
  revenge at first though, 258a
  robin I heard them say, 528b
  sacrifice, 210b
  self, talking about his, 814a
  serenity of books, 525a
  silent thought, 205a
  simplicity of three per cents, 377a
  singing in the choir, 1004b
  sleep, music that brings, 547a
  sleep thou ow'dst yesterday, 188b
  slug-a-bed, 231a
  small clumsy feet of April, 969a
  so, a tongue, 956b
  so coldly, so deadly fair, 455a
  so, love seemed, 721b
  softly, in Lydian measures, 280a
  sorrow, parting is such, 136a
  sound that breathes upon violets, 163b
  sounding name of patria, 774b
  sour adazzle dim, 724a
  spring full of sweet days, 232b
  stolen waters are, 1039a
  strains of music, 777a
  strains or pensive smiles, 503a
  Swan of Avon, 219b
  sweet poison, 147b
  sweets to the, 179a
  sweets with, war not, 204b
  Te Deums, 875a
  tell me not, I am unkind, 268a
  the coming on of ev'ning, 256a
  the memory is to me, 525a
  the pleasure, 280a
  their memory still, 362b
  things, night and day both, 500b
  things should be fleet, 694a
  things, to taste, 138a
  though in sadness, 466a
  thoughts led to woeful pass, 75b
  thunder, 142a
  tired nature's, restorer, 305a
  to dance to violins, 769b
  to the sense, 262b
  to think where'er we rove, 439a
  to unbend, 40a
  too simple and too, for words, 629b
  touch as, as I could bear, 880b
  touches of, harmony, 147a
  understanding, 132b
  unmemoried scents, 721b
  unrest, awake for ever in, 479b
  upon the ear in cadence, 365b
  utter, breath, 142b
  valley so, 438b

Sweet voice, arrow like a, 460a
voice sweet lips, 480a
was her blessing, 343b
wee wife o' mine, 393a
what is so, and dear, 780b
what one, page can teach, 629b
white wine, 896b
wickedness, in his mouth, 1031a
wondrous, and fair, 242a
words of death are, 741b
would smell as, 135a
'you'll look, upon the seat, 828a
Sweetah den de music, 859b
Sweete Themmes, 115a
tooth in his head, 112b
Sweeten my imagination, 193a
them, 853b
this little hand, 199a
Sweetened, everything is, by risk, 650b
Sweetening and transfiguring power, 728b
Sweeter, breath of flowers is far, 121b
creature, world hath not, 189b
fat than sticks to my bones, 607b
his thoughts, 673a
manners purer laws, 553a
mountain sheep are, 449b
neater, maiden, 818b
odors crushed are, 120a
pains of love be, far, 275b
rose is, in the budde, 112b
stolen sweets are always, 448a
than any sung, 528a
than cash, 43a
than honey and honeycomb, 1033a
than sound of an instrument, 240b
thy voice, 551a
woman ne'er drew breath, 612b
Sweetes' li'l' feller, 775b
Sweetest drink be cup of sorrow, 857a
flower that waves, 591b
flowres, and all the, 113b
garland to sweetest maid, 307b
girl I know, 878a
hours that e'er I spend, 391b
is, last, 138b
leaves yet folded, 460a
lives are those to duty wed, 1006a
love I do not go, 216a
melancholy, 221a
morsel of night, 153a
of all what love nor says, 673a
passage of a song, 736b
rain, 225a
Shakespeare Fancy's child, 245b
singers, love the, 981a
song ear ever heard, 456b
songbirds are, in Kentucky, 726a
songs tell of saddest thought, 467a
soul that ever look'd, 552b
success is counted, 645b
surfeit of, things, 142a
sweet Echo, nymph, 247a
thing on earth, love is, 737a
thing that ever grew, 406a
voice of God's creatures, 543b
way is a ship's, 815a
Sweetheart of the sun, 488a
old, of mine, 745b
stay thou my, 713b
Sweetheart, Tray Blanch and, 192b
Sweetly creep into his study, 158b
flows that liquefaction, 231a
goeth down, 1044b
play'd in tune, 391b
questioning, 232b
recommends itself, 195a
solemn thought, 630b
uttered knowledge, 116a
Sweetmeats, taking, was hooking, 675a
Sweetness and light, 294b
and wit are but mummy, 216a
fill their lives with, 643a
in the sound, 431b
linked, long drawn out, 245b
of going away, 618b
of not being dead, 823a
of proportion, 218b
out of the strong came forth, 1026b
pursuit of, and light, 623a
taste of, 151a
wanton, through the breast, 328b
waste its, on desert air, 348b
Sweet-potato-vine, bugs off a, 978b
Sweet's the laverock's note, 398a
Sweets, all its, are gone, 479b
as last taste of, 138b
balmy, 120a
compacted lie, 232b
feast of nectar'd, 247b
grown common, 206b
locked from, of summer, 911a
lost in the, 308b
love to get, into your list, 488a
sorrow-soothing, 358a
stolen, are always sweeter, 448a
stolen, are best, 298b
to the sweet, 179a
wilderness of, 256b
with sweet war not, 204b
Sweet-scented manuscript, 533b
Sweet-voiced bird has flown, 717a
Swell bosom with thy fraught, 189a
from my lyre, 543b
green, is in havens dumb, 724b
her throat in vain, 480b
music with its voluptuous, 453a
no minstrel raptures, 414a
soft fall and, 479b
soul to rage, 280b
the chorus of the Union, 539b
to beat the band, 803a
ye rising waters swell, 635a
Swelled, receipts of cookery are, 288a
Swells, pity, the tide, 225a
Swept him off his little legs, 665b
it for half a year, 658a
proudly on her way, 663b
than it is, by, 67b
the floor, 682a
the land like flame, 816a
Swepth, new brome, cleene, 93b
Swerve often from your path, 915a
Swift and kind damnation, 974b
arrives as tardy, 136b
as a shadow, 141a
as a witch, 105b
beautiful stripped and, 980a
is less than to be wise, 5b
journeyings, 987a
light boats sail, 181b
Swift, lonely and, like a small planet, 772a
love is, sincere pious, 83b
mind beholds, 962a
not to the, the race, 757a
race is not to the, 369a, 1043a
race is to the, 757a
runners hand over lamp of life, 34b
seasons roll, 536b
time too, 116a
to hear, 1064a
to spare, 471b
too, arrives, 136b
true hope is, 128b
with, slow sweet sour, 724a
Swifter than a weaver's shuttle, 1030a
than eagles, 1027b
Swiftest traveller, 589b
Swiftly glides the bonnie boat, 395b
tilting planet, 948b
Swiftness in the forward race, 471a
matchless, 5a
never ceasing, 116a
of the spirit, 883a
Swift-winged arrows of light, 363b
Swig, absorb a deep, 886b
Swim, creep, or fly, 287a
fish that, or swish, 887a
I will, this here, 535b
mother may I go out to, 1008b
naughty night to, in, 192a
on bladders, 211a
sink or, 819a
sink or, live or die, 443a
temples, before my sight, 313b
took a, to keep off sleepiness, 676b
wherever wood can, 400a
with bladders of philosophy, 289a
Swimming across Charles River, 506a
Swimmer in his agony, 457b
Swimmers, waders and, 981a
Swimmin'-hole, old, 745b
Swims enough good liquor, 690a
in the bloodstream, 949a
Leviathan sleeps or, 257a
minnow-small, 935b
Swinburne and Tennyson, 960a
Swindles, simple as all truly great, 800b
without a compeer among, 676b
Swine is unclean, 1025a
nor yet feed the, 1017b
pearl for carnal, 239a
pearls before, 1051b
wine, 497a
Swine's snout, 1039a
Swing dat yaller gal, 739a
room to, a cat, 579b
thank God for the, of it, 926a
that fellow's got to, 769b
Swing'd dragon, 147b
Swinging low with sullen roar, 246a
round the circle, 529a
Swings, pulls up on the, 859a
Swinish multitude, hoofs of a, 361a
Swirls of musk, 745a
Swish, fish that swim or, 887a
Swollen current, 563a
dresser drawer, 841a
slothful ease, 779a

Swoln with wind and rank mist, 249a
Swoon to death, 479b
Swoon'd nor utter'd cry, 550b
Swoons to a waltz, 969b
Swoop, at one fell, 198b
Sword against nation, 1045a
an' the flame, 818a
avenging, unsheathe, 395a
brave man draws his, 4b
brave man with a, 769b
certain of, and pen, 815a
cherubims and a flaming, 1022a
cut knot with his, 56b
deputed, 184a
dismal chances of the, 497a
do not stir fire with, 72b
drawing, he traced a line, 484b
every man's, 1027a
famous by my, 262b
for the, one hand remains, 595a
gird on thy, 721b
give to him that succeed me, 274b
glorious by my, 262b
has won the battle, 462b
his good, rust, 425a
his terrible swift, 597b
maiden, 152a
man for the, 550b
Negro's, 563a
not to send peace but a, 1052b
of an angel king, 388b
of common sense, 640a
of Damocles, 670b
of heaven, 185a
of justice first lay down, 292a
of power, 471b
of war or of the law, 375b
one, keeps another in the sheath, 234b
pen is mightier than the, 510b
pen preferable to the, 106b
pen worse than the, 222b
propagates character by the, 1002a
rust that never stained thy, 812b
rust the sharpest, 416b
scholar's eye tongue, 175a
sets the, back in the sheath, 867a
sharper than the, 204a
shining, of light, 795a
sleep in my hand, 388b
sung on the barren heath, 386b
the mace the crown imperial, 156a
they that take the, 1055a
twenty drawn by, 964a
two-edged, 1038b
unsmote by the, 456a
virgin, 7a
within its scabbard sleeps, 891a
within the scabbard keep, 280b
Swords into ploughshares, 1045a
keep up your bright, 186a
sheathed their, 155a
turns our, in our entrails, 169a
twenty of their, 135b
words were drawn, 1035a
Swore by the light o' the moon, 447b
full great oath, 1012a
jested quaffed and, 558a
struck father when the son, 224a
terribly in Flanders, 346a
to be true to each other, 1003b
Sworn, be but, my love, 135a
deceitfully, 1033b
thee fair, 207b
to weed and pluck, 139a
tongue hath, 17b
twelve, 184a
Swung, Arabs could be, on an idea, 946a
his scythe, 447b
out she, far out, 753b
Sycamore, nightingale in the, 751a
tree, sighing by a, 189b
Sydnaeian showers, 263b
Syght, out of, out of mynd, 83a
Sylla, Pompey bade, recollect, 56a
Syllable, chase a panting, 363b
last, of recorded time, 199b
men's names, 247a
no, could not pronounce, 58a
Syllables, equal, alone require, 311a
govern the world, 227b
Syllabub sea, 581b
Sylvan hall, sit in their, 654a
historian, 482a
home, safe in my, 503a
Sylvanus, Pan and old, 36b
Sylvia, thoughts do harbour with, 132a
who is, 132a
Symbol, deeper, than immortality, 672b
of unconquerable will, 870b
vitalized, of earth and storm, 893b
Symbols, cloudy, of high romance, 479b
from shadows and, 496a
nature speaks in, 527b
whatever its, its insignia, 582b
Symmetrical, rounded, complete colossal, 676b
Symmetry, frame thy fearful, 387a
of shapes sizes and positions, 12a
of shelves, 429b
Sympathetic tear, 348a
tears, sacred source of, 349b
wife is best possession, 17b
Sympathies, agnostic with, 876a
killing the victim's, 696b
side where, lie, 947b
Sympathize, I deeply, 658b
with me, 893b
Sympathy, carrier of love and, 666b
genial, 528b
is cold, 369b
philosophy of, and resemblance, 759a
secret, the silver link, 413b
tie of, 508b
with sounds, 365a
Symphony, Beethoven's Fifth, 901a
this is to be my, 557b
Symptoms, appropriate all, 222b
recognized the, as her own, 862a
Syne, auld lang, 392b
Synonym for the devil, 239b
Syntax, I only said the, 647b
Syracusans, eight victories over, 18b
Syrian, neighbor's grandfather a, 264b
Syrups, drowsy, of the world, 188b
System, apparatus of the, 435b
attempt to extend their, 389b
basis of our political, 367a
Commons faithful to their, 397b
industrial, gets the jim-jams, 760b
nervous and intellectual, 784a
of free private enterprise, 920a
of plunder, 594a
oppose every, 358b
social, could not subsist, 326a
unimagined, of criticism, 493a
Systemed suns were globed, 706a
Systems, dust of, and of creeds, 546b
have their day, 551a
into ruin hurl'd, 316a

T, performed to a, 89a
T., turns into Miss, 863a
Tabble dote, Casey's, 746b
Tabernacles, amiable are thy, 1035b
how goodly are thy, 1025b
T'abhor the makers, 53a, 279a
Table, behave mannerly at, 750a
etherised upon a, 942b
fish, the whale is not a, 848a
head of the, 501a
man they ate at green, 979b
masters', 1053a
Mountain, I reside at, 687a
of my memory, 173a
pounded on the, 902b
preparest a, before me, 1033a
remain sitting at your, 927b
set the, on a roar, 178b
stein on the, 808b
warfare, 970b
whose, was earth, 460b
Tables, furnish forth the marriage, 170b
groan, 852a
hundred thousand banquet, 661a
make it plain upon, 1049b
my, I set it down, 173a
of the money changers, 1053b
thousand, 403a
wrote upon the, 1025a
Tablet of one's own heart, 617a
Taboo, inhibit thy, 928a
Taboo'd, repose is, by anxiety, 684a
Taciturnity, cultivate the gift of, 743b
Tackle by denouncing someone, 908b
trim, 260a
Tackling, difficulty most worth, 719a
Tact in giving presents, 953b
is the saving virtue, 743a
most perfect social, 769a
tried in a thousand embarrassments, 751a
women are so full of, 745a
Tactic silence is best, 265a
Tadpole, delightful human, 811b
poet, 695a
when you were a, 780a
Taffeta, flame-colour'd, 149a
Taffy was a Welshman, 1016b
Tags, some in rags some in, 1020a
Tahiti, insular, 604a
Tail, baited with a dragon's, 242b
beginning with end of the, 656b
call a, a leg, 542b

Tail curved up, 968a
dock the, of rhyme, 534b
durst not touch her, 1017a
he had a, 717a
holds eel of science by the, 321b
hole where, came through, 427a
improve his shining, 656a
is e-normouse, 918a
never good shaft of pig's, 235a
pursues her, no more, 853b
snout clear down to, 811b
such a little, behind, 848a
tied in the, 986a
treading on my, 657a
tucked in, 853b
wags his shaggy, 638b
waving his wild, 820a
when he had lost his, 221b
Taile goe to ground, 88a
Tailless fox, 695a
man, 717a
Tailor, called the, lown, 187b
is a man of sense, 534b
my Balfour, 690b
Tailors, four and twenty, 1017a
Tail's a limb, 969b
Tails, cut off their, 1014b
flinging salt upon their, 294b
monkeys have no, 762b
puppy-dogs', 1018b
wagging their, behind them, 1018a
Taine pointed out history, 812a
Taint, I cannot, with fear, 198b
never, my love, 189b
of vice, 165b
Tainted breeze, tyranny in, 360a
odor from goodness, 589b
Taints, pride, the happy man, 202b
Take a bond of fate, 198b
a pen in his hand, 339a
a straw and throw it, 227b
a wyf withoute avysement, 81b
any shape but that, 198a
arms against a sea of troubles, 174b
away our free will, 85b
back the heart thou gavest, 645a
back their word, 785a
better to give than, 91b
care of the sense, 657a
cup to your lips, 219a
depends on how we, it, 584b
dice as they fall, 16b
each man's censure, 171b
eat this is my body, 1055a
example from others, 33a
for all we, we must pay, 821a
hand and part with laughter, 693b
have to, you in, 879b
heaven, my soul, 148b
heed lest he fall, 1061a
heed of still waters, 111a
her up tenderly, 489a
him and cut him, 136b
him for all in all, 171a
his own life, 21a
honour from me, 138a
how did you, it, 829b
kiss you, is better, 182b
let us, it as it comes, 685b
my chance with fame, 807b
my drum to England, 803b
my house, 146b
my life, 146b
Take note O world, 189a
physic pomp, 192a
short views, 418b
some more tea, 656b
't, give 't or, 165a
the book along with them, 345b
the good the gods provide, 280a
the short cut, 67b
them out of this book, 345b
thine ease, 1057a
thine own measure, 232b
those lips away, 185b
time by the forelock, 115a
time enough, 273a
unless one knows how to, 783b
up our quarrel, 860b
up thy bed and walk, 1058a
upon's mystery of things, 193b
warning from others, 32a
what there is and use it, 720b
you would not, it, 960b
your last embrace, 138a
your necessary precautions, 1070a
your place or mine, 813a
Taken, ark of God is, 1027a
away from him that hath not, 1054b
away thy blessing, 1023a
more towns with words, 222b
one shall be, 1054a
the Lord hath, away, 1029b
to be, for life, 580b
to drink, 847a
when, to be well shaken, 396a
Takes away the performance, 196b
away things that please us, 341b
blesseth him that, 146a
hair right off your bean, 975b
heaven, care to grant, 279b
himself serious, 904b
in trust our youth our joys, 111b
no notice of their opinions, 237b
reason prisoner, 194b
the name of God, 344b
Taking, folks got, me for him, 690b
or the giving breath, 949a
Taking-off, deep damnation of his, 195b
Talcum, bit of, 990a
Tale, adorn a, 336a
and rhyme float with us, 780b
as 'twas said to me, 413b
Christmas told merriest, 414b
coin the enchanting, 812b
condemns me for a villain, 128b
dead bodies must tell the, 842b
dreary never-ending, 753b
every shepherd tells his, 245a
express a flowery, 482a
faith in the, 37b
find a, in everything, 403b
heard in, or song, 246b
hero of the pathetic, 464a
honest, speeds best, 128a
I could a, unfold, 172b
moon takes up the wondrous, 299a
must be about dead bodies, 967b
of a tub, 89a
of more prevailing sadness, 432b
of my whole course of love, 186a
of ocean, 411a
Tale of terror, 546a
of Troy divine, 246a
old wives', 832b
plain, put you down, 150a
rings on the rakoon's, 595a
round unvarnish'd, deliver, 186a
shepherd tells, 245a
suspect your, untrue, 308a
telle his, untrewe, 80a
that I relate, 366a
that is told, 1036a
that's easy told, 893b
thereby hangs a, 90a, 160b
thou dost excuse, 136b
told by an idiot, 199b
tongue brings a several, 128b
twice-told, 6b, 148a
was undoubtedly true, 725a
which holdeth children, 116a
whoso shal telle a, 80a
without love insipid, 723b
Talebearer among thy people, 1025a
Talebearers as bad as tale-makers, 381b
Talent, bless'd with each, 318b
does what it can, 653b
doing easily what others find difficult, 617b
for describing, 428b
gilded tomb of mediocre, 823a
giving presents is a, 853b
has a, and cannot use it, 987b
intuitive, for labor, 334a
is genius, 617b
is in a man's power, 603a
no substitute for, 969b
of a meat packer, 843a
possesses this, 853b
question of Thoreau's, 718a
which is death to hide, 251b
Talents equal to business, 63b
grounds are virtue and, 375b
however various your, 500b
let fools use their, 163b
time nor, waste, 436b
tried their, 424a
Tale's, sad, best for winter, 208a
when your, got little in it, 739a
Tales, my, be told, 895b
natural fear increased with, 119b
of an old wife, 832b
of poets, 25a
out of schoole, 92a
play truant at his, 132b
sing and tell old, 193b
tell and gather, 42b
that to me were so dear, 485a
which had large sales, 952a
Talismans, charms or, 776a
Talk, a pleasant walk a pleasant, 658b
about ourselves, 265b
about the rest of us, 711b
after-dinner, 546b
always, who never think, 219b
and find fault, 104a
and never think, 219b
as friend to friend, 486a
awhile of me and thee, 532a
choose executors and, of wills, 139b
common, of the town, 284a
conduct gives room for, 270a
dinner, 792a
dresses to flirt in and, in, 632b
falls into dissertation, 516a
for one who can think, 605a

Talk gently act frankly, 557b
great, among people, 284b
happiness, 753b
is of bullocks, 1066b
keep, from getting overwise, 881a
like a stream that runs, 499b
like whales, 358a
loves to hear himself, 136a
moon, by a poet, 676b
night crept upon our, 169a
no use to, to me, 785b
not of genius baffled, 653b
not of men's lives, 1066a
of Alexander, 1004a
of crabbed old men, 35a
of graves worms epitaphs, 139b
of his horse, 143b
of many things, 658b
of nothing but business, 84a
of the devil, 425a
of the lips, 1039b
of things heavenly, 274a
one thing and think another, 44a
people will, you know, 557b
season for calm familiar, 5a
sense to American people, 986b
then he will, 291a
'tisn't beauty nor good, 820a
to conceal the mind, 286b
tongues will have their, 104a
too much, 219b, 277a
two may, 502a
war, by men in a war, 676b
white quality, 946b
with crowds, 820b
with you, 143b
witty to, with, 261b
Talkative, learned silence from the, 924b
old age is rather, 34a
Talke, fooles, to beare, 113a
Talked about, worse than being, 768a
and as he talked, 971b
I believe they, of me, 304a
in the chamber there, 660b
listen when his mate, 930a
till the sun went down, 802a
Talker, he is a, 17b
he's a wonderful, 270a
Talkers are no good doers, 127b
who know little are great, 344b
Talkin' and a-jawin', 893b
Talking about themselves, 723b
age and whispering lovers, 355b
Frenchman must be always, 342b
keep people from, 104a
lovers, about themselves, 266a
no, until more fighting, 974a
of axes, 656b
of halters, 105b
of Michelangelo, 942b
pleasure of, 297b
staid, below, 285b
tired the sun with, 627a
to children in the dark, 977a
Talks as familiarly of lions, 147b
bore a person who, 714a
wish I liked the way it, 796b
Tall and most divinely fair, 547b
her stature, 457a
if she was, 885a
Lady Jane was, and slim, 451a
men had empty heads, 89b
men like houses, 89b
oaks from little acorns, 401a
Tall policeman of my mind, 968b
poplar's gentle and, 778a
ship and a star, 895b
so, to reach the pole, 302b
wise the reverend head, 303a
Taller by the breadth of my nail, 295a
from walking with trees, 891a
sorry you are, 945b
town than Rome, 867a
Tallest oaks, many strokes overthrow, 112b
pine hewn, 252b
Tally, score and, 126a
Tallysheet, vote on th', 835a
Talmud and the Alcoran, 120b
Tam, landlady and, grew gracious, 393b
lo'ed him like a brither, 393b
Tam o' Shanter dog, 741a
was glorious, 393b
Tame a shrew, 223b
glass which thou canst not, 232b
hey-day in the blood is, 177a
lover unlocks his heart, 231b
pigeons eat peas, 238a
tongue can no man, 1064a
wild elephants caught by, 29a
Tamed and shabby tigers, 854a
Tameness of a wolf, 192b
Tamer of the human breast, 347b
Tames, punishment, man, 727b
Taming hand, time hath a, 495b
Tammie glow'red amazed, 393b
Tan, cheek of, 527a
Tang of elemental things, 756a
with just a, 828b
Tangle of squabbling nationalities, 780a
tomorrow's, 532a
Tangled in amorous nets, 259a
lie, in her hair, 268a
web we weave, 414b
Tangles of Neaera's hair, 249a
wildest eddies and, 690a
Tankards scooped in pearl, 646a
Tanqueray, second Mrs., 849b
Tant pis tant mieux, 346b
Tantalizing monition, 718b
Tape, red, 579b
Taper of conwiviality, 577a
one, lights a thousand, 701a
Taper-light, seek with, 148a
Taper's, gleaming, light, 353b
Tapers glimmering, to the sun, 271b
temples swim before my sight, 313b
Tapestry, broider with dreams my, 823b
cover dunghill with, 109a
Tapping old sources of strength, 906b
suddenly there came a, 544b
Taproots of New England trees, 979a
Tar, in fir, is, 1019a
water is of a nature mild, 306b
wine that tasted of, 849a
Tarantara, 682b
Tara's halls, 438a
Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', 738b
Tardy apish nation, 138b
as too slow, 136b
recompense, 655a
Target, man firin' at a, 791b
Tarn, dank, of Auber, 545b
Tarnish, no misconduct, it, 390a
Tarnish that goes at a touch, 879b
Tarquin, great house of, 493b
Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay, 828a
Tarred and feathered, 527b
Tarried, too long we have, 581a
Tarries with yesterday, 924a
Tarry a while says Slow, 1017a
at Jericho, 1028a
the wheels of his chariots, 1026b
Tar's labour, cheers the, 460b
Tarsus, Jew of, 1059a
ship of, 260a
Tart, tersely-spoke and, 882a
Tartan plaid, 582b
Tartary, Lord of, 862b
Tarts, made some, 1016b
Task a laborious one, 19b
but one, for all, 821b
common, 464a
delightful, 328a
for all a man has of fortitude, 753a
great, remaining before us, 541a
inflexibly committed to, 987a
irksome word and, 563b
is overwhelming, 984a
is smoothly done, 248b
is to learn what is, 722a
master and a, for life, 507b
my, accomplished, 742a
of happiness, 751b
of life and art, 808b
priestlike, 479b
reads as a, 340a
sets love a, like that, 448b
though hard be the, 630b
to provoke revolution, 850b
undertaken in an adventurous spirit, 773b
very hard the, I find, 654a
wise man's, 64a
worldly, hast done, 204b
Taskmaster's, great, eye, 244b
Taskmasters, religion of slaves and, 840b
Tasks command him, 189b
equal to your powers, 670a
in hours of insight, 620a
lessons and, are all ended, 714b
little, make large return, 634b
strength for new, 906b
urgent sordid, 855b
years have hardier, 979a
Tassels, no, you can lure, 309b
Taste a liquor never brewed, 646a
a little brandy, 437b
accurate, refined and chaste, 23a
any drink once, 900a
as last, of sweets, 138b
ashes to the, 453a
canons of, 775b
did you ever, beer, 577a
for popular tunes, 862a
for the beautiful, 471b
grace to, thereof, 892b
inch-rule of, 696b
insipid to a vulgar, 822b
intellectual, or skill, 505a
is the feminine of genius, 533b
let me, your ware, 1016a
man's hand not able to, 142b
mortal, 251b
never, who always drink, 219b
no particular, 882a
no, when you married me, 381b
not handle not, 1063a
not the Pierian spring, 310b
of death, 3a, 359b
of music painting, 300b

Taste of sweetness, 151a
of your quality, 174a
offence to learning and to, 436b
person of sense and good, 515a
pleasure of believing, 465b
prosperity with a little more, 297b
pure, has reigned alone, 733a
sans, 161b
sit down and, my meat, 232b
smell and, of things, 855a
sole arbiter is, 546a
standard of, 435a
the luxury of woe, 437b
the whole of it, 572b
their valour, 165b
things sweet to, 138a
thousand bitters men must, 478b
valiant, of death but once, 167b
wild vicissitudes of, 335b
Tasted all the summer's pride, 384b
can't be, in a sip, 577a
careless then, 648b
joys that we've, 529b
of desire, 880b
of life's bitter cup, 1014a
some books are to be, 121b
two worms, 730a
Tasteless and illbred age, 35a
Tastes as if hanging tongue out window, 882a
faded, of mine, 725a
he that, woman, 308b
like the wrath to come, 886b
no arguing about, 1010a
tone wants and, down, 611a
wit ne'er, 319b
Tasting of Flora, 481a
Taters, cotton and the corn and, 758b
Tatler, essayist found to be a, 793b
Tatter'd clothes, 193a
Tattered and torn, 1020b
coat upon a stick, 827a
ensign, 534a
flags of tented field, 375a
Tatters, tear a passion to, 175b
Tattoo soap bubbles, 985a
Taught and led the way to heaven, 307b
as if you taught them not, 311b
genius never can be, 280a
her dazzling fence, 248a
highly fed and lowly, 183a
love, him shame, 281a
me how to die, 98a
me how to wait, 641a
me to rhyme, 133a
mind what I am, 442b
out of rule of Plato, 250a
sweet civilities of life, 281a
thee to love, 216b
time has, us a lesson, 53b
to call a spade, 28a
us how to die, 98a
us how to live, 98a
what unto themselves was, 583a
world to see, 266b
you how to live, 98a
Taughte, Cristes loore he, 80a
wroghte and afterward, 80a
Taunts, newspaper abuse or, 871b
Tautness of an upstanding man, 946a
Tavern, choicer than the Mermaid, 482b
Tavern, come to a, alone, 301a
death within a, 74b
flash within the, caught, 533a
for his friends, 840a
good, or inn, 341b
in the town, 1004b
just to keep the, tidy, 714b
Tawny-throated nightingale, 621a
Tax, cursed war and racking, 416b
hateful, upon commodities, 336b
man pays to the public, 295a
not you you elements, 191b
relief bill, 921b
where no revenue found, 359a
with a heavier hand, 331a
Taxation, sustenance exacted through, 689a
without representation, 353a
would be lightened, 650b
Tax'd for speech, 182b
Taxed horse, 418a
without consent, 353a
Taxes, certain to increase the, 371a
death and, 332a
'or civilized society, 709a
impoverished by, 25a
paying his, 707a
raised on city land, 645a
true as, 579a
Tax-payer, no more capable of grand passion, 810b
Tay, without sugar in your, 686b
Te Deums of Canterbury bells, 875a
Tea and cakes and ices, 943a
and comfortable advice, 479b
ceremony known as afternoon, 718a
fights, 821b
five-o'clock, 659b
honey still for, 938a
hot water to remain upon, 240a
is like the east, 867b
retired to their, and scandal, 297b
some sipping, 404b
sometimes take, 312b
take some more, 656b
take, without a stratagem, 305a
thank God for, 419b
we'll all have, 1019b
Teach act of order, 154b
admirations, 778a
all nations, 1055b
as you will, 774b
bloody instructions, 195b
child to doubt, 388a
earth shall, thee, 1030b
God knowledge, 1031a
him how to die, 98a
him how to live, 98a
him how to tell my story, 186b
him who knows not, 754b
his feet a measure, 693a
in song, 466a
in speaking silence, 412b
learn what it had to, 590a
let such, others, 310a
me only teach love, 568a
me to do thy will, 1038a
me to feel another's woe, 321a
me to live, 287b
me what thou art, 433a
men to die, 97b
noble negligences, 294a
nothing but to name tools, 238a
or give pleasure, 41b
still pleas'd to, 312a
Teach the act of order, 102b
the orphan-boy to read, 547a
the rest to sneer, 319a
the young idea, 328a
them to live, 98a
time will, thee the truth, 109b
to render deeds of mercy, 146a
to strengthen and to, 523a
us delight in simple things, 820b
us to care, 944b
us to number our days, 1036a
us to serve Thee, 87b
vain wits, 310b
villany you, 145a
what they, in song, 239b
what unto themselves was taught, 583a
whatever you, be brief, 42a
you more of man, 403b
you the superman, 726b
Teacher affects eternity, 697a
blown by the successful, 745a
city is the, of the men, 9a
equal to my parents, 21b
let nature be your, 403b
of the arts, hunger is, 24a
time is a great, 899a
true, defends his pupils, 490a
value of a true, 652a
who can arouse a feeling, 379a
Teachers dwell on duty of happiness, 664a
men are my, 316b
more understanding than my, 1037a
ungrateful to those, 924b
Teaches beasts to know friends, 202a
he who cannot, 765a
nature, more than preaches, 688b
such beauty, 133b
them suspect thoughts of others, 144a
time, many lessons, 12b
us to extend simple maxim, 333a
Teaching, art of, 723a
me that word, 146b
me the way to live, 98a
most of their, was untrue, 820b
no sort of scientific, 618a
philosophy, by examples, 304a
simplicity to sing, 866a
who follows its, may rue, 668a
Teachings, list of nature's, 470b
Team, military forces are one, 964b
of little atomies, 134b
Teapot, tempest in a, 69b
Tear blinded his e'e, 1011b
cost a sigh a, 372b
down childhood's cheek, 415b
drop a, and bid adieu, 329a
dropped a, upon the word, 346b
dry the starting, 681b
drying up a single, 459a
each other's eyes, 302b
every, from every eye, 388a
every woe a, can claim, 455a
falling of a, 413a
gave to mis'ry a, 349a
hast thou no, 544a
her tattered ensign down, 534a
is an intellectual thing, 388b
laugh with a, in the middle, 792a
law which moulds a, 396b
lowly singer dries one, 830b

Tear, man without a, 433a
master speaker is the, 884b
melodious, 248b
motion or a, 557b
never a, bedims the eye, 686a
new born infant's, 387b
nothing worth a, 661b
of pity, 576a
passage of an angel's, 477a
passion to tatters, 175b
shed a bitter, 658a
shed no, 478b
shed one English, 494a
silent, 559a
sympathetic, 348a
that flows down virtue's cheek, 366a
that we shed, 438a
the heart, 297a
to memory given, 398a
to pieces that great bond, 197b
too foolish for a, 423a
usher'd with a, 313a
you will not wipe away, 760b
you'd drop a, 268a
Teares or sweat or blood, 869a
Tearful willows, 662a
Tears, all that speaks in, 673b
amid the alien corn, 482a
and laughters for all time, 518a
and patient suffering, 588a
are shed, 44b
baptized in, 368a
bear a mother's, 37b
big round, 159b
bitter, to shed, 627a
black raiment, 30b
blood toil, and sweat, 869a
blotted all over with, 566a
broom-sticks and their, 826b
bucket full of, 140a
commanded, 130a
corn my, did drown, 233a
costs the soul a thousand, 755a
crave the stain of, 881a
dark with torment and with, 591b
dearth of woman's, 529b
dip their wings in, 552a
drew iron, 246a
drinkest the, of children, 449a
drop, fast as Arabian trees, 190b
eyes had, 485b
flow with, of gold, 385b
foolish, would flow, 645a
for misfortune, 37a
from off all faces, 1046a
full of, 824a
greatness of the world in, 824b
hence these, 31b
her income, 231b
her smiles and, 192b
idle tears, 550a
if the world's a vale of, 630b
in the mist of, 790a
in the motley Strand, 429a
into thy bottle, 1035a
joys and, alike are sent, 515b
keep your, for me, 440a
kiss again with, 550a
lie too deep for, 409a
like Niobe all, 170b
must stop, 489a
nothing is here for, 260b
of a child, 853b
of boyhood's years, 439b
of crocodile, 117a
of eternity, 787a
Tears of repentance, 386b
of the human race, 735a
of the sky, 324a
of woe, 440a
our prayers our, 523a
part with, 693b
passion of, 575b
pay me honor with, 30b
pleasure blind with, 467b
prepare to shed, 168a
resolves moon into salt, 203b
rusting in a pool of, 791a
shall drown the wind, 195b
sister flood of, 129a
source of sympathetic, 349b
sow in, 1037b
such as angels weep, 253a
that bring no healing, 620a
that speak, 268a
thaw not the frost, 467a
time with a gift of, 691b
tired of, and laughter, 694a
too many, for lovers shed, 480b
undimmed by human, 781b
wash out a word, 533a
waste not fresh, 17b
water'd heaven with their, 387b
we waste, 816b
weep thy girlish, 780b
widows', and orphans' moans, 362a
Tear-wrung millions, 869a
Teary round the lashes, 601a
Teas where small talk dies, 466b
Tease huswife's wool, 248a
in the High Pyrenees, 849a
Teases because he knows it, 656b
mind over and over for years, 742b
Teasingly, fitfully and, remember, 515a
Tea-tray in the sky, 656b
Teche, gladly, 79b
Technique, the very word, 937b
Techstone, war's red, 601b
Tedding and the spreading, 849a
Tedious as a twice-told tale, 6b, 148a
books which contain no lies, 723a
flat and stale, 661a
nights, shorten, 221a
old fools, 173b
on any subject but their own, 823b
pomp of writ, 652b
prattle to be, 140b
returning were as, 198a
sport, as work, 149b
waste of time, 259b
Teem'd with human form, 320b
Teeming brain, glean'd my, 479b
mistress, 314b
womb of royal kings, 139a
Teens, just entered in her, 307a
Teeth, angry, 332b
are set on edge, 1048b
equal in whiteness to his, 635a
gnashing of, 1052a
in spite of my, 85a
keep their, clean, 202a
Lord who made thy, 91b
sans, 161b
skin of my, 1031a
sowed dragon's, 980a
Teetotaller, beer, 764b
Tekel, Mene, Upharsin, 1048b
Telegram to New Jersey, 995a
Telemachus, mine own, 548a
Telescope, where the, ends, 498a
Telescopes, microscopes and, 812a
Tell a hundred, 171a
a lie for me, 340a
all he sees or hears, 284a
all my bones, 1033a
and gather tales, 42b
apple William, never shot, 956a
dare not, sweet Marie, 762a
dream of not to, 420b
'em Queen Anne's dead, 395b
everything, secret is to, 326a
feat of, the archer, 395a
her what I tell to thee, 550b
him now, 655a
him the page I didn't write, 647b
his wife all he knows, 243b
I can't, a lie, 395a
lies is not honourable, 16a
many lies for himself, 340a
me how my garden grows, 860b
me in the good old style, 65b
me not sweet I am unkind, 268a
me pretty maiden, 941b
me thy company, 108a
me what you eat, 108a
merely, the way, 913b
never, resolution beforehand, 227b
no one needs to, 876b
sad stories of death, 139b
sad stories of my mishaps, 129a
sing and, old tales, 193b
tales out of schoole, 92a
that to the marines, 417b
the grassy hollow, 639b
the he from she, 941b
the truth or trump, 677b
thee lie, 150a
thee no, 491a
thee what thou art, 108a
thee when we meet, 762a
times I do not, you, 911b
what hour o' the day, 238a
what it saw in a plain way, 605a
when in doubt, the truth, 678b
world, 151b
you my drift, 157b
you what I like the best, 745b
you what you are, 108a
your name the livelong day, 646b
your paper, 802a
Teller, truth never hurts the, 574a
Telling, art of, you nothing, 270a
not arguing I am, you, 669a
pity beyond all, 824b
the truth about her age, 851a
Tells it with his tiresome mouth, 722a
no one, them, 876b
whoe'er, my faults, 309b
Téméraire, Fighting, 803b
Temerity, measure undertaken with, 19b
to believe in nothing, 594b
Temper, bears the better, 124a
Betsey had a, 731b
enforce with, 343b
good, when he's well dressed, 577b
hot, leaps, 143b
justice with mercy, 258b
of chums, 813a
swearin' keeps th', 836a
thy steady, Portius, 299a
wit with morality, 300a

Temper, woman to, man, 290a
Temperament, Hyacinth's, 851b
matter of, not of income, 822b
Temperamental cravings, 910b
Temperance and self-control, 598b
bell, rang the, 635b
easy as, would be difficult, 338b
fruit of the spirit is, 1062b
sobriety and presence of mind, 282a
tendency to, 27a
Temperate affords me none, 236b
and furious in a moment, 197a
diet will bring benefits, 40b
more lovely and more, 204b
will, 409a
Temperature, radiators lose their, 956b
Tempered and allayed by sorrow, 106b
by assassination, 398a
kindness, every blow, 688a
Tempers, God, the wind, 347a
Temper'st thy providence, 260a
Tempest and whirlwind of passion, 175a
bellows like the sea in, 75b
covert from the, 1046b
defy, to gratify avarice, 290a
description of a, 69b
drought or, 731a
haunts the, 618b
hear the, howling, 377a
in a teapot, 69b
lags behind, 363b
of abuse, rain a, 22a
of the war, 566b
still is high, 334a
though the, raves, 720b
time of, 954b
to the field, 131a
Tempest's roar, spray and the, 583b
Tempests, glasses itself in, 455a
looks on, 207a
roar, 292a
Tempestuous breath, hoarse with, 690a
petticoat, 230b
years, 487a
Temple, broke ope Lord's anointed, 197a
burnt the, of Diana, 241b
dwell in such a, 209a
each new, nobler than last, 536b
hangs on Dian's, 202b
his people were his, 273a
holy, of Mecca, 1070a
in the, lost outright, 533a
Lord is in his holy, 1049b
of Dian, 1007b
of fame, 1002b
of our civilization, 919a
palace or, on the earth, 589a
priests in the, of Solomon, 511b
Sir William, 300b
sit at the gate of the, 924a
train filled the, 1045b
veil of the, was rent, 1055b
where God hath a, 86b
within my earthly, 763b
Temple-bells, 818a
Temple-haunting martlet, 195a
Temple's inner shrine, 407a
Temples and theatres stood here, 353a
dedicated to God, 443a
forsake, dim, 244b
God's first, 471a
Temples, gold nails in, 600a
joyful, bind, 242a
men had commanded, 273a
mortal, of a king, 139b
of his gods, 493b
solemn, 210a
swim before my sight, 313b
Temple-walls to shut thee in, 756b
Temporal, matter is the unreal and, 616b
power, force of, 146a
reversion, 945a
things seen are, 1062a
Temporary equilibrium, 905a
poems, 336b
safety, to obtain, 331a
stabilization of capitalism, 905a
Tempt frailty of our powers, 182b
its new-fledg'd offspring, 356a
me no more, 992a
Providence to make a Micawber of you, 109b
the upper classes, 775b
Temptation, Abraham faithful in, 1066b
dangerous, 212b
endureth, 1064a
enter not into, 1055a
he who is above, 490a
last, is greatest treason, 944b
lead us not into, 1051a
let my, be a book, 746b
life's supreme, 897a
maximum of, 765a
men under, to error, 283a
resist everything except, 768b
to the editor, 931a
way to get rid of, 768a
we resisted, 900a
where there is no, 484b
why comes, 573b
ye're aiblins nae, 391b
Temptations induce ye to leave it, 500b
protections against, 679a
Tempted, he who being, overcomes, 490a
her out of her gloom, 545b
woman, me, 829b
Tempting face, put aside a, 771b
Tempts and then flies, 469a
me still, 829b
Ten and twenty pound subscribers, 427a
angels swearing I was right, 542b
cents an ounce, 914a
circle of the upper, 640a
commandments, the covenant the, 1025a
commandments, aren't no, 818b
commandments in your face, 125a
commandments, strong as the, 645a
commandments will not budge, 602b
count, before you speak, 376a
days' wonder, 126b
dollars that I owe, 733b
hours to the world, 110b
in the wood, 11a
jokes, for every, 345b
little Indians, 1020a
live for ten times, 498a
long volumes, 287a
low words in one dull line, 311a
Ten men who haven't and don't, 766b
o'clock scholar, 1019b
parts, composed of but some, 49b
perfection of, 182a
rise at six dine at, 498a
sentences, ambition to say in, 728a
shillings and no more, 284a
strength of, 549a
thousand at thy right hand, 1036a
thousand beeves at pasture, 639b
thousand caverns, 478a
thousand eggs, codfish lays, 1006b
thousand fleets, 454b
thousand, one man out of, 173b
thousand or ten million years, 607b
thousand people may lie in it, 304a
thousand saw I, 409a
thousand several doors, 226a
thousand soldiers, 128b
thousand, virtuous on, 633b
thousand ways, 278a
thousands, David his, 1027b
times, deserve hanging, 100b
times faster glide, 136a
times more comfort, 117a
virgins, 1054a
winters more, 276a
year's war, cause of a long, 289b
years before the flood, 268b
years, O for, 477b
Tenacious but restless race, 940b
old are, 434b
Tenant ne'er shall pay, 1013b
who would not, be, 1014a
Tenantless, graves stood, 169b
save to crannying wind, 453a
Tend on mortal thoughts, 195a
them morning noon and night, 577a
to thee we, 73b, 336a
Tended while it hovered nigh, 706b
Tendency to temperance, 27a
Tender and growing night, 608a
babes alone to go to sleep, 429b
cries, pitying the, 385b
Douglas, and true, 635b
eye of pitiful day, 197b
eyes, bend on me thy, 510a
for another's pain, 347b
heart, sleep sweetly, 547b
inward of thy hand, 207a
is the night, 481b
knack of tying sashes, 519b
leaves of hopes, 211a
light, mellow'd to that, 456a
mercies of wicked, 1039a
murderer, 571a
office long engage me, 319b
spot, touches a, 731a
strokes of art, 312b
thought, rear the, 328a
too, or too firm a heart, 313b
touch'd, stops, 249b
violets I will twine, 486b
years, 63a
Tenderest, bravest are the, 634b
touch, we feel the, 102b
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 307a

Tenderly, take her up, 489a
Tenderness, found pity in his, 688a
ghosts of youth joy and, 809b
purest heartiest, 611a
Tender-taken breath, 479b
Tendrils strong as flesh and blood, 410b
Tends to make one worthy man, 319a
Tenement of clay, 276b, 793a
threshold of the ruined, 335a
Teneriff or Atlas unremoved, 256a
Tenets, faith in some nice, 268a
with books, 314a
Tennyson not Tennysonian, 720b
wedged in his pack, 960a
Tenor, noiseless, of their way, 349a
of one's entertainment, 449a
Tens o' thousands hast slain, 390b
of thousands of young men, 986a
Tense American nerve, 994b
Tension, try the, of a man, 706a
Tent, I rede you, it, 393a
little, of blue, 769b
low green, 526a
not a bigger, but command, 709b
of light, 994a
pitch my moving, 413a
that searches, 181b
white-walled, 969b
Tent-door, Abraham sat at his, 264a
Tented field, flags of the, 375a
Tenth, look at the, muse, 8b
part of one, 182a
transmitter of foolish face, 327a
Tenth-rate poeticule, 695a
Tenting on the old camp-ground, 666b
Tents, Arab, are rude, 441b
father of such as dwell in, 1022b
fold their, like Arabs, 522b
goodly are thy, 1025b
Grecian, 146b
little green, 803a
of Kedar, 1044a
of wickedness, 1035b
silent, are spread, 612b
silent, of green, 526a
to your, O Israel, 1028b
within whose magic, 721b
Tenure, estate in, 543b
of the law, strongest, 29a
unsure the, 309b
Tenures, where be his, and tricks, 178b
Terbaccy, eatin' their, 893b
Terence O'Reilly, 1005a
Termagant, whipped for o'erdoing, 175b
Termination, provision for its own, 539a
Terminations, terrible as, 157b
Termini, railway, 901a
Terminological inexactitude, 868a
Terminus, reach the, alone, 566b
Terms, fair, and a villain's mind, 144a
litigious, 250a
of peace, 770b
uncompromising, 789b
unconditional surrender, 623b
victor's, 770b
Terra incognita, 931a
Terrace walk and half a rood, 320a
Terrestrial life, 614a
stress, 705b
things, written on, 705b
Terrible as an army with banners, 1044b
as terminations, 157b
aspect, lend eye a, 155a
beauty is born, 826b
burden of nothing to do, 287b
choice, life's business the, 574a
complicators, 665b
devil looks less, than he, 747b
do something, 990a
dust they make, 654b
example, 257a
fallacy, 994a
fluidity of self-revelation, 719b
grumble rumble roar, 625b
ill-looking men more, 55a
in the mass, 705a
life more, than death, 14b
man with a terrible name, 427b
meek, 855a
misfortune, age is the most, 491a
most, a conflagration, 498a
most, is fever, 743b
no accuser so, 31a
not death but dying is, 333b
permanence, 945b
radiance, divine and, 497a
reality brings us joy, 856a
show, 309a
swift sword, 597b
to do without, 665b
Terrifies, eternal silence, me, 272b
Territorial changes, 922a
claim in Europe, 950b
integrity, 771a
Territories, crowded in small, 951a
Territory does not make a nation, 633b
its people and its laws, 540a
its, vast, 789b
size of the United States, 894a
Terror and force win victory, 950b
armed with a new, 435b
at his finitude, 807a
at the risk of reigns of, 614b
by night, 1036a
doubt and division, 606a
fills the world with, 522a
human form divine, 387b
in the house does roar, 387b
no, in your threats, 168b
perch and not their, 184a
practical vein in times of, 508a
primitive, 945a
source of, to infancy, 715b
tale of, 546a
to the soul of Richard, 128b
touches me, 971b
Terrors, dare its deadly, clasp, 387a
filled me with fantastic, 545a
king of, 1030b
Tersely-spoke and tart, 882a
Tess, ended his sport with, 705a
Test, acid final, 986b
acid, for women, 932b
certitude not, of certainty, 710a
democracy's real, 861b
humor only, of gravity, 383b
love that stands the, 789a
of a blameless style, 425a
of a first-rate intelligence, 974b
of a leader, 952b
Test of a Milton, 908b
of a political party, 986b
of gold, 47b
of height in civilization, 784a
of man or woman's breeding, 764b
of our progress, 919b
of truth, 710a
perception of beauty a moral, 589a
ridicule is, of truth, 323b
source and end and, of art, 310a
stand the, of brine, 897b
surest, of civilization, 484a
took for truth, of ridicule, 383b
true, of civilization, 340b, 507b
Testament, blood of the new, 1055a
last will and, 776b
mak'st a, 159b
purple, of war, 139b
Tested, who knows when thou mayest be, 840b
Testify, bricks are alive to, 125b
refuse to, 900b
Testimonies, thy, are my meditation, 1037a
Testimony, maternal, 861a
of two witnesses, 376a
Testy pleasant fellow, 300a
Testyment, no furder than my, 600b
Tetchy and wayward thy infancy, 128a
Tête d'armée, 400a
Tether, end of my, 389a
life and death upon one, 959b
stronger than life our, 815a
time or tide, 91a
Teuton, Slav, Kelt, 556b
Text is old orator too green, 131a
living-lettered, 759b
neat rivulet of, 381b
of civil instruction, 375a
of men and women, 782b
of the Bible, 782b
Textbooks, hire a professor and get, 844b
Texts of despair or hope, 601b
Texture, know her woof her, 480b
of enduring work of art, 757b
of men's souls, 837b
Thais, lovely, 280a
Thalatta, 23b
Thames and all the rivers of kings, 979a
at Bablock-hithe, 621a
could I flow like thee, 266b
noblest river in Europe, 301a
or the Zuyder Zee, 493a
set fire to the, 350b
set the, afire, 817b
sweet, 115a
with no allaying, 202a
Thane of Cawdor, 194b
of Fife had a wife, 199a
Thank God for peace, 862a
God for sleep, 796b
God for tea, 419b
God for the swing of it, 926a
God I am an American, 444b
me no thankings, 137a
the goodness and grace, 442b
Thee for these gifts, 627b
thee Jew, 146b
whom none can, 350b
with brief thanksgiving, 694a
you for nothing, 104a
you for your voices, 202a

Thank'd, when not, at all, 332b
Thanked, now God be, 938b
their God for his gift, 980a
Thankful, let us be, for fools, 679a
rest and be, 1007a
Thankfulness, heart replete with, 124b
return their, 385b
Thankings, thank me no, 137a
Thankit, Lord be, 393b
Thankless arrant, 111a
child, 191a
inconsistent man, 305b
Muse, 248b
Thanks and ever thanks, 165a
are often more embarrassing, 751a
be his my special, 619a
be to God world is wide, 692b
equal, 175b
evermore, 139a
give, for life, 692b
how to return your, 533b
of millions yet to be, 462b
of the Republic, 541b
prayer of, 898b
shall have a mother's, 612a
to give, is good, 695b
words are but empty, 298b
Thanksgiving Day is purely American, 800b
our, accept, 689b
thank with brief, 694a
Tharshish, navy of, 896b, 1028b
That is the question, 174a
pursuit of this and, 532b
take, or none, 224b
that is is, 166a
which belongs to another, 72a
will not be my lot, 28a
Thatch, house with deep, 848b
That's all there is, 899b
him, 451b
Thaw and resolve into a dew, 170b
Thawed and became audible, 61a
Thawing, came out now by, 369b
Theatre can flourish in barbarism, 720a
is the house of life, 877a
not to go to the, 461a
off to the, 849b
universal, 161a
universe serves for a, 99b
wide the, expands, 432a
world's a, 161a
Theatres, music sports and, 282b
temples and, stood here, 353a
Theatricals, game of private, 715b
Thebes or Pelops' line, 246a
Thee, God will help, 16b
is a little queer, 1006b
live to, 329a
look to, 560b
talk awhile of me and, 532a
to earth and, restore, 787b
without, I cannot live, 464a
Theft, forgave the, 573b
Theirs be the music, 895b
but to do and die, 553b
not to make reply, 553b
not to reason why, 553b
Them, in, and ourselves safety lies, 126b
orbs of royal blue, 713a
Theme, choose a mighty, 604a
fools are my, 452a
glad diviner's, 277a
he could not solve, 778a
Theme, noble, the poet sighed, 847b
of the touching ballad, 464a
supreme, of art and song, 827b
think on this majestic, 708b
Themes, nature's pleasing, 329a
no, are so human, 719b
Themistocles, 53b
Themmes, sweete, 115a
Them's my sentiments, 564b
Themselves, men love to speak of, 688b
talking about, 723b
they find, 754b
Theocrite, praise God sang, 569b
Theocritus called beauty an ivory mischief, 71a
Theologians, dead, 981a
Theology, hell of which, tells, 715a
Theophrastus called beauty a silent deceit, 71a
favourite expression of, 71b
Theorbo and voice, 262b
Theoric, bookish, 185b
Theories, new fangled, 512b
of what a good play is, 865a
Theory, charm of a, 727a
condition confronts us not a, 512a, 689b
manifesto more than a, 710a
no, of technique, 937b
nothing to hinder following, 64a
of our Constitution, 710a
of permanent equality, 515b
of the universe, 610a
race color or, 980a
tossing sea of cause and, 868a
veneer'd with sanctimonious, 549b
Therapist, life an effective, 930b
There, because it is, 815b
greatness in his being, 709a
here a little, a little, 1046a
is no God, 344a
isn't any more, 899b
'twixt the here and, 615b
was and O how many sorrows, 416a
ye may be also, 1058b
Thereby hangs a tale, 160b
Thermometer at resentful, 993b
Thermopylae, every crisis a pass of, 631a
sires at old, 583b
three to make a new, 458a
These are my jewels, 224a
but the trappings, 170b
I have loved, 938b
things shall be, 707b
Thesis, average Ph.D., 942b
of indivisibility of peace, 887b
Thetis, sun in the lap of, 239a
Thick and fast they came at last, 658b
as autumnal leaves, 3b, 252b
as hasty-pudding, 1001a
blood is, but water's thin, 684a
butter's spread too, 658b
creeds grow so, 764a
dashed through, and thin, 277b
fog over channel, 950a
houses, and sewers, 258a
inlaid with patines, 147a
lay it on, in right places, 671a
make, my blood, 195a
stupefying incense smoke, 57cb
the planks of our ship, 70a
Thick-coming fancies, 199a
Thicke, through, and thin, 81a
Thickening to empire, 939a
Thickens, light, 197b
Thicker, bluid is, than water, 416a
Thickest cloud earth ever stretched, 573a
of the fight, 463a
Thicket rang to many a flute, 551b
Thicket's, deep, gloom, 378b
Thick-ribbed ice, 185a
Thicks man's blood with cold, 421b
Thick-sighted ambition, 478b
Thick-warbled notes, 259b
Thief, cursed that rascally, 451a
dwarfish, 199a
each thing's a, 203b
earth's a, 203b
fear each bush, 127a
fits your, 185b
give to a, 995a
honest, 571a
I will show thee a, 234b
in sworn twelve a, or two, 184a
moon's an arrant, 203b
or two guiltier than him, 184a
procrastination is, of time, 305b
rails upon yon simple, 193a
said the last kind word, 573b
sea's a, 203b
set a, to catch a thief, 58a
steals something from the, 186b
subtle, of youth, 244b
sun's a, 203b
Taffy was a, 1016b
tarnish whore and, 804b
time you, 448a
to steal me a peach, 386a
wink'd at the, 386a
Thief-taker, bankrupt thief turns, 424a
Thievery, example you with, 203b
Thieves break in and steal, 960a
break through and steal, 1051b
fell among, 1056b
gypsies or, 959b
made it a den of, 1054a
provoketh, 159b
respect property, 866b
rifled by the gusty, 489a
traitorous, 84a
Thieving time, 809a
Thigh, happy dawning of her, 231a
honied, 246b
smote them hip and, 1026b
Thighs, horseman's hands and, 979b
open your, to fate, 969a
Thimbles, sought it with, 659b
Thin as a pair of pen-holders, 811a
blood is thick but water's, 684a
crust over a volcano, 783b
dashed through thick and, 277b
flames, went by her like, 640b
flattery so, we like it, 973b
it makes you, 975b
liquid manure, 954a
love, practice this, 262b
oar, spread the, 317b
of face, 953a
partitions, 276b
potations, 153b
red 'eroes, 817b
red-line streak, 613a
scatters darkness, 245a
shattering walls are, 933b
so pale is yet of gold, 384a
through thick and, 81a
trees in a city square, 875a

Thin, why should woman want to be, 836b
you slice it, 864b
Thine in mine appears, 215a
mine and, fatal words, 103b
more than this world's, 604a
Thing, acting of a dreadful, 167a
any one, in creation, 64a
apart, man's love is a, 457b
beneficent, or function, 793b
carve the, thou lovest, 762b
changeful, is woman ever, 37a
comparatively indifferent, 448b
crush the infamous, 325a
deepest, in our nature, 715b
doing some goodly, 591a
done one braver, 215b
each, in its place, 523a
ensky'd and sainted, 183b
every living, 1021b
evil, that walks by night, 247b
foolish, was but a toy, 166a
foolishest, or meanest thing, 735a
good in every, 159b
good, make common, 152b
great, in prospect, 11b
happy, to be the father, 126b
hiss the real, 11b
how poor a, is man, 122a
I was that silly, 262b
I'm no the, I should be, 394a
ill-favoured, 163a
important if one think so, 715b
it is so small a, 620b
it's a very odd, 863a
kills the, he loves, 769b
king a, men have made, 228a
law for man and law for, 503b
life's a little, 574a
like form from everlasting, 66b
little, in hand, 11a
little learning is dangerous, 310b
little rebellion is a good, 374a
look to the essence of a, 68b
love is sweetest, on earth, 737a
many-splendoured, 790b
memory of a lovely, 928b
men prize, ungained, 181a
most precious, possessed, 344b
never says a foolish, 289a
new, came, 892b
no great, created suddenly, 64a
no human, is of importance, 25b
nor has the world a better, 703a
not, to laugh to scorn, 162b
of beauty is a joy, 478b
of consequence, 67b
of contrasts and comparisons, 665a
of custom, 198a
of naught, paramour is a, 142b
of sea or land, 260a
of shreds and patches, 177a
of watery salt, 897a
one and same, good bad indifferent, 282a
one damned, after another, 883b
only, we ever have, 975a
praised the, he understood, 704a
proud and yet a wretched, 214a
raised on city land, 645a
reward of a, well done, 502b
riches to be a valuable, 295a
seeks a little, to do, 570a
started like a guilty, 170a
that ends all other deeds, 201b
that I was born to do, 122a
Thing that is sayd, 82b
that numbs the heart, 939a
that teases the mind, 742b
that was precious, 690a
that's quite another, 322b
the play's the, 174a
the real, 982a
this, is God, 694b
to one, constant, 157b
to promise not to do a, 675a
to say, 148a
too much of a good, 103b
truth most valuable, 678b
two do the same, 44b
unfeather'd two-legg'd, 276b
vain and impotent, 8a
vain ill-natur'd, 291b
we cast to the ground, 639a
we love must die, 575a
when you've got a, to say, 739a
which makes men weep, 459b
worst, you can do to author, 342a
Thing's, each, a thief, 203b
Things, affection on, above, 1063a
alas how easily, go wrong, 631b
alien, jokes about, 866b
all, are artificial, 240a
all, are common to friends, 33a
all, bright and beautiful, 591b
all, come of thee, 67a
all other, give place, 308b
all, under heaven, 259a
all, work and move, 583b
and men to light, 370b
and weather taken together, 503b
approve better, 42b
are broken and scattered, 855a
are moulded by plastic force, 703a
are not what they seem, 521a
are seldom what they seem, 682b
are sons of heaven, 336b
as, have been they remain, 595b
as we wish them to be, 10a
at home are crossways, 731b
at the worst will cease, 198b
beauteous, for which we live, 626b
beautiful, are most useless, 605b
beauty of all, 981a
best in their beginning, 272a
best of, cloy, 5a
bluest of, grey, 694a
books are not dead, 250b
brave translunary, 122b
by season season'd, 147a
bygone only things that last, 732b
cannot always go your way, 743b
care for external, 701b
catalogue of, necessary, 286a
circumstantial, 274a
come to a helluva pass, 708a
commonplace, 734a
composite, 12a
constant in all other, 157a
contests rise from trivial, 312a
counter original spare, 724a
created, 83a
crowns are empty, 292a
disdains all, 226b
do bold, in a quiet way, 597a
do the, I ought, 442b
done at the Mermaid, 228a
Things, dreaming on, to come, 206b
drunken of, Lethean, 693a
ended and things begun, 610b
esteemed as greatest good, 283a
evidence of, not seen, 1063b
excellent, as difficult as rare, 283a
facts are stubborn, 297b
fair and flagrant, 263b
fall out between cup and lip, 223a
Father Son are, forgot, 217a
feast of fat, 1046a
five, observe with care, 737a
foreign or things at home, 274a
former, grow old, 231a
forms of, unknown, 142b
four, come not back, 42a
free, from accidental laws, 866b
freshness deep down, 724a
from lowest place virtuous, 183a
God makes all, good, 344a
gone out of mind, 406a
goodness in, evil, 155b
great lord of all, 317a
great, made of little things, 572b
great, of life, 897a
greater, produced by His hand, 229b
greenest of, blue, 694a
half done, 933b
handful o', I know, 698b
happen between cup and lip, 223a
happen which you do not hope, 30b
happy living, 961b
have a terrible permanence, 945b
heaps of, have bitten me, 22a
hid, wherefore are these, 163b
hoped for, 1063b
how many, there are, 70b
human, are subject to decay, 277b
hundred little, 16b
I am the, that are, 61b
I am wiser to know, 966b
I have hated, 959a
I have not done, 712a
I learned from her, 907a
I tired of honest, 962b
ill got, 126a
impels all thinking, 404a
in order of human, 19b
learned on earth, 568b
left no little, behind, 754a
little, affect little minds, 512a
long past, 138b
look'd unutterable, 327b
made entirely by hand, 886a
make possible, not so held, 207b
man would not be seen in, 120b
managed so well in France, 686b
mania of owning, 608a
many, seem impossible, 49b
meanly admires mean, 565a
melt with time, 15b
men confess with ease, 64b
met with by the way, 784a
mind is the lever of all, 443a
more essential, 274a
more, in heaven and earth, 173a
mortality of inanimate, 690a
most, move th' under-jaw, 233a
mystery of, 193b
neither rich nor rare, 318b

Things, new, succeed, 231a
not always what they seem, 48b
not made for sake of words, 70a
not on, on the earth, 1063a
not seen are eternal, 1062a
not to do desperate, 589b
now are as they were, 68b
of little or no use, 54a
old unhappy far-off, 407b
ordinary commonplace, 428b
outward draw inward quality, 201a
part of the, that please, 341b
past or things to come, 274a
past redress, 139a
poor foolish, that live a day, 824a
possessing all, 213a, 422b
present nor things to come, 1060a
present worst, 153a
pretty state of, 684b
profane, things sacred or, 274a
proposed as things forgot, 311b
quick bright, 141a
rank and gross in nature, 170b
release from little, 981b
remembrance of, past, 205a
sacred or things profane, 274a
secret, belong unto God, 1026a
seen are temporal, 1062a
shadows of the, to be, 630b
shape of, to come, 832a
small, make base men, 125b
smell and taste of, 855a
so full of a number of, 750b
so many fine, to do, 891a
some, are of that nature, 274b
soul of goodness in, evil, 614b
soul of truth in, erroneous, 614b
standing thus unknown, 179b
strange, come out, 394b
such, to be, 552b
sum of human, 376b
surfeit of sweetest, 142a
sweet to taste, 138a
talk of, heavenly, 274a
thank Thee for the, I miss, 627b
that almost happen, 513b
that are more excellent, 781a
that didn't occur, 777b
that feed the mind, 720a
that go bump in the night, 1003a
that haven't been done before, 913b
that he thinketh, 1065b
that help with things that hurt, 719b
that mar or bless, 780b
that ne'er were, 261a
that stand, 888b
that trouble us now, 661b
that wouldn't divide, 731b
these, shall be, 707b
think on these, 1063a
thinking how, may be, 338b
those are the, to try, 913b
those who want the fewest, 70b
thoughts and, look older, 499b
three, for salvation of man, 75a
three, in a building, 379a
three silent, 892b
time for all, 108b
time for some, 108b
to be remembered by, 959b
to come, giant mass of, 181b
to come, things past or, 274a
Things, to talk of many, 658b
to their destruction draw, 216a
trophies and dead, 226a
two, at once, 43a
two, excite us to love, 105b
two noblest, sweetness and light, 294b
two, people desire, 63a
two, stand like stone, 661b
unattempted yet, 252a
uncomely and broken, 825a
under ground, 104b
unknown proposed, 311b
very much as always, 858b
vicissitudes in all, 31b
violently destroyed, 406a
voiceless, 911b
we have seen and have known, 721b
we live through all, 654b
we never do for our own sake, 33b
we see are shadows, 630b
wee unimportant, 987a
well said songs well sung, 930a
what mean the, unseen, 733b
what were the most necessary, 70b
whatsoever, are true, 1063a
which are Caesar's, 1054a
which elemented it, 216b
which I have seen, 408a
which they put in practice, 70b
who knows all, 722a
why and wherefore in all, 156b
why, are as they are, 722a
with more spirit chased, 144b
without all remedy, 197b
words are, 458b
worst, 974b
worth their observation, 301a
write well in laudable, 250a
ye lei' behind, 913b
Thing-um-a-jig, 659b
Think above that which is written, 1060b
always talk who never, 219b
and ne'er disclose her mind, 187a
another, talk one thing and, 44a
as though we stayed home, 901a
because I, him so, 131b
before thou speakest, 106a
beyond our circle of ideas, 740a
by fits and starts, 787a
clear feel deep, 620b
difficult to, nobly, 345a
do not try to, consciously, 822a
feel do as one pleases, 434a
fellows whom it hurts to, 786b
for yourselves, 326b
free to, and act, 669b
free to, speak and write, 376a
freedom to, 600b
great thoughts, 709a
greatly, or bravely die, 313b
he still has found, 341b
him as a serpent's egg, 167a
how much we, of ourselves, 680a
I, therefore I am, 237a
if one, it important, 715b
in the morning, 386a
in this batter'd caravanserai, 531b
is to be full of sorrow, 481b
it worth enjoying, 280a
know much and, for nothing, 220b
last opinion right, 311b
Think, later than you, 877b
men, all men mortal, 305b
men will say or, 262a
must not, of thee, 736b
no more, 786a
none, the great unhappy, 302a
not God at all, 260a
of your forefathers, 398b
of yourself as he, 844b
on these things, 1063a
only this of me, 938b
pleasant too to, on, 261b
quietly talk gently, 557b
say what other people, 638a
so then, 582a
sooner or later begins to, 846b
talk and never, 219b
talk for one who can, 605a
that day lost, 305b
their little set mankind, 376b
there is a God, 595b
they're thinking, 895b
those who, must govern, 354a
thousands perhaps millions, 458b
thy swan a crow, 134b
thy thought, 568a
too little, 277a
too little and talk too much, 219b
town that made feeling, 957a
upon dangers of the seas, 214a
we have enow, 220b
we have thoughts in our head, 817a
well of him, 763a
well of oneself, 944a
what is true, 633b
what others, of us, 530a
what thought can, 117b
what we, fits us for future, 586a
when I, I must speak, 162a
while we stop to, 43b
who dares, one thing, 4b
with the thoughts of the few, 699a
young, old men fools, 116b
Thinker, deep, or great ventriloquist, 822b
new, 811b
secret isolated joy of the, 709a
Thinkers, best stomachs not best, 325b
greatest, often amateurs, 784a
Thinketh, as he, in his heart, 1040b
he standeth, 1061a
perceive things that he, 1065b
Thinking, a mere pause from, 460b
curtsey while you're, 658a
effort of, 698a
fantastic summer's heat, 138b
future, must be world-wide, 964a
God does that, 604b
high, outcome of fine living, 784a
how things may be, 338b
I have not lived in vain, 300a
in another sense, 697a
in its lower grades, 784a
is but an idle waste, 436b
is coolness and calmness, 604b
is very rare, 956b
lays lads underground, 786a
made, feel, 957a
madness caused by, 774a
make people think they're, 895b
makes it so, 173b

Thinking, man, and working, 590a
man's, too highly of himself, 282a
much drinking little, 295a
none harmed through, 95b
on frosty Caucasus, 138b
plain living and high, 407a
prattle to be tedious, 140b
reed, man is but a, 272b
shifts we make to escape, 603b
things, impels all, 404a
thinks I this comes of not, 677a
too much of himself, 697b
too much, to have common thought, 314b
too precisely on th' event, 177b
weary of, 673a
what is, for, 993b
worlds of fine, 449b
Thinkings speak to me as to thy, 188a
Thinks a faultless piece to see, 261a, 310b
better of a gilded fool, 214b
he, too much, 166b
hearer, he can do as well, 20a
heart, tongue speaks, 158a
himself wise, 326a
in a marrow-bone, 827b
it luxury, 299a
know she, o' me, 818a
like a philosopher, 345a
most feels the noblest, 586a
never never, of me, 1004b
of war in time of peace, 223b
to get a living, 345a
too little or too much, 317a
what a man, of himself, 589b
what matters what anybody, 504b
what ne'er was nor is, 310b
who, must mourn, 294a
world turns round, 130b
Thinned, not one that would be, 984a
Thinner, gets, cracks wrinkles, 958b
Thinness, airy, 216b
Thinning of our ranks each year, 706a
Thins his jury, 279a
Thin-spun life, 249a
Third day he rose, 1068a
dog, one dog meets, 332b
draught drowns him, 163b
glass, drink not the, 232b
glass for good humour, 300b
in your bosom, 136a
is freedom from want, 920b
join'd former two to make a, 279b
most tolerable, party, 589a
of life is passed in sleep, 459b
of thought, 525b
place, no disgrace to stop at, 33a
shadowy, 569a
Third-class carriages, 766a
Third-rate, others are, 596b
Third's away two may keep counsel, 93b
Thirst after happiness, 345a
after righteousness, 1050b
bereavement pain, 654b
bread to one dying of, 761a
every, to the pot, 234a
fame is the, of youth, 453b
fell down for, 3a
for greatness, 942b
Thirst for more and more, 39b
if he, give him drink, 1060a
is a dangerous thing, 788a
man can raise a, 818b
of praise, 363a
of riches, 345b
that from the soul doth rise, 219a
wonderful as, 962a
would blister easier now, 648b
Thirsteth, drinking, still, 649b
ho everyone that, 1047b
soul, for thee, 1035a
Thirsting flowers, 466b
Thirsty and ye gave me drink, 1054b
busy curious, fly, 326b
drink for the, 109b
drinks when he is not, 1007a
dry and, land, 1035a
earth soaks up the rain, 267a
if he be, give him water, 1041a
soul, cold waters to a, 1041a
think what they say in Japan, 712a
Thirteen, maids of, 147b
Thirteenth month, 777b
Thirty cents, feel like, 829a
character set by age of, 715a
dayes, shapeless birth in, 50a
days hath September, 95b, 96a
for, pence my death devise, 233a
live enough before, 834b
live fully from, to sixty, 949b
man suspects himself a fool at, 305b
millyon newspapers a day, 835a
pence, for, 1012a
pieces of silver, 1054b
strong at, 234a
twenty-nine or, at the most, 768b
wrong side of, 296b
yards of board fence, 675a
years the life of most great treaties, 812a
years with that tongue, 810a
Thirtyfold, some, 1052b
Thirty-four, Lord Tomnoddy is, 638a
years old, 285b
Thirty-one, all the rest have, 96a
Thirty-second day, 777b
This above all, 171b
after, therefore because of this, 1010b
and a great deal more, 32a
is my own my native land, 413b
is old age, 258b
is the month, 244a
is the place, 496a
little pig went to market, 1016a
no tomorrow hath, 216a
pursuit of, and that, 532b
thing I was born to do, 122a
too shall pass away, 538b
too will pass away, 514b
was a man, 169b
will never do, 410b
Thisbe o'ertrip dew, 146b
Thistles, figs from, 780b
figs out of, 555a
Thomas, true, 1012b
Thombe of gold, 80a
Thongs, limp velum fitted with, 776a
Thoreau's talent, 718a
Thorn, bore away one bleeding, 528b
in the flesh, 1062a
kissed beside the, 721b
milk-white, 390a
no harvest but a, 233a
oak and ash and, 820b, 1012a
one, upon the ground, 528b
primrose peeps beneath the, 357a
rose without a, 383a
snail's on the, 567a
virgin, 140b
withering on the virgin, 410a
without, the rose, 255a
Thorn-curst soil, 757a
Thornless growth, 649b
Thorns and briars become visible, 446b
and dangers of world, 148b
burrs and, of life, 477b
crackling of, 1042b
crown of, 476a, 793a
crowns of, endure, 667b
first to be touch'd by, 438a
grapes from, 780b
he that plants, 29a
in your sides, 1026b
no, go as deep as a rose's, 692a
pricked by, 28b
rose with all its, 649b
rosebud set with willful, 550a
roses have, 205a
that in her bosom lodge, 172b
through which we walk to death, 897a
which I have reap'd, 453b
Thorny green bed, 450a
hedge-hogs, 142a
life is, 421a
way to heaven, 171b
Thorough knowledge of human nature, 428b
Thoroughbreds the fleetest in Kentucky, 726a
Thoroughfare, fabled, 933b
Thoroughgoing silence intrigues, 850a
Thou and I are parted, 885a
art the man, 1028a
beside me singing, 531b
knowest Lord, 722b
not, 'tis we are deaf, 663b
wert not thine own reward, 798a
Thought above all and beyond all, 513b
absorbed in, 497b
act from, should follow, 993b
adds to the, much strength, 306b
and fancy faint, 615b
armour is his honest, 213a
as a child, 1061a
as a sage, 368a
beneath so slight a film, 646b
bound of human, 548a
brightest flashes in world of, 614a
can shatter us, 728b
chaos of, and passion, 317a
comforting, in time of trouble, 895a
confusion of, 518a
depends on the stomach, 325b
destroy their paradise, 347b
dinosaurs of, 874a
disruption of, 461b
do what he, he could not, 342a

Thought, dome of, 242b, 452b
done, gained or been, 475b
eager, warbling, 249b
elastic and vigorous, 590a
energy of, 495b
erring, 689b
every, that springs, 411b
evil wrought by want of, 488a
experience is the child of, 511a
explore the, 319b
father to that, 154a
first author of that, 508b
flying, 873a
freedom for the, we hate, 710b
freedom of, 875a
gods', was otherwise, 37a
Greek, and life, 637b
green, in a green shade, 269a
grows old and worn, 650a
harmony in the words and the, 434b
high, and amiable words, 555b
his mind a, 585b
idle waste of, 436b
immersed in matter, 490a
impartial in, 770a
indolent vacuity of, 365a
into our brains, 803a
is deeper than all speech, 583a
is often original, 535b
is property of him who can entertain it, 504b
is speech, 414a
is the process, 443a
is tired of wandering, 494b
is viscous, 697b
known and, and written, 733a
labour of the intellect, 498a
ladder of human, 784a
leapt out to wed, 551b
liberty of, 326a
like a full-blown rose, 480b
like a passing, she fled, 391a
loftiness of, surpass'd, 279b
man of action in state of, 838a
measure of his, 709a
men of, and reading, 632a
men use, to justify, 286b
microscope of, 498a
mold men's, and purpose, 700a
morrow free of, 705b
much that well may be, 450a
never reach'd one gen'rous, 314b
nimble, can jump, 205a
no, has satisfied my soul, 739b
no other, than to love, 546a
noon of, 372b
northern, is slow, 570b
not, but action, 562b
nothing good on earth, 713b
objects of all, 404a
of convincing, 357b
of her own in her head, 772b
of tender happiness, 410a
of them living, 933a
old the, and oft exprest, 508b
one finds in a book, 508a
one, of thee, 313b
one sweetly solemn, 630b
pale cast of, 174b
pearls of, in Persian gulfs, 602b
pebbles of our puddly, 103a
peny for your, 93b
perish that, 298b
pined in, 164b
pleasant, meet thee like a, 407b
pleasing dreadful, 300a
power of, to get accepted, 710a
Thought, predominant, or feeling, 424b
pregnant with, inbreathed, 632b
principle of free, 710a
proved all its, had been, 570a
pure in, as angels, 396b
quality of, they think, 812b
rambling in, 68b
rear the tender, 328a
returned to land of, 402a
roaming in, over universe, 609b
rolled from, to soul, 262b
Roman, hath struck him, 200a
say her body, 217a
seeker may find the, 915b
sense from, divide, 276b
sessions of sweet silent, 205a
she kind o' wished me to, 517b
so once but now I know it, 309a
so still, 582a
some sudden, 699b
sow a, 1005b
splendour of a sudden, 572b
spontaneous, 501a
still and serious, 405b
stores silent, can bring, 403a
strange seas of, 404b
sudden, strikes me, 270b
take, for things of itself, 1051b
take no, for the morrow, 1051b
tell of saddest, 467a
that baffles you, 23a
that lurks in all delight, 736b
that most thrills, 653b
the travell long, 114b
think thy, 568a
third of, 525b
to have loved to have, 620b
to justify wrongdoings, 325b
too much thinking to have common, 314b
two souls with a single, 5a
unless to, is added will, 507a
vain or shallow, 503a
vitality of, 797b
wandering, pollutes the day, 469a
what, can think, 117b
what oft was, 311a
when a, takes one's breath, 627b
when he has, 600b
which of you by taking, 1051b
whistled for want of, 281a
Thoughtful anxious interest, 434a
soul to solitude retires, 531a
Thoughtless blow, deal full many a, 754a
hand has brush'd away, 387a
saying of a princess, 345a
thankless inconsistent man, 305b
thing, bird appears a, 430b
Thoughtlessness and optimism, 807a
Thought's a weapon stronger, 584a
atmosphere, 722a
Thoughts, accompanied with noble, 115b
all her innocent, 458b
all passions all delights, 423a
among my fairest, 736a
and feelings dwell, 654a
and hopes of the time, 732b
and life of Europe, 559b
and things look older, 499b
and voices hold, 226b
Thoughts, appropriate, of others, 508b
are minutes, 140b
are only six inches long, 984b
as still as the waters, 912b
assault of, on unthinking, 925b
best of, he hath known, 612b
best, of men of letters, 650b
beyond reaches of our souls, 172a
bloody, with violent pace, 189a
by England given, 938b
call into life fresh, 559b
calmer of unquiet, 235b
control our, 530a
doubtful, 145b
dress of, 323b
fond and wayward, 405a
fresh, along its shores, 559b
give thy, no tongue, 171b
go blowing through them, 938b
gor'd mine own, 206b
great, and good deeds, 585b
great, come from heart, 115b
harbour with my Sylvia, 132a
her flocks are, 736a
high, and accomplishments, 514b
high-erected, 115b
holds her little, in sight, 736a
hospitable, intent, 256b
impart our secret, 29a
inspire my youthful mind, 401a
ironic, and long retrospections, 823a
keep watch over my, 788a
law in his private, 501a
legible in the eie, 114b
less conscious, and actions, 670b
lift the, of man, 477b
lightly turns to, of love, 548b
like small lost rafts, 893a
looks and, downward bent, 253a
love but not your, 924a
love's heralds should be, 136a
loving, and kind, 754a
may be over-poetical, 567a
men's, according to inclination, 154a
modifying a series of, 424b
more elevate, 254a
my, not your thoughts, 1047b
never breeds fine, 73a
not breaths, 586a
of a child, 660a, 853b
of a good legacy, 109b
of a turtle, 508b
of death, black fancies and, 773b
of God, 518a
of men are widened, 549a
of men decay, 114a
of mortality cordial, 243b
of other men, 773a
of others, 787a
of the few, 699a
of youth, 523b
on war and peace, 903b
pansies for, 178a
pansy for lovers', 116b
pious, as harbingers, 243b
pleasant, bring sad, 403b
ran a wool-gathering, 109a
remain below, 176b
river of his, 522a
rule the world, 506a
sad, and sunny weather, 605a
sad, doth clear, 272a

Thoughts, sad, to mind, 403b
second, are wiser, 17b
secret, of a man, 228b
sensations rather than, 478a
shall fly, 1000a
shroud of, 453b
shut up want air, 306a
slumbering, at that time, 241b
soar to 'igher things, 690b
speech to conceal, 286b, 325b
spirits that tend on mortal, 195a
strange, and fantastic reveries, 701b
stray, fancies fugitive, 575a
sublime and pleasing, 890a
submit, and actions, 100b
suspect, of others, 144a
sweet, in a dream, 466b
sweet, savour of content, 117b
sweeter his, 673a
that arise in me, 549b
that breathe, 268a
that ennoble a mortal, 651b
that glow, 627b
that lie too deep for tears, 409a
that mould the age, 599b
that wander, 253b
the hopes the dreams, 586b
they have their own, 924a
think we have, in our head, 817a
tired, to rest, 863a
to distant countries roam, 389a
to memory dear, 415b
to think great, 709a
unexpressed, 42a
unrighteous man his, 1047b
what our, make it, 66b
when thou art gone, 468b
which have not found expression, 822b
who can mistake great, 586a
with doves' footsteps, 726b
wording of his highest, 478a
words without, 176b
world not in need of new, 650a
worst of, worst of words, 188a
you bring, 558a
Thought-worn eves and morrows, 705b
Thousand actions end in one purpose, 154b
ages in Thy sight, 303a
arguments, more force than, 57a
beauty of a, stars, 123b
blotted a, 219b
blushing apparitions, 158b
charms, freedom has a, 362b
crimes, one virtue and a, 455b
critics shouting, 713b
deaths, lie hid moe, 184b
doors that lead to death, 226a
dreadful deaths, 774a
eleven, persons, 295b
eyes, night has a, 755a
fantasies begin to throng, 247a
fragrant posies, 123a
friends, he who has a, 73b
furlongs of sea, 208b
hacking at branches of evil, 589b
hearts beat happily, 453a
homes, 403a
horses, price of a, 856b
in twelve, none, 140a
innocent shames, 158b
launch'd a, ships, 123b
Thousand leagues from hence, 151a
leagues have same effect, 331b
lines, dry desert of a, 320b
little one become a, 1047b
melodies unheard before, 396b
men, slain a, 1026b
narrow dogmatisms, 719a
natural shocks, 174b
ot his lords, 1048b
one among a, 1031b
one candle may light a, 229b
one man in a, 819b
one taper lights a, 701a
pearly drops, 755a
peering littlenesses, 554a
roses, morn brings a, 531a
Scotland boasts a, names, 662a
several tongues, 128b
shall fall at thy side, 1036a
slaughters a, waiting, 207b
sons, if I had a, 153b
souls, cry of a, 890a
stops and strings, 735b
strings, harp of, 303a
tables, 403a
tears, costs the soul a, 755a
ten, several doors, 226a
ten, ways, 278a
things, mind lets go a, 680b
times, borne me on his back, 178b
times good-night, 135b
times observed, 65b
to that hundred, 230b
tongues to allure him, 1013a
twangling instruments, 209b
victories, 205a
years in thy sight, 1035b
years, not built to last a, 753a
years of middle life, 847b
years old, 618b
years, once in a, 952a
years, same effect with, 331b
Thousand-fold, noises, 979a
Thousands at his bidding speed, 251b
die without or this or that, 315a
equally were meant, 296a
perhaps millions think, 458b
Saul hath slain his, 1027b
sea supports, of ships, 904a
slave to, 188a
sonnets died, 891b
think for one who can see, 605a
to murder, takes a specious name, 305a
wafted, to fortune, 579a
ways it keeps the secret, 524b
years we shall all forget, 661b
Thousandth man, 819b
Thracian ships, 691a
Thracians, comrades warriors, 583b
Thrains, roarin' o' the, 859b
Thrall, humblest, 759a
to least and vilest things, 213b
Thread, feels at each, 102b
hinders needle and, 489a
loose golden, 348b
lotus tied with, 699a
love with a twined, 223b
of his verbosity, 133b
plying her needle and, 489a
postern of needle's eye, 140b
sewing with a double, 489a
strands of an unbroken, 1006a
strung them on an English, 602b
that ties them, 101a
weave their, with bones, 164b
Thread, while, shall hang to thread, 626a
Threadbare sail, 534b
saint in wisdom's school, 214b
Threading the street with idle pace, 660a
Threadneedle Street, Old Lady of, 384b
Threads of rhyme, 794b
silver, among the gold, 740a
Threat or promise dwells in will, 1005b
Threated as an inimy, 836b
Threaten and command, 176b
life of the soul, 917b
Threatened, fortress is less, 497b
with a great injustice, 495a
with a railway-share, 659b
Threatening evils, with all its, 611a
eye, 148a
gale, I bow me to the, 632a
tyrant, 39a
Threatens, steed, steed, 155b
Threat'ning France, 275b
to devour me, 255a
Threats, cares naught for, 243a
no terror in your, 168b
Three articles as his last will, 88a
arts concerned with all things, 25b
at, hundred the ointment prize, 233a
bags full, 1015b
bags of gold, 963b
beautiful daughters, 963b
beings worthy of respect, 619a
bites of a cherry, 90b
blessings, slipped in, 403a
blind mice, 1014b
books on the soul, 571b
boy that was half-past, 760b
busts all second-hand, 761a
can hold their peace, 94a
cannot take part in conversation, 502a
centuries dead, 777a
chairs in my house, 590b
classes of intellects, 85b
corners of world, 149a
days and three nights, 1049b
days old, humanity is, 889a
drinks and you roar, 963a
eldest children of necessity, 672b
estates in Parliament, 473a
faces wears the doctor, 747a
fifths of him genius, 600b
firm friends, 423b
for society, 590b
Frenchmen, one Englishman beat, 301a
generations atween clog and clog, 891b
generations from shirtsleeves, 891b
generations of imbeciles, 710a
gentlemen at once, 381a
gold apples, 963b
good friends, 161b
good men, 150a
grant but, 458a
great evils, 325a
hear of me before, tomorrow, 301b
hours too soon, 180b
humanity has, great enemies, 743b
hundred grateful voices, 663b

Three hundred, Leonidas and his, 631a
hundred pounds a year, 180b
hundred thousand more, 559a
in the right with two or, 599b
infant of, 946b
ingredients in good life, 978a
jolly gentlemen, 863a
jolly huntsmen, 1019a
jovial huntsman, 332b
kingdoms, God had sifted, 523b
last, words, 949b
laws of revered righteousness, 12b
lessons I would write, 394b
lilies in her hand, 640b
little game of, 831b
little maids from school, 684b
long mountains, 961b
march, Frenchmen, 155b
may keepe counsayle, 93b
men in a tub, 1019a
merry boys are we, 225a
millions of people, 334b
no more than, should speak, 42a
o'clock in the morning, 974b
on's are sophisticated, 192a
or four million cradles, 675b
paces thro' the room, 547b
parts, all Gaul divided into, 34b
pecks of barley meal, 1020a
per cents, 377a
personal ideals, 744b
Persons, God in, 445b
physical facts, 661b
poets in three ages born, 279b
problems of the age, 496b
ravens sat on a tree, 1012b
realms obey, 312b
reigns, divisible into, 950a
removes as bad as fire, 330b
rule of, doth puzzle me, 999a
sailed away these, 915b
sexes, French say there are, 322b
ships come sailing by, 1019a
sides, breaks out of, 867a
silences there are, 525b
silent things, 892b
sounds, out of, 572a
sparks that set all on fire, 75b
species of creatures, 699a
sweet graces, 431b
the actors are the usual, 638b
there are, sexes, 419a
things are needed, 605a
things for salvation of man, 75a
things I never lends, 510a
things in a building, 379a
things, repented of, 55a
things, success depends on, 700b
thousand miles and died, 601b
thousand proverbs, 1028b
times I came to your door, 756a
treasures love light and thoughts, 423b
two or, are gathered, 1053b
unspeakably precious things, 678b
use, physicians, 296b
useful things, 460a
weeks after unpacking, 828b
when shall we, meet, 194a
white leopards, 944b
whole days together, 261b
wise men of Gotham, 1016b
Three with a new song's measure, 730a
words as with a burning pen, 394b
words, lie in, 317b
years she grew, 405b
years' child, 421a
Three-and-twentieth year, 244b
Threefold cord, 1042b
Three-fourths, conduct is, of our life, 623b
Three-person'd God, 217b
Threescore, bachelor of, 157a
summers, 326b
years and ten, 785b, 1036a
Three-tailed Bashaw, 396a
Three-toed tree-toad, 854a
Threshing her ensigns, 995b
Threshold, crossed your, with a grief, 873a
high enough, 757b
men stumble at the, 127a
of the new, 242b
of the ruined tenement, 335a
set you at your, down, 786a
starry, of Jove's court, 246b
stumble at the, 127a
whining at the, 794a
Threw a pearl away, 190b
him down the stairs, 1017a
Thrice blessed are our friends, 889b
blest whose lives are prayers, 552a
eloquent are quiet trees, 890b
happy they, 38b
he assay'd, 253a
is he armed, 125a
men are, servants, 120a
routed all his foes, 280a
thou shalt deny me, 1055a
Thrice-gorgeous ceremony, 156a
Thrift follow fawning, 175b
handmaid and nurse, 925a
spent with due respective, 629b
thrift Horatio, 170b
Thrifty, be, or starve, 953b
housewife that's, 382a
Thrill deepest notes of woe, 392a
glory's, 438a
one greatest, 957a
sensitive nerves of receiving, 667a
that comes once in a lifetime, 934a
Thrilling, pleasant, glorious hours, 590b
region of thick-ribbed ice, 185a
Thrills, most, our existence, 653b
Thrive at Westminster on fools, 321b
men that do, in the world, 285a
nation ne'er would, 293b
strong shall, 877a
Thrives upon the happiest dream, 629a
Throat, Amen stuck in my, 196b
brazen, of war, 259a
burned, 3a
copper-plated, 854a
destroys when it enters, 50a
fog in my, 572b
from heel to, 826a
knife to thy, 1040b
lie in your, 152b
like gold beneath his, 689b
out of the mocking-bird's, 609a
scuttled ship or cut a, 458a
sweet bird's, 160a
Throat, sweet dividing, 236b
swell her, in vain, 480b
take fate by the, 654a
wooden, 968a
yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in my, 746b
Throats, engines whose rude, 189a
Throb of giving's sweet, 966b
Throbs, back of the canvas that, 667a
of fiery pain, 338a
Throe, dare never grudge the, 572a
no financial, volcanic, 777a
Throne, beaten gold my, 862b
burnish'd, 200b
ebon, 305a
fierce light beats upon a, 554a
he sits on, 156a
in possession, 543b
living, 349b
loafing around the, 699a
Lord sitting upon a, 1045b
made the, her seat, 302a
nature's universal, 460b
no brother near the, 318b
of rocks, 456b
of royal state, 253b
past upon its, 601b
ready to descend from, 399b
ribbon or, 588a
royal, of kings, 138b
shape the whisper of the, 552b
sits he on never so high a, 101a
sits lightly on his, 137b
something behind the, 335a
through slaughter to a, 349a
thunder him higher than a, 604a
up to the, 819b
urns by Jove's high, 5b
what is the, 399b
wrong forever on the, 599b
Throned monarch, 146a
on her hundred isles, 453b
Thrones are rocking to their fall, 799b
not, and crowns, 441b
on shrieking circumstance, 820b
stakes were, 460a
Throng, base ignoble, 22b
haunted by a demoniac, 731a
into my memory, 247a
milliard-headed, 315a
riotously with the, 833a
shouts and plaudits of the, 525b
thou the idol I the, 683b
Throops, come back with th', 835b
Throstle, sing clear O, 852b
Through, best way out is, 879b
love to light, 723b
no other way but, 799b
Throw all the beer and spirits, 744b
away dearest thing he owed, 194b
away one of the comforts, 342b
bricks and sermons, 679b
fear to the wind, 23a
it idly by, 440b
it up into the air, 227b
must not, stones, 233b
myself down in my chamber, 218a
perfume on violet, 148a
physic to the dogs, 199b
sand against the wind, 387b
stones at frogs, 62a

Throw the rascals in, 986b
time shall, a dart, 230a
within a stone's, 105a
Throwing bricks, 902b
confetti, 899a
firelogs freely, 38a
half his goods, 437b
Thrown, horse and rider, into sea, 1024b
on with a pitchfork, 296b
wisely, away, 336b
Throws him back upon himself, 516b
himself on God, 570b
its last fetters off, 470b
little candle, its beams, 147a
Thrummed, ne'er so, 147b
Thrush, aged, 705b
that's the wise, 568b
Thrust away by his friends, 1066a
greatness, upon them, 165a
old man out of tent, 264a
sickle into another's corn, 45b
the thing we have prayed for, 519b
Thucydides and Xenophon, 304a
at Boston, 493a
gravity and concision of, 700a
Thule, of farthest, 328a
Thumb, gave a, to his wrist, 637a
golden, 80a
put in his, 1015a
refreshment from his, 717a
saxpence under my, 417a
Tom, wherefore art thou, 135a
'twixt finger and, 149b
United States under my, 1005a
Thumbs, by the pricking of my, 198a
Thunder, clap of, in a fair day, 275a
dawn comes up like, 818b
earthquakes with, and lightning 675b
glow glory in, 724b
heard remote, 254a
him higher than a throne, 604a
Him who rules the, 296b
idle, in his lifted hand, 275b
in such lovely language, 931a
is good is impressive, 679b
Jove for 's power to, 202b
lightning or in rain, 194a
loud roared the dreadful, 395b
louder report than, 106b
miniature, where he fled, 880b
moan of, 468a
of the captains, 1032a
of the Odyssey, 725b
of your words, 195a
peals the loudest, 726a
purr myself to sleep with, 676a
seas of blood and, 995b
sound, burst of, 470a
steal my, 291a
sweet, 142a
they comb me all to, 675a
sound of distant, 858b
Thunderbolt, like a, he falls, 553a
of Heaven chastises, 19a
Thunder'd, volley'd and, 553b
Thundereth, God of glory, 1033b
Thunder-harp of pines, 650a
Thundering drum cries hark, 278b
sound, learned length and, 356b
Thunders, judgment, 756a
of white silence, 519a
so that I cannot hear, 508a
Thunder-storm or blare of trumpets, 882b
streams like the, 454a
Thunder-stroke, leprosy or, 505b
Thurghfare, ful of wo, 80b
Thursday come and week is gone, 234b
I do not love you, 519a
took ill on, 1018b
Thursday's child, 1018b
Thus, why is this, 665a
Thusness, what is reason of this, 665a
Thyme wild, blows, 141b
Thyng, we may nat lightly have, 81a
whych men hunte faste, 78a
Thyroid gland, nation's, 957a
Thyrsis, hear it O, 622b
Thyself, come out of, 797a
forget, to marble, 246a
help, and God will help thee, 16b
know, 27b, 60a, 316b
physician heal, 1056b
resolve to be, 620a
Tiber, drop of allaying, 202a
father Tiber, 493b
Rome in, melt, 200a
trembled underneath her banks, 166a
Tiberius, had, been a cat, 623a
Ticker tape ain't spaghetti, 917a
Ticket collector, 841b
Ticking star, wind each, 893b
Tickle catastrophe, 153a
her with a hoe, 509b
the intellect, 431a
us do we not laugh, 145a
Tickled with a straw, 317a
Tickling, trout caught with, 165a
Ticks, old clock, on, 955b
Tidal gatherings, 939b
sweep, forces flow with a, 700a
wave devours the shore, 963a
Tiddy Rosenfelt, 834b
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure, 91a
as moving seems asleep, 557a
blood-dimmed, is loosed, 826b
call of the running, 895b
deaths happen at ebb, 759a
faithful as the turning, 864a
he's a going out with the, 579b
in affairs of men, 169a, 602b
is full the moon fair, 622a
of love, 225a
of pomp, 156a
of times, 168a
pulled against the, 326b
recede the disappointed, 646b
resist both wind and, 126b
take the, as it moves, 910a
tarrieth no man, 91a
the, runs high, 674a
turning o' the, 154b, 759a
twilight, 520b
under the whelming, 249b
unheard beyond the ocean, 601b
without a, 421b
Tideless and inert, 737b
dolorous midland sea, 692b
Tide's pretty nigh out, 579b
Tides and the life of man, 759a
carry much over those, 893a
high, in calendar, 148a
in their flowing, 781a
ocean, have beat in vain, 755b
of grass break into foam, 692a
Tides of love, 852b
of men into my hands, 946a
push in their, 996b
salt, seawards flow, 619b
sea-mark in the, of time, 696a
Tidings, bringeth good, 1047b
confirm, as they roll, 299a
dismal, when he frown'd, 356b
of great joy, 1056b
Tidy, just to keep the tavern, 714b
Tie and obligation to posterity, 380b
before glass and tie my, 948b
educational relations the strongest, 758a
her garters fast, 330a
of host and guest, 13a
of sympathy, 508b
straightens out his, 803a
up the knocker, 318a
Tied her raven ringlets in, 660a
in the tail, 986a
lotus, with thread, 699a
to eternally unattainable, 953b
to the stake, 192b
up the bedding, 56b
up to thy neck, 1070b
Ties at sight of human, 313a
between us and our people, 987b
clear of all, 434a
hidden soul of harmony, 245b
renew, with the past, 906b
us not only to beasts, 98b
Tiger burning bright, 387a
Hyrcan, 198a
imitate action of, 155a
the lady or the, 667b
Tiger's heart in woman's hide, 126a
Tigers are getting hungry, 868b
dictators ride upon, 868b
empty, or roaring sea, 137b
tamed and shabby, 854a
unremorseful as, 953b
Tight little island, 412b
middlin', grip, 698b
Tight-rooted, wolf's-bane, 483a
Tiles on its roofs, 86b
Tillage, when, begins, 444b
Tilled, little farm well, 377b
Tiller, Cain was a, of the ground, 1022a
Tilling, dignity in, a field, 767a
Tilly-loo, they sang, 581a
Tilt at all I meet, 319b
Tilting planet, 948b
Tim Birch brisk as a bee, 339a
Tiny, 578a
Timber, carrying, into a wood 40b
knowledge and, 536a
love for, 962b
navy nothing but rotten, 360b
one old, leg on him, 856b
seasoned, 232b
wedged in that, 283b
Timbrel, sound the loud, 440a
Timbrels, on, and on cornets, 1028a
what pipes and, 482a
Timbuctoo, plains of, 516b
Time, a little, for laughter, 748b
a maniac scattering dust, 552a
a thing steadfast, 404b
abysm of, 208b
all other, is peace, 229a
ambles, 162a

Time an endless song, 825a
and eternity meet, 740b
and my intents, 137b
and patience will not dry, 686a
and race more prosaic, 599a
and stars below, 892b
and the hour runs, 194b
and the place and the loved one, 575a
annihilate but space and, 315b
arrest your flight, 463a
ask for anything except, 399b
assuages sorrow, 32b
be heavy on your hands, 547a
be true while there yet is, 890a
beguile the, 195a
beyond space and, 870b
bid, return, 139b
bird of, 531a
book which, has criticised, 603b
books of all, 605b
born out of my due, 666b
break the legs of, 534b
bridge of, 615b
by length of, 338a
by the forelock, 115a
cannot age it, 781a
chang'd by place or, 252b
chinks that, has made, 242b
choose thine own, 372b
chronicle of wasted, 206b
colors history, 937b
committed to unerring, 562a
cools time clarifies, 883a
corridors of, 522a
count, by heart-throbs, 586a
creeping hours of, 161a
curfew, to the next prime, 262a
damsels of, 506b
deals destruction through, 772a
death and, bring on the prime, 742a
death and chance and thee O, 249b
defy the tooth of, 305a
demand, of day, 149a
died, to time, 162b
dissipates to shining ether, 501b
do not squander, 330b
does not become sacred, 688b
doth waste me, 140b
driveth onward fast, 547a
earth's golden, 40a
effluxion of, 899b
enough for courtesy, 508a
enough for that, 208b
enough to sleep, 785b
envious and calumniating, 182a
ever has been since, began, 754a
evidence of wasted, 776b
examined a second, 18b
fate and, and change, 825a
feat which would make, break, 571b
feet in ancient, 388b
fling it back upon an earlier, 509a
fit with better, 148a
fleet, carelessly, 159a
float down through, 823a
floats above the wrecks of, 699b
footprints on the sands of, 521a
for a change, 988b
for a little something, 918a
for a sigh, 772b
for all good men, 1005b
for all things, 108b
for brave men, 366b
Time for drinking, 38b
for great things, 108b
for labour and thought, 691b
for me to go, 899b
for mere catch arguments, 540a
for mirth and laughter, 829a
for small things, 108b
for some things, 108b
for soul to stretch and spit, 994b
for things that matter, 883b
for you to be learning, 71a
foremost files of, 549a
forget all, all seasons, 255b
gallops, 162a
gather whilest yet is, 230b
genius cannot expect good, 672a
gentlemen it's closing, 929b
God's good, 574a
goes by turns, 118a
goes you say, 703b
grows beautifully dim, 937a
gude, coming, 416b
hair's-breadth of, 67b
has come the Walrus said, 658b
has fallen asleep, 650a
has its way with you, 902b
has laid his hand, 524b
has no divisions, 882b
has taught us a lesson, 53b
has upset fighting faiths, 710a
hath a taming hand, 495b
hath wallet at his back, 182a
healing is matter of, 21b
held me green and dying, 997a
himself is bald, 129a
his, is forever, 267b
history triumphed over, 111b
hold fast the, 883b
hot, in the old town, 808a
how much, he gains, 67a
how small a part of, 242a
I count my, 724a
I wasted, 140b
image of eternity, 71a
in his good, 567a
in hours days years, 271b
in interpretation of the, 202b
incalculable up-and-down of, 716b
irreparable ravages of, 287b
is a great legalizer, 908a
is a great teacher, 899a
is a kind friend, 928b
is a liar, 535a
is a sandpile, 899a
is all today, 412b
is broke, 140b
is but the stream, 590a
is fleeting, 521a
is infinite movement, 642b
is Lethe, 882a
is money, 71b, 330b, 499b
is out of joint, 173a
is stalactite, 992b
is the only comforter, 495a
is the rider, 234b
it saves, 658a
justling, 151a
keeping time time, 546a
kept, with falling oars, 269a
kill, how a man should, 89b
kill, without injuring eternity, 589b
last, 997b
let me play and be golden, 997a
lies in one little word, 138a
like a fashionable host, 182a
Time like an ever-rolling stream, 303a
little at a, 296a
live a long and a short, 70a
long, coming, 899a
look into the seeds of, 194a
look like the, 195a
lose, is most displeasing, 76a
lost in idle company, 284a
lost, is like a run, 994a
lost, never found again, 331a
magic chains at curfew, 247b
make, present travel, 226b
makes these decay, 237a
master of his, till seven, 197a
may restore us, 620a
melt with all-powerful, 15b
mispending a man's, 286a
more, to lie on the grass, 894b
most ancient since creation, 118b
most valuable thing, 71b
must be paid heavily, 982b
my, has not yet come, 729a
my, is at hand, 1054b
night of, surpasseth day, 241b
nine-tenths will be leisure, 739b
no respect of place persons nor, 164a
no time like the old, 535b
no, to mind niceties, 90a
noiseless foot of, 183b
nor health nor life, 428b
nor place did then adhere, 196a
nor space nor deep, 607b
nor talents waste, 436b
nor tide tarrieth no man, 91a
not of an age but for all, 219b
nothing that comes at right, 67a
now is the accepted, 1062a
oars keep, 269a, 438a
of life short, 151b
of old age, 1035b
of peace, 223b
of salads, 346b
of singing of birds, 1044a
of tempest, 954b
of trouble, 895a
of year in me behold, 205b
of your life, 995a
old bald cheater, 218a
old common arbitrator, 182b
old, still a-flying, 230b
on, with the borough clock, 996a
only our concept of, 927b
open, let him pass, 795b
our, is a very shadow, 1065b
out of mind, 103b, 962b
panting, toil'd after him, 335b
place where, had ceased, 733b
play fools with the, 153a
procrastination is thief of, 305b
profusely squandered, 347a
put forth the blossom, 708b
reckon, by stars, 810b
remembered is grief forgotten, 691b
right, is any time one has, 719a
river of passing event, 67b
rolling, hath prest, 532a
run back and fetch, 244b
runs, 123b
rush not, serves, 706a
safe, for robbers, 17a
sail up the stream of, 396a
saltness of, 152b
save only one, 794b

Time, scythe of, 400a
seen the best of our, 190b
shall teach thee all things, 561a
shall throw a dart, 230a
since, began, 527a
so dear and precious as, 71b
so little, to do so much, 921b
somewhere behind space and, 938a
sorrow calls no, gone, 224b
speech is of, 474a
speech is shallow as, 474a
spend and waste, 978b
spoils of, 348b
spring only pretty ring, 163a
squall of, 960b
stanchless flows, 969b
stands still, 162a
stays we go, 703b
still as he flies, 343b
stoops to no man's lure, 694a
stream of, 780b
stretched forefinger of all, 550a
subtle thief of youth, 244b
take, enough, 273a
teaches many lessons, 12b
tedious waste of, 259b
that aged nurse, 479a
that, may cease, 123b
the soul of this world, 62a
the wisest counsellor, 54a
thieving, 809a
till, and times are done, 825a
to be a saint, 980b
to be born, 1042b
to be happy is now, 662b
to be old, 506b
to begin a new, 280b
to dance, 1042b
to die, 1042b
to every purpose, 1042b
to hear bird music, 981b
to laugh, 1042b
to mourn, 494b, 1042b
to remember, 772b
to serve and to sin, 691b
to stand and stare, 574b
to stop a revolution, 986b
to wallop and stigmatize, 912a
to weep, 1042b
too swift, 116a
tooth of, 185b
touch us gently, 451a
touched me gently, 383b
transported, 1013a
travels in divers paces, 162a
trieth troth, 94a
trots, 162a
troubled laughter of, 913a
trumpet of, 960b
turn backward O, 654b
unthinking, 280b
value of, 434b
we have at our disposal, 855b
what a, 33b
what, what circuit first, 566b
when darkies have to part, 636a
when jests are few, 817b
when you forget all things, 68a
wherein we now live, 118b
which antiquates, 241b
whirligig of, 166a
will change opinions, 25b
will come and take my love, 205b
will come when you will hear me, 511b
will explain it all, 17b
Time will not be ours forever, 218b
will one day end it, 182b
will rust the sharpest sword, 416b
will teach thee the truth, 109b
winds th' exhausted chain, 393a
wise through, 4a
wisest counsellor of all, 54a
wishes to be so a second, 340b
witching, of night, 176b
with a gift of tears, 691b
world enough and, 268b
world of trouble and, 573b
worn out with eating, 276b
writes no wrinkle, 454b
yellowing, 784b
you old gypsy man, 854b
you really live fully, 949a
you thief, 448a
Timed, gifts well, 288b
Time-honored bread-sauce, 719a
Time-lag in England, 832a
Timely dew of sleep, 255b
inn, gain the, 197b
Time's a peddler deals in dust, 758a
but our playmate, 627b
corrosive dewdrop, 634a
flies, 203b
furrows on another's brow, 306a
glory is to calm, 131b
iron feet, 455a
noblest offspring, 306b
wingèd chariot, 269a
Times and Saturday Review, 681b
at all the, you can, 329b
behind the, 830a
best of, 580a
blessed, of old, 586b
cause good or evil, 120b
changed with him who marries, 749a
cunning, 145b
do change, 114a
do shift, 231a
fashion of these, 160a
fatness of these pursy, 177a
giddy-paced, 164a
glory of their, 1066b
glowing life of its own, 757b
good old, 460a, 535b
good old, when we were unhappy, 1011a
great old, 535b
keep up with the, 923b
later, more aged, 118b
light for after, 426b
mortal, afford, 138a
my, are in thy hand, 1033b
of disaster and ill fortune, 56a
of unexampled prosperity, 446b
old, dar am not forgotten, 585a
old, old manners old books, 119a
our, are in his hand, 572a
principles turn with, 314a
say nothing in dangerous, 227b
signs of the, 1053a
simplicity of, 1002b
ten, faster, 136a
that tried men's souls, 535b
that try men's souls, 370a
that were are better, 562a
these are ancient, 118b
thousand, good-night, 135b
thousand, observed, 65b
tide of, 168a
truths not for all, 325a
Times, unhappy, call for plans, 918b
were not hard, 507b
when old are good, 460a
written to after, 250a
Times', wail my dear, waste, 205a
Time-table, would sooner read a, 875b
Timid innocence, 287b
not too, not too bold, 828a
soul, 934a
Timidity physical, 705a
Timothy learnt sin to fly, 1000b
Tim'rous foe and suspicious friend, 319a
Tin, cheap, trays, 896b
horn politicians, 843a
horns, blowing, 899a
little, gods on wheels, 813a
wid a pocket full of, 636a
Tincture of vice, 99b
Tinder to your lecheries, 947a
Tinge his brow with sunset glow, 732a
with gloom, 495b
Tinged the eyelids and hands, 702a
Tingle remarkably pleasant, 990a
Tinker, American will, 984a
to Evers to Chance, 911b
Tinkling cymbal, 1061a
with their feet, 1045a
Tinklings, drowsy, lull, 348a
Tinpinny nails, 834a
Tins, deadly sins bought in, 993b
of ribbons, 897b
Tinseled, prinked and, out, 641a
Tint of skin, 812b
Tintinnabulation that so musically wells, 546a
Tints, flowers are painted in, 797a
Tiny, little, boy, 166a
spark, great flame follows, 77a
Tim, 578a
Tip, star within the nether, 421b
Tippecanoe, gallant old soldier of, 499a
Tipped with a line of steel, 613a
Tipperary, long way to, 878a
Tipple, fishes that, in the deep, 268a
Tipple's aboard, 848b
Tippled drink more fine, 482b
Tippler leaning against the sun, 646a
Tips of middle fingers, 50a
with silver, 135b
Tipsy, always blind and often, 499b
dance and jollity, 247a
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower, 554b
Tiptoe malices, 804a
on misty mountain-tops, 137a
stand a, 156b
upon a little hill, 476b
Tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes, 547a
with all these, 205b
Tire no labours, 336a
of all creation, 536a
open vowels, the ear, 311a
'twill, 133a
wind in a pneumatic, 754b
Tired and sick of war, 613b
business man, 967b
child, lie down like a, 465a
day of victory no one is, 1011a
heart cease to palpitate, 525a

Tired her head, 1029b
huddled masses, 742b
little more, at close of day, 740b
lovers never, of each other, 266a
man to do, 830a
my heart and I, 520a
nature's sweet restorer, 305a
of honest things, 962b
of its pleasures, 404b
of kings, 506a
of London, 342a
of tears and laughter, 694a
player shuffles off the buskin, 535a
thoughts to rest, 863a
waves vainly breaking, 595b
with labor of far travel, 35a
wouldn't say so till he'd, 913b
Tires, grief, more than anything, 665b
self-mettle, him, 210b
Tiresome, more, than pedagogue, 697a
mouth, 722a
Tirlin' at the window, 559a
Tirra lirra by the river, 547b
'Tis a vain and impotent thing, 8a
one and the same nature, 55b
true 'tis pity he is mad, 173b
well said again, 210b
Tissue of disconnected accidents, 642b
of the life to be, 527a
sweetly shaped, 947a
Tistimony, pitch th', out th' window, 833b
Titanic, alley, of cypress, 545b
like a, goes under, 995b
Tithe, full, of gold, 591a
of mint anise and cummin, 1054a
Title and profit I resign, 299b
death reads the, clear, 574b
farced, 156a
from a better man I stole, 750b
gain'd no, 315b
hang loose about him, 199a
juster, 266b
man's, to fame, 502a
no other, than gentleman, 434a
of respect, 149b
pompous, 97b
read my, clear, 303a
successive, long and dark, 277a
to the ocean, 97a
true servant's, 526b
Title-page, excels at a plan or, 353a
Titles are shadows, 292a
high though his, 414a
power and pelf, 414a
Titter w'en de stew is smokin' hot, 859b
Tittle, one jot or one, 1050b
Titwillow, sang willow, 685a
To be or not to be, 174a
help most beautiful verb, 740a
the unknown God, 1059a
your tents O Israel, 1028b
Toad beneath the harrow, 813a
I had rather be a, 188b
in fun, 730b
pour rose-water on a, 509b
squat like a, 256a
ugly and venomous, 159b
worm to a, 714a
Toad-eater, Pulteney's, 350a
Toast, grateful, 849b
let the, pass, 382a
milk, would do, 589a
never had a piece of, 441a
old time, which is golden, 679a
that I want to give, 899a
works down to the babies, 675b
Tobacco, divine rare superexcellent, 223b
for thy sake, 430b
is a dirty weed, 975a
is divine, 460b
leave off, 429a
nor spirits ever made appeal, 841b
Road, 991a
sublime, 460b
Toch-a-way, me, me good Indian, 653b
Tocsin of the soul, 459a
Today, be wise, 298a
call, his own, 39b, 278a
clears, of past regrets, 532a
doubts of, 922a
experience of, 722b
future lays down law of, 726a
give me, 1011a
good and happy, 419b
I have dined, 39b
I have liv'd, 278a
in, already walks tomorrow, 432b
is doctrine, 1001b
isn't any other day, 659a
it is our pleasure, 332b
keep himself, for to-morrow, 105a
lose, win to-morrow, 103b
never do, 626b
never jam, 658b
oh weep no more, 636a
speed, 114a
that which you can do, 330b
the road all runners come, 786a
time is all, 412b
tomorrow be, 525b
voice of, 812a
what have we done, 791a
where our vanguard camps, 638a
who goes alone can start, 589b
will die tomorrow, 694a
wiser, than yesterday, 321a
work'st, for worthier things, 379b
world is young, 738a
yesterday, and forever, 1063b
youth we can have but, 306b
Today's achievement, 690a
delight, 567a
most indispensables, 813a
Toddle, I'll, safely home, 937a
Toe, boy who stubbed his, 540a
clerical printless, 938a
fill me from crown to, 195a
light fantastic, 245a
of frog, 198a
of the peasant, 178b
Toes, bells on her, 1017b
first your, and then heels, 849a
Pobble who has no, 582a
rather have fingers than, 829a
turn out your, 658a
unplagu'd with corns, 134b
walk on frozen, 847a
warming her pretty little, 1018a
Toga, vocal cords wrapped in a, 985a
Together, continue strong if they held, 58b
dwell, in unity, 1037b
hang, 331b
it is not the being, 976a
must they return, 672b
we are something, 419b
Togetherness, spaces in your, 924a
Toil and not seek rest, 87b
and slave for necessities, 739b
and trouble, 198a
and trouble of acquiring, 352a
and work and earn bread, 538a
blessing of earth is, 757a
blood, tears and sweat, 869a
boldest sons of, 628b
bondsman's unrequited, 542a
built without money or, 587b
day for, 507a
day's long, is past, 488a
days with, 156a
do ye not labour and, 1065a
envy want, 336a
ere the, be done, 583a
govern those that, 354a
horny hands of, 599b
hunger nakedness, 484b
in the years to be, 820b
is the sire of fame, 17b
isn't worth the, 813b
leave what with his, he won, 276b
not neither do they spin, 1051b
o'er books, 308a
of breath, 425b
of dropping buckets, 364b
on sad heart, 587b
play to win or, to lose, 846b
soweth here with, 427b
strong, of grace, 202a
till his hair turns gray, 759b
time for extraordinary, 24b
true leisure one with true, 583a
uselessness of your, 821a
verse sweetens, 352b
war is, and trouble, 280a
why this, and trouble, 403b
Toil'd after him in vain, 335b
rest forgot for which he, 205a
Toilet, making one's, without mirror, 461a
Toilet's not complete, 782b
Toiling and moiling, 568b
for spiritually indispensable, 474a
labouring and, 428b
upward in the night, 523b
Toils, get into the enemy's, 11b
others', despair to reach, 294a
world and its, and cares, 564a
worth all these, 35a
Toilworn craftsman, 474a
plain, woman, 744a
Token of healthy characteristics, 514b
Tokens of remembrance, 505b
Toklas, Autobiography of Alice B., 877b
Told, half was not, me, 1028b
I, my love, 386a
I, you so, 459b
left half, 246b
tale speeds best plainly, 128a
tale that is, 1036a
that I am loved, 596b
them in rhyme, 427a
well I, you so, 524b
with bad intent, 388a

Toledo trusty, 238b
Tolerable, lucky to get most, 28a
render life, 325a
third party, 589a
Tolerance, for these ends practice, 998a
Tolerant of praises of others, 20a
plains, 716a
Tolerate the race, 737b
Tolerated, error of opinion may be, 251a, 374b
examination of acts, 426a
Toleration from the intolerant, 924b
one step from, to forgiveness, 761b
Toll for the brave, 365b
let the bell, 544a
me back from thee, 482a
never asked for the, 485b
Tolled the one bell only, 786a
Tolls evening chime, 269a, 438a
for whom the bell, 218a
Tom bears logs into the hall, 134a
Bowling, 377a
father brother, and myself, 284b
fool's errand, 345b
loves best that calls me, 227a
Macaulay, cocksure as, 436b
Moore a health to thee, 456b
Sawyer, Adventures of, 676b
Thumb, 135a
Tiddler's ground, 591a
Tom the piper's son, 1017b
with a bucket of whitewash, 674b
Tomb, Achilles', 459a
by the side of the sea, 546a
cold embraces of the, 4a
gilded, of mediocre talent, 823a
icy silence of the, 480a
kings for such a, 244b
Mausolos', 1007b
monument without a, 219a
more than royal, 52a
of Callimachus, 29b
of the Capulets, 361b
'scape the, 39b
sea made for his, 220a
voice of nature cries from the, 349a
Tombs, cool, 898b
from the, a doleful sound, 303a
Tombstone, cannot read his, 655a
white, 814b
Tombstones never encourage livin', 837a
Tomlinson, naked soul of, 817b
Tommy this an' Tommy that, 818a
Tittlemouse, 1020a
Tucker, 1016a
Tomnoddy, Lord, is thirty-four, 638a
Tomorrow a feather duster, 863b
adventure of, 148b
and tomorrow, 199b
be today, 525b
boast not thyself of, 1041a
call progress, 497a
change by, 438b
defer not till, to be wise, 298a
do thy worst, 39b, 278a
dread of, 722b
from one who comes, 507a
give me today and take, 1011a
gives her guest away, 781a
Tomorrow, heirs of, 711a
herald of, 812a
I do not worry about, 722a
I may be myself, 532a
'ill be the happiest time, 547a
in today already walks, 432b
jam, jam yesterday, 658b
jaunt must be put off, 380a
keep himself to-day for, 105a
let him love, 304b
lose today win, 103b
morning, stand here until, 631a
never leave that till, 330b
never put off until, 828b
not tonight, 568a
oh 'twill never be, 412b
our rear shall march, 638a
purpose to regulate my room, 338a
realization of, 922a
shall perhaps not do't, 225a
souls dwell in house of, 924a
take care of tomorrow, 509b
think, will repay, 276a
this no, hath, 216a
to fresh woods, 249b
today will die, 694a
unborn, 532b
we again embark, 38a
we know nothing of, 419b
what you can put off till, 626b
will be a new day, 108b
will be dying, 230b
wisdom of, 743a
Tomorrow's confusion, 690a
falser, 276a
passer-by, 627a
past, we are, 915a
sun to thee may never rise, 298a
tangle, 532a
Tomorrows, confident, 411a
power o' faith in gert, 804a
Tompkins, John, 442a
Tom's, poor, a-cold, 192a
Tom-tit sang willow titwillow, 685a
Ton, trouble's a, 829b
Tone, age gives, to violins, 638a
antediluvian, 659b
dwells in that mighty, 583a
her every, is music's own, 499a
of the company, 323a
of world far from ours, 469a
your wants and tastes down, 611a
Tones, sings in divers, 551b
that call up all ghosts, 809b
Tong, eare heare that, 114b
Tonge, diversite in writing of, 79a
Englissh sweet upon his, 79b
kepe wel thy, 82b
Tongs and the bones, 142a
shovel and, 485b
Tongue at will and yet never loud, 187a
bear welcome in your, 195a
began to hold her, 1014a
braggart with my, 198b
brings a several tale, 128b
but a single, 1006b
can no man tame, 1064a
candied, lick pomp, 175b
confuted by his conscience, 243b
could scarcely cry weep, 385a
could utter the thoughts, 549b
customs politics and, 629b
Tongue dropp'd manna, 253b
edifies his ears, 311b
fair words never hurt the, 92a
falsehood of the, 373b
flattering, 827a
fluent, 381b
give thy thoughts no, 171b
good, in your head, 209b
hanging your, out of the window, 882a
hath sworn, 17b
heart thinks, speaks, 158a
hide it under his, 1031a
hold your, and let me love, 215b
in every wound of Caesar, 168b
in her, is law of kindness, 1041b
iron, of midnight, 143a
is the clapper, 158a
keep thy, from evil, 1034a
Kilmer, 942a
known in every clime, 491a
let a fool hold his, 46b
magic of the, 510a
muscles of the, 84b
must vent, 202b
never hold her, a minute, 295b
never repented that he held, 46b
nor heart cannot conceive, 196b
nor speak with double, 506a
not able to conceive, 142b
of a slow, 1024a
of dog, 198a
of him that makes it, 134a
of the dumb sing, 1046b
old and bitter of, 825a
or pen, 854a
outvenoms worms of Nile, 204a
pen is the, of the mind, 108a
pen of a ready writer, 1034b
poet with the coward's, 781a
prompts, to deal in fiction, 308a
rank, blossom into speech, 572b
rendered in my mother, 506a
richer than my, 190b
rolls it under his, 292b
sad words of, or pen, 527b
satisfaction of the, 6a
scholar's eye, sword, 175a
shame's orator, 129a
sharp, only edge tool, 446a
shed a honeyed dew on the, 7a
silk on his, 510b
sin not with my, 1034a
snakes with double, 142a
so sharp, 810a
so sweet a, 956b
songs that found no, 528a
soul lends the, vows, 172a
sounds as a sullen bell, 152a
speed of your, 157a
that Shakespeare spake, 407b
the servile fetters breaks, 1000b
though murder have no, 82b
to persuade, 369a
to wound us, 439b
trippingly on the, 175a
truth in every shepherd's, 110b
understanding but no, 171a
use of my oracular, 381a
water-smooth under the, 994b
when it an't a woman's, 576b
when my, blabs, 163b
wild, that have not thee in awe, 816a
win a woman with his, 132a
woman with the serpent's, 781a

Tongued with fire, 945a
Tongueless, good deed dying, 207b
nightingale, 480b
vigil, 691a
Tongues, airy, 247a
aspics', 189a
called fools in all, 163a
censure of sarcastic, 74a
chapmen's, 132b
fall'n on evil, 257a
govern, with difficulty, 282a
in trees, 159b
kindreds people and, 1064b
like as of fire, 1059a
lovers', by night, 135b
meddlesome, 557b
noise of, and deeds, 546b
of dying men, 138b
of Judge Douglas and myself, 538a
of men and angels, 1061a
self-interest speaks all, 265a
silence envious, 211b
silent, of love, 104a
silver-sweet lovers', 135b
slanderous, 159a
speak with other, 1059a
stranger steps and, resound, 613a
strife of, 1033b
thousand several, 128b
thousand, to allure him, 1013a
to be shall rehearse, 206a
translating it into all, 97b
use own, 157a
will have their talk, 104a
woods have, 80b
Tongue-tied, art made, 205b
through some terror, 14a
Tonic, hostile crowd like a, 953b
Tonight, if I should die, 733a
lie with thee, 137b
tomorrow not, 568a
Tonnage, damp, 982a
Tons of explanation, 851b
Too much of a good thing, 103b
too late or, little, 957b
too solid flesh would melt, 170b
Took, all which I, from thee, 790a
fresh apparel, 979a
ill on Thursday, 1018b
in strains, 248a
my man Friday, 292a
the bread and brake it, 97b
the one less traveled by, 879b
their solitary way, 259a
to my heels, 32a
up so gingerly, 131b
we, off rather suddenly, 989a
went an', the same as me, 821a
Tool maker stacker of wheat, 898a
mystery of that magic, 450a
nor any. of iron, 365a, 1028b
scourge the, 712b
Too-late, I am also called, 640b
Too-long memories, 979a
Tools, each is given a bag of, 730b
give us the, 870a
no jesting with edge, 225a
of civilized table warfare, 970b
of working our salvation, 239b
sin has many, 536a
teach nothing but to name, 238a
these coppers were, 886a
those they destine for their, 772b
Tools to those who use them best, 759b
to work withal, 599b
Toonerville trolley, 894a
Tooth, age's, 147b
and nail, 102a
coltes, 81b
defy the, of time, 305a
dentist hangs out a gold, 445a
every, more valuable than a diamond, 104b
for tooth, 1025a
mad dog's, 129b
never shows a, 935a
of time, 185b
one, and it aching, 856b
red in, and claw, 552b
sweete, in his head, 112b
who's had almost every, out, 564a
Toothache, endure, 159a
Toothpaste and the dandruff ads, 982a
Toothpicks, vote for nothing but, 509a
Tooth-point, where each, goes, 813a
Toothsomest, old pippins, 119a
Top, die at the, 297a
French Revolution began at the, 628b
full of direst cruelty, 195a
looking at men at the, 811a
o' the mornin', 736a
of judgment, 184a
of my bent, 176b
of my head were taken off, 649a
of sovereignty, 483a
of that delight, 603b
of the cliff, 701a
rise to the, of the tree, 682a
tower that never shakes, 76b
whips his taxed, 418a
Topgallants and mainsails of stone, 858b
Top-hat, famous high, 903a
Topic peremptorily forbidden, 505b
Topics, just admission of, 431b
Topless towers of Ilium, 123b
Topmost apple, 8b
Topping, you look so, 389a
Topples round the dreary west, 551b
Tops close against the sky, 488a
fires proud, 139a
fruit-tree, 135b
Topsy-turvy close, 638b
lie turned, 641a
Torch, bright, and a casement, 482b
we throw the, 860b
when once wasted, 529b
Torch-bearing outrider, 718b
Torches, light my candle from their, 224a
of martyrdom, 375a
Tore hell's concave, 253a
themselves apart, 854a
Tories, redcoats and, 358b
Torment, dark with, and with tears, 591b
delicious, 502a
I am in, 35b
measure of our, 819a
no greater, than envy, 41a
no, touch them, 1065b
of the novelist, 718a
Torment, power we give another to, us, 510b
the sight of it is, 635a
Tormenting himself with his prickles, 488b
personal identity, 434a
Torments lie in the small circle, 298b
of grief you endured, 507a
vague dread that, 516b
Torn book, my life is a, 653a
frayed and soiled and, 695a
me and I bleed, 454a
tattered and, 1020b
Torpedo, pen becomes a, to him, 339a
Torpedoed, life is, 995b
Torpedoes, damn the, 495b
Torpid in old age, 342a
Torrent of a downward age, 327b
of darkness, 909b
of his fate, 336a
of verbiage, 857a
so the loud, 354a
tempest and whirlwind of passion, 175a
Torrents, blood in, pour in vain, 774a
books in, run, 287a
motionless, 423a
Torrid or the frozen zone, 236b
Tortoise has an arbitrary stomach, 351a
near the winning post, 11a
we called him, 657a
Torture, hum of human cities, 453b
mental and physical, 727b
not again, 468a
not to be spoken to, 940a
one poor word, 278a
suspense in news is, 260b
Tortured mind, heal the, 471b
with history, 982a
Torturing hour, 347b
Tory, bitter Whig or, sour, 296a
Toss him to my breast, 233b
Tossed by the storm, 19a
the dog, 1020b
upon cloudy seas, 909b
Tossing aloft, 772a
his mane of snows, 690a
sea of cause and theory, 868a
their heads, 409a
Tost, in various clouds are, 332b
Total eclipse without hope of day, 259b
neglect and oblivion, 431a
Totalitarian and obscurantist, 954b
Tothir out it went, 78b
Tots sang Ring-a-rosie, 798b
Totter, now we maun, down John, 392b
off to bed and go to sleep, 846a
Tottering and feeble and unpitied, 566b
Touch a hundred flowers, 962b
as sweet as I could bear, 880b
at a, I yield, 550b
closer than, 829a
dares not put it to the, 262b
drops out of, 876a
fathom-line never, 149b
fear not to, the best, 111a
furs to, 938b
hands with those that stay, 707a
him not and torture not, 468a
I could almost, 829b

Touch lips and part with tears, 693b
me and no minister so sore, 319b
my country's mind, 897b
needs no other, 218b
nor lose the common, 820b
not taste not, 1063a
nothing can, him further, 197b
of a vanish'd hand, 549b
of earth, 555a
of earthly years, 405b
of fate, 897a
of love and pride, 773a
of madness, 48a
of nature makes world kin, 182a
of the hand, 879b
of the one, 797a
our country, 364a
pitch, 158a
ponderable to our, 826b
puts it not unto the, 262b
shivering-sweet to the, 936a
soiled by any outward, 72b
spider's, 102b
strives to, the starre, 92a
tenderest, 102b
that I might, that cheek, 135a
that's scarcely felt or seen, 322b
the sacred fire, 854b
upon a corpse, lays not its, 13b
us gently time, 451a
utmost thread, 102b
Touch'd by the thorns, 438a
spirits not finely, 183b
tender stops, 249b
Touched, hearts were, with fire, 708b
highest point, 211a
me gently in his race, 383b
nothing he did not adorn, 337b
whoso, his finger, 1014b
with boiling water, 50a
Touches a hair of yon gray head, 528a
a tender spot, 731a
adorns whatever he, 324a
embellishing, of probability, 788a
first string the musician, 274b
of sweet harmony, 147a
pollutes whate'er it, 464b
the heart of nations, 512b
this touches a man, who, 610b
turning to gold all it, 638b
Toucheth pitch, 158a
Touching ballad, theme of the, 464a
earth with rest, 711a
imaginations, other folk, 66b
them they vanish, 424b
Touchstone by which to try services, 375a
man's true, 228a
of sincerity, 370b
Touchy testy pleasant fellow, 300a
vindictive and, fellow, 58b
Tough and devilish sly, 578b
as a steak, 973b
but nervous race, 940b
damn', bullet to chew, 818b
morsels to swallow, 727b
statements interesting but, 677a
wedge, 45b
we're old and, 564b
world, rack of this, 194a
worm in your little inside, 685a
Tough-gristled, ear so, 574b
Tough-minded, stronger or more, 987a
Toujours gai, 894b
Toun, rins through the, 559a
Toung give faire words, 92a
Tourist, vagabond when rich called, 876b
worthy, 687a
Tourists, watched the, 964b
Tout passe tout casse tout lasse, 1010b
Toves, brillig and slithy, 657b
Tow row row row row, 1004b
Towels, clean, not kept in bathroom, 843a
Tower and town, 212b
build a, 153a
gloomy shadowed, 753b
in the Rhine, 426a
inaccessible, of the past, 603a
intending to build a, 1057a
mounteth a loftier, 13b
of ivory, 903b, 1044b
of strength, 128b, 553b
proud, in the town, 544a
Roland to dark, came, 192a
stand like a firm, 76a
Tower'd citadel, 201a
cities please us, 245b
Towering falcons, hopes like, 293b
genius disdains, 537a
height, oaks of, 336b
in her pride of place, 197a
in the confidence, 339b
passion, 179b
Towers above her sex, 299b
along the steep, 432b
and battlements, 245a
and castles, 967b
and ships are nothingness, 15a
cloud-capp'd, 210a
dwell upon ivory, 937b
fall, 19a
imperial, of Troy, 312b
in, such as these, 959b
indorsed with, 259a
ivory, 823a
looked its stately, upon, 615a
of the silences, 959b
topless, of Ilium, 123b
two, of sail, 595a
ye antique, 347b
ye be in lofty, 1070a
To-witta-woo, 213a
Town, all around the, 798b
atheist, 985a
cannot complete her soul, 902b
common talk of the, 284a
country in, 52b
credit in ilka, 417a
dark water-wandered, 994b
dear damn'd distracting, 313a
distressed and forsaken, 285a
drain, leave Oxford by the, 730a
drunkard, 985a
estate, his country and his, 911b
flowers of the, 992b
garden of shut-eye, 747a
hot time in the old, 808a
is at her twinkling feet, 955a
lighter than vanity, 274b
little, of Bethlehem, 669b
London is a man's, 757a
man made the, 121a, 364a
never go down to end of, 918a
poor little one-horse, 674b
sent them out of, 1015a
several ways meet in one, 154b
Town, spreading of the hideous, 667a
strongest castle tower and, 212b
tavern in the, 1004b
that boasts inhabitants, 524a
that made thinking feel, 957a
this little, again, 970b
townsman of a stiller, 786a
white-wall'd, 619b
worth a month in, 649b
Town-crier spoke my lines, 175a
Town-meeting days, 498b
Towns, burning, and ruined swains, 362a
seven wealthy, 227a
taken more, with words, 222b
where the plots hold more, 787b
Townsman of a stiller town, 786a
Tow'r, yonder ivy-mantled, 348a
Towser sent me by a surgeon, 284b
Toy dog is covered with dust, 747a
eye shall light upon some, 165a
foolish thing was but a, 166a
friend nor a, 602a
religion a childish, 123b
sells eternity to get, 131b
Toy'd and kiss'd, 308b
Toyle, sleepe after, 113a
Toys, all is but, 197a
and his empty chair, 643b
colored, 797a
for your delight, 752a
of age, 317b
pleasures are but, 221a
time's, are divine, 627b
Trace and find out the truth, 54a
boldest painters cannot, 303b
Grecian chisel, 415a
noble dust of Alexander, 178b
river whose course we, 463b
the situation, 353a
Traceable to love of praise, 605b
Traced lives of good men, 411b
Traces, in the, lead 'em, 601a
winter's, 691a
Tracing of a portal, 906a
Tracings of eternal light, 394b
Track, around the ancient, 639a
facing on the single, 686b
horses' feet and the wheel, 588b
Trackless seas, 610a
way, as birds their, 566b
Track-mark of an ancient crime, 15a
Tract and sentimental stage, 927a
untrodden, for intellect, 669b
Trade, celebrity in politics or, 505a
commonly called the slave, 329b
dreadful, 192b
exercised his father's, 273b
follow far-fatiguing, 351b
free, in ideas, 710a
free, is not a principle, 512a
free, one of the greatest blessings, 491b
half a, and half an art, 794a
heel of the north-east, 815a
homely slighted shepherd's, 248b
how is your, Aquarius, 972b
in the luxuries of life, 642b
instrument of, and commerce, 666b
Irish poets learn your, 828a
literature as a, 424b
love the little, 67a
nothing but to, with them, 370b

Trade of a prude, 497b
of critic most degraded, 680a
of lying, 52b
of using words, 752b
serve his time to every, 452a
those who drive a, 751a
two of a, never agree, 7a, 638b
Trades, critic most degraded of, 680a
except what, can give, 575a
signs indicative of, 445a
tradesmen and customers, 429a
ugliest of, 509b
Tradesman has taken to wearing it, 739b
must have patience, 329b
Tradesmen, becomes none but, 208b
bow ye, 683b
trades, and customers, 429a
Tradition, blind, 39b
bourgeois, of Victorian age, 973a
cannot be inherited, 943b
desert the, 501a
finally becomes holy, 726a
grows more venerable, 726a
history, and custom, 971a
wears a snowy beard, 527b
youth is their oldest, 769a
Traffic, green, light, 956b
of Jacob's ladder, 790b
present-day, conditions, 882b
strange how it collects, 753a
Trafficked for strange webs, 701b
Tragedies finished by a death, 458a
inferior to true, 830b
two, in this world, 768b
Tragedy can afford to be sincere, 830b
comedy through my pages, 706b
commonplace people dislike, 896a
death is always a, 779a
fate has written a, 877a
gorgeous, 246a
I will write you a, 974b
life untouched by, 797b
of a man who has found himself out, 792b
of love is indifference, 875b
of the age, 840b
play is the, man, 544b
there is his, 784a
this I call, 474a
to be out of society, 769a
to those that feel, 350a
Tragedye, go litel myn, 79a
Tragic, bright, thing, 648a
house with nobody in it, 671b
in, life no villain need be, 639a
muse first trod the stage, 313a
years, erect beneath the, 774a
Trail a-winding, 952a
held true, 815a
hit the dusty, 901b
neither will go from the, 815b
of the book, 756b
of the serpent, 441a
Trailing clouds of glory, 408b
garments of the night, 520b
in cool stream thy fingers, 621a
Train, caught the, she said she would, 754a
filled the temple, 1045b
for ill and not for good, 785b
I wouldn't take, 962b
Train, jumps into, after it has started, 807a
knitting the loose, 248a
love a, 178a
me not with thy note, 129a
of stars, 742a
of unforeseen circumstances, 371a
shaves and takes a, 984b
something sensational to read in the, 769a
starry, 256a
starve the numerous, 289a
up a child, 1040b
waiting for that delusive, 625b
who follows in His, 445b
world and her, were hurled, 272a
Train-attendant, nor for a, 391a
Train'd in exercise and art, 22b
Training is everything, 678a
live and thrive without, 560a
makes men good, 27a
muscular, of a philosopher, 64b
musical, a potent instrument, 24a
prize fighters out of, 801a
wonderful, for girls, 957a
Training-school for making first-class men, 611a
Trains, ever' time de, pass, 988b
roaring o' the, 859b
trolley that meets all the, 894a
Trait, unhappy poverty has no worse, 62b
Traitor, brazen forehead of every, 662a
Caesar hated the, 53a
hated a, 279a
loves His, well, 704b
wine's a, not to trust, 758a
Traitorous thieves, 84a
Traitorously corrupted the youth, 125b
Traitors, doubts are, 183b
fears do make us, 198b
hate, and treason love, 279a
will escape detection, 860a
Trammel up the consequence, 195b
Trammels of the world, 434a
Tramp alone from wakin'-time to doss, 896a
tramp tramp the boys, 613a
Trample an empire down, 730a
bad laws under their feet, 562b
light doth, on my days, 272a
on the rights of others, 538a
rights I, under foot, 662a
Trampled and beaten, 523b
requires to be, 653a
Trampling on the feelings, 978b
out the vintage, 597b
Tramplings of three conquests, 241b
Trances, all my days are, 544a
Tranquil and steady dedication, 986b
lead a, life, 67a
mind, 66b
mind, farewell the, 188b
solitude, I love, 468b
spirit, 215a
Tranquillity, after noise, 667a
chaos remembered in, 971b
emotion recollected in, 406a
frigid, 336b
insure domestic, 376a
religion is powerless to bestow, 508a
Tranquillity thou better name, 423a
Transatlantic commentator, 493a
Transcend our own convictions, 709b
Transcendent capacity for taking trouble, 476a
Transcribed, better remembered than what is, 337a
word for word, 49a
Transcription, harmonic, 954a
Transfer of property, 974a
to those we mistrusted, 22b
Transference of bones, 942b
Transfigures the wretched, 497a
you and me, 597b
Transfiguring, sweetening and, power, 728b
Transform ourselves into beasts, 188a
shatter and, us, 728b
Transform'd into a strumpet's fool, 200a
Transformed to devils, 74a
Transforms old print, 364a
strength into right, 344a
Transgress, for piece of bread man will, 1041b
Transgressing, kept the law by, 251a
Transgression, lay not, 147b
where no law is no, 1059b
Transgressor, reprobation brought upon, 20a
Transgressors, way of, is hard, 1039a
Transient chaste as morning dew, 281a
feeling is quick and, 570b
fragrance, flowers of, 336b
most, of passions, 765b
opportunity, 378b
sorrows simple wiles, 409a
triumphs of might are, 667b
Transition, what seems so is, 523a
Transitoriness of all things, 514b
Transitory nature of buttons, 707b
Translated from despotism to liberty, 374a
into whose language his can be, 501a
thou art, 142a
Translating it into all tongues, 97b
Translation is at best an echo, 500b
is no translation, 857a
mistake in the, 294a
no literal, can be just, 313b
Translucent, cool, wave, 248a
Translunary, brave, things, 122b
Transmit name to posterity, 446a
the Preludes, 943a
Transmitted effluence can not die, 468b
Transmitter of a foolish face, 327a
Transom of a merchant brig, 505a
Transparent, walk, 441a
Transport, from the, you look damn well, 762b
Transportation, history of, 950b
Transports of a British muse, 290b
Tranter Reuben, 705a
Trap, cannot lay a, for it, 650b
moment before it's ripe, 386b
Trapeze, flying, 700b
Trappings and the suits of woe, 170b
external, 709a

Traps gins and pitfalls, 564b
Trash, money is, 214b
who steals my purse steals, 188a
Travail, labor for my, 181a
Travaileth in pain together, 1060a
Travaille, myn be the, 80b
Travel along with a friend and a song, 893a
by land or by water, 297a
from Dan to Beersheba, 346b
hopefully is better, 749b
if I should ever, 962a
in distant lands, 739a
is a part of education, 120b
not to go anywhere but to go, 749a
on life's common way, 407b
ought to soften prejudices, 637a
pleasure of, 739a
road we must, 532b
that of old, 226b
the open road, 609a
tired with labor of far, 35a
with velocity, 19b
without my diary, 769a
Traveled a good deal in Concord, 589a
a short while towards the sun, 995a
for more 'n a day, 852a
took the one less, by, 879b
Traveler came by silently, 386a
curious, from Lima, 493a
from an antique land, 465a
from New Zealand, 492b
from whose bourn no, returns, 174b
has a right to relate, 370a
like myself, 493a
now spurs the lated, 197b
sorrowful, 353a
swiftest, 589b
Travelers, mariners, magazines of myth, 893b
must be content, 160a
Traveleth, he that, into a country, 120b
Traveling all the same pace, 533b
expense and fatigue of, 107b
flake of snow, 647b
so it is in, 342a
use of, 338b
Travell, thought the, long, 114b
Travell'd in the realms of gold, 477a
life's dull round, 341b
Trav-el-lerr, guide the, his way, 676a
Travel's sake, travel for, 749a
Travels, contemplation of, 162b
fastest who travels alone, 588a
he who, with another, 589b
in a strait so narrow, 182a
motives of our, 65b
ranged like him that, 206b
the fastest, 819b
the world over, 756b
time, in divers paces, 162a
Traverse may the poorest take, 647a
Tray Blanch and Sweetheart, 192b
poor dog, 432b
Trays, cheap tin, 896b
Treacherous bait, 158a
brittle, bright streets, 968b
stab, 773a
Treachery and ruinous disorders, 190b
friend without, 660a
Treachery, loved, 279a
Treach'rous inclination, 391b
Treacle, fly that sips, is lost, 308b
Tread a way none trod before, 825a
all that, the globe, 470b
another's heel, 178a
beneath our feet, 523b
but I with mournful, 610a
close behind him, 422a
ever so airy a, 554a
in air, 5a
in the footsteps, 333b
lightly she is near, 767a
long way I must, alone, 470b
on another year, 688b
on classic ground, 298b
on my dreams, 825b
rush in and fear to, 801b
safely into the unknown, 881b
shore where he would, 126b
upon my patience, 149b
where angels fear to, 312a
who would, again the scene, 413a
Treading on my tail, 657a
Treads alone some banquet-hall, 440a
Caesar, the deck, 51a
on heels of spring, 39b
on high, 263a
on it so light, 131a
primrose path of dalliance, 171b
Treason against the United States, 376a
and a stratagem, 473b
bloody, flourish'd, 168b
Caesar loved the, 53a
can peep, 178a
commit, nor be outlawed, 110b
confess to, murder arson, 811a
convicted of, 376a
doth never prosper, 48a
gunpowder, and plot, 1000a
has done his worst, 197b
hate traitors and, love, 279a
if this be, 368b
last temptation is greatest, 944b
love grows bitter with, 693a
never committed, 86b
to go with the drift, 879a
trusted like fox, 151b
Treasonous malice, 197a
Treasons, fit for, stratagems spoils, 147a, 473b
Treasure, a witty woman is a, 639b
found a, 1066a
gold and, 346b
hazel-switch for discovery of, 823b
men call, 601b
miser's, 247b
precious, of eyesight, 134b
preserve it as your chiefest, 848a
purest, mortal times, 138a
rich the, 280a
shalt have, in heaven, 1053b
squandering of my country's, 561b
what a, hadst thou, 174a
where your, is, 1051b
without stealth, 110a
Treasured, embalmed and, 250b
Treasures, bee's collected, sweet, 350a
fetched my sea-born, 503a
Treasures, hath he not always, friends, 423b
human heart has hidden, 586b
in heaven, 1051b
lay not up, 1051a
learn the extent of your, 699a
moths will not corrupt, 960a
rich in, of her own, 278b
three, love light and thoughts, 423b
up a wrong, 457a
Treat a thing as dogs do the Nile, 48b
friend as if he might become enemy, 44b
gives a child a, 896a
great men as lunatics, 48a
if met where any bar is, 706a
politics and morality apart, 700a
poor wretch with a bottle, 293a
subject they, best, 723b
Treated with special kindness, 932a
Treaties, life of most great, 812a
Treatise, at a dismal, rouse, 199b
of natural education, 344b
on geometry, 405a
Treatment, humane, may raise up one, 617b
one, may serve for all, 495a
use, to help sick, 21b
Treats, death, us all alike, 680a
Treaty, disposed by conquest or, 25a
serves for ten or twenty years, 811b
Treble, childish, 161b
double and, reason, 596b
that million, 230b
Tree, almond, shall flourish, 1043b
ancestral, 534b, 805a
appearing above the snow, 369b
as leaves grow on the, 824a
at my window, 881a
becomes the greenest oak, 853a
bespangling herb and, 231a
billboard lovely as a, 989b
birds still hopping on the, 750a
by a river, 685a
calico, 581a
climb the, our Lord to see, 1000b
crumpetty, 581b
defence of our Liberty, 370a
dies plant another, 334a
do these things in a green, 105b
does not plant, for himself, 651a
fair limbs of the, 694b
flame of the maple, 928b
for one that makes a, 733b
forbidden, 251b
friendship a sheltering, 425a
gathers fruit from every, 780b
gave me of the, 258b
give me my hollow, 320a
green bay, 1034a
greenwood, 160a
heard of the sugar-plum, 747a
I shall be like that, 297a
knock on a, 788b
known by his fruit, 1052b
lone sky-pointing, 622b
mahogany, 563b
middle, and highest, 255a
never loved a, or flower, 441a
north side of a, 968a
of deepest root, 371b

Tree of diabolical knowledge, 380b
of knowledge, 1021b
of liberty must be refreshed, 374a
of liberty only grows, 384a
of life, 1021b, 1022a
of life the middle tree, 255a
only God can make a, 936b
part of a living, 968a
peach from the, 386a
planted by rivers of water, 1032a
planted by the waters, 1048a
poem lovely as a, 936a
rise to the top of the, 682a
shadow of a, 717b
shady cypress, 649b
shake the, of life itself, 846a
she gave me of the, 1022a
singing in the amfalula, 747b
slow deep, 968b
spare that, 498b
starry, eternity, 708b
still our, is there, 622b
thou the, and I the flower, 683b
too happy happy, 478a
'twas on a, they slew Him, 717a
under the greenwood, 491a
vine and fig, 1067a
where is a common, 936a
which did not know the love, 267b
will be monument enough, 886b
Tree's inclined, as twig is bent, 314a
Trees, all the, are brown, 599a
all the, are green, 598b
among the gusty, 909b
and fields tell me nothing, 316b
and flowers and watercraft, 611b
and men and grass, 605a
and mountain-tops, 210b
and plants, ties us to, 98b
Arabian, 190b
are brown, 988a
beneath the, 409a
green gits back in the, 745b
grow and hills tower, 939b
he plants, to benefit, 31a
high in tufted, 245a
in their blooming, 781a
like leaves on, 4b
loftiest, fall and perish, 19a
lopped and cut grow again, 54a
loveliest of, the cherry, 785a
maddens me, 942a
men as, walking, 1056a
more, and larger blown down, 603a
most shy and ladylike of, 600a
my books, 161b
New England, 979a
of the Lord full of sap, 1036b
old, hats coats and things, 953a
old, used to people, 979b
on either hand, 750b
quiet, 890b
rest under shade of the, 979b
root of the, 1056b
seemed more resigned, 885b
seventeen, from the zoo, 985a
she can be silent as the, 841a
tall ancestral, 469b
that grow so fair, 820b
that would march, 903b
thin, in a city square, 875a
tongues in, 159b
Trees uptorn darkness and worms, 477b
walk'd among the ancient, 386b
walking with the, 891a
wonder about the, 880a
you lover of, 568b
Tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre, 608a
three-toed, 854a
Treetops, whispering, 796a
Trelawny, shall, die, 509a
Tremble, angels, while they gaze, 349b
at the word of the Lord, 273b
blood that does not, 76b
for my country, 373b
keepers of the house shall, 1043b
let Sporus, 319a
like a guilty thing, 408b
made earth to, 1046a
made Olympus, 6a
my firm nerves shall never, 198a
sail-yards, 117a
to win the hand of woman, 514a
under her feet, 554a
Trembled underneath her banks, 166a
with fear at your frown, 597a
Trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere, 592a
Tremblers, boding, learn'd to trace, 356a
Trembles as he writes, 310b
in the breast, 413a
to a lily, 703b
Trembling cold in ghastly fears, 386a
from its birth, 649b
hope, repose in, 349b
hoping ling'ring, 312a
I smite the lyre, 974b
rejoice with, 1032a
seized with a rosy, 842b
tear stands, in her eye, 6a
Tremendous lie of sleep, 968b
object of creation, 357a
outsider, 953b
Tremulous beliefs agonized hopes, 838b
cadence slow, 622a
Trenchant blade Toledo trusty, 238b
Trencher-friends, 203b
Trencher-man, valiant, 157a
Trenches, dig deep, 204b
Trespassers, downtrod by many, 12b
Trespasses against duty, 359a
forgive us all our, 922b
Tresses, fair, ensnare, 312a
like the morn, 248a
long bright, 660b
withered cheek and, gray, 413a
Trewe as stiel, 78b
Trial by juries, 374b
democracy is on, 732a
fiery, through which we pass, 540a
for crimes against peace, 959b
future great national, 541b
of everything before arms, 32a
truth is the, of itself, 218b
Trials of abounding wealth, 763b
of life are nearly done, 699b
Triangles, encouraging, to break out, 866b
Triangular, oblong into the, 418b
person in square hole, 418a
Tribal lays, 817a
Tribe, abhorr'd that senseless, 296a
badge of our, 144a
cynic, 888b
highly respectable, 1005a
may his, increase, 448a
of fops, 190b
richer than all his, 190b
touchy, of poets, 41b
were God Almighty's gentlemen, 277a
Tribe's hands, feed out of your, 821b
Tribes of Israel, 281b
savage, pursue their game, 382b
that slumber in its bosom, 470b
two mighty, 459b
Tribune, Chicago responsible for Chicago, 941b
Tribute, bring my, to his grave, 414a
laid all nature under, 396b
not one cent for, 377b
of a sigh, 773b
passing, of a sigh, 349a
to whom tribute is due, 1060b
vain, of a smile, 413b
Tributes he pays to life, 976a
Trice, change in a, 692a
Trick, but get the, 677b
confidence, still running, 953b
little by little does the, 11a
Nick Machiavel had ne'er a, 104a, 239b
of English nation, 152b
of singularity, 165b
of truth, 892b
when in doubt win the, 302a
wins the, 704a
worth two, 150a
Tricked by the British into war, 861b
Tricking and stopping, 946b
Trickled through my head, 659a
Trick's, when the long, over, 896a
Tricks by sleight of hand, 298a
fantastic, before heaven, 184b
fox has many, 7b
hath strong imagination, 142b
his beams, 249b
in plain and simple faith, 168b
that are vain, 686b
ugly yahoo, 902b
vanity plays lurid, 772b
where be his tenures and, 178b
Trident and dolphins, 904a
flatter Neptune for his, 202b
Tried a little failed much, 753a
all the week to be good, 398b
can't drop it if I, 819a
Christian ideal not, 852a
friend I have valued and, 438b
hard to do the right, 689b
to live without him, 213a
to play Mozart, 955b
we have never, it, 984a
when he is, 1064a
without consent been only, 226a
Tries for great objects, 55b
no one knows till he, 46a
Trifle, at ev'ry, scorn to take offence, 311a
bluer, skies are a, 862b
careless, 194b
love can, with itself, 132a
of wives, 144b
think naught a, 305a
Trifles, dispense with, 180a
law is not concerned with, 1010a

Trifles light as air, 188b
make sum of human things, 376b
make the sum of life, 579b
make up the happiness, 650b
unconsidered, 208a
win us with honest, 194b
Trifling appointments, 514b
favors, not won by, 561a
or so mean, 442b
points, 436b
Trigger, draw the, at his death, 339a
Trills her thick-warbled notes, 259b
Trim array, 410a
dress'd in all his, 206b
gardens, 246a
in gallant, 350a
meadows, with daisies pied, 245a
reckoning, 151b
Trimmed in silence, 58b
Trimming, while the bonnet is, 687b
Trinity, blessed, 445b
House, 284b
Trio, great historic, 920b
Trip and fall, tho' he, 551a
come and, it as you go, 245a
our fearful, is done, 610a
pleasure, up to the pole, 707a
slip for an eight cent fare, 645a
time to enjoy a European, 828b
words, about him, 250a
Triple pillar of the world, 200a
steel, 254a
ways to take, 815a
Tripoli, shores of, 1004b
Tripped the light fantastic, 799a
Tripping where the bright streams play, 636a
Trippingly on the tongue, 175a
Trips down the street, 955a
on the green, 484b
trochee, 423b
Trissotin, half Mithridates half, 493b
Triton blow his wreathed horn, 410a
of the minnows, 202a
Triumph and defeat, 525b
few men ever know, 987b
in redeeming love, 383a
learning's, 335b
meet with, and disaster, 820b
more glorious the, 370b
of hope over experience, 340b
of principles, 771b
of the skies, 334b
over all mischance, 126b
over gravitation, 728a
past the grand stand in sweeping, 511b
pedestaled in, 573b
pursue the, 318a
ride in, over mischance, 126b
what, hark what pain, 621a
without glory, 243a
wrong would, 575b
Triumphal arch that fill'st the sky, 433a
arches, 312b
Triumphant, bound with, sea, 139a
condescension, 973a
death his dart shook, 258b
defeats more, than victories, 98a
in this faith I live, 844b
joyful and, 1009b
Triumphant o'er our fears, 523a
Triumph'd, Jehovah has, 440b
Triumphed, we have, 705a
Triumphing, joy and love, 254b
over death and chance, 249b
over the kings and aces, 958a
Triumphs, conquests glories, spoils, 167b
of might are transient, 667b
philosophy, over past evils, 264b
raise your joys and, high, 334a
win glorious, 778b
Trivial fond records, 173a
occurrences, 878a
people should muse, 931a
personalities decomposing, 923a
poor and, rich and rare, 863a
round, 464a
skirmish fought near Marathon, 972b
their differences are, 339b
things, contests rise from, 312a
things, worry over, 914a
Trochee trips, 423b
Trod by rocky ledge, 795b
down to the pit have, 890a
gladly into the night, 881b
nearer to God's altar, 263a
on shoe of leather, 104a
through life before, 413a
tragic muse first, the stage, 313a
upon eggs, 224a
upon neat's leather, 166a
Trodden, crushed or, 120a
gold, 253a
out, little fire quickly, 127a
paths of men, 467b
the winepress, 1047b
Troilus mounted Troyan walls, 146b
Trolley, Toonerville, 894a
Trollope, Anthony, 744a
Troop and muster and assail, 963a
farewell the plumed, 189a
Troops hoist the colors, 907b
led by the Czar, 1005a
of error, 240a
of solemn people, 972b
put myself at head of my, 399b
Trope, out there flew a, 238a
Trophies, all their, pass away, 699b
among her cloudy, 483a
and dead things, 226a
by blood-stained steel, 375a
gold nails to hang, on, 600a
raise, to thee, 266b
unto enemies of truth, 240a
Tropic, try, for your balm, 971a
under the, is our language, 242a
Tropics, pass both, 213b
zones and meridian lines, 659b
Trot all day, 331a
half the time, sideaways, 989b
Troth, break my, 132a
time trieth, 94a
Trots, time, 162a
Troubl'd mind, tumors of a, 12b
Trouble, a trouble is a, 914a
capacity for taking, 334a, 476a
comforting thought in time of, 895a
concerns the sky, 51a
deaf heaven, 205a
deliver him in time of, 1034a
did not borrow, 589a
double toil and, 198a
enough in his own mind, 264a
enough of its own, 754a
Trouble, forget things that, us now, 661b
full of, 1030b
greatest, of my life, 596a
here where all, seems riot, 693b
is what you make it, 829b
kindness in another's, 661b
love made, 804b
making the others, 269b
man is born unto, 1030a
mine were of, 787a
more, than he is worth, 766b
of liking them, 428a
our days begin with, 1000b
out of King Charles's head, 579a
possessors of genius into, 672a
present help in, 1034b
progress is, and care, 378a
ready when, came, 787a
remedy for every, 30a
running any country, 895a
somewhat late to, 661b
supreme capacity for taking, 672a
the seas with oars, 36b
those who borrow, 904a
'tis my presence that, ye, 125a
to find the right thing to say, 764a
toil and, of acquiring, 352a
useful, of the rain, 554b
war is toil and, 280a
weighty with nothing but, 911b
wherever there's Kellys, 734b
why this toil and, 403b
wine to drown, in, 805a
with his wife, 763b
world of, and time, 573b
your, is their trouble, 940a
Troubled fountain, 130b
I am, 940a
laughter of time, 913a
let not your heart be, 1058b
meteor to the, air, 252b
mind be stranger to thee, 232a
my mind is, 182a
my relations, at me, 273a
no more was by it, 564a
sea of the mind, 479a
the captain's mind, 714b
the gold gateways, 790a
to see my wife forced, 284b
waters, fish in, 292b
with thick-coming fancies, 199a
women is like a fountain, 130b
Trouble's a ton, 829b
sure, 786b
Troubles, arms against a sea of, 174b
come never too late, 509b
have fun in spite of his, 894b
losses anxieties, 702a
of our proud angry dust, 786b
pack up your, 906b
peck of, 104b
put all your, there, 888b
written, of the brain, 199a
Troublesome disguises, putting off, 256a
how, is day, 449b
insects of the hour, 361b
nothing more, than thinking, 698a
ways to dishonor it, 677b
women are, 261b
work extremely, 61a
Troublest, thou, me, 128a
Troubling of a star, 790a

Troubling, wicked cease from, 1030a
Troublous sights and sounds, 833b
world, part in this, 127a
Trousers, bottoms of my, rolled, 943a
never wear your best, 642a
steam-engine in, 419a
white flannel, 943a
Trout, build the, a crystal stair, 892b
caught with tickling, 165a
in the milk, 589a
stipple upon, that swim, 724a
Trouthe is hyeste thyng, 82a
thee shal delivere, 82b
Trouts bite best on the Sabbath, 791b
Trowel, laid on with a, 159a
Troy, another, for her to burn, 825b
fir'd another, 280b
Grecians sacked, 123b
half, burnt, 152a
heard, doubted, 459a
imperial towers of, 312b
laid old, in ashes, 289b
ringing plains of windy, 548a
tale of, divine, 246a
Troyan walls, 146b
Troy's proud glories, 4a
redoubt, 893b
Truant disposition, 170b
every, knew, 356a
play, at his tales, 132b
Truce between virtue and vice, 590b
or parley, 870b
to navigation, 682b
with Adam-zad, 816b
with rosy frailties, 640a
Trudg'd along unknowing, 281a
Trudgin' my weary way, 731b
True, ah love let us be, 622a
Amphitryon, 270b
and false, idea of what is, 281b
and honorable recompense, 297b
and honorable wife, 167a
and righteous altogether, 1033a
apothecary, 138a
as fate, 53a
as flesh and blood, 133a
as I live, 214a
as taxes is, 579a
as the dial to the sun, 239b
as the needle to the pole, 239b
as the stars above, 1003b
as turnips is, 579a
battled for the, the just, 552b
be, while there yet is time, 890a
beginning of our end, 142b
best cannot go quite, 338b
bewildered as to which may be, 514a
birth, revolts from, 136a
blue Presbyterian, 238a
business precept, 577b
child should always say what's, 750a
children and fooles speake, 93a
Christian every inch, 104a
considered by people equally, 369a
courage consists in fear, 290a
critic dwell upon excellencies, 300b
dare to be, 232b
discoverers among them, 333b
True disputants like true sportsmen, 321b
distinguish, from false, 281b
Douglas tender and, 635b
dull minds, 446a
ease in writing, 311a
easy to be, 287b
faith and ready hands, 597b
friend that's, 390b
friends, advanced, 620b
friends appear less mov'd, 42a
friendship needs none, 203a
friendship's laws, 6b
genius kindles, 318b
genius, spites do not harm, 725b
goddess in her walk, 36b
good men and, 158a
greatness to have frailty, 119b
guid to be honest and, 394b
hair divides the false and, 532b
happiness is of retired nature, 300a
hear your words and make them, 754a
hearts lie wither'd, 439a
hope is swift, 128b
how, 803a
I have married her, 186a
I would be, 926a
if we are, to plan, 647a
illusory from the, 955b
in and for itself, 402a
industrious friend, 149a
is not sure nor can be, 595b
it is most, 221b
joy in life, 765a
judgments of the Lord are, 542a
kept him falsely, 555a
labourer, 161b
last after the, be dead, 214b
lords or kings of earth, 606a
love is like ghosts, 265a
love is never blind, 630a
love know from another one, 177b
love never did run smooth, 141a
love sits him down, 1004b
loved too, to keep a friend, 520a
lovers admire naked beauties, 460b
lovers are such as I am, 164b
lovers, between, 984a
lovers into strange capers, 160a
love's hand, 138a
love's the gift, 413b
male never yet walked, 930a
no man can be, to himself, 559b
nobility exempt from fear, 125b
nobility's, badge, 129b
not too good to be, 293a
nothing, but Heaven, 440a
of a shopkeeper, 345a
of most we leave behind, 595b
one religion, as another, 224a
original native of America, 331b
pathos and sublime, 393a
patriots all, 304b
poem, ought to be a, 250a
proves the substance, 311b
revolts from, birth, 136a
right praise and, perfection, 147a
science and study of man, 316b
security in social solidarity, 618a
servant's title, 526b
simple modest manly, 602a
so thick it cannot be, 973b
sons of mighty resolutions, 238b
True sorrow makes a silence, 970a
soul so warm and, 437b
speak, right wrong, 554a
strange but, 460a
sure they are, 208b
test of civilization, 340b
that which was prov'd, 239b
the blushful Hippocrene, 481a
think what is, 633b
Thomas lay on Huntlie Bank, 1012b
'tis, 'tis pity he is mad, 173b
to boasted race or clan, 888b
to his Molly, 377a
to his wife, 294a
to kindred points, 412a
to thine own self be, 171b
trusty dusky vivid, 752a
until my dreams all come, 952a
use of speech, 286b
virginity, power o'er, 247b
way to be deceived, 265b
well of, wit is truth, 639b
what people say of us is, 822b
whatsoever things are, 1063a
when you met her, 215b
wit is nature to advantage, 310b
woman tells you, 309b
wood of yew wood, 782a
worship, every one's, 23b
zeal and false, 324b
True-blue professor of literature, 932a
True-born, banish'd a, Englishman, 138b
stern, Englishman, 138b
True-fix'd and resting quality, 167b
True-hearted soldier, 499a
True-love hath my heart, 115b
Truer, faith is, than doubt, 685b
friendship's a little, 862b
than if they happened, 983b
Truest, man's, monument, 712a
mirror, 403a
nobility, 106b
valour to dare to live, 14b
Truism, mill of a, 501a
Truly great, think continually of, 995a
great who are truly good, 117b
honest man, here lies a, 264a
Trump at the last, 1062a
farewell the shrill, 189a
tell the truth or, 677b
Trumpet, blow the, to arms, 370a
give an uncertain sound, 1061b
hear the rattling, thunder, 587a
heard on high, 278b
heart moved more than with, 116a
of a child of Rome, 694b
of the morn, 170a
of time, 960b
pride his own, 181b
shall sound, 1062a
shifted his, 358a
sound of the, 1026a
sound the, 291a
sounds from hid battlements, 790a
sounds signal of danger, 463a
world may sound no, 1006a
Trumpet's loud clangour, 278b
Trumpets, angel, blow, 250a
blow your, angels, 217b
never a blare of, 809a
noise of, 867a

Trumpets, snarling, 'gan to chide, 480b
sounded for him, 274b
thunderstorm or blare of, 882b
Trumpet-tongued angels, 195b
Trumps, if dirt was, 430b
Truncheon, marshal's, 184a
Trunk, hide it in your, 890a
so large a, before, 848a
spouts out a sea at his, 257a
Trunkless legs of stone, 465a
Trunks of men, 146a
Trust a friend who deserts you, 10b
a little, that when we die, 666a
all power is a, 511a
at the end of Indian June, 813a
becomes trustworthy as you, 449a
built an absolute, 194b
empire is power in, 277a
faintly, the larger hope, 552b
gentle Kate, 150a
government is a, 433b
in all things high, 551a
in God, 418b
in God and do the right, 582a
in God is our, 436a
in his cussedness, 698b
love all, a few, 182b
loyal to a, 763a
man on his oath, 203a
man to make him trustworthy, 839b
nation's, 471b
never, advice of man, 11b
no agent, 157b
no friends, 12b
no future, 521a
not a man's words, 500b
not him with your secrets, 372b
not one night's ice, 234a
not the heart of that man, 474b
not your daughters' minds, 186a
office of more, 105a
old friends best to, 119a
on and think tomorrow will repay, 276a
our happiness, 434a
political magistracy is a, 361b
public office is public, 293a
put not your, in money, 536a
put not your, in princes, 1038a
put not your, in vinegar, 747b
put your, in God, 434a
sacred, twice confided, 333b
safe and sound your, is, 307a
some later day, 38b
soothed by an unfaltering, 470b
take you on, for beer, 760a
that all is best, 583a
that man in nothing, 346a
they that put their, in him, 1032b, 1065b
those who, me, 926a
thou thy love, 606a
to common fame, 504b
to him armed with primer, 435b
voter exercises a public, 689a
who can, her, 863a
Wordsworth's, 695b
Trusted a secret to a woman, 55a
in one bottom, 143a
let no such man be, 147a
like fox, 151b
should be, least, 8b
to thy billows, 455a
vanity of having been, 324a
was ever poet so, 341a
Trustee held to something stricter, 849b
Trustees, officers of government are, 433b
Trustest in staff of broken reed, 119a, 1046b
Trusteth in his riches, 1039a
Trustful birds have built their nests, 721a
Trusting, calls, universal benevolence, 355a
in Him who can go with me, 539a
till faith move mountains, 573a
Trusts her, foolish the man who, 37a
his ears, 18b
in tameness of a wolf, 192b
offices as public, 442a
public, lodged in hands, 293a
Trustworthy, becomes, as you trust it, 449a
no counsel is more, 84b
noble, nor consistent, 832a
none believe speeches, 35b
way to make a man, 839b
Trusty drouthy cronie, 393b
dusky vivid true, 752a
in his deeds, 59a
Truth about her age, 851a
all we shall know for, 826a
all-conquering, 395a
and his great soul, 573b
and intellect, 76b
and rapture of man, 896a
and soberness, 1059b
another way to, 897b
be in the field, 251a
beauty adventure art peace, 797a
beauty, and love are one, 721b
beauty and, tho' never found, 708b
beauty is, 482b
beauty must be, 478a
being truth tell it, 89b
between us two forevermore, 505b
bitter barren, 606b
born to inquire after, 100a
bright countenance of, 250a
bring, to light, 131b
brings increase to her, 343b
cannon-balls may aid the, 584a
carp of, 173a
cause of, 257a
communicated by deeds of, 642b
communication of, 423b
crushed to earth, 471b
deeds of, 642b
depository of, 272b
dignity of, 218b
discovered in arts, 908b
divorcing themselves from, 476a
doubt, to be a liar, 173b
doubted, in blue, 995b
emblem of, overflowing, 450a
enemies of, 240a
entails ruin, 16a
even when he speaks the, 10b
every gaudy color a bit of, 995b
evidence of, 433b
fiction carries, in solution, 565b
fiction lags after, 359b
find effective and undeniable existence, 773b
find out, by history, 54a
fond of, 326a
Truth forever on the scaffold, 599b
found, in all but one, 140a
from his lips, 356a
given me the, 928b
good and, to borrow, 507a
great is, 496b
great is, and shall prevail, 748b
great is the, and mighty, 1065a
great ocean of, 288a
harsh as, 517a
has lasted a million years, 888b
has most strength, 16b
has not privilege, 101a
has such a face, 278b
has such a mien, 278b
hath quiet breast, 138a
his, proclaim, 277a
honor and, and manhood, 888b
I cannot tell how, may be, 413b
I thought needed to be told, 542a
ill-timed, 712b
impossible to be soiled, 72b
in every shepherd's tongue, 110b
in groves of Academe, 41b
in masquerade, 459b
in sorrow he learned this, 688b
in wine there is, 8b
intention of communicating, 424b
is always strange, 460a
is found when men are free, 919a
is great and shall prevail, 629b
is marching on, 597b
is on the march, 708a
is one forever absolute, 562b
is precious and divine, 239a
is still the light, 560b
is the best vindication, 541b
is the nursing mother, 559b
is the secret of eloquence, 617b
is the trial of itself, 218b
is truth, 185b, 892b
itself decays, 605a
justice is, in action, 512b
keep abreast of, 600a
keeps, from the people, 890a
kept thy, so pure of old, 251b
know, not only by reason, 272b
laid waste with weapon of, 981a
less remote from the, 373b
let's tell them the, 986b
lie which is half a, 556a
lies within a little compass, 303b
lips of, 440b
lost to love and, 819a
love, 326a
love of, 555b
love swears she is made of, 207b
made one laugh by speaking the, 875b
map of honour, loyalty, 125a
Mark Twain told the, mainly, 676b
mathematics possesses not only, 962a
may bear all lights, 323b, 383b
mercy and, are met, 1035b
miscall'd simplicity, 205b
Mohammed's, 543a
most valuable thing we have, 678b
mournful, 335b
naked, 134a
never hurts the teller, 574a

Truth never yet fell dead, 560a
no escaping into, 994a
no mask like open, 297b
no, or goodness dies, 475a
noonday light and, 587b
not so popular, 460a
nothing powerful as, 444a
nutritive or suggestive, 719a
obedient to command of, 614a
object of philosophy, 738a
of history, 628b
of imagination, 478a
of, thou art Son of God, 1053a
offend my sweet, 892b
on war's red techstone, 601b
one being law reason, 68a
one, is clear, 316b
opposeth no man's profit, 229a
or satisfaction of the intellect, 545a
patriot, 436b
peeps over the glass's edge, 570b
persons for whom, is poison, 932b
petrified, 674a
philosophy conformable to, 722a
possession of, 240a
possession of the, 283a
profession of, by each one, 643a
pure, cannot be assimilated, 617b
put to the worse, 251a
quench'd the open, 415a
rather than love than money, 590b
receives new, as an angel, 437a
regard for, 849b
ridicule is the test of, 323b
search after, 68a
see the, arrive, 996a
seeming, 145b
semblance of, 424b
serve her in the ranks of, 624b
severe, 350a
shadows and symbols into, 496a
shall be thy shield, 1036a
shall be thy warrant, 111a
shall ever come uppermost, 584a
shall make you free, 1058a
show of, 158b
simple, his utmost skill, 213a
sits upon the lips, 621b
snap like vixens at the, 935a
so absolutely good is, 574a
sole judge of, 317a
sometimes improbable, 460a
soul of, in things erroneous, 614b
speak a disagreeable, 372a
speak, and nothing but truth, 106a
speak, as much as I dare, 99b
speak the, 89b, 460a
speech is, 414a
spirit of, and of freedom, 641a
spread the, from pole to pole, 299a
stood on one side, 560a
stood up instead, 569b
strife of, with falsehood, 599b
suffers by heat of defenders, 288a
swear to the, of a song, 293b
sweet ornament, doth give, 205b
takes two to speak the, 588b
tell the, or trump, 677b
test of, 710a
Truth, there is no, in him, 1058a
this, at least we know, 846a
those blessed strains are telling, 584a
though I perish, is so, 595b
time will teach thee the, 109b
told with bad intent, 388a
took for, test of ridicule, 383b
trick of, 892b
unbidden, 977b
understand the, 1065b
unflattering, 771b
urge him with, 5b
using words to convey, 752b
vantage-ground of, 119b
verse of, or beauty, 845a
was felt by instinct, 573b
well fixed in the minds, 428a
well of true wit is, 639b
were he to tell the, 846b
whatever remains must be the, 781b
when in doubt tell the, 678b
where doubt there, is, 552b
where is the, we seek, 465b
which he apprehends, 897b
white, in simple nakedness, 554b
who speaks the, 599b
whole of, and knowledge, 701a
will come to light, 82b
will conquer, 83a
with gold she weighs, 321b
with him who sings, 551b
wither into the, 826a
within thy mind rehearse, 546b
write an unpleasant, 761a
write, on tablet of heart, 617a
yet friend to, 315a
you can keep your sterile, 740a
Truthful James, my name is, 687a
to be, is easy, 885b
Truthfulness, refining of the sense of, 885b
Truth-loving Persians, 972b
Truth's a dog must to kennel, 191a
ends thou aim'st at, 211b
sad ashes, 605a
Truths, abstract, are strong meat, 561a
all, are half-truths, 797b
are portions of the soul, 599b
bear all naked, 483a
customary fate of new, 634a
discovery of divine, 304a
doubts more cruel than, 270a
eternal, 735a, 920b
great, begin as blasphemies, 766a
hearts believe the, I tell, 351a
in and out of favor, 879b
instruments of darkness tells us, 194b
irrationally held, 634a
no whole, 797b
not for all men, 325a
old universal, 977a
precious as the, she reveals, 856a
principles the, the history, 582b
spring of capital, 857a
that wake, 408b
to be self-evident, 373a
verities and, of the heart, 977a
without world's believing, 373b
Try bravely again, 591b
end, the man, 153a
fair adventure, 148b
Try first thyself, 13a
no certainty until you, 15b
our fortunes, 153b
something, 918b
tempers of men, 57a
the whole cause, 656a
times that, men's souls, 370a
to please and please not, 974b
tropic for your balm, 971a
with all my might, 442b
Trying, gone on, 945a
instrument to perform upon, 788a
there's no use, 659a
to be Greek, 947a
to sit on two stools, 88a
Tryst so faithful, 864a
Trysted, the wish'd the, hour, 393b
Trysting day, named a, 493b
Tu, et, Brute, 167b
Tub, fling him out an empty, 294b
must stand upon its bottom, 274a
tale of a, 89a
three men in a, 1019a
Tubal Cain was a man of might, 584b
fashioned hand-flung spears, 584b
Tubes are twisted and dried, 814b
Tubing, lengths of piping or, 736b
Tuckahaw, twist 'em up a high, 1003b
Tucked, tail, in, 853b
Tucker, little Tommy, 1016a
Tuckt up she a-hunting goes, 231a
Tucson and Deadwood, 979a
Tuesday, christened on, 1018b
is to be the day, 284b
Tuesday's child, 1018b
Tuffer it goes with us, 594b
Tuffet, sat on a, 1018b
Tufted, high in, trees, 245a
Tug of war, 291a
Tugg'd with fortune, 197b
Tugs and moans, 971b
in a different way, 460a
Tuileries or the Escurial, 502b
Tulgey wood, whiffling through the, 657b
Tumble, another, 489a
barefooted and bareheaded, 898b
on heather, 416a
ready with every nod to, 128a
Tumbler, clean, and a corkscrew, 577a
pouter, and fantail, 530b
Tumbling, Jill came, after, 1016b
Tumor that ends by killing, 696b
Tumors of a troubl'd mind, 12b
Tumult and the shouting, 816a
in the clouds, 826a
of the soul, 411b
of thy mighty harmonies, 466a
stilled the rising, 808a
there was, in the city, 625a
Tumultuous privacy of storm, 503b
Tune, all the, that he could play, 1017b
dancers dancing in, 554a
earth if it be in, 600a
enough breath for the whole, 788a
incapable of a, 429b
instrument here at door, 217b
keep in, so long, 303a
loveliest, becomes vulgar, 739b
new piano's, 813a

Tune of flutes, 200b
out of, 89a
out of, and harsh, 175a
plays the same, 750a
sets the soul in, 274b
sweetly play'd in, 391b
voices keep, 269a, 438a
Tuned to poetry life's prose, 654a
Tuneful carol, worshiped in a, 979a
mute however, 431b
Tuneless, heroic lay is, 458a
Tunes, devil have all the good, 376b
frozen up in the morn, 369b
I shall loathe sweet, 692b
weight of cathedral, 647b
Tune-swept fiddlestring, 914b
Tu'nin' of de chillun in de bed, 859b
Turbans, white silken, 259b
Turbulence, dizzy, 408a
Turbulency, tale of terror their, tells, 546a
Turbulent of wit, 276b
Turf beneath their feet, 433a
grass-green, 177b
green be thy, above thee, 462b
of fresh earth, 243b
oft on the dappled, 407b
that wraps their clay, 351b
Turk, bear like the, 318b
French or, or Proosian, 682b
little, or Japanee, 750b
out-paramoured the, 192a
work as hard as a, 1000a
Turkey in the straw, 1003b
it was a, 578a
much more respectable, 331b
taught, all he knew of French, 821b
Turkman's rest, 460b
Turk's galley, 271a
Turks becoming somewhat sad, 713a
he fought with, 749a
Turn and fight another day, 69a
and turn about, 596a
away no more, 386b
back just at the goal, 45a
backward O time, 654b
but a stone, 790b
delight into sacrifice, 232b
each thing his, does hold, 231a
'em loose into world, 107a
every stone, 18a
forth her silver lining, 247a
gay, thy rapture move, 311a
her out of doors, 1013b
her out of the garden, 341a
his merry note, 160a
hope to, again, 944a
keep and pass and, again, 506b
my clouds about, 879a
my ravish'd eyes, 298b
not pale beloved snail, 657a
one good, deserves another, 51b
one's back on men, 782b
out a sang, 391a
out more ale, 668a
out your toes, 658a
over a new leaf, 107b
over half a library, 341a
sweep and, and fly, 813a
the dark cloud inside out, 865a
thine eyes, 336a
thy face towards the temple, 1070a
thy wheel, 191a
Turn to cause of policy, 154a
to him the other also, 1051a
to pleasure, 326b
turn my wheel, 525b
up the lights, 802b
wheresoe'er I may, 408a
worm will, 107a
you out, 817b
your face to the great west, 562a
your hand to, 106a
Turne, one good, asketh another, 93b
Turn'd by a gentle fire, 280b
to clay, 179a
Turned by men's opinions, 54a
down one little street, 928a
everything, upside down, 72a
golden locks to silver, 116a
having once, round, 422a
her little head aside, 1014a
his back, 575b
his shaft, 3a
into a sort of clock, 633b
loose in society, 715b
out of the road at mid-day, 70b
up ace, 204a
Turning, anything, up, 579a
everything upside-down, 955b
long road knows no, 15a
o' the tide, 154b, 759a
of the cat, 120b
poetry not, loose emotion, 943b
points of lives, 878a
shadow of, 1064a
tide, faithful as the, 864a
to gold all it touches, 638b
to the rising sun, 56a
toward childish treble, 161b
wheel, wherever there's a, 996b
Turnings, long lane that knows no, 570a
Turnip, Mr. Finney had a, 1004b
rather a, than a father, 338b
Turnips, man who, cries, 338a
true as, 579a
Turnpike bar, 485b
Turns again home, 557a
and turns to say good-by, 651b
climber-upward, his face, 167a
his back unto the ladder, 167a
his prow and runs, 831a
middle class, the scale, 26b
no more his head, 422a
over your papers, 372b
remind man of good, 27b
swords in our entrails, 169a
the giddy wheel around, 352b
them to shapes, 142b
thinks world, round, 130b
time goes by, 118a
virtue itself, vice, 136a
Turpentine, pill of, 284b
Turpin, bold, 576b
Turret, sultan's, 531a
Turtle, clever of the, 990a
lives 'twixt plated decks, 990a
love of the, 455b
voice of the, is heard, 1044a
Turtles, thoughts of a turtle are, 508b
Tush fear boys with bugs, 130a
Tut tut child, 657a
Tu-who, tu-whit, 134a
Tuxedo girl, 828a
Twa, lost but ane I've, behin', 394a
sisters sat in a bour, 1012b
Twain, Mark, 674a
Twain, never the, shall meet, 814a
we, shall share, 928a
Twangling instruments, 209b
Tweedledee, 658a
Tweedledum and, 323a
Twelve, at, I felt immense, 829a
baskets full, 1053a
between, and one, 759a
good men in a box, 435b
good rules, 356b
honest men, 306a
I was only, years old, 911a
in, found truth, 140a
in, thousand none, 140a
miles from a lemon, 419a
ounces of paper and ink, 956b
sworn, 184a
Twelvemonth's length, 393a
Twenties, once the, have been passed, 594a
Twentieth century, party will make the, 498b
century, people of the early, 831b
spring, give back my, 535a
Twenty ballads stuck about wall, 236a
bookes clad in blak or reed, 79b
centuries after, 737a
handsome at, 234a
illustrious families, 63a
long as, days are now, 406b
love-sick maidens we, 683a
of their swords, 135b
pound a year, 232b
pound good if delivered, 580b
pounds, annual income, 579a
Sheridan, miles away, 625b
strength of, men, 137b
sweet and, 164a
thousand Cornish men, 509a
times was Peter feared, 404a
to that, add a hundred, 230b
we're, tonight, 535a
will not come again, 785b
years a youth, 816a
years of innocuous desuetude, 689a
Twenty-eight, February hath but, 96a
Twenty-fifth hour, 777b
Twenty-five, ages of, and forty, 744a
years of married life, 851a
years of one's life, 500b
Twenty-nine is the worth of thee, 1012a
leap year gives it, 96a
or thirty at the most, 768b
she had a long, 768b
when there are pink shades, 768b
Twenty-one, confidence of, 339b
days when I was, 564b
minor pants for, 320a
Twenty-seven, faded woman of, 974b
millions mostly fools, 476a
Twice as muckle 's a' that, 394a
as natural, 659a
bless'd, 146a
done salutation, 128b
five miles of fertile ground, 420b
gives quickly gives, 106b
old man is, a child, 174a
or thrice had I loved thee, 216a
perish, 880b

Twice, public seldom forgive, 372b
runs, his race, 52a
sacred trust, confided, 333b
serpent sting, 145b
ten thousand caverns, 478a
to enjoy one's past is to live, 52a
tricked by the British, 861b
two be not four, 594b
what is, read, 337a
Twice-told tale, 6b, 148a
Twig, just as the, is bent, 314a
Twilight a timid fawn, 839b
and evening bell, 557a
dawn, watching in the, 980b
disastrous, 253a
eyes as stars of, fair, 409a
fades away, 525a
fantasies, 467b
gray in sober livery, 255b
hour of breath, 833b
hour, told the, 753b
live in the gray, 778b
of the dawn, 831b
of the kings, 799b
of things that began, 694b
pilots of the purple, 548b
repairing to wander, 433a
soul between, 949a
tide, 520b
Twilight-land, in, in no-man's land, 680b
Twilight's curtain spreading far, 487a
last gleaming, 436a
'Twill tire, 133a
Twin compasses, 216b
happiness was born a, 457b
of heathen hate, 556b
Twin-born, despair the, of devotion, 692a
Twin-brother, sleep death's, 7a
Twined flowers, swath and all its, 483a
thread, love with a, 223b
Twinkle twinkle little bat, 656b
twinkle little star, 442b
Twinkling feet, 955a
of an eye, 1000a, 1061b
with silvery light, 412a
Twinn'd lambs, 207b
Twins, body and spirit are, 695b
of winged race, 5a
roes that are, 1044b
Twirled her fingers madly, 582a
Twist and feel one bliss, 262b
inclination of suspenders to, 707b
Twisted braids of lilies, 248a
tubes are, and dried, 814b
Twitch quick as lightning, 239b
Twitch'd his mantle blue, 249b
Twitching my ear, death, 37b
Twitted, when she, me on mine, 731b
Twitter, sip and, 477a
Twitters, chirps and, 681a
late lark, 742a
'Twixt cup and lip, 223a
Two and one are three, 410b
and two make four, 668b
are combined in a woman, 932a
as twin compasses are two, 216b
best states in the Union, 880a
better hemispheres, 215a
between, hawks, 124a
bicycle built for, 828a
blades of grass, 295b
Two bodies, one soul abiding in, 5a
brief words, 416a
bushels of chaff, 143b
cardinal sins, 927b
carefree days, 722a
classes, books divisible into, 605b
classes of books, 863b
classes of poets, 508a
clocks agree, 95a
cocks together crow, 899b
community making in all, 714a
complex built for, 928a
continental powers in Europe, 951b
cousins to the war, 664b
daughters crying give give, 1041b
days to come, 15b
discourse, 18a
distinct persons, 221b
distinct races, 429b
divide the living child in, 1028a
do not shave so much alike, 50a
do the same thing, 44b
dogs are fighting, 332b
doomed ships, 769b
drinks and you strut, 963a
ears but only one mouth, 511b
ears of corn, 295b
edges, beauty of world has, 923b
European narcotics, 728a
everlasting hostile empires, 473b
everything has, handles, 65a
evils, less grievous of, 462a
evils monstrous, 946b
extremes of passion, 193b
eyes like stars, 172b
families in the world, 108a
fatal words, 103b
fifths sheer fudge, 600b
fingers' breadth, 70a
fishes, five loaves and, 1053a
foes of human happiness, 461b
fools, I am, 215b
fools, leaves 'em still, 297b
for friendship, 590b
friends are many, 697a
golden hours, 484a
good honest hands, 791a
good things in life, 875a
gowns, one that hath, 158b
grains of wheat, 143b
grows, thereby, 232b
hairs or two grains, 99b
halves of pair of scissors, 419b
handles, everything hath, 223a
hands upon the breast, 635b
hardly room for, 612b
hated with a hate, 458b
heads better than one, 92a
hearts that beat as one, 5a
horns of my dilemma, 346a
hours sooner out of bed, 221a
hours, space of, 1059a
hundred pounds a year, 239b
hurrying shapes met, 680b
if by sea, 524a
if they be, 216b
impostors, 820b
in right with, or three, 599b
in women, divide the kind, 314b
join'd the former, 279a
kinds, knowledge is of, 341a
Two kinds of people, 989a
kinds of people on earth, 754a
know the love betwixt us, 267b
lain these, days buried, 138a
laws discrete, 503b
legs were lost on him, 401b
lives join, 569a
lives that once part, 524b
loaves sell one, 734a
lovely berries moulded, 142a
lovers happy, make, 315b
loves I have, 207b
loving hearts divide, 729a
main plagues of human kind, 222a
marked characteristics, 937b
married people owe, 379a
massy keys, 249a
masters, no man can serve, 1051b
may keep counsel, 93b
may talk, 502a
men I honour, 474a
men of all mankind, 846a
men, perfect friendship of, 771b
men ride a horse, 158a
mighty tribes, 459b
mites, threw in, 1056a
most beautiful words, 804b
narrow words, covered with, 111b
New Hampshiremen, 980a
no, in existence, 49b
noblest things, 294b
o'clock in the morning courage, 400a
of a trade never agree, 7a, 638b
of every sort, 1022b
old chairs, 581b
oldest professions, 941a
one, and third in your bosom, 136a
opinions, halt ye between, 1029a
opinions never alike, 99b
outer crescents, 988a
owls and a hen, 580b
pale feet crossed in rest, 635b
peppered, 150a
popular prejudice in favour of, 576b
primal passions, 743a
principles, struggle between, 538a
punctilious envoys, 287a
roads diverged in a wood, 879b
rules always have ready, 64b
sealed bags of ducats, 144b
sets of vested interests, 672a
several faces, can put on, 284a
shirts out with me, 152b
sides to every question, 72b
sin they do by two and, 817b
small favours to request, 428a
solitudes protect each other, 884a
sorts of affection, 761b
sorts of boys, 576b
sorts of life incompatibles, 953a
souls dwell, 379b
souls stand up erect, 519b
souls with a single thought, 5a
sparrows sold for a farthing, 1052b
stars keep not their motion, 152a
stern-faced men, 488a
stools, sit on, 88a
strings to his bow, 93a

Two strong men stand face to face, 814a
styles of portrait painting, 576b
takes, to speak the truth, 588b
things at once, 43a
things believed of any man, 847a
things excite us to love, 105b
things people desire, 63a
things stand like stone, 661b
things they disliked, do, 875a
things to aim at, 822b
thy, breasts, 1044b
towers of sail, 595a
tragedies in this world, 768b
trick worth, 150a
twice, be not four, 594b
unbodied essences, 262b
vast and trunkless legs, 465a
walking apart forever, 612b
ways of spreading light, 804a
ways out iv an argymint, 836a
weak evils, 161a
went to pray, 263a
when the clock strikes, 686b
where, or three are gathered, 1053b
who love are parted, 486a
witnesses, testimony of, 376a
words im-possible, 916a
words wait and hope, 496b
world knows only, 218b
worlds, wandering between, 621b
worth, in the box, 835a
worth, in the bush, 11a
years ten years, 898a
young roes, 1044b
Two-and-seventy jarring sects, 532b
stenches, 425a
Two-and-twenty, and I am, 785b
Two-eared crock, 38a
Two-edged sword, 1038b
Two-gun man, 935b
Two-handed engine, 249b
Two-legg'd, unfeather'd, thing, 276b
Two-legged animal without feathers, 72a
Twopence a week, 658b
colored, 752a
Twopenny damn, 400b
Tyger's hart in player's hide, 126a
Tying her bonnet under her chin, 660a
Tyme fleeth, 81b
that may not sojourne, 77b
ylost not recovered, 78b
Tyne coal road-rail pig-lead, 896b
Type, careful of the, she seems, 552b
I am, 812b
noble, of good, 524a
nowhere existing, 615a
of all her race, 558a
Types, device of movable, 473b
reproduction of formal, 767b
Typewriting machine, 897b
Typical American breast, 718a
essayist, 793b
literary product a refined essay, 908b
Tyrannical principle, 538b
the habit of reading, 603b
Tyrannies on human kind, 279a
shams and inequalities, 679b
whom, hath slain, 217b
Tyrannize another day, 231b
Tyrannous and rough in proof, 134b
to use it like a giant, 184b
Tyranny and oppressions of body, 375b
begins, 335a
eternal hostility against, 374a
Frederick without his, 660a
is a habit, 618a
like hell, 370a
may always enter, 611b
Nazi, 870b
of facts, 795b
of Mrs. Grundy, 614b
of political assemblies, 515b
reliance against, 538a
short-lived, 71a
snuff the approach of, 360a
taxation without representation is, 353a
Tyranny's disease, 12b
ecclesiastic, worst plague, 291b
Tyrant, any excuse will serve a, 9b
by, fate on victim thrust, 615b
custom, 103a
disappear for ever in the, 618a
disposed of foreign enemies, 25a
fear that reigns with the, 522b
first cunning, 538a
force beget the greater, 640a
if you are a, 895a
impassive-faced, 773a
like intemperance, 517a
of his fields, 348b
public opinion is a weak, 589b
springs, root from which, 25a
threatening, 39a
Tyrant's plea, necessity the, 45a, 255b
Tyrants and slaves, 355a
blood of patriots and, 374a
fall in every foe, 394a
from policy, 361a
give no quarter to, 517a
hand unfriendly to, 271b
necessity the argument of, 255b
rebellion to, 1002b
safely govern home, 126b
scepter from, 330b
Sicilian, 41a
thus ever to, 1010b
watered by the blood of, 384a
Tyre, Nineveh and, 816a

Ubi saeva indignatio, 297a
Ubiquitous press, 565b
Ucalegon, Melchizedek, 846a
Uffish thought, 657b
Uglier yet is the hump we get, 820a
Ugliest of trades, 509b
Uglification and derision, 657a
Ugliness, success hides all, 261b
Ugly age and feeble impotence, 899b
as sin, 616a
fact, death is the, 650b
indisputably, 323b
sights, full of, 127b
sights of death, 128a
toad, and venomous, 159b
why wasn't I born old and, 577b
yahoo tricks, 902b
Ultimate and sacred thing, 866b
extinction, course of, 537b
Ultimate good desired, 710a
justice of the people, 539a
powers of the society, 375b
Ultimum moriens of respectability, 536a
Ulysses' absence, yarn spun in, 202a
Umbered face, 155b
Umble, not only humble but, 579a
person, 579a
pie, 579b
Umbrella is of no avail, 603a
Umbris et imaginibus, 496a
Umpire, kind, of miseries, 124b
Unaccommodated man, 192a
Unaccustomed to fear, 1005a
Unacknowledged legislators of the world, 469a
Unacquainted, not, with sorrow, 37a
with our own soul, 213b
with the A.B.C., 410a
Unadorn'd, adorn'd the most, 256a, 328a
Unadvertised, leave the work, 709b
Unafraid, gentlemen, 814b
Unalienable, certain, rights, 373a
Unalloyed, bliss, for none, 615a
Unalterable days, nor mourn the, 506b
determination, 443a
law, 943a
law, army of, 639a
Unaltered, laws ought not to remain, 26a
Unaneled, unhousel'd disappointed, 172b
Unanimity, feel their way towards, 812a
Unanimous chorus of praise, 844a
Unapprehended inspiration, 468b
Unapproachable in the White House, 925a
Unarm Eros, 201b
Unarmed, being, brings evils, 85b
Unassisted merit advances slowly, 335b
Unassuming commonplace of nature, 407b
Unattached, primitive, state, 882a
relatives, vagaries of, 966a
Unattainable perfection, pursuit of, 823a
Unattained, how vast the, 552b
Unattempted, things, yet, 252a
Unavailing star, life on this, 823a
Unavoidable and imminent death, 794a
conflict is, 850b
Unavenged, insults, 410b
Unaware, blessed them, 422a
of proverbs, 956b
Unawares, entertained angels, 1063b
morality expires, 322a
spoken some mischievous thing, 59b
Unaw'd by influence, 436b
Unbaptized infants, 705a
Unbarr'd gates of light, 256b
Unbearable for the enemy, 905b
Unbegotten souls, work through, 720b
Unbeguiled I saw the snare, 546b
Unbehoving, behoving and, 519a
Unbelief, fearful, 474a
help thou mine, 1056a

Unbeliever will be too profound, 496a
Unbelievers, I will not worship, 1070b
Unbend the bow, 400a
'tis sweet to, 40a
Unbidden guests, 124a
I knock, once, 662a
spiritual, and unconscious, 557b
truth, 977b
walks, from room to room, 686b
Unbirthday present, 659a
Unblemish'd let me live, 310a
Unblessed thy hand, 6b
Unbodied, two, essences, 262b
Unborn ages crowd not on my soul, 350a
child, 853a
states, and accents unknown, 167b
tomorrow, 532b
Unborrowed from the eye, 404a
Unbought grace of life, 361a
health, 280b
Unbounded expansion, 1070b
imagination, 516b
stomach, 212a
Unbowed, head is bloody but, 741b
Unbreathed, unexercised and, 250b
Unbred Caesars, 947a
Unbrib'd by gain, 436b
Unbroken bond unites, 38b
hard-boiled, egg, 970b
in sequence, 697b
spur not an, horse, 417a
strain of martial airs, 444b
thread, strands of an, 1006a
wings, 944b
Unbuilded, man, goes, 755b
Unburied men, bodies of, 225b
Unburnished, to rust, 548a
Uncertain age, 456b
and puzzled, 886a
coy and hard to please, 414b
dim, sight, 862a
effects, dangers and, 367b
feet so, and feeble, 800a
glory of an April day, 131b
in its success, 85a
intervals, long and, 577a
latitude's rather, 687b
life is short and, 343a
life's, voyage, 203b
measure would this be, 227a
process of letter-writing, 596a
rustling of purple curtain, 545a
sake of what was, 69a
sound, trumpet give an, 1061b
Uncertainties mysteries doubts, 478a
Uncertainty, quit certainty for, 337a
sink of, and error, 273a
Unchang'd, sing with mortal voice, 257a
Unchangeable, of the unchanging the, 863a
Unchanged, clear, and universal light, 310a
Unchanging, dull, shore, 583b
law of God, 560b
principles of human nature, 446b
Uncharitable to ourselves, 240b
Uncharitableness, malice and all, 1068b
Unchristian, heathenish and, 494a
Uncivilized Eastern instincts, 813b
Unclasps her warmed jewels, 481a
Uncle Fenner's family, 284a
me no uncle, 139a
O my prophetic soul my, 172b
Peter Daniels, 1014a
Sam, yours when it's wet, 889b
Unclean, for going into, places, 72a
swine is, 1025a
Unclouded brow, 657b
moon's, grandeur, 464b
Unclubable, very, man, 340b
Uncoffined and unknown, unknelled, 5b
Uncoined constancy, 156b
Uncomely, things, and broken, 825a
Uncomfortable, thinks he is moral when only, 765a
we, feel tarantara, 682b
Uncommon cook, 851b
Uncompromising as justice, 517a
terms, said it in, 789b
Uncompromisingness of dogma, 671b
Unconcern, patron looks with, 339a
Unconditional and immediate surrender, 623b
Unconfin'd, lawless wing'd and, 386b
let all her ways be, 293b
Unconfined, let joy be, 453a
Unconquerable, clear, cry, 707b
hope, nursing the, 621a
mind, 407a
purpose, 429b
soul, 741b
will, 252a
will of occupied territories, 870b
Unconquer'd heights, kept in view, 23a
Unconscious aid, help me by their, 748a
all greatness is, 475a
freest when, of freedom, 931b
grace, 972b
gratitude for good digestion, 728a
of decays, 5b
part of a man's life, 475a
poet conscious and, 943b
spiritual unbidden and, 557b
work, such has been my, 690b
Unconsciousness, death is state of utter, 20b
of sin, 867b
Unconsidered trifles, 208a
Unconstitutional, pronouncing a statute, 515b
Unconstrained in private intercourse, 20a
Uncontributing part in body, 54a
Uncorseted her friendly bust, 943b
Uncounted, monster with, heads, 152a
Uncouth manners, savage men and, 359b
Uncreated conscience of my race, 916b
womb of, night, 253b
Uncreating word, dies before, 322a
Uncritical buying public, 969b
Uncritical faults of criticism, 732b
Unction, flattering, to your soul, 177a
Uncut hair of graves, 607b
Undaunted daughter of desires, 263b
live, 40b
united, inflexible, 869b
Undazzled eyes, 250b
Undecaying monuments, earth's, 515a
Undecided, decided only to be, 868b
Undefeated because we have gone on trying, 945a
Undefiled for the undefiled, 598b
Undefyled, well of English, 113b
Undemonstrative tribute of a sigh, 773b
Undeniable, effective and, existence, 773b
Under the rose, 241a
Under-belly, soft, of the Axis, 871b
Underbred, overdressed and, 796a
Underclothes of crèpe de chine, 956b
Under-developed areas, improvement of, 929b
Underemphasis of New England, 942a
Undergo severe suffering, 51b
Undergraduates, limited, to four, 864a
Underground, burrow, 934b
den, human beings in an, 24b
see things, 104b
thinking lays lads, 786a
Under-jaw, most things move th', 233a
Underlings of the multitude, 57a
we are, 166b
Undermanned, overloaded, 814b
Underneath, could not put them, 761a
in uplifting get, 828b
the abject willow, 993b
the clover, 655a
this stone doth lie, 218b
Underrated, cultivated, nobleman, 685b
Understand, adores what he cannot, 688a
all makes us indulgent, 398a
and assimilate, 982b
believe what they least, 100b
common talk of the town, 284a
democracy, 906b
each other to the core, 821a
fury in your words, 189b
grown men, 107a
I do not, 101b
if men and women are to, each other, 783a
know less and, more, 922b
men do not, books, 933a
men who, 938a
others by understanding myself, 952b
shall never, one another, 924b
the truth, 1065b
things they don't, 558b
to admire we should not, 298a
vexation to, the report, 1046b
wake and remember and, 568a
what you are root and all, 556a
Understandeth all the imaginations, 1029b

Understanding, banish, from his mind, 18b
candle of, 87a
common, kicked out of doors, 294b
crazy, 286a
declare if thou hast, 1031b
foolish people without, 292b
forsook me, 109a
free use of my, 428a
get, 1038b
give it, but no tongue, 171a
if his, fail, 1065b
in length of days, 1030b
light a candle of, 1065a
men of, 1066a
more, than my teachers, 1037a
not obliged to find an, 343a
not the hand but the, 107a
passeth all, 1062b
reaches beyond their own, 266a
spiritual, of Him, 616b
sufficient for their stations, 375a
sweet, 132b
the dupe of the heart, 265b
to depart from evil is, 1031a
to direct, 1002a
wife, give me an, 226a
will sometimes extinguish pleasure, 787b
wisdom and, 1045b
wise and, heart, 1028a
with the hills, 892a
Understandings, flattered upon their, 323b
sound, 75b
Understands her own affairs, 101a
its own nature, 68a
Understood as a child, 1061a
hardest to be, of the two, 382a
me had you waited, 833a
Undertaken with temerity, 19b
Undertaker, manners of an, 843a
Undertaking, hard, to please everybody, 45b
mind equal to any, 578b
Undertakings, beginnings and endings of human, 838a
desperate, 173a
Undervalue, if she, me what care I, 111b
Underwear, never heard of, 958a
Undescribable, describe the, 454a
Undeserved dignity, 145a
Undevout astronomer is mad, 306a
religious poetry relished by the, 787b
Undiminished vigour, exist in, 492b
Undimmed by human tears, 781b
Undisappointed will, 64b
Undiscover'd country, 174b
Undiscovered ends, out to the, 849a
ocean of truth lay, 288a
Undismayed and unintimidated inquiry, 860a
Undisputed thing, say'st an, 534b
Undistinguished heap of ruins, 353a
Undivided by senseless distinctions, 980a
Undivulg'd pretence, 197a
Undo a man, 125b
equivocation will, us, 178b
much of either may, thee, 226b
this button, 194a
Undoctored incident, 817a
Undoing, that was my, 380a
Undone, good, and gifts misspent, 661b
hint we are nigh, 706a
left something, 68b
left, those things, 1068a
of chatter, 704a
they've, his country, 299b
vast, petty done the, 570a
who takes a woman must be, 308b
worlds, 459a
Undoubted superiority over the mass, 604a
Undreamed shores, 208b
Undress, fair, best dress, 328b
gentle limbs did she, 420b
Undulate round the world, 609b
Undulations, ambiguous, 906a
Undying fame, 956a
Unearthly hand presses the snib, 791b
Uneasiness, left a sense of, 372b
Uneasy lies the head, 153b
light, remnant of, 408a
make themselves, 105b
support, steps, 252b
you are, 399a
Uneducated, superior to those, 71a
Uneffectual fire, 172b
Unembarrassed by cares of business, 45b
Unemployed, army of the, 850b
waste of feelings, 455a
Unemployment, heard of, and of breadlines, 990a
problem, solved the, 942a
Unending ache of love, 917a
Unenlightened, dogged, opponent, 621b
Unenviable, not most, of fates, 870a
Unenvied by the muse he lov'd, 315b
Unenvying love a friend, 13a
Unequal earnings, equal division of, 441b
laws unto a savage race, 548a
lot, balance life's, 615b
Unequals, among, 257b
equality to equals and, 25a
Unerring decisions, 64b
nature, 310a
rifle, pop goes the, 661a
time, committed to, 562a
wisdom, 286b
Unespied, ocean's bosom, 269a
Unethical, conduct, and lousy, 992a
Uneven, all is, 78b
economic development, 850b
in their religion, 291b
Unexampled prosperity, 446b
Unexercised and unbreathed, 250b
Unexpected always happens, 30b
and surprising, 650b
beauty burns, 929a
death is best sort, 60a
Unexpectedness, impromptu and full of, 801a
Unexplored, regions hitherto, 537a
Unexpressed, thoughts, 42a
uttered or, 413a
Unexpressive she, 161b
Unextinguish'd laughter shakes the skies, 3b
Unfair, accursèd and, 84a
as only sport can be, 950a
Unfaith, faith and, can ne'er be equal, 554b
Unfaithful, faith, kept him falsely true, 555a
to what we have been, 856a
Unfaltering trust, soothed by an, 470b
Unfathomable process, 709a
Unfathom'd caves of ocean, 348b
Unfathomed center, abysmal dark of the, 483b
Unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, 276b
Unfed, calls us still, 815a
sides, 192a
Unfeeling for his own, 347b
Unfelt oppressions of this earth, 466a
Unfinished, unperfect, inartistic, 718a
work, dedicated to the, 541a
Unfirm, fancies are giddy and, 164b
Unfit for all things, 357b
for ladies' love, 281a
incomplete and, for view, 668b
to hold an office, 54a
Unfitting, unseasonable and, 15a
Unfix, horrid image doth, my hair, 194b
Unfixed in principles and place, 276b
Unflattering truth, 771b
Unflinching and emphatic, 822b
Unfold, I could a tale, 172b
such companions thou'dst, 189b
Unfolds heaven and earth, 141a
Unforeseen and unsupposed circumstances, 371a
blow, and mortal, 243a
happiness, 447a
remembrance, flash of, 845b
want for service, 442b
Unforewarned, eclipse of death come, 471b
Unforgettable lines and stanzas, 403a
Unforgiving eye, 382a
Unforgotten un-Homeric catalogue, 950b
Unformidable in its units, 705a
Unfortunate, aid the, 37a
Miss Bailey, 396a
one more, weary of breath, 489a
Unfortunates who never were alive, 75b
Unfree souls go west, 931a
Unfriended melancholy slow, 353b
stretch a hand to one, 796a
Unfriendly disposition towards the United States, 389b
hand, to tyrants, 271b
to society's chief joys, 363a
Unfruitful, invention is, 359b
Unfurled her standard to the air, 476b
Unfurnished cockloft, 89b
Ungain'd, men prize thing, 181a
Ungalled, hart, play, 176a
Ungarter'd and down-gyved, 173a
Ungathered rose on my ancestral tree, 534b
Ungirt loin, unlit lamp and, 571a
Ungodly are not so, 1032a
counsel of the, 1032a
Ungracious pastors, 171b
Ungrateful animal the public, 434a

Ungrateful Florence, 454a
man who is, less to blame, 265b
to those teachers, 924b
Unguarded condition, 264a
Unguents, gleaming with, 9a
Unhabitual way, perceiving in an, 715b
Unhairy chin, woo with an, 673a
Unhallowed, new, song, 757a
Unhampered by character or conviction, 641a
Unhand me gentlemen, 172b
Unhandsome, slovenly, corpse, 149b
Unhanged, three good men, 150a
Unhappie wight, 114b
Unhappiness, happiness makes, possible, 856b
rending of the heart called, 856b
Unhappy brains for drinking, 187b
clergymen's households, 671a
comfort to the, 46b
family unhappy in its own fashion, 642b
far-off things, 407b
folks on shore, 377b
gentleman, in marriage, 340b
good old times when we were, 1011a
hates, endless extinction of, 621b
how much more, he might be, 301a
insatiable and the, 823a
kind of misfortune, 73b
let no one be called, 520a
lot which finds no enemies, 45a
lovers should be Frenchmen, 956b
never so, as we imagine, 265a
no one who loves be called, 792a
none, but the great, 302a
none think the great, 302a
not one is respectable or, 608a
poverty has no worse trait, 62b
times call for plans, 918b
until he can get out of it, 838a
Unharmed, the anvil is, 681b
Unheard beyond the ocean tide, 601b
by the world, 440b
worst, fall, 148b
Unheard-of, bring down fruit, 846a
Unheaven'd the city lies, 736b
Unheroic dead, 937a
Unhinges, little that, it, 578b
Unholy blue, eyes of, 439a
pleasure, refrain from the, 848a
shrieks and sights, 245a
Un-Homeric, unforgotten, catalogue, 950b
Unhonour'd dead, mindful of th', 349a
relics, cold and, 438a
uninterr'd he lies, 5b
unwept, and unsung, 414a
Unhounded by sordid cares, 909a
Unhousel'd disappointed unaneled, 172b
Unhurrying chase, 790a
Unicorn, lion and the, 1015a
pity the, 986a
Unicorns come down to the sea, 948b
Un-idea'd girls, 339a
Uniform 'e wore, 818a
secret of, 946a
Uniformity, multiplicity in, 806b
Uniforms so grand, street parade and, 892a
Unimagined system of criticism, 493a
Unimpaired delight, 984a
Unimpeded clearness of intuitive powers, 559b
Unimportant, busy with the, 806a
completely, 958a
intolerable situation becomes, 856a
wee, things, 987a
Uninforming breath, 912b
Unintelligent as a young Englishman, 623a
Unintelligible, become, at our peril, 891b
world, 403b
Unintimidated inquiry, 860a
Union, bonds of this, dissolved, 420a
cause, disaster clouded the, 666a
dissolve this, 374b
do not expect the, to be dissolved, 537b
flag, enlisted under the, 666a
form a more perfect, 376a
gives strength, 11b
good old ship of the, 539a
in partition, 142a
indestructible, 528b
liberty and, 444a
live in strictest, 359b
music of the, 490b
my object is to save the, 539b
mysterious, 411a
no, here of hearts, 413a
of English-speaking peoples, 758a
of gin and vermouth, 976b
once glorious, 443b
one and inseparable, 842a
saved, of these states, 610a
strength is in your, 523a
strong and great, 522b
swell the chorus of the, 539b
two best states in the, 880a
we know how to save the, 540a
wedded to him not through, 845a
U.P. Railway, working for the, 687a
U.S.S.R., citizens of the, 905a
work is duty in, 905a
Unique, declared himself, 804b
things, genius man who does, 841b
Unison, some chord in, 365a
Unit, misses an, 570b
Unitarian bell, rang out the, 635a
Unite, bonds that, 856a
far and the near, 370a
for the public safety. 399b
if their force, 5a
workers of the world, 593b
United Colonies are free states, 367b
forces, avoid perils by, 282b
in bonds of love, 220a
Lord let both, be, 329a
Nations, peoples of the, 997b
small capitalists become, 444b
States a land of free speech, 872a
United States bounded on the north, 557a
States, British Empire and, 869b
States can declare peace, 958b
States, facts which define, 977a
States, fate of a book in, 690a
States, fools drunkards and the, 1008a
States, great government of the, 770b
States, happy in the, 909a
States in thy protection, 367a
States, join the, 881a
States Marines, 1004b
States, more space in, 877b
States must be neutral, 770a
States never proclaimed a democracy, 865b
States of America, I believe in the, 842a
States of America the greatest potential force, 799b
States of Europe, 498b, 903a
States of the world, 498b
States, presidents of, 950b
States, students from the, 758a
States suddenly attacked, 921a
States, territory the size of, 894a
States the greatest poem, 607a
States, the President of, 907b
States, treason against the, 376a
States, true history of, 950b
States under my thumb, 1005a
States, unfriendly disposition towards the, 389b
States, we the people of, 376a
undaunted inflexible, 869b
voice of majesty's subjects, 1001a
we must be, 869b
we stand, 11a, 499a
Unites, misfortune, men, 27a
Uniting we stand, 499a
Units, unformidable in its, 705a
Unity, confound all, on earth, 198b
dwell together in, 1037b
into multiplicity, 697b
multitude into, of effect, 424b
of humanity, 883a
of the German nation, 951b
peace and concord, 1068b
preserve, of the empire, 360b
Universal act of woman, 801b
and common bond, 100b
appeal, books of, 863b
beneficence of grass, 662a
benevolence, 355a
blank of nature's works, 254b
darkness buries all, 322b
devotion, 446b
dismal, hiss, 258b
dominion of right, 771a
frame began, 278b
frame without a mind, 120b
good, all partial evil, 316b
grin, 332b
harmony, rule of, 617a
heart, speaking to the, 563a
host up sent a shout, 252b
human yearning, 886a
impersonal and, arts, 807a
innate desire, 671b
interest, give law, 709a
language of mankind, 520b
law, hint of the, 709a

Universal man, old age in this, 118b
most, quality is diversity, 99b
mother of sciences, 105a
nature, 334b
nature's, throne, 460b
nuisance, 282a
peace lie like a shaft, 548a
peace, uproar the, 198b
perception, reach the, 757b
powers, regions of the, 655b
prey, 181a
robots, 954a
shout, 166a
suffrage, 917b
theatre, 161a
truths, 977a
unchanged and, light, 310a
vanquisher, 14b
wolf, 181a
Universalist, rang out the, bell, 635b
Universally known, simple maxim, 333a
Universe, allegorical of some view of, 866b
anthology of the, 977b
basic power of the, 929a
become conscious, 774b
better ordering of the, 75a
born for the, 357b
boundless, 546b
connect your subject with, 709a
fathomless, 609b
gained for, by success, 715b
glory and shame of the, 273a
harmony of the, 361a
I accept the, 560a
in this great, of ours, 701a
interest in all parts of, 99a
is change, 66b
is not hostile, 902a
journey, in a map, 107b
knows the, 269b
made up of all that is, 68a
man said to the, 852b
meaningless, 872b
one corner of the, 969b
own operate and afflict the, 909a
phenomena of the, 633b
piety towards the, 807b
promising, 873a
quick of all the, 931a
roaming in thought over the, 609b
serves for a theatre, 99b
small star in a great, 980a
there is not in the, 333b
whole theory of the, 610a
wonder and glory of the, 530b
Universes, in space and time the, 610b
Universities of Scotland, 792b
University a place of light liberty, 513a
he who enters a, 965a
if I were founding a, 844b
men and men of all sorts, 332a
of Göttingen, 401b
true, of these days, 475b
Unjust in the least, 1057a
peace better than just war, 331a
rain on the just and, 1051a
to nature and himself, 305b
war protracted, 606a
Unjustified to defend themselves, 951b
Unkempt about those hedges, 938a
Unkenn'd by my gudeman, 380a
Unkind as man's ingratitude, 161b
givers prove, 175a
kindness from the, 924b
tell me not sweet I am, 268a
Unkindest cut of all, 168b
Unkindness may defeat my life, 189b
tax not with, 191b
Unknelled uncoffined and unknown, 5b
Un-know, knows not how to, 615b
Unknowable, world, we know thee, 790b
Unknowing what he sought, 281a
Unknown, accents yet, 167b
and silent shore, 429a
bottom, affection hath, 162b
country, soil of an, 842a
critics shouting he's, 713b
earth, mystery of an, 772b
forms of things, 142b
gates to glorious and, 901a
God, to the, 1059a
greatest greatness is, 667b
is magnified, 63b
is the enemy, 882b
lands, bear me forth to, 699a
let me live unseen, 309a
live or die, 310a
lived, 405b
loss is no loss, 43a
power's employ, 621b
renown, 648a
sea, re-embark upon that, 607b
shores, 610a
suffer no ill and be, 51b
taken to be grand, 49b
things, proposed, 311b
to fame, vulgar deaths, 4b
too early seen, 135a
tread safely into the, 881b
unknelled uncoffined and, 5b
unwept without a bard, 40a
voyage to the world, 303b
Unlaid, stubborn, ghost, 247b
Unlamented let me die, 309a
Unlearn, not to, 71b
Unlearn'd, amaze th', 311a
he knew no schoolman's art, 319b
Unlearned, lessons of paternalism, 689b
Unleavened bread, 1024a
Unled, not, but shepherded, 884b
Unlesson'd girl, 145b
Unlettered small-knowing soul, 132b
Unlimited in quantity, 746a
power apt to corrupt, 335a
rights will soon become, 344a
Unlined brow pregnant with thought, 632b
Unlistening street, 764a
Unlit lamp and ungirt loin, 571a
Unlocated spiritual area, 821b
Unlock wine with four years a-glowing, 38a
Unlocked, Shakespeare, his heart, 412a
Unlocks his heart unto his mistress, 231b
Unlook'd, she comes, for, 310a
Unlooking for such grace, 660a
Unloose, Gordian knot, 154a
it from their bond, 131a
worthy to stoop and, 1055b
Unloved flower, weed is but an, 508b
Unlucky deeds relate, 190a
friends of, 16b
so, that he runs into accidents, 894b
Unmanageable, boy is most, 25b
Unmanly yet are follow'd, 210b
Unmannerly untaught knaves, 140b
Unmask falsehood, 131b
her beauty to the moon, 171a
Unmatchable courage, 155b
Unmated creature tired and lone, 584a
Unmemoried, sweet, scents, 721b
Unmerciful disaster followed fast, 545a
Unmistakable touch of love and pride, 773a
Unmoor, whence we, no more, 604b
Unmotived herd, 177b
Unmournful, immortal, and content, 632b
Unnatural, nothing is, 382a
Unnecessary luxuries of life, 840a
Unnerved and untrained, 715a
Unnoticed at birth and death, 41b
rather be attacked than, 342a
remain absolutely, 715b
Unobtrusive, poetry should be, 478a
Unofficial rose, 938a
Unopen'd, bales, to the sun, 306a
Unopposed joyfully welcomed, 472a
Unpacking, three weeks after, 828b
Unpaid-for silk, 204a
Unpassioned beauty, 938b
Unpastured dragon in his den, 468a
Unpathed waters, 208b
Unpeaceful evening of a day, 429a
Unpeopled marsh, 493a
Unperceived decay, 355b
shade, 328a
Unperfect unfinished inartistic, 718a
Unperplexed like migratory birds, 884a
Unperturbed pace, 790a
Unpicked, leave it, 153a
Unpitied sacrifice, 359a
tottering and feeble and, 566b
unrespited, unrepriev'd, 253b
Unplagu'd with corns, 134b
Unpleasant body, demd damp moist, 576b
truth, write an, 761a
Unpleasantness or incongruity of character, 54b
Unpleasant'st words, 145b
Unpleasing sharps, 137a
to a married ear, 134a
Unpledged allegiance of their minds, 946a
Unpolite to refuse that deference, 370a
Unpolluted flesh, fair and, 179a
Unpopular names and impossible loyalties, 621b
the more, an opinion, 672a
Unpractis'd, unlesson'd, 145b
Unpredictable reactions, 821b
Unpredicted end, 976b

Unpremeditated art, profuse strains of, 467a
strain, 329a
verse, 258a
Unprintable offscouring of scoundrels, 474b
Unprofitable the uses of this world, 170b
Unprosperous and dangerous times, 471b
Unproved, despised race, in war, 666a
Unqualified blessing, 399a
Unquestioned ascendancy, position of, 594a
Unquiet, hate to be, at home, 286a
heart and brain, 551b
meals, 129b
slumbers, 592a
thoughts, calmer of, 235b
Unravish'd bride of quietness, 482a
Unread, his works, 405a
your letters are kept, 681a
Unreadable forty years from now, 447a
Unreal, matter is the, and temporal, 616b
mockery hence, 198a
Unreasonable and absurd, 811b
and prodigious old age, 101a
great poet the rare, 897b
insupportable which is, 63b
Unredressed wrongs, 410b
Unregenerate, know more about iniquity than the, 813b
Unrelenting foe to love, 328b
Unremembered acts of kindness, 403b
and afar, 654b
Unremembering way, went her, 789b
Unremorseful as tigers, 953b
Unremoved, Teneriff or Atlas, 256a
Unrepentant old sinners, 960a
sits and grins, 763b
Unrepriev'd, unrespited unpitied, 253b
Unreproved pleasures free, 245a
Unrequited, bondsman's, toil, 542a
Unreserved communication, 359b
Unrespective sink, 181b
Unrespited unpitied unrepriev'd, 253b
Unrest, awake for ever in sweet, 479b
men miscall delight, 468a
secret, tortured thee, 485b
smack'd of noyance or, 328b
Unresting cells, 897a
life's, sea, 536b
Unreturned, love, has its rainbow, 792a
Unrighteous man his thoughts, 1047b
Unripened, pale, beauties, 299b
Unruly engine, wit's an, 232b
evil, tongue an, 1064a
sun, 215b
Unsaid good-night, 879b
wishing things, 833a
Unsalted seas, zenith city of, 649a
Unsatisfied, keep me still, 933b
Unsavory cases, 641a
Unschool'd unpractis'd, 145b
Unscottified of countrymen, 341a
Unsearchable and secret aims of nature, 721a
darkness, man in the, 722a
dispose of highest wisdom, 260b
Unseasonable and immoderate sleep, 338a
and unfitting, 15a
to eat an oyster, 838a
Unseasoned, no pleasure endures, 44b
Unseen and full of water, 140a
born to blush, 348b
creatures walk earth, 256a
degrees, gather by, 280b
from the seen, 718b
greet the, with cheer, 575b
hazard, march to the, 809a
I walk, 246a
inscrutable invisible, 132a
let me live, unknown, 309a
thou art, 467a
what mean the things, 733b
Unselfed love, 616b
Unselfish and self-sacrificing love, 544b
as women, 738a
let all, spirits heed, 654b
splendid and, action, 888a
ways, high courage and, 730b
Unselfishness, modesty and, 932b
Unsevered by bitter quarrels, 38b
Unsex me here, 195a
Unshackled by party, 412b
Unshaken as the continent, 523b
Unshapely things, wrong of, 825b
Unsheathe avenging sword, 395a
Unshorn fields, 471a
Unsightly noisome things, 503a
Unskillful laugh, 175b
Unsmote by the sword, 456a
Unsocialized pairs in the parks, 960a
Unsoilable, lapsing, whispering sea, 893b
Unsought, love, is better, 165a
woo'd and not, 257b
Unsounded, dim, sea, 451a
Unsoundness of mind, 492a
Unspeakable dawn in happy old age, 498a
desire after knowledge, 620b
peace and freedom, 764b
psycho-pathologist sees the, 875a
Scot, 840a
Unspeakably, three, precious things, 678b
Unspotted fame, 105b
from the world, 1064a
life is old age, 1065b
lily, 212b
Unstable anchorage, 14b
as water, 1023b
society and world, 858b
subject, man is an, 97b
Unstaid and skittish, 164b
Unstained what there they found, 470a
Unsteady fickle froward fellow, 58b
Unstopped ears of the deaf, 1046b
Unsubstantial hopes, 14b
more, more persistent, 855a
Unsuccess, bear up beneath their, 570a
Unsuccesses to success, 705a
Unsuccessful author turns critic, 424a
Unsuccessful or successful war, 364a
play, first night of, 876a
Unsung, unwept unhonour'd and, 414a
Unsunn'd heaps of treasure, 247b
snow, 204a
Unsupportable, renders life, 290a
Unsure, habitation giddy and, 153a
the tenure, 309b
Unsuspected isle in far-off seas, 567b
Unswept, leave the floor, 795b
Untainted heart, 125a
Untamed continent, 628a
sullen, and intractable, 945a
woods, 795b
Untangled from these mother's bones, 971b
Untaught knaves, 149b
Unthinking, assault of thoughts on, 925b
devotion to organization, 863b
time, 280b
Untidy, beginnings and endings are, 838a
Untie Gordian knot, 56b
Untimely, death's, frost, 393a
fall, take heed from his, 1014a
grave, no fruit but an, 236b
Unto every one that hath, 1054b
Untold novelties, full of, 633b
sorrow to mankind, 997b
Untouched style of writing, 337b
Untouching in each other's sight, 947a
Untrained, unnerved and, 715a
Untranslatableness without injury, 425a
Untraveled world, gleams that, 696a
Untravell'd, heart, turns to thee, 353b
Untriangulated stars, 846a
Untried, Christian ideal left, 852a
emergencies, 601b
friends, confidence in, 576a
new and, evil, 100b
Untrodden, dwelt among, ways, 405a
tract for intellect, 669b
Untroubled by hunger, 980a
Untrue, most of their teaching was, 820b
on a cloth, 685a
suspect your tale, 308a
Untruthfulness and dishonesty, 855b
Untune, music shall, the sky, 278b
that string, 181a
Unturned, stone, 18a
Untutor'd mind sees God in clouds, 316a
Untwisting chains that tie, 245b
Unum, e pluribus, 1010a
Unused, fust in us, 177b
heel, ride with an, 813b
to the melting mood, 190b
Unusualness, gains force by, 875b
Unutterable, deep, woe, 582b
sigh in the human heart, 782b
things, sigh'd and look'd, 327b
Unutterably bright, 464b
Unuttered part of a man's life, 475a
Unvarnish'd, round, tale deliver. 186a

Unvarying, absolute, rigidity, 815b
Unveil a third event to me, 646b
thine eyes, 8b
Unveil'd her peerless light, 255b
Unvex'd with the cares of gain, 308a
Unvexed, planet, by war, 980a
to the sea, 540b
Unvictorious ones, 937b
Unwash'd, lean, artificer, 148b
Unwashed and the half-educated, 811b
great, 1006b
Unweaving of false impressions, 596a
Unwelcome news, 152a
visitors, entertain, 766b
Unwept unhonour'd and unsung, 414a
unhonour'd uninterr'd, 5b
unknown without a bard, 40a
Unwieldiness of matter, 883a
Unwieldy burthen, vast and, 333b
Unwilling alone we embark, 721b
sleep, weighs heavily like, 477b
to cloud with my presence, 337a
to mix my fortune, 284a
Unwillingly to school, 161a
Unwise and curiously planned, 927a
in the sight of the, 1065b
to be heedless, 48b
Unwitting where their master dwells, 897a
Unwomanly rags, 489a
Unworth, for his own, 713b
Unworthy of my principles, 562a
out of me, and unknown, 845a
patient merit of, takes, 174b
Unwrung, withers are, 176a
Unwritten laws, having regard to, 20a
memorial, 20b
written and an, law, 71a
Unzone thy girlish bosom, 916b
Up an' fight for them, 814b
and doing, 521a
and down or round, 859a
and down the City Road, 1004a
from the ape, 939a
game is, 204a
lad when journey's over, 785b
levelling, to themselves, 340a
look, and not down, 624b
look not thou down but, 572b
now, now down, 80b
so soon as I, 148b
to the office, 911b
up my friend, 403b
with which I will not put, 872b
U.P. Railway, working for the, 687a
Up-and-down, incalculable, of time, 716b
Upbraided Macro in no indirect terms, 56a
Upbraiding shore, 454a
Upbraids the most, 3b
Upbuilding of socialized society, 904b
Upgrowth, first, of all virtue, 599a
Upharsin, mene tekel, 1048b
Upheld by all our hands, 563b
Up-hill, road wind, all the way, 649b
Uplift physical and moral standard, 616b
Uplifted angel trumpets, 250a
Uplifting, in, get underneath, 828b
stuff, 894a
Upmost round, attains the, 167a
Upper and lower part of mankind, 292a
chamber, laid in a large, 274a
class, Englishman of our, 623a
classes, tempt the, 775b
jaw, brings down its, 233a
note, hits an, 854a
shelf, silence of the, 492a
stiff, lip, 630b
ten, circle of the, 640a
ten thousand, 484a
Upper-crust, these men are all, 484a
Uppermost room worst furnished, 89b
Upraise all that is human, 14b
Upright as the cedar, 133a
behold the, 1034a
conscience, and stainless, 76a
God hath made man, 1043a
hard for empty sack to stand, 331a
in the state, 14a
judge, 146b
just, man, 1030b
keel, steadies with, 421b
like an obelisk, 772b
man should be, 66b
Uprising, angels, unveiling affirm, 544b
Uproar of the battle, 463a
sun sand and wild, 503a
universal peace, 198b
Uprouse ye then my merry men, 395b
Upset, time has, fighting faiths, 710a
Upside-down, turning everything, 955b
Upstairs and dounstairs, 559a
and downstairs, 1017a
Upstanding man, tautness of an, 946a
Upstream, gamefish swims, 778a
Up-to-date fiction, 704a
Upturned, sea of, faces, 416b
Upward and inward delight, 603b
and the downward slope, 752a
born to fly, 76b
climb, to what they were, 198b
glancing of an eye, 413a
longing of my soul, 859b
still and onward, 600a
Urania fit audience find, 357a
Urban and rural sounds, 430a
squat and packed with guile, 938a
Urbanity of manner, 867b
Urge and urge and urge, 607b
him with truth, 5b
procreant, of the world, 607b
religion could, mankind to evils, 34b
Urgent sordid tasks, 855b
Urges sweet return, 258a
Uriah, set ye, in the forefront, 1028a
Urine, red wine of Shiraz into, 930b
Urn, bubbling and loud-hissing, 364b
fills his blue, with fire, 506a
garden, 943a
storied, 348b
Urns by Jove's high throne, 5b
hidden lamps in sepulchral, 363a
Urs, those dreadful, 534b
Us, between, and hell or heaven, 272b
we, and ours, 820b
Usage, grows old and worn with, 650a
Usages of man's life, 60a
Use, against the, of nature, 194b
all gently, 175a
and benefit of men, 275a
and over-use the word new, 675b
best, of laws, 562b
can change stamp of nature, 177a
doth breed a habit, 132a
'em kindly they rebel, 307a
every man after his desert, 174a
from want of, 342a
him as though you loved him, 236b
it up wear it out, 1008a
make, of their victories, 31a
my self in jest, 216a
not to shine in, 548a
not what we have but what we, 780b
of a book without pictures, 656a
of actions should be constant, 64b
of brevity, 52a
of everything he wants, 41a
of first part of life, 288b
of force is temporary, 360a
of my oracular tongue, 381a
of my understanding, 428a
of sea and air, 97a
of this new invention, 912b
of travelling, 338b
or beauty or form, 562b
others, men are used as they, 28b
own tongues, 157a
rather in power than, 182b
remote from common, 457a
soiled with all ignoble, 553a
sometimes to be alone, 232b
sparing, of ready money, 565a
sure to find a, for it, 417b
three physicians, 296b
what can be the, of him, 750b
what's the, of worrying, 906b
word that cowards, 128b
worst, a man could be put to, 213b
you for my mirth, 168b
Used, being, for a purpose, 765a
key is always bright, 331a
life well, 84b
men are, as they use others, 28b
my credit, 149a
nothing like being, to a thing, 381a
sovereignty something to be, 964a
to living with people, 979b
word verily, 273a
Used-to-be, days of the, 849b
Useful care was ever nigh, 338a
considered by magistrate as, 369a
despise what is most, 10a
men, poets an', 969a

Useful, most, books, 338b
nay essential, 472b
quality, happiness has one, 856b
three, things, 460a
venerable beautiful or, 496a
where thou livest, 233a
Usefulest of all servants, 475b
Usefulness, all, is over, 794a
Useless, all art is quite, 768a
as a general maxim, 492a
beautiful things are most, 605b
each without the other, 523a
gold so, a thing, 86a
labor contained in it is, 593b
lodg'd with me, 251b
no man, while he has a friend, 752b
nothing, is or low, 523a
other virtues well-nigh, 270a
slip, away, 476b
things, better to know, 47b
to excel, 343b
Uselessness of men above sixty years, 744a
of your toil, 821a
Uses not intellect but memory, 84b
of adversity, 159b
of this world, 170b
panics have their, 370b
to what base, we may return, 178b
Usher in a new millennium, 952a
Usher'd with a tear, 313a
Ushers in the even, 207b
in the morn, 332b
Using, words from loose, 982b
U.S.S.R., citizens of the, 905a
work is duty in, 905a
Usual three, actors are the, 638b
Usurious memories bring, 838b
Usurpations, violent and sudden, 382b
Usurpers, lay the proud, low, 394a
Utility as evidence of leisure, 776a
in ships, 333b
object of, 593b
Utmost bound of everlasting hills, 1023b
fame, physicians of the, 849a
levity, say it with the, 764a
need, deserted at his, 280a
sail, sea-mark of my, 190a
strives always to the, 379b
Utopia, literature is my, 907b
principality in, 492b
Utter destruction, their going from us, 1065b
falsehood, 12b
nakedness, 408b
not, what dost not know, 150a
sweet breath, 142b
the you twenty times, 699a
they cannot, it, 987b
vain knowledge, 1030b
what their hearts hold, 843a
words that are easy to, 986b
Utterance, daunts his, never, 639b
hearts too full for, 559a
nor power of speech, 168b
of the early gods, 483a
Utterances of poetic license, 33a
Utter'd by base sale, 132b
Uttered ignorance, 753b
it a hundred times, 535b
or unexpressed, 413a
part of a man's life, 475a
Uttered, sweetly, knowledge, 116a
Uttermost parts of the sea, 444a, 1038a
power, 155b
Utters, right which your mouth, 14a
Uzzah put forth his hand, 364a

V sign is the symbol, 870b
Vacancies to be obtained, 375a
Vacancy, bend your eye on, 177a
gloomy calm of idle, 340a
Vacant afternoon, repeat in, 358b
chair, 523a
chair, there will be one, 583b
garments, 148a
heart and hand and eye, 416b
interlunar cave, 260a
mind, body filled and, 156a
mind quite, 363b
mind, spoke the, 356a
piers, knocking at the, 625b
Vacation, caryatid in, 497b
Vacuity, indolent, of thought, 365a
Vacuum, doesn't think in a, 798a
nature abhors a, 281b, 340b
Vagabond began to sketch, 717b
fugitive and a, 1022a
when rich called tourist, 876b
Vagaries of unattached relatives, 966a
Vagrancy laws dhruv him to baseball, 834a
Vagrant gypsy life, 895b
opinion, prejudice a, 714a
Vague dread that torments them, 516b
hope, shape, 702b
longing that lies dormant, 665b
longitude likewise is, 687b
probabilities, conflicting, 530b
shadowy and, 544b
Vain, a' is done in, 392a
all delights are, 132a
and impotent thing, 8a
as leaf upon the stream, 415b
attempt, it was a, 628a
begot of, fantasy, 134b
blot out, pomp, 68b
but hopeful quest, 933b
delights, hence all you, 225b
deluding joys, 245b
denial, and coy excuse, 248b
fickle and unstable subject, 97b
hopes are like dreams, 52b
ignobly, and impotently great, 313a
ill-natur'd thing, 291b
inconstant childish, 477a
is the help of man, 1035a
judges we are, 324b
king grew, 280a
know we loved in, 451b
knowledge, wise man utter, 1030b
love but love in, 267b
man may become proud, 282a
most, most generous, 741b
my weary search, 354a
not in, 871b
not, the weakest, 5a
oblations, 1045a
or shallow thought, 503a
pleasure so received be, 16a
pomp and glory, 211a, 1068b
pretence, little hands make, 656a
pursuit of human glory, 236b
Vain resolutions, 661b
rest from, fancies, 66a
strivings, parcel of, 588b
the ambition of kings, 226a
thy onset, 622b
to be a belle, 343b
to have lived in, 424b
to look for defence, 46a
to say that a man is, 858a
toil'd after him in, 335b
tribute of a smile, 413b
was the chief's pride, 420b
wishes were prevented, 442b
without the merit, 5a
wits, to teach, 310b
Vainest like to be thought respectable, 761b
Vainness babbling drunkenness, 165b
Vale, cool sequester'd, of life, 349a
declined into the, of years, 188b
if the world's a, of tears, 630b
in whose bosom, 438b
meanest floweret of the, 349b
meet in that hollow, 231b
scanty, of human life, 424b
shady sadness of a, 483a
violet-embroidered, 247a
which the dew cumbers, 707a
Vales and hills, 409a
from our lovely, 489b
Scotland's dales and, 489b
Valet, no man is hero to his, 61b
Valet-de-chambre, my, is not aware, 61b
Valhalla, nation's, 745a
Valiant, all the brothers were, 1013b
and cunning in fence, 165b
as he was, I honour him, 168a
bones, 156b
creatures, 155b
dust, 157a
flea, 155b
in velvet, 741b
man and free, 553a
reproof, 163a
taste of death but once, 167b
trencher-man, 157a
Valid work, 774a
Validity and pitch, 163b
Valley, all in the, of death, 553b
ambulance down in the, 701a
darker grows the, 639b
every, shall be exalted, 1047a
Forge, snow lies thick on, 821a
inaccessible, of reveries, 873a
long, of my bones, 994b
of decision, 1049a
of Humiliation, 274a
of the shadow of death, 1033a
sheep are fatter, 449b
so sweet, 438b
steep, through a, 863b
through the snowy, flies, 471a
Valley's lap, 755a
Valleys, hills and, dales and fields, 123a
lily of the, 1044a
no peace of lovelier, 863a
of Hall, 716b
piping down the, wild, 385a
streams in the, delight me, 36b
Vallombrosa, brooks in, 252b
Valois, shadow of the, 867a
Valor, best part of, 152a
better part of, 152a
birthplace of, 392b

Valor, brute beauty and, 724b
constancy and, our shield, 869b
defeated, lies, 644b
form'd for contemplation, 255a
found in feasting, 222a
full of, 156a
is certainly going, 381a
mighty men of, 1026a
no need of, 56a
noble quality we call, 616b
red for, 563b
taste their, 165b
truest, to dare to live, 14b
will weep, 203a
wins woman as well as, 555a
Valor's second prize, 51b
Valuable goods, conspicuous consumption of, 775b
institution, pub a, 955b
instrument, critic a, 719a
more, than a diamond, 104b
more, than money, 43b
something, as its object, 402a
thing, riches to be a, 295a
time was the most, thing, 71b
truth most, thing we have, 678b
what he thought he could not do is, 342a
what is, is not new, 445a
Valuation, superstitious, of Europe, 718a
Value at a penny all the talk, 35a
books receive their chief, 275a
cannot therefore create, 593b
estimate their own, 895a
hard latent, 719b
Jews generally give, 766b
knows the, of nothing, 768b
learning has its, 269b
life has a, 402a
measure of the, of a nation, 743a
more than its independent, 702a
nothing so much as a friend, 29a
of a true teacher, 652a
of, is thy freight, 610b
of its favours, 354b
of time, 434b
owes, to its scarcity, 336b
rack the, 158b
receives part of its, 339b
small coin of great, 57a
supreme, is love, 799b
without being an object of utility, 593b
Valued, cannot be, at any price, 229b
friend I have, and tried, 438b
what costs dearest is most, 106b
Valueless books, 605b
Valyaunt but not too venturous, 112a
Vampire, like the, 701b
Van, battle's, 588a
of every moral conflict, 588a
oversoul well in the, 654a
Vandunck, Mynheer, 396a
Vane, Harry, Pulteney's toad-eater, 350a
Vanessa an extraordinary woman, 295a
Vanguard, where our, camps today, 638a
Vanilla of society, 419a
Vanish in the chinks, 242b
like lightning, 494b
Vanish'd hand, touch of a, 549b
Vanished dream, somnambulist of a, 497a
quite slowly, 656b
Vanishes over the margin, 556b
Vanitas vanitatum, 565a, 616a
Vanities, guides us by, 943b
of life forego, 416a
vanity of, 1042a
Vanity, all is, 1042a
all others but, 427b
and vexation of spirit, 1042a
beauty without, 451b
clumsy, 769a
every folly but, 344b
extreme actions ascribed to, 726a
Fair, 616a
Fair, everybody remarked in, 564b
Fair, name of, 274a
fertile soil of man's, 873a
flatters the animal's, 814a
Golden, 1013a
in years, 150b
is the cause of virtue, 761b
lifted up his soul unto, 1033b
lighter than, 274b, 1035a
Lord, rules, 948a
man is, altogether, 1034a
men of low degree are, 1035a
my days are, 1030a
naught but, in beauty, 597b
of fair raiment, 741a
of having been trusted, 324a
of human hopes, 336b
of more benefit than modesty, 878a
of the world, 283a
of vanities, 1042a
plays lurid tricks, 772b
pomps and, 1069a
poor the mind without, 726a
rousing conviction in others, 461b
sets love a task like that, 448b
weakness or self interest, 925a
worship of, 948a
Vanquish'd, Macbeth shall never, be, 198b
Vanquished, demands to, in installments, 951b
he could argue still, 356b
in life, 838b
victor's terms imposed upon the, 770b
Vanquisher, sleep the universal, 14b
Vantage, coign of, 195a
might the, best have took, 184a
Vantage-ground of truth, 119b
Vapid, silly, state, 847b
Vapor, cold, warm perfume for, 489b
life is short a fleeting, 739a
of a dungeon, 188b
on the summer air, 636a
sometime like a bear, 201a
Vaporing and boasting, 748a
Vapors both away, 216b
lengthening as, rise, 277a
pestilent congregation of, 173b
Variable as the shade, 414b
materials of action are, 64a
of political calculation, 633b
thing in nature, 300b
thy love prove likewise, 135b
Variableness, no, 1064a
Varied, mob is, and inconstant, 282b
Varied year, rule the, 327b
Varies every day, 279a
Varieties, happiest delineation of, 428b
Variety about New England weather, 675a
and disorder, full of, 25a
is the mother of enjoyment, 511a
of subjects to be wrought, 55b
order in, 309a
unseasoned by, 44b
Variety's the very spice of life, 364a
Various clouds are tost, 332b
complaints are many and, 972b
constant as, 972a
gift to each, 523a
hand so, 260a
language, speaks a, 470b
man form'd of various stuff, 393a
man so, 277a
qualities and advantages, 855b
so be, 972a
you are as, as your land, 979a
your talents may be, 500b
Varnish'd clock behind the door, 356b
Varnished oak, 959a
Vary from silver to green, 912b
Vase, shatter the, 439b
Vassals and serfs at my side, 483b
Vast and furious ocean, 229b
and trunkless legs, 465a
and unwieldy burthen, 333b
dead, and middle of night, 171a
empire of human society, 406a
eternity, sea of, 291b
expense, maintain'd at, 281a
forever, take into the, 712b
hell can hold, 142b
infant sagacity, 935b
life's, ocean, 317a
memory has love, 310a
petty done the undone, 570a
shadow mov'd, 272a
so, is art, 310a
soul that o'er him planned, 503b
spirits more, than earth, 669b
structure of recollection, 855b
substantial smile, 578a
surface of the sea, 34b
surplus in banks, 442a
that is Evil, 609b
the fine, 309b
the unattained, 552b
whirls, northern ocean in, 328a
wings across the skies, 960b
Vaster than empires, 268b
Vastness and age and memories of Eld, 544a
Vasty deep, 150b
hall of death, 621a
Vaterland, Kaiser auf der, 734b
Vaticanian Hill, 50b
Vats, ate the cheeses out of, 570a
Vault, beauty makes this, 137b
fretted, 348b
heaven's ebon, 464b
left this, to brag of, 197a
Vaulted skies, 597b
Vaulter, green little, 448a
Vaulting ambition, 195b
Vaulty heaven, 137a
Vaunted crime of slaughtering, 47b
goodness to declare, 612a
works of art, 507a
Vaunteth, charity, not itself, 1061a

Vauntie, she was, 394b
Vaunting aloud, 252a
Vaward of our youth, 152b
Vegetable fashion, 683a
  love, content with a, 683a
  love should grow, 268b
Vehemence, fiery, of youth, 415a
  of their desires, 516b
Vehicle, I do not own any kind of, 471b
Veil after veil will lift, 655a
  beyond the, 665b
  death is the, 465b
  kiss through a, 498a
  my, no mortal ever took up, 61b
  of the strange verses, 75b
  of the temple was rent, 1055b
  through which I might not see, 532a
Veiled destinies, 467b
  jokes, 804a
Veiling the lightnings of his song, 468a
Veils her sacred fires, 322a
  of the morning, 824b
  of the soul, 691b
  spirits clad in, 583a
Vein, checks no, 328b
  Ercles', 141a
  I am not in the, 128a
  of poetry, 475b
  practical, in times of terror, 508a
Veined humanity, 518a
Veins, blood shall warm our, 595a
  come gladly back along my, 688a
  dried the sap out of my, 825b
  hidden in my, 287b
  in your body were dry, 426a
  of young and old, 774b
  peasant, 582a
  red life in my, 480a
Velasquez, why drag in, 669a
Vellum, limp, fitted with thongs, 776a
Velocity, nothing human can equal, 19b
Velvet cap out of a sow's ear, 235a
  covered with, 399b
  glove, iron hand in, 95a
  gowns, some in, 1020a
  mole, 934b
  night's delight, 935b
  shoes, walk in, 934a
  valiant in, 741b
Velvets, dames in jewelled, 604a
Venal press, clamours of a, 561b
Veneer'd with sanctimonious theory, 549b
Venerable beautiful or useful, 496a
  brotherhood of, trees, 408a
  old clothes are not, 474b
  patriarch, 349a
  tradition grows more, 726a
Venerate four characters, 372b
Veneration, much, but no rest, 120b
Vengeance, big with, 332b
  do nothing for mere, 652a
  feeling of, 383b
  is mine, 1060a
  just my, complete, 569b
  more, more desolation, 613b
Veni vidi vici, 59b
Venice, destiny is that of, 976a
  on Bridge of Sighs in, 453b
Venice sate in state, 453b
  sun-dial near, 434b
Venom, bubbling, flings, 452b
  clamours, 129b
Venomous, toad ugly and, 159b
  underhand and petty, 728b
Vent, tongue must, 202b
Venter, nought, nought have, 93a
Ventilation, steam-heated flat with no, 802a
Ventricle of memory, 133a
Ventriloquist, deep thinker or a great, 822b
Venture all his eggs in one basket, 105a
  each, is a new beginning, 945a
  nothing, nothing win, 93a, 684a
  vessels large may, 330b
  where all is, 706a
Ventured like little wanton boys, 211a
Ventures, lose our, 169a
  not in one bottom trusted, 143a
Venturing, sit at home, nothing, 933b
Venturous, valyaunt but not too, 112a
Venus clerk Ovide, 78a
  Eve, a Nymph, 514b
  goddess, fastened on her prey, 287b
  rise from out the sea, 629a
  rose red out of wine, 692a
  sets ere Mercury can rise, 309b
  whate'er the Grecian, was, 343b
Veracity, entertain a doubt of my, 369b
  is heart of morality, 633b
  not in saying, 424b
  scrupulous almost pedantic, 788a
  which increases with old age, 266a
Verb, after the, to love, 740a
  and pronoun out, 647b
  God is a, not a noun, 972a
  with his, in his mouth, 677b
Verbal delicacies, 908a
Verbiage, torrent of, 857a
Verbosity, exuberance of his own, 513a
  thread of his, 133b
Verbs and nouns do more agree, 687a
Verdi, din made in praising, 653a
Verdict, sentence first, afterwards, 657b
  upon every book, 502a
  wise man's, 571a
Verdun, Ypres and, 898a
Verdure, laurels of eternal, 336b
Vere de Vere, 547a
Verge, enough for more, 279b
  never reached the, 777b
  of the churchyard mould, 488b
Veriest school of peace, 645b
Verily, used the word, 273a
Verities and truths of the heart, 977a
Verity, religious feeling a, 614a
Vermeil-tinctur'd lip, 248a
Vermin, dropping pearls and, 494a
  pernicious race of little, 295b
Vermont, as Maine goes so goes, 1005b
  hikes his way back to, 839a
  I love, 859a
  mountains, 880a
  O maiden of the hills, 797a
Vermont, serve as well about, 880a
  Yankee, 940b
Vermonter, not a, in heaven abides, 839a
Vermouth, it is not the, 990a
  proper union of gin and, 976b
Vernal flowers, 249b
  morn, gild the, 366a
  one impulse from a, wood, 403b
  seasons, 250a
  shower, 350a
  sight of, bloom, 254b
Verray parfit gentil knight, 79a
Versailles, death sentence of, 951b
  was a gulf, 628b
Versal world, 106a
Vers'd, deep, in books, 259b
Verse, all that is not prose is, 270b
  anthologies of, 923a
  can gently steer, 286b
  cheer'd with ends of, 238b
  curst be the, 319a
  died to make, free, 928a
  each kindred adds a, 601b
  find him who a sermon flies, 232b
  gentle, 206a
  hammer them to, and prose, 897b
  harbors wealth of valued, 960a
  homely, to God is dear, 830b
  immortal, 411a
  indignation makes the, 62b
  make one, for the other's sake, 238b
  make the first, well, 269b
  married to immortal, 245b
  melody of his, 508a
  never learn art of his, 857a
  octosyllabic, 455b
  of all my, 750b
  of truth or beauty, 845a
  prize of, 525a
  publishing a volume of, 895b
  says in, 320b
  subject of all, 230a
  superfluous, 526a
  sweetens toil, 352b
  that gives immortal youth, 431b
  they say my, is sad, 787a
  unpremeditated, 258a
  were it not for, 893b
  whose prose is grand, 600a
  will seem prose, 289b
  write, badly, 270a
  you grave for me, 751b
Verses, book of, 531b
  false gallop of, 162a
  no one will get at my, 611b
  poets fail in reading their, 518?
  quire of bad, 493b
  rudder is of, 238b
  veil of the strange, 75b
  wonderful, that swept the land, 816a
  writes, speaks holiday, 180b
Versification, power of, 309a
Versifier, clever, 974b
Version, ideal, of their lives, 823a
Versions, hundred, of religion, 764b
Vertebrae, stiffening of the, 763a
Vertebrata, gaseous, 909a
Vertu, firste, 82b
  pacience is an heigh, 82a
Vertue, maketh, of necessitee, 52b

Vertuous, if a man be, with-al, 82a
who that is moost, 81b
Very gentle beast, 142b
good hater, 338b
honey of all earthly joy, 267a
life-blood, 151a
valiant trencher-man, 157a
well thank you and you, 624b
Vessel, empty, 156b
filling a, drop by drop, 372a
gilded, 350a
launch your, 556b
like a broken, 1033b
little, of my genius, 76a
one, unto honour, 1060a
the faintly contemptible, 978a
weaker, 1064a
with his hand the, made, 533a
Vessels, feminine gender of, 904a
large may venture more, 330b
run to all his limbs, 3a
sailors jealous for our, 865b
starting from ports, 524b
westward sped, 626a
Vest, casting body's, 269a
neither, nor pants, 670b
Vestal, pallid, 995b
Vestal's lot, blameless, 313a
Vested interests, attacking, 672a
interests, ideas not, 925b
Vestiges of dinosaurs of thought, 874a
Vestments of the May moth, 995b
priestly, 776a
priestly, in its dens, 628a
Vesture, muddy, 147a
suitable, of phrase, 22b
Vesuvius, people who live under, 671a
Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand, 604a
Veteran on the stage, 336a
Vex me not with brooding, 680b
meant to, them, 337a
not his ghost, 194a
Vexation, multiplication is, 999a
of spirit, 1042a
to understand the report, 1046b
Vexatious cares, 57b
Vex'd with mirth, 452b
Vexed by no grievous ill, 15b
me that she was so long, 285b
those that, me, 22a
Vexes me to choose another guide, 592a
public men, 88b
Vexing dull ear, 148a
Vial, preserve as in a, 250b
Viands, demanded what, he preferred, 747a
remainder, 181b
Viaticum of old age, 71b
Vibrate sweetest pleasure, 392a
Vibrates in the memory, 468b
Vibrations, deaden its, 524b
of deathless music, 845a
Vicaire of the almyghty lorde, 78a
Vicar, justice judge or, 381b
of Wakefield, 342a
Vicarious life, servile status and, 776a
Vice, accommodating, 270b
and immorality, 333a
avarice not so much a, 282b
bullied out of, 510a
by action dignified, 136a
common, in old age, 33a
conceal them like a, 753a
Vice, distinction between virtue and, 340a
encourage no, 356b
endeavor to abolish, 240b
good old-gentlemanly, 214a
homage, pays to virtue, 265b
in a cat, 661a
is a creature of heejous mien, 834a
keep people from, 341a
lash'd, but spar'd name, 296a
lost half its evil, 361a
monster of so frightful mien, 317a
never-failing, of fools, 310b
no, so simple, 145b
of modern oratory, 375b
of republics, 522b
on Christian ground, 322a
one big, in a man, 687a
raptures and roses of, 692a
reverend, 150b
taint of, 165b
tincture of, 99b
truce between virtue and, 590b
virtue itself turns, 136a
virtue of, must pardon beg, 177a
weariness, and want, 325a
when, prevails, 299b
Vice-prisidincy is th' next highest, 836b
Vices, frame a ladder of our, 523b
greatest, as well as virtues, 237a
malice basest of all, 680a
may be of use to us, 1002b
paint the, and follies, 297b
pleasant, 193b
public officer without, 660a
small, do appear, 193a
virtues are, disguised, 264b
virtues of man without his, 451b
wallet filled with our own, 35a
Vicious circle, 665a
in talking of, 932b
Viciousness, poverty is parent of, 24b
Vicissitude, greatest, of things, 121b
Vicissitudes in all things, 31b
man used to, 337a
of fortune, 369b
of human existence, 543a
sad, of things, 352b
wild, of taste, 335b
Victim, by tyrant Fate on, thrust, 615b
character of the, 512b
die neither as, nor fanatic, 901b
marks its, 433b
must be found, 684b
of fat-gorged mosquitoes, 66a
of Scythian hoar-frosts, 66a
without murmuring, 660a
Victim's cheque-books, stubs of the, 643b
sympathies, killing the, 696b
watch, stop the, 886b
Victims, better men be his, 373b
little, play, 347b
of disease, 929b
stupid, of deceit, 850b
swam before my sight, 313b
to a great lie, 951b
Victor, a great, 979b
belongs to the spoils, 974b
is he who can go it alone, 588a
ship comes in, 610a
Victoria, dubbed, the faery, 910b
Victorian age, bourgeois tradition of, 973a
Victorie, gory bed or to, 394a
Victories, go forward and give us, 540b
make proper use of, 31a
military, over nations, 951a
more triumphant than, 98a
of mighty generals, 608b
over the Syracusans, 18b
page of, 469b
peace hath her, 251a
thousand, 205a
worse than a defeat, 596b
Victorious o'er a' the ills o' life, 393b
those which are, 400a
Victor's terms, 770b
Victors, destruction and barbarism will be, 926b
find thy body by the wall, 622b
to the, belong the spoils, 450b
Victory at all costs, 869a
ball, fun of the, 910a
best kind of, 109b
bless'd with, and peace, 499a
boast of his, 345a
Cadmean, 19a
confident of its own, 926b
day of, 1011a
death swallowed up in, 1062a
easiest, over reason, 950b
fell in the great, 426b
great and glorious, 390a
how to gain a, 54a
humanity after the, 390a
if not, is yet revenge, 253b
joy empire and, 465b
life's, won, 629a
magnanimity in, 872a
no survival without, 869a
nor defeat, 778b
O grave where is thy, 1062a
of labour over capital, 850b
of socialism, 850b
of socialism in Russia, 905a
peace without, 770b
resolved on, or death, 395a
sounding in advance its, 842b
standeth not in multitude, 1066b
swallow up death in, 1046a
thy, O grave, 775a
'twas a famous, 426b
Westminster Abbey or, 389b
won some, for humanity, 484a
Victuals and drink an illusion, 23a
no, to be bought, 105a
snatching, from the table, 868b
Vidder's, women one, equal to, 576a
Vidders, be wery careful o', 576a
View, chase had a beast in, 280b
cut off the, 794a
desponding, of the present, 494a
fine, of the harbor, 742b
gloomy, of the future, 889a
him with scornful eyes, 319a
incomplete and unfit for, 668b
melody of every grace, 268a
motley to the, 206b
observation with extensive, 335b
order gave each thing, 210a
ourselves with clearer eyes, 231b
so absurd a, 651b
someone else's point of, 901a
wallet kept in, 35a
with hollow eye, 146b

View'd his own feather, 452a
Vieweth, one eye, all the world, 124a
View-hallo, Peel's, 472b
Viewing any work a man is doing, 655a
Viewless winds, imprison'd in, 185a
Views, adopt new, 539b
and patients disappearing, 731a
false, if supported, 530b
from thy hand no noble action, 305b
of Christian duty, 597b
of such a man, 428a
public, 577b
take short, 418b
Vigil, kept a breathless, 964b
patient search and, long, 457a
tongueless, 691a
Vigilance, energy and sleepless, 540b
eternal, 380a
retain their virtue and, 539a
yet above you hover, 911b
Vigilant, be sober be, 1064b
occasion for the, 15b
resolute blue-stocking, 493b
the active the brave, 369a
Vigilling with Thee, 980b
Vigils, painful, keep, 321b
Vigny more secret, 903b
Vigor, councils might not want, 19a
exist in undiminished, 492b
good earthly, 77a
in man not yet old, 63a
it will give your style, 419b
of bone, 182a
press with, on, 329a
restores, to labor, 290a
Vigorous, elastic and, thought, 590a
mind, 336a
young man, 98a
Vigorousness, carefulness into, 119a
into guiltlessness, 119a
Vile, behold I am, 1032a
better to be, 207a
blows and buffets, 197a
containing such, matter, 136b
George the First reckoned, 878b
guns, but for these, 149b
hold to stay him, 148a
ill-favour'd faults, 180b
in durance, 394b
insect, 329b
jelly, 192b
man that mourns, 316b
matter, book containing, 136b
modern phrase, caskets a, 515a
not one is altogether, 832a
not so, a sin, 155a
nought so, that on earth, 136a
one beyond all others, 789b
only man is, 445b
orgies are, 989b
race of quislings, 870a
shall go down to, dust, 414a
so, a pun, 291a
squealing, 144b
things precious, 191b
world, fled from this, 205b
Vilely, show, in me to desire, 125b
Viler, George the Second, 878b
Vilest alleys of London, 781b
deeds like poison-weeds, 770a
of beasts, the ape, 30b
Vilest of men, 14a
sinner may return, 303a
things, am thrall to the, 213b
worms, 205b
Vilified, criticized, and misunderstood, 763a
Village, any well-established, 985a
bells, music of those, 365a
declar'd how much he knew, 356b
early, clock, 128b
Hampden, 348b
his house is in the, 880b
in New England, 985a
less than Islington, 267b
loveliest, of the plain, 355b
Middlesex, 524a
of his birth, 808b
sleeps a name unknown, 809a
smithy, 521b
statesmen, 356b
Villages changed yet Egdon remained, 705a
Villain, branded a, 927a
condemns me for a, 128b
hath done me wrong, 131b
hungry lean-faced, 129b
in tragic life no, need be, 639a
one murder made a, 366a
smile and be a, 173a
smiling damned villain, 173a
still pursued her, 737a
Villainous demi-tasses, 775b
licentious abominable, 382a
Villain's mind, 144a
Villains by necessity, 191a
Villainy, natural expression of, 674b
Villanies, execrable sum of all, 329b
Villanous company, 151a
foreheads, low, 210a
smell, 180b
Villany, naked, 127b
you teach, 145a
Villon among the birds, 879a
our sad brother's name, 695a
Vinchy, pronounce it, 674b
Vinci, they spell it, 674b
Vindicate the ways of God to man, 252a, 315b
Vindication against slander, 541b
Vindictive and touchy fellow, 58b
suffering makes men, 875b
Vine and fig tree, 1067a
drank at every, 962a
gadding, 248b
God made the, 805a
golden, clambers bright, 935b
grew 'round the stump, 745b
monarch of the, 201a
under his, and fig-tree, 1049b
viol the violet and the, 543b
woman vas der glinging, 713b
Vinegar, put not your trust in, 747b
Vinegar-cruet, narrow as the neck of a, 338a
Vine-leaves in his hair, 642a
Vines, bosom'd deep in, 322a
embracing, 662a
foxes that spoil the, 1044a
waxen, 947b
Vintage, draught of, 481a
from his, rolling time hath prest, 532a
of a famous, 640a
of Abiezer, 1026b
sea's red, 717a
Vintage that they drink, 812b
trampling out the, 597b
wine of the rarest, 822b
Vintners that put water in our wine, 84a
wonder what the, buy, 533a
Viol the violet and the vine, 543b
Violate agreements, 910b
rights of others, 919b
Violates order of nature, 16b
Violation of principles of free government, 689b
Violations, security against future, 335a
Violence, blown with restless, 185a
comfort and, 941b
deeds of, and blood, 446b
more prevailing than, 55b
Violent and sudden usurpations, 382b
atheist, 975a
death, fear of, 229a
delights, 136b
hands upon the ship, 294b
hungry population, and gross, 633b
most, of passions, 765b
over, or over civil, 277a
pace, bloody thoughts with, 189a
property fordoes itself, 173a
reaction, produces, 24a
Violently if they must, 420a
Violet by a mossy stone, 405a
has and camellia has not, 792b
loves a sunny bank, 634b
nodding, grows, 141b
of his native land, 179a, 551b
perfume on, 148a
that queen of secrecy, 478b
viol the, and the vine, 543b
Violet-embroidered vale, 247a
Violets, breathes upon a bank of, 163b
daisies pied and, blue, 134a
I will twine in a wreath, 486b
I would give you some, 178a
odor-firm with, 982a
plucked, 225a
raining, 809a
roses red and, blew, 113b
slight the, 717a
spring from her fair flesh, 179a
sweet, sicken, 468b
were born, 575a
Violin, flute, bassoon, 554a
is not a hurdy-gurdy, 653a
man who plays on the, 736a
Violincello, I hear the, 608a
Violins, Antonio Stradivari's, 596a
sweet to dance to, 769b
wine and good fellows, 638a
Vipers, generation of, 1050a
Virgil at Mexico, 493a
Virgin clean, 84a
comes again, 36a
Garda, 599a
Mary, born of the, 1068a
mother born, 244a
shall conceive, 1045b
sword, 7a
thorn, withering on the, 140b, 410a
Virginia, first families in, 980a
your little friends are wrong, 701a
Virginian, not a, but an American, 368b
Virginians, Pickett's, 781b

Virginity, a little more, 941a
long preserved, 269a
power o'er true, 247b
Virginny, carry me back to old, 758b
Virgin's sidelong looks of love, 355b
Virgin's Son, footstool of the, 857a
Virgins are soft, 455b
eleven thousand mythical, 599a
ten, 1054a
Virtue, abolish vice destroy, 240b
admiration of, 250a
all the arts lose, 939b
and conscience of her worth, 257b
and nature's pleasing themes, 329a
and riches, 223a
and worthiness, change to, 166b
angling like, of humility, 235b
assume a, 177a
bane of all genius, freedom, 464b
be as wax, 177a
best, has some vice, 99b
choose the high or low, 320a
cleanliness is a great, 637a
clearness is a, of style, 823b
cloistered, 250b
collateral security to, 323b
colour of, 72a
complexion of, 72a
could see to do what virtue would, 247b
courage a, 290a
debases itself, 324b
devotion to, 812b
display of public, 471b
distinction between, and vice, 340a
economy a distributive, 361b
ever-guarded, 354b
every, and prudent act, 360a
feeble were, 248b
find the, 158b
first upgrowth of all, 599a
flattered into, 510a
follow, and knowledge, 76a
forbearance ceases to be, 359a
fortunate crime is called, 48a
God is supreme in, 27b
gods put sweat before, 7b
grounds are, and talents, 375b
had gone out of him, 1055b
harder to be got than knowledge, 283b
has its degrees, 287b
healing, 526b
highest proof of, 493b
homage vice pays to, 265b
honour, sense, 347a
humility a, all preach, 227a
if there be any, 1063a
in conscious, bold, 312b
in her shape, 256a
in most request, 501b
industry a necessity not a, 668b
inebriated, 695a
is bold, 185a
is environment, 484b
is her own fairest reward, 235b
is not hereditary, 370a
is performance of pleasant actions, 922b
is truest nobility, 106b
itself turns vice, 136a
keep your, 820b
learning anecdote, 501a
Virtue, like, a reward to itself, 235b
like a rich stone, 121a
like precious odours, 119b
lilies and languors of, 692a
link'd with one, 455b
little claim to, 484b
lost fight of, 752b
love kindled by, 76b
love of, 344b
love, she alone is free, 248b
lovers of, 236b
make necessity a, 52b
makes the bliss, 351a
mark of, 145b
may flourish in an old cravat, 535a
men of most renowned, 251a
more, than doth live, 218b
most men admire, 259a
much, in If, 163b
must be alloyed, 671a
negative yet no slight, 474a
no, goes with size, 506a
no ready way to, 240b
nobility is the one only, 63a
nor sufficiency, 159a
not enough to know about, 27a
not often found among poets, 108a
obstinate, 270b
of the soul distributing, 71b
of vice must pardon beg, 177a
or mischief, 120a
passes current, 18a
philanthropy the only, 590a
praise of, 52b
redeem us from, 692a
requires a rough passage, 98b
retain, and vigilance, 539a
reward of virtue is, 502a
root of honesty and, 57b
'scapes not calumnious strokes, 171a
secret of eloquence and, 617b
show, her own feature, 175b
sinews of, 236a
solid, 189b
some by, fall, 184a
spiritual, of a sacrament, 72a
substantial and genuine, 373b
such, hath my pen, 206a
sufficient of herself, 235b
tact is the saving, 743a
the one reward of, 771b
though in rags, 278a
truce between, and vice, 590b
vanity the cause of, in men, 761b
what is, courage wit, 303b
what's, in man, 661a
where men have it, 286a
woman's, 988a
Virtue's cause, died in, 129b
manly cheek, 366a
side, failings lean'd to, 356a
Virtues are but vices disguised, 264b
are enrolled in Who's Who, 960a
average of all the, 687a
be to her, very kind, 293b
curse on his, 299b
display of eminent, 514b
greater, to sustain good fortune, 264b
Hannibal had mighty, 221b
heavenly, shoot, 441b
hundred, rise, 577a
if individuals have no, 1002b
Virtues lie in the interpretation, 202b
men praise and pass by, 932b
mind conscious of, 37a
nothing could surpass her in, 457a
of all, humility difficult, 944a
of delight, 385b
of man without his vices, 451b
of patience and long-suffering, 446a
of their ancestors, 17b
other, well-nigh useless, 270a
pearl chain of all, 220b
some, he might lack, 804b
spring of, 116b
the idle never know, 598b
to, be a friend, 343b
vices as well as greatest, 237a
walk'd their narrow round, 338a
we write in water, 212a
which become crimes, 496b
will plead like angels, 195b
world to hide, 163b
Virtuous, all the sisters, 1013b
because thou art, 164a
country so, and so wise, 783a
employ in talking of vicious, 932b
in their old age, 321a
Lord how, they are, 660b
man, slumbers of the, 300a
Marcia towers above her sex, 299b
mischief the very, do, 566a
on ten thousand a year, 633b
outrageously, 302a
person, age in a, 301b
scorn, treat with, 683b
soul, sweet and, 232b
things, from lowest place, 183a
wise and, man, 57a
woman, 1041b
Virulence of national appetite, 908a
Visage blacker than coal, 1048b
devotion's, 174a
hides not, from our cottage, 208b
meet your, here, 982a
on his bold, 415a
shattered, lies, 465a
Visages, cream and mantle, 143a
Viscous, thought is, 697b
Visible, abandoned what was, 69a
and invisible labour, 497b
evil and good, 630a
forms, communion with her, 470b
imperfections, 776a
made, to the eyes, 949b
means of support, 714a
one end of rope not, 953b
outward and, sign, 1069a
sage mechanician, 592b
work is love made, 924a
world is more beautiful, 711a
Vision, boundless, grows upon us, 628a
enjoy'd in, beatific, 253a
fatal, sensible to feeling, 196a
four walls limit my, 844a
inner, quick to find, 630a
inward, 806b
limits of his own field of, 461a
no, but by faith, 631b
of Christ, 388b
of fulfill'd desire, 533a
of the mind supplements, 614a

Vision of the world, 548b
or a waking dream, 482a
poet, arose, 722a
prophetic, 709a
reflected from surface, 23a
supplements, of the eye, 614a
than without its, 977a
where there is no, 1041b
write the, 365b, 1049b
your, is machines, 866a
Vision's greatest enemy, 388b
Visions, distraught with dreams and, 525b
flood our, 995b
have I seen, 142a
I no longer see, 804a
multiplied, 1049a
of glory, 350a
of what will be, 516b
poet's, 812b
young men shall see, 277a, 1049a
Visit, annual, o'er the globe, 378a
be not slow to, sick, 1066a
brief, like a royal guest, 793a
her face too roughly, 170b
my sad heart, 167a
sins of the fathers, 18a
the soul in sleep, 465a
us with death daily, 229b
Visitant, pleasure is oft a, 479a
Visitations daze the world, 494b
of that power, 502a
Visited, sick and ye, me, 1054b
Visiting acquaintance, 381a
pastoral, 931b
the iniquity of fathers, 1024b
this various world, 464b
Visitings, compunctious, of nature, 195a
Visitor, reels them off to every new, 765b
Visitors, entertain unwelcome, 766b
Visits, angel, 432b
angels', short and bright, 291b
censure on the doves, 62b
eye of heaven, 138a
went abroad and paid, 339a
world, his dinners, 270a
Visit'st bottom of monstrous world, 249b
Vital chain, death broke the, 338a
light inhere, 649a
principle of bliss, 329a
spark of heav'nly flame, 312a
Vitality, fragile but with more, 855a
nothing interesting loses, 701b
of thought, 797b
Vitalized symbol of earth and storm, 893b
Vitals, shaft that reaches the, 784b
Vitiosity, confirmed, 17a
Vive meos Bona Respublica, 1014b
Vivid air signed with honour, 995a
trusty dusky, true, 752a
Vixens, snap like, 935a
Vizier, devoted, 673a
V-notes are something, 573a
Vocal cords wrapped in a toga, 985a
Vocation, labour in, 149a
of every man and woman, 642b
'tis my, 149a
were endless imitation, 408b
Voice above their beat, 790a
all with one, 1059a
arrow like a sweet, 460a
Voice, articulate, of some sovereign, 710a
ascending high, 302b
at eve obeyed at prime, 506b
audible, of the past, 475b
behind me whispered low, 769b
big manly, 161b
by, by posted card by letter, 843a
cannon his, 639b
carry the, 1043b
clatter drowns, of the law, 33b
crack the, of melody, 534b
daughter of the, of God, 409b
deep-toned, of the digger, 1003b
did on my spirit fall, 552a
distant, in the darkness, 524b
each a mighty, 410b
first, which I uttered, 49b, 1065b
give few thy, 171b
harmony of the world, 112a
honour's, 348b
I hear this passing night, 481b
if mine were a solitary, 561b
in all her music, 468a
in every, every ban, 387b
in every wind, 347b
in hollow murmurs, 397a
in the darkness, 524a
in the distance far away, 494b
in the streets, 1038a
in their own governments, 771a
is still for war, 299b
Jacob's, 1023a
joy is the sweet, 423a
Kentucky strain was in his, 730a
left his, in Adam's ear, 257b
like the north wind, 898a
look and a, 524b
lost, hollaing, 152b
love takes my, away, 762a
melody to the, 40b
monstrous little, 141a
mother's face and, 465a
my, fails me, 359b
nibbles in a low, 372b
of all the gods, 133b
of charmers, 1035a
of freedom, 907b
of him that crieth, 1046b
of many waters, 1064b
of my heart, 491b
of nature cries, 349a
of nature loudly cries, 393a
of one crying, 1050a
of peace, 831a
of the bard, 386b
of the bird, 1043b
of the great creator, 583a
of the hyena, 117a
of the Lobster, 657b
of the Lord God, 1022a
of the Lord upon the waters, 1033b
of the people, 954a
of the people is voice of God, 74a
of the sluggard, 302b
of the turtle is heard, 1044a
of the world, 240b
of thy brother's blood, 1022a
of today, 812a
of woe for a lover's loss, 592b
or hideous hum, 244b
rang through Shiloh's woods, 740b
rise like a fountain, 548a
Voice, scrap of sunset with a, 735b
season'd with gracious, 145a
send a feeble, 4a
Shakespeare's, 695b
silent, of God, 738b
sing with mortal, 257a
sink heart and, oppressed, 593a
so pleasing on their ear, 6b
sole daughter of his, 258a
some think it the, of God, 680a
sound of a, that is still, 549b
sounds like a prophet's word, 462b
still small, 1029a
still small, of gratitude, 350a
still small, spake unto me, 546b
sweet, sweet lips, 480a
sweeter thy, 551a
sweetest, of God's creatures, 543b
that never dieth, 13b
vast expenditure of, 22b
wandering, 409a
was soft gentle and low, 193b
watch-dog's, 355b
wearies not ever, 465b
whose sound like the sea, 407b
within us speaks, 451a
Voiceless shore, 458a
things, 911b
woe, 454a
Voices, beyond these, is peace, 555b
calling Old Black Joe, 636a
earth with her thousand, 423a
keep tune, 269a, 438a
lost sea, 944b
moans round with many, 548a
no, O Rhodopè, 431b
of children are heard, 385b
of duty call, 716b
of the wandering wind, 655b
prophesying war, 420b
soft, die, 468b
thoughts and, hold, 226b
thousand thousand, 935b
three hundred grateful, 663b
two, are there, 410b
your most sweet, 202a
Void, beating in the, 623b
Cupid long stood, 231b
move in the, 12a
nor left a, 338a
of care and strife, 358b
of envy guile and lust, 328b
of fellow men, 15a
of light, 252b
of wit and humour, 350b
place, of all light, 75b
rapture to the dreary, 455a
the world can never fill, 362b
yawning, of the future, 67b
Volatility and the rage for pleasure, 372b
Volcanic financial throe, 777a
political instinct, 767a
Volcano, dancing on a, 472a
of revolution, 783b
Volitional, errors are, 917a
Volley'd and thunder'd, 553b
Volscians, flutter'd your, 203a
Voltage, chattering, 957b
Voltaire, mock on, 387b
Voluble, sweet and, in discourse, 133a
Volume, book and, of my brain, 173a
brought to land a single, 405a

Volume, desideratum of a, 430b
false, of his single mind, 713b
in every, of poems, 341b
of logic, 710a
of forgotten lore, 544b
Volumes, creators of odd, 429b
dry, of ethics, 373a
history with, vast, 454b
I prize above my dukedom, 209a
in folio, 132b
of Addison, 337b
of stuff, 580b
small pricks to subsequent, 181b
ten long, 287a
Voluminous writer, nodding-places in, 300b
Voluntarily performeth a good work, 1070a
submit to be slaves, 334b
Volunteered, black rank and file, 666a
Volunteers, pale patient, 809a
Voluptuous and the indolent, 290a
swell, music with its, 453a
Voluptuously surfeit out of action, 202a
Voluptuousness, luxury calm and, 618b
misanthropy and, 492b
Voman vas der glinging vine, 713b
Vomit, dog turned to own, 1064b
returneth to his, 1041a
Vorpal blade, 657b
Vortices of glory and blue air, 519b
Votaress, imperial, 141b
Votaries, renders its, credulous, 345a
Votarist, sad, in palmer's weed, 247a
Vote, cast his, 996a
casting his, 707a
for nothing but toothpicks, 509a
fortunes and lives, away, 638a
give hand and heart to this, 443a
on th' tallysheet, 835a
straw, 802a
Voter exercises a public trust, 689a
Votes, freemen with, in their hands, 557a
Voucher of scholastic respectability, 776a
Vouchsafes, providence seldom, to mortals, 514a
Vow and not pay, 1042b
eternal misery together, 289b
it shall be so for me, 130b
that binds too strictly, 555a
to thee my country, 788b
Vowels, only consonants and, 947a
open, tire the ear, 311a
Vowing more than perfection of ten, 181b
Vows are heard betimes, 279b
cancel all our, 122b
made in wine, 162b
soul lends the tongue, 172a
with so much passion, 291a
woman's, 16b
Vox populi vox Dei, 74a
Voyage closed and done, 610a
finish of a, 838a
life's uncertain, 203b
of life bound in shallows, 169a
on an endless, gone, 630b
to America, 987b
Voyage to the world unknown, 303b
Voyagers, humble, are we, 451a
Voyages, imagination as good as many, 631a
you will never make, 864b
Voyaging through strange seas, 404b
Vulcan's stithy, 176a
Vulgar arts beneath thy care, 347a
boast, seemed like a, 845b
deaths unknown to fame, 4b
familiar but by no means, 171b
great, and the small, 267b
heart, 153a
herd, perish as one of the, 702b
loveliest tune becomes, 739b
man, morality of, 727b
mingling with, host, 6a
of manner, 796a
put here because he is, 670b
taste, insipid to a, 822b
when it is looked upon as, 767b
Vulgarity, Jacksonian, 674a
mould of its, 939a
Vulgarize the day of judgment, 509a
touches nothing it does not, 755a
Vulgus, profanum, 267b
Vulture, rage of the, 455b

Waa-hoo, 881b
Wabash days, accents of old, 730b
Wade through slaughter to throne, 349a
Waders and swimmers, 981a
Wading up to your eyes in blood, 359a
Waes o' my heart, 380a
Waft her love, 147a
sigh from Indus, 313a
Wafted by thy gentle gale, 396a
Wafting him out of it, 724b
Wag, where beards, all, 96b
Wage, any, I had asked of life, 845b
cherubs earn their, 893b
fair day's, 651a
royal, 938b
work for which they draw the, 817a
Wage-labor, employers of, 593b
Wage-laborers, class of modern, 593b
Wager, back opinions by a, 457a
lay a, 333b
Wager'd on your angling, 200b
Wagers, fools for arguments use, 239a
lay no, 357a
Wages, ask not for, 782b
he that earneth, 1049b
home art gone and ta'en thy, 204b
my, taken, 742a
of sin is death, 1059b
that supply you your bread, 763a
took their, and are dead, 787a
world looks for, 574a
Wagge, let the world, 91b
Wagging their tails behind them, 1018a
Waggons, coaches, playhouses, 429a
Wagon, hitch your, to a star, 507b
soldiers shout, 901b
Wags his shaggy tail, 638b
world, 160b
Wail in the wind, 592b
melancholy, 661a
my dear times' waste, 205a
nothing to, 260b
still is heard, 616a
therefore must we weep and, 748b
Wailful choir, small gnats mourn in, 483a
Wailing for her demon-lover, 420b
winds and naked woods, 471a
Wailings, welcomed with, 746b
Wain, Phoebus', 247a
Waist, round her, she felt it fold, 549a
slender, confin'd, 242a
what a, for an arm, 616a
Waistcoats manners and spice of wit, 641a
Wait a bit before our chat, 658b
a little longer, 584a
all things come round to him who will but, 501a
and hope, 496b
deserved praises long, 732a
drift, and obey, 822a
everything comes if man will only, 512a
for the day, 686a
for the sacrament, 325a
for thy morning, 686a
he no could, 852b
I, until I am ready, 940a
I witness and, 607b
learn to labour and to, 521a
on divine love, 617a
they that, upon the lord, 1047a
thou child of hope, 561a
till life is over, 655a
upon I would, 93a
we can, no longer, 610a
who only stand and, 251b
would not, for me, 786a
Waite for dead men, 93b
Waiter roars it through the hall, 628a
took Binjamin Franklin f'r a, 836b
Waiteth, Destiny, for free and mastered, 13a
for one lone soul, 655b
to begile, 81a
Waiting and hoping for their moment, 855b
for new monuments, 496b
for some one to come, 525b
for that delusive train, 625b
for the blow from the iron, 617b
for the echo, 895b
harp-strings of the mind, 617a
hearts that weep, 633a
justice sleeps, 599b
long night of, 952a
lost and, for you, 815b
Waits, one night, all, 38b
opportunity of being provoked, 286a
power that, and wins, 754b
upon the when and how, 855a
Waive quantum o' the sin, 391a
Wak'd by the circling hours, 256b
I, she fled, 251b
you have, me too soon, 302b
Wake and call me early, 547a
and remember, 568a
and rise to fight, 830b

Wake and think of you, 651b
both when we, and sleep, 256a
die before I, 1000b
do I, or sleep, 482a
eternally, 217b
for the sun who scatter'd, 531a
here must I, and weep, 394b
if sleeping, 662a
in a fright, 451b
in our breast living fires, 535a
sleep to, 575b
slepe or, or rome or ryde, 81b
soul by tender strokes, 312b
to feel your beauty going, 866a
to perish never, 408b
will you, him, 1016a
Waked and kindled, 396b
with smale foules, 77b
Wakeful eyes may weep, 431b
man's sleep, 598b
nightingale, 255b
stars, silence and the, 650a
Waken a sleeper, 759a
him who knows not, 754b
thou with me, 551a
Wakened by silence, 690a
us from sleeping, 938b
Wakens the slumbering ages, 494b
Wakes, conscience, despair, 255a
from short repose, 354a
gentle lark, the morning, 131a
hock-carts wassails, 230a
up in adversity, 344b
Wakin', sudden, a sudden weepin', 804a
Waking bird, silence fell with the, 554a
bliss, certainty of, 247b
dream of a, man, 71a
dream, vision or a, 482a
morne not, til she sings, 112b
souls, good morrow to our, 215a
thou shalt fear, 693b
up always the same person, 822a
up some vague longing, 665b
Wakin'-time to doss, 896a
Walcum, bit of talcum is always, 990a
Waldo, Matthew and, 943a
would be improved by death, 851b
Wales a portion, 390a
one road leads to, 896a
Walk, a pleasant, a pleasant talk, 658b
about the orb, 165a
abroad with me, 427a
amidst beautiful things, 807b
and not faint, 1047a
as if you had swallowed a ram-rod, 64a
can two, together, 1049a
creatures, earth unseen, 256a
cypress in the palace, 551a
down the garden paths, 874b
each, of life has own elite, 965a
humbly with thy God, 1049b
I, unseen, 246a
in darkness, 1058a
in fear and dread, 422a
in the woods, 502a
in velvet shoes, 934a
like a man, 793b
men creep not, 527a
men must, before they dance, 320a
more people, thereon, 753a
Walk, no spirit can, abroad, 170a
on frozen toes, 847a
on wings, 5a
over the leaves, 103a
petty men, under his legs, 166a
pretty to, with, 261b
rather one should, with me, 913b
sit in stand in and, in, 632b
slow silent, 706b
take up thy bed and, 1058a
terrace, and half a rood, 320a
the deck my captain lies, 610a
the fluent street, 978a
the world and bless it, 577a
through a gallery filled, 633a
through the fields in gloves, 936a
through the valley, 1033a
transparent, 441a
turn out toes when you, 658a
under water men shall, 1000a
upon the beach, 943a
we, by faith, 1062a
where my nature would be leading, 592a
while ye have light, 1058b
will you, a little faster, 657a
with kings, 820b
with you, 143b
within that circle none durst, 275b
ye in the way, 1046b
Walk'd along the Strand, 338b
blessed feet, 149a
their narrow round, 338a
through the wilderness, 274a
wand he, with, 252b
Walked a mile with pleasure, 907a
alone I, the ocean strand, 462a
in darkness, 1045b
in glory and in joy, 406b
over these roads, 933a
straight out of the ark, 419a
too straight for fortune's end, 520a
Walketh not in counsel of ungodly, 1032a
Walking and mincing, 1045a
close at hand, 658a
cursed him in, 451b
dog's, on his hind legs, 340a
every day, 267b
hospitals, 41b
in an air of glory, 272a
like two angels white, 721b
men as trees, 1056a
Oates was, to his death, 842b
on the sea, 1053a
shadow, 199b
two, apart forever, 612b
up and down in it, 1029b
wings prevent him from, 618b
with the trees, 891a
Walking-stick an advertisement, 776a
Walks a spirit close by, 924b
biggest rascal that, 65a
evil thing that, by night, 247b
eye nature's, 315b
in beauty like the night, 456a
my shadow, before, 721a
o'er the dew, 170a
on and turns no more his head, 422a
on hallowed ground, 965a
spirit, abroad, 169a
Walks the night in her silver shoon, 862b
unbidden from room to room, 686b
up and down with me, 148a
up the stairs of his concepts, 991a
who, with beauty, 936b
wish I liked the way it, 796b
with God upon the hills, 714b
with the tender night, 608a
Wall between us and the dark, 971b
bores through castle, 139b
built a, between us, 864a
close, up, 155a
dead men grin by the, 909b
doesn't love a, 879a
even the, fell down, 957a
faces turned to the, 633a
fell down flat, 1026a
find thy body by the, 622b
flower in the crannied, 556a
icicles hang by, 134a
is strong, 770a
ivied, where the church-bell rings, 598b
lends joyousness to a, 712a
mounts the, 15a
of Jezreel, 1029a
office of a, 139a
old stun', 811b
set in a garden, 910b
sleep-walking on that silver, 992b
Street lays an egg, 864b
supports, sthreet, 835a
sway against a, 717b
turneth his face to the, 670a
weakest goes to the, 106b
whitewash'd, 356b
without a city, 591b
Wallace, Scots wha hae wi', bled, 394a
Wall'd prison, wear out in a, 193b
Walled bearers from ordinary life, 946a
round with rocks, 695b
Waller's, our two dusts with, 933a
Wallet, lost his letters watch and, 687a
time hath, at his back, 182a
Wallets, loaded us with couple of, 35a
Wallop and stigmatize, 912a
Walloping Window-blind, 714b
Wallow naked in December snow, 138b
Wallpaper came alive, 971b
Walls already rise, 36b
and towers girdled round, 420b
around are bare, 627a
banners on the outward, 199b
burst forth from its prison, 793a
close her from thy ancient, 389a
four, limit my vision, 844a
have ears, 80b
my own four, 476b
of Cumnor Hall, 368b
peace be within thy, 1037b
prison, cannot control, 268b
pry loose old, 899a
shattering, are thin, 933b
splendour falls on castle, 550a
stone, a prisoner make, 268a
stone, do not a prison make, 268a
Tara's, 438a

Walls, Troyan, 146b
watches from his mountain, 553a
well-builded, 8a
Walnuts and the wine, 546b
Walpole honorable gentleman, 334b
Wal'r my boy, 578b
Walrus and the carpenter, 658a
Walruses and whales, 604a
Walton, rodless, of the brooks, 777b
Waltz, swoons to a, 969b
Waltzes, congress does not run but it, 368b
Waly waly up the bank, 1013a
Wan, angels all pallid and, 544b
so pale and, 261a
with care, 149a
Wand, bright gold ring on her, 438a
he walk'd with, 252b
magician who has thrown aside, 862a
Wander, born to, 953b
by the wind-beaten hill, 433a
forth the sons of Belial, 252b
hand in hand with love, 909b
some inmate of the skies, 6b
thoughts, through eternity, 253b
where'er I, 138b
whither shall I, 1017a
Wandered by the brookside, 543a
east I've wandered west, 487a
idly over the noisy keys, 634a
lonely as a cloud, 409a
through a valley steep, 863b
today to the hill Maggie, 699b
Wanderer, kindly, loved and known, 654b
merry, of night, 141a
though like the, 515b
weary wayworn, 543b
Wandering, all his wealth was, 874b
bark, star to every, 207a
behold, moon, 246a
between two worlds, 621b
by lone sea-breakers, 730a
cloud that trailed, 769b
Jew, 1012a
minstrel I, 177a, 684b
old with, 825a
on a foreign strand, 414a
Po, 353b
so much do I love, 935a
thought is tired of, 494b
thought pollutes the day, 469a
voice, or but a, 408a
wind, voices of the, 655b
with the train divine, 622b
Wanderings of the sky, 37b
Wanders further for pasture, 720a
singing round the world, 950a
whale that, round the pole, 848a
Wand'ring mazes, 254a
steps and slow, 259a
Wane, moon will, 525b
Waning moon was haunted, 420b
Want and discontent, 240a
chief, in life, 505b
covetous man is ever in, 41a
eternal, of pence, 88b
for one who comes not, 974b
freedom from, 920b
get what you, 822b
I shall not, 1033a
it most like it least, 323a
Want, known and do not, it, 339a
lonely, retir'd to die, 338a
much I, which most would have, 101b
nature did that, supply, 278b
no man will supply thy, 220a
not, waste not, 653b
of a nail, 330b
of decency is want of sense, 283b
of nothing am I in, 31b
of sense, charge me with, 659b
of the creative spirit, 856a
of thought, 488a
of use, 342a
of words or lack of breath, 260b
pity their, of faith, 369b
progress from, to want, 341b
proud man reduced to, 303a
reference to some, 402a
thoughts shut up, air, 306a
to be alone, 993a
toil envy, 336a
weariness and vice, 325a
what I want when I want it, 829a
woeful, 442b
Wanted, every man is, 502b
lest it be missed or, 332a
one immortal song, 277a
you, it so Georges Dandin, 270b
Wanting is what, 575a
soul is, there, 455a
to commend so great a poet, 280b
weighed and found, 1049a
what is stolen, 188b
Wanton boys, as flies to, 192b
boys that swim on bladders, 211a
cranks and, wiles, 245a
eyes, 1045a
freak, 477a
spirits look out, 182b
stings and motions, 183b
sweetness through breast, 328b
Wantoned with thy breakers, 455a
Wantonness in clothes, 230b
Wantons thro' the flowering thorn, 392a
Wantowne and a mery, 79b
Wants, devote to their daily, 25a
express our, 286b
how much he has more than he, 301a
man, but little, 306a
money means and content, 161b
my, are few, 536a
my, are many, 398b
that pinch the poor, 38b
tone your, and tastes down, 611a
what a woman, 800a
War, aftermath of, 874a
against the soul, 1064a
amorous, 84a
and arms I fly, 268a
and deeds of carnage, 609b
and its organisation, 85b
and wine throve together, 640a
anybody not against, 958b
art statesmanship, 774a
becoming impossible, 831b
begun without money, 88b
better than the most just, 331a
between men and women, 971b
betwixt princes, 99a
War, blast of, blows in ears, 155a
brazen throat of, 259a
breeds war again, 774a
brings up human energy, 925b
change the art of, 945b
circumstance of glorious, 189a
common man protection against, 926b
condition called, 229a
cursed, and racking tax, 416b
dauntless in, 414b
declaration of, against Holland, 275a
delays are dangerous in, 124b
despised race unproved in, 666a
dogs of, 168a
drum throbbed no longer, 549a
enemies in, 373b
even to the knife, 452b
events of, 19b
expert is a man ye niver heerd iv, 834b
ez fer, I call it murder, 600b
fatal to enter, 907b
fever famine and, 743b
first in, 384a
fought with atomic bomb, 900b
France has not lost the, 954b
fruit of, fruit of peace, 979b
gains nothing by successful, 783a
given two cousins to the, 664b
goes forth to, 445b
good, or bad peace, 331a
government in peace and, 900a
great, and the petty peace, 832a
great civil, 540b
grim-visaged, 127b
hath no fury like a non-combatant, 839a
how much, he has seen, 997b
hunger and, and weather, 781b
I am tired and sick of, 613b
I have seen, I hate war, 919b
if a, should come, 814b
if they mean to have a, 358b
impious, 155a
in his heart, 1035a
infection and hand of, 138b
involves in its progress, 371a
is a contagion, 920a
is a transfer of property, 974a
is cruel, 613b
is hell, 613b
is inevitable, 900b
is not inevitable, 799b
is still the cry, 452b
is toil and trouble, 280a
its thousands slays, 366b
just, since world began, 370b
kept out, 893b
lead this great peaceful people into, 770b
levying, against them, 376a
long tempest of the, 566b
long ten years', 289b
Lord is a man of, 1024b
love and, are same thing, 108a
love of, for itself, 490a
loves to prey upon young, 16b
lurking, leap out, 774a
magnificent but it is not, 558b
make, on the men, 979a
makes good history, 706a
marching as to, 664a
mighty scourge of, 542a
money the sinews of, 26a
more than an end to, 922a

War, mounts the warrior's steed in, 413b
my voice is still for, 299b
nature of, 229a
neither learn, any more, 1045a
never slays a bad man, 15b
no discharge in that, 1043a
no discharge in the, 819a
no great, need come again, 954a
no less renown'd than, 251a
no, or battle's sound, 244b
object only of, 370b
of commerce and arms, 916b
office, brass hat from the, 971a
older men declare, 873b
on the weak, 876b
pattern called a, 874b
planet unvexed by, 980a
prepared for, 40b
prosperous be thy life in, 124b
quaint and curious, 706a
ranks of, 491b
ready for, 290a
real, never in the books, 611a
regarded as wicked, 767b
religion of, 799b
require a resort to, 375a
resolution in, 872a
responsibility of beginning, 642b
scale of, and peace, 510b
seldom enters, 279a
sentence is for open, 253b
sinews of, 88b
Sir Walter responsible for, 676b
spares not the brave, 9a
stand up and take the, 821b
state of, by nature, 296a
stirring up some, 25a
storm of, was gone, 402b
success in, 872b
suitable preparation for, 40b
sword of, or of the law, 375b
talk by men in a war, 676b
tell when the, would end, 1008b
testament of bleeding, 139b
that could not be prevented, 926b
that devil's madness, 877b
that was not inward, 940a
the South date from the, 676b
there'd be an end of, 520b
thinks of, in time of peace, 223b
this is, 520b
this is a phony, 927a
thoughts on, and peace, 903b
throbs the eternal, 882a
to be at, with a friend, 33b
to be prepared for, 367a
to end war, 839a
to make the world safe, 806a
to overwhelm democracy, 954a
tug of, 291a
unjust peace before just, 331b
unjust, protracted, 606a
unsuccessful or successful, 364a
violates order of nature, 16b
voices prophesying, 420b
wage, like physical giants, 963b
was in his heart, 1035a
we must conquer, 958a
weak defense in, 281a
weapons of, perished, 1027b
whom, hath slain, 217b
will conquer us, 958a
with rere-mice, 141b
with rights of mankind, 374a
War would cease, 650b
wrong, at wrong place, 964b
Warble child, 133a
his native wood-notes, 245b
Warbled to the string, 246a
Warbling his Doric lay, 249b
of music, 121b
War-bonnet of Medicine Hat, 979a
Ward has no heart they say, 396b
Warder is despair, 770a
of the brain, 196a
Wardrobe, silken dalliance in, 154b
Wards, pretty young, in chancery, 683b
Ware, exchange their, for money, 702b
great bed at, 304a
greet prees maketh deere, 81a
let me taste your, 1016a
pleasing, is half sold, 233b
that will not keep, 785b
Ware-emporium, well stocked, 726a
Wares, hawk their, 949a
so much harder to get rid of, 880a
Warfare, atomic and biological, 954b
civilized table, 970b
life is a struggle not, 689a
soldier rest thy, o'er, 415a
Warhorse, hurl him upon a, 604a
Warke beginneth well, 92b
Warld, weary, 791b
weary, to rest are gone, 380a
Warlike music in all hearts, 558b
Warm and newly dead, 138a
blood, within, 143a
cheek and rising bosom, 349b
ear lays, softly her, 600a
friendship like love is, 440a
heart within, 365b
her heart was, and gay, 958b
in love, 313a
in the discussion, 516a
it by thy side, 464a
keep planet, by friction, 963a
keeps, her note, 236b
kindle fires to, it, 630b
love in, let the, 482b
marble grew, 320b
no fire can ever, me, 649a
perfume for vapour cold, 489b
precincts of the cheerful day, 349a
ruddy drops that, my heart, 167a
soul so, and true, 437b
south, beaker full of the, 481a
summer sun shine friendly, 749a
sunny smile, 514a
the air in raw summers, 295b
the cold, a day to, 5a
virtue will keep me, 278a
weather when one's in bed, 295a
wind in her mouth, 860b
wind the west wind, 896a
with the friends I make, 962b
with wine, 18b
without heating, 306b
Warm'd both hands, 432a
Warmed jewels, unclasps her, 481a
lighted nor, by the sun, 789a
washed dressed, and fed, 896a
Warmer, blood, brain quicker, 605b
grow, among ruins of Iona, 337b
way of disputing, 105b
Warmest heart, chill the, 630a
welcome at an inn, 341b
Warming her pretty little toes, 1018a
Warms and lights the heart, 984a
gules on Madeline's breast, 481a
some poor name, 648a
the brain, 853a
with unsubstantial hopes, 14b
Warmth, a little, 665b
awful, about my heart, 479a
forget the, he gave, 647b
no, no cheerfulness, 488b
of heart seems to increase, 966a
of the sun, 772b
soft ethereal, 254a
spring brings balmy, 35b
within our hearts, 899b
Warn to comfort and command, 409a
Warned, be, by me, 849a
Warning, come without, 584a
steal away give little, 372b
take, from others, 32a
Warp, weave the, 349b
Warrant, heart-whole, 162b
truth shall be thy, 111a
Warre, ease after, 113a
Warred, seven cities, for Homer, 227a
Warres and allarums, 114a
fierce, 113a
Warring winds, 75b
Warrior, armed, 662a
dead, home they brought her, 550b
eats the giant, 634a
happy, 409b, 864b
happy, sleeps, 924b
painful, 205a
statesman, or the monarch, 515a
taking his rest, 464a
Warrior's steed, mounts the, 413b
Warriors, comrades, Thracians, 583b
feel in foemen worthy, 415b
female, 325b
their dusty armour doffed, 640a
War's a game, 365a
alarms, 487b
annals, 706b
glorious art, 305a
red techstone, 601b
Wars, all their, are merry, 867b
and rumours of wars, 1054a
are planned by old men, 910a
begin in the minds of men, 1009a
brought nothing about, 280b
dates of, 680b
disciplines of, 155a
end to beginnings of all, 922a
generator of future, 887b
more pangs and fears than, 211b
no-man's-years between, 967a
not acts of God, 957b
of kites or crows, 260b
Presbyter Knight going to the, 284b
sent into foreign, 920b
skilful in the, 271b

Wars, slain in your country's, 129b
that make ambition virtue, 189a
thousand, of old, 553a
to kill the lusty young, 924a
Warsaw, order reigns in, 420a
Wartime, Gallup Poll in, 870b
Warwick, county of, 273b
Wary, watchful and, 484b
Was or is to be, 326a
Wash a single rose, 755a
again this soiled world, 609b
balm from anointed king, 139b
city of Cologne, 425a
dirty linen to, 324b
dress be brief in praying, 231a
feel I must, my hands, 729a
him from the world, 857a
I wouldn't even, 881b
me and I shall be whiter, 1034b
she makes me, 675a
their dirty linen, 399b
their faces, 202a
their feet in soda water, 944a
this blood clean, 196b
thou shalt not, dishes, 1017b
where air might, 692a
ye may not, it out, 463b
your hands with Pilate, 140a
Wash'd in life's river, 385b
Washed away by the sea, 218a
dressed warmed and fed, 896a
his feet provided supper, 264a
his hands, 1055a
my lines away, 462a
the dishes with his wife, 956a
Washing hands with invisible soap, 488b
my dead body, 21a
on the line, 995b
taking in one another's, 1008a
up the plates, 980b
Washing-day, dined upon cold meat being, 205a
Washington, America furnished, 444b
arms wisdom, 507b
bequeathed the name of, 455b
commander of the American armies, 331b
George, had thanks, 459a
government at, still lives, 652a
in the clear upper sky, 443b
left his memory, 426b
Leonidas and, 459a
never slopt over, 664b
posterity will say of, 331b
task greater than rested upon, 539a
without his reward, 660a
Washingtonian, exchanged, dignity, 673b
Washington's a watchword, 460b
Waspish, when you are, 168b
Wasps and hornets break through, 294b
stiff new, 997b
Wassail-bowl and old arm-chair, 529a
Wassails wakes. I sing of, 230a
Wast long nights, 114a
Waste and desolation, enlink'd to, 155b
conspicuous, 776b
glory of the Eglon, 704b
haste maketh, 900
husbands too carefully to, it, 671a
Waste, I love all, 465b
idle, of thought, 436b
its sweetness, 348b
not fresh tears, 17b
not want not, 653b
not your hour, 532b
of breath the years behind, 826a
of feelings unemployed, 455a
of public money, 700b
of scheme and toil we grieve, 627a
of seas, 436a
of shame, 207a
our elocution, 685b
our natural resources, 779b
our powers, 410a
remnant of thy life, 66b
sheer delightful, 981a
spend and, time, 978b
tedious, of time, 259b
their toil, 413b
time doth, me, 140b
wail my dear times', 205a
what purpose is this, 1054b
wilful, 442b
with vexatious cares, 57b
years we, 816b
Wasted affection, 522b
and withering sphere, 486b
barrel of meal, not, 1029a
half my day, 652b
his substance, 1057a
hours of life, 717b
I, time, 140b
instead of, upon air, 613b
most, day of all, 372a
oil unprofitably burns, 363a
sadness, leave-takings are, 788b
time, chronicle of, 206b
time, evidence of, 776b
to skin and bone, 103a
torch when once, 529b
Wasteful and ridiculous excess, 148a
and unremorseful as tigers, 953b
woman may set her own price, 629b
youth of pleasure, 574b
Wastefulness, conspicuous, 775b
Wastes amain this way and that, 84a
and withers there, 770a
her time and me, 242a
in self-consuming fires, 298a
more the marble, 85b
vast, of forest verdure, 628a
Wasteth, destruction that, at noonday, 1036a
dieth and, away, 1030b
Wasting in despair, 229a
moth ne'er spoil'd my array, 309b
Watch and pray, 1055a
as a, in the night, 1035b
authentic, is shown, 261a
beside thine arms tonight, 803b
between me and thee, 1023b
care keeps his, 136a
ef you don't, out, 745a
fourth, of the night, 1053a
from land another's struggle, 34b
from their graves, 567b
his woods fill up, 880b
jewelers hang a monster, 445a
life is a, or a vision, 691b
lost his letters, and wallet, 687a
Watch, more advised, 143b
no eye to, 439b
not bidding him farewell, 734b
o'er man's mortality, 408b
of wond'ring love, 669b
over their flock, 1056b
renewal of life, 664b
shouldst, narrowly, 67a
show it keep it in repair, 507b
sleeps upon his, 359a
some must, 176a
stop the victim's, 886b
that basket, 678a
that ends the night, 303a
that wants both hands, 363b
the men at play, 886b
the roses of the day, 968b
the water clear, 879a
wear your learning like a, 323a
ye stand fast, 1062a
your opportunity, 70a
yourself go by, 844b
Watch-dog's honest bark, 457b
voice, 355b
Watched above the blighted heart, 615b
my duty straight an' true, 731a
the tourists, 964b
you as I watched a star, 654b
Watcher enclosed for months, 903b
of the skies, 477a
Watches, dictionaries are like, 338b
him as a cat would a mouse, 297a
his feet hit ground, 982a
judgments as with our, 261a
sleepless, of the night, 526a
with our judgments as our, 310a
Watcheth o'er our lives, Fortune, 17a
Watchful and wary, 484b
intentness, full of a, 704b
night, 154a
Watching his reaction to it, 984b
in the twilight dawn, 980b
late in pain, 664b
the world with his ears, 974a
Watchman in my heart, 846b
what of the night, 1046a
Watchmen drunken scenes rattles, 429a
Watchword be dispatch, 653b
recall, 499a
Washington's a, 460b
Water and a crust, 480b
as, is in water, 201a
benefit written in, 86b
bluid is thicker than, 416a
brief as, falling, 949a
bring horse to the, 92b
came like, 532a
charmed, burnt alway, 422a
conscious, 263a
continually dropping, 34b
daughter of earth and, 466b
defile its sacred, 737a
don't care where the, goes, 867b
don't go near the, 1008b
drawers of, 1026a
drink no longer, 1063a
drops of, poured into milk, 803a
drown it, 496b
drunk your, and wine, 813a
earth hath bubbles as the, 194b

Water, Eaton Wolvercote, Wytham, 994b
fetch a pail of, 1016b
give a cup of, 483b
give him, to drink, 1041a
glass of brandy and, 397a
glory like circle in, 124a
grind with, that's past, 233b
hears thy faintest word, 263a
heaven is as near by, 587a
holy, the priest consecrates, 593b
honest, 203a
hot, to remain upon it, 240a
I think the, drowned 'em, 714b
imperceptible, 488b
in our wine, 84a
in rough rude sea, 139b
iron in the, shall float, 1000a
is deepest, 111a
lapping the bow, 944b
light and air, 661b
like a stone, 650a
limns on, 121b
little drops of, 626b
liver turn to, 802a
made his mouth to, 238b
made of the same, 893a
make his eyes, 802a
milk and, 457a
Mississippi is muddy, 776b
much, goeth by the mill, 94a
name was writ in, 483a
never miss, till well runs dry, 653b
no flag floats o'er the, 722b
of affliction, 1046b
of gall to drink, 1048a
of life given to us, 976b
play of colours on, 797a
put naught in in malice, 509b
run through fire and, 180b
runs over the levee, 889b
St. Lawrence is, 776b
sipped brandy and, gayly, 396a
smooth runs the, 111a
so low she drinks, 117b
spilt on the ground, 1028a
stain'd the, clear, 385a
struggling for life in, 339a
sunk more grievances, 991b
take a drop in, 536b
this business will never hold, 298b
through a sieve, 659a
through fire and through, 1035b
travel by land or by, 297a
turns to dangerous, and gazes, 75a
under, men shall walk, 1000a
unseen and full of, 140a
unstable as, 1023b
unto wine, 549a
virtues we write in, 212a
wash their feet in soda, 944a
watch the, clear, 879a
water everywhere, 421b
went by, instead of land, 55a
wetter, slimier slime, 938a
whar de bi'ling, hit, 738b
whole stay of, 292b, 1045a
written in running, 35b
Water-brooks, hart panteth for the, 649a
panteth after the, 1034a
Water'd heaven with their tears, 387b
Waterdrops stain my man's cheeks, 191b
Watered by the blood of tyrants, 384a
milk likely to be, 672b
Waterfall, named her from the, 523a
Water-flower, eyes colored like a, 694a
Watering-pot and pruning-knife, 560a
Water-lily, saw the, bloom, 547b
Waterloo, Austerlitz and, 898a
battle of, 400b
battle of the first rank, 497a
Bridge, piers of, 493a
every man meets his, 562b
from Marathon to, 682b
Gettysburg or, 809a
Wessex behind chaos of, 901a
Watermen who look astern, 61b
Water-rats, land-rats, 143b
Water's thin, blood is thick but, 684a
Waters at their priestlike task, 479b
beside the still, 1033a
bounded, lift bosoms higher, 181a
bread upon the, 1043b
bright, meet, 438b
cannot quench love, 1044b
clamour of, 690b
come ye to the, 1047b
desert of, 644a
dive into many, 761b
do business in great, 1036b
dreadful noise of, 128a
drifts away like the, 825b
earth, and sky, 287a
face of the, 1021a
fen of stagnant, 407b
fields and, shout, 638b
fish in troubled, 292b
golden sands beneath the, 777a
her woods her wilds her, 460b
his winding sheet, 220a
Lord is upon many, 1033b
murmuring with such consort, 246b
nearer, roll, 334a
noise of many, 1036b
of baptism, 790b
of Israel, 1029a
of the heart, 996b
old queen of the, 500b
over the rolling, go, 550a
quick, pass away, 111a
returning to their springs, 522b
run over better, 76a
rushing of mighty, 1046a
scattered, rave, 583b
stilled at even, 640a
swell ye rising, swell, 635a
take heed of still, 111a
their name is on your, 463b
to a thirsty soul, 1041a
tree planted by the, 1048a
under a ruined mill, 912b
under clear sky by bright, 583b
unpathed, 208b
voice of Lord upon the, 1033b
voice of many, 1064b
were divided, 1024b
wonderful, round you curled, 626b
words writ in, 86a
Waterside saloon, 973b
Water-smooth, names worn, under the tongue, 994b
Water-thieves, land-thieves, 143b
Water-wagon is the place for me, 829a
Water-wandered, town, 994b
Watery deep, plough the, 4a
floor, sunk beneath, 249b
Neptune, 139a
prairies, 604b
salt, thing of, 897a
Wather, mill that makes th', run, 834b
Watir that doun renneth ay, 77b
Wat'ry glade, crown the, 347b
nest, lark now leaves his, 242b
shore the starry floor, 386b
Watson, come, the game is afoot, 782a
Mr., come here, 735b
you know my methods, 782a
Watt mechanizes wisdom, 507b
Wattle, Captain, 377a
Wattles, clay and, 824b
Wave, across the dark, 754b
before the half-shut eye, 328b
blue, rolls nightly, 456a
bound the restless, 634b
break of the, 462a
dance like a, of the sea, 825b
glassy cool translucent, 248a
had its nightcap on, 749a
life is a, 613b
life on the ocean, 583b
may not foam, 470a
Munich, 433a
of all her waves, 815a
of darkness, 500a
of life kept heaving, 487b
of religious emotion, 665b
of the future, 994a
rolling high and fast, 462a
sail clears the top of the, 12a
seen her, her hand, 547b
soothes the, behind, 609a
succeeds a wave, 178a
sunk beneath the, 365b
swallowing, 268b
to wash him from the world, 857a
what a, must be, 648a
winning, 230b
wish you a, o' the sea, 208b
write upon, 16b
Wave-beat shore, ocean's, 584a
Waved her lily hand, 308a
long has it, on high, 534a
Wavelet on the ocean tost, 584b
Wavelets of soft hair, 632b
Waver, never joke and never, 953b
Wavering, fickle and, 668a
incomprehensible, and misty, 772b
multitude, 152a
sooner lost and worn, 164b
Wavers to a rose, 703b
Waves, amber, of grain, 781a
and mountains meet, 525a
Atlantic is still beneath, 720b
bound beneath me, 452b
breaking, dashed high, 470a
Britannia rule the, 328b
come as the, come, 416b
fall, 939b
hopping through the frothy, 658b
kiss'd the wild, whist, 209a
make towards pebbled shore 205b
mountain, 432b
of religious emotion, 940b
of science beat in vain, 614a

Waves of wretchedness, 487a
on side of ablest navigators, 369b
over the, 1013b
proud, be stayed, 1031b
reach their hands for it, 674a
she will hear the, roar, 619b
sleep in restless, 742b
the bush, 416a
the cypress, 551a
tired, vainly breaking, 595b
wave of all her, 815a
what are the wild, saying, 582b
which only he may walk, 969a
Waves', spent, riot, 693b
Waveth, beards, alle, 96b
Waving streamers, 260a
Wavy bodies 'gainst the streams, 477a
Wax and wane, 533b
heart is, 110a
moon will, 525b
moulded as she pleases, 110a
rich gifts, poor, 175a
to receive, 110a
virtue be as, 177a
world, colder, 725b
Waxed fat and kicked, 1026a
Waxen minds, women have, 131b
vines, 947b
Wax-works looked at for nothing, 658a
Way, all the, to heaven, 264a
amaz'd and lose, 148b
and ways and a way, 796b
best, out is through, 879b
cannot lose your, 202b
creeping thing in sober, 592a
death seems but a covered, 524b
do bold things in a quiet, 597a
down upon the Swanee River, 636a
every one his own, 32b
excellent old, 825a
face like the milky, 261b
followed still his crooked, 777a
freed his soul the nearest, 338a
gives people in grief their own, 558a
glory shows the, 291a
God moves in a mysterious, 362b
great white, 1007b
heav'n's pathless, 246a
his soul shall go, 796b
home's farthest, about, 232a
I remember the, we parted, 694a
I see my, as birds, 566b
is all so very plain, 867b
is long and steep, 7b
is plain peaceful, 540b
kept the humble, 738a
less anxious to have our, 740b
lies open onward, 655b
life's weary, 810b
long is the, and hard, 254a
longest, round, 232a
makes the, seem shorter, 235b
mind my compass and my, 326b
mony a weary, 487a
musick and women I cannot but give, 285a
my, of life, 199a
nastieth thing in nicest, 939a
no other, but through, 799b
no, out no way back, 799b
none trod before, 825a
of a fool, 1039a
Way of a man with a maid, 815a
of a serpent upon a rock, 1041b
of all flesh, 225b
of all the earth, 1026b
of an eagle in the air, 1041b
of bargain, 151a
of peace, impose the, 37b
of saying a thing, 908a
of their own, 435a
of transgressors, 1039a
paid his, 345a
path of duty was, to glory, 553b
plods his weary, 348a
prepare ye the, of the Lord, 1050a
pretty Fanny's, 304b
primrose, 751a
return by the speediest, 16a
safer than a known, 881b
selfsame, 143b
she may tyrannize, 231b
shortest, home, 232a
stood at parting of the, 1048b
straight, was lost, 75a
surest, to avoid war, 290a
that I must tread alone, 470b
that leadeth to destruction, 1052a
they fight or love or sin, 812b
this is the, 1046b
to a man's heart, 1006b
to be happy, 662b
to be immortal, 240b
to bliss, 232a
to Corinth, 41b
to dusty death, 199b
to endure adversity, 32b
to kill a wife, 130b
to live, teaching me the, 98a
to make sure of power, 341a
to parish church, 160b
to pay old debts, 227a
to render life tolerable, 325a
to spread a work, 341a
took their solitary, 259a
trod when men were men, 573a
true, to be deceived, 265b
was long the wind was cold, 413a
went her unremembering, 789b
whence I shall not return, 1030a
wisdom finds a, 383b
Wayfaring men, 1048a
men, lodging-place of, 364a, 454b
Ways, amend your, and doings, 1048a
and a way, 796b
are sweet on earth, 13a
blood nipp'd and, foul, 134a
careful, of duty, 528a
cheerful, of men, 254b
consider her, and be wise, 1038b
dwelt among untrodden, 405a
God's, seem dark, 527b
in all the, you can, 329b
in his, with men, 555b
justify, of God, 252a
labyrinthine, of my own mind, 790a
let me count the, 519b
neither your, my ways, 1047b
newest kind of, 154a
nine and sixty, 817a
of contemporary criticism, 725b
Ways of death are soothing, 741b
of God are just, 260a
of hoar antiquity, 358b
of pleasantness, 1038b
of the gods, 66a
perfect, of honour, 212a
plan my, and rule my heart, 495b
ran my heedless, 997a
seem harsh and wild, 795a
several, meet in one town, 154b
so steep and strange, 800a
stand ye in the, 1048a
strayed from thy, 1068a
take heed to my, 1034a
thousand, it keeps the secret, 524b
to lengthen our days, 439a
vindicate the, of God to man, 315b
Wayside inn of earth, 808b
Wayward boy, 133a
dance their, round, 405b
marl, 157a
sisters depart in peace, 504b
tetchy and, thy infancy, 128a
thoughts, fond and, 405a
Wayworn, weary, wanderer, 534b
We are not amused, 606b
happy few, 156b
must eat we, 564b
not thou 'tis, are deaf, 663b
shall die alone, 272b
the people in preamble, 865b
took off rather suddenly, 989a
two kept house, 706b
us and ours, 820b
who deceive ourselves, 344b
Weak and beggarly elements, 1062b
and despised old man, 191b
and feeble woman, 97a
and insignificant, 19a
and worthless imitators, 941a
as a rained-on bee, 884b
be his cause strong or, 600b
become, if divided, 58b
ceaseless devouring of the, 615a
concessions of the, 359b
fallen and the, 599b
fine by defect and delicately, 314b
flesh is, 1055a
hand, cravens my, 204a
hands though mighty heart, 468a
head with strongest bias rules, 310b
if any be but, 110a
in courage, 386a
in war a, defense, 281a
list, confined within, 156b
man your enemy, make a, 594b
men as, and as strong, 541b
men, like all, 875a
minds, first defence of, 424a
minds led captive, 259a
minds, refuge of, 323b
mortality's too, to bear them, 291b
my spirit is too, 477b
palsy-stricken thing, 480b
pondered, and weary, 544b
shall perish, 877a
so, as in the book-store, 582b
spirit quickens, 944b
strength for the, 662b
strong hands to, 707a

Weak, they are, they are strong, 777b
things of the world, 1060b
to be, is miserable, 252b
too, the conflict to support, 193b
too, to be a sinner, 203a
two, evils, 161a
tyrant, public opinion a, 589b
war on the, 876b
we are all of us, at times, 659b
we are not, 368b
we kneel how, 526b
witness of thy name, 224b
women went astray, 293b
words of mine, and fruitless, 541b
Weakened and wasted, 103a
Weakening eye of day, 705b
Weaker, passion leaves us, 288b
vessel, 1064a
Weakest goes to the wall, 106b
harm comes to strong from, 727b
kind of fruit, 145b
man the, in nature, 272b
not vain the, 5a
Weak-eyed bat, 351b
Weakfish stay to drift along, 910a
Weakness, amiable, 333a
credulity is the man's, 429b
driven by, to noise, 59b
in a fond caress, 597b
is not in your word, 623a
my own strength and, 479a
no contempt dispraise, 260b
of democracies, 926b
of intellect birdie, 685a
of most public men, 664b
of the human mind, 281b
read each wound each, 620a
run away from a, 753a
strength and, of human nature, 493a
strength made perfect in, 1062a
stronger by, 242b
too much, for the stoic's pride, 316b
wrong because of, 519b
Weaknesses, men's, are often necessary, 802b
of human nature, 333a
people who have no, 723a
worst, and meannesses, 580b
Weal, contributest not to common, 66b
public, requires men betray, 99b
scheme of the, and woe, 572a
Wealth, all his, was wandering, 874b
all that, e'er gave, 348a
and a rich estate, 17b
and commerce, 592b
and depth of tone, 698a
and freedom reign, 353b
arithmetic cannot number, 226b
bestowed on camps, 522a
boundless his, 414a
consume, without producing it, 764b
country bursting with, 760b
enters where, allures, 279a
excess of, 124a
get place and, 40b, 320a
health, and beauty, 263a
heath and, have missed me, 448a
honours respectability, 500b
I ask not, 752a
Wealth, ignorance and, 355b
is parent of luxury, 24b
large was his, 277b
lies hid in secret caves, 559b
loss of, is loss of dirt, 90b
love of, 516b
love remember'd brings, 205a
maketh many friends, 1040a
malefactors of great, 779b
meself an' me, between, 760a
no, but life, 605b
nor high descent, 582a
nor too much, nor wit, 226b
of Indies, 564a
of mankind is wisdom, 729b
of nations, 930b
of Ormus, 253b
of the Indies, 342a
of valued verse, 960a
or fame or admiration, 761b
or rank possessing, 593a
outlive, 146b
pernicious influence of, 444b
piled by bondsman's toil, 542a
population and, 593b
private, I should decline, 807b
regal, can add nothing, 41a
shirtsleeves to, 891b
small aid is, 16b
so act toward, 65a
so-called national, 594a
the number the happiness, 360b
the show had brought, 409b
to Hades with his immense, 8b
to the needy, 110a
took a flight, 663a
trials of abounding, 763b
under influence of, 24b
where, accumulates, 355b
who have, must be watchful, 484b
ye find another keeps, 466a
Wealthy cities, idleness has ruined, 35b
curled darlings, 186a
elect from the great and, 566a
gallant, 84a
healthy, and dead, 971b
healthy, and wise, 330b
not rich, 557b
obliged the, 4b
seven, towns contend, 227a
Wean'd, were we not, till then, 215a
Weaned away from earth, 978b
my heart from low desires, 86a
Weans and wife, 393a
in their bed, 559a
Weapon, his, wit, 681b
laid waste with, of truth, 981a
never carried a, 816a
powerful, of ignorance, 642b
satire's my, 319b
thought's a, stronger, 584a
Weaponless himself, 260a
Weapons, books are, in this war, 921b
of commerce, 916b
of the gods, 19a
of war perished, 1027b
women's, waterdrops, 191b
Wear a golden sorrow, 210b
better to, out, 283b
both of them, 127b
enough to, 788a
foaming, 598b
get that I, 161b
him in my heart's core, 175b
his liver on his sleeve, 988b
Wear it out, 1008a
lion's hide, 148a
motley's the only, 160b
my heart upon my sleeve, 186a
not much worse for, 364a
not my dagger in my mouth, 204b
nothing whatever to, 632b
out everlasting flint, 136b
out in a wall'd prison, 193b
qualities as would, well, 354b
strange suits, 162b
theirs and they our clothes, 223a
them inside out, 879a
undeserved dignity, 145a
what to eat drink and, 492a
women, the breeches, 221b
your rue with a difference, 178a
Wearer knows where the shoe wrings, 54b
merit of the, 145a
Wearer's expectation, 580b
Wearied band swoons to a waltz, 969b
in singing praises, 36a
Weariest and most loathed life, 185a
river winds safe to sea, 694a
Wearin' o' the green, 1002b
Weariness can snore upon the flint, 204a
I do not go for, of thee, 216a
not on your brow, 623a
of the flesh, 1044a
pain and, and fault, 880b
the endless pain, 525b
the fever and the fret, 481b
toss him to my breast, 233b
vice and want, 325a
Wearing out, find your books, 690a
upon his forehead the laurel, 846a
whose skin the wolf was, 10b
woorse for the, 93b
Wearing-stone or open eye, 880b
Wearisome old debate, 912a
Wears away a stone, 34b
away without gout or stone, 275a
faith, 157a
head that, a crown, 153b
his morality, 924b
out more apparel, 158a
precious jewel, 159b
rose of youth upon him, 201a
so, she to him, 164b
who cares what form he, 713b
wit in his belly, 181b
Weary, age shall not, them, 843b
and ill at ease, 634a
and old with service, 211a
and worn cold and forlorn, 625b
be at rest, 1030a
bones, lay among ye his, 211b
darkies how my heart grows, 636a
day have end, 115a
eyelids are a little, 701b
head, heaven upon earth to, 488b
hearts, song to cheer our, 666b
I am, lay me low, 661b
I am, of the commonplace, 661a
I sae, fu' o' care, 392a
in well doing, 1062b
labourer, sett'st free the, 433a
land, shadow in a, 1046b

Weary leagues two hearts divide, 729a
life, grunt and sweat under, 174b
life, wheels of, 276b
life's, way, 810b
lips I close, 350a
listlessness, 290a
of breath, 489a
of days and hours, 694a
of the chill companionship, 947b
of the existing government, 539a
of thinking, 673a
of watching earth, 649b
people, sunless pleasures of, 701b
pilgrimage, 232a, 342b
pondered weak and, 544b
ragged and, and swarthy, 793b
rich and, 233b
run and not be, 1047a
search to find bliss, 354a
stale flat and unprofitable, 170b
warld, 791b
warld to rest are gone, 380a
way, through mony a, 487a
way, trudgin' my, 731b
wayworn wanderer, 543b
weight is lightened, 403b
wi' hunting, 1013a
with age and travel, 264a
with disasters, 197b
world is, of the past, 467a
years decline from it, 761b
Weasel, it is like a, 176a
pop goes the, 1004a
sucks eggs, 160a
Weasels bats and ferrets, 262a
Weather, always fair, 808b
Austerlitz, 558b
bitter, 593a
blue unclouded, 547b
brook the, 133a
campaigning, 981a
chronic anxiety about the, 688b
different kinds of, 675b
dominions of westerly, 773a
dreadful hot, 427b
English, in his heart, 807a
eyes blue to any, 947a
God sorts out the, 745b
God's own chosen, 742a
how the, was, 983b
hunger and war and, 781b
inner, 881a
is a literary speciality, 677b
is thrust upon us, 802a
less, than when I was a boy, 975a
may make heavy, 957a
nature of foul, 229a
New England, 675a
no such thing as bad, 775a
October's bright blue, 652b
pipe to smoke in cold, 377b
prove fair, 261b
sad or singing, 693a
sharp be the, 416a
that would sink them, 991b
things and, taken together, 503b
through pleasant and cloudy, 372b
trying to get behind the, 772b
under this window in stormy, 296a
warm, when one's in bed, 295a
why the, alters so, 863b
will be dry, 803a
Weather, winter and rough, 160a without, 563b
Weathercock of the church steeple, 369b
on a steeple, 132a
Weather'd every rack, 610a
Weathered the storm, 401a
Weather-glass is set at alas, 993b
Weave a circle round him, 420b
blissful dreams of long ago, 698b
me a spell, 788b
nets to catch the wind, 226a
no more silks, 597b
robes ye, another wears, 466a
the sunlight, 943a
the warp, 349b
their shadows overhead, 803b
their thread with bones, 164b
with colors all our own, 527a
Weaver's shuttle, 1030a
Weaves one music, 735b
Weaving and unweaving, 596a
the web of days, 693b
what are you, 711a
Web of frail delight, 866a
of loveliness, 866a
of our life, 183a
she left the, 547b
tangled, we weave, 414b
weaving the, of days, 693b
Web's centre, confin'd in her, 102b
Webs from their own entrails, 102b
of more than common size, 362a
trafficked for strange, 701b
Webster, Daniel, a steam-engine, 419a
eloquence of Mr., 980a
much possessed by death, 943b
word liberty in mouth of Mr., 504b
Wed, December when they, 162b
in leisure, 130a
the fair Ellen, 414b
with this ring I thee, 1069a
wooed not, 569a
Wedded fast to falsehood, 441a
love, hail, 256a
maid and virgin mother, 244a
to calamity, 137a
to him not through union, 845a
Wedding day, dance barefoot on, 130a
in the church, 285a
is destiny, 91a
man looks small at a, 978b
Wedding-day is absolutely fixed on, 333b
Wedding-gown, chose my wife as she her, 354b
Wedding-guest stood still, 421a
Wedding-ring, small circle of a, 298b
Weder for to slepen inne, 78b
Weders, wintres, overshake, 78a
Wedge, tough, 45b
Wedged in that timber, 283b
Wedlock compared to public feasts, 100a
forced a hell, 124b
Wedlock-treachery, 260b
Wednesday, he that died o', 151b
loved you, 519a
married on, 1018b
Wednesday's child, 1018b
Wee doch-an'-dorris, 850a
modest crimson-tipp'd, 391a
sleekit cowrin beastie, 390a
Wee unimportant things, 987a
Willie Winkie, 559a
Weed, dull and flowerless, 526b
duller than the fat, 172b
found itself a, 860a
heart like that delicate, 653a
is a flower in disguise, 508b
is but an unloved flower, 508b
law ought to, it out, 119b
pernicious, 363a
salt, sways in the stream, 619b
sworn to, and pluck, 139a
that grows beside thy door, 812b
that grows in every soil, 360b
tobacco is a dirty, 975a
votarist in palmer's, 247a
what is a, 508b
whiskers of, 904a
who art so lovely fair, 180b
Weede, ill, growth fast, 92b
Weeds are shallow-rooted, 125a
let them not pass like, 441b
noisome, 140a
now grown over with, 353a
of the river, 898b
sleep beneath these, 845a
smell worse than, 206a
winter, outworn, 467a
wiped away the, and foam, 503a
Week, argument for, 150a
eighth day of the, 777b
food enough for a, 904a
from once a day to once a, 577a
of all the days in the, 307b
of passionate humility, 718a
Thursday come and, is gone, 234b
tried all, to be good, 398b
twopence a, 658b
was seven domes, 972a
Weekend, rhythm of the, 974b
Weekly from Southampton, 819b
Week's, good, labour, 214b
Weeks, six, to frost, 957b
Weep a people inurned, 493a
all around thee, 377b
and you weep alone, 754a
at joy, 157a
away the life of care, 465a
awhile if ye are fain, 655a
but never see, 431b
clasp hands and, 486a
death makes men, 459b
do nothing but, 49b
for Adonais, 467a
for their sins, 608a
I, for you, 658b
if you wish me to, 362a
little sorrows sit and, 386a
made them and myself, 284b
make angels, 184b
men that laugh and, 694a
no more, 478b
no more my lady, 636a
no more nor sigh, 224b
not for me, 495b
not for the silent dead, 397a
now or never more, 544a
on, 437b
she must, or she will die, 550b
some, because they part, 680b
stricken deer go, 176a
strive nor, 568a
tears such as angels, 253a
therefore must we, and wail, 748b
thy girlish tears, 780b
time to, 1042b

Weep, 'tis that I may not, 458b
to make less grief, 126a
to record, 346b
to see you haste away, 230b
valour will, 203a
weep, 385a
what once he stayed to, 764a
women must, 598a
words that, 268a
yet scarce know why, 440b
Weepeth, goeth forth and, 1037b
Weepin', fat ole, willer, 886b
sudden wakin' a sudden, 804a
Weeping and gnashing of teeth, 1052a
and the laughter, 833a
and watching, 378b
by a woman once embraced, 706a
eyes, wipe my, 303a
for her children, 1050a
for your sake, 961b
hermit, to dwell a, 351b
I have full cause of, 191b
joy at, 157a
maids at home, 520b
may endure for a night, 1033b
rain, mist and a, 631b
upon his bed, 521a
willow-tree, 1004b
Weeps, grief, alone, 844b
incessantly for my sin, 387b
that no loves endure, 694a
Weigh eyelids down, 153b
more people see than, 323b
us not down, 861a
Weighing delight and dole, 170a
Weighed in the balances, 1049a
their own resources, 431a
Weighs, never knows how much he, 758a
so heavy, 243b
Weight, any given, might be moved, 54b
enormous, could raise, 4a
entitled to great, 433b
honour more, than oath, 69b
knowledge may give, 323b
of another's burthen, 234b
of cathedral tunes, 647b
of centuries, 755b
of jewel or plate, 829b
of learning, 553a
of thine awareness, 883b
of this sad time, 194a
of unintelligible world, 403b
of woes, 6b
pull his, 779a
whip his, in wildcats, 746b
wishes ought to have great, 359b
Weightier, if it were something, 69b
Weights lifted from the shoulders, 539a
Weighty secrets, 734a
sense flows in fit words, 277b
with nothing but trouble, 911b
Weir, ghoul-haunted woodland of, 545b
Weird power in a spoken word, 772a
sisters, 198b
Weirs, grass grows on the, 824a
Welcome a guest, 774b
advice is seldom, 323a
all wonders, 264a
bear, in your eye, 195a
come death and, 137a
Welcome coming guest, 319b
day, 227a
deep-mouth'd, 457b
each rebuff, 572a
ever smiles, 182a
first to, 452a
friend, 263b
from militia companies, 760b
guest, always my, 1013b
kindred gloom, 327b
love bade me, 232b
makes a merry feast, 129a
more embarrassing than, 751a
more, is the sweet, 183b
most men, marriage, 28a
O life, 916b
peaceful evening in, 364b
preface to make it, 46b
rest may reason and, 572a
such truth to all men, 229a
the coming guest, 6b
to your gory bed, 394a
warmest, at an inn, 341b
whimper of, 819b
wit makes its own, 508b
with the humblest, 508a
Welcomed to his house, 777b
to the control of affairs, 472a
Welcomes, hollow, 203a
little fishes in, 656a
presents and rejoicings, 578a
Welcomest, unbidden guests, 124a
Welcomin' Irish immigrants, 802a
Welcoming hand, 803a
Welded, ice and iron cannot be, 753b
Welfare, Americans pursue their, 516b
moral and material, 779b
nation's, speeding, 632a
of the people, 779b
of the states, 557a
provide for the common, 376a
Welkin rings, 334b
roar, 153a
splits apart, 854a
Well administered, States, 26b
all is, 952b
all is, is well, 635a
all is not, 171a
all is ordered, 583a
all will be, for us all, 665a
daughter he loved passing, 174a
descended, desirable to be, 57b
Devil was, 89a
do, here do well there, 378a
do, rang the Unitarian bell, 635a
doing, weary in, 1062b
done faithful servant, 1054b
done is done soon enough, 102a
dressed, when he's, 577b
dressed, woman who knew she was, 727b
drink from the, 635b
ended, sweet is a grief, 12b
enough for every day, 966b
fed, to be happy one must be, 909a
fitted in arts, 132b
girl never looks as, 966a
golden crown like a deep, 140a
I did behave, 785b
I knew him, 356a
is worth doing, 323a
it is not done, 340a
it were done quickly, 195b
keep Christmas, 578a
know that all is, 15b
Well, laugh and be, 326b
lives, that has lain well hidden, 795b
loved not wisely but too, 190b
maintaining that all is, 325a
meant, tried a little, 753a
men speak, of you, 1056b
nature's masterpiece is writing, 289b
not how long but how, 46a
not so deep as a, 136b
nothing but, and fair, 260b
of love, 483b
of true wit is truth, 639b
or ill, live your life, 25b
ordered mind, 66b
paid well satisfied, 146b
prayeth, who loveth well, 422b
preaches, that lives well, 108a
pussy's in the, 1016a
rather it were, for themselves, 31b
runs dry, 653b
said, 159a
said as if I said it myself, 296b
say you are, 754a
spend it as, as we can, 343a
stocked ware-emporium, 726a
tell me if you are, 65b
that endes well, 92b
were bedtime and all, 151b
whispers down a, 1006b
with your belly back and feet, 41a
Well-assured place in men's regard, 776a
Well-behaved, Darwinian man though, 684b
Well-being dependent on other nations, 922a
my joy and my, 619a
Well-born boys to learn, 70b
Well-bred man, sensible and, 363a
silence always at command, 741b
topic forbidden to all, 505b
Well-builded walls, 8a
Well-conceived is clearly said, 286b
Well-conducted person, 564a
Well-connected, treat with scorn the, 683b
Well-constituted man digests experiences, 727b
Well-cultivated farm, 471b
Well-deceived possession of being, 294b
Well-doing, religion of, and daring, 339b
Well-dressed, sense of being perfectly, 508a
Welle, as boket in a, 80b
Well-established precedent, 777a
village in New England, 985a
Well-experienc'd archer, 203b
Well-favoured man, 158a
Well-fed long-haired men, 57b
Well-graced actor, 140b
Wellington's army, 345a
Well-instructed men, body of, 530a
Well-known date, approaches the, 912a
Well-manag'd just and right, 258a
Well-meant but miserable consolation, 670a
Well-provisioned breakfast-table, 514a
Well-run desert, 993b

Wells, dropping buckets into empty, 364b
empty buckets into empty, 419a
Well-situated well-cultivated farm, 471b
Well-spent day, 84b
Well-spring, bubbling, 639b
of pleasure, 561a
Well-stored mind, hunger for a, 741a
Well-timed silence, 561a
Well-trod stage, 245b
Well-worn paths, good sense on, 48a
slipper, 535a
Welshman, Taffy was a, 1016b
Welter, Woolworth, of things, 995b
Welt'ring in his blood, 280a
Wenceslas, good King, 592b
Wench, casts sheep's eye at the, 107b
fair hot, 149a
good, for this gear, 144b
Wench's, white, black eye, 136a
Wenches, beery, 730a
Went an' took, 821a
forth to battle, 937a
her unremembering way, 789b
through fire, 1035b
you, up another street, 928a
Wept, Caesar, 168a
Jesus, 1058b
like anything to see, 658a
my father, 387b
not one but has at some time, 832a
so well at home, 69a, 786b
that he was ever born, 846a
when we remembered Zion, 1038a
with delight, 597a
young man who has not, 807b
We're tenting tonight, 666b
Werke wel and hastily, 82a
Werkman, no, werke wel and hastily, 82a
Werling, yong man's, 94b
Werther had a love for Charlotte, 564a
Wessex behind chaos of Waterloo, 901a
West, at the gate of the, 904b
begins where rainfall drops, 976b
bosom of the urgent, 721b
Cincinnatus of the, 455b
come open the, port, 418a
day is dying in the, 711a
day is in the, 970a
fifty north and forty, 820a
go, young man, 585a
had given United States, 976b
invulnerable, 759b
light is low in the, 877a
Lochinvar is come out of the, 414b
safeguard of the, 407a
side, east side, 798b
that's where the, begins, 862b
to the, to the west, 584b
topples round the dreary, 551b
turn your face to the great, 562a
unfree souls go, 931a
wan, shivers, 691b
wind full of birds' cries, 896a
wind, O wild, 466a
wind, sway of the, 773a
wind that sang, 5b
West without declining, 215b
Westerly gale, 772a
weather, dominions of, 773a
Western bars, behind the, 721a
custom of one wife, 851a
dome, him of the, 277b
form of manliness, 611a
front, all quiet on the, 978a
Ind, 162a
islands, round many, 477a
little, flower, 141b
pine, this spray of, 686b
road, 884b
sea, wind of the, 550a
skies, peace beneath our, 970b
skies, setting in his, 277a
sky, droop'd in the, 609b
star, lovers love the, 413b
wind blow kindly here, 749a
wind was wild, 598a
wind when wilt thou blow, 999a
world could offer, 985b
world, wonders of the, 856b
Westminster Abbey, nation's Valhalla, 745a
Abbey or victory, 389b
Abbey shall stand shapeless, 493a
thrive at, on fools, 321b
Westward look the land is bright, 596a
seemed heavenly destiny, 407b
ship that's, bound, 757a
star of empire, 306b
the course of empire, 306b
Westward-going stars, 625b
Westward-ho, 165a
Wet, all dirty and, 297a
black bough, 932b
brutes stubborn craft, 865b
cat would not, feete, 93a
clothes, out of these, 941a
eye manes dhry heart, 835a
in the dark and, 750a
nor blow nor space I fear, 991b
nose for smells, 859a
perform in the, 105b
roofs that drip, 959a
sheet and a flowing sea, 447a
to the skin with rain, 86a
wild woods, 820a
yours Uncle Sam when it's, 889b
Wethers, return to our, 88a
Wetted clay and left it, 61a
Wetter water slimier slime, 938a
Whacks, gave her mother forty, 1006a
Whale, bob for, 242b
grand leap of the, 331a
meet a, 294b
of a diplomat, 907a
ship my Yale College and my Harvard, 604a
swims minnow-small, 935b
that wanders round the pole, 848a
very like a, 176a
Whalebone of flexibility, 907a
Whale's way, gull's way and the, 895b
Whales, chewed off by the, 762b
drag Atlantic Ocean for, 676a
herds of walruses and, 604a
talk like, 358a
Wharf, Lethe, 172b
What a good boy am I, 1015a
and why and when, 819b
are they among so many, 1058a
What cares he he cannot know, 626a
costs dearest is most valued, 106b
could she have done, 825b
do I know, 101a
do you mean to do, 706b
does it matter to me, 344a
fools these mortals be, 47a
hath this day deserv'd, 147b
have you or I to do with it, 345b
have we done today, 791a
he says is least important, 700b
he sees in her, 955a
he was what is, 255a
I can't see, 703a
I love belongs to me, 976a
I never knew, 938a
is a sonnet, 723b
is it that will last, 547a
is left to man but vanity, 948a
is one of them, 912a
little man, now, 965b
man has made man can change, 958a
matters what anybody thinks, 504a
must be, 255a
ne'er was nor is, 310b
never yet was heard, 246b
next morn's sun may bring, 38a
place is this, 898b
task to learn, is, 722a
tell us, and where they be, 554a
the word did make it, 97b
they'd never told me of, 938a
we give away, 975a
we know not, 275b
will the neighbors think, 956b
you are matters, 46a
Whate'er he gives, 336a
the Grecian Venus was, 343b
Whatever comes with years, 693b
happens at all, 67a
I am, was or is or will be, 61b
I did was wrong, 672b
is is in its causes just, 276a
is is right, 316b
men do is the stuff, 62b
there is to know, 640b
you can lose, 43b
you have spend less, 342b
you teach be brief, 42a
What-is-it in his voice, 915a
What's best of me, 39b
done is done, 197b
in a name, 135a
mine is yours, 185b
past and what's to come, 182b
the matter with Kansas, 843a
the use, 863b
the use of worrying, 906b
what, he knew, 85a
Whatsoever a man soweth, 239a, 1062b
one hath well said, 13b
things are true, 1063a
thou takest in hand, 269b
ye would that men do, 1052a
What-was-his-name, 659b
What-you-may-call-um, 659a
Wheat and pork though useful, 743a
for this planting, 281b, 523b
heap of, 1044b
stacker of, 898a
two grains of, 143b
Wheaten sheaf, 328a

Wheel between the poles, 556b
breaks a butterfly upon a, 319a
broken at the cistern, 1043b
dust beneath thy chariot, 812b
fortune's fickle, 155b
in middle of wheel, 1048b
is come full circle, 193b
man at the, 714b
noisy, was still, 543a
shoulder to the, 11a, 223a
that squeaks the loudest, 595a
the sofa round, 364b
track, horses' feet and the, 588b
turn thy, 191a
turn turn my, 525b
turning, 996b
turns the giddy, 352b
world is a, 513b
Wheelbarrow, with the exception of a, 471b
Wheele, ever-whirling, of change, 114a
Wheelock was a very pious man, 808b
Wheel's kick and the wind's song, 895b
Wheels, all the, run down, 599a
little tin gods on, 813a
of his chariots, 1026b
of Phoebus' wain, 247a
of weary life, 276b
oil for its own, 363a
put our children on, 891b
Wheeze, laugh at his own, 928a
Wheezles and sneezles, 918a
Whelming tide, 249b
Whelp and hound, 355a
When, how and, and where, 737a
I get to be a man, 847a
I knew him, 854a
I was a boy, 847a
or how I can not tell, 640b
talks about where and, 499b
waits upon the, and how, 855a
what and why and, 819b
Whence and whither give no rest, 781a
every cradle asks us, 662b
old questions of why and, 833a
Whensoever or howsoever, 376b
Where are the loves, 885a
are we now, 898b
are you going to, 1017b
did I come from then, 703a
how and, and who, 819b
how and when and, 737a
I am there ye may be, 1058b
is it, cries out, 422b
talks about, and when, 499b
to lay his head, 1052a
we know not, 275b
Whereabout, stones prate of my, 196a
Where'er she lie, 263a
Wherefore are these things hid, 163b
art thou Romeo, 135a
every why hath a, 129a
folly asks the why and, 499b
is a hopeless quest, 781a
stopp'st thou me, 421a
why and, in all things, 156b
without why or, 51a
Wheresoever man seeketh his own, 83b
whensoever or howsoever, 376b
ye be, 1070a
Wherever the Roman conquers, 48a
Wherever we're lost in, 994a
ye be, 1070a
Wherewith to spend, 220a
Whets but never slacks, 942b
Whetstone blunt, 112a
of the wits, 159a
Whetted knife, wind's like a, 895b
Whey, curds and, 1018b
Which of us has known his brother, 987a
Whichever you do you will repent, 70b
Whiffling through the tulgey wood, 657b
Whig, bitter, or Tory sour, 296a
Whiggery, what is, 827b
Whigs, caught the, bathing, 512a
Whim, just as the, bites, 430b
life changes with its every, 972b
strangest, has seized me, 867a
Whimper, curled up to snarl and, 695a
I, no more, 608b
if it should prove less, 613b
not with a bang but a, 944a
of welcome, 819b
Whimpy little Whimpy, 651b
Whine about their condition, 608a
of the amateur, 668b
Whining at the threshold, 794a
of a door, 218a
poetry, 215b
purblind wayward boy, 133a
school-boy, 161a
Whinstone house my castle is, 476b
Whip, hangman's, 224a
his weight in wildcats, 746b
in every honest hand, a, 189b
ride with an idle, 813b
Whipped her little daughter, 1018a
him she slashed him, 1019b
his horses withal, 223a
offending Adam out of him, 154a
religion, 874b
them all soundly, 1017a
Whipping and abuse, 563a
who should 'scape, 174a
Whips and scorns of time, 174b
chastised you with, 1028b
his taxed top, 418a
Whipt, he must be, out, 191a
Whirl, heart is in a, 829b
Whirligig of time, 166a
Whirls, expectation, me round, 181b
northern ocean in vast, 328a
Whirlwind, by a, into heaven, 1029a
fell in, 756a
of passion, 175a
reap the, 1049a
rides in the, 299a
rides the, 322a
scatter in its breeze, 440b
Whirlwind's rings, 806b
roar, 354a
sway, sweeping, 350a
Whiskers, my fur and, 656a
of weed, 904a
Whiskey, couldn't afford good, 760a
drunk, and smoked, 841b
give me just another, 717a
polishes the copper, 676a
turn to clabber, 802a
yer's yer good old, 687a
Whiskies, below par to extent of two, 839b
Whisper, accent of an angel's, 649a
breathed the husky, 753b
busy, circling round, 356b
far-heard, o'er the sea, 421b
had better be good, 973a
let me, i' your lug, 391b
of the southwind, 700b
of the throne, 552b
of the wind along the sage, 839b
softness in chambers, 250b
solitude is sweet, 363b
we must, them, 734a
who dares, 917b
Whisper'd in heaven mutter'd in hell, 397b
through the night, 609a
Whispered, voice behind me, low, 769b
Whispering ambitions, 943b
crowded room, 622b
humbleness, 144a
in distant chambers, 791b
lapsing unsoilable, sea, 893b
like a drunken man, 968b
lovers, 355b
tree-tops, 796a
wind, bay'd the, 355b
with white lips, 453a
Whisperings, eternal, 478a
Whispers down a well, 1006b
not what he says but what he, 823a
of fancy, 337a
of passion, 729b
receive secret, 155b
the o'er-fraught heart, 198b
whom he, in the ear, 572a
Whistle and I'll come to ye, 225b
and she'll come, 225b
and sing, 377a
clear as a, 323a
for the rest, 104b
her off, 188b
joly, wel ywet, 81a
let it, as it will, 414b
paid dear for his, 331b
the air of the song, 862a
them back, 358a
Whistled as he went, 281a
thought he sung while he, 574b
up to London, 345b
Whistler discovered nocturne, 858b
Whistler's ideas about art, 767b
Whistles in his sound, 161b
Whistling aloud, 279b
of a name, 267b, 318a
to keep from being afraid, 279b
wild, blackbirds, 392b
wind, maned with, 866a
Whit, will not matter then a, 810b
White, a cherry bough could be, 928b
and drifted snow, 498b
and red floures, 79a
and rustling sail, 447b
as a rain-washed bone, 817b
as angel is English child, 385a
as leprosy, 421b
as snow, 1045a
as snow, fleece was, 462b
as the sails at sea, 740a
as wool, 712b
beard, 152b
beats the collier, 332b
beauty truly blent, red and, 164a

White, black spirits and, 214b
boards, coffin out of the, 856b
bosoms of actresses, 339a
bread and butter, 1016a
bread, some gave them, 1015a
breast, sparkling cross on her, 312a
candle in a holy place, 912b
canoe, paddles her, 437b
chameleon cannot appear, 54a
cheeks were so red and so, 599a
church above thin trees, 875a
circles of delight, 984a
clear white inside, 818a
cliffs of Dover, 876a
curd of ass's milk, 319a
dipping sails, 896a
fire laden, 466b
flannel trousers, 943a
flesh tinder, 947a
flower of a blameless life, 554a
foam flew, 421b
Gilbert, discovered the formula, 806a
great steamers, and gold, 819b
great, way, 1007b
hairs, comes sooner by, 143b
hairs ill become fool, 154a
horse, fine lady upon a, 1017b
House, unapproachable in, 925a
if snow be, 207b
in, in black in green, 1006a
is for purity, 563b
man, appeal to any, 352b
man, marry any sort of, 562a
man's burden, 817a, 833b
moon beams, 952a
my soul is, 385a
nights all, an' still, 601a
nor grew it, 456a
nose, three white feet and a, 1006b
officers cast in their lot, 666a
one black the other, 260b
one, foot, 1006b
or black stone, 107b
pair that once was, 534b
people, degrading classes of, 537a
plates and cups, 938b
plume and a green lance, 976a
plume shine, 491b
pure celestial, 476b
quality talk, 946b
radiance of eternity, 468b
raiment, as snow, 1055b
read'st black where I read, 388b
rose breathes of love, 729b
rose is a dove, 729b
roses and, lilies blow, 220b
sail's shaking, 895b
sails, as white can be, 740a
sails crowding, 721a
sails still fly seaward, 944b
seas do show, 226a
sewing her long, seam, 612b
shall not neutralize black, 574a
she keeps them, 736a
silence below, 934a
silence, thunders of, 519a
silken turbans, 259b
singing hour of peace, 929a
slaves, half-a-hundred, 780b
so very white, 401a
sullen, surf, 604b
their, stays for ever, 703b
then melts forever, 393b
three, leopards, 944b
too, for hell, 279a
White truth in simple nakedness, 554b
warned off, House grounds, 837a
wench's black eye, 136a
wild horses play, 619b
Whited sepulchres, 1054a
Whiteness, angel, 158b
pearls are not equal in, 635a
Whiter grows the foam, 721a
swans seem, 102a
than snow, 1034b
than the driven snow, 347a
Whites of their eyes, 353a
Whitest blanket wraps him in ice, 485b
old linen wash, 119a
White-walled tent, 969b
town, one last look at the, 619b
Whitewash, bucket of, 674b
Whitewash'd wall the sanded floor, 356b
Whither every coffin asks us, 662b
goest thou, 1058b
O splendid ship, 721a
thou goest, 1027a
whence and, give no rest, 781a
Whithersoever thou goest, 1026a
Whiting to a snail, 656a
Whitman and Melville, 973a
Whitman's poems, 973a
Whittington Lord Mayor of London, 999b
Whittled out of hickory sticks, 974a
Who are you I'm nobody, 646a
how and where and, 819b
killed Cock Robin, 1016a
killed John Keats, 1016a
knows the thoughts of a child, 660a
lives it safely anywhere, 963a
loses who wins who's in, 193b
or why or which or what, 581b
says it what he says, 700b
thought of the lilac, 934a
Whoe'er thou art, 326a
Whole and every grain of sand, 618a
animate the, 419b
armour of God, 1062b
better had I stol'n the, 751a
book, does not say in a, 728a
cannot grasp at a, 429a
course of love, 186a
creation, up and down the, 636a
dies when the heart is, 961a
duty of man, 1044a
dwarfish, 423a
earth is full of glory, 1045b
entire and, and perfect, 789a
half exceeds the, 7a
head is sick, 1045a
heart, with my, 1048b
I am equal and, 694b
in faith, 84a
judge, piece by pattern, 718b
makes His beautiful, 734a
new life, you sell him a, 956b
of truth and knowledge, 701a
one beautiful perfect, 655b
parts of one stupendous, 316b
saw life steadily and, 619a
skin, come off with a, 104b
soul, with my, 1048b
they that be, 1052a
'tis not the, of life to live, 413a
tribe of fops, 190b
truths, 797b
vocation were imitation, 408b
Whole wit in a jest, 228a
world in state of chassis, 928a
world kin, 182a
world, love the, 618b
Wholeness of the human problem, 883a
Wholesale borrowers, 562b
Wholesome flowers, 140a
for the body, 243b
nights are, 170a
restraint, 445a
to digest, 714a
wold, deer to the, 815a
Wholesomest, old wine, 119a
Wholly, heartily and, laughed, 473b
Whom should I knock, 130a
to, you speak, 737a
Whooping, out of all, 162a
Whore, pity she's a, 228b
tarnish, and thief, 804b
Whore's oath, 192b
Whores artists saints and wives, 996a
were burnt alive, 293b
Whoring, other folks', 931a
Whorlèd ear, 724b
Who's master who's man, 297a
Who in America, 960a
Whoso says in his heart, 344a
Whosoever believeth in him, 1058a
Why and wherefore, folly asks, 499b
and wherefore in all things, 156b
every, hath a wherefore, 129a
moving, they do it, 391b
or wherefore, 51a
questions of, and whence, 833a
should I today repine, 798a
the, is plain, 160b
the weather alters so, 863b
things are as they are, 722a
what and, and when, 819b
why why, 917a
Wicked are wicked no doubt, 566a
cease from troubling, 1030a
contemplating, act, 63a
extremely, all at once, 62b
fire of lust, 81a
flee when no man pursueth, 1041b
forsake his way, 1047b
have done some, thing, 71b
heart deceitful and, 1048a
in great power, 1034a
I's mighty, 563a
man Hitler, 869b
men from out thee go, 267b
mercies of, are cruel, 1039a
name of the, shall rot, 1039a
no peace unto the, 1047a
not that men are, 840b
or charitable intents, 172a
people, dead bodies or, 967b
persons, Philip betwixt two, 59a
punishin' th', 836a
righteous and the, 1043a
something, this way comes, 198a
too, for a smile, 423a
war regarded as, 767b
wight, 262a
will betrayed and baffled, 689b
world, vanity of this, 1069a
worldliness, 585b
would the, be so bad, 703b
Wickedness about Covent Garden, 429a
be sweet in his mouth, 1031a

Wickedness, disgrace of, 59b
extreme of, or folly, 539a
far be it from God to do, 1031b
felicity and flower of, 573b
manifold sins and, 1068a
men are capable of every, 773a
method in man's, 228b
one man's, 7a
spiritual, 1062b
tents of, 1035b
Wicket, flannelled fools at the, 816b
Wicklow house, 856b
Wicks they stimulate, 649a
Wictim o' connubiality, 576a
Widder eats by a bell, 675a
Wide and rising plains, 986b
and starry sky, 751a
and universal theatre, 161a
and winding Rhine, 453a
arch of rang'd empire, 200a
arena of the world, 651a
as a church-door, 136b
as height of houses, 84b
beautiful wonderful world, 626b
capable and, revenge, 189a
careless world, 778b
compass round be fetched, 573a
dark world and, 251b
ears, little pitchers have, 94a
enough to hold me and thee, 346a
heaven open'd, 257a
house, brawling woman in a, 1040a
Infinite Goodness has, arms, 76a
is the gate, 1052a
my heart is open, tonight, 767a
no wider than the heart is, 961b
pathless way, 246a
seas and the mountains, 890a
shallow brooks and rivers, 245a
womb of uncreated night, 253b
world is, 962b
world over, 815a
world, shore of the, 479b
Widely, differ, in external forms, 339b
Widening slowly silence all, 554b
Wider still and wider, 798b
than a hair, 892b
Wide-rolling watery prairies, 604b
Widest helpful influence, 605b
land doom takes to part us, 519a
Wide-watered shore, 246a
Widow at Windsor, 818a
care for his, and orphan, 542a
certain poor, 1056a
do right to the, 1065a
friendless old solitary, 731b
maid, nor wife, 185b
Molly Stark is a, 358b
of doubtful age, 562a
of fifty, 381b
thou art a, 128a
to one safe home, 962b
woman to sustain thee, 1028b
Widowhood, nursling of thy, 467b
Widow's heart to sing for joy, 1031b
prayer, shall have a, 612a
Widows, eleven, and nine maids, 144b
exclaim loudly, 333b
Widows' houses, 1056a
tears and orhphans' moans, 362a
Width of the land, 888b
Wield a quarter-staff, 862a
Wield, learn to, the blade, 615b
thy double edge, 640a
Wielded by abnormal energy, 697b
Wife, adored his first, 768b
all the world and his, 297a
argued each case with my, 656a
be expensive, 264b
by taking a second, 340b
Caesar's, above suspicion, 56b
can see beauty in, 403a
can't appreciate your, 801a
chaste fair and fruitful, 54b
chastity of a, 813a
children and friends, 403a
choice of a horse and a, 616a
cleave unto his, 1021b
clothes for myself and, 284b
could do in three, 447b
covet thy neighbour's, 1025a
custom of one, 851a
do my best a gude, to be, 380a
each, had seven sacks, 1015b
edited his works and him, 935b
expect from a friend's, 429a
follows his, like fringe, 287a
forced to sit in back of coach, 284b
give me an understanding, 226a
had a, and couldn't keep her, 1018b
hath something in her gizzard, 286a
having trouble with his, 763b
he that hath, and children, 120a
his first, 340b
home my, from Brampton, 285a
honour unto the, 1064a
husband and, and lover, 638b
husband frae the, despises, 393b
I chose my, 354b
in want of a, 428a
inventor's, 778a
I've, eneugh for a' that, 394a
kill, with kindness, 130b
letter from his, 659b
light, 147b
little, well willed, 377b
look as though he'd kill his, 833b
look as though she ought to be kilt, 833b
looked back from behind him, 1023a
love of your, 813a
love your neighbour's, 492b
maid widow nor, 185b
man and, for a year and day, 417a
man and, have a home, 6a
man and, one flesh, 297b
man and, to live together, 54b
man and, united, 220a
married after his, died, 340b
married but I'd have no, 263b
match'd with an aged, 548a
my dog my daughter and my, 990b
my hoss my, and my name, 510a
my, is my plague, 58b
my, poor wretch, 284a
my sonne's, Elizabeth, 612b
no, at all give me, 377b
of thy bosom, 1025b
or cowl, 104a
patience with his, 329b
ran after the farmer's, 1014b
riding to and from his, 984b
ruled the roast, 446a
shoemaker's, 93a
Wife smiles and lets it go, 792b
so act toward a, 65a
staid talking while, dressed, 285b
sweet wee, o' mine, 393a
sympathetic, best possession, 17b
take as much as he likes from, 732b
tales of an old, 832b
tell his, all he knows, 243b
thy, the Belle Aurore, 574a
true and honourable, 167a
true to his, 294a
was a penurious woman, 273b
washed the dishes with his, 956a
w'at good eesa, 852b
weans and, 393a
what would you have with my, 109a
who preaches in her gown, 489a
who scarce reaches my knees, 62a
whoso findeth a, 1040a
without any, 1016b
woos your, 573a
would be your, most gladly, 582a
would have made a splendid, 801b
Wig, confess to false teeth or, 811a
fritter my, 659a
Wight, every, can tell, 383a
every wikked, 80b
maid and her, 706b
she was a, 187a
unhappie, 114b
wicked, 262a
Wights, descriptions of fairest, 206b
Wigwam of Nokomis, 523a
Wild accents of old Wabash days, 730b
aery flight, 260b
anarchy of drink, 219b
and dank with foam, 598a
and weak complaining, 620a
ass stamps o'er his head, 531b
beast guards my way, 387b
bells, ring out, 552b
boar in the forests of Silesia, 511b
bore me in the southern, 385a
by starts 'twas, 351b
call and a clear call, 895b
cicada, 957b
civility, 230b
cries, fisted with, 772a
desire, wonder and a, 573a
echoes flying, set the, 550a
ecstasy, 482a
elephants caught by tame, 29a
fiend dark and, 933b
fifteen, Decembers, 592a
flower, heaven in a, 388a
flowers on the hills, 809a
fowl, opinion concerning, 146a
grew more fierce and, 233b
harsh and, 795a
hawk to the wind-swept sky, 815a
hedges, 985a
honey, locusts and, 1050a
in woods the noble savage ran, 275b
it was the winter, 244b
joy of strumming, 785a
Judea stretches far, 560b

Wild, malign and, 76b
moor, 1003a
native wood-notes, 245b
New England shore, 470a
oats, sow our spiritual, 671b
oats will get sown, 830b
of soul, 981a
pigeon, 940b
piping down the valleys, 385a
regrets and bloody sweats, 769b
religion without creeds, 879a
revenge is, justice, 119b
rose-briar, 591b
sanctuary, within a, 873a
sea-banks, 147a
spirit moving everywhere, 466a
spring air, 911a
surmise, look'd with, 477b
thing sorry for itself, 931a
things, den of, 854a
thyme blows, 141b
tongues that have not thee in awe, 816a
uproar, sun sand and, 503a
vicissitudes of taste, 335b
waves reach their hands, 674a
waves saying, what are the, 582b
waves whist, 209a
tail, waving his, 820a
west wind, 466a
wet, woods, 820a
whistling blackbirds, 392b
white horses play, 619b
wind blows, 592a
wind sweep, 470a
witches, 826b
with all regret, 550b
with leaves, 934a
words ought to be a little, 925b
young scamp, 853a
Wild-blazing grog-shop, 487a
Wild-cats in your kitchens, 187a
whip his weight in, 746b
Wilderness, crying in the, 1050a
first flower of their, 463b
forth to the, 898a
highway in the, 753a
if the world's a, 630b
in the, a lodging-place, 454b, 1048a
lodge in some vast, 364a
man in the, 1015b
man is never alone in a, 63b
oceans mingling with the sky, 628a
of human flesh, 796a
of monkeys, 145a
of sweets, 256b
of this world, 274a
other side of the, 784a
perish in this, 229b
savage, into a glorious empire, 360b
scapegoat into the, 1025a
seek a barren, 652b
send choice grain into this, 281b
singing in the, 531b
to this, we bring, 490a
voice that crieth in the, 1046b
wander in the, 1025b
went into the, 808b
were paradise enow, 531b
Wildernesses, shores and desert, 247a
Wildest blow, contempt for the, 714b
eddies and tangles, 690a
freedom, not restraint but, 501b
Wildest peal for years, 854a
Wild-fire dances on the fen, 395b
Wild-goose chase, 105a
run the, chase, 136a
Wildly striking sometimes a friend, 232b
Wilds, her waters her woods her, 460b
Wile, evil habit's earliest, 464a
follow'd with endearing, 356a
gather gear by ev'ry, 391a
Wiles, by crooked, 13b
cranks and wanton, 245a
of the stranger, 990a
simple, 409a
Wilhelmine, grandchild, 426b
Will, a woman, or won't, 307a
across the sky in stars, 946a
and intellect are same, 281b
as God wills, 371b
be firmly bent, 893b
be there a, 383b
betrayed and baffled, 689b
boy's, 523b
broad-based upon her people's, 553a
city obedient to his, 24b
committed to the, of God, 229b
complies against his, 239b
conviction and, to carry on, 952b
diligence and strength of, 598b
fanatical, power, 951b
flaw in a donkey's, 535b
foreknowledge, and fate, 254a
freedom of the, 77a
God's, be done, 371b
good, for the deed, 89a
good or ill lies within, 64a
has woven with absent heed, 705b
heav'n's hand or, 251b
Honeycomb, 302a
if the, of man were free, 642b
immanent, and its designs, 705b
in, threat or promise dwells, 1005b
into appetite, 181a
knowing that we do Thy, 87b
laid me down with a, 751a
last, and testament, 776b
leads the, to desperate undertakings, 173a
left free the human, 321a
live by one man's, 112a
lived at your single, 819b
lose the power to, 583b
my poverty not my, 137b
necessity and free, 473b
not as I, 1055a
not when he may, 91a
nothing good save in the, 65a
of majority of the people, 921a
of the Yukon, 877a
opinions and a, 597b
our, that enchains us, 465b
peace in His, 944b
power into, 181a
predestined of the, 884b
puzzles the, 174b
reason panders, 177a
serveth not another's, 213a
set the, on fire, 897a
settling the moral, 696a
sister calls me, 747b
teach me to do thy, 1038a
the, is free, 619a
Thy, be done, 241a
Will, Thy, be done in earth, 1051a
Thy, not mine be done, 515b
to do the soul to dare, 415a
to fashion as we feel, 915b
tool that did his, 712b
unconquerable, 252a
unconquerable, of occupied territories, 870b
undisappointed, 64b
unless to thought is added, 507a
was strong, 1014b
without the, to win, 907b
woman's cold perverted, 469b
women's love and men's, 216a
you won't you join the dance, 657a
Willas, in the spring the, cather, 977b
Willed, little wife well, 377b
Willer, fat ole weepin', 886b
Willful crime, banished for my, 259a
men, little group of, 770b
thorns, rosebud set with, 550a
waste, 442b
Willful-wavier meal-drift moulded, 724b
William, father calls me, 747b
you are old Father, 426a, 656a
Willie, mother calls me, 747b
Winkie, wee, 559a
Willin', Barkis is, 579a
Willing faithfully to serve it, 237b
hart, 91b
in day of thy power, 1037a
suspension of disbelief, 424b
to die, 16b
to wound, 319a
Willingly, not, let it die, 250a
Willingness is great, 85b
Willow in her hand, 146b
pattern, 525b
sing, 190a
sing all a green, 189b
titwillow, 685a
under the, the Gray, 637b
underneath the abject, 993b
willow waly, 683a
Willow-cabin at your gate, 164a
Willows, hanged our harps upon the, 1038a
southern, 366a
tearful, 662a
whiten aspens quiver, 547b
Willow-tree, weeping, 1004b
Willowy brook that turns a mill, 396b
Wills and bodies sold to state, 946a
are gardeners, 186b
burn out human, 897a
choose executors and talk of, 139b
if an endless sleep He, 633a
Juliet, it so, 137a
nature, death, 68b
Willy, leave the lady, 829a
Wilson could write notes, 925a
Wimpled whining purblind boy, 133a
Wimpling wing, 724a
Win, aid me for to, her, 857a
all I fail of, 528a
friends and influence people, 642b
glorious triumphs, 778b
kindness shall, my love, 130b
know how to, 31a

Win, lose good we oft might, 183b
love and I had wit to, 756a
lover's hire, 386b
man that woos to, 673a
man will yet, 899a
may well, the race, 819b
nothing venture nothing, 93a, 684a
one team in the game to, 964b
or lose it all, 262b
our battles by its aid, 584a
ourselves good names, 117a
people by spoken word, 950b
play to, or toil to lose, 846b
rise to fight and, 830b
the hand of woman, 514a
the race, 579b
they laugh that, 189b
to-morrow, lose to-day, 103b
us with honest trifles, 194b
waits to make you, 857b
when in doubt, the trick, 302a
with gifts honours offices, 273b
without boasting, 861b
without the will to, 907b
woman with his tongue, 132a
wonder of the world, 266b
world to, 593b
Win' can blow lak hurricane, 758b
Wince, galled jade, 176a
Winced, have not, nor cried aloud, 741b
Wind, a narrow, complains all day, 647b
and limb, 108a
and open sky, 404b
and running water, 35b
and sky were always fair, 302a
and sometimes rain, 863b
and the rain, 166a
and tide, resist both, 126b
as the, so is mortal life, 655b
a-sailing with the, 1019a
assault and battery of the, 826b
at a little, dost thou fall, 76b
bay'd the whispering, 355b
bending to the force of the, 10b
betwixt, and nobility, 149b
blow winter, 161b
bloweth where it listeth, 1058a
blown them all away, 83b
blust'ring, or swallowing wave, 268b
brisk west, that sang, 5b
carries their like away, 83b
chaff the, driveth away, 1032a
cloud and changing skies, 471a
crannying, 453a
dances in the, 278a
dry sun dry, 96b
each ticking star, 893b
ever soft, 378b
every, of doctrine, 343a, 1062b
fair stood the, for France, 122b
favorable, Athene sent, 5b
fear the force of the, 793b
feather for each, 208a
feel the free shrill, 725b
fiend whose name is, 933b
fill his belly with east, 1030b
forgot to, up the clock, 345a
gentle, does move silently, 386a
God gives, by measure, 234b
God tempers the, 347a
going down the, 284a
gone with the, 833a, 853a
heard the, go yooooo, 747a
hears him in the, 316a
Wind, hey ho the, and the rain, 191b
hiding place from the, 1046b
him up for fourscore years, 276a
hollow blasts of, 307b
hope constancy in, 452a
ill, turns none to good, 96a
immaterial, 984a
in a pneumatic tire, 754b
in French politeness, 754b
is always north-north-east, 847a
is chill, 414b
is in the palm-trees, 818a
is rising, 934a
is southerly, 174a
it blew cold, 1003a
keep the, away, 928a
large a charter as, 160b
let her down the, 188b
like, I go, 532a
little children of the, 762a
loose as the, 233a
Lord was not in the, 1029a
love not the, 133a
lusty, 116a
maned with whistling, 866a
may blow through it, 335a
mist from the breath of the, 879b
nets to catch the, 226a
new, blew, 892b
nor tide nor sea, 688b
O wild west, 466a
observeth the, 1043b
of criticism, 343a
of the western sea, 550a
on the heath, 500b
pass by me as the idle, 169a
passeth over it, 1036b
renown but a breath of, 76b
resist both, and tide, 126b
rushing mighty, 1059a
said the, to the moon, 631b
sand against the, 387b
scattered to the, 546b
see which way the, is, 227b
sees man control the, 620b
shall cease immediately, 49a
sits in that corner, 157b
soft, breathing through the grass, 592a
soft-lifted by winnowing, 482b
something in the, 129a
sown the, 1049a
stop hole to keep, away, 179a
streaming to the, 252b
sway in the, 943a
sweep man away, 620b
swoln with, and rank mist, 249a
tears shall drown the, 195b
that carries rain, 853a
that follows fast, 447a
that grand old harper, 650a
that sighs before the dawn, 663a
throw fear to the, 23a
tide and, stay no man's pleasure, 91a
to shake the world, 992b
voice in every, 347b
voices of the wandering, 655b
wail in the, 592b
warm, in her mouth, 860b
warm southern, blow softly here, 749a
warm, the west wind, 896a
was a torrent of darkness, 909b
was cold, 413a
was on the lea, 922b
western, was wild, 598a
Wind, western, when wilt thou blow, 999a
when the, blows, 734a
whenever the, is high, 750a
whisper of the, along the sage, 839b
wild, blows, 592a
wild, raves, 674a
wild, sweep, 470a
wings of the, 1032b
words are but, 239a
words are easy like the, 220a
Wind-beaten hill, 433a
Winde, ill, that bloweth, 94b
shakt with every, 102b
Wind-hounded comber, 815b
Winding bout of linkèd sweetness, 245b
sheet of Edward's race, 349b
sheet, old England's, 388a
sheet, snow shall be their, 433a
sheet, waters were his, 220a
up days with toil, 156a
ways of hoar antiquity, 358b
Windlass, turned round like yonder, 604b
Windlasses and with assays of bias, 173a
Window, big, opening, 915a
golden, of the east, 134a
hanging your tongue out of the, 882a
looked out at a, 1029b
looks on a face through a, 891b
love flies out the, 1000a
not to be flung out of, 678a
opened toward sun-rising, 274a
pane, rattle the, 491b
panes, ascend the, 997b
secret, whence the world, 867a
through yonder, breaks, 135a
tirlin' at the, 559a
tree, 881a
under this, in stormy weather, 296a
where the sun came peeping in, 487b
Window-blind, Walloping, 714b
Windowed raggedness, 192a
Windowless palace of rest, 662a
Windows doors and loopholes, 426a
eastern, 596a
factory, 902b
I cleaned the, 682a
lavender in the, 236a
life's dim, of the soul, 388b
look out of the, 1043b
of mine eyes, 102b
of my soul, 527b
of sense, 833a
of the almshouse, 590b
of the mind, 213b
of the sky, 329a
of the soul, 102b
open toward Jerusalem, 1049a
saints to, run, 646a
storied, richly dight, 246b
through, call on us, 215b
Wind's feet shine along the sea, 692b
like a whetted knife, 895b
mad, night-work, 503b
rude, wild lament, 593a
song, wheel's kick and, 895b
will, 523b
Winds, advantage by the, 99a
all the, are free, 720b
among the, at play, 1006a

Winds and waves on side of ablest navigators, 369b
are all asleep, 619b
are breathing low, 466b
are fair, 15b
beteem, of heaven, 170b
biting east, 670b
blew great guns, 377a
blow, and crack your cheeks, 191b
blowing of the, 76b
carry the, 46a
come as the, come, 416b
courted by all the, 260a
disturb the surface, 34b
each man, up, 261a
faithless as the, 287b
four-square to all the, 533b
ghost am I of, 733b
great, let them be, 892a
great, shorewards blow, 619b
happy, upon her played, 549b
hear the, howling, 619b
her sultry horn, 248b
hollow, begin to blow, 380a
huntsman, his horn, 332b
imprison'd in viewless, 185a
loud, when they call, 406b
night of south, 608a
noise of, and rivers, 690b
nor'-east to sou'-west, 675b
of doctrine, 250b
of Illinois, 730b
of March, 208a
of springtime range, 814b
other south, blow as softly, 687b
pilot cannot calm the, 46a
rides on posting, 204a
rough, do shake the buds, 204b
rushed in from outer space, 912a
slipping the smooth oil, 49a
stormy, do blow, 214a
summer, that creep, 465a
tangle to the, resign, 532a
their revels keep, 583b
wailing, and naked woods, 471a
warring, 75b
weariest river, safe to sea, 694a
were love-sick, 200b
where the high, blow, 485b
whistle shrill, 563b
you are going to tempt, 579a
young, fed it, 466b
Winds', dead, and spent waves' riot, 693b
Windsor, widow at, 818a
Wind-swept, desolate, space, 680b
sky, 815a
Wind-walks, up above what, 724b
Windy adulation, bursts with, 695a
hill, flung us on the, 938a
night a rainy morrow, 206a
satisfaction of the tongue, 6a
shore, grey church on the, 619b
side of care, 157b
side of the law, 157b, 165b
spirals, 939a
Wine, a good familiar creature, 188a
age leaves us friends and, 440a
and women, 222b, 1066a
and women, let us have, 458a
as a chain about his wits, 8a
bin of, 751a
bitterest, 878a
blude-red, 1011a
blushes into, 263a
Wine, bring me flesh and bring me, 593a
Burgundy was the winiest, 839b
came once a world, 648b
come within a pint of, 301b
comes in at the mouth, 826a
cup of hot, 202a
dissolved in rosy, 717a
doesn't get into the, 867b
drinks his, with laughter, 1004b
drunk your water and, 813a
drunken but not with, 1046b
fizz like, in a keg, 894b
for thy stomach's sake, 1063a
good, a friend or being dry, 288b
good, needs no bush, 46b
how exceeding strong is, 1065a
I'll not look for, 219a
in, there is truth, 8b
insolence and, 252b
inspires us, 308b
invisible spirit of, 187b
is a mocker, 1040a
is wont to show mind of man, 8b
it wasn't the, 576a
ivy-branch over the, 46b
jug of, 531b
land of corn and, 1029b
landlord's, 889b
laugh over the, 29b
leaving drinking of, 284a
like the best, 1044b
list, explanatory, 865a
little, into wine-cooler, 69b
look not upon the, 1040a
madder music and stronger, 833a
maketh merry, 1043a
mine host's Canary, 482b
mirror of the heart, 13b
mischiefs proceed from, 290b
monkey lion sheep swine, 497a
must taste of its grapes, 519a
new friend is as new, 1066a
new, into old bottles, 1052a
of life is drawn, 197a
of love is music, 668a
of the rarest vintage, 822b
old, best to drink, 119a
old, wholesomest, 119a
one drink of, 963a
outdid the frolic, 231a
pernicious to mankind, 4b
philosophy and, 702b
poison of misused, 247a
red, of Shiraz, 930b
sacred, of dawn, 803b
Samian, 458b
sans song sans singer, 532a
send round the, 438b
so wonderful as thirst, 962a
spilled the, 629b
spirit of, sang, 742a
sudden friendship springs from, 308b
sunk more grievances than, 991b
sure there was, 233a
sweet white, 896b
that maketh glad, 1036b
that tasted of tar, 849a
that was spilt in haste, 890b
to drown trouble in, 805a
unto those of heavy hearts, 1041b
Venus rose red out of, 692a
violins, and good fellows, 638a
vows made in, 162b
Wine, walnuts and the, 546b
war and, throve together, 640a
warm with, 18b
water in our, 84a
water unto, 549a
what, he liked to drink, 72a
when the, goes in, 394b
with four years a-glowing, 38a
wolf's-bane for poisonous, 483a
women and, life employ, 308b
women and song, 382b
Wine-barrel room, 902b
Wine-cooler, little wine into a, 69b
Wine-cup to my lips, 74b
Wine-dark sea, sang along the, 5b
Wine-merchants, philosophers like, 702b
Winepress, trodden the, 1047b
Wine's a traitor not to trust, 758a
Wines, abbots purple as their, 322a
on the lees, 1046a
soul of all the kindly, 839b
when good, 733a
Wine-scented and poetic soul, 751b
Wing and a prayer, 997a
bird is on the, 531a
bird on the, 781b
blind hand shall brush my, 387a
conquest's crimson, 349b
damp my intended, 258a
flits by on leathern, 351b
stretches out my golden, 384b
healing in his, 1050a
hide his head under his, 1018a
human soul take, 456b
inconstant, 465a
is closely bound, 268b
lark's on the, 567a
make with joyful, 378a
night's outer, 968b
of friendship, 577a
on disarray it lays its, 866a
start a, 790b
stol'n on his, 244b
the midway air, 192b
to the rooky wood, 197b
wimpling, 724a
Wing'd Cupid, 141a
ill news is, with fate, 278a
lawless, and unconfin'd, 386b
Winged life destroy, 386b
persuasions, 467b
twins of, race, 5a
words, by the press, 865a
Wingèd dreams, 1011b
hours of bliss, 432b
sentry skilful in wars, 271b
seraphs of heaven, 546a
time's, chariot, 269a
Winges, hors that hadde, 82a
Wings across the cancelled skies, 960b
are made to fly, 794a
at heaven's gates she claps, 112b
beating his luminous, 623b
beating of his, 561b
bequest of, was but a book 646a
black and golden, 477a
bug with gilded, 319a
clip an angel's, 480b
dip their, in tears, 552a
flies with swallow's, 128b
folded glory of his, 969b
full of linnet's, 824b

Wings, gathereth chickens under her, 1054a
golden hours on angel, 393a
higher than, 832b
I am the, 507a
leathern, 141b
lends corruption lighter, 315a
lets grow her, 247b
life's ignorant, 780b
like a dove, 1034b
lose all their glory, 441b
love without his, 451b
mount up with, as eagles, 1047a
of a phrase and a flower, 823a
of a wren, 710b
of an ostrich, 492a
of borrowed wit, 229b
of night, 522a
of silence, 247b
of the future, 939b
of the morning, 444a, 1038a
of the wind, 1032b
on extended, 906a
on what, dare he aspire, 387a
one black the other white, 260b
prevent him from walking, 618b
rapturous, 935b
riches have, 364b
riches make themselves, 1040b
sailing on obscene, 422b
shadow of thy, 1032b
shakes, and will not stay, 278a
shakes his dewy, 242b
silver on its, 935a
so frayed and soiled, 695a
soars with his own, 385b
spread his, on the blast, 456a
spreads his light, 313a
that which hath, 1043b
to fly away from love, 846b
to our sorely battered feet, 763b
unbroken, 944b
walk on, 5a
weak, 310b
were blue, 581a
whether pigs have, 658b
Winiest wine, Burgundy the, 839b
Wink and a sly normal lurch, 587a
I cannot sleep a, 319b
never came a, too soon, 487b
of an eye, 462a
of sleep, 104a
Wink'd at the thief, 386a
Winked, monkeys, 940a
Winking, bubbles, at the brim, 481b
cursed him in, 451b
Mary-buds, 204a
Winks, the gold fin, 551a
Winners, cheer as the, go by, 697a
Winneth, good ende, 92b
Winning, fight when he's sure of, 596a
not worth the, 523b
O the glory of the, 639b
or losing side, 947b
post, Tortoise near the, 11a
the election, 986a
too light, 209a
wave, 230b
world be worth thy, 280a
Winnowed opinions, 179b
Winnowing wind, soft-lifted by the, 482b
Wins easiest victory, 950b
matters little who, 926a
merit, the soul, 312b
Wins not more than honesty, 211b
plodding, the race, 11a
power that waits and, 754b
us to our harm, 194b
who, his love, 725b
who loses who, 193b
Winsome wee thing, 393a
Winter afternoons, light on, 647b
and rough weather, 160a
autumn, and the spring, 230a
barren, with wrathful cold, 125a
chills the lap of May, 354a
comes to rule, 327b
comin' on, 930b
dresses for, spring summer, 632b
ere the, comes I die, 899b
every mile is two in, 235a
every year hath its, 802b
fearful thing in, 587a
flannels, took off his, 1014a
furious, blowing, 946b
his delights, 221a
hoary, night, 118a
if, comes, 466a
in, I get up at night, 750a
in thy year, 378a
iron, held her firm, 640a
is come and gone, 467b
is mother of the spring, 526b
is past, 1044a
lies too long, 885b
lusty, 160a
no, in 't, 201b
of despair, 580a
of our discontent, 127a
paragon of art, 988b
ruler of the inverted year, 327b, 365a
sad tale's best for, 208a
summer and, and day and night, 1022b
time, leafless all the, 564a
weeds outworn, 467a
when the dismal rain came, 650a
wild, it was the, 244b
wind, blow thou, 161b
words spoken in, 61a
Winter-garment of repentance, 531a
Winter's day, sunbeam in a, 327b
dregs made desolate, 705b
furious, rages, 204b
grey despair, 741b
head, crown old, 263b
rains and ruins are over, 691b
snow, fallen many a, 529a
snow, summer's sunshine, 627b
traces, 691a
Winters and keeps warm her note, 236b
forty, besiege my brow, 204b
freshly ran he on ten, 276a
Wintres weders overshake, 78a
Wintry age, 365b
crisp and, carpet, 721a
hoard, farmer's, 526b
long long, nights, 582a
moon, shone the, 481a
mould, splashing the, 825a
sea, sailed the, 521b
Wipe away all trivial records, 173a
bloody nose, 308a
Jerusalem, 1029b
Wipe, Lord God will, away tears, 1046a
my weeping eyes, 303a
tear you will not, away, 760b
Wiped away the weeds and foam, 503a
eyes of drops, 161a
Wire, like a broken, 957b
Wires grow on her head, 207b
if hairs be, 207b
Wisconsin, rolling from, Illinois, 979b
Wisdom above rubies, 1031a
acquired by disposition, 29b
age of, 580a
all men's, 1007a
an overmatch for strength, 48b
and efficacy of people, 921a
and folly of mankind, 832b
and of reach, 173a
and understanding, 1045b
and wisest consultations, 100a
and wit are little seen, 306b
at one entrance, 254b
automatism criticism and, 976b
be put in a silver rod, 384b
beauty and, rarely conjoined, 51b
because we had power we had, 980a
beginning of, 985b, 1037a
better than rubies, 1038b
beyond rules of physic, 121a
bodily decrepitude is, 827b
born with a man, 227b
celestial, 336a
characteristic of, 589b
comes by suffering, 12b
crieth without, 1038a
dear-bought, 309a
descendeth not from above, 1064a
die with you, 1030b
enter to grow in, 666a
excelleth folly, 1042a
fear of the Lord is, 1031a
finds a way, 383b
force without, 39a
get out of an experience only, 678b
gives poignancy to pleasure, 290a
God give them, 163b
good people in their, 537a
hath builded her house, 1038b
he who speaks, 17a
hearts unto, 1036a
highest, 260b
hiving, 453b
how can he get, 1066b
human, last result of, 338b
in much, is much grief, 1042a
in women, 938b
is gray hair unto men, 1065b
is humble, 365b
is never dear, 562a
is not so strong and fleet, 813a
is summed up in two words, 496b
is the principal thing, 1038b
it seems the part of, 365a
joy is, 825a
justified of her children, 1052b
lingers, 549a
little folly with your, 100b
married to immortal verse, 245b, 411a
never comes when it is gold, 638b

Wisdom never dwelt below, 286b
never lies, 5b
no human, can calculate, 371a
no joy even in beautiful, 9a
nor, in the grave, 1043a
nor much their, teaches, 549a
of a just content, 654a
of human contrivances, 360a
of its framers, 812a
of mankind creeps slowly, 509a
of many, 1007a
of our ancestors, 359a, 578a
of our sages, 374b
of tomorrow, 743a
or its fairest flower, 509a
part not dependent on, 772a
pessimism is name given to, 976b
pray for, and guidance, 625b
pray for, yet, 645a
prime, 257b
Raphael paints, 507b
that will never die, 669b
the mirrored shield, 468a
therefore get, 1038b
to be only wise, 806b
to be silent, 58a
to believe the heart, 806b
to love to live, 812b
too full of, 845a
unerring, never dwelt below, 286b
wealth of mankind is, 729b
what, can you find, 344b
where love and, dwell, 583a
whose lessons, 333a
will repudiate thee, 722a
wiser turn a larger, lends, 643b
with the ancient is, 1030b
world is governed with little, 227b
wrath of lion is, of God, 386a
Wisdom's aid, 351b
part, 330a
school, 214b
self seeks solitude, 247b
Wise, absolute strong and, 816b
all things, and wonderful, 591b
amazed temperate furious, 197a
among fools, 52b
among women, 692a
and frugal government, 374b
and good men, 471b
and good, must first be, 251a
and lovely, 962b
and masterly inactivity, 397b
and pious patience, 543a
and salutary neglect, 359b
and understanding heart, 1028a
and virtuous man, 57a
are never without friends, 1003a
arts in which the, excel, 289b
as a serpent, 829a
as serpents, 124a, 1052b
at fifty, 234a
be, soar not too high, 226b
be, today, 298a
be, with speed, 305a
beacon of the, 181b
become, from contemplation, 805b
bids fair to grow, 45b
bitter grave or over, 825a
book but a blast from the lungs, 949b
both true both, 267a
by nature, 226a
coffee makes the politician, 312b
confound the, 1060b
Wise, consider her ways and be, 1038b
country so virtuous and, 783a
crack that knows its father, 959b
darkly, and rudely great, 316b
days that make us happy make us, 896b
defer not till tomorrow to be, 298a
enough to keep own counsel, 106a
enough to play the fool, 165a
fair-spoken, 212a
father knows own child, 144b
five of them were, 1054b
folly to be, 347b
fool doth think he is, 163a
fool is counted, 1040a
for cure on exercise depend, 280b
gamester, 16b
God make our blunders, 903a
good to be merie and, 90b
government, 343b
great men not always, 1031b
guid to be merry and, 394b
he who thinks himself, 326a
healthy wealthy and, 330b
histories make men, 121b
I'm growing, 587b
in show, 251a
in the foreboding of evil, 12b
in the use of his pronouns, 699a
in their own craftiness, 1030a
in their own eyes, 351a
in your own conceits, 1060a
learn from foes, 23b
little, the best fools be, 215b
love and be, 43a
love that's, 846b
man, died like a, 110a
man does not try to hurry, 986b
man even, fool and, 109b
man have little influence, 19b
man, how dieth the, 1042a
man, hundred fools do not make, 951a
man is strong, 118a, 1040b
man knows himself a fool, 163a
man never loses anything, 98b
man never refuses, 45a
man, rebuke a, 1039a
man say, heard a, 785b
man to discover, 72b
man utter vain knowledge, 1030b
man who lets contest fall, 18a
man's eyes, 1042a
man's son, every, 164a
man's task, 64a
man's verdict, 571a
men as silly and as, 541b
men, beacons of, 633b
men from the east, 1050a
men have little foolery, 159a
men, not the part of, 62a
men, precedents established by, 433b
men profited by fools, 55a
men, prophecy of, 463a
men refrain to meddle, 86a
men say nothing, 227b
men, speech given to, 286b
men's counters, 228b
more, when he had a pen, 342b
never was so, a man, 524b
no, man quit a certainty, 337a
not, to let friendship die, 342b
Wise, not to the, the light, 757a
not wisdom to be only, 806b
old and, 936b
old and crafty and, 825a
old bird, 876b
old owl, 876b
one, nor ever does a, 289a
ones, gifts of the, 829b
passiveness, 403b
pause from learning to be, 336a
penny, pound foolish, 221b
person and a fool, 31b
philanthropists, 509a
reputed, 143a
safeguard known to the, 380a
saws, 161b
scepticism, 602b
seeing ye yourselves are, 850a
seem foolish among the, 52b
so young never live long, 128a
son maketh a glad father, 1039a
spirits of, 153a
stand to your work and be, 815a
statesmen foresee, 700a
strong, foolish, 777b
teach a monarch to be, 348a
the reverend head, 303a
though a man be, 14a
three, men of Gotham, 1016b
through time, 4a
thrush, that's the, 568b
to be, and love, 182a
to be swift is less than to be, 5b
to be the wealthy, 25b
to learn, 588a
to, man ports and happy havens, 138a
to resolve, 6a
too, to be a dogmatist, 496a
very coldly, 928b
what leisure to grow, 621b
who knows that he knows is, 754b
who soar, 412a
woman never yields, 447a
wondrous, 1020b
word to the, 109a, 331a
words of, are goads, 1044a
words taught in numbers, 114a
worldly, 231b
wretch, 314b
ye yourselves are, 1062a
you're sure to be, 440b
Wisely, act, on the thing apprehended, 797b
and slow, 136a
loved not, but too well, 190b
thrown away, 336b
who reasons, not therefore wise, 314a
worldly, 231b
Wiser being good than bad, 573a
cannot be, than the people, 987a
French, than they seem, 121a
grow, and better, 275a
in his own conceit, 1041a
in their generation, 1057a
left me none the, 907a
man, instruct a, 49a
man, sadder and a, 422b
no man, for learning, 227b
no, than a daw, 124b
Satan now is, 315a
second thoughts are, 17b
sorry you are, 945b

Wiser than their own, 938b
the silent worshiper, 669b
today than he was yesterday, 321a
turn a larger wisdom lends, 643b
women are, than men, 922b
Wisest, admiration of the, 508a
books, in her mind the, 267b
brightest meanest of mankind, 318a
censure, in mouths of, 187b
clerks, 430a
consultations, 100a
counsellor of all, 54a
entrap the, 145b
man could ask no more, 602a
man does not fancy, 286b
men, gretteste clerks noght, 81a
men, rivalship of the, 301b
of men, 259b
of them all, 259b
prophets make sure of the event, 350b
Wish, as we, them to be, 10a
desire is, joy may come, 418b
failed my dearest, to gain, 615a
for death, 15a
for your last day, 52b
granting, one of Fate's jokes, 11a
half grant what I, 880a
I loved the human race, 796b
I were a little rock, 881b
ill unto realm of France, 84a
is like a prayer, 520a
is woman to win, 565b
man whose, and care, 309a
more faint, 736a
my days be bound, 406b
of my heart, 438b
proud, to be first, 282b
soon his, will gain, 378b
that all men could be free, 540a
that failed of act, 528a
that God were back, 804b
thee thy mother's graces, 226b
thou me well, 788b
was father to thought, 154a
we live not as we, 27b
with ease believe what we, 276a
would not, himself anywhere, 947b
you a wave o' the sea, 208a
you had not got, 47b
Wish'd she had not heard it, 186b
that I had clear, 320a
the trysted hour, 393b
Wished, devoutly to be, 174b
my wife to be not suspected, 56b
thought she kind o', me to, 517b
Wished-for prize, 330a
Wishes, bow to the, of the public, 641b
by their country's, bless'd, 351b
hopes believes, 412b
if, were horses, 999b
in idle, fools supinely stay, 383b
lengthen as sun declines, 306a
not to seem but to be, 13a
ought to have great weight, 359b
Wishes, sober, never learn'd to stray, 349a
sorry if, were gratified, 11a
to destroy, Fortune, 18b
torment with fruitless, 290b
vain, were prevented, 442b
whose, granted fly, 413b
Wishin' fer you wonderin' when, 775b
Wishing foot equal with his eye, 126b
I may be one of those, 334b
things unsaid, 833a
Wishings, hell is full of, 233b
Wisp of fog, 764a
Wist before I kist, 1013a
Wistful eye, looked with such a, 769b
stone, survive in, 703b
Wistfulness, publish their, abroad, 838b
Wit among lords, 53a
and mirth and spleen, 300a
and wisdom born with man, 227b
beams of, on other souls, 277b
brevity the soul of, 173a
cause that, is in other men, 152b
craves a kind of, 165a
devise, 132b
dream past, of man, 142b
enjoy your dear, 248a
enliven morality with, 300a
example of, 284b
false, 383b
fancy, will come, 315b
fault of a penetrating, 266a
for so much room, 244a
fountain of, 35a
genius sense and, 363a
good-nature more agreeable than, 300b
harm to my, 163b
hath given them in, 129a
high birth vigour of bone, 182a
his weapon, 681b
hope virtue learning, 501a
how the, brightens, 311b
if thou grant me, 894a
impropriety the soul of, 875b
in, a man, 278b, 315b
in the very first line, 358a
innocent species of, 372a
invites you, 315b
is out, age is in, 158a
is the only wall, 971b
its soul, 423a
lasts two centuries, 447a
learning and sense, 262b
little tiny, 191b
liveliest effusions of, 428b
makes its own welcome, 508b
malice mingled with a little, 279a
men of, will condescend, 295a
monuments of, 118a
mortify a, 115b, 320b
mother, 113b
my, is thynne, 81b
ne'er tastes, 319b
no less, nor less invention, 508a
no man's, can well direct, 217a
no narrow human, 310a
no room for, 243b
nor words nor worth, 168b
of man conceives, 412b
of one, 1007a
one man's, 1007a
Wit, over-greet a, 82b
piety nor, shall lure it, 533a
plentiful lack of, 173b
proverb old of excellent, 524b
sepulture of mannes, 82a
shines at expense of memory, 297a
skirmish of, 157a
spice of, 751a
style of, 286b
sum of Shakespeare's, 506a
that can creep, 319b
the form of, 914b
to distinguish, 286a
to win, 756a
too fine a point to your, 110a
too much wealth nor, 226b
too proud for a, 357b
true, is nature to advantage, 310b
turbulent of, 276b
void of, and humour, 350b
'ware of mine own, 160a
was more than man, 278b
wears his, in his belly, 181b
well of true, is truth, 639b
what is virtue courage, 303b
whole, in a jest, 228a
will shine, 278a
wings of borrowed, 229b
wisdom and, are little seen, 306b
with dunces, 52b, 322a
Witch, nor, hath power to charm, 170a
upon a broomstick, 105b
Witchcraft, sin of, 1027b
this only is the, 186b
Witcheries, evil, 788b
Witchery of soft blue sky, 404a
Witches, rode by the, 676b
wild, most noble ladies, 826b
Witching time of night, 176b
Witchingly instill wanton sweetness, 328b
With all my worldly goods, 1069b
he that is not, me, 1052b
Withdraw confidence placed in statesmen, 22b
from life, 34b
Withdrawing, melancholy long, roar, 622a
Withdrawn into isolated strongholds, 949b
Wither, age cannot, her, 200b
ev'ry year, some, 41b
into the truth, 826a
leaf also shall not, 1032a
root and stem, 843b
them shrivel them up, 222a
Wither'd, hope that it could not, be, 219a
is garland of war, 201b
true hearts lie, 439a
Withered cheek and tresses gray, 413a
in their pride, 567a
leaves, drifts of, 623a
rosebuds before they be, 230b, 1065b
sedge has, from the lake, 480a
they, away, 1052b
Withereth, cut down and, 1035b
grass, 1047a
Withering, leaves were, and sere, 545b
maidens, on the stalk, 140b, 410a
on the ground, 4b

Withering on virgin thorn, 140b
sphere, wasted and, 486b
Withers are unwrung, 176a
wastes and, there, 770a
Withheld from your eyes, 816b
Withhold, in the evening, not thine hand, 1043b
Within, I have that, 170b
the range of the marshes, 716b
Without are dogs, 1065a
make it do or do, 1008a
Thee I cannot live, 464a
why or wherefore, 51a
you I can't live, 52b
With'ring in my bloom, 313a
Withstand in the evil day, 1062b
Witness and wait, 607b
be an actual eye, 834b
call the gods to, 203a
eye saw and gave, 1031a
many bear false, 1056a
marks and scars to be a, 274b
mute, 663a
no, so dreadful, 31a
weak, of thy name, 244b
Witnesses, cloud of, 1063b
testimony of two, 376a
Wit's a feather, 317b
an unruly engine, 232b
your, too hot, 133a
Wits, a dunce with, 52b, 322a
about him, 264b
be fresh to start again, 23a
best, greatest scholars, 223a
good, jump, 109a
great, near allied to madness, 276b
homely, 131b
inherit after death, 309b
keen encounter of our, 127b
keeping of their, 949b
lord among, 53a
luckless, their enemies profest, 310a
run wild-goose chase, 136a
so many heads so many, 32b
to read, 219b
to teach vain, 310b
whetstone of the, 159a
Wits' end, at their, 1037a
Witticism, fail in a, 431b
Wittles, we have no, 564b
Witty and fair annoys, 319b
and it sha'n't be long, 324a
beauty is a power, 639b
calls it, to be rude, 296a
in myself, 152b
melancholy men are most, 222b
poets make men, 121b
though ne'er so, 111a
to talk with, 261b
woman is a treasure, 639b
Wishing his foot were equal, 126b
Wives and children dear, 559a
clean beds and, 937a
corpses or, 692a
fifteen, is nothing, 144b
injunctions of mothers and, 872b
many many, 794b
may be merry, 180b
men with mothers and, 489a
met a man with seven, 1015b
poison'd by their, 139b
seven hundred, 1028b
ships his lawful, 904a
sky changes when, 162b
strawberry, 119a
trifle of, 144b
Wives turned away his heart, 1028b
whores artists saints and, 996a
young men's mistresses, 120a
Wives', Old, Tale, 832b
Wiving, hanging and, go by destiny, 91a, 145a
Wizard silence of the hours of dew, 741a
Wo, thurghfare full of, 80b
Wode hath eres, 80b
Woe, accidents fill the world with, 1000a
all, and sorrow, 654b
all our, 252a
be unto those who pray, 1070b
bottom of the, is deep, 603b
can I see another's, 385b
cavalry of, 646a
conquer'd, 206a
deep unutterable, 582b
deepest grief and, 733a
each struggle lessens human, 584b
enhance the loser's, 415b
every, a tear can claim, 455a
faints at every, 495b
feel another's, 321a
fig for, 90b
for a lover's loss, 592b
gave signs of, 258a
heritage of, 455b
hope for every, 487b
horrid hideous notes of, 459b
howling, 384b
human bliss to human, 263a
is me, 467b
is me to have seen, 175a
lash'd with, 129a
luxury of, 437b
martyr's, 389a
melt at others', 347b
month follow month with, 467b
more, than words, 111a
my bliss and all my, 357a
never wipe off tears of, 386b
one, tread another's heel, 178a
out of my own great, 486a
protracted, 336a
prov'd a very, 207b
sad enough without your, 753b
scheme of the weal and, 572a
sleep friend of, 427b
smiles of joy tears of, 440a
starboard hand of every, 603b
succeeds a woe, 178a
to him that is alone, 1042b
to him who reads one book, 235a
trappings and the suits of, 170b
voiceless, 454a
Wednesday's child is full of, 1018b
Woe-begone, so dead in look so, 152a
Woeful Figure, Knight of the, 104b
pass, 75b
stuff this madrigal, 311b
want, 442b
Woes, a weight of, 6b
catalogue of human, 362a
cluster, 178a
deepest notes of, 392a
for its needs and, 704a
Galileo with his, 454a
historian of my country's, 6a
new wail with old, 205a
Woes of hopeless lovers, 278b
of the man with spondulix, 760b
partners in their, 46b
serve for sweet discourses, 137a
sickness full of, 122b
these, shall serve, 137a
Woful ballad, 161a
Woke and found life was duty, 587b
one summer hour, 860a
Wold deer to the wholesome, 815a
Wolf by the ears, 33a
dwell with the lamb, 1046a
grim, with privy paw, 249a
howling of the, 117a
in sheep's clothing, 10b
is at the door, 794a
keep the, far thence, 225b
like the, on the fold, 456a
man was, to the man, 948a
one, less, 735a
that shall keep it, 877a
trust in tameness of a, 192b
universal, 181a
wolf, boy called out, 10b
Wolfe from the dore, 85a
Wolf's mouth, head inside a, 9b
Wolf's-bane, neither twist, 483a
Wolvercote, Wytham Water Eaton, 994b
Wolves, packs of, and hounds, 697b
ravening, 1052a
Woman, a witty, is a treasure, 639b
accept money from a, 732b
accurate about her age, 769a
affront no, can bear, 108b
always has revenge ready, 270a
always the, to Sherlock Holmes, 782a
American, write a novel, 563a
an extraordinary, 295a
as easy to marry a rich, 565b
as old as she looks, 637a
as you are, 972a
asleep, 801a
bad-tempered, 900a
beautiful, cooking dinner, 987b
believe a man's oath, 35b
believe a, or an epitaph, 452a
bloom on a, 792a
born of a, 1030b
brawling, in a wide house, 1040a
brow of a, 803a
can forgive a man, 875b
can never redeem the past, 757b
caparisons don't become a young, 381a
character of, cannot be altered, 630a
clamours of a jealous, 129b
clever, to manage a fool, 814a
coming out of her stockings, 714a
constant but yet, 150a
contentious, 1041b
courtesy wins, 555a
discovers she has a soul, 836b
dispell'd when a, appears, 308b
dissimulation innate in, 461b
divine a thing a, 409b
easy to look at, 898b
every, may be won, 631b
every, should marry, 513a
everything, need not know, 958b

Woman, excellent thing in, 193b
excite us to love a, 105b
faded but still lovely, 974b
fat white, 936a
finest, should not detain me, 301b
for sweet understanding a, 132b
for the hearth, 550b
forget her sucking child, 1047b
fortune be a, 144b
fortune hath nature of a, 95a
frailty thy name is, 170b
fury like a, scorned, 298a
fury of a disappointed, 298a
gentle woman dare, 427b
gentler sister, 311b
give and bring all to the, 1065a
gives to man or, his heart, 785b
God created, 728b
God's second mistake, 728b
goes by the worse, 260a
good cry is a great comfort to a, 510b
good-natured, 429a
grieve, to be overmastered, 157a
hath nine lives, 28b, 93b
have I not found, 1043a
have long hair, 1061a
he that tastes, 308b
heart of, he loves, 855b
I am being, hard beset, 934b
I hate a dumpy, 457a
I love, 972a
if a, gave him pleasure, 1014b
in our hours of ease, 414b
in the background of his mind, 771b
in this humour wooed, 127b
inextinguishable passion of, 297b
infallibly to be gained, 324a
interest in a, 814a
is a dish for the gods, 201b
is a foreign land, 629b
is at heart a rake, 314b
is driving at one thing, 766a
is fickle and changeful, 37a
is his game, 550b
is only a woman, 813a
is so hard upon the woman, 550b
is the lesser man, 549a
is woman's ally, 17b
knew how to worship a, 690a
know I am a, 162a
known only through a man, 697a
laborin' man and laborin', 600b
large-brained, 518a
last thing civilized by man, 638b
lays his hand upon a, 403a
leader in the deed, 36b
learns how to hate, 727a
left too much alone, 846b
let us look for the, 496b
like a dewdrop, 569b
like that, 876a
lips of a strange, 1038b
listens without yawning, 814a
looketh on, to lust, 1050b
loses faith in God and, 650a
lost us Eden, 528a
love for a, you respect, 761b
love to, is life or death, 754a
lovely woman, 289b
loves her lover, 458a
man need to see a, 953a
man that is born of, 814b
Woman, man thinks, profound, 729a
marries again, 768a
marry this man and, together, 296a
mighty ills not done by, 289b
modest, in all her finery, 357a
more barbarous than man, 727a
more interested in a man's mind, 756b
moved like fountain troubled, 130b
much missed, 706b
nakedness of, 386a
necessarily an evil, 28a
never show a, that ye care, 821a
newly made, 185a
no, completely deceived, 773b
no, is an absolute fool, 773b
none of, born shall harm, 198b
not a, in world as precious, 856a
not a jealous, 955a
not even shallow, 729a
of her gentle sex, 499a
of her unborn child, 853a
of high thoughts, 514b
off with the old, 764a
often changes, 37a
oh woman, 6b
old, lived under a hill, 1019b
old, who lived in a shoe, 1017a
on the silver dollar, 898a
once embraced, 706a
once loved is most hateful, 858a
one hair of a, 223b
one that was a, 178b
one to show a, 571b
one would bury for nothing, 577b
oweth to her husband, 131a
passing the love of, 1027b
perfect, nobly planned, 409a
perfect woman, 225b
plain toilworn, 744a
play the, with mine eyes, 198b
poor lone, 153a
preaching, 340a
prime of life in, 24b
public is an old, 474b
put this man and, asunder, 296b
reckon it's just through a, 737b
roused, 576b
ruin of, by starvation, 496b
sat in unwomanly rags, 489a
says what will please, 344b
searching for a new lover, 991a
seeming paragon, 499a
seen not heard, 14b
sense of humour in the, 769a
shone one, 692b
should be good for everything, 17b
should be still, 887a
silliest, can manage a clever man, 814a
since creation of the world, 345b
still be a, to you, 304b
stoops to folly, 355a, 944a
style's the, 535b
sweeter, ne'er drew breath, 612b
take an elder, 164b
take some savage, 549a
takes her latest drink, 801a
talk to every, as if you loved her, 769a
tells you true, 309b
tempted me, 829b
Woman that deliberates is lost, 299b
that made a, cry, 631b
the mummer's part, 877a
the rib made he a, 1021b
the two combined in a, 932a
the world is curious about, 597a
therefore may be woo'd, 129b
therefore to be won, 124b
this the need of, 966b
thou gavest to be with me, 1022a
to obey, 550b
true and fair, 215b
trusted secret to a, 55a
universal act of, 801b
unto the man is, 523a
virtuous, 1041b
wailing for her demon-lover, 420b
want to be thin, 836b
wants what you're out of, 800a
wasteful, set her own price, 629b
what a, says to her lover, 35b
what have I to do with thee, 1057b
when I behold thee, 477a
who did not care, 816b
who has all the other riches, 745a
who has injured you, 714a
who knew she was well dressed, 727b
who takes a, must be undone, 308b
who understands, 857b
whose form is more dazzling, 739a
widow, to sustain thee, 1028b
wife was a penurious, 273b
will or won't, 307a
win the hand of, 514a
win, with his tongue, 132a
wise, never yields, 447a
with a slop-pail, 725a
with fair opportunities, 564b
with her man gone, 930b
with the heart, 550b
with the serpent's tongue, 781a
without discretion, 1039a
woman's body is the, 713b
won or the woman lost, 827a
would be more charming, 714a
would run through fire, 180b
yet think him an angel, 565b
you gave to eat, 756a
your wish is, to win, 565b
Woman-country wooed not wed, 569a
Womanhood and childhood fleet, 522a
heroic, 524a
specimen of indecorous, 514b
Womankind, faith in, 551a
Woman's advice, ask a, 440b
at best a contradiction, 315a
best adornment, 28a
body is the woman, 713b
breast, love lodged in a, 213a
cold perverted will, 469b
die because a, fair, 229a
ears are too lightly opened, 12b
eye, such beauty as a, 133b
eyes, light that lies in, 439b
feelings added to all this, 42b
first love, 769a
form, angel kneels in, 499a
gift, boy have not a, 130a

Woman's, good thing when it an't a, 576a
guess is more accurate, 814a
heart, hit a, 509a
heart, in every true, 446a
life, one hour in a, 761b
looks, my only books were, 439b
love, 827b
love, paths lead to, 225a
man or, breeding, 764b
mind, riddle of a, 106a
mood, fantastic as a, 415b
name in print but twice, 930a
nay doth stand for naught, 212b
nursing, lack of, 529b
pedigree, enquiry about a, 105b
play is mediocre, 727a
rarest skill, 887a
reason, no other but a, 131b
strength, charm is a, 792b
tail, cast salt on a, 239a
tears, dearth of, 529b
town, Paris is a, 757a
virtue, 988a
vows, 16b
whole existence, 457b
whole life, 446a
work is never done, 1001a
wrapp'd in a, hide, 126a
Womb, dark, where I began, 896b
fruit of thy, 1056a
naked out of my mother's, 1029b
of pia mater, 133a
of the morning, 1037a
of uncreated night, 253b
shall forget him, 1031a
son of her, 1047b
teeming, of royal kings, 139a
Wombe of morning dew, 113a
Women, acid test for, 932b
all raiment themselves, 956b
and birds are able to see, 922b
and children first, 1003b
and elephants, 851a
and one parson, 284b
and poets see the truth, 996a
and wine should life employ, 308b
and young men apt to tell, 324a
are as roses, 164b
are ethereal beings, 990b
are fair when candles are out, 61a
are like tricks, 298a
are so full of tact, 745a
are wiser than men, 922b
baggage of life, 261b
beautiful, of antiquity, 701b
bevy of fair, 259a
blessed are thou among, 1056a
by nature and by artifice, 288b
call not bad-looking, 642b
capture of men by, 564b
charm is indispensable to, 792b
children of a larger growth, 323b
constancy of, who love me, 764b
dear dead, 571a
destroyed by subtleties, 639a
diplomats, and crabs, 699a
displeasing to, 106a
disposition of, 32a
drink or snuff, 972b
England a paradise for, 224a
experience of, 565b
Women, experiences made by men and, 770a
fairest of, 1044a
fate of a book in hands of, 690a
fickleness of the, I love, 764b
framed to make, false, 187a
gave what other, gave, 827b
Germans are like, 729a
guide the plot, 381a
hangin' men an', 1002b
hard for, to keep counsel, 167b
harm that, have done, 789a
hate all, so, 216a
have a more subtle instinct, 769a
have dominion over you, 1065a
have genius for anti-climaxes, 969a
have moral sense, 696a
have no characters, 314b
have waxen minds, 131b
homely men who have charmed, 801a
how many ord'nary, 576a
how quaint an appetite in, 309b
if men and, are to understand each other, 783a
ignorance of, 697a
in drudgery, 996a
in, two divide the kind, 314b
intrust, with secrets, 28b
Italy hell for, 224a
kindness in, not looks, 130b
knew how, pass the time, 800a
know the way to rear up children, 519b
lack of adornment becomes some, 33a
learned about, from 'er, 818b
learned, to be found, 325b
let us have wine and, 458a
like not only to conquer, 566a
like princes, 343a
love the lie, 771b
love their lovers, 266a
love to buy adulterate complexion, 214b
loved many strange, 1028b
many things that, know, 876a
medicines to make, speak, 723b
men, and clergymen, 419a
men, and Herveys, 322b
men and, merely players, 161a
men and, remain inaccessible, 811a
miss the best in life, 771b
more pangs and fears than, 211b
most shocking fault of, 447a
musick and, 285a
must weep, 598a
nateral to, 519a
nature of, 104b
not used to bear children, 54a
of his congregation, 741a
of Marblehead, 527b
of the better class, 805a
of the town, 429a
old, should not be perfumed, 54a
ought to understand, 981a
passionate, 825b
patience makes, beautiful, 958b
pleasing punishment, bear, 128b
rather be right than reasonable, 980b
reception from, of family, 449a
requirements of, 642b
respect, who have borne you, 1070a
Women, revenge sweet to, 258a
served as looking-glasses, 923b
seven, take hold of one man, 1045a
should like the birds, 981a
show a front of iron, 597a
sleep as nice as, 261b
some, have charm for all, 792a
sons of, 180b
strive to be as constant, 1013b
sunbeams play and, weep, 803a
superiority of their, 516b
sweet is revenge to, 457b
talking of Michelangelo, 942b
text of men and, 782b
that made a, cry, 631b
the mothers of mischief, 632b
there be, fair as she, 687a
try their luck, 768b
unselfish as, 738a
upset everything, 766a
war between men and, 971b
washing my dead body, 21a
we, were created, 802b
weak, went astray, 293b
wear the breeches, 221b
what men in, do require, 386b
who are indisputably beautiful, 323b
who love their lords, 352b
wine and, 222b, 1066a
wine, and song, 382b
wisdom in, 938b
wise among, 692a
with, the heart argues, 621b
words are, 234b
worst and best, 555a
Women'll stay in a man's memory, 820a
Women's, from, eyes this doctrine, 133b
graves, mourners give to, 655a
hearts he had always read, 910a
love and men's will, 216a
rum cattle to deal with, 737b
weapons waterdrops, 191b
Womman, worthy, al hir lyve, 80a
Wommen have sovereynetee, 81b
Won any signal victory, 56a
battle's lost and, 194a
ear of Pluto, 245b
eight victories, 18b
every woman may be, 631b
feet crossed in rest the race is, 635b
God out of knowledge, 716a
heights that must be, 796b
leave what with his toil he, 276b
not unsought be, 257b
or lost or left the fight, 860b
so melancholy as battle, 400b
too easy entrance, 258a
when at last the fight is, 933b
why having, her do I woo, 629b
woman in this humour, 127b
woman, or woman lost, 827a
woman therefore may be, 129b
woman therefore to be, 124b
work and rest shall be, 612a
Wonder about the trees, 880a
and a wild desire, 573a
and glory of the universe, 530b
at so grotesque a blunder, 878b
at the workmanship, 248a
bird of, dies, 212a
capacity for delight and, 772a
dreaming eyes of, 657b
how I, what you're at, 656b
is the basis of worship, 473b

Wonder, miles around the, grew, 785b
my curiosity my, 809a
of our stage, 219a
publick, and mischief, 285a
still the, grew, 356b
struck with, 931a
ten days', 126b
waits, 860b
what I was begun for, 1014a
what you are, 442b
win that, of the world, 266b
Wondered much and sorrowed more, 564b
Wonderful, all things wise and, 591b
bird is the pelican, 904a
grass upon your breast, 626b
his name shall be called, 1045b
is death, 464b
little our fathers knew, 820b
living side by side, 884a
most wonderful, 162a
none more, than man, 14a
nonsense, era of, 970b
nothing is more, than faith, 744b
seasoning of enjoyments, 270a
speeches, 931a
thy love to me was, 1027b
verses that swept the land, 816a
waters round you curled, 626b
white samite mystic, 555b
Wonderfully, fearfully and, made, 1038a
Wondering fearing doubting, 545a
Wonderland, summer's, 909b
Wonders, America is a land of, 516a
are many, 14a
carry with us the, 240a
hoots and, 141b
in one sight, 264a
of the western world, 856b
that I yet have heard, 167b
to exchange, 949a
to perform, 362b
world will not starve for, 866b
Wond'ring love, their watch of, 669b
Wondrous bloom, rooting to, 890b
cold, it grew, 421a
excellence, 206b
free, days have been, 304b
kind, fellow-feeling makes one, 221a
pitiful, 186b
plan, eye intent on, 393a
sweet and fair, 242a
tale, moon takes up the, 299a
wise, 1020b
Won't, a woman will or, 307a
when you will they, 32a
Wonted fires, live their, 349a
Woo her as the lion, 352b
men are April when they, 162b
slight me when I, 229a
that would, her, 186b
to persuade to prevail, 765a
were not made to, 141b
why having won her do I, 629b
with an unhairy chin, 673a
Woo'd and not unsought be won, 257b
long, and lately won, 415b
we should be, 141b
woman therefore may be, 129b
Wood and grass were only staples, 935b
Wood, bows down to, and stone, 445a
brown heath and shaggy, 414a
carrying timber into a, 40b
cleave the, 757a
desk's dead, 430a
great Birnam, 198b
heap on more, 414b
hewers of, 1026a
makes wing to the rooky, 197b
of English bows, 782a
old, best to burn, 119a
or boards or pigs, 504b
ten in the, 11a
they call the Rouge Bouquet, 936b
three long mountains and a, 961b
through the, 498b
vernal, 403b
what, a cudgel's of, 238b
wherever, can swim, 400a
Woodbine, luscious, 141b
Woodcocks, springs to catch, 172a
Wooded hills, river and the, 810b
Wooden boat, easy as a, 1000a
dialogue and sound, 181a
heads are inherited, 857b
leg, deef an' dumb an' has a, 834a
legs are not inherited, 857b
shoe, sailed off in a, 747a
throat was once a part, 968a
Wooden-shoes, round-heads and, 300a
Woodes have eares, 80b
Woodland, ghoul-haunted, of Weir, 545b
marsh or bog, 1005a
Woodlands, about the, I will go, 785b
leafless, 814b
Woodman spare that tree, 498b
spare the beechen tree, 433a
Wood-notes, warble native, wild, 245b
Wood-rose, loved the, 504a
Woods against a stormy sky, 470a
aisles of the, 803a
are full of them, 1003a
are lovely dark and deep, 880b
builds his house in the, 504b
enter these enchanted, 639b
fill up with snow, 880b
free from peril, 159b
fresh, and pastures new, 249b
have tongues, 80b
her wilds her waters her, 460b
I went to the, 590a
into the, my master went, 716b
light, go seaward, 447b
made for hunters of dreams, 777b
naked, and meadows brown, 471a
or steepy mountain yields, 123a
out of the, he came, 717a
pleasure in the pathless, 454b
shall answer, 115a
Shiloh's, 740b
stoic of the, 433a
streams and the, belong, 777b
untamed, 795b
walk in the, 502a
walking in the high, 848b
we'll to the, no more, 630a, 786b
wet wild, 820a
whose, these are, 880b
Woods, wild in, the noble savage ran, 275b
Woodshed, concludes to build a, 589a
Woodside, lived under my, 237b
Woodthrush singing, 944b
Woodwork, level lines of, 794b
Wood-world is one full peal of praise, 554b
Wooed, beautiful therefore to be, 124b
in haste, 130a
not wed, 569a
too much, 95a
woman in this humour, 127b
Wooer, knight to be their, 1012b
who can flatter most, 640b
Woof, Iris', 247a
know her, her texture, 480b
weave the, 349b
Wooing, if I am not worth the, 523b
in my boys, 1013a
the caress, 460b
Wool, great cry but little, 83b
have you any, 1015b
huswife's, 248a
of bat, 198a
white as, 712b
Wool-gathering, gone a, 109a
Woollen, lie in, 157a
Woolly fold, silent flock in, 480b
softest clothing, bright, 385a
Woolworth welter of things, 995b
Woos, man that, to win, 673a
your wife, 573a
Wop with a wiggle between, 819b
Word and a blow, 136b, 279b
and deed, both in, 20b
answer in one, 162a
at every, a reputation dies, 312b
at random spoken, 416a
break thy, 66b
bring in a new, 100a
burned like a lamp, 1066b
cannot speak a, 486b
chance, heard in an unexpected quarter, 756b
cuckoo, of fear, 134a
cultured, 817a
deed and, would not revere, 74a
dies before thy uncreating, 322a
done for the least, said, 692b
doubled with an evil, 129a
ears have heard the holy, 386b
earth hear, of the Lord, 1048a
easier to speak not a, 83a
easy, for casual good-bye, 968a
eaten thee for a, 133b
every, stabs, 157b
every, that proceedeth, 1050b
first, Sir Patrick read, 1011b
fitly spoken, 1040b
flattering, 769b
flowering in a lonely, 556a
for word transcribed, 49a
forever 'tis a single, 651b
freedom is an indivisible, 964a
give and take back their, 785a
God in his works and, 304a
God the, that spake it, 97b
Greeks had a, for it, 935a
had no, to say, 769b
having but the, 898a
hears thy faintest, 263a
hob nob is his, 165b
honest man's, 108b
I shudder at the, 37a
in kindness spoken, 557b

Word, in, mightier than they in arms, 257a
in the beginning was the, 1057b
in the captain's a choleric, 184b
irksome, and task, 563b
is dead when it is said, 646b
keep, of promise, 200a
kept my, 862b
knowed he would keep his, 698b
last kind, to Christ, 573b
launch a heedless, 774a
liberty in mouth of Mr. Webster, 504b
lies in one little, 138a
lightest, would harrow up soul, 172b
liveth longer, 13b
love in mouth of a courtezan, 504b
love in search of a, 716b
man's, is God in man, 554a
meaning of a, 518a
mum's the, 109a
must be spoken, 828a
no, like pardon, 140b
no man relies on, 288b
no such, as fail, 510b
nor tears wash out a, 533a
not a, 159b
of a gentleman, 106a
of Caesar stood, 168a
of honour meaning import, 369b
of our God shall stand, 1047a
of the earth, 694b
once sent abroad, 41b
orators let fall a, 22a
perform each, 12b
pleasant, to speak, 558a
poet's song and prophet's, 832b
preserves contact, 883a
prophet's, 462b
said no, 769b
searches for the perfect, 908a
seldom heard a discouraging, 73cb
served his kind by, and deed, 654b
single, has lost or won an empire, 491a
single irradiating, 650a
so brief, 892a
speaks the startling, 451a
spelt the, 949b
spoken in due season, 1039b
suit the action to the, 175b
teaching me that, 146b
that cowards use, 128b
that is overbearing, 13b
that once familiar, 485a
that shall echo, 524a
the spoken, 42a
they go by the, 979b
thy, is a lamp, 1037a
to the wise, 109a, 331a
torture one poor, 278a
tremble at the, of the Lord, 273b
unity of humanity involved in the, 883a
used the, verily, 273a
wait until I get the, 839b
was God, 1057b
was made flesh, 1057b
we had not sense to say, 712b
we used at school, 566a
weird power in a spoken, 772a
what is, honour, 151b
what was the, 651b
Word, whatever kind of, thou speakest, 1011a
who never wanted a good, 353b
Word-coining genius, 923a
Wordes, wise, taught in numbers, 114a
Wording of his highest thoughts, 478a
Words, admission of topics and, 431b
agony with, 159a
all ears took captive, 183a
alms-basket of, 133b
and how they make friends, 801b
apt and gracious, 132b
apt, have power, 12b
are but empty thanks, 298b
are but shadow of actions, 57b
are but wind, 239a
are daughters of earth, 336b
are few and often funny, 588a
are like leaves, 311a
are no deeds, 210b
are physicians, 12b
are razors, 129b
are slippery, 697b
are things, 458b
are wise men's counters, 228b
are women, 234b
are words, 186b
barren superfluity of, 292a
beautiful as, 866a
bethump'd with, 147b
brief, when actions wait, 686b
bright is the ring of, 752a
by little, find, 286a
clothed in reason's garb, 254a
coin new, 41b
coining, 448b
confused in, 68b
congealed as soon as spoken, 61a
could never utter, 564a
councils his, will grace, 638a
covered it with two narrow, 111b
crowd into two brief, 416a
dancing with, 728a
deceiving, 244b
deeds not, shall speak, 225b
desire to confine our, 241a
divide and rend, 692a
divine and comfortable, 554a
dwells ever in her, 499a
easy like the wind, 220a
edifying, of consolation, 822b
enormous force of few, 508a
everybody uses masked, 605b
fail in, and deeds, 570a
fair, never hurt the tongue, 92a
fair, shall prevail, 815b
fear not their, 35b
few, to say to you, 631a
first, immigrant heard, 906b
flows in fit, 277b
fly up, 176b
fruitless any, of mine, 541b
gentle, from his lips, 7a
give sorrow, 198b
giving in, evidence, 597a
good, are worth much, 233b
good, for the lips, 580a
good, or in good order, 121a
good, said of a friend, 732a
group of seven, 778b
have suffered corruption, 214b
hear your, and make them true, 754a
Words, high thought and amiable, 555b
honied, 935a
how forcible are right, 1030a
how he may report thy, 260b
illusion wind, 458b
immodest, admit of no defence, 283b
in, as fashions, 311a
in his own, and propositions, 120b
in their best order, 424a
intelligible to those, 845a
intensely right, 679b
investigate things from, 70a
larger than a few small, 847a
last three, 949b
leap across rivers, 984b
let the, of my mouth, 1033a
let thy, be few, 1042b
lie in three, 317b
like leaves, 41b
like many nimble servitors, 250a
like nature half reveal, 551b
little, of love, 626b
long, bother me, 918a
long-tailed, 400b
looks were fond, were few, 447b
master's, are forgotten, 822a
mean many different things, 659a
men and the multitude of, 70a
men of few, 155a
mere words, 182b
misuse of, 861b
more woe than, 111a
multiplieth, 1031b
multitude of, wanteth sin, 70a
music of poem along with, 857a
my, are my own, 289a
my, shall not pass away, 1054a
need footnotes, 867b
oaths are but, 239a
of command, 784a
of death are grave, 741b
of his mouth smoother, 1035a
of learned length, 356b
of love then spoken, 439b
of Mercury are harsh, 134a
of perfidious compassion, 773b
of tongue or pen, 854a
of truth and soberness, 1059b
of wise are goads, 1044a
once my stock, 280b
once spoke never recalled, 42a
ought to be a little wild, 925b
pay no debts, 181b
plunged into sea of, 923a
poetry, 546a
power of, 865a
prayers without, 665b
pretty, that make no sense, 519b
proud, 899a
raise a storm of, 22a
repeats his, 148a
replete with guile, 258a
reproachful, 54b
rhapsody of, 176b
rich, like gold nails, 600a
sad, of tongue or pen, 527b
set a chime of, tinkling, 822a
shadows of, 800a
sings the tune without, 646b
slave of, 473b
small dim, stand here, 978a
so nimble and full of flame, 228a

Words, softness and harmony in the, 434b
songs without, are best, 665a
speak approving cheering, 643a
speak few reasonable, 378b
speak more, than we should, 83a
spoken in winter, 61a
sweet are, of love, 673a
sweet as honey, 3b
taken more towns with, 222b
ten low, in one dull line, 311a
that are easy to utter, 986b
that are weighty, 911b
that burn, 268a
that my, were now written, 1031a
that weep, 268a
the evangelists record, 722b
these, are cut, 828a
thunder of your, 195a
to convey truth, 752b
to say it flow with ease, 286b
too simple and too sweet for, 629b
trade of using, 752b
trust not a man's, 500b
two fatal, 103b
two most beautiful, 804b
two, wait and hope, 496b
understand a fury in your, 189b
unpleasant'st, 145b
want of, or lack of breath, 260b
we do not say, 829a
were simple words, 599b
were softer than oil, 1035a
what, might have done, 997b
which I record, 396a
winged by the press, 865a
wit nor, nor worth, 168b
without emphasizing your, 462a
without thoughts, 176b
won't fill a bushel, 331a
words words, 173b
worst of thoughts worst of, 188a
worth more than ten thousand, 1011a
writ in waters, 86a
write her fair, 154a
wut's, to them, 601b
Wordsworth, out-babying, 510b
to Sir Thomas Browne, 751b
Wordsworth's healing power, 620b
trust, 695b
Wore at their hearts, 995a
earth about him, 215a
it every day, 309b
it in the world's eyes, 826a
sparkling cross she, 312a
Work, a little, a little play, 665b
according to his, 1035a
all day without sugar, 686b
all in a day's, 1001a
all things, and move, 583b
alone that worn-out, 510b
amid suffering our, is laid, 743a
and back to bed again, 896b
and not, at nothin' else, 745b
and pray live on hay, 1009a
and thou wilt bless the day, 583a
and your house shall be fed, 612a
as a, of art, 471b
as hard as a Turk, 1000a
aspires to the condition of art, 772a
bad, follers ye, 601b
Work begun shall ever pause, 573b
blessed is he who has found, 476a
bones ache with the day's, 505a
brings its own relief, 713a
by the, one knows workman, 269b
can best be done, 757a
can't, any faster, 1016b
capacity for, 887b
continuous supply of, 559a
contrariously, 154b
Creator from his, return'd, 257b
creature's at his dirty, 318b
dear, good-night, 543a
dedicated to the unfinished, 541a
dirty, at the crossroads, 1007b
distinguish himself in his, 333b
do bloody, 583b
do more, in a day, 447b
do the day's, well, 744b
each according to his, 905a
efface the footsteps of, 668b
effective moving vitalizing, 744a
ended in ruins, 946a
enduring, of art, 757b
enough, to do, 821b
establish, of our hands, 1036a
every man's, a portrait, 671a
everyone has mass of bad, 671b
evil for himself, 7a
evils shaken off by hard, 47a
extra draught of hard, 743b
extremely troublesome, 61a
fair day's, 651a
finish the, we are in, 542a
first invented, 430a
flowery, 246b
for man to mend, 280b
for some good, 562a
for the work's sake, 762b
for which they draw the wage, 817a
forced to, 598b
genuine, of art, 507b
gives to all, that finish, 773a
go to your, and be strong, 815a
good day's, 332a
great, of the world, 898a
had better be banned, 970a
half a proper gardener's, 178a
hard, tends to give us rest, 664a
he who does not, 905a
how the hell can I, 1008a
however much admired, 586b
I have read before, 435a
if you, for a man, 763a
in silence, 76a
incessantly to the last, 379b
indispensable to regularity of, 748a
intellectual, 530a
is alone noble, 475b
is as seed sown, 473a
is done I'll go to bed, 447b
is love made visible, 924a
is not born with him, 599b
is the duty, 905a
is the least o' my idees, 745b
is the scythe of time, 400a
is what a body is obliged to do, 675a
keep his, to himself, 379b
labour and do all thy, 1024b
last best, the human mind, 393a
left my, but just begun, 652b
life of Johnson a great, 338b
Work, life's, well done, 629a
lightning that does the, 679b
live with the men who, 757a
lived, 761b
look at the end of the, 570a
man goeth forth unto his, 1036b
man grows beyond his, 991a
man is cause of the, 857a
man's ultimate good, 671b
master-word, looms large, 743b
material comes before the, 670a
measure not the, 520a
men must, 598a
moral sense of, of art, 719a
most important part of, 24a
my, is done, 237b
my, is done I am weary, 661b
nakedness of woman is, of God, 386a
nature abhors imperfect, 717a
necessary, for the body, 10a
no heart for her, 915a
no substitute for hard, 735b
no, to do, 1008a
noblest, of God, 224b
noblest, of man, 662b
nor device nor knowledge, 1043a
nothing to do but, 775a
of a moment, 103b
of every noble, 606b
of Henry James, 950a
of our head and hand, 816b
of the men above forty, 743b
off and get rid of, 671b
one, of some author, 431a
or lose the power to will, 583b
our, is done, 1069b
out happiness, 437b
out the good of others, 282a
out your own salvation, 1062b
paid for, before you accomplish it, 109b
patience have her perfect, 1063b
people happy in their, 605a
power to, remains, 710b
put us to, anew, 814b
right to, 905a
rising to a man's, 67b
Saturday's child has to, 1018b
six days', 257b
smile his, to see, 387b
smoothed her, and folded it, 543a
so, the honey-bees, 154b
solid piece of, 709b
some people I could, for, 509b
sport tedious as, 149b
stand to your, and be wise, 815a
such has been my unconscious, 690b
thank God for the swing of it, 926a
the, is done, 710b
there is always, 599b
they that, not can not pray, 583a
this is my, 757a
thou for pleasure, 762b
to do his dirty, 952a
to work to, 794a
toil and, and earn bread, 538a
us perpetual peace, 244b
valid, 774a
way to spread a, 341a
well done because of hunger, 930a
what a man's, comes to, 568b
what a piece of, is man, 173b

Work, when all its, is done, 629b
when his, is done, 612a
when no man can, 1058a
why don't you, 1008a
without disputing, 325a
woman's, is never done, 1001a
Workaday people, 959b
world, 704a
Worke, many hands make light, 94a
Worked from morn till night, 368a
on the days they, 332a
Worker deprived of hope, 887b
God lends aid to the, 13a
labour of the, 850b
masculine soul is a, 807a
Workers of the world unite, 593b
we the, all demand, 877b
Working, a mere, mason, 416a
evils for another, 7a
for a dead horse, 109b
girl, protect the, 775b
God is living, still, 583a
man thinking and, 590a
mood, good book puts me in a, 507a
people must be roused, 905b
spells, 705b
till the stars went out, 792b
very hard to try to get it, 982a
while it is day, 596b
Workingday world, 159b
Workings, hum of mighty, 477b
Workman, by the work one knows the, 269b
that needeth not be ashamed, 1063b
Workmanship, wonder at the, 248a
Workmen liable to degenerate, 24b
master of all good, 814b
Workmen's hammer, 1026b
Work's sake, work for, 762b
Works, all, under the sun, 1042a
and blows the coals, 22a
and does some poem, 476a
are wrapped in mystery, 772b
authors' names not, 311b
away the body of the book, 353a
be silent as to his, 342a
best of all God's, 258b
done least rapidly, 568b
faith without good, 106b
faith without, is dead, 1064a
farmer, the soil, 713b
fat of others', 221a
God in his, and word, 304a
hand-in-hand with God, 889b
in science read the newest, 511a
largest number of excellent, 325a
look on my, and despair, 465a
man nor proudest of his, 369b
of art are products, 884a
of art, gallery filled with, 633a
of both languages, 39a
of mortal pride confound, 312b
of the great poets, 590a
performing many wonderful, 749a
relationship of author to his, 772a
reward him according to his, 1063b
rich in good, 1063a
seen through his, 27b
sighing through all her, 258a
son of his own, 36a
Works, the future, 831a
their, do follow them, 1064b
these are thy glorious, 256b
unread his, 405a
vaunted, of art, 507a
who, for glory, 762b
wife edited his, 935b
world, only for today, 739b
Workshop, father's farm or his, 562a
Workshop's clamor, 915b
Workshops, leave our ploughs and, 559a
Work-time, bustle of man's, 575b
World a strange affair, 270a
a thurghfare ful of wo, 80b
abounds with laws, 1002b
above the, so high, 442b
accretion called the, 705a
acquired in the, 323a
aligned against them, 874a
all a fleeting show, 440a
all the, and his wife, 297a
all the, hath flattered, 111b
all the, is old, 599a
all the, is queer, 1006b
all the, is sad and dreary, 636a
all the, is young lad, 598b
all the, shall mourn her, 212b
all the, wax colder, 725b
all this sad, needs, 754a
all's right with the, 567a
along its path advances, 440a
America getting on in the, 861a
and all her train, 272a
and her pitiful beauty, 795b
and its toils and cares, 564a
and the wrong it does, 568b
another and a better, 395a
anvils of the, 926b
appears like a great family, 289a
as fresh as first day, 633a
as good be out of the, 298b
as this, goes, 173b
aspect of the, changed, 272b
astonish the, 275a
at a different angle, 784a
banish all, 150b
be worth thy winning, 280a
before me, 608b
before us like land of dreams, 622a
belongs to the enthusiast, 914a
be'old this, so wide, 819a
best intellectual and moral, 538b
bestride the narrow, 166a
better, for others, 763a
better, than this, 159b
blood of the, 969b
blooms with statues, 670a
borrow name of the, 120b
brave new, 210a
breathes out contagion to, 176b
brightest flashes in, of thought, 614a
broider the, upon a loom, 823b
brought death into the, 252a
brought nothing into this, 1063a
browbeat this, 573a
burden of the, 755b
by the, opressed, 827a
called into existence New, 401b
can show a fitter love, 216a
cankers of calm, 151b
cannot continue to wage war, 963b
World, cannot live at level of great, 759b
capital conquered throughout, 850b
carping, 736a
charged with grandeur of God, 724a
chess-board is the, 633b
childhood of the, 743b
children of this, 1057a
citizen of the, 793b
clearing-house of the, 681b
Columbus found a, 806b
come the, against her, 696a
comes back to it, 994b
community, 983b
compared with the boundless, 701a
conceive a man, 969a
consists of men women and Herveys, 322b
counterparts in, of fact, 614a
crowns o' the, 518a
crucified to the, 351a
crumbles to nothing, 447a
cultivation of the physical, 538b
curtain her sleeping, 464b
daffed, aside, 151a
dark, and wide, 251b, 804b
desire to get on in the, 940b
destruction of our, 531a
devise their imaginary, 777a
dissatisfaction with the, 799a
do not grow old, 285b
do without tea, 419b
domination of the, 779a
doth but two nations bear, 269a
end of the, is at hand, 284b
ends of the, are come, 701b
enough and time, 268b
ere the, be past, 355b
ever the wide, over, 815a
far from ours, 469a
fast and the, goes by, 754a
fated to rule the, 987b
federation of the, 549a
fellow-officers and all the, 285b
fence against the, 283b
fer the, is full of roses, 745b
fevered, 873a
fill the, with fools, 615a
finished in this hasty, 602a
fit to perish, 783b
flesh and the devil, 1068b
foolery governs the, 227b
for what end this, formed, 325a
foremost man of all this, 168b
forgetting by world forgot, 313a
founded upon four freedoms, 920b
four friends in the, 272a
gain the whole, 1053b
give, assurance of a man, 177a
give the, the lie, 111a
give to the, the best, 723a
given to lying, 152a
gleams of a remoter, 465a
gleams that untraveled, 696a
glory jest and riddle of the, 317a
go well with thee, 1004b
go ye into all the, 1056a
God so loved the, 1058a
God the, and love, 672b
goes up the world goes down, 598a
golden, 139a
good, to live in, 873a
goodbye proud, 502b

World governed with little wisdom, 227b
great wide wonderful, 626b
greatness of the, in tears, 824b
grew pale, 336a
grown so bad, 127b
habitable, 280a
half of, knoweth not, 89a
half of the, a bridegroom is, 780b
half the, knows not, 235a
hand that rules the, 606b
happy a man as any in the, 284b
harmoniously confus'd, 309a
harmony of the, 112a
has grown grey, 693a
has joked incessantly, 685b
has nothing to bestow, 330a
has passed away, 689b
hath just one tale to tell, 893b
have not loved the, 343a
he gained a, 712a
heard round the, 504a
heard the, around, 244b
here where the, is quiet, 693b
hero stuff that rules the, 777a
high shore of this, 156a
His world be a, of strife, 737a
history of the, 402a
hog butcher for the, 898a
hold the, but as the world, 143a
how large a, we stray, 885a
I am a little, 217b
I have not loved the, 453b
I never made, 787a
I say the, is lovely, 708b
if all the, were just, 56a
if all the, were young, 110b
if all the world must see the, 631a
if the, seems cold, 630b
if there's another, 394b
I'll make me a, 854b
improve the, if you know how, 764a
in a grain of sand, 388a
in a state of chassis, 928a
in charity with the, 296b
in love with night, 136b
in motion, 45b
in solemn stillness lay, 560b
in vain we build the, 755b
in which children have their existence, 580a
inhabit this bleak, 439a
intangible we touch thee, 790b
into the dangerous, 387b
into which you are going, 983b
invisible we view thee, 790b
is a bundle of hay, 460a
is a comedy, 350a
is a difficult world, 736a
is a fine place, 983a
is a perpetual caricature, 807a
is a wheel, 513b
is all aleak, 969a
is but a larger stage, 766a
is good, 378a
is his who has money, 505a
is large when leagues divide, 729a
is nodding to its fall, 51a
is not so bad a world, 584b
is not sweet in the end, 693a
is not thy friend, 137b
is runne out of square, 113b
is sad enough, 753b
World is small when enemy is loose, 729b
is so full of a number of things, 750b
is so incredulous, 24b
is too much with us, 410a
is very odd, 595b
is weary of the past, 467a
is wide, 962b
is wide enough, 345b
is young today, 738a
it takes something from the, 742b
itself at last free, 771a
jewel that wins the, 885a
joy to the, 303a
know what I appear to the, 288a
knowledge of the, 283b, 323a
knows me in my book, 100a
knows nothing of its greatest men, 494b
knows only two, 218b
labouring surges of the, 789b
laughs with you, 754a
lead us from this, 24b
leave the, no copy, 164a
leaves the, to darkness, 348a
lesser god had made the, 555b
let fire destroy the, 1011b
let the, go, 90b
let the great, spin forever, 549a
let the, mind him, 570b
let the, rub, 105a
let the, slide, 90b
let the, wagge, 91b
light of the, 1050b, 1058a
light of the bright, dies, 755a
lights of the, 363a
limited by ourselves, 802b
limits of the, 461a
literary men all over the, 342b
little, 885a
little friend of all the, 816b
living in the, 434a
longest river in the, 675b
look upon, as my parish, 329b
looks for wages, 574a
looks small and very dear, 867a
looks the whole, in the face, 521b
Lord sent me forth into the, 273b
lost Mark Antony the, 289b
love that makes the, go round, 684a
love the whole, 618b
lover's quarrel with the, 881b
lumber of the, 289a
mad, 579a
made this, so beautiful, 810a
maintain it before the whole, 271a
makes whole, kin, 182a
man to hold against the, 755b
man's ingress into the, 378a
margent of the, 790a
masterpieces of the, 976a
may end tonight, 570a
may sound no trumpet, 1006a
men awake are in one common, 58b
men in a, of men, 815a
might hear and stare, 751a
military man in, 155a
Molière pleases all the, 286b
monstrous, 249b
more than half the, was his, 563b
morning of the, 567b
World, mould a, of fire and dew, 825a
must be peopled, 157b
must conform, 861a
must have great minds, 586a
my all the, 103a
my country is the, 371a, 517a
naked came I into this, 105b
nature too noble for, 202b
naughty, 147a
necessary in the political, 374a
never have sought the, 343a
new, which is the old, 549a
New Year's gift to the, 631a
noisy, hears least, 410b
nor try to conquer any, 654a
not an inn but hospital, 241a
not for cowardly nations, 951a
not found, so agreeable, 710b
not in need of new thoughts, 650a
of cards, 958a
of compensation, 538b
of divine delight, 862b
of fashion birth and intellect, 628b
of gammon and spinach, 579a
of happy days, 127b
of light, 272a
of light and speech, 596b
of man's selection, 996a
of men, 568a
of other blessings, 235b
of ours is mainly right, 554b
of sighs, 186b
of sorrow and pain, 402a
of trouble and time, 573b
of vile ill-favour'd faults, 180b
on thy page of victories, 469b
one eye vieweth all the, 124a
one of iron armies of the, 867a
one, or none, 954b
one to face the, with, 571b
opinion governs the, 770a
or church or state, 602a
over the, and under the world, 815a
overcome the, 1058b
owes its onward impulses, 514b
part in this troublous, 127a
parted by the hurrying, 404b
pass through this, but once, 300a
passing, 336a
peace, solution for, 908a
peep at such a, 364b
pendent, 185a, 254b
plainly see this busy, 267a
please all the, 269b
policy, in the field of, 919a
poor, what wilt thou do, 263b
possess one, 215a
power, Germany a, 951b
pregnant fancies of your, 992b
present, go astray, 76b
presents a rational aspect, 402a
procreant urge of the, 607b
proud, cease your contest, 263b
quiet limit of the, 554a
rack of this tough, 194a
rag-bag of the, 795a
rare rare, 777a
rebukes the, 816a
remote from wrangling, 370b
response of all the, 797a
restrictions and conventions of, 673a
ring'd with the azure, 553a
roam the, at will, 877a

World, rolling, 650a
rolls into light, 526a
safe for democracy, 770b, 806a
safe for hypocrisy, 987b
says, 120b
scum of the, 108b
secrets of the nether, 66a
secure amidst a falling, 299a
seek a newer, 548b
send back the song, 560b
sense that the, was mad, 884b
serve and not to dominate, 929a
shake the, 952a
shore of the wide, 479b
shot heard round the, 504a
should listen then, 467a
shut in from the, without, 528a
since creation of the, 345b
six days' work a, 257b
slumbering, 305b
snug farm of the, 427a
so runs the, away, 176a
so various so beautiful, 622a
sob heavy, 993b
Socrates a citizen of the, 61b
sought through the, 464b
soul migration from this, 20b
soul takes nothing to other, 21a
sounds of the rude, 636b
spectacle unto the, 1060b
speech of the, 699a
spins the heavy, around, 786a
spirit of this, 351a
spite the, 197b
stands out on either side, 961b
steal from the, 309a
still the, prevail'd, 328a
stood against the, 168a
strange the, about me lies, 780b
strewn with snares, 564b
striving to make the, better, 764a
substantial, 410a
syllables govern the, 227b
taught, to see, 266b
tell, 151b
ten hours to the, 110b
that few is all the, 122a
that has the, here, 570b
the race the soul, 610b
these times, is ancient, 118b
they think so meanly of, 710b
thinks go, 956b
thinks the, turns round, 130b
this bank-note, 463a
this is the new, 486b
this little, this precious stone, 139a
thorns and dangers of, 148b
thou choosest not, 806b
though the, be a-waning, 667a
thoughts rule the, 506a
three corners of, 149a
thro' all the, she followed, 549a
to all the sensual, proclaim, 416b
to be but as a stage, 103a
to hide virtues in, 163b
to see, 112b
to win, 593b
too much respect upon the, 143a
trammels of the, 434a
travels the, over, 756b
turn 'em loose into, 107a
uncertain comes and goes, 507b
undulate round the, 609b
unheard by the, 440b
unintelligible, 403b
World, united, has no power over dead, 290a
United States of the, 498b
unknowable we know thee, 790b
unspotted from the, 1064a
up above the, you fly, 656b
uses of this, 170b
vain pomp and glory of, 1068b
vanity of the, 283a
vanity rules our present, 948a
versal, 106a
visible, more beautiful, 711a
vision of the, 548b
visiting this various, 465a
visits his dinners, 270a
voyage to the, unknown, 303b
wags, 160b
walk the, and bless it, 577a
was all before them, 259a
was all forgot, 448a
was always yours, 960b
was made in six days, 399a
was not to seek me, 343a
was so made, 33a
wash again this soiled, 609b
wash him from the, 857a
way the, ends, 944a
we do not see, 563a
were not so full of people, 894b
what a, this is, 284a
what a, this would be, 650b
what is this, 80b
when all the, dissolves, 123a
when Rome falls the, 454b
when the, was made, 961a
where England is finished, 876a
where much is to be done, 338a
where nothing is had, 595a
whole, out of bed, 896a
whole, seems to smile, 284b
wide arena of the, 651a
wide careless, 778b
wilderness of this, 274a
will be gulled, 224a
will be in love, 136b
will come round to him, 501a
will end in fire, 880b
will forever applaud, 540b
will freely offer itself, 927b
will little note, 541a
will not believe man repents, 554b
will not devote itself, 765a
will not starve for wonders, 866b
wind to shake the, 992b
wonders of the western, 856b
work-a-day, 704a
workers of the, 593b
workingday, 159b
works only for today, 739b
world world, 182b
worst way to improve the, 586a
worth fighting for, 983a
would be better, 664a
would be nicer, 708a
would go round faster, 656b
would grow mouldy, 556a
would sleep, 913b
wrastling for this, 82b
you are all the, 141b
you are beautifully drest, 626b
you may go through this, 557b
Worlde, foure corners of the, 102a
World-embracing influences, 473a
World-forsakers, world-losers and, 730a
Worldliness revelry high life, 461b
wicked, 585b
Worldlings, mak'st a testament as, do, 159b
World-losers and world-forsakers, 730a
Worldly chances and mishaps, 129b
ease or pleasure, 329b
ends, neglecting, 208b
goods, all his, 581b
goods, with all my, 1069b
hope, 531b
loathed, life, 185a
renown, 76b
task hast done, 204b
wise, 231b
Worldly-Wise-Man, gentleman's name was, 274a
World-mothering air, 724b
World's a bubble, 121b
a nettle, 307a
a scene of changes, 267a
a stage, 102a, 161a
a theatre, 161a
alarms, 827b
altar-stairs, 552b
as ugly as sin, 616a
be Thine more than this, 604a
best hope, 374b
brave heroes, 1004a
brotherhood, participation in, 844a
confess that this, spent, 217a
course will not fail, 629b
defeat, 271b
delight, lovely rose the, 649a
delight, she that was the, 692a
delight, what is this, 469a
desires, army of the, 132a
eyes, wore it in the, 826a
globe, wheresoe'er in this, 125b
great age begins anew, 467a
great snare uncaught, 201a
history, events in, 865a
hostility, reckless of the, 849b
hustings, 604a
if the, a vale of tears, 630b
if the, a wilderness, 630b
law not thy friend, 137b
mine oyster, 180a
most crowded streets, 620b
new fashion, 132b
new spring, 440b
slow stain, 468a
splendour and wonder, 725a
storm-troubled sphere, 592a
thy jail, 217a
to the, end, 129a
way, out of the, 692b
Worlds, allur'd to brighter, 356a
best of all possible, 900a
best of possible, 324b, 325a
both, at once they view, 242b
exhausted, 335b
infinite number of, 58a
maps to other, 215a
of fine thinking, 449b
of pain, 896b
on worlds have shown, 215a
sea-discoverers to new, 215a
so many, 552b
thy face is from other, 810a
undone, 459a
wandering between two, 621b
what, away, 569a
World-wide, future thinking must be, 964a

Worm a mere nothing, 329b
bud bit with envious, 134a
cannot make a, 99a
feeble, of the earth, 272b
feed sweetly on him, 1031a
he stiffened, 640a
i' the bud, 164b
invisible, 387a
its hero the conqueror, 544b
man that is a, 1031a
man to a, 714a
mounts through all the spires of form, 506a
no god dare wrong a, 506b
or beetle drought or tempest, 731a
that hath eat of a king, 177b
the canker and the grief, 461a
thou art my mother, 1030b
to a toad, 714a
tough, in your little inside, 685a
want to be a, 794a
will turn, 107a
Worms and shrouds, 477b
banqueter on, 772a
destroy this body, 1031a
devils in, 86b
eaten men not for love, 162b
enough, 854a
flies, and flowers exceed me, 302b
life of the very, 633a
most exclusive, 966b
of Nile, 204a
talk of graves, epitaphs, 139b
tasted two, 730a
try preserved virginity, 269a
vilest, 205b
Worm's-eye point of view, 986a
Wormwood, bitter as, 1038b
feed them with, 1048a
Worn, fancies sooner lost and, 164b
him to the bones, 137b
old and, with usage, 650a
out and old, 825a
out, being thoroughly, 765a
out or broken with service, 55a
out with eating time, 276b
ring so, as you behold, 384a
Worn-out soil, same, 513b
word, alone that, 510b
Worried and fretted, 557b
hurried and, until buried, 892a
the cat, 1020b
Worries me to beat the band, 914a
Worry, i should, and fret, 894b
over trivial things, 914a
the interest paid, 904a
two days I never, 722a
Worrying society, 445b
what's the use of, 906b
Worse, all the, for the fishes, 536b
appear the better reason, 70b, 253b
bad ones bring about, 344a
better hap to, 118a
boundless better boundless, 546b
confusion, confounded, 254b
gone further and fared, 93b
greater feeling to, 138b
he can't be, 835b
know for better or, 893b
little, than a man, 143b
make fault, 148b
makes the man no, 67a
nobody one penny the, 451b
none the, nor the better, 67a
not much, for wear, 364a
Worse off than yourself, 9b
on Friday, 1018b
pen, than the sword, 222b
shod than shoemaker's wife, 93a
sometimes a great deal, 107b
than being talked about, 768a
than grandsires' age, 39a
than I was last month, 284b
than the disease, 44a
the better the day, the, deed, 214a
they change for, 116b
things in life, 416a
things waiting for men, 692b
truth put to the, 251a
what must be, 355a
woman goes by the, 260a
Worser ills to face, 808b
Worship, come to, him, 1050a
duty to, the sun, 700a
every one's true, 23b
freedom to, God, 470a, 920b
gods of the place, 224a
gods with fruits, 12b
her by years of golden deeds, 555a
in beauty of holiness, 1033b
in the Roman world, 369a
justice is the only, 662b
knew how to, a woman, 690a
of quantity, 863b
of the world, 467a
of vanity, 948a
stated calls to, 337b
that which ye worship, 1070b
to the garish sun, 136b
too fair to, 463b
wonder is the basis of, 473b
your, is your furnaces, 866a
Worshipp'd, angels, be, 216a
sun, 134a
Worshipped fire only, 264a
God not, by the herd, 897b
in a tuneful carol, 979a
rising sun, 56a
Worshipper, nature mourns her, 413b
wiser the silent, 669b
Worshippers, dies among his, 471b
gain her, 933a
suffer'st more than thy, 156a
Worship'st at temple's inner shrine, 407a
Worshipt stocks and stones, 251b
Worst, afeard to hear, 148b
and best are both inclined, 935a
best and, of this is, 694b
best is like the, 818b
bottom of the, 181b
cliques consist of one man, 766b
come to the, 104b
darn stuff I've seen, 975b
death is not the, 15a
do your, 870b
fear the, oft cures, 181b
friend and enemy is death, 938b
full of passionate intensity, 826b
furnished, 89b
his, he kept, 549b
is better than none, 338b
is death, 139b
is yet to come, 555b, 830a
kind, ferments of the, 306b
knew the, too young, 819a
life inflicts its, 654b
like to be told the, 870a
men give the best advice, 586b
more cruel than, of truths, 270a
Worst of all frauds, 586a
of crimes is poverty, 765b
of madmen, 320b
of the city's infamy, 845b
of the company, 295a
of thoughts worst of words, 188a
of times, 580a
of tyrannies on human kind, 279a
part of an eminent man's conversation, 510b
pursue the, 42b
sin towards fellow creatures, 764b
so much good in the, of us, 711b
sure rivals are the, 293a
thing about him, 184a
thing you can do to, author, 342a
things, 974b
things at the, will cease, 198b
things present, 153a
this is the, 192b
tomorrow do thy, 39b, 278a
treason has done his, 197b
use a man could be put to, 213b
way to improve the world, 586a
what began best can't end, 573a
when he is, 143b
Worsted, though right were, 575b
Worst-humour'd muse, 289a
Worst-natured muse, 289a
Worth a month in town, 649b
all these toils, 35a
and choice of friends, 218a
as he esteems himself, 89a
as much as my life was, 346a
boasts its supreme, 574a
cannot be, much, 728a
conscience of her, 257b
doing at all, 323a
estimated by its intrinsic, 57a
fighting for, 983a
good words are, much, 233b
heart's, gold, 153a
his labour, 216b
his salt, 51b
immortal, mortal thing of, 629b
improving British, 358b
is life, living, 673a
life is, living still, 669b
little, a sigh, 661b
living, life unexamined not, 20b
living, whether life is, 709a
lore, the knowing, 706a
makes the man, 317b
man of, 14a
man's, something, 571a
most of sterling, 549a
never knew the, of him, 846a
New York asks how much is he, 679b
nobler yet in his own, 277b
not, going to see, 342b
not nearly as much as it's, 995a
not, the search, 143b
noted for acknowledged, 22b
nothing, a tear, 661b
nothing, the lying awake, 841b
on foot, 599b
one hour's sleep before midnight, three after, 234b
opinion of our own, 99a
Paris, a mass, 115b
pleasant memory of their, 471b

Worth, poor substitute for inner, 10a
prize not to the, 158b
seeing, 342b
several quality nor, escape, 68a
show me but thy, 156a
slow rises, 335b
so acts your man of, 30b
stones of, 205b
takes half his, away, 6b
the wear of winning, 849a
there's a, in silence, 9a
think it, enjoying, 280a
three after, 234b
two in the bush, 11a
what is, in anything, 239a
what purchaser will pay, 46a
what you saved, 729b
wit nor words nor, 168b
world be, thy winning, 280a
Worthier things, 379b
Worthies, braver thing than all the, 215b
Worthiest captains, 223a
Worthily write, of American things, 717b
Worthiness, change to virtue and, 166b
Worthless gold, 600a
imitators, 941a
we their sons more, 39a
Worthy, deeds, of praise, 36a
feels he is, of himself, 539b
foemen, of their steel, 415b
I find thee, 602b
man my foe, make one, 319a
men known to survive, 99a
not respectable, 557b
nothing, in the past, 475a
of his hire, 1056b
of lamentation, 58a
of reprehension, 1070b
of the name of poet, 476a
of your love, 405b
patriots, brave men and, 250a
peer, King Stephen was a, 187b
three beings, of respect, 619a
to be read more than once, 40b
to be sought, 708b
tourist, 687a
womman al hir lyve, 80a
Wotton, Sir Henry, 119a
Sir Henry, lover of angling, 235b
Would, can't do all we, 595b
God I had died for thee, 1028a
I dare not wait upon I, 196a
we, and we would not, 185b
Would-be, scholar, error of the, 510b
Would'st, what thou, have done, 260b
Wound, a duty to keep open, 446b
a heart that's broken, 416a
earth felt the, 258a
felt a stain like a, 361a
grew a pearl, 760a
history of a soldier's, 345b
is mortal and is mine, 969b
never felt a, 135a
no tongue to, 439b
purple with love's, 141b
read each, 620a
secret, 760a
take grief of, 151b
that laid thee low, 452a
tongue in every, of Caesar, 168b
up every morning, 633b
Wound, willing to, 319a
with a touch scarcely felt, 322b
with mercy round, 724b
Wounded, a little, 1012a
heart, razors to my, 129b, 139b
in the house of friends, 1049b
is the wounding heart, 263b
name, 179b
shrieks and groans of the, 613b
snake drags its slow length, 311a
spirit who can bear, 1040a
tend the, under fire, 818a
vanity knows when it is hurt, 652b
vanity limps off the field, 652b
you're, 569b
Wounding heart, 263b
Wounds are in front, 40b
bind up my, 128b
bind up the nation's, 542a
fight and not heed, 87b
invisible, 162b
labour and the, are vain, 595b
licked my, 934b
of a friend, 1041a
Wourse, grows, and wourse, 113b
Wove it crosswise in his nest, 528b
on a doubtful loom, 937a
Woven with absent heed, 705b
Wrack, betoken'd, to the seaman, 131a
Wraith, life is but a, 933b
Wrang, gang a kennin', 311b, 391b
Wrangle with a neighbour, 99a
Wrangling world, remote from, 370b
Wrapp'd in a woman's hide, 126a
Wrapped himself in quotations, 815a
in his beard and silence, 979b
in swaddling clothes, 1056a
Wraps me in sadness, 162b
the drapery of his couch, 470b
Wrapt in a player's hide, 126a
in clouds and snow, 453a
in the embraces of the tomb, 4a
meanly, in rude manger, 244b
Wrastling for this world, 82b
Wrath by his meekness, 385b
dogs display reluctance and, 989b
flee from, to come, 1050a
grapes of, 597b
infinite, and despair, 255a
killeth the foolish man, 1030a
last thing to grow old, 8a
not in after, destroy, 533a
nursing her, 393b
of lion is wisdom of God, 386a
of Peleus' son, 3b
sentest forth thy, 1024b
slow to, 1064a
soft answer turneth away, 1039b
strong man in his, 518b
sun go down upon your, 1062b
tastes like the, to come, 886b
told my, my wrath did end, 387b
Wrath-consume me quite, 533a
Wrathful nipping cold, 125a
Wreath across my hair, 911a
is still as green and red, 529a
on murdered Lincoln's bier, 588b
Wreath, rides homeward with a, 867a
sent thee late a rosy, 219a
she wore a, of roses, 485a
thy, has lost a rose, 416a
violets I will twine in a, 486b
Wreath'd with white silken turbans, 259b
Wreathed friezes intertwine, 543b
horn, 410a
with fairy fruits, 544a
Wreathèd smiles, becks and, 245a
Wreaths, hope's gayest, 529b
laurel, entwine, 686b
Wreck, decay of that colossal, 465a
lit the battle's, 470a
on a strange shelf, 219a
on error's shore, 673b
out of the, I rise, 575a
Wreck'd, greatest men have oftest, 259a
Wrecked argosy, 630a
industries of the nation, 746a
souls, on shore, 668b
Wrecks, floats above the, of time, 699b
force and oppression made, 843a
Wren builds wisdom, 507b
four larks and a, 580b
goes to't, 193a
hurt the little, 388a
mighty fleet of, 858b
robin redbreast and the, 225b
Sir Christopher, 878b
wings of a, 710b
Wrenching the rafters, 756a
Wrens make prey, 127b
Wrested from a sure defeat, 946a
from nature the power, 987a
Wrestle against sleep, 561a
not against flesh and blood, 1062b
problem with which to, 907a
with outward difficulties, 98b
Wrestled, God, with him, 235a
Wrestles with us strengthens our nerves, 361b
Wrestling, art of living like, 68a
with my God, 725a
Wretch concentred all in self, 414a
excellent, 188a
haud the, in order, 224a
hollow-eyed sharp-looking, 129b
I beheld the, 487a
live like a, 222a
my wife poor, 284a
on hope the, relies, 353b
treat poor, with a bottle, 293a
'twere flattery to name a, 403a
wise, 314b
Wretched be envied, 310a
blind pit ponies, 854a
child expires, 849a
consolation to the, 46b
despicable creature, 329b
happy I and, he, 584b
is that poor man, 211a
man outlive his wealth, 146b
men cradled into poetry, 239b, 466a
refuse of your teeming shore, 742b
relieve the, his pride, 356a
render other part, 288b
slave, 156a
so, as to want thee, 346b

Wretched soul bruised with adversity, 129a
souls who lived, 75a
taste, 398a
thing, proud and yet a, 214a
transfigures the, 497a
un-idea'd girls, 339a
Wretcheder one is the more one smokes, 665a
Wretchedness fierce, 203b
happy time in, 75b
red waves of, 487a
Wretches, feel what, feel, 192a
hang that jurymen may dine, 312b
hired by those whom excise paid, 336b
poor naked, 192a
such as I, 391a
Wring his bosom, 355a
under load of sorrow, 159a
your heart, 176b
Wrings, wearer knows where the shoe, 54b
Wrinkle, time writes no, 454b
Wrinkled brow, 146b
care derides, 245a
front, 127b
lip, 465a
sea beneath him crawls, 553a
Wrinkles gets thinner cracks, 958b
grace joined with, 498a
Wrist, gave a thumb to his, 637a
grows stiff and old, 615b
gyves upon his, 488a
Writ be bold, 113b
from east to west, 716b
in remembrance, 138b
in water, one whose name was, 483a
one, with me, 137b
proofs of holy, 188b
stolen forth of holy, 127b
tedious pomp of, 652b
words, in waters, 86a
your annals true, 202b
Write, able neither to read nor, 435a
about it Goddess, 322a
against your name, 910a
and cipher too, 356b
as funny as I can, 534b
baseness to, fair, 179a
casts to, a living line, 219b
chastely and elegantly, 908b
converse and live with ease, 318b
does he, 571b
down their happiness, 723a
fain would, a poem, 571b
fair words, 154a
for the masses, 486b
force them to, 238b
from experience, 718b
from worm's-eye view, 986a
grows harder to, 975a
he who would, and can't, 600b
his life with exactness, 340b
I will, the evangel-poem, 607a
in dust, 86a
in marble, 86a
in water, 212a
it before them in a table, 1046b
it in de blotter, 946b
long epigrams, 52a
look in thy heart and, 115b
man knows style of book to, 866b
Write, masters of the things they, 227b
me down an ass, 158b
never speak or, to him, 505b
nothing to, about, 65a
our memoirs, 400a
page I didn't, 647b
quantity they do not, 475a
read what blockheads, 323b
restraint with which they, 988a
such hopeless rubbish, 410a
that may be said to, 107a
the life of a man, 340b
the vision, 1049b
those that, in rhyme, 238b
till you, your letter, 215b
to, and read comes by nature, 158a
truth on tablet of heart, 617a
verse badly, 270a
well in laudable things, 250a
well of American things, 717b
what is worthy, 40b
where thou didst, thy name, 653a
with ease to show breeding, 382b
with no dinner, 947a
woman's vows I, 16b
Writer, character of the, 472b
concealed beauties of a, 300b
life endurable for inspired, 672a
must teach himself, 977a
name your favorite, 830a
next, must pay, 982b
nodding-places in a voluminous, 300b
one, excels at a plan, 353a
opulence of a, 508b
owned an asterisk, 952a
perfect place for a, 963a
serious and solemn, 982b
then you are a, 983b
tongue of a ready, 1034b
Writers against religion, 358b
cannot digest my books, 117b
differ with respect to, 69b
few, prostitute their powers, 901b
first, are first, 934a
have transcribed word for word, 49a
most important thing for, 983b
obscure, in French, 778a
of 1840 unreadable, 447a
of small histories, 336b
owes rise not to great, 950b
painters and musicians, 823b
Southern, 758b
who have won own success, 973a
Writes in dust, 121b
nobleman, a book, 342b
our fortune's changes, 41b
trembles as he, 310b
verses speaks holiday, 180b
very well for a gentleman, 303a
Writhes, error, in pain, 471b
Writhing, reeling and, 657a
Writing, all American, 983a
define, as writing, 933a
easy, makes hard reading, 983b
in one sense, 697a
like, fugues, 908a
maketh an exact man, 121b
much, many opinions, 250b
nature's masterpiece is, well, 289b
of a novel, 838a
Writing of plays is a great matter, 765b
of poetry, 943b
particular kind of, 719a
properly managed, 345b
putting it down in, 332a
read a man's own, 596b
real objects of their, 448b
style of, untouched, 337b
that is easy, 778a
that was written, 1048b
them aloud along the shore, 846b
true ease in, 311a
Writing's, easy, curst hard reading, 382b
Writings, in every man's, 472b
on the sand, 627a
praise nor blame the, 311b
recite, in the forum, 40a
Written, above that which is, 1060b
and an unwritten law, 71a
another, as well, 844a
below their names it was, 596b
benefit, in water, 86b
best books haven't been, 915b
by persons in the affairs, 98b
by their lives, 770a
censure freely who have, well, 310a
history could not be, 341b
in the Book of the Law, 281b
in wind and running water, 35b
known and thought and, 733a
noble acts not, 1067a
of me on my stone, 881a
on terrestrial things, 705b
once, on my brow, 673b
out of reputation, 292b
pronounce useful what I have, 19b
sonnets all his life, 458a
that my words were now, 1031a
to after times, 250a
troubles of the brain, 199a
with pen of iron, 1048a
word, than by the, 950b
Writyng, diversite in, of oure tonge, 79a
Wroghte and afterward taughte, 80a
Wrong, a-going, 578b
alas my love you do me, 999b
all his life in the, 289a
always in the, 277a
be not the first to do him, 7b
because of weakness, 519b
believes what is, 373b
cannot right the wrongs, 796b
convictions that what was was, 862a
cradled into poetry by, 466a
discovered she was grotesquely, 718a
do little, 146a
do poets a grievous, 680b
do, to none, 182b
done to France by Prussia, 771a
dwelling much on, 287a
engaged in opposing, 534a
fact that he can do, 679b
faith in some tenets, 268a
forever on the throne, 599b
greatest, to prefer life, 63a
handle to everything, 370a
he done her, 1004a
how easily things go, 631b

Wrong is always wrongest, 726a
left unredressed on earth, 599a
love those who, him, 68a
majorities have been, 614b
man who does no, 73a
memory of a, 508a
multitude is always in the, 283b
my country right or, 362b
ne'er pardon who have done, 47b
no harm in being sometimes, 925b
no human heart goes, 746b
number, called the, 971b
of unshapely things, 825b
one idea and that a, one, 340b
one more, to man, 567b
oppressor's, 174b
others shall right the, 528a
our country right or, 644a
present, 527a
preserve stars from, 409b
prevented from doing, 20a
private citizen without, 660a
reason, right deed for the, 944b
red with, 712b
right and, handle, 65a
right, follow the king, 554a
right of kings to govern, 322a
right or the, 889b
road, stray far on the, 774a
rules the land, 599b
side of door, 990b
side of thirty, 296b
simple, 995b
snow can do nothing, 632a
some villain hath done me, 131b
somebody's pain and, 719b
swears he did her, 131b
that which they reject is, 696a
they do me, 830b
treasures up a, 457a
us shall we not revenge, 145a
war at wrong place, 964b
way seems more reasonable, 756b
we's doin', tonight, 758b
whatever I did was, 672b
when, to be put right, 644a
whether laws be, 770a
world and the, it does, 568b
would triumph, 575b
yust get mixed in, 946a
Wrong-doer left something undone, 68b
Wrongdoing and harm, abstain from, 21b
chronic, or impotence, 779a
Wrongdoings, justify their, 286b, 325b
Wronged, hate man you have, 63b
Wronger, loves not his, 188a
Wrongest, wrong is always, 726a
Wronging your image, 825b
Wrongs, he that, his friend, 555b
of night, 231b
product of former, and shame, 869b
that wrong hath done, 796b
unredressed, 410b
we seek to condemn, 959b
Wrote except for money, 341b
gentlemen who, with ease, 320b
little book I never, 877b
my will across the sky, 946a
one song, 571b
sorry now I, it, 829b
upon the sand my name, 462a
Wroth with one we love, 421a
Wrought, all that genius, 412b
by want of thought, 488a
in common clay, 814a
in common crude material, 690b
Wrung, grief his heart had never, 302a
life dry for your lips, 692b
Wry-necked fife, 144b
Wude, springth the, nu, 999a
Wull, moche crye and no, 83b
Wum, don't cackle w'en he fine a, 739a
Wurruk, athlete not strong enough f'r, 834a
Wurruked twinty hours a day, 835a
Wuss comes to wuss, 664b
Wyde eares, 94a
Wydowe or wyffe, 85a
Wyf, take a, withoute avysement, 81b
Wyffe, wydowe or, 85a
Wyfly pacience, 81b
Wylie mouse, 94a
Wyn reed as blood, 80a
Wynges upon his shuldres, 80b
Wynken Blynken and Nod, 747a
Wys is he that kan hymselven knowe, 60b, 82b
Wys-man, fool ofte gide a, 78a
Wytham Water Eaton Wolvercote, 994b
Wyves pacience, assaille his, 81b

Xanadu, in, did Kubla Khan, 420b
Xanthippe, Socrates', 130a
Xenocrates, Plato saying to, 71a
Xenophanes greatest coward in world, 58a
Xenophon at New York, 493a
Thucydides and, 304a
Xerxes did die, 1000b,

Yacht, sink my, 975a
steamship or even a, 966a
Yaf, more she, away, 77b
Yahoo tricks, 902b
Yale College, whale ship my, 604a
Yaller gal, swing dat, 739a
Yankee boy before he's sent to school, 450a
Doodle, 1001a
in King Ballyhoo's Court, 940b
is a dab at electricity, 867b
original, regarded as a, 676a
put a, in, 594b
real New England, 963b
Yankees have the marrow, 450b
restless race the, 940b
Yanks are coming, 892a
Yare, young and, 83b
Yarn, merry, 896a
mingled, 183a
spun in Ulysses' absence, 202a
Yawcob Strauss, mine leedle, 713b
Yawn, churchyards, 176b
make another, 222a
Yawning at the Mass, 867a
gulf, 604b
one man's, 222a
void of the future, 67b
woman listens without, 814a
Yawns and draws a stocking up, 943b
Yawp, barbaric, 608b
Yea-forsooth knave, 152b
Year and a sphere, 503b
beginning of new month or, 882b
circle of the golden, 548a
crownest the, with goodness, 1035a
dauntless youth of the, 780b
each day is like a, 770a
every, hath its winter, 802b
famous day and, 524a
firstling of the infant, 237a
heaven's eternal, 278a
if, were playing holidays, 149b
in its yellowing time, 784b
man at the gate of the, 881b
mellowing, 248b
moments make the, 305a
most immemorial, 545b
new, reviving old desires, 531a
no winter in thy, 378a
not pay interest for that, 3b
of publick wonder, 285a
only lost to me, 233b
returns with the revolving, 467b
rings out the old, 429b
rule the varied, 327b
ruler of the inverted, 327b, 365a
seasons return with the, 254b
seven stars and the solar, 507a
snow year rich, 233b
sweet o' the, 208a
three-and-twentieth, 244b
twenty pound a, 232b
wake year to sorrow, 467b
when war and wine throve, 640a
whose days are long, 770a
Yearned to squander, 713b
Yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in my throat, 746b
Yearning for something permanent, 886a
learning earning and, 978a
power, 978a
while your hearts are, 865a
Yearnings for equal division, 441b
Year's at the spring, 567a
pleasant king, 212b
Years, age of ours not numbered by, 103a
arches of the, 790a
as, unroll, 624b
beyond our ken, 525a
bleach of the light of, 898b
bought by, 591b
boyhood's, 439b
break up under the heavy, 893a
bring our, to an end, 1036a
brooding on the, 680b
cold climate or, 258a
companioned, 876a
count a man's, 508a
creep slowly by Lorena, 632a
days of our, threescore, 1036a
declined into the vale of, 188b
disingenuousness of, 493b
disintegration of slow, 899b
do so much in the, to come, 791a
dust o' the mounded, 790a
earthly, 405b
erect beneath the tragic, 774a
eternal, of God, 471b
failure of, 575b
first, of man, 337a
flag has braved a thousand, 432b
fleeting, slip by, 39a

Years, fourteen hundred, ago, 149a
glass of the, is brittle, 693a
God's instant men call, 573b
golden, return, 467a
grey beginning of, 694b
gulf of, and pathos, 966a
half his, 520b
have hardier tasks, 979a
hopes and fears of all the, 669b
hopes of future, 522b
house to be let for, 231b
hundred, to a day, 536b
increased with, 371b
it may be for, 491b
keep a thing seven, 417b
keep coming and going, 486a
knightly, gone with the old world, 742a
life and its few, 764a
life's few fleeting, 755a
like great black oxen, 824a
live in deeds not, 586a
live out my, for me, 1014b
live past, again, 276a
live three thousand, 66a
long dull monotonous, 981a
lost one hundred, a day, 777a
many, lead up to that hour, 761b
mature into fruit, 797a
milestones are the, 936a
more than fourscore, 525a
nor, draw nigh, 1043b
nor the, condemn, 843b
of change and suffering, 592a
of golden deeds, 555a
our hope for, to come, 302b
outlive the impatient, 817a
promise of my, 673b
repeated as the, scoot by, 992a
same effect with a thousand, 331b
seem to rush by now, 596b
seven, of great plenty, 1023b
slept there fifty-seven, 70b
sorrow comes with, 518b
speaking prose for forty, 270b
spend our, as a tale, 1036a
tempestuous, 487a
ten, before the flood, 268b
ten thousand or ten million, 607b
thousand, of peace, 553a
time in hours days, 271b
to come seemed waste, 826a
truth has lasted a million, 888b
two, ten years, 898a
vanity in, 150b
we waste, 816b
whatever comes with, 693b
wind him up for fourscore, 276a
wisdom acquired not by, 29b
yesterday's sev'n thousand, 532a
Years', long ten, war, 289b
Yell, gave back, for yell, 772a
Yellow a mellow martini, 990a
and black and pale, 466a
candle-light, dress by, 750a
cheek a white beard, 152b
cuckoo-buds of, hue, 134a
dank, drifts of leaves, 623a
flutterings, 477a
green and, melancholy, 164b
hair, combing down his, 1020b
hard and cold, 488b
leaf, into the sere the, 199a
leaf, my days are in the, 460b
Yellow leaves do hang, 206a
locks were, as gold, 421b
plain, nodding o'er the, 328a
sands, come unto these, 209a
shores of creeks, 777a
stockings, 165a
strings, tied with, 382b
to the jaundic'd eye, 311b
Yellowing time, year was in its, 784b
Yeoman service, 179a
Yes an' no an' mebbe, 735a
I answered you last night, 518b
mean, an' say no, 519a
sir yes sir, 1015b
Yesterday, all our pomp of, 816a
an egg, 863b
as, when it is past, 1035b
call back, 139b
children of, 711a
dead, 532b
foolishness of, 743a
great families of, 291b
jam to-morrow jam, 658b
keeping up with, 894b
know'st thou, 379b
man's, ne'er like his morrow, 469a
no tomorrow hath nor, 216a
one of these days is, 722a
remorse for something, 722b
rose of, 531b
stuck fast in, 863a
tarries with, 924a
that was, 519a
today and forever, 1063b
what, was fact, 1001b
word of Caesar stood, 168a
Yesterday's sev'n thousand years, 532a
sneer, 598a
Yesterdays, cheerful, 411a
fatuous ineffectual, 742a
have lighted fools, 199b
look backwards, 305b
my, my morrows, 724a
Yester-year, snows of, 83b
Yet, the end is not, 1054a
Yew, never a spray of, 621a
to deck my grave, 384b
wood, of true wood of, 782a
Yew-tree, not too far from the, 945a
Yield, at a touch I, 550b
courage never to submit or, 252a
day to night, 124a
make the sickle, 386b
not neck to fortune's yoke, 126b
not to misfortunes, 37a
now to lassitude, 893a
secrets to grasping imagination, 717b
to seek to find and not to, 548b
to that suggestion, 194b
to the song of the siren, 117a
to the stronger, 51b
when taken little by little, 55b
with a grace to reason, 879a
Yielded with coy submission, 255b
Yielding marble, 242a
metal, 320b
Yields by appointment, 447a
steepy mountain, 123a
Yive, preest ensample for to, 171b
Ylost, tyme, not recovered, 78b
Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum, 749b, 750a
Yoke, assumed the stranger's, 947a
bear his mild, 251b
bear the, for others, 37b
bear this, of must, 615b
for my, is easy, 1052b
part of Elanders received, 242a
resent the, 545b
take my, upon you, 1052b
to fortune's, 126b
Yon high eastern hill, 170a
Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look, 166b
Yong man's werling, 94b
Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, 581b
Yooooo, heard the wind go, 747a
Yorick, alas poor, I knew him, 178b
York, sun of, 127b
Yorkshire far out of the way, 419a
You alone are you, 206a
and all of us fell down, 168b
and I were long friends, 331b
are now my enemy, 331b
are you, 569a
back at the last to, 815a
blest it and called it, 877b
come too, 879a
men speak well of, 1056b
one individual namely, 610a
that I might love, 887b
two are book-men, 133a
utter the, twenty times, 699a
what have, or I to do with it, 345b
who are old, 860b
without me, 904a
You-all means a race or section, 1004a
Young Adam Cupid, 1011b
all the world is, 598b
ambition's ladder, 167a
and beautiful being, 802b
and careless-hearted, 885a
and easy, 997a
and foolish, 824a
and now am old, 1034a
and old come forth, 245b
and rose-lipp'd cherubin, 189b
and so fair, 489a
and yare, 83b
Arabella, 1014a
are happy never, 780b
are prodigal of life, 434b
are slaves to dreams, 949b
as you are young, 564a
ask much of life, 876a
belle of old Natchez, 989b
blood doth not obey, 133b
blood must have its course, 598b
buds sleep, 478b
builder, blast a, 244a
but staid head, 146a
charms, endearing, 438b
compliment him about looking, 446b
daring, man, 700b
days when earth was, 584b
desire, bloom of, 349b
died so, 544a
disease that must subdue, 317a
dream, love's, 439a
enough to harbor illusion, 988a
ere we be, again, 750b
ever fair and ever, 280a
fair maidens quiet eyes, 752a
fancy's rays, 390b

Young, find us, and keep us so, 503b
finds, keeps young, 262a
gently lead those that are, 1047a
German's respect for authority, 882b
great with, 1012b
heart of a maiden, 439a
hearts were not so clever, 786a
I died, 1014b
idea, teach the, 328a
if all world and love were, 110b
in limbs, 144b
intellects of the, 891b
knew so, a body, 146a
knew the worst too, 819a
ladies, and fair, 160b
lady named Bright, 866a
learn while you're, 663b
little difference whether, or old, 434b
look, till forty, 275b
love may go to Jericho, 440a
love of the young for the, 788a
loved when all was, 599a
mad, futurists, 831b
man, awkwardness which overtakes a, 594a
man believes he shall die, 434b
man, crime of being a, 334b
man, foot-in-the-grave, 683b
man, hardy and vigorous, 98a
man I think you're dyin', 1012b
man in whom there is something old, 34a
man, je-ne-sais-quoi, 683b
man married, 183a
man should read five hours, 340a
man, singularly deep, 683a
man, virtue if lost in a, 283b
man who has not wept, 807b
man's dog with them, 859a
man's fancy lightly turns, 548b
man's heart within, 660a
man's heart's complaint, 608a
Mary came with her child, 1003a
men apt to tell secrets, 324a
men can sing, 924a
men fitter to invent, 121a
men, glory of, 1040a
men hear an old man, 60a
men of this land, 987b
men regard elders as senile, 696b
men shall see visions, 277a, 1049a
men think old are fools, 116b
men's mistresses, 120a
men's vision, 277a
much did I rage when, 827a
myself when, 532a
next to the very, 566a
not too, not too old, 828a
Obadias, 1000b
old hands to, 707a
orchard, keep cold, 880b
physicians catch diseases, 222b
radical when, 881a
romance is always, 527b
Scotchman caught, 341a
seventy years, 537a
shall never see so much, 194a
she died, 226a
she is not old she is not, 781a
she was not old nor, 456b
Young, so wise so, never live long, 128a
something, in an old man, 34a
spurned by the, 488b
strikes down the innocent and, 577a
sun that is, once only, 997a
thing, my Peggy is a, 307a
though I am, 229b
though there be settle, 629b
to be, is to be one of immortal gods, 434b
to be, was very heaven, 405a
veins of, and old, 774b
war loves to prey upon, 16b
wars to kill the lusty, 924a
we loved each other, 827b
when love was, 795a
when we are, 825a
when you and I were, 535b, 699b
whom age doth chill, 262a
whom the gods love die, 30a
winds fed it, 466b
women not so, as painted, 857b
women of the present day, 448b
world is, today, 738a
would be, for ever, 786a
would you be, again, 398a
Younger hearings are ravished, 133a
let thy love be, 164b
minds, taken root in, 627b
race succeeds, 41b
we shall ne'er be, 90b
Youngest critic has died, 814b
curate cannot explain, 904a
dearest one has perished, 467b
he was little Billee, 564b
Young-eyed cherubins, 147a
Youngsters read it, 107a
Younguns allus hungry, 930b
You're the goods, 800b
Yours is the earth, 820b
to hold it high, 860b
what is, is mine, 29b, 185b
world was always, 960b
Yourself, cannot make, as you wish, 83a
give of, 924a
rely on, 588a
Yourselves, think for, 326b
Youth, adventures in, 301b
age and, are reconciled, 747b
and age a burden, 23b
and I lived in't together, 425a
and joy and tenderness, 809b
and manhood keep poise, 736a
and many a maid, 245a
and pleasure meet, 453a
blessed, becomes as aged, 184b
bounds of freakish, 364b
calls, to serve her, 624b
could not last, 426a
crabbed age and, 169b
cry well-a-way, 1012b
dauntless, of the year, 780b
days of my, 762a
deemed crystal, 575a
delusion of, 511a
dew of thy, 1037a
dies in, 30a
elbowing self-conceit of, 603b
evil from his, 1022b
excess of my responsive, 720a
eyes of, 180b
face to lose, for, 572b
fame is the thirst of, 453b
feeling of eternity in, 434b
Youth, fiery vehemence of, 415a
flaming, 39b, 177a
flower of, 15a
follies cease with, 334b
foregone foregoing, 907a
foundation must be laid in, 783a
friends of my, 1011a
'gainst time and age, 116a
gave love and roses, 440a
gets together materials, 589a
gives his, delight, 317a
God gave them, 884b
grant purity to reverent, 40a
green in, 4b
grows pale, 481b
had been a habit of hers, 813b
he cannot go back to his, 688b
he that hath beard is more than, 157a
health and beauty, 444a
home-keeping, have homely wits, 131b
immortal, to mortal maids, 431b
in Babylon, 893b
in, I never did apply, 160a
in, it sheltered me, 499a
in my hot, 39b
in the bloom of, 31b
is a blunder, 512a
is a silly vapid state, 847b
is full of pleasance, 169b
is life untouched, 797b
is like spring, 670b
is time for toil, 24b
is vain, 421a
is wholly experimental, 753b
knew a phoenix in my, 826b
large lusty loving, 609a
lexicon of, 510b
liquid dew of, 171b
lying days of my, 826a
many are our joys in, 404b
measure of our, 819a
mewing her mighty, 250b
moment of strength romance glamour, 772b
must fight and die, 873b
my mangled, lies dead, 790a
neglects learning in, 18a
no less than, itself, 525a
noble, did dress, 153a
now flees on feathered foot, 751a
of America, 769a
of England on fire, 154b
of labour, 355b
of pleasure wasteful, 574b
on the prow, 350a
once he saw a, blushing, 72a
our joys our all we have, 111b
pleasures of, 34a
preferable to pleasures of, 301b
promises of, 337a
rejoice in thy, 1043b
replies I can, 506a
riband in the cap of, 178a
rider that breaks, 234b
salt of our, 180b
sheltered, 805a
should heed older-witted, 660b
spirit of a, 201a
steals from her, 343b
stone dead, 937a
subtle thief of, 244b
taken in exchange my, 928b
that's now bravely spending, 949a

Youth the season for enjoyment, 500b
the season of credulity, 335a
there are countless stories, 890b
thoughts of, 523b
to fortune unknown, 349a
to whom was given, 406a
took up this opinion in his, 25b
traitorously corrupted the, 125b
twenty years a, 816a
vaward of our, 152b
ventered love an', 601b
waneth by encreasing, 116a
we can have but today, 306b
what one knows in, 697a
with its crude awakenings, 823a
Youthful, count their, follies o'er, 416a
days when we were, 535b
grace, lovely in thy, 471b
harlot's curse, 387b
hose, 161b
jollity, 245a
joy, one hour of, 535a
poets dream, 245b
rather be, than old, 737a
sports, my joy of, 455a
Youth's a stuff will not endure, 164a
for an hour, 885a
heritage, 572a
sweet-scented manuscript, 533b
Youth's the season made for joys, 308b
Youths and maidens in evening walk, 5a
children or, or lovers, 777a
You've got to get up, 941b
Ypres and Verdun, 898a
Yron dore on which was writ, 113b
Yukon Jake, 973b
law of the, 877a

Zaccheus he did climb the tree, 1000b
Zamboanga, monkeys have no tails in, 762b
serve again in, 762b
Zamboanga, 762b
Zeal, heavenly race demands thy, 329a
holy mistaken, in politics, 1002a
served my God with half the, 211b
true, and false, 324b
Zealot, single, may commence, 373b
Zealots, let graceless, fight, 317b
Zealous, be not too, 8b
energy, profit by your, 775a
lock-smith dyed of late, 1013b
love a man who is, 342a
Zealously affected, 1062b
Zebras supreme in abnormality, 940a
Zenith city of the unsalted seas 649a
dropp'd from the, 253b
illusion reaches its, 728b
Zephyr, soft the, blows, 350a
Zero, net result of, 475a
Zeus pitieth him, 13a
Zigzag manuscript, 364a
Zion, at ease in, 909a
remembered, 1038a
songs of, 1038a
Ziska, great captain, 221b
Zitella whither away, 484a
Zone, acquaint ourselves with ev'ry, 213b
best gem upon her, 503b
circling, powdered with stars, 257b
from, to zone, 470b
rings out from, to zone, 713b
torrid or the frozen, 236b
tropics, and meridian lines, 659b
Zoo, seventeen trees from the, 985a
which you may see at the, 820a
Zuleika on a desert island, 857b
Zuyder Zee, the Thames or the 403a